

July 16, 1994 F**, Laura and S**

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Do you have any messages for us?

A: Keep doing what comes naturally.

Q: (L) In what respect?

A: Study.

Q: (L) What is your name?

A: Mucpeor.

Q: (L) Are you from another planet?

A: Alien from your perspective, yes.

Q: (L) What is your group called?

A: Corsas.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Casiopaea.

Q: (L) Where is that?

A: Near Orion.

Q: (L) I heard that the Orions are the "Bad guys." Is the Orion group bad?

Q: (L) Do you serve self or others?

A: I serve both.

Q: (L) What is your philosophy?

A: One.

Q: (L) What are you here for tonight?

A: Prophecy.

Q: (L) What prophecies?

A: Tornadoes/Florida - several. Also Texas and Alabama.

Q: (L) When?

A: When the Sun is in Libra.

Q: (L) What planet are you from?

A: Corsoca.

Q: (L) What else is going to happen?

A: Seattle buried; Japan buckles; Missouri shakes; California Crumbles; Arizona burns.

Q: (L) When is all this going to happen?

A: Denver Airport Scandal.

Q: (L) What about a Denver airport Scandal?

A: New airport. Big, big, big, big scandal.

Q: (L) What kind of scandal?

A: Government.

Q: (L) Specifically what?

A: You will see. Dallas airport is secret base; Orlando too. Miami Too.

Q: (L) What about Denver airport and how does it relate to prophecies?

A: Denver reveals the government. Look for it. Pay attention.

Q: (L) What else do you have to tell us?

A: Montana Experiment with human reproduction. All people there are being exposed to harmful radon gas.

Q: (L) How are they doing this?

A: Compelled. Don't trust. Don't ignore. U.S. in sinister plot.

Q: (L) Who is in the plot?

A: Consortium.

Q: (L) Who are the members of the consortium?

A: All.

Q: (L) All who?

A: Government and other.

Q: (L) Who is the other?

A: Unknown.

Q: (L) Why can't you tell us who is the other?

A: You know who.

Q: (L) Bob Lazar referred to the fact that aliens supposedly refer to

humans as containers. What does this mean?

A: Storage for later use.

Q: (L) Used for what?

A: 94 per cent.

Q: (L) 94 per cent of what?

A: Of all population.

Q: (L) What do you mean?

A: All are containers; 94 per cent will be used.

Q: (L) Used for what?

A: Consumption.

Q: (L) You mean eaten?

A: Total consumption.

Q: (L) What do you mean by consumption? Ingested?

A: Consumed for ingredients.

Q: (L) Ingredients for what?

A: New race. Important. 13 years approximately when project will be

finished.

Q: (L) Why are humans consumed?

A: They are used for parts.

Q: (L) We don't understand. How can humans be used for parts?

A: Reprototype. The Vats exist. Missing persons often go there and especially missing children.

Q: (L) Do we have any protection?

A: Some.

Q: (L) How can we protect ourselves and our children?

A: Inform them. Don't hide the truth from children.

Q: (L) How does truth protect us?

A: Awareness protects. Ignorance endangers.

Q: (L) Why tell children such horrible things?

A: They need to know.

Q: (L) What is the purpose of this project?

A: New life here.

Q: (L) Are the aliens using our emotions and energies?

A: Correct; and bodies too. Each earth year 10 % more children are taken.

Q: (L) Do they suffer?

A: Some.

Q: (L) Do they all suffer?

A: Some. Bits of children's organs removed while they are wide awake. Kidneys first; then next feet; next jaw examined on table; tongues cut off; bones stress tested; pressure placed on heart muscle until it bursts.

Q: (L) Why are you telling us this awful stuff?

A: You must know what the consortium is doing. This is done mostly to Indian children.

Q: (L) Why are things like this being done?

A: There is a big effort on behalf of Orions and their human brethren

to create a new race and control it as well as the rest of humanity.

Q: (L) What happens to the souls? Is this project physical only?

A: Physical and souls recycled.

Q: (L) Where do the souls go?

A: Back here for the most part.

Q: (L) Do some go elsewhere?

A: Some go to other planets.

Q: (L) Who is responsible for this project?

A: Consortium.

Q: (L) This is sick!

A: Sick is subjective.

Q: (L) But this whole thing is so awful.

A: We understand your feelings, but all does not conform to your perspective.

Q: (L) Why is this happening to earth?

A: Karma.

Q: (L) What kind of Karma could bring this?

A: Atlantis.

Q: (L) What did the Atlanteans do to bring this on us?

A: We cannot answer you at this time.

Q: (L) What can protect us?

A: Knowledge.

Q: (L) How do we get this knowledge?

A: You are being given it through this source now.

Q: (L) What knowledge do you mean?

A: You have it.

Q: (L) How does the knowledge of what you have told us help us?

A: Gives great defense.

Q: (L) What knowledge gives defense?

A: Just knowing about it gives psychic defense.

Q: (L) How do we tell people? And who do we tell?

A: Inform others indirectly only.

Q: (L) How?

A: Write.

Q: (L) Have any of us been abducted?

A: All.

Q: (L) How many times?

A: F***-57; S***-56; Laura-12.

Q: (L) Why has Laura not been abducted as much? (Laura laughs)

A: It is not over.

(S*** laughs.)

A: S*** was abducted last month.

Q: (L) Who is abducting us?

A: The other.

Q: (L) What is the name of the group?

A: Different names.

Q: (L) Are we all abducted by the same group?

A: Mostly.

Q: (L) What did they do to us?

A: Gave false memories. Made you inhibited as children. Caused headaches and sickness at school.

Q: (L) Do we have implants?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where?

A: In the head.

Q: (L) What are the implants for?

A: Study device.

Q: (L) To study what?

A: Soul composition.

Q: (L) Do any of the rituals we perform provide protection against further abduction?

A: Maybe. Some Crystals with energy fields. Don't need protection if you have knowledge.

Q: (L) How do we get this knowledge?

A: It is deep in the subconscious.

Q: (L) When did we get it?

A: Before birth.

Q: (L) Is there anything else we can do for protection?

A: Learn, meditate, read.

Q: (L) Are we doing what we need to be doing at the present?

A: So far. Need to awaken. Must go now. I must go.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 23, 1994 about 10:30 p.m. F**, Laura and S**

We had drawn several Reiki symbols and placed them under the board and were quietly pronouncing the names of the symbols which were purported to 'increase power' and act as an 'ether tube connector.' Three very loud and close thunderclaps were heard directly above the house which caused the building to shake. We jumped up, ran outside to see if there was a storm nearby, but no clouds were in the sky at that time. We returned to the table and proceeded.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Is anyone with us?

A: Listen, Look, Learn.

Q: (L) What is your name?

A: Ellaga.

Q: (L) Are you discarnate from earth?

A: No. Alien.

Q: (L) Are you from another galaxy?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Is this the constellation we know as Cassiopaea?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What can we do for a better connection?

A: Less noise. (We shut the door)

Q: (L) Do you have information for us this evening?

A: Space invasion soon. Four to six years. Battle between forces good and evil. Wait near. Look far. Listen. Mexico falls; Ethiopia quakes; September both will happen. Near January: Paris bomb; London Blizzard, 109 die; Plane down in Tahiti; Cholera in Montana January. Government of U.S. behind California Quakes. Three soon. Oklahoma political abduction in February. Big news.

Q: (L) What is causing the earth changes?

A: Electromagnetic wave changes.

Q: (L) Can you be more specific?

A: Gap in surge heliographic field.

Q: (L) Is a meteor or comet going to hit earth?

A: Open.

Q: (L) What are the effects on us of the comet striking Jupiter?

A: Further field imbalance.

Q: (L) Was that comet meant for earth as some psychics are saying?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Where do you live specifically?

A: Live in omnipresence.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: All realms.

Q: (L) Can you tell us what your environment is like?

A: Too difficult at this time.

Q: (L) Well take a stab at it.

A: What is a stab?

Q: (L) Do you serve self or others.

A: Both. Serve self through others.

Q: (L) S*** wants to know the details of her abductions.

A: Are you sure?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: Soon, vibrations not right at this time.

Q: (L) Does this mean S***'s vibrations are not right to receive this information?

A: Right.

Q: (L) Is there a tenth planet as described by Zecariah Sitchen?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was Venus ejected from Jupiter?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did Venus follow a cometary orbit for a time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did Venus appear in our solar system, from the area of Jupiter, coming from deep space?

A: That is correct.

Q: (L) Was Venus the pillar of smoke by day and fire by night as seen by the Jews during the Exodus?

A: No.

Q: (L) What was seen by the Jews?

A: A Guide ship.

Q: (L) Were Sodom and Gomorrah destroyed by nuclear weapons?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (L) How were they destroyed?

A: Electromagnetic pulse.

Q: (L) Was Jesus genetically engineered by Aliens?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Can you explain?

A: Too complex for the energies at the present.

Q: (L) Was Mary a true virgin when she gave birth?

A: No

Q: (L) Did she conceive in the normal way?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was Jesus genetically altered?

A: After birth and during childhood.

Q: (L) Was Jesus special, Christed as it is called, in any way?

A: Quick exalted to end the wars and civil entrancement; Zindar council.

Q: (L) What is the Zindar Council?

A: Two cycle exchangers mission.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: References vast. Must go. Good Night.

--

July 27, 1994 F****, Candy, Laura

After a brief encounter with an easily identifiable "dead dude," whom we sent away, we used our Reiki symbols, asked specifically for our communicants from Cassiopaea and the following came through:

Q: We want to communicate with the Cassiopaeans.

A: I am Ra keeper of light.

Q: What are you here to tell us?

A: UFO not all bad.

Q: Why is the connection so bad tonight?

A: You see you are tired.

Q: [Unknown question.]

A: Level through 6.

Q: [Unknown question.]

A: Planet.

Q: [Unknown question.]

A: Always. Please let me go.

It was clear that the energy was very weak on this last contact. It was

also curious that the character "Ra" came through and identified himself as a "keeper of light."

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 30, 1994 F**, S** and Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us?

A: Name Panua Name Oz Name Pamala

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Corsoca.

Q: (L) Do you have messages for us?

A: Be careful.

Q: (L) Of what?

A: Aliens.

Q: (L) Which Ones?

A: Orions.

Q: (L) What do they do?

A: Follow you.

Q: (L) Did Ann, S*** and Laura see an alien craft last night?

A: You better believe it.

Q: (L) Whose craft was it?

A: Orion.

Q: (L) Did it appear for us specifically.

A: No.

Q: (L) Do they know we saw them?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did they leave because we saw them?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Were they planning to abduct somebody?

A: Maybe. You are next.

Q: (L) What?

A: To be abducted.

Q: (L) Who?

A: LK

Q: (L) By whom?

A: Orion.

Q: (L) When?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Why?

A: For Knowledge monitoring. Craft above now.

Q: (L) Above the house?

A: Absolutely.

Q: (L) Is it good for me to be abducted.

A: Neutral.

Q: (L) Will I be abducted because I saw them last night?

A: Partly. M** and J** have reported you.

Q: (L) Are they in cahoots with the aliens?

A: Not knowingly.

Q: (L) How, then?

A: Subconscious. Implants.

Q: (L) Do we have implants?

A: Two implants; one monitor.

Q: (L) What is the difference between a monitor and an implant?

A: All are monitors. Implant is permanent. F*** and Laura have permanent implants. S*** got monitor three months ago. Next is implant.

Q: (L) Why?

A: To watch and observe you.

Q: (L) Why?

A: You are all higher level beings. F*** implant: 4 years old. Laura implant: 5 years old.

Q: (L) Have Laura's children been abducted?

A: Not yet.

Q: (L) Have S***'s children been abducted?

A: One.

Q: (L) Which one?

A: Last.

Q: (L) Who is putting implants in us?

A: Orions.

Q: (L) And there is nothing we can do about it? That's sick!

A: A matter of perspective.

Q: (L) What do the Orion's look like?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) Are they big nosed?

A: Both kinds of grays.

Q: (L) Are they insectoid?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do they have hive souls?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do they have emotions.

A: No.

Q: (L) Do they want human bodies as hosts?

A: Some.

Q: (L) What is their planet like.

A: Similar to earth.

Q: (L) What planet is it described in several books as a desert with huge spiders with legs like tree trunks?

A: Uzuli.

Q: (L) Has any of us ever been abducted by the giant spiders?

A: No one has.

Q: (L) Well why have people seen this planet?

A: It is one of the planets of ZR 4.

Q: (L) What is ZR 4?

A: Zeta Reticuli 4. There are seven planets. The 4th one.

Q: (L) What other information can you give us?

A: Base of Aliens near here; small.

Q: (L) Are you the ones we refer to as the 'Boys in Brazil?'

A: Yes. Anclote Gulf Park used to be a military base. Underground.

Q: (L) Why underground?

A: To hide.

Q: (L) What group are you with?

A: Federation. Among many.

Q: (L) Is there any way we can prevent Orion abductions?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why?

A: It would interfere with universal law of free will and service to self.

Q: (L) But we don't want to be abducted. Can't we stop it?

A: Not likely. They have more power than you.

Q: (L) Well then, why can't you help us?

A: Would interfere in natural progression of your race and theirs. The Jews called upon us to save them and we could not. And, natives of your land called upon us and we could not save them from your race; we could not stop that either. It is natural progression, see?

Q: (L) Are we going to be wiped out by aliens as part of this natural progression?

A: Maybe. What makes you think you are special?

Q: (L) Jesus told us God loves us. Is this true?

A: But it is the soul that matters, not the body. The body dies not the soul.

Q: (L) Well, this whole thing just gives us the creeps.

A: You are energy. There is an energy that comes from the soul and body connection; later the body is used for parts.

Q: (L) What are they using our energy and bodies for?

A: To create a new race. Theirs is fading out.

Q: (L) Well, do they just take people and kill them and do what with them?

A: They slice them up.

Q: (L) Do they die?

A: Maximum matter and energy transfer occurs during this type of transition.

Q: (L) In other words, you are saying that a slow painful death gives them the most of what they want? This is totally sick.

A: You asked for truth. You say it is sick but it is merely the ultimate form of service to self.

(At this point A*** described reading a passage in a book which

stated that Native Americans believed a slow torturous death of an enemy gave them more power.)

A: What about your lab animals? Is that not service to self as well? What about unwanted insects et cetera?

Q: (L) We were here first!

A: So were the insects. Grays now want your planet.

Q: (L) That is sick.

A: Is natural progression sick?

Q: (L) Is what is happening something like what Jesus described in the parable of the wheat where the workers come in to take out the weeds first?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What kind of people is this being done to?

A: Low level humans.

Q: (L) What happens to the high level humans?

A: Some will survive.

Q: (L) Will Jesus be reincarnated into a body?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is Jesus an alien?

A: He is one of us.

Q: (L) Will there be atomic war?

A: No.

Q: (L) Will there be a war in the sky with the aliens?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Will it be between Orions and the Federation?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Will it be visible on earth?

A: Oh, yes.

Q: (L) When will this be?

A: It has already started. Will intensify steadily.

Q: (L) Why are we not aware that it has already started?

A: It is disguised at this point as weather. It is still in other dimensions. Will go to this one within 18 years. Anytime within this period. The absolute time is not determinable as to exactly when. It could be tomorrow or 18 years from now.

Q: (L) 18 years from now is 2012. Is there some special significance to that time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Will the earth be affected by a comet or planet?

A: Maybe. One question at a time please.

Q: (L) Is vegetarianism then the way we should eat?

A: That is concentrating on the physical. The body is not important.

Q: (L) Does this mean that to worry about the body in any way is wrong?

A: Close. Don't concentrate on life in the body. Concentrate on the spirit.

Q: (L) Does this mean Laura should ignore her heart condition?

A: Don't worry about it. Treat the spirit.

Q: (L) But we like being in bodies and having opportunities to love and appreciate the natural world and all the beautiful things of creation. It is only natural to not want to terminate access to something that can be so pleasant.

A: You will always have access.

Q: (L) Would we be happy moving to British Guyana?

A: Not likely.

Q: (L) Will we be happy staying here and fixing this house?

A: More likely. No dish or clothes washers in Guyana. No electricity. No air conditioning. Are you ready for that?

Q: (L) But we don't want to stay here and be eaten by aliens!

A: Aliens eat Guyanans too.

Q: (L) But where should we go when Florida sinks?

A: Who said Florida was going to sink?

Q: (L) Are we chosen?

A: What is chosen? Only you can choose. The choice comes by nature and free will and looking and listening. Where you are is not important. Who you are is and also what you see.

--

August 8, 1994 F**, Laura, S**

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: S*** would like to have some help with her situation.

A: Open. Be more specific.

Q: She would like to know about this job she is trying to get.

A: Open. That is up to you.

Q: Is this the job she should take or should she concentrate on the flea market?

A: There are several possibilities.

Q: Will she be able to do anything with the flea market?

A: Most likely.

Q: Should she get a job or concentrate on the flea market?

A: Combine.

Q: Is E*** going to jail?

A: That is up to him.

Q: Why has he created this situation in his life?

A: He wants to leave.

Q: Is this situation involving E*** engineered or caused by the aliens?

A: Not entirely.

Q: Did aliens do anything to create emotional turmoil here?

A: They always do.

Q: Is there anything that can be done to help this situation?

A: All is learning.

Q: Should S*** sell her house?

A: That is optional.

Q: Does E*** want to try and work things out?

A: E*** has met someone.

Q: Where did E*** go this weekend?

A: Bimini.

Q: Does E*** have more money than he lets on?

A: A lot offshore?

Q: What do you mean offshore?

A: Caymans.

Q: Is there any way S*** can get access to this?

A: Be careful. E*** is unstable.

Q: How much money are we talking about here?

A: \$200,000.

Q: Where did he make this money?

A: Boca Raton.

Q: How did he make it?

A: Crafty investment.

Q: Should S*** sign the divorce settlement as it is now written?

A: Think it over carefully.

Q: Is there anything she can do to make this situation better at this time?

A: Not much.

Q: Why has E*** gotten himself into this situation with the accident, the divorce and everything else?

A: Karmic lessons for him. And you think about it S***. Did you not value moneymen too much once before?

Q: She doesn't think so.

A: Remember your first husband, where did love of money lead him?

Q: S*** says she married for love. It wasn't very pleasant to have your husband die at that age and she sure had a struggle after he died.

A: Lesson is for S***. Karmic destiny.

Q: Is this because she may have loved money too much in another life?

A: Extending into this one.

Q: S*** thinks she has learned this lesson by now.

A: Not yet.

Q: S*** wants to know what she can do to end this pattern and stop these awful things from happening in her life?

A: Up to you.

Q: Can't you be more specific?

A: Stop loving money so much.

Q: But S*** is very generous with her time and money. How can that be loving money so much? And E*** certainly didn't have any money when she married him.

A: It is subconscious. And what about the first time?

Q: She insists that she married for love.

A: Thought you did.

Q: But what about E***?

A: E*** was recognizably money oriented. You knew this subconsciously.

Q: Well, if all this is subconscious, what can she do about it?

A: Learn to change. S*** must come out about her previous relationships. She must open up and be honest with herself and others to begin to clear the karma. She must soul search.

Q: But, she says she is doing this now.

A: Come to your senses.

Q: What do you mean?

A: Find that out yourself.

Q: We don't understand what you mean that S*** must come to her senses.

A: It is complicated. All is part of lesson.

Q: Well, I have warned her about M*** F***. I think she is playing with fire there.

A: Of course. M*** thinks any woman will come under his spell.

Q: Is he trying to manipulate S***?

A: What do you think?

Q: What is the karmic link there?

A: It's working.

Q: What is working?

A: His efforts.

Q: Well, S*** thinks she can handle the situation and there is a lot she thinks she can learn from M***.

A: He is not telling the truth.

Q: But he seems to have so much knowledge.

A: That is part of the spell.

Q: Does he know a great deal involving how to control others from a distance? Does he know what he is doing consciously?

A: Not exactly knows.

Q: Well, what does he know?

A: How to visualize.

Q: Why is S*** so fascinated by him?

A: Powerful man.

Q: Well, is this power something he gets from attachments or alien influence?

A: Both.

Q: Well, which is most influential?

A: Even.

Q: S*** thinks she can get what she wants from M*** with no strings attached.

A: Not likely.

Q: Well, what is keeping her involved here?

A: Ask her.

Q: Well, how is she supposed to get the knowledge she wants?

A: There are those that have it but are more cautious.

Q: Does the government know about S_____?

A: Yes.

Q: Does the government know about L_____?

A: Even more so. You have not been quiet.

Q: What does the government think of L***?

A: Agent provocateur.

Q: How did they find out?

A: Different ways.

Q: Do they tap our phones?

A: Have.

Q: Is Billy Meier lying?

A: Some. Embellish and fake pictures.

Q: Has he been contacted by the good guys or the bad guys?

A: Both.

Q: What can you tell us about A*** B***?

A: Suspicious gentleman.

Q: Is he in the CIA?

A: Used to be in CIA.

Q: Was he an agent?

A: Was a low level clerk.

Q: Well, he says his girl friend was 'taken out' by the CIA because of

his work. Is this true?

A: Car accident.

Q: Well, why does he tell the story?

A: Embellish.

Q: Where does M***'s information come from? Does he have inside contacts?

A: Fantasy.

September 30, 1994 F** and Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who are you?

A: Pamthora.

Q: (L) Are you the same individual who communicated with us last week?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are you from the same group?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why are you with us tonight instead of the one who was here last week?

A: Frequency waves.

Q: (L) The frequency waves are different?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Are you better able to communicate with us than the one who was here last week?

A: Same.

Q: (L) I don't understand what you mean about the frequency waves. Could you elaborate?

A: Too complex.

Q: (L) Okay. Does this mean that you are not going to be able to communicate complex answers to us tonight?

A: No difference

Q: (L) Last week we were talking about Jesus of Nazareth who became the Christ. Can we continue that subject this week?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who was Jesus of Nazareth?

A: Advanced spirit.

Q: (L) Was Jesus born from an immaculate conception; that is did his mother not have sex with a man in order to conceive him?

A: No.

Q: (L) She did have sex with a man in order to conceive him, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who was the man with whom she had sex to conceive Jesus?

A: Tonatha.

Q: (L) And who was this individual, Tonatha?

A: Acquaintance.

Q: (L) How old was Jesus mother, Mary, when she conceived Jesus?

A: 19.

Q: (L) Was Joseph upset to discover that Mary was pregnant?

A: No.

Q: (L) How old was Joseph when he married Mary?

A: 39.

Q: (L) Was Joseph unable to father children?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What date, counting backwards in our calendrical system, was Jesus born on?

A: 01 06 minus 14.

Q: (L) What time of day was he born?

A: 6 am.

Q: (L) Was there any unusual celestial event in terms of star or planet alignments at that time?

A: No.

Q: (L) What was the star the Magi saw in the East that led them to the place where he was born? Was there an event where the Magi came to present gifts?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Who was it that came to present him gifts?

A: 3 prophets.

Q: (L) What country did these prophets come from?

A: Iran. Also known as Persia.

Q: (L) Was Jesus an individual who had psychic or unusual powers from birth?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Did he have an awareness from the earliest times of his life that he was in some way special or chosen?

A: yes.

Q: (L) What was the "star" that indicated to the prophets...

A: Spaceship.

Q: (L) What kind of space ship?

A: Mother.

Q: (L) Where did this mothership come from?

A: Other realm.

Q: (L) Does that mean other realm as in dimension or density?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do we know of these other realms or densities as other star systems or planets?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Jesus grew up to the age of twelve, at which point he was Bar Mitzvahed, is that correct?

A: He was Bar Mitzvahed at the age of 10.

Q: (L) Did he at that time receive training elsewhere?

A: Aramaic rite.

Q: (L) Did Jesus, during the course of his growing up years travel to other countries and study under other masters?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where did he receive his teaching or training?

A: Channeled to him.

Q: (L) Did he at any point in his life travel to India?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did he travel to Egypt and undergo an initiation in the Great Pyramid?

A: No.

Q: (L) He lived his entire life in Palestine?

A: Near. In that general area. The Bible is not entirely accurate.

Q: (L) When Jesus attended the marriage at Cana, whose wedding was it?

A: Did not happen.

Q: (L) Did Jesus feed thousands of people with a few loaves and fishes?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are you saying that all the miracles of the Bible are myths?

A: Remember this is corrupted information altered after the fact for purposes of political and economic gain and control.

Q: (L) Tell us what Jesus really did.

A: He taught spiritual truths to those starving for them.

Q: (L) And what was the basis of these spiritual truths?

A: Channeled information from higher sources.

Q: (L) What is the truth that Jesus taught?

A: That all men are loved by the creator and are one with same.

Q: (L) Did he perform miracles?

A: Some.

Q: (L) Can you tell us about one or two of them?

A: Healing.

Q: (L) Was he able to literally heal with the touch of his hand?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did he perform exorcisms?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is Reiki the method he used to heal; or something similar?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any way to enhance the Reiki energy to make it powerful enough that one could do in a very short time what now takes quite a while?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What can one do to enhance the Reiki energy?

A: Attain lofty spiritual purity.

Q: (L) I have here two sets of Reiki symbols; which set is the correct or most powerful set: the first set or the second? [Holds up two sets of symbols]

A: The second set.

Q: (L) Are these the original Reiki symbols as given to Dr. Usui?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Are the Reiki symbols in the possession of C*** H*** the correct symbols?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are the symbols that A*** B*** is using correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is A*** B*** able to transmit the initiation in a full and powerful way?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is she just wasting her time thinking she is doing the transmitting?

A: Yours.

Q: (L) Is there someone I could go to for the correct initiation?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do I know that person?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who do I know that may know that person?

A: H*** D***. V*** has strongest ability.

Q: (L) Does this mean that V*** has the strongest Reiki ability of us all?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is her Reiki more powerful than my Reiki?

A: Yes. S*** has no ability. Crosses yours out.

Q: (L) Are you saying that S*** has given me Reiki that has cancelled my own Reiki out?

A: Precisely.

Q: (L) We did four hypnosis sessions with S*** where she discussed abduction experiences and so forth. Was any of that information that she gave embellished in any way?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was it embellished consciously or unconsciously?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Was she actually abducted by aliens?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the purpose of her abduction? What were the aliens trying to do with or to her?

A: Vaginal probe.

Q: (L) For what purpose?

A: Reproductive efficacy.

Q: (L) But S*** has had a hysterectomy.

A: They found none.

Q: (L) Was she abducted more than one time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many times has she been abducted?

A: 52.

Q: (L) How many times has F*** been abducted?

A: 53

Q: (L) Why have they been abducting F***?

A: Mind.

Q: (L) What about his mind?

A: Programmed by advanced powers.

Q: (L) Did they abduct S*** 52 time just to do a vaginal probe?

A: No. That was the most recent.

Q: (L) What were all the previous ones for?

A: Study mind and tap emotions.

Q: (L) In other words, they have tapped her emotions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they feed off of her emotions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they feed off F***'s emotions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any way to break that tap?

A: It is not continuous.

Q: (L) Do they tap my emotions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this for our benefit?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they bad guys who have been doing this?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any way we can disconnect these taps?

A: Keep channeling and meditating.

Q: (L) What does the channeling do to break the tap?

A: Informs.

Q: (L) Let's go back to Jesus. Are the only miracles he did healing?

A: No.

Q: (L) What other kinds of miracles did he do?

A: Telekinesis.

Q: (L) Did he walk on water?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did he turn water into wine?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are these all just stories?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the purpose of the stories?

A: Control.

Q: (L) Was Jesus crucified?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was somebody crucified?

A: Too vague.

Q: (L) Was somebody crucified on a cross and represented to be Jesus?

A: No.

Q: (L) There was no crucifixion, there was no resurrection after three days, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Okay, what is the truth on that matter?

A: Left earth plane on ship after extended sleep state.

Q: (L) When did he go into this sleep state? Did he just go in one day and go to bed and go to sleep and then a ship came and picked him up?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So he appeared to his followers to have died?

A: They thought this.

Q: (L) Did he get up and say anything to anybody before he left on the ship?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did he come back to life...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And then he told them things he had seen in his extended meditative sleep, is that what happened?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Okay, what happened?

A: Told prophecies then proclaimed eventual return.

Q: (L) Was this information he got during this period of extended sleep?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How long was he asleep, or in this state of semi- death?

A: 98 hours.

Q: (L) And then, a ship arrived and took him away, is that correct?

A: Yes. Upon pillar of light.

Q: (L) Are there any other miracles he did that are outstanding?

A: Miracles are subjective.

Q: (L) Did he raise Lazarus from the dead?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did he raise anybody from the dead?

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay, when he got to this other plane, what did he do?

A: Vague question.

Q: (L) Is there any special power or advantage in praying in the name of Jesus?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, if he didn't die and release his spirit into the earth plane,

how is this power conferred?

A: Prayers go to him.

Q: (L) And what does he do when he hears the prayers?

A: Determines their necessity against background of individual soul

development.

Q: (L) You said that when a person prays to Jesus that he makes some sort of a decision, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, how can he do that when millions of people are praying to him simultaneously?

A: Soul division.

Q: (L) What do you mean by soul division?

A: Self explanatory.

Q: (L) Do you mean soul division as in cellular meiosis where a cell splits and replicates itself?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does Jesus' soul divide?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many times does it divide?

A: Endlessly as a projection of consciousness.

Q: (L) And what happens to this piece of soul that is divided or projected?

A: Is not a piece of a soul.

Q: (L) What is it?

A: It is a replication.

Q: (L) Is each replication exactly identical to the original?

A: Yes. And no.

Q: (L) In what way is the replicated soul different from the original?

A: Not able to give individual attention.

Q: (L) Are any of us able to replicate in this manner if we so desire?

A: Could if in same circumstance. The way the process works is thus: When Jesus left the earth plane, he went into another dimension or density of reality, whereupon all "rules" regarding the awareness of time and space are entirely different from the way they are perceived here. At this point in space time his soul which was/is still in the physical realm, was placed in a state of something akin to suspended animation and a sort of advanced form of unconsciousness. From that point to the present his soul has been replicated from a state of this unconsciousness in order that all who call upon him or need to be with him or need to speak to him can do so on an individual basis. His soul can be replicated ad infinitum--as many times as needed. The replication process produces a state of hyper-consciousness in each and every version of the soul consciousness.

Q: (L) Who was Jack the Ripper?

A: Dr. Bates.

Q: (L) Did he commit suicide and is that why the Ripper killings stopped?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did he just stop doing it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why did he do it?

A: Experiment human organs; he was a mad surgeon.

Q: (L) Was Adolf Hitler possessed by demons or evil spirits?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Was Adolf Hitler under the control of the negatively oriented aliens?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Where is Adolf Hitler now?

A: Sleeping.

Q: (L) How long will he sleep?

A: Indefinite.

Q: (L) Will Adolf Hitler return to incarnation at some point in the future?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you predict what kind of life he will lead in his future incarnation?

A: No.

Q: (L) The passages attributed to Jesus in Matthew 24 and Luke 21, where Jesus predicts the end of the age and his return, is that fairly accurately rendered?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is Jesus, in fact, in a state of suspension, voluntarily, in another plane of existence, having chosen to give up his life on this plane in order to continuously generate replications of his soul pattern for other people to call upon for assistance?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If one calls upon him more than once, does one get a double dose?

A: Define.

Q: (L) If one repeatedly calls upon Jesus does one get repeated replications or additional strength, power or whatever?

A: No.

Q: (L) In other words, once one has truly made the connection, that's it?

A: That's all that's needed.

Q: (L) Has any other soul volunteered to perform this work?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many souls are doing this work at the present time?

A: 12.

Q: (L) Can you name any of the others?

A: Bhudda. Moses. Shintanhilmoon. Nagaillikiga. Varying degrees; Jesus is the strongest currently.

Q: (L) What year did the Exodus occur counting backward from now according to our calendrical system?

A: 4670.

Q: (L) At that time did a cometary Venus pass close to the earth and cause disruption?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was Venus born from the planet Jupiter?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did it appear in the sky from the area of Jupiter?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was the earth knocked into a new orbital position because of this activity? Is an event of this type going to take place in the not-too-distant future?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Did an event of this type take place at the time of the flood of Noah?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many years ago did the flood of Noah occur?

A: 12656.

Q: (L) Was Noah an actual historical person?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Was Noah the same person described in the Babylonian texts as Utnapishtim?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Which is the older civilization: Sumerian or Egyptian?

A: Sumerian.

Q: (L) Who were Enlil and Enki, the Annunaki of Sumerian stories?

A: Great teachers.

Q: (L) Were they human or extraterrestrial?

A: Extraterrestrial.

Q: (L) Where did they come from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Was the human race genetically engineered to be slaves?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And who were the genetic engineers of this slavehood?

A: Lizard beings.

Q: (L) Where do they come from: earth or another planet?

A: Other.

Q: (L) What planet from?

A: Qaddeera.

Q: (L) What star system is that in?

A: Zeta Reticuli.

Q: (L) Are the little gray beings from Zeta Reticuli also?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are the little gray beings...

A: Cybergenetic.

Q: (L) Are they created by the lizards?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they have souls?

A: They are Decoys.

Q: (L) Are the Lizzies currently with us?

A: Near.

Q: (L) Are the Lizzies planning to take over our planet?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are they planning on landing and doing this openly?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Do they utilize such things as possession by dark energy forms to effect their control?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What other groups are they in cahoots with?

A: Orions.

Q: (L) How many members are there in the Orion/Lizzie group?

A: 16.

Q: (L) Who are the good guys? You say the Cassiopaeans are the good guys. Who else?

A: Pleiadeans and many others.

Q: (L) How many?

A: 16.

Q: (L) Are the sides equally balanced?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do the good guys abduct people?

A: No. They may contact and voluntarily transport.

Q: (L) Who really killed Abraham Lincoln?

A: Booth. Conspiracy.

Q: (L) Who was the head of the conspiracy?

A: Booth. But was not caught; was patsy stand in.

Q: (L) Was the story of Noah's flood the story of the breaking up of Atlantis?

A: Yes. But symbolic.

Q: (L) How many people were on the planet at that time?

A: 6 billion.

Q: (L) Out of this six billion people, how many survived?

A: 119 million.

Q: (L) Was Noah's flood caused by the close passage of another celestial body?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Which body was that?

A: Martek.

Q: (L) Do we know this body in our solar system now?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What name?

A: Mars.

Q: (L) Was Martek an inhabited planet at that time?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did it have water or other features?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When it passed close to the earth did it, in fact, overload our planet with water we did not have prior to that time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did we, prior to that time, have a water-vapor canopy surrounding our planet?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was this the time of the major dying of the large dinosaurs?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What event transpired to kill off most of the dinosaurs?

A: Beasts.

Q: (L) What kind of beasts?

A: Mastodon, sabertooth tiger, giant sloth, etc.

Q: (L) Was it a cosmic event that brought about the death of some of the largest dinosaurs?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) It did not happen at the time of Noah, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did it happen before the flood of Noah?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many thousands of years ago counting backward?

A: 27 million years ago.

Q: (L) What event took place at that time that caused the death of the dinosaurs?

A: Comet impact.

Q: (L) Did a comet actually strike the earth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was it a large comet?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How large?

A: 18 miles diameter.

Q: (L) Is there any regular periodicity or cycle to this comet business?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the period?

A: 3600 years roughly.

Q: (L) Was Velikovsky correct when he said Venus was on a 52 year orbit during a certain period in our history?

A: Close.

Q: (L) How many passes did Venus make through the solar system before it was precipitated into a regular planetary orbit?

A: 7

Q: (L) Where did Venus originally come from?

A: 19 light years away.

Q: (L) So, it is actually an extra-solar system visitor?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it true that at regular intervals the sun radiates massive amounts of electromagnetic energy which then causes the planets of the solar system to interact with one another to a greater or lesser extent?

A: Other irregular pulsations determined by external vibrational events.

Q: (L) The sun is not the source of the periodicity of "dyings", is that correct?

A: Sometimes. Many causes.

Q: (L) Well what is the cause that recurs like clockwork? Is there some cause that is a regular pulsation?

A: Cometary showers.

Q: (L) Where are these cometary showers from?

A: Clusters in own orbit.

Q: (L) Where is the orbit of these clusters? Is it the Oort cloud?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where is the orbit of clusters of comets located?

A: More specific.

Q: (L) A specific orbit containing clusters of comets?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does this cluster of comets orbit around the sun?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is the orbit perpendicular to the plane of the ecliptic?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (L) Does this cluster come into the plane of the ecliptic and cause havoc in the solar system?

A: Exactly.

Q: (L) How often does this cluster of comets come into the plane of the ecliptic?

A: 3600 years.

Q: (L) Is this cluster of comets the remains of a planet?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is the cluster of fragments in between the orbits of Mars and Jupiter the remains of a planet?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was that planet known as?

A: Kanteke.

Q: (L) When did that planet break apart into the asteroid belt.

A: 79 thousand years ago approximately.

Q: (L) What body were the Sumerians talking about when they described the Planet of the crossing or Nibiru?

A: Comets.

Q: (L) This body of comets?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does this cluster of comets appear to be a single body?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this the same object that is rumored to be on its way here at the present time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who were the Annunaki?

A: Aliens.

Q: (L) Where were they from?

A: Zeta Reticuli?

Q: (L) Do they come here every time the comet cluster is approaching to sap the souls energy created by the fear, chaos and so forth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) The two events are loosely interrelated?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is that why they are here now?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is there a large fleet of space-ships riding a wave, so to speak, approaching our planet?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where are these ships from?

A: Zeta Reticuli.

Q: (L) When will they arrive?

A: 1 month to 18 years.

Q: (L) How can there be such a vast discrepancy in the time?

A: This is such a huge fleet that space/time warping is irregular and difficult to determine as you measure time.

Q: (L) Are these craft riding a "wave" of some sort?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many planets are in our solar system?

A: 12

Q: (L) Could you tell us the names of all the planets, their distances from the sun, the chemical composition, and the diameter.

A: Mercury=Opatanar, 36 million miles from Sun; 3000 mi diameter.

Venus=Pemuntar, 67 million miles from Sun; 7,500 mi. diameter.

Earth=Saras, 93 million miles from Sun; 7,900 mi. dia. Mars=Masar,

141,500,000 miles from Sun; 4,200 mi. dia. Jupiter=Yontar,

483,400,000 miles from Sun; 88,700 dia. Saturn=Zendar,

886,700,000 miles from Sun; 74,500 dia. Uranus=Lonoponor,

1,782,700,000 miles from Sun; 31,566 diameter. Neptune=Jinoar,

2,794,300,000 miles from Sun; 30,199 dia. Pluto=Opikimanaras,

3,666,100,000 miles from Sun; 1,864 dia. NI=Montonanas,

570,000,000,000 miles from Sun; solid matter; 7000 miles dia.

NII=Suvurutarcar, 830,000,000,000 miles from Sun; 18000 miles

diameter; hydrogen, ammonia. NIII=Bikalamanar,

1,600,000,000,000 miles from Sun; 46000 miles diameter;

hydrogen, ammonia.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 5, 1994 F** and Laura

Q: Hello.

A: You are good to do it this way without ritual.

Q: (L) What ritual do you want us to do?

A: None.

Q: (L) Does ritual enhance or prevent communication?

A: Constricts.

Q: (L) What is your name?

A: Donarra.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Why is it every time we communicate with you Cassiopaeans we get a different person?

A: Energy disbursement.

Q: (L) Who is the energy disbursed to?

A: The next in order.

Q: (L) Does that mean that you utilize our energy to disburse?

A: No. We disburse.

Q: (L) We have a series of questions we want to ask.

A: Go ahead.

Q: (L) Assuming there is a fleet of spacecraft riding a wave, and approaching from the vicinity of Zeta Reticuli, what does it mean to say that the space time warp is indefinite in terms of arrival? Why is this? Please specify.

A: Mass affects electromagnetic transfer within gravity wave.

Q: (L) In other words, if there is a large mass you are trying to transfer, is the problem partly because the mass itself spreads out over such a large area of space/time and must be transferred in stages or something along that line?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Can you help us out anymore here?

A: Mass affects time cycle: small equal short cycle; large or dense equals long cycle.

Q: (L) We would also like to have more information on earth changes. Is the Japanese earthquake that just happened as you predicted last week, the last of the Japanese problem? (An entire session had been lost due to tape malfunction.)

A: No.

Q: (L) Can you give us more on that...

A: There will be activity about 8.9: 67 miles off Osaka coast; 9.7: central Tokyo.

Q: (L) Are all of these going to happen within this year?

A: No. Within 1.6 years.

Q: (L) I would like more details about the man you say is the biological father of Jesus. Once again, what is his name?

A: Tonatha.

Q: (L) You said he was an acquaintance of Mary's?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was he selected for some reason to be the biological father of Jesus by other beings or powers.

A: Close.

Q: (L) Can you give us any details about him. What was his lineage, where did he come from, etc.

A: He was a member of the white sect.

Q: (L) What is the white sect?

A: AKA Aryans. Andarans.

(Laura's note: Who are the Andarans?)

Q: (L) Was Mary a member of the Essene group?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was this man also a member of the Essenes?

A: No.

Q: (L) This person, Tonatha, was chosen to be the biological father of Jesus?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why did Mary not marry him?

A: Feelings were extremely transient.

Q: (L) You are saying she was fickle?

A: No. Influenced by telepathic suggestion.

Q: (L) Was she already betrothed at this time?

A: No. Hypnotized level 1.

Q: (L) Did Mary and Joseph, once together, subsequently have other children?

A: No. But Jesus did.

Q: (L) Jesus had children? Who was he married to?

A: Was not.

Q: (L) You mean he had illegitimate children?

A: Subjective institutionally.

Q: (L) Who was the mother of these children?

A: There were three women.

Q: (L) There were three women?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are they mentioned in the Bible?

A: One is but not by name.

Q: (L) Who was one of them?

A: Alicia.

Q: (L) What was the name of the second one?

A: Rafea.

Q: (L) The third one?

A: Vella. Romans.

Q: (L) All three of them were Romans?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And what happened to the children?

A: Survived and multiplied fruitfully.

Q: (L) How many children were there from the three mothers?

A: Three.

Q: (L) Is that, as some people claim, the true meaning of the search for the Holy Grail, that it is not a cup but the "Sang Real", or holy blood line?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are there any descendants of Jesus living today?

A: 364,142.

Q: (L) Was Jesus Christed in the sense of having some special mantle of power falling over him at the time of his baptism?

A: Nearly correct.

Q: (L) Is Guyana a relatively safe place in terms of earth crustal movements, earth changes, etc.

A: What is? Earth includes all planet surface.

Q: (L) Are there any places that are going to be safer than others?

A: Changeable.

Q: (L) Is the North Caroline/blue ridge Mountain area relatively safe?

A: What did I just tell you? Depends on vibrational frequency changes. No specific earth changes are accurately predictable until near event.

Q: (LM) Ask what happened to those people that just died in Switzerland. Were they murdered?

A: Pact. Agreement. Covenant.

Q: (L) They all made a pact to commit suicide together?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why? How many were there?

A: 48. Religious jealousy.

Q: (L) Did the United States government deliberately murder the Branch Davidians at Waco?

A: Close. Led them to destroy themselves.

Q: (L) How?

A: Psychological warfare tactics.

Q: (L) Did the US government set their compound on fire?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who set the compound on fire?

A: Branch Davidians. Drove them crazy.

Q: (L) Were ELF or subliminals used?

A: Yes. As well as other means.

Q: (L) Did OJ Simpson kill his wife?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did he take the murder clothes and weapon to Chicago and leave it there in a bag?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where is it?

A: LA dump. One of them.

Q: (L) Is OJ Simpson going to be found guilty?

A: No.

Q: (L) What gifts did the magi/prophets bring to Jesus as a baby?

A: Gold; spices; clothing.

Q: (L) What other realm did the mother ship come from that was sighted by the magi?

A: 5th density.

Q: (L) And what was the purpose of the appearance of this mother ship at the time of the birth of Jesus?

A: Too vague.

Q: (L) Was it here for specific purposes relating to the birth of Jesus?

A: To lead the prophets.

Q: (L) Was that the main purpose?

A: No. Also observation of event and encoding.

Q: (L) Encoding of what?

A: Infant.

Q: (L) Was that encoding done physically or telepathically?

A: Both.

Q: (L) What realm or area did Jesus come from before he was born into the earth in the body of Jesus of Nazareth?

A: 5th density.

Q: (L) He was a fifth density soul?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Had he had any other incarnations in other human bodies on planet earth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many incarnations did he have before he achieved fifth density?

A: 1009.

Q: (L) Was Melchizidek an incarnation of Jesus?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was Joshua, the right hand man of Moses an incarnation of Jesus?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are there any other incarnations of Jesus with which we would be familiar if you were to name them?

A: Yes. Socrates.

Q: (L) What was the spiritual relationship of Jesus to John the Baptist?

A: Pact.

Q: (L) What was the spiritual relationship of Jesus to Mary, his mother?

A: Pact.

Q: (L) There was no other spiritual relationship in the sense of being combined souls?

A: No.

Q: (L) Were either Mary or John the Baptist fifth density souls?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Are there any fifth density souls on the earth today or any of recent times we would recognize?

A: Yes. Arafat. Sadat. Pope John V.

Q: (L) Do demons and evil spirits fear anything?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they fear any power that we, as humans, possess?

A: Yes. Knowledge.

Q: (L) Do they fear religious symbols, signs or figures?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there any name or sign or symbol that can halt their activity?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (L) Were they afraid of Christ?

A: Yes. Because of his knowledge. The mass of his knowledge raised his vibrations. Knowledge is truly power.

Q: (L) Do pentagrams have any effect in slowing down or halting negative entities?

A: Only if you think they do.

Q: (L) Is the greatest power we have to resist demonic entities held in our free will: our power to say no?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is our greatest power?

A: Knowledge.

Q: (L) Does the accumulation of spiritual knowledge hold the key?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any other clue you can give us?

A: You do not need anything else than knowledge.

Q: (L) You said the Exodus occurred in 2676 BC, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Was that the last passage of the cometary Venus?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was this activity of Venus interactive with the close passing of the cluster of comets you have mentioned?

A: Close. One of three cataclysms close together.

Q: (L) If Venus was one of the cataclysms and the cluster of comets was another, what was the third?

A: Mars.

Q: (L) Was Mars knocked out of it's orbit by Venus?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And the two appeared to do battle in the sky to the inhabitants of the earth as Velikovsky described, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Now, this cluster of comets, when was the last time it came into the solar system?

A: 3582 yrs ago?

Q: (L) What is the cycle?

A: 3600 yrs.

Q: (L) So, when is this cluster expected to hit the plane of the ecliptic again?

A: 12 to 18 years.

Q: (L) Are the aliens traveling with this cluster of comets?

A: No.

Q: (L) What land did Noah/Utnapishtim live in, what continent?

A: Atlantis.

Q: (L) Where did the ark land after the receding of the waters?

A: Egypt.

Q: (L) What caused Martek to pass close to the earth at that time since that was many thousands of years before the Venus interaction?

A: Planetary alignment gravitational aberration related to Venus.

Q: (L) So, there was a planetary line-up that caused Mars to be pulled out of its orbit?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the event a hundred or so years after the flood of Noah that was described as the confusing of languages, or the tower of Babel?

A: Spiritual confluence.

Q: (L) What purpose did the individuals who came together to build the tower intend for said tower?

A: Electromagnetic concentration of all gravity waves.

Q: (L) And what did they intend to do with these concentrated waves?

A: Mind alteration of masses.

Q: (L) What intention did they have in altering the mind of the masses?

A: Spiritual unification of the masses.

Q: (L) Who were the "gods" that looked down on the tower of Babel, at those who were building it with the intention of unification, and decided to destroy their works?

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) Okay, so the Lizzies blew up the tower of Babel. What else did they do to the minds of mankind; did they do something causing literal disruption of their understanding of language?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What tool did they use to accomplish this divisiveness?

A: Brainwashing of masses.

Q: (L) Did they do this through implants and abduction?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) What is the true meaning, the original meaning, of the Hebrew word "shem"?

A: Purity.

Q: (L) Why was this word related to the obelisks or standing stones later called "shems" by the Hebrews?

A: Symbolic of purity: unification. Uniformity.

Q: (L) Did these stones themselves actually possess any power?

A: Residual.

Q: (L) What object were the ancients going to place in the tower of Babel to...

A: Crystal.

Q: (L) Is "shem" also synonymous with "crystal"?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Shem, the son of Noah, was the ancestor of the group that built the tower, is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How were Sodom and Gomorrah destroyed and the other cities of the plain? And by whom?

A: Nuclear; EM pulse. Who else?

Q: (L) The Lizzies?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why?

A: To implant fear and obedience.

Q: (L) Weren't the Sodom and Gomorrans really evil and bad doing sodomy and Gomorrahy?

A: That is a deception of history.

Q: (L) Did Lot's wife get turned into a pillar of salt?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there any symbolism in that particular story for us today?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was the god who communicated with Abraham one of the Lizzies?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was the pact that Abraham made with the Lizzies?

A: Yes. Not directly.

Q: (L) Was Melchizidek a priest of the Lizzies?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did Melchizidek give Abraham the true information?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is the cabala the true teachings of the good guys?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is the Osirian cycle the exemplification of the action of the Lizzies upon mankind in terms of the cutting up of Osiris' body as the breaking apart of the strands of DNA?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What was the Fruit of the tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil that was supposedly eaten by Eve and then offered to Adam?

A: Knowledge restriction. Encoding.

Q: (L) What did it mean when it said Eve ate of the fruit of the tree of knowledge. What act did she perform to do that?

A: Consorted with wrong side.

Q: (L) What does consorted mean?

A: Eve is symbolic.

Q: (L) Symbolic of what?

A: Female energy.

Q: (L) The female energy did what when it consorted?

A: Lost some knowledge and power.

Q: (L) Why was the eating of the fruit of this tree called knowledge of good and evil feared by god or gods to enable Eve to be equated with gods?

A: What? Clarify please.

Q: (L) Who was the god that feared that the eating of this fruit would make Eve equal to him or them?

A: No.

Q: (L) The Bible says that God said that they were afraid that they would now take hold of the fruit of the tree of life and live forever. What does this mean? Why did the eating of this fruit make god afraid?

A: Did not.

Q: (L) What was the fruit of the tree of life?

A: Limitation.

Q: (L) How can the fruit of the tree of eternal life be limitation?

A: Conceptually limited.

Q: (L) I want you to know that this does not make a whole lot of sense.

A: Yes it does. Think carefully.

Q: (L) Was the god who walked in the garden who warned Adam and Eve not to eat of the fruit of the tree of knowledge of good and evil, was that the original creator god? i.e. the good guy?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who was that god who ordered them not to eat of this tree?

A: Complicated. Laura you are missing the obvious.

Q: (L) In what sense would the fruit of the tree of life be limiting?

A: Believing that one source contains all knowledge is contradicting reality.

Q: (L) What was the flaming sword barring re-entry to Eden?

A: Do you not understand?

Q: (L) No I do not understand.

A: Review.

Q: (F) If the concept was the eating of the fruit of the tree of knowledge provides all knowledge, then one is being deceived, because no one particular source can provide all knowledge. Therefore, when one believes in the deception, one has now trapped oneself within parameters. And, forevermore, the human race, will be poisoned by the very same problem which is reflected in several different ways: one is always seeking the truth through one pathway instead of seeking it through a myriad of pathways; and also believing in simplistic answers to very complex issues and questions.

Q: (L) What was the flaming sword barring re-entry into the garden of Eden?

A: Symbolizes trap.

Q: (L) A self-imposed flaming sword?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where was Eden?

A: Earth.

Q: (L) The entire earth was Eden?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was the "fall" in Eden, or the loss of the Edenic state, also accompanied by a cataclysm?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the nature of that cataclysm?

A: Comets.

Q: (L) The cluster you have mentioned before?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And, how long ago did this occur?

A: 309882 years ago.

Q: (L) Was the loss of the Edenic state also accompanied by a takeover of mankind by the Lizzies?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who were the original creator gods?

A: Us. Sixth Density.

Q: (L) The Cassiopaeans? Were the Pleiadeans also the original creator gods?

A: Same. Sixth Density.

Q: (L) What was the true identity of the serpent in Eden?

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) Who built the great pyramid?

A: Atlanteans.

Q: (L) What year was it built?

A: 10643 years ago.

Q: (L) Why was it built? What purpose was it used for?

A: Capture cosmic energy.

Q: (L) And what was this cosmic energy used for once it was captured?

A: Many things. Power, transport, healing, mind control, climate, etcetera.

Q: (L) Who built the sphinx?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Was the sphinx built at the same time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why was the sphinx built? What was its purpose?

A: Temple.

Q: (L) Are there records buried under the sphinx?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What happened to Neanderthal man?

A: Removed by Lizzies to other planets.

Q: (L) Is that removed as in taken off the planet physically?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What planet were they taken to?

A: Others.

Q: (L) Of the several places around this country that we have thought about moving, which one would we be happiest in?

A: Indefinite.

Q: (L) Would we be happy in the Blue Mountains in Oregon.

A: Not determinable.

Q: (L) Shouldn't you be able to give prophetic insights?

A: Too many variables in this matter.

October 7, 1994 F** and Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) What's your name?

A: Bayreera.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Are you the next in line for the energy disbursement?

A: Precisely. You are learning well.

Q: (L) Are you disbursing the energy to us?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are we giving energy to you?

A: Near. Our disbursement is akin to taking turns.

Q: (L) Is there an advantage to taking turns as opposed to having one communicant?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the advantage?

A: Energy equalization.

Q: (L) Is it difficult for you to make contact with us?

A: No.

Q: (L) Would it be difficult for you to make contact with others?

A: Becoming easier with you.

Q: (L) I would like to know the time of the great dying of the major dinosaurs, the big critters?

A: 27 million years as measured by your scale.

Q: (L) Regarding the "Fall" in Eden and the loss of the Edenic state, how long ago did that happen?

A: 309000 years ago approx.

Q: (L) What was the situation... what happened... what was the state of mankind?

A: Loss of faith caused knowledge and physical restrictions by outside forces.

Q: (L) What did the snake or the "tempter" represent?

A: Forces known to you as Lizzies; we have already taught you this.

Q: (L) I am just checking!

A: Faith dear.

Q: (L) I'm having faith, I'm just checking.

A: Suit yourself.

Q: (L) Who were the original genetic engineers of the human race?

A: Us.

Q: (L) The Cassiopaeans, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) For what purpose did you genetically engineer us? Was it a mandate from God?

A: Soul development or advancement.

Q: (L) The Sumerian story of the creation of human beings involves a story where they say they killed a god and mixed his blood and parts to mix with mud and then planted it in these female "gestation" goddesses and that this is where the human race came from. Now, this sounds an awful lot like what the "Grays" are doing at the present time. Did someone actually kill a "god", break his soul in pieces, and thereby make the human race?

A: Symbolism and not correct event sequence.

Q: (L) What was that story about? What was the real seed event?

A: Lizard beings genetically altering the human race after battle for their own feeding purposes.

Q: (L) When did these events that these Sumerian stories are talking about take place?

A: 309000 years ago, approx.

Q: (L) So, it happened so long ago that these stories have lost the truth?

A: Reflection passed down through psychic memory channel.

Q: (L) What killed off the major dinosaurs?

A: Comet impact.

Q: (L) What was the source of this comet?

A: Cluster.

Q: (L) How long has this comet cluster been with us in our solar system?

A: 890 million years.

Q: (L) What was the origin of this comet cluster? Was it originally a large planet?

A: No.

Q: (L) You said the other night that there was a planet between Mars and Jupiter that was destroyed and became the asteroid belt. Was this planet ever inhabited by sentient beings?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What caused this planet to be destroyed?

A: Psychic energy.

Q: (L) And where did the beings come from that lived on this planet? Did they evolve there?

A: No.

Q: (L) Were they also, like us, created beings?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who created them?

A: Same.

Q: (L) The Cassiopaeans?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, who created the Cassiopaeans?

A: Your super ancient spiritual ancestors.

Q: (L) Do these beings have a name?

A: No.

Q: (L) What are they called?

A: Transient passengers.

Q: (L) Where are these "Transient Passengers" From?

A: Too difficult to explain on this medium; lengthy.

Q: (L) What is the closest you know to the original God/Creator force?

A: Seek other media. Computer.

Q: (L) This cluster of comets that you talk about that caused an impact, did one of the cluster impact the earth at the time of they dinosaur dyings?

A: No one was large enough for event.

Q: (L) Was it some of these comets in the cluster that hit the earth?

A: Yes. 14 hit at that occasion.

Q: (L) Does this cluster of comets orbit around the Sun?

A: Yes. Your government already knows they're coming close again.

Q: (L) You said that the orbit is around the Sun. Where does it enter the plane of the ecliptic?

A: Varies.

Q: (L) Does it enter between Mars and Jupiter, for example?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (L) Is the orbit perpendicular to the plane of the ecliptic? Or is it at an angle?

A: In between.

Q: (L) What degrees of angle does it intersect the plane of the ecliptic?

A: Not correct idea structure. Picture a spirograph.

Q: (L) Do the comets orbit around themselves. Do they have a sort of axis?

A: No.

Q: (L) How many are in this cluster?

A: Varies.

Q: (L) Do they lose or pick any up from time to time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How big is the biggest one at this time?

A: 900 miles diameter. Spirograph.

Q: (L) The planet that was destroyed between Jupiter and Mars, you said was destroyed by psychic energy?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the source of this psychic energy?

A: Beings inhabiting the planet.

Q: (L) Do beings in this area of the galaxy just sort of destroy their planets from time to time? Is this getting to be a habit?

A: Close. Has been.

Q: (L) Did any of those beings leave that planet and come to earth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who were they? Were they humans like us?

A: Blond and blue eyed descendants.

Q: (L) Was that a colder planet?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was that planet much like earth?

A: Yes.

A: Blue eyes. Eye pigment was because planet was farther from Sol.

Q: (L) How did the people of that planet come to earth? Did they know it was going to be destroyed?

A: Some knew and were taken by Lizzies and they are the Annunaki.

Q: (L) Now, you say that the father of Jesus was an Aryan. Where did he come from?

A: Palestine.

Q: (L) What is the origin of the Aryan race?

A: 5th planet now know as asteroid belt.

Q: (L) When did they come to earth?

A: 80 thousand years ago? Difficult for us to use your measuring system.

Q: (L) Were they similar in form and structure to what they are now?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why is it that our scientists have not been able to uncover evidence of such ancient existence?

A: They have. Do not want to acknowledge it.

Q: (L) Where do the Celts come from?

A: Same. Ferocious people. Came from fifth planet.

Q: (L) When was that planet destroyed?

A: 80 thousand years ago.

Q: (L) Were any of the descendants of Jesus famous individuals that we would know.

A: Yes. Yassar Arafat. Churchill.

Q: (L) You said that the Exodus occurred in 2676; is that BC or years ago?

A: BC

Q: (L) If the Exodus occurred in 2676 BC, that is 4,670 years ago more or less, this would mean that this was not related to the comet cluster which came in 1588 BC

A: Correct.

Q: (L) Then, the comet cluster came by 8,788 BC, is that correct?

A: Close enough.

Q: (L) Was there any historical cataclysm recorded in history that we could relate to that passing?

A: No.

Q: (L) And Noah's flood occurred 12,388 BC, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Now, the time of the passage of Venus was the time of the

Exodus, is that correct? Was Venus a result of this cluster of comets?

A: Semi-stimulated by gravitational pull.

Q: (L) Venus was stimulated by the gravitational pull?

A: Attracted.

Q: (L) Venus was drawn into the solar system by the gravitational pull of the cluster of comets?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where did Venus get all its gases and clouds and so forth? What was its origin? Where did it get all this stuff?

A: Collected during fiery, friction filled journey and space matter in general.

Q: (L) Where was Venus originally from?

A: Ancient wanderer from near Arcturus.

Q: (L) What are Mars' moons?

A: Disguised bases.

Q: (L) Who built them?

A: Who else? The Lizzies.

Q: (L) The film I saw at AB's house, the Mars landing, was that an actual film of a Mars landing?

A: False.

Q: (L) Has there been a landing on Mars by the United States?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is Al Bielek a phony?

A: Semi.

Q: (L) Did he work on the Philadelphia project?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was he brainwashed to have fake outrageous memories?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is he lying deliberately?

A: Instructed by government for disinformation dissemination.

Q: (L) Did a space craft of the Lizzies piloted by the Grays crash in Roswell?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What caused the crash?

A: Ionization.

Q: (L) Were the bodies and the craft recovered by the United States Government?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are the Majestic 12 documents...

A: Semi-factual.

Q: (L) Were they dummied up?

A: Near.

Q: (L) Who did this and why?

A: To leak information and disinformation. Many were involved. ONI and CIA.

Q: (L) Is the information in the book "Majestic" factual?

A: Semi-factual. There are many glaring falsehoods.

Q: (L) What is the source of the Native American Indians?

A: Asia.

Q: (L) Across the Bering Strait?

A: No. Rescued. Transferred.

Q: (L) By whom?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) What were they rescued out of?

A: Cataclysm.

Q: (L) When did that cataclysm occur?

A: 7200 years ago approx.

Q: (L) What was the nature of that cataclysm?

A: Comets.

Q: (L) Where do the Basques come from?

A: Atlantis.

Q: (L) Is their language the Atlantean language?

A: Derivative.

Q: (L) Which came first, the Sumerians or the Egyptians.

A: Sumerians.

Q: (L) Where did the Egyptians come from?

A: Atlantis.

Q: (L) Which came first, the Sumerians or Atlanteans?

A: Atlanteans.

Q: (L) Were the Sumerians a high civilization at the same time the Atlanteans were?

A: After.

Q: (L) Did the Atlanteans go to Sumeria and afterwards go to Egypt?

A: Traveled.

Q: (L) The Atlanteans traveled to Sumeria?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did they set up outposts in Sumeria?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Then did the main Atlanteans move to Egypt when Atlantis was destroyed?

A: Yes. And elsewhere.

Q: (L) Where else did the Atlanteans go?

A: Americas. Inca. Aztec. Maya. Hopi Tribe. Pima tribe.

Q: (L) When the Jews were dispersed, did some of them come to America?

A: A few.

Q: (L) Who was the angel who communicated with the Prophet Daniel?

A: Us.

Q: (L) Who gave John Revelation?

A: The Lizzies.

Q: (L) Who did Paul encounter on the road to Damascus.

A: Spirit of the 6th density.

Q: (L) If the Revelations are from the "bad" guys, are they an accurate portrayal of the end times?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What was the source of the prophecies of Isaiah?

A: Fiction.

Q: (L) What was the source of the so-called Cassiopaeans when S** was present? Was that you guys?

A: Mixed.

Q: (L) Does Jupiter have a solid core?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was Zecariah Sitchen correct in his naming of the planets?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was the interpretation I gave to it more correct.

A: Better but needs help.

Q: (L) True meaning of the word "Shem"?

A: Purity.

Q: (L) What language is the root of this word found in?

A: Atlantean. Hebrew.

Q: (L) Where did the Jews come from?

A: Atlantis.

Q: (L) Who was Yahweh.

A: Fictional being.

Q: (L) Who was the god that spoke to Moses on the mount?

A: Audible projection of Lizards.

Q: (L) Did Moses at any time realize that he had been duped by the Lizzies?

A: No.

Q: (L) Yet, the other night you said that Moses is also doing work with Christ on another plane, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, if he was misled by the Lizzies, how did he get to be a good guy?

A: Taught afterward.

Q: (L) After what?

A: Plane transfer.

Q: (L) Did Moses die?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who took him?

A: Us.

October 09, 1994 F**and Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Who do we have with us?

A: Baderea.

Q: (L) What do the Cassiopaeans look like?

A: Light form.

Q: (L) What do you mean by light form?

A: Humanoid light form.

Q: (L) Are you physical in atomic terms?

A: All according to the perceiver.

Q: (L) Do you mean you arrange yourselves according to what the perceiver wants?

A: No. It is according to perception capacity.

Q: (L) Can you appear to us?

A: No. Vibrational frequency envelope of your density prevents this.

Q: (L) Are you ever in any way physical?

A: Varying degrees according to realm.

Q: (L) Why are you communicating with us?

A: Because you called.

Q: (L) What are the differences between the Celts and the Aryans?

A: Geographic and cultural.

Q: (L) Are there any differences inherent from the former planetary home?

A: No. Post arrival difference development.

Q: (L) Were they the same prior to arrival?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was Mars ever inhabited?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) By whom?

A: By those you now know as Sasquatch or Bigfoot.

Q: (L) Do they now live on this planet as a result of being brought here by other beings?

A: They are transitory. Do not inhabit on a permanent basis.

Q: (L) Well, how do they come and go?

A: They are the slaves and "pets" of the Lizard Beings.

Q: (L) How did the Sasquatch get here from Mars?

A: Brought by Lizard Beings but they do not inhabit earth.

Q: (L) Why have Sasquatch been seen in remote places throughout history?

A: Put there for menial slave tasks.

Q: (L) Does that mean that whenever Sasquatch have been seen that there is a Lizard nearby?

A: No.

Q: (L) What menial tasks might they be doing?

A: Collecting samples.

Q: (L) Why has everyone who has ever come in contact with Sasquatch commented on the awful odor of them? Why do they stink?

A: Organic functions.

Q: (L) What is it about their organic functions that makes them stink?

A: Sweat.

Q: (L) Who killed Sir Harry Oakes?

A: David Crofts.

Q: (L) Who was St. Issa of India.

A: Lama Kirtanah.

Q: (L) Where was he from?

A: Palestine.

Q: (L) When was he in India?

A: 13 and 14 AD

Q: (L) Is F**'s mind programmed?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) To do what?

A: To be an open channel.

Q: (L) By who?

A: Us.

Q: (L) You said one other time that he was also programmed by the Grays.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) To do what?

A: To destroy himself.

Q: (L) Is this why it is important for him to channel?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why do they feed off emotions?

A: To fuel their energy.

Q: (L) Details about Jesus' extended "sleep" state.

A: He spent 96 hours in a comatose state in a cave near Jerusalem. When he awoke, he prophesied to his disciples and then exited the cave. 27,000 people had assembled because of mother ship appearance and he was taken up in a beam of light.

Q: (L) Why did we have trouble with the tape recorder?

A: Influence of Lizard beings. In your head.

Q: (L) Why didn't you guys tell me the tape was not recording?

A: Must experience to learn to practice precaution.

Q: (L) I am going to give a list of planets written about in the Sumerian texts which Dr. Sitchen has interpreted. I would like for you to give me the true translation of these names. What was meant by : Mummu: Comet cluster. Lahamu: Venus Lahmu: Earth The Hammered Bracelet: Comet trail of Venus and cluster. Anshar: Jupiter. Anu: Moon. E

A: Sun. Gag

A: Saturn. Marduk: Mars. Tiamat: Sirius.

Q: (L) You say that Christ gave into temptation, could you please clarify what that means to us?

A: Three women represented sexual temptation. He felt bad after each. He washed himself and asked for strength and forgiveness.

Q: (L) What did Christ write on the ground in the story about the adulteress who was about to be stoned?

A: Look into soul.

Q: (L) That is what he wrote?

A: Yes. Translation.

Q: (L) What, exactly, does the U.S. Government know about aliens?

A: That they exist.

Q: (L) Does the government have or did they ever have a treaty with any aliens?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is the treaty still in effect?

A: Never was.

Q: (L) Did they try to get a treaty with them?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did the aliens refuse?

A: No. Tricked.

Q: (L) How long before the U.S. government realized they had been tricked?

A: 19 years.

Q: (L) What year was this?

A: 1972.

Q: (L) Does the government have any alien technology?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this technology they were given?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this mind control technology?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Does the government have the ability to say, walk through walls as the aliens do?

A: Incompetent.

Q: (L) Does the government listen to us on the telephone?

A: Can.

Q: (L) The individual in the Karla Turner book who had an experience similar to virtual reality, inside a blue bubble, who did this?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) Who were the grays working for when they did that?

A: Lizard Beings.

Q: (L) Is M F working for either the government or the aliens?

A: Aliens.

Q: (L) Which aliens is he working for?

A: Lizard beings. Unwittingly.

Q: (L) What influence was Adolf Hitler under when he undertook to do the things he did. Who was guiding him?

A: Lizards. Indirectly.

Q: (L) What connection did they use to influence him?

A: Projected beings of human type, inspired forms of great Aryan spirits.

Q: (L) Can you tell us more about the six billion people on the planet at the time of Noah's flood. Where were most of these beings living?

A: Atlantis.

Q: (L) In the upcoming cataclysms, which continent is going to suffer the most destruction?

A: As yet undetermined.

Q: (L) Why are there more abductions by the grays in the United States than in other countries around the world?

A: Government opened channel.

Q: (L) Are there alien bases in the United States?

A: Yes. New Mexico, Colorado, Off Florida, Appalachia, California.

Q: (L) Are these underground bases?

A: Yes. Also under water.

Q: (L) What age was I the first time I was abducted?

A: Three.

Q: (L) Who abducted me?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) What was the purpose of that abduction?

A: Encoding.

Q: (L) To do what?"

A: Kill yourself.

Q: (L) Why did they want me to kill myself?

A: Threat to reveal truth.

Q: (L) When did they abduct me next?

A: Age three.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Did they ever at any time do anything to my physical body to

cause me problems?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What did they do.

A: Implant.

Q: (L) What kind of implant and where?

A: Brain silicon.

Q: (L) Did they ever put one in the lower part of my spine?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was I ever abducted by you guys?

A: No. Contacted at age three. We do not abduct.

Q: (L) How did the grays know I would be a threat to them?

A: Image aural reading.

Q: (L) Is this the same reason they have abducted F** so many times?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many times have I been abducted?

A: 17 (This is five more than previously stated)

Q: (L) How many times have they abducted F**?

A: 53

Q: (L) Why have they abducted F** more than me?

A: You fight it.

Q: (L) When was the last time they abducted me?

A: Age 22

Q: (L) When was the last time F**?

A: Age 23

Q: (L) So they haven't been abducting us for quite some time, is that it?

A: So far.

Q: (L) Do they have any plans to abduct either of us again?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is there any way we can prevent it?

A: Knowledge channel.

Q: (L) Could you describe to me the true meaning of the Osirian cycle. What was the symbology of the killing of Osiris and the cutting up of the body?

A: Removal of knowledge centers.

Q: (L) Knowledge centers in what?

A: Your DNA.

Q: (L) So, the breaking up of Osiris' body represents the breaking up of the DNA in our bodies?

A: Partly. Also means knowledge capacity reduction.

Q: (L) What was the symbology of the throwing of the phallus into the river and it's being eaten by three fishes?

A: Sexual violence energy introduction.

Q: (L) What did Isis searching for her lord Osiris symbolize?

A: Separation of female energy from male energy union.

Q: (L) Does this have anything to do with brain activity?

A: Yes. The separating of the hemispheres of the brain.

Q: (L) Was this achieved through DNA modification?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What did the son of Isis, Horus, represent?

A: New reality of limitation.

Q: (L) What is the meaning of Horus avenging himself upon Set, the murderer of his father, Osiris?

A: Beginning of perpetual conflict energy to limit humanity.

Q: (L) Who did Set represent?

A: War.

Q: (L) What war?

A: All.

Q: (L) You say that part of what was done to the human race was that our capacity to retain or absorb knowledge was reduced genetically, was there anything done to F** or I either before or after birth in this regard?

A: In process of altering to make smarter. Ongoing since conception. Capacity for processing information will increase exponentially.

Q: (L) You mean we are going to get smarter than we already are?

A: Much. [Much laughter]

Q: (L) Who are the beings that have been abducting Karla Turner and her family?

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) Why have they been abducting that group of people?

A: Same reasons they have been abducting you and F**.

Q: (L) They have been abducting Karla Turner and her family because they perceive them as a threat?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In one abduction where her son was involved, what was the black shadowy thing that seemed like a moving "nothing" on the ground?

A: Blocked grays. Son not as in tune as Karla. Careful driving alone to lectures and meetings.

Q: (L) Should she make sure there is always someone with her in the car?

A: At night and on lonely roads. Nephew must pay attention. Also son's friend.

Q: (L) Why did the Egyptians mummify their dead?

A: Superstition.

Q: (L) Was there really a curse on the tomb of King Tut that caused

the deaths of many people?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who put the curse there?

A: Egyptians. Anybody can create curse successfully with enough mental energy.

Q: (L) What happened to Tiffany Sessions?

A: Murdered.

Q: (L) By whom?

A: Bob August.

Q: (L) Where is the body.

A: Many sites. We are trying to contact Karla Turner's son's former roommate. But he is resisting. She does not realize the extreme importance. Communicate this to her now please Laura.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 16, 1994 F**, Laura, V**

Q: Hello.

A: Hello. Music is Good.

Q: (L) Can you give us your name?

A: Cederra.

Q: (L) I would like to know what is the origin of the Freemasons?

A: Osirians.

Q: (L) Can you tell us when the original Freemasons formed as a society?

A: 5633 BC

Q: (L) Is Freemasonry as it is practiced today the same?

A: 33rd degree, yes.

Q: (L) So, there is a continuing tradition for over 7 thousand years?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this organization with a plan to take over and rule the world?

A: Not exactly.

Q: (L) What is their focus?

A: Overseers.

Q: (L) Of what?

A: The status of quorum.

Q: (L) What is the quorum?

A: Deeper knowledge organization. Totally secret to your kind as of yet. Very important with regard to your future.

Q: (L) In what way?

A: Changes.

Q: (L) Can you get more specific? Is that changes to us personally?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Earth changes?

A: Also.

Q: (L) What is the relationship between this quorum and the Cassiopaeans?

A: They communicate with us regularly.

Q: (L) Do they do this knowing you are Cassiopaeans or do they do it thinking...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Has there been an ongoing relationship between the Cassiopaeans and this quorum for these thousands of years?

A: For some time as you measure it.

Q: (L) What is the origin of the Cabala?

A: Channeled truths given to early pre-Mosaic Jews to use your terminology.

Q: (L) When the Jewish commentators began setting down the teachings, was this the first time this had been put into writing?

A: No. Not even close.

Q: (L) Is the form that it is in today very close to the original form and can it be relied upon?

A: No. Corrupted.

Q: (L) What is the origin of the books of Enoch?

A: Sanskritian society in area now referred to as India.

Q: (L) What evaluation can we give the books of Enoch as far as level of truth?

A: 50% of area was destroyed in nuclear conflagration in between

Q: (L) In between what?

A: Then and now in the expanded present.

Q: (L) What is the "expanded" present?

A: The real measure of time.

Q: (L) Who was Hermes Trismegistus?

A: Traitor to court of Pharaoh Rana.

Q: (L) Who is Pharaoh Rana?

A: Egyptian leader of spiritual covenant.

Q: (L) In what way was Hermes a traitor?

A: Broke covenant of spiritual unity of all peoples in area now known as Middle East.

Q: (L) Who did Hermes betray?

A: Himself; was power hungry.

Q: (L) What acts did he do?

A: Broke covenant; he inspired divisions within ranks of Egyptians, Essenes, Aryans, and Persians et cetera.

Q: (L) What was his purpose in doing this?

A: Divide and conquer as inspired by those referred to as Brotherhood in Bramley book you have read.

Q: (L) Is this the Brotherhood of the snake Hermes formed in rejection of unity?

A: Hermes did not form it; it was long since in existence.

Q: (L) Who was the originator of the Brotherhood of the Serpent as described in the Bramley book?

A: Lizard Beings.

Q: (L) Where did Moses get his knowledge?

A: Us.

Q: (L) Okay, you told us before that he saw or interacted with a holographic projection created by the Lizard Beings. Was that the experience on Mount Sinai?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, well, if he got knowledge from you, did he get this prior to the interactions with the Lizard beings?

A: Yes. He was corrupted by imagery. He was deceived by the

imagery a la Joseph Smith, for example.

Q: (L) Are you saying that Joseph Smith, the recipient of the Mormon texts, was deceived by the Lizards also?

A: Yes. They do that a lot.

Q: (L) Why did it take so long for us to get a "good source" through this medium?

A: Too many interactions with channel cancellers.

Q: (L) Who are the individuals are channel cancellers?

A: It would not be our way to name names.

Q: (L) Do you mean people we have had involved in our lives?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does it have anything to do with our activities?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does it involve other entities that have tried to come through that have blocked the channel?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are they Lizards?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are there any exercises we can use to help our bodies transform into fourth density?

A: Not necessary. It is the soul that matters.

Q: (L) Does this mean that if we focus on soul development, that at the time of transformation that our bodies will automatically be transformed for us?

A: No. It is natural process. No preparation is needed.

Q: (L) So, if you are meant to transform, you will, if you are not you won't?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does this mean that when my body reacts to certain foods that I should stop eating them? Is my body trying to tell me something?

A: Up to you. Nothing needs to "tell" you anything.

Q: (L) Can you clarify that?

A: Why are you searching for guidance where it is not needed?

Q: (L) In other words, if we just do each day what naturally comes to us as the best choice in each moment, we are on the right track?

A: Precisely.

Q: (V) I find the information of transforming to the fourth dimension very exciting and natural which is why I ask if this is going to be something I will experience in the future excluding death?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) If, theoretically, an individual... I am getting a very unusual feeling right at this moment, why?

A: Metabolic changes enhanced by accelerated learning.

Q: (L) Is this happening to all three of us?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, as I was starting to say, if, theoretically an individual was to develop in a natural way by making all the proper choices, and was to arrive at the point in time when the major transition is to be made, would that individual's body pass through into that heightened dimension in a physical state? Remember, this is just a theoretical person...

A: Of course.

Q: (L) Now suppose this theoretical person were to pass through this transition to the other side, what state would they find their body in? Would it be exactly as it is now in terms of solidity? What would be the experience?

A: The key concept here is variability of physicality.

Q: (L) Does this mean that everybody will be different or that an individual will have greater control over the substance and constitution of the body?

A: Not exactly either. Your physicality will be variable according to need and circumstance.

Q: (L) Okay, does this mean that sometimes we will be more of a light body?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Does this mean that sometimes we will be more of a firm body as we have now?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Will our bodies age differently?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What will be the median lifespan?

A: 400 years

Q: (L) And will those who pass through this transition as, say, 50 year olds, will they have an equal opportunity to live an additional 400 years?

A: Will regenerate in youthful appearance.

Q: (L) Now, when you say 400 years, will it be that the plane has a different orbit and that a year will be different?

A: No.

Q: (L) Will the days be different as to length of time light and dark as they are now?

A: Not the point. Planet will be 4th density as well.

Q: (L) But will the days and nights be different and will the orbit be different? Will the axial angle be changed?

A: You are thinking in terms of the 3rd level density. The rules will be so totally different that physical inspired comparisons are moot.

Q: (L) But I like the sunshine and birds singing and breezes. I just want to know if those things will be the same.

A: In some fashion.

Q: (L) Can't you give a few clues?

A: We must let you see for yourself.

Q: (V) I had an experience with Preying Mantis beings. Who are they?

A: Minturians.

Q: (L) Where are they from?

A: Orion.

Q: (L) Are the Orions the bad guys?

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) Well, what group do they belong to?

A: Federation as do the Pleiadians.

Q: (L) Did they abduct me or what is the source of this memory?

A: It is a memory of a past life held in the deep subconscious level.

Q: (L) What did they do to me?

A: Retroprogramming for learning purposes.

Q: (L) For what?

A: Lessons are to be learned by you not told by us.

Q: (L) Why did the grays abduct V___?

A: To try to encode her to destroy herself.

Q: (L) Has she overcome this programming?

A: Hopefully. There is always room for error. Remember, free will is the most important law of consciousness in creation.

Q: (V) I had a dream about being a teacher and showing small children how to use light and color. Was this precognition?

A: Probably.

Q: (L) Would this probability be within the next ten years?

A: Listen. Open.

Q: (L) What is the meaning of the number 666 in the book of Revelation?

A: Visa.

Q: (L) You mean as in credit card?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are credit cards the work of what 666 represents?

A: Yes?

Q: (L) Should we get rid of all credit cards?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Would it be more to our advantage than not to disconnect ourselves from the credit system?

A: Isn't just credit also debit.

Q: (L) Is that an affirmative.

A: How are you going to do this?

Q: (L) Well, do you have any suggestions?

A: World will soon have nothing but credit and debit have you not heard of this new visa debit cards this is the future of money as controlled by the world banking system i.e. the brotherhood i.e. Lizards i.e. antichrist.

Q: (L) If I don't have a credit card then I don't have to belong to this system?

A: No. You will have no choices: belong or starve.

Q: (L) What happened to free will?

A: Brotherhood AKA Lizards AKA antichrist has interfered with free will for 309000 years. They are getting desperate as we near the change.

Q: (V) It has always been my nature to rebel against that which I did not feel was good for me. Is rebellion against this system possible?

A: If you are willing to leave the body.

Q: (L) Leave the body as in death, croak, kick the bucket?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If we were to move...

A: Changes will follow turmoil be patient.

Q: (L) We would like to move into the country. Will it be possible to get along without this credit/debit card leading that kind of life?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they going to have the kind of capability of controlling everything and everybody no matter where they are?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Even if we moved to Guyana and built a log hut in the rain forest and didn't bother anybody, we'd still get sucked into this thing?

A: Laura you will feel the effect of the Lizard beings desperate push for total control no matter where you go.

Q: (L) That is inexpressibly depressing. Do you understand?

A: Why? Change will follow.

Q: (L) Will it follow soon?

A: You are slipping a bit. Refer to Literature "Bringers of the Dawn". Challenge will be ecstasy if viewed with proper perspective which is not, we repeat: not of third level reality, understand?

Q: (L) In the reference cited, Joan of Arc is described as feeling ecstatic while burning at the stake. Is that what you mean?

A: Sort of, but you need not burn at the stake.

Q: (L) That's small comfort. There's other ways to die.

A: We are not speaking of death, Laura. If you listen to those who are firmly rooted in 3rd level this is when you run the risk of slipping in your knowledge learned no matter how good the intentions i.e.

L***.

Q: (L) What do you mean about L***?

A: Guyana.

Q: (L) What do you mean "Challenge will be ecstasy"? What sort of challenge?

A: Living through the turmoil ahead.

Q: (L) Several books I have read have advised moving to rural areas and forming groups and storing food etc...

A: Disinformation. Get rid of this once and for all. That is 3rd level garbage.

Q: (L) We feel pretty helpless at the mercy of beings who can come in and feed off of us at will. Do we have someone on our side, pulling for our team, throwing us energy or something?

A: Who do you think you have been communicating with?

Q: (L) Are you going to be able to assist us through this turmoil?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are you going to?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) If we call, can we get your assistance?

A: All you have to do is ask.

Q: (L) Will we go through any periods when we may be cut off from help?

A: You are never ever cut off.

Q: (L) Oh, I don't want to suffer!

A: You need not suffer. Stop thinking 3rd level.

Q: (L) I don't want anybody I love to suffer either. I don't want any pain. I've suffered enough!

A: You are stuck at 3rd level tonight.

Q: (L) It's not just that. There is so much disinformation you just don't know who to believe... I mean, how do we know we can believe you? There are so many sources out there deceiving and they do it so cleverly. Look at the Bible... for 2,000 years people have been believing that...

A: They deceive when you allow it.

Q: (L) I know you are supposed to take some things on faith... but, do you see my problem here?

A: Yes, but you don't.

Q: (L) What is my problem?

A: Mental block.

Q: (L) In the recent past you indicated that chapter 24 of Matthew and chapter 21 of Luke, were given by Jesus after his extended sleep state. Now, both of those chapters refer to the present time as being like the days of Noah. Is that a correct assessment?

A: In a sense and individual events are as yet undetermined.

Q: (L) Well, the story of Noah tells us that Noah was told to build an ark.

A: Symbolic.

Q: (L) Yet Noah built an ark. Was it true that certain individuals, whoever they were, built boats or did things to survive that terrible cataclysm?

A: No. Look at it this way. Noah built a boat because it seemed like an enjoyable enterprise and when the flood came it came in handy, see?

Q: (L) So, you are saying that if we do what we do because we enjoy it that we will be in the right place at the right time, doing the right thing when whatever happens happens, right?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Are you saying that we will be led to do what we should be doing and be where we should be?

A: You will just fall into it but if you force things you run the risk of going astray.

Q: (L) Am I correct in thinking that many people who think they are channeling are just channeling earthbound spirits?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (L) Is it possible to channel dead people who have gone into the light?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (L) Would it be possible for us to do this with other people present so that they could ask questions also?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is S*** under the influence of other forces?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who?

A: Who else? The Lizzies.

Q: (L) Is it acceptable within universal law to do spirit release work on people without requesting their permission?

A: You already do this without inquiry.

Q: (L) Is it alright to do it without inquiry?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is it possible that we could be loading ourselves with Karmic debt by sticking our noses in where we may not be wanted?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Would it be better to not do this without request?

A: You must answer within yourself.

Q: (L) Can one do a spirit release on another after asking the higher self permission?

A: Too many conflicting thought patterns.

Q: (L) Can one ask the higher self for permission to do a cleansing?

A: Be cautious not to interfere with karmic learning assignments.

Q: (L) Do some people have attachments that are part of karma?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Let's go back to the subject of the beast and the number 666. You say that following the enforcement of control by the Lizzies on the entire world that the change is going to take place, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How long following?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Several prophetic works have said that this period is going to last 6.3 or 7 years. Is that correct?

A: Open.

Q: (L) On the subject of the 666, I was given an insight into this

several years ago as to another meaning of it, is that interpretation also correct?

A: Maybe. VI is 6 in Roman Numerals. S was 6 in ancient Egypt. A was 6 in Sanskrit. VISA, see, is 666. Interesting that to travel for extended periods one needs a "visa" also, yes?

Q: (L) The other parts of chapter 13... Verse one says, "I stood on the sandy beach I saw a beast coming up out of the sea with ten horns and seven heads. On his horns he had ten royal crowns and blasphemous titles on his heads..." What does this verse mean?

A: Many meanings. Monetary control. 10 represents universal control of whole units of value.

Q: (L) So, the ten horns represent units of value, so we are talking about money here. What are the blasphemous titles on his heads?

A: In God we trust.

Q: (L) "And the beast that I saw resembled a leopard..."

A: New World Order.

Q: (L) "And to him the dragon gave his might and power and great dominion..." Who is the dragon?

A: Read again please.

Q: (L) "And the beast I saw resembled a leopard..." What does the leopard signify?

A: Leopard is fast moving and distinctly patterned.

Q: (L) "His feet were like those of a bear..." what do the feet represent?

A: Russia.

Q: (L) Why are the feet like those of a bear?

A: Hidden power center in that geographic location.

Q: (L) What nature this power center?

A: Same as USA. Feet are not so easily seen.

Q: (L) Does this mean that Russia and the US are secretly united?

A: Under same control.

Q: (L) Are these the Lizards?

A: At the root.

Q: (L) "His mouth was like that of a lion..." What does mouth represent and why is it like a lions?

A: Noisy and boastful.

Q: (L) Who is noisy and boastful and how is this going to manifest?

A: Economic power structure. Lion is powerful and commands attention by roaring. Who has been speaking loudly about a new world order?

Q: (L) The United States?

A: Close. Elements of same.

Q: (L) "One of his heads seemed to have a deadly wound, but his death stroke was healed and the whole earth went after the beast in amazement and admiration..." What does it mean that one of his heads seemed to have a deadly wound?

A: Aliens.

Q: (L) The aliens will seem to be a deadly wound to the Beast?

A: Initially.

Q: (L) "But his death stroke was healed, and the whole earth went after the Beast with amazement and admiration..." What does this mean?

A: Initial fear gives way to worship and admiration.

Q: (L) "They fell down and gave homage to the dragon because he had bestowed on the beast all of his dominion and authority..." Who is this dragon?

A: World Body Politic.

Q: (L) And who is this Beast?

A: New World Order AKA Brotherhood AKA Lizzies AKA antichrist.

Q: (L) "The Beast was given the power of speech uttering boastful and blasphemous words and was given freedom to exert his authority and exercise his will during 42 months..."

A: Timing is open. Power of speech is self explanatory in terms of audio and video media.

Q: (L) "And he opened his mouth to speak slanders against God blaspheming his name and his abode even vilifying those who live in heaven..." Does this mean that this group, this beast are going to...

A: Disseminate disinformation with respect to encouraging worship, loyalty and obedience to antichrist.

Q: (L) "He was further permitted to wage war on God's holy people and to overcome them and power was given him to extend his authority over every tribe and people and every tongue and nation..." Does this means trials and tribulations of those who refuse to submit?

A: No. See previous answer.

Q: (L) "And all the inhabitants of the earth will fall down in admiration... everyone whose name has not been recorded from the foundation of the world in the Book of Life of the Lamb that was slain in sacrifice from the foundation of the world..." What are "those whose names are recorded in the Book of Life... what is the Book of Life?

A: Supercomputer.

Q: (L) The Book of Life of the Lamb... everyone whose name has not been recorded... it is saying that the people who are going to worship the Beast are names that have not been recorded... does that mean that there is a supercomputer recording the names of those who do not worship the beast?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And who has this supercomputer?

A: Beast. All names will be recorded as being either obedient or disobedient.

Q: (L) Who is this "Lamb?"

A: Beast.

Q: (L) "If anyone is able to hear let him listen: whoever leads into captivity will himself go into captivity; if anyone slays with the sword, with the sword will he be slain... herein is the call for the patience and fidelity of the saints (God's people)... "Who are God's people?"

A: All.

Q: (L) What does it mean: "Whoever leads into captivity will go into captivity?"

A: Follow the leader.

Q: (L) If they follow the leader they will become captive and if they fight with the leader they will be killed?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) "Then I saw another Beast rising up out of the land; he had two horns like a lamb and he spoke like a dragon..." What does this signify?

A: Other faces of the same entity.

Q: (L) What does it mean that he had two horns like a lamb? A lamb doesn't have horns. Why does it say he has horns?

A: Confusion by contradiction.

Q: (L) And what does the lamb represent?

A: Same face of the Beast.

Q: (L) What does it mean he "spoke like a dragon"??

A: Same.

Q: (L) "He exerts all the power and right of control as the former beast in his presence and causes the earth and those who dwell upon it to exalt and deify the beast whose deadly wound was healed and worship him..." Well, it seems to say that there is a second beast that is different from the first beast but you are saying that it is just another face of the beast...

A: Yes. Look at it this way, aliens one face; God another; government another et cetera.

Q: (L) Did you mean to say that God was another face of the beast?

A: As represented by religion.

Q: (L) "He performs great signs, startling miracles, even making fire fall from the sky to the earth in men's sight.." What does that mean?

A: Aliens perform "miracles".

Q: (L) And what is the "image" of the Beast?

A: Aliens.

Q: (L) What does it mean to have been wounded by the sword and still live?

A: Perceived as scary then Godlike.

Q: (L) "And he was permitted to impart the breath of life into the Beast's image so that the statue of the beast could actually talk and to cause all to be put to death that would not bow down and worship the image of the beast." What does this mean?

A: Total control once deception is complete.

Q: (L) "Compels all alike, both small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to be marked with an inscription on their right hand or on their foreheads...." What is this inscription?

A: Visa ID number.

Q: (L) Is this going to be actually physically put on our bodies?

A: Encoded.

Q: (L) How? Is that what the aliens do when they abduct people?

A: No.

Q: (L) How is it going to be done?

A: Stamped.

Q: (L) By what technical means?

A: Electronic encoding. A series of numbers.

Q: (L) Are they going to put these on our skins or imbed them in the skin on our heads or hand...?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does that mean that you will have to place your hand on an electronic scanner in order to conduct any type of monetary transaction?

A: Precisely.

Q: (L) Okay, it says: "Here is room for discernment, a call for the wisdom of interpretation, let him who has intelligence, penetration, insight enough calculate the number of the Beast, for it is a human number, the number of a certain man, his number is 666. What does this mean?

A: Visa as explained previously. Everyone will get their own number and it will be a Visa number, the number of the Beast.

Q: (L) "Then I looked and Lo! the lamb stood on Mount Zion and with him 144,000 men who had his name and his father's name inscribed on their foreheads..." What does that mean?

A: ID. The Lamb is the Leadership council of the world bank. Many will think they are taking the "mark" of God when actually being marked by the Beast.

Q: (L) "And I heard a voice from Heaven like the sound of great waters and like the rumbling of might thunder and the voice I heard seemed like the music of harpists accompanying themselves on their harps..." What is this voice from heaven and the sound like great waters and mighty thunder?

A: The return of Christ.

Q: (L) "And they sing a new song... No one could learn to sing that song except the 144,000 who had been ransomed from the earth... you said the 144,000 are the leaders of the world bank and here it says they have been ransomed from the earth at the coming of Christ... it says the 144,000 have not defiled themselves by relations with women for they are pure as virgins. These are they who follow the Lamb wherever he goes...they have been ransomed..."

A: Symbolism added later and this is not entirely accurate point. The symbols have been mixed. Tends to encourage elitism and divisiveness.

Q: (L) Are the 144,000 good guys or bad guys as we would term them?

A: Both. But they are ones who have supreme knowledge.

Q: (L) Are these human beings?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) There will be 144,000 people on the earth who have supreme knowledge?

A: Approximately.

Q: (L) Now, this 144,000, are we among that number? Just curious.

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) "No lie was found to be upon their lips for they are blameless, spotless, untainted without blemish. And I saw another angel flying in midair with an eternal gospel to tell to the inhabitants of the earth, every race and tribe and people, and he cried with a mighty voice: Revere God and give him glory, for the hour of his judgment has arrived, fall down before him, pay him homage and adoration and worship him who created heaven and earth and the sea and the springs of water..." What does this tell us?

A: Added later by questionable source.

Q: (L) "Then a second angel followed declaring: Fallen, fallen is Babylon the Great, she who made all nations drink of the wine of her passionate unchastity..." Who is Babylon and what does it mean she has fallen?

A: Same as previous answer.

Q: (L) "Another angel followed, a third, saying with a mighty voice saying whoever pays homage to the beast and permits his stamp to be put on his forehead or on his hand he too shall have to drink of the wine of God's indignation and wrath poured undiluted into the cup of his anger, and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels and in the presence of the lamb..."

A: Disinformation. Intended to create fear and resistance so that the aliens can feed off of these emotions.

Q: (L) "Again I looked and lo! I saw a white cloud and sitting on the cloud one resembling a son of man with a crown of gold on his head and a sharp scythe in his hand..." Is that further additions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) "Another angel came out of the temple saying with a mighty voice to the one sitting on the cloud: put in your scythe and reap for the hour has arrived to gather the harvest for the earth's crop is fully ripened..."

A: More fear based disinformation.

Q: (L) Now, I have compared certain passages of Revelations to the

work of Immanuel Velikovsky, were those sections accurate in what they describe?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And those are events that will transpire after the Lizzies have done their thing, after the Visa is in place, and before or after Christ returns?

A: Before.

Q: (L) So the cluster of comets is going to come before the return of Christ??

A: Yes. But return is just one event not the whole thing.

Q: (L) Is there going to be massive disruption on the planet and maybe a lot of people transitioning out of the body simultaneously because of the interaction of this cluster of comets and the earth.

A: Close.

Q: (L) And, shortly following this event, Christ will return?

A: As part of the whole.

Q: (L) That is going to be part of the cluster of comets activity?

A: After.

Q: (L) What is Christ going to do after he returns?

A: Teach.

Q: (L) How many people are going to be on the planet to receive this teaching?

A: Open.

Q: (L) May we assume there will be six billion?

A: Assume as you please.

Q: (L) You keep saying that the return of Christ is a part of the whole as though there is some important thing that I am missing the question to discover. Consider that question asked... tell me what it is I am missing, please.

A: Obvious if you have been paying attention.

Q: (L) And that is...?

A: The transition to 4th density.

Q: (L) Is the transition to 4th density going to happen before the comets or after?

A: After.

Q: (L) Is the interaction of the comets and the planet earth going to....

A: Precede the transition.

Q: (L) Is it going to generate this change in some way?

A: No.

Q: (L) It's not going to have anything to do with electromagnetic interactions which would heighten the atomic vibrations of the planet?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, the comets are going to make a mess of things and then the transition is going to come as Christ comes?

A: Before.

Q: (L) The transition will happen and we will all be standing around glazed in the eyes or whatever, wondering what to do with ourselves, because we are finding ourselves in a new estate we have not been in before, and then Christ comes?

A: More or less.

Q: (L) Now, what is going to happen after Christ comes back and everything is sort of straightening out and he is teaching... is everybody on the planet going to be gathered together in one place to receive these teachings?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is he going to travel around and teach?

A: Technology.

Q: (L) He will teach via the media?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And we are still going to have access to our media, television and radio and so forth?

A: Some.

Q: (L) Are some people at that point in time or just prior to this transition, going to leave in large groups with the Lizzies?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are there going to be large groups of people moving into domed cities on the planet living in "cahoots" with the Lizzies?

A: Close.

Q: (L) In other words there may be areas of Lizzie control on the planet and areas under the control of Christ?

A: Christ does not control.

Q: (L) Will the Lizzie people come out of their cities from time to time and "molest" the followers of Christ from time to time?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) So, in other words, we will have a greatly reduced population, people here and people there, none of whom are totally united on the planet?

A: Goodnight.

October 18, 1994 F** and Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Can you give us your name and opening statement?

A: Dedeba. Hello.

Q: (L) Are you a discarnate?

A: Cassiopaeian.

Q: (L) Why do you not seem to have as much energy as the others?

A: Slow at first. Builds.

Q: (L) Has someone of you been looking over my shoulder during the day and reading the questions I have been preparing?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are you prepared to answer my questions fully and completely tonight?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are you a male or female?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Are all Cassiopaeians both male and female?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do you reproduce in anyway?

A: We are Light.

Q: (L) Have the Cassiopaeians ever been in physical bodies?

A: Ever is subjective.

Q: (L) Okay, at any point in space time have you occupied physical bodies?

A: Have, will and do.

Q: (L) Are you talking about the simultaneous past present and future?

A: Omnipresent.

Q: (L) Are you part of the collective subconscious, unconscious, or consciousness?

A: Too vague.

Q: (L) Are you part of our higher consciousness?

A: So is everything else.

Q: (L) Are you prepared for my questions and to give practical answers because you know I am a practical person.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Would anyone else be able to answer the sorts of questions we ask?

A: Anyone covers wide spectrum.

Q: (L) You understand our frustration with a lot of channeled sources?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Our frustration lies in the fact that when a question is answered it is rarely, if ever, answered succinctly, directly, or anywhere near the point.

A: So your perspective, yes, to not do...

Q: (L) Is there any such thing as racial superiority regarding the races on the planet earth?

A: Only karmically determined by physical confinement assignment.

Q: (L) It can be karmically determined to be born into one race or another?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are the Aryan/Celts who came to this planet from the other one that was destroyed, were they, when they came, in any way superior to the humans already here?

A: Somewhat.

Q: (L) What was the nature of this superiority?

A: Durability.

Q: (L) Physical or mental?

A: Physical.

Q: (L) Well, blond haired, blue-eyed people seem to be somewhat more delicate or thin-skinned compared to, say, the blacks.

A: In this environment on surface.

Q: (L) Which race on earth is the oldest?

A: All are same.

Q: (L) Even the Aryan/Celts from the other planet?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was there ever a time in history when Kantek, Martek, and Earth were all three occupied by sentient races which communicated with one another?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was there ever a time in history when all three planets were occupied simultaneously?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why are there different races?

A: Many reasons. Experimental creations. Partly.

Q: (L) Where did the Orientals come from?

A: Same as all others. Result of experimentation.

Q: (L) Did they originate on this planet? Are they native to this planet?

A: Both. Orientals reserved for souls most advanced; Aryans most aggressive; Negroes most naturally attuned to earth vibrational frequency. So are "native Americans".

Q: (L) Can you determine my dominant genetic type?

A: Caucasian.

Q: (L) Is Caucasian different from Aryan or Celtic?

A: Aryan subgroup Caucasian.

Q: (L) In terms of being Caucasian, do I have any Negro blood in me?

A: Faint trace.

Q: (L) Who were the blue skinned people written about in the Vedas?

A: Aryans.

Q: (L) Were the Aryans originally blue skinned?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why did the Vedas talk about blue-skinned people and why are there blue skinned people in remote areas of the Appalachians?

A: Are whites real "white"?

Q: (L) Were there ever any really blue people?

A: No. They were perceived as blue due to thinness of skin and contrast with native population.

Q: (L) What is the origin of the swastika.

A: Oriental. Signified supremity.

Q: (L) Were Adam and Eve attempting to obtain knowledge to free themselves from bondage when they ate of the fruit of the tree of knowledge?

A: Adam and Eve are symbolic.

Q: (L) But were they in bondage and trying to help free themselves with the help of a benevolent "serpent"?

A: Not benevolent.

Q: (L) Were they already in bondage to someone else when the Lizzies came?

A: No. They were free. The symbolic story of Adam and Eve was a story of enticement to false knowledge. The tree of knowledge of good and evil was focused, imprisoned knowledge.

Q: (L) Is the solar system sort of a giant atom?

A: No. But similar; remember your atomic knowledge is still mostly theoretical.

Q: (L) Could the orbits of the planets be described as energy 'shells' such as the shells occupied by the various electrons around an atom?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Does the solar system, at different points in time absorb or emit energy and do planets move from one shell to another? And, does the nature of the solar system change what it "is" by adding or taking away bodies?

A: First, if a solar system adds or subtracts bodies then of course it changes. Next, the fundamental changes occur as a result of interaction with outside forces.

Q: (L) What outside forces?

A: Plane convergence.

Q: (L) What is plane convergence?

A: What will happen to earth.

Q: (L) Is this going to happen soon?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this plane convergence a phenomenon that occurs frequently in the universe, galaxy or solar system?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is it caused by or manifested by?

A: Passing through realm border.

Q: (L) What is a realm border?

A: Too complex.

Q: (L) What is the source of the legend of the phoenix?

A: Ancient Indian destruction and rebuilding.

Q: (L) Who created the Lizzies?

A: Ormethion.

Q: (L) And who is this individual?

A: Thought center.

Q: (L) Located where?

A: Everywhere.

Q: (L) Can you give us a little more of a clue?

A: Another sector of reality.

Q: (L) Is this a sentient, self-aware being that created the Lizzies?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (L) Is this individual one of what you called the Transient Passengers?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it similar?

A: No.

Q: (L) And who created this Ormethion?

A: Not being; thought center.

Q: (L) Thought center of what?

A: Too complex.

Q: (L) Who was it who appeared to Ezekiel?

A: Lizard beings.

Q: (L) What do you intend for us to do with all this information?

A: Put in book.

Q: (L) Any suggestion for title?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Should we let it out gradually? Some of the information is pretty heavy.

A: All at once.

Q: (L) Is there only one ultimate creator of the universe

A: All is one. And one is all.

Q: (L) From the one what was the first division?

A: Mass division and disbursement.

Q: (L) Was this simultaneous?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was this what we refer to as the "Big Bang?"

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any reference to this event in terms of time?

A: Always.

Q: (L) Can we say that all that exists in the material universe is, say,

"x" number of years old?

A: No. It is the eternal now. Not only did happen, is happening and going to happen. The expanded presence.

Q: (L) What is the true source of the brotherhood of the snake in terms of human members?

A: Adam and Eve.

Q: (L) Were Adam and Eve real people?

A: No.

Q: (L) A group of people?

A: Thought pattern change not a giving into temptation.

Q: (L) What or who were these people? What country did they live in?

A: All people. Realm border crossing.

Q: (L) You mean this occurred at a time when realms crashed or crossed each other?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did this involve a war of some sort between one group of beings and another group?

A: Realm crossing has many manifestations.

Q: (L) So, in other words, if it hadn't been the Lizzies it would have been someone else?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was this just sort of destined to happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it just part of a great cosmic drama?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is the ultimate creator self-conscious and self-aware?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (L) These events that occur in our universe just sort of happen?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Are there other universes besides ours?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are these other universes also spun off from "our" ultimate creator?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are these universes countable?

A: Counting is artificially limiting concept.

Q: (L) Are the numbers of universes limitless?

A: In a sense.

Q: (L) Do universes ever crash into each other?

A: Too complex.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 19, 1994 F*** and Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Do we have anybody with us tonight?

A: We are always with you.

Q: (L) Who are we talking with tonight?

A: Nonigera.

Q: (L) Is it true that when we ask an individual under hypnosis about an alien abduction scenario to try to tune in to aliens... can we do that?

A: Yes. The individual is aware on every level and the information you seek was known at the time. The questions you ask are merely an accessing of information that is already in awareness at some level. Budd Hopkins and David Jacobs are too regimented.

Q: (L) Why does M***F*** think that people are trying to come between him and S***?

A: Paranoia.

Q: (L) Is M*** engaged in physical relationship with S***?

A: Trying.

Q: (L) Why did S*** just suddenly turn cold to everything and everybody?

A: Embarrassment.

Q: (L) About what?

A: Cream.

Q: (L) Because she backed out on the cream deal?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Well, embarrassed in what way?

A: Realized how stupid she looked and two faced also. Usually when someone stops contact with you it is because of embarrassment.

Q: (L) Why did she stop contacting ***?

A: V*** is connected to you.

Q: (L) Is S*** still having serious problems at this time?

A: S*** is having problems she perceives as serious.

Q: (L) But they are not, is that correct?

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) How does J*** W*** really feel about me and F***?

A: Questions your intent.

Q: (L) In what respect? Does he think I am up to something?

A: Thinks you are volatile.

Q: (L) Am I?

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) How does he feel about F***?

A: Resents him.

Q: (L) Why.

A: Intelligence.

Q: (L) What are J***'s intentions toward me.

A: Make you a follower.

Q: (L) Is he jealous.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it because F*** has a strong mind?

A: Yes. He only wants followers.

Q: (L) I am asking you to help me out here.

A: Can't help with karmic level 1 processes.

Q: (L) What is a karmic level 1 process?

A: Major predestined lesson or mission.

Q: (L) Are F*** and I going through all of these things right now to create some change in our state of being or our living...

A: To open memories, psychic record.

Q: (L) Have we been through these experiences in other lifetimes?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When we do this channeling does it magnetize our bodies to bring benefits into our lives?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this work a destined mission?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If one is in process of fulfilling one's destiny in terms of performing a mission, is not the universe capable of meeting one's needs?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this, in fact, going to happen for both of us as we focus on this work?

A: If you keep pushing forth.

Q: (L) So all the things we are doing now...

A: And coordinate each others input equally.

Q: (L) Did S*** make any money selling her jewelry?

A: No.

Q: (L) What does S*** think about F***?

A: Resents his superior intelligence.

Q: (L) Me?

A: Resents same. Thinks you're weird.

Q: (L) What does A*** B*** really think about me?

A: Resents your power.

Q: (L) C*** H***?

A: Fears your power. She is misguided.

Q: Okay, thank you for the help.

A: Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 20, 1994 F***, Laura and V***

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Elminioia

Q: And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Last year both V*** and I went to visit a psychic surgeon named C***. Is this individual legitimate?

A: Not in the way presented.

Q: Does she actually insert her hand into your body and do what she claims to do?

A: No.

Q: Is it all faked?

A: Delusional.

Q: Where does the bloody water come from?

A: Trickery.

Q: Does Reverend R*** know that she is a fraud?

A: No. She believes her.

Q: Is there any psychic activity that occurs when this woman works on one?

A: Yes.

Q: What is the nature of it?

A: Transference of energy.

Q: What is the source or root of this energy?

A: Intense concentration of psychic thought power.

Q: She is not influenced by any negatives such as the Lizzies or anything like that?

A: Some, for confusion purposes.

Q: So C*** works with the Lizzie energy?

A: Somewhat.

Q: What is the force or background of R***, G***, J***, et al.

A: Bogus but some sincere healing does occur as a result of faith.

Q: In the incident that occurred in the spring at A*** B***'s house when "Rev. B" came up and sort of zapped me, who or what was behind that activity and what did he do?

A: Dark energies of terrestrial nature were temporarily concentrated upon you.

Q: What was the intent.?

A: Harm out of jealousy.

Q: Did they intend to kill me?

A: Hurt.

Q: Who put this Reverend B up to this activity?

A: R***.

Q: Anybody else involved with her in that decision?

A: S***.

Q: Why?

A: Fear reaction to overtaking of influence she wanted.

Q: Is A*** B*** once again involved with the characters at that metaphysical church?

A: Yes.

Q: What are they up to?

A: Strange thinking patterns.

Q: Why did B*** call V*** the other day?

A: Try to steer her away from you and F***.

Q: Why does B*** think she has to steer V*** away from me and F***?

A: You are powerful influence and so is Fred.

Q: What do these people think we are that makes them behave so cruelly and fearfully toward us?

A: Don't agree with your knowledge.

Q: Well, what's the story here? Am I completely in left field? Is Laura right and them wrong?

A: Close. You are far closer to the supreme truth than they.

Q: Is J*** a good psychic?

A: Like Aunt Clara on Bewitched.

Q: How do aliens control people?

A: Which ones?

Q: How many choices do I have?

A: Open.

Q: Well, how do the grays and Lizzies do it?

A: Mind and body interference with electrical response patterns.

Q: Can they do this remotely?

A: Less effectively.

Q: So they need to work directly on you or be in contact with you by some means that is somewhat material?

A: Yes.

Q: Are there other aliens on the planet abducting people?

A: Much less often.

Q: What was the flying boomerang the kids and I saw last year?

A: Lizard projection multiple reality station.

Q: Did they fly over my house deliberately for me to see them?

A: Yes.

Q: What was the purpose of them showing themselves to me?

A: Make you aware of existence.

Q: Why did they want to make me aware of their existence?

A: That is an extremely complicated situation.

Q: Did that little flap that occurred in Pasco county in spring of 1993 happen as a result of F***'s and my activities?

A: Yes.

Q: Was there a craft over my house the night I hypnotized P*** Z***?

A: Tuned into visual stimuli from implants. And Z*** implants alerted scout craft of Grays and Lizzies.

Q: Is P*** Z*** under the control of the Lizzies?

A: Yes.

Q: How many people are not under the control of the Lizzies nowadays?!

A: Open.

Q: We would like to know what is the origin of the Gypsies.

A: Genes spliced. Slaves of dark forces.

Q: Who are these dark forces?

A: Same.

Q: As what?

A: Brotherhood.

Q: Does this brotherhood consist of Lizzies and various humans?

A: Yes.

Q: If the Gypsies were gene spliced, who were they gene spliced with?

A: Alien race, humanoid, and Atlantean drone workers.

Q: What were Atlantean drone workers?

A: Slave people controlled by crystal.

Q: Why do the Gypsies remain so cohesive? Is that genetically programmed?

A: Yes. And mind control.

Q: There are legends of half human creatures, minotaurs, centaurs, etc. Were any of these creatures real?

A: Experiments known as beasts in Atlantis. V*** is part Gypsy. Hiding this.

Q: Does she know it?

A: Some.

Q: Who built the city of Baalbek?

A: Antereans and early Sumerians. We meant Atlanteans. [Who are the Antereans]

Q: What is the reason for the enormous proportions of this building?

A: Giants.

Q: Who were the giants?

A: Genetic effort to recreate Nephilim.

Q: Did the Atlanteans and Sumerians succeed in recreating the Nephilim?

A: No.

Q: Why did they build this enormous city?

A: Retarded subjects.

Q: The results of their efforts were retarded?

A: Yes.

Q: Why did they build the enormous city?

A: In anticipation of success.

Q: Why would someone come along and build a city of the proportions of Baalbek in anticipation of a genetic project that could take many years to accomplish.

A: Project took only three years. Speeded up growth cycle using nuclear hormonal replication procedure. Why failed.

Q: That's why it failed, because of the speeded up growth?

A: Did not take properly.

Q: What technical means did they use to cut the stones and transport them?

A: Sound wave focusing.

Q: What happened to interrupt or halt the building of this city?

A: Venus first appearance and pass.

Q: What year was this project brought to a halt?

A: 3218 BC

Q: Who built the city of Mohenjo-Daro?

A: Lizards directly. Coatzl mundi legend ties in to this directly look at illustrations on stones now.

Q: Who is Coatzl mundi?

A: Other deity of the Lizards worshipped by the Atlanteans and their descendants because of the direct contact with humans for 1000 years.

Q: Now, you said Mohenjo Daro was built by the Lizzies directly. Did they occupy this city themselves?

A: No.

Q: When was this city last inhabited continually?

A: 3065 years ago.

Q: When was it built?

A: 6092 years ago.

Q: I would like to go back to the subject of the Nephilim. Now you said the Nephilim were a group of humanoid types brought here to earth to be enforcers, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: When were they brought here?

A: 9046 BC one reference.

Q: They were giants, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: They were presented to the people as the representatives, or

"Sons" of God, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: You say these dudes were 11 to 14 feet tall...

A: Yes.

Q: You and the ancient literature say that these sons of god intermarried with human women, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: Did they do that the same way it is done today, that is, sexual interaction?

A: No.

Q: How was it done?

A: Forced insemination.

Q: So, it was artificial insemination?

A: Close.

Q: Were these beings like us, including their sexual apparatus?

A: Close.

Q: Any significant differences?

A: Three gonads.

Q: Was their sexual apparatus otherwise similar?

A: Yes.

Q: Did they mate with human females in a normal way at any time?

A: No.

Q: Why not?

A: Size difference.

Q: Just for the sake of curiosity, just how different in terms of size?

A: 23 inches long.

Q: Were they circumcised?

A: No.

Q: Just what was the origin of the practice of circumcision?

A: Same as all Judaic traditions hygiene.

Q: Where do the Tibetans come from?

A: Asia.

Q: Were they special in any way? Hybrids or anything?

A: No. All are hybrids. At some juncture.

Q: What is the origin of the Nubians?

A: Caucus range.

Q: How come they are so terribly black?

A: Genetic mixing.

Q: With what? Anything particularly special about them?

A: East Indian aborigines.

Q: Who was the Queen of Sheba?

A: Fictional.

Q: Did a great queen come to visit King Solomon?

A: Alien influence.

Q: Who was Arjuna?

A: Same as Sheba.

Q: Who is Shiva?

A: Same.

Q: Rama?

A: Indian. High priest influenced by Confederation.

Q: Is Ormethion who the Lizzies worship?

A: Close.

Q: Who do they worship? What do they call their god?

A: Physical universe.

Q: The physical universe is their god?

A: Yes.

Q: What happened to K*** W***? [Little girl missing in another state.]

A: Killed.

Q: By whom?

A: Demented human named Carl.

Q: What happened to D*** W*** and C*** S***? [Two local men who had disappeared without a trace several years previously.]

A: Abducted by aliens for experimentation.

Q: Were they killed through these experiments?

A: Yes.

Q: How were the walls of Jericho brought down?

A: Earthquake.

Q: What happened to the army of Sennacherib?

A: Destroyed by cosmic rays energy concentration by Lizards.

Q: Is there such a thing as sound that can kill?

A: Yes. Anything properly concentrated can kill.

Q: Are there words that can kill by their simple pronunciation?

A: No.

Q: Are there words of power that invoke energies by their pronunciation?

A: Maybe.

Q: Could you tell us any of them?

A: No. You might use unwisely.

Q: Sitchen says that the pyramid was built as a permanent marking system to navigate the planets of our solar system. Could you give comments on this please?

A: It was not built for that.

Q: Who was Jehovah?

A: Lizard projection.

Q: What is the Melchizedek priesthood?

A: False rite.

Q: Is there an order of priests to which the original Melchizedek belonged that was true?

A: Yes.

Q: I had an experience under hypnosis several years ago while in

the mountains of North Carolina. What was that?

A: Soul memory awakening.

Q: What was the significance of the necklace?

A: Symbolic of ability to communicate supreme knowledge.

Q: Another experience on the boat one night, I am remembering now. What was that event?

A: Similar.

Q: What was the source of these two events?

A: Us.

Q: Alright, another event during meditation followed by period of intense crying. What was this event?

A: Soul cleansing.

Q: The source?

A: Us ridding you of dark influences.

Q: When did the Aryans invade India?

A: 8243 years ago.

Q: Who was there before that?

A: Asian tribes and number 3 prototype.

Q: What is a number 3 prototype?

A: Known as Neanderthal man.

Q: And what are we?

A: Number 4 types c and d. Translation into English comprehension.

Q: Were the Aryan/Celts the original giants?

A: No.

Q: What white men were seen in South America and talked to the tribes there and promised to return one day and were worshipped as Gods.

A: Egyptians and Atlantean descendants.

Q: What did the Atlanteans do to bring this karma on us such that the grays and Lizzies...

A: Worshipped and served self to extreme.

Q: Does the act of channeling actually change our genetics or DNA or some element around our being in some way that we are not even conscious of?

A: Steadily yes.

Q: Will this channeling have effects on us that will cause changes our lives and lifestyle?

A: Yes.

Q: Will there be benefits brought into our lives because of dedication to this work?

A: Yes.

Q: If we dedicate ourselves does this mean that we will be protected or cared for in any way?

A: Close.

Q: We got some information from the first session when we were

working with S*** which said some awful things about bits of children's' organs were removed etc, what was the source of that information? Did that come from you guys?

A: Yes. Sorry for shock but necessary for broadening channel.

Q: You say that there is an effort on the part of the Orions or Lizards... Are the Orions and Lizards synonymous?

A: Close.

Q: Okay. You say that there is an effort on the part of these beings to create a new race. Why do they want or need a new race?

A: Theirs no longer satisfies them.

Q: When we asked you in the session on July 30th where you were from you said Corsoca, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: Is that a planet?

A: No.

Q: What is Corsoca?

A: Point of energy confluence between realms that reflects locator when we were 3rd level.

Q: When we do this channeling, F*** and I together, is it different than if F*** were to do it alone?

A: Yes.

Q: Okay, when we are doing it together with the board, where are you in space time relative to us as we sit here?

A: Above at 6000 miles at border between 3 realms.

Q: Once again, you said that if we called on you for help, you would come if we ask. Is there any special way to call and how can we know if you answer?

A: Will feel it.

October, 22 1994 Direct channeling with F***.

Q: (L) Who is with us?

A: Enduanda and Alorra

Q: (L) What is the significance of the earthquake that occurred a few months ago that was called the superdeep earthquake that was 400 miles deep?

A: A magma shift caused by gradual heating from within. Just part of a periodic cycle.

Q: (L) Any other comments on that?

A: No.

Q: (L) We would like to have comments on the thumping noises reportedly heard off the coast of California?

A: Expansion of a base.

Q: (L) What kind of base?

A: It's a transfer center for those beings known as the Grays.

Q: (L) And what was the thumping?

A: They are expanding it.

Q: (L) Is it construction work?

A: Yes except that they are using sound waves to disintegrate rock in the crust under the ocean. This disintegration causes the atomic structure of the particles being disintegrated to completely disappear which has something to do with why those sounds are heard in that particular rhythm.

Q: (L) Any other comments?

A: There is some awareness on the part of the U.S. government as to what is going on there. They are suspicious.

Q: (L) What was the source of knowledge accessed by Edgar Cayce?

A: Well, he had a unique biochemical composition which allowed for easy opening and closing of his consciousness from outside sources without interference with his electromagnetic flow stream. It is a very unique and unusual situation. The first manifestation of this was when he asked for help. If he had not asked for help from a higher source, possibly his awareness of his abilities would never have come forth.

Q: (L) What is the source of Lama Singh's knowledge?

A: Lama Singh has studied long and hard in metaphysical fields through meditation and other areas and therefore a doorway or channel can be opened voluntarily. This requires the cooperation of the host and is not as easily opened or closed as it was in the case of Cayce.

Q: (L) In terms of access levels, which one of the two had access to the greatest field of subjects or information?

A: Actually Cayce was accessing a somewhat different source, but the overall accuracy level and the overall intensity level were greater with Cayce.

Q: (L) In terms of relationships relative to the Cassiopaeon level of knowledge, how would Cayce and Lama Singh relate?

A: The access level is much greater and broader.

Q: (L) When and how did planet earth acquire its moon?

A: Was caused by the regular passage of a large comet cluster which caused a gravitational disruption allowing a large chunk of the original earth's surface, which was somewhat less solid at that point in space/time, to break away from the main body and assume a locked in orbit around the main body.

Q: (L) When did this happen?

A: This occurred approximately 3 billion years ago.

Q: (L) Can a spiritual being become entrapped in physical matter?

A: It's possible but very unlikely.

Q: (L) Are human beings entrapped in physical matter?

A: By choice.

Q: (L) Why did they make this choice?

A: To experience physical sensations. It was a group mind decision.

Q: (L) Who was in charge of the group?

A: The group.

Q: (L) Does the interaction between the spirit/soul and the body physical produce some by-product that is desirable to other beings?

A: Well, all things have desirable consequences as well as undesirable consequences, but it must also be mentioned here that everything that exists in all realms of the universe can experience existence in one of only two ways. That would be defined as a long wave cycle and a short wave cycle. Going back to your previous question about why humans are "entrapped" in physical existence, which, of course, is voluntary and chosen, this was due to the desire to change from the long wave cycle experience of completely what you would call ethereal or spiritual existence, to the short wave cycle of what you call physical existence. The difference is that a long wave cycle involves only very gradual change in evolution in a cyclical manner. Whereas a short wave cycle involves a duality. And this is the case with souls in physical bodies as is experienced on this earth plane because the soul experiences an ethereal state for half the cycle and a physical state for the other half of the cycle. While these halves are not measured in time the way you measure time, the totality of experience is equal in each half. The necessity to form the short wave cycle was brought about through nature through the natural bounds of the universe when the group mind of souls chose to experience physicality as opposed to a completely ethereal existence.

Q: (L) Does this interaction produce a by-product?

A: It produces equal by-products of a positive and negative nature.

Q: (L) And what are these by-products?

A: Which one first?

Q: (L) Positive.

A: Positive by-product is an increase in relative energy which speeds up the learning process of the soul and all of it's one dimensional and two dimensional interactive partners. In other words, flora and fauna, minerals, etc. All experience growth and movement towards reunion at a faster rate on the cycle through this short wave cycle physical/ethereal transfer. Of a negative nature, it also produces many negative experiences for these very same entities which otherwise would not exist because being of a first level and second level nature, flora and fauna would ordinarily experience a long term or long wave cycle on the physical plane as opposed to a short wave cycle physical and ethereal, as they do now because of their interaction with the human species in its short wave ethereal/physical cycle.

Q: (L) The comment was made at one point that certain alien beings abduct humans and subject them to cruel and torturous deaths in order to create "maximum energy transfer." In this respect, what is this maximum energy transfer that occurs during a long, slow, torturous dying process?

A: Extreme fear and anxiety builds up fear/anxiety energy which is of a negative nature which fuels the beings that you speak of in that they draw from that and produce a sort of a fueling energy which keeps them going as one of their forms of nourishment based on their metabolic structure.

Q: (L) What is their metabolic structure?

A: That is very complex and very difficult to describe because it is on the fourth level of density which you do not understand. But, part of their reason for existence on the fourth level is their ability to nourish themselves both through ethereal methods and through physical methods. Therefore, this energy transfer would represent the ethereal method of nourishment and other means are achieved physically.

Q: (L) What other means?

A: Well, the drinking of blood and blood by-products would be an example of that.

Q: (L) Do they do that?

A: Yes, but the manner of intake is different than what you may be thinking. It is done through pores.

Q: (L) In what manner?

A: Bathing and then absorbing the necessary products and then disposing of the remaining product.

Q: (L) Did Arthur Clarke channel "Childhood's End"?

A: No. Used imagination.

Q: (L) Is the amnesia related to UFO abductions deliberately induced or is it a product of the mind's inability to deal with the event?

A: It is an equal commingling of both.

Q: (L) The part that is deliberately induced, how is that accomplished?

A: By using a cosmic energy flow to influence memory function through a combination of spiritual and chemical interaction.

Q: (L) Can you be more specific?

A: Being more specific would be in another way less specific, but a good way to put it is altering the flow of electromagnetic energy in the brain. Electromagnetic energy, electromagnetism, is the life force that exists within all that evolves through long wave or short wave cycles.

Q: (L) Going back to the beings that absorb nutrients through their pores, what kind of beings are they?

A: Both those that you describe as the Lizard Beings and those you describe as the Grays. This is necessary for their survival in each case. Even though the Grays are not natural parts of the short wave cycle, but rather an artificial creation by the Lizard Beings, but nevertheless they mimic the nourishment functions.

Q: (L) Since they are artificially created by the Lizard beings, does this mean they have no souls?

A: That's correct.

Q: (L) How do they function? Are they like robots?

A: They function by interaction with the souls of the Lizard beings. This technology is extremely far in advance of that with which you are familiar, but the Gray beings are not only built and designed artificially, but also function as a projection mentally and psychically of the Lizard beings. They are like four dimensional probes.

Q: (L) As four dimensional probes, what are their capabilities?

A: They have all the same capabilities of the Lizard beings except for the fact that their physical appearance is entirely different and they do not have souls of their own and also their biological structure is internally different. But, their functioning is the same and in order to remain as projection beings they also must absorb nutrients in the same fashion both spiritually and physically as the Lizard beings do. The reason the negative energy is necessary fuel is that the Lizard beings and the Grays are both living in the fourth level of density, which is the highest level of density one can exist in serving only self as these entities do. So, therefore, they must absorb negative energy because the fourth level of density is the highest example of self service which is a negative thought pattern. The fourth level of density is a progression from the third level of density. With each progression upward in density level, the existence for the individual conscious entity becomes less difficult. So, therefore, the fourth level of density is less difficult to exist in than the third, the third is less difficult than the second and so on. It puts less strain on the soul energy. Therefore, beings existing on the fourth level of density can draw from beings existing on the third level of density in terms of absorption of negative soul energy. Likewise, beings on the third

level of density can draw from beings on the second level of density, though this type of drawing is not as necessary but is done. This is why human beings existing on the third level frequently cause pain and suffering to those of the animal kingdom who exist on the second level of density because you are drawing negative soul energy as beings who primarily serve self, as you do, from those on the second level, and on the first, and so on. Now, as you advance to the fourth level of density which is coming up for you, you must now make a choice as to whether to progress to service to others or to remain at the level of service to self. This will be the decision which will take quite some time for you to adjust to. This is what is referred to as the "thousand year period." This is the period as measured in your calendar terms that will determine whether or not you will advance to service to others or remain at the level of service to self. And those who are described as the Lizards have chosen to firmly lock themselves into service to self. And, since they are at the highest level of density where this is possible, they must continually draw large amounts of negative energy from those at the third level, second level, and so on, which is why they do what they do. This also explains why their race is dying, because they have not been able to learn for themselves how to remove themselves from this particular form of expression to that of service to others. And, since they have such, as you would measure it, a long period of time, remained at this level and, in fact, become firmly entrenched in it, and, in fact, have increased themselves in it, this is why they are dying and desperately trying to take as much energy from you as possible and also to recreate their race metabolically.

Q: (L) Well, if we are sources of food and labor for them, why don't they just breed us in pens on their own planet?

A: They do.

Q: (L) Well, since there is so many of us here, why don't they just move in and take over?

A: That is their intention. That has been their intention for quite some time. They have been traveling back and forth through time as you know it, to set things up so that they can absorb a maximum amount of negative energy with the transference from third level to fourth level that this planet is going to experience, in the hopes that they can overtake you on the fourth level and thereby accomplish several things. 1: retaining their race as a viable species; 2: increasing their numbers; 3: increasing their power; 4: expanding their race throughout the realm of fourth density. To do all of this they have been interfering with events for what you would measure on your calendar as approximately 74 thousand years. And they have been doing so in a completely still state of space time traveling backward and forward at will during this work. Interestingly enough, though, all of this will fail.

Q: (L) How can you be so sure it will fail?

A: Because we see it. We are able to see all, not just what we want to see. Their failing is that they see only what they want to see. In other words, it's the highest manifestation possible of that which you would refer to as wishful thinking. And, wishful thinking represented on the fourth level of density becomes reality for that level. You know how you wishfully think? Well, it isn't quite reality for you because you are on the third level, but if you are on the fourth level and you were to perform the same function, it would indeed be your awareness of reality. Therefore they cannot see what we can see since we serve others as opposed to self, and since we are on sixth level, we can see all that is at all points as is, not as we would want it to be.

Q: (L) Zecariah Sitchen proposes that the pyramid was built as a permanent marking system to navigate the solar system, could you comment on that idea?

A: That is incorrect. The pyramids were built as energy storage and transference facilities. They were built by the descendants of those known to you as the Atlanteans who are, of course, your ancestors in soul matters. They were not built to be markers for anything.

Q: (L) Did any aliens at all, and specifically the Lizzies, ever live among mankind and receive worship?

A: They did not live among mankind, but they did interact directly with human beings, at various points in the past. It was at those points when human beings were ready, willing and able to accept deities appearing directly from outside sources and then worship them. Such things would not have occurred in the recent past. But, beware, it may very well occur very soon.

Q: (L) Who made the Nazca lines in South America and what was their purpose?

A: Those were natives living in the area at the particular time who were highly advanced spiritually and they put those lines there to call to others that were coming from what they perceived to be an outer space location.

Q: (L) Were they symbols of power in any way?

A: Well, some may have perceived them as such but they were mainly an effort to call forth those who had been worshipped and had appeared to them previously from the outside including not only the Lizard Beings, but other travelers.

Q: (L) Who built the city of Angkor Wat?

A: That was built by the Lizard Beings themselves. Built approximately 3108 years ago.

Q: (L) Who built the city of Mohenjo Daro?

A: That also was built by the Lizard Beings directly.

Q: (L) Did they live in these cities?

A: No, as stated before, they did not live there, they visited or occupied on a temporary basis, but did not live there.

Q: (L) Who did they build the cities for?

A: They built the cities for themselves and their worshippers

amongst humans.

Q: (L) In an earlier reading, the question was asked as to what planet you are from, and the response was Corsoca. The question was then asked: "Can you be more specific?" and the answer was 2 dilor. Is this an incorrect spelling or what does this mean?

A: That which you refer to as Corsoca is actually not what you would refer to as a planet in your understanding, because you must understand it is at the sixth level of density which is completely out of reach of any of your senses except for the sixth one, therefore you do not have any concept of the level of being at that density. So, the term "planet" simply cannot apply here. But, that is, indeed, our residence. But it is best left at that because to try to explain to you what exactly it is like there would not be possible for you to imagine.

Q: (L) Alright. You mentioned in this earlier reading something about a "Denver Airport Scandal". Recently it has come to my attention that this is a possible development. Is this scandal going to develop into a far worse situation and, if so, what are the ramifications?

A: Yes, that will be an ongoing problem, to say the least.

Q: (L) Are there any rituals that can be performed to provide protection for one against intrusion by the Lizzies.

A: Rituals are self-defeating.

Q: (L) Are there any technological means we can use?

A: The only defense needed is knowledge. Knowledge defends you against every possible form of harm in existence. The more knowledge you have, the less fear you have, the less pain you have, the less stress you feel, the less anguish you feel, and the less danger you experience of any form or sort. Think of this very carefully now for this is very important: Where is there any limitation in the concept behind the word "knowledge"? Being that there is no limitation, what is the value of that word? Infinite. Can you conceive of how that one concept, that one meaning frees you from all limitation? Use your sixth sense to conceive of how the word, the term, the meaning of knowledge can provide with all that you could possibly ever need. If you think carefully you will begin to see glimpses of how this is true in its greatest possible form.

Q: (L) Does this include knowledge learned from books?

A: This includes all possible meanings of the concept of the word. Can you think of how it would be that simply with one term, this one word can carry so much meaning? We sense that you are not completely aware. You can have glimpses of illumination and illumination comes from knowledge. If you strive perpetually to gain and gather knowledge, you provide yourself with protection from every possible negative occurrence that could ever happen. Do you know why this is? The more knowledge you have, the more awareness you have as to how to protect yourself. Eventually this awareness becomes so powerful and so all encompassing that you do not even have to perform tasks or rituals, if you prefer, to protect

yourself. The protection simply comes naturally with the awareness.

Q: (L) Does knowledge have a substance or an existence apart from its possession or its acceptance?

A: Knowledge has all substance. It goes to the core of all existence.

Q: (L) So acquiring knowledge includes adding substance to one's being?

A: Indeed. It includes adding everything to one's being that is desirable. And also, when you keep invoking the light, as you do, truly understand that the light is knowledge. That is the knowledge which is at the core of all existence. And being at the core of all existence it provides protection from every form of negativity in existence. Light is everything and everything is knowledge and knowledge is everything. You are doing extremely well in acquiring of knowledge. Now all you need is the faith and realization that acquiring of knowledge is all you need.

Q: (L) I just want to be sure that the source that I am acquiring the knowledge from is not a deceptive source.

A: If you simply have faith, no knowledge that you could possibly acquire could possibly be false because there is no such thing. Anyone or anything that tries to give you false knowledge, false information, will fail. The very material substance that the knowledge takes on, since it is at the root of all existence, will protect you from absorption of false information which is not knowledge. There is no need to fear the absorption of false information when you are simply openly seeking to acquire knowledge. And knowledge forms the protection -- all the protection you could ever need.

Q: (L) There are an awful lot of people who are being open and trusting and having faith who are getting zapped and knocked on their rears.

A: No. That is simply your perception. What you are failing to perceive is that these people are not really gathering knowledge. These people are stuck at some point in their pathway to progress and they are undergoing a hidden manifestation of what is referred to in your terms as obsession. Obsession is not knowledge, obsession is stagnation. So, when one becomes obsessed, one actually closes off the absorption and the growth and the progress of soul development which comes with the gaining of true knowledge. For when one becomes obsessed one deteriorates the protection therefore one is open to problems, to tragedies, to all sorts of difficulties. Therefore one experiences same.

Q: (L) While we are on the subject of knowledge and experiencing things that may or may not be pleasant, I would like to ask for F*** what it is he needs to learn?

A: He is moving in the right direction at the present time even though he is not completely aware of that fact. He can appear to be under more stress than he actually is and also he has an extreme store of innate information which is one reason why we are able to work through him because we opened those channels a long time ago.

Interestingly enough, though you are not aware of it, your own existence has been influenced by this very same factor.

Q: (L) Which factor?

A: The natural progression being experienced by the one you know as Fred.

Q: (L) In what respect?

A: You are being driven and you are driving yourself in the right direction because of your interaction with this individual even though you are not completely aware of that fact, that is, in fact, what is happening.

Q: (L) What caused Fred to spend so many years interacting with a person such as N*** E***?

A: That was part of the learning process and was also Karmic in nature.

Q: (L) And what brought that whole situation to a halt?

A: It was time to end.

Q: (L) During a previous reading we asked several questions about Jesus of Nazareth known as the Christ. The question was asked:

"Was Jesus special, that is, Christed, in some way?" The answer came back was: "Quick exalted; wars; civil entrancement. Zindar council." I would like to know the meaning of these references.

A: Quick exalted refers to a sudden boost of awareness level as related to your previous questions about knowledge. Sometimes that acquisition can occur in a surge and sometimes this is referred to as illumination. Jesus acquired his knowledge by having complete faith in his ability to acquire the knowledge from a higher source. This faith caused an equal balancing interaction with higher sources, which allowed him to gain supreme knowledge simply by having that faith. Remember that the resources for the acquisition of knowledge in the space/time ere of Christ were much more limited than they are now. There were few options open for acquiring true knowledge except total and complete faith. And this one was instilled with the awareness that total and complete faith would cause dramatic and spectacular acquisition of knowledge; also would cause dramatic and spectacular progression of the soul being. Therefore, the faith was felt, the knowledge was received.

Q: (L) What was the source of the knowledge?

A: The source was the sixth level of density which is where we reside and we also were involved in that as well.

Q: (L) What does the term "Civil entrancement" mean?

A: Civil entrancement is a complete balancing of one's useful energies to a level where there is no experiencing of over balancing on the positive or negative side which is preferable for meditation in a mass form.

Q: (L) What is the Zendar Council?

A: Zendar Council is a sixth level density council which spans both physical and ethereal realms and which oversees dramatic

development points at various civilizational sectors in lower density levels.

Q: (L) I would like you to expound a bit on the life of Christ in terms of chronology of events. Could you tell us about his understanding about himself, his interaction with higher sources, his state of being Christed, and what was the true work he came here to do and how did he accomplish it?

A: His awareness of who and what he was gradually came as he grew. He was taught by us through his faith as described previously. And you should have faith as well because you would find things would come to you as "knowings" more often than even now. Jesus awareness of his mission and his actions pertaining to it were part of the natural progression of his growth and development. The information about his "miracles" has been largely corrupted by writings which have been passed down after the actual event period. Most of these writings are by entities who wish to confuse and corrupt all humanity for previously stated purposes. The idea was that if one perceived Jesus as performing physical miracles, then your entire understanding of what the life experience here on earth and on this plane is, and the meaning for it all, is also corrupted and the knowledge is blocked which is the goal of those who have done this. Jesus' purpose and plan was to teach knowledge to all who sought but did not have the strength to express as great a level of faith as he had to acquire the knowledge as he did from higher sources. If they were open and willing to learn they could be taught by hearing. He had only very limited success in imparting faith to others because faith comes solely from within and that is one of the most difficult things for beings on your plane to acquire.

Q: (L) Now, it has been discussed before that Jesus was probably the product of a genetically selected impregnation, could you comment on this and why this would be.

A: There was no genetic selection of the impregnation. That is incorrect.

Q: (L) Okay, then what was it?

A: It was a natural conception.

Q: (L) Well what I meant was that the person was selected to be the biological father.

A: Well, that is always the case in every single birth that occurs in your level of density.

Q: (L) Could you comment on the idea that is implicit in this that Jesus was illegitimate?

A: Obviously if one feels that this would put a shadow or stain on him in some way, or the knowledge that he imparted, then you have not been paying attention. Did you not hear what was said about obsession as opposed to knowledge? Those who are truly, within themselves, at all points of development, trying to seek greater knowledge, will not be blocked by any ideas relating to illegitimacy as you refer to it. Those who are obsessed, by choice, rather than

trying to seek true knowledge, will indeed be blocked at that point. It is all up to the choice of the individual. If you choose to develop and gain knowledge then you are never blocked or obsessed at any point about anything ever. However if you choose to limit your knowledge or become obsessed then you are constantly finding yourself blocked and this will manifest in all your life experiences. That is part of the individual soul development pattern. It is all based on choice. Therefore it is not possible for you to interfere with another's choice to acquire knowledge or not and how it is or is not done. There is no need to try to alter another's perceptions because that would be to interfere with free will. If one chooses to be obsessed rather than to be illumined, that is their choice!

Q: (L) We talked about the planet Martek. Is this an ancient human name for Mars or is it an Alien designation?

A: Combination of both as were many things at various levels of the development of your history.

Q: (L) The remark was made that the planet earth, prior to its interaction with Martek, had a water vapor canopy. How was this water vapor canopy suspended?

A: The water vapor canopy was a natural element of the particular composition of your atmosphere at that particular measure point in space/time.

Q: (L) Was the gravity level the same as what it is now?

A: It was somewhat different. But not perceptible to you. That difference is part of the explanation of why that vapor canopy remained suspended.

Q: (L) Did that condition prior to the flood of Noah, the altered gravitational state as well as the water vapor canopy, was that condition more conducive to extended life spans than the conditions that exist on the planet now?

A: Not only those things but all the other conditions that existed on the planet at that particular point in space/time were more conducive to longer life spans. And, by the way, Noah is a symbolic message rather than an historical event.

Q: (L) Do you mean a historical event in the terms of Noah being in an ark or historical event in terms of the flood?

A: First of all, there was no Noah. Secondly there was no actual real flood as depicted in that story. Thirdly, the whole story was a symbolic message as opposed to an actual event.

Q: (L) What did actually occur and what does the symbolism have to tell us?

A: It is a very broad representation. It simply means that there was a cataclysmic event that did envelop the whole planet at that time and that those that were ready to experience that as part of their soul development without exiting the body, were warned ahead of time. But not by trying to manipulate events, but by simply allowing faith to let them acquire knowledge and being naturally drawn into position

to experience what they needed to experience to survive the event.

Q: (L) At that time was Martek drawn close to the earth and did it have water on its surface which the earth then robbed or borrowed?

A: That is very close to being the case. It is far more complicated than that so we will leave that at this time.

Q: (L) Tell me about the Nephilim.

A: That was a race of beings in the third level of density which came from an actual planet at another point in this particular galaxy also in the third level of density, who were taken, or shall we say kidnapped, reprogrammed and retrained by the Lizard Beings to act as enforcers during a particular era of what you would measure as your past.

Q: (L) What era was that?

A: That was an era... it would have been approximately 8 to 5 thousand years ago but there are also dates relating to 12 to 14 thousand years ago and others. Dating system is not ours and does not exist for us.

Q: (L) For how many years did these beings exist on our earth?

A: Approximately 15 to 18 hundred years. They died off because they were not able to reproduce naturally in the atmosphere of the earth and experimentation to try to cause them to intermix with the human population did not succeed.

Q: (L) When did the last of them die off?

A: Probably near 6 to 7 thousand years ago. But there is also a reference point of 12 to 14 thousand years as well.

Q: (L) What was the name of the planet they came from?

A: Dorlaqua.

Q: (L) Where was this planet located?

A: This planet was located in the Orion complex.

Q: (L) After the "flood of Noah" approximately how many people survived that cataclysm on the whole earth?

A: Approximately 19 million.

Q: (L) Why did the population of the earth continue to decline from that point?

A: Because of disease and inability to adjust due to artificial manipulations of the genetic pool.

Q: (L) What did the tower of Babel look like?

A: Looked very similar to your Washington monument. Which re-creation is an ongoing replication of a soul memory.

Q: (L) Would the great pyramid in Egypt still work if someone knew how to use it?

A: It still works today even though it isn't being artificially used. It was also a preservative chamber. If you were to walk inside the confines of the great pyramid and then leave the body, your body would retain its structure for quite some time. This ability has contributed to the preservation of the actual structure.

Q: (L) What did the original face on the sphinx look like?

A: Looked like a representation of a feline and a human.

Q: (L) At one point in a previous transmission it was stated that the Lizard beings altered the human race after a battle for their own "feeding" purposes. Could you clarify this?

A: It would not be possible for these beings to completely control your existence. If it were you would not be able to do the things your race has done. There has been interference by the Lizard beings in the physical structure of the human beings for their own benefit. Remember what we told you before. They have been interfering with the time cycle experienced on this plane, for quite some time as you measure it. For 74 thousand years they have been interfering in a backwards and forwards time reference manner in order to set up circumstances that they perceive to be beneficial for them in the measure of time that you would consider to be forward, that is, in the future. They have been going backwards and forwards in time to do this. They are suspended in the time cycle as they do this. So what they perceive as being your equivalent of one hour could be as long as 74 thousand years.

Q: (L) So they haven't been here for 300 thousand years?

A: They originally set up circumstances for their benefit 309 thousand years ago, however, they have been using the particular bracketed period of the 74 thousand year period alter things in all the various ways mentioned earlier.

Q: (L) Now you mentioned the creators of your group as the super ancient ancestors called the transient passengers, what is the meaning of this term and who are these beings?

A: Transient passengers are not beings. Transient Passengers are unified thought form.

Q: (L) Why are they called transient passengers?

A: Because they transit all forms of reality. And they spring forth from the Unified form of existence.

Q: (L) The planet that was destroyed between Jupiter and Mars that we now know as the asteroid belt, you said was destroyed by psychic energy. Could you clarify that?

A: The occupants of that planet, many of whom are your soul ancestors, simply decided to develop a service to self atmosphere that was so super charged in the negative that it actually caused their home planet to be destroyed because the energy levels became so intense crashing back upon themselves that they actually destroyed the atomic structure of the planet, causing it to physically explode.

Q: (L) Was this done technologically or was it strictly done by mind power?

A: They are one and the same.

Q: (L) Did they do something like drop bombs?

A: No, no. This was done by psychic energy. There has been in a transient fashion of reality the danger of the same thing happening on your planet. Although we are quite confident it won't because we

see all reality, past present and future. But, you must understand also that even in our particular perspective point, all reality is nonetheless fluid. There are still many choices of realities and possible futures and possible pasts and possible presents. But we feel fairly confident that that particular fate will not befall your planet,

although it did the one then known as Kantek.

Q: (L) On a couple of occasions it has been mentioned that Yasser Arafat was a fifth density soul and that he was a descendant of Jesus of Nazareth. What is there about him that demonstrates these qualities or these genetics?

A: Have you not seen? Imagine what it would be like to be Yasser Arafat. Look at your perception. What is he doing now?

Q: (L) Well the pro-Jewish point of view is not favorable to him.

A: Well, what you describe as pro anything is an obsession. And, as we know, obsession blocks knowledge which in turn blocks the ability to protect oneself against negative occurrences. Not a good idea. If you were following circumstances, Yasser Arafat is now trying to take the world upon his shoulders by making peace with the Israelis who have been enemies for a very long time. And, therefore, he is now a peace maker and knowledge dispenser.

Q: (L) In that particular conflict between the Jews and the Arabs, which side has the greater validity?

A: All sides have equal validity. It is only with individuals we find negativity or positivity.

Q: (L) In discussion of a purported crash of a space craft in Roswell, it was remarked that this crash was caused by ionization. Could you be more specific?

A: That reference simply means the bouncing of what you call radar beams off of the ions existing in the atmosphere at the time, caused electromagnetic disturbance which interfered the gravitational balancing system of that particular craft.

Q: (L) Why were the ions present at that time and not at other times?

A: The ions were charged at that time because of storm activity.

Q: (L) You said that there were bodies recovered by the government. How many bodies were recovered?

A: Three dead and one still in operation.

Q: (L) How long did the one live?

A: Remained in operation for approximately 3 and a half years. It was a robotic biogenetic being rather than a soul encompassing physical existence.

Q: (L) Did the government know that it was a robotic being?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do they still think it was a living being?

A: The government is not one individual. Some are now aware that these are biogenetic engineered beings.

Q: (L) In another transmission we were told that we would receive

information from a different being each time of contact in order to get good information. Why is this?

A: That is to make sure that balance and equilibrium is maintained and also informational sources are fresh in the interaction between the giver and the receiver.

Q: Well, that is it for tonight. Thank you.

A: Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 23, 1994 F***, Laura, V***

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. Join mirth Laura.

Q: (L) I am not unmirthful. Who is with us tonight?

A: Onokoia.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Are you a Cassiopaeian?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Last night we tried direct channeling through F***, I was not entirely satisfied with the results. Can you tell me what the status was and should we pursue that avenue?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was F*** operating as a clear channel last night?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) What was the nature of the interference?

A: Static electromagnetic.

Q: (L) What was the origin of this static?

A: Various. Channels must be grooved as this one has been.

Q: (L) Is it correct that we should persist with practice for him to become a clear channel?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How often should we do this?

A: Open, but one time per week would be work.

Q: (L) How long will it take to "groove" or clear the channel?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Was the trance technique acceptable?

A: Choose another.

Q: (L) Could you give a suggestion?

A: Opening.

Q: (L) So I should suggest another thing for the opening of the channel?

A: Good idea

A: subject, you are drifting, falls, etc.

Q: (L) What visual image should I give him in suggestion to open the channel?

A: Up to you. You are now probing in lieu of learning.

Q: (L) E*** L***: Can you tell me about her physical condition?

A: Thyroid and Estrogen count. Psychological problems caused by thyroid.

Q: (L) Is there anything wrong with her heart or her aorta?

A: Thyroid.

Q: (L) How long after mankind was engineered by the Cassiopaeans did they live on the earth in a harmonious, Edenic, condition before the zapping by the Lizards?

A: Mankind was not engineered by us.

Q: (L) Well, were we created by you?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, then how did mankind come to be here?

A: Combination of factors. Numerous souls desired physical existence then was altered by three forces including principally Lizards through Grays, Nephilim and Orion union.

Q: (L) Tell us again who are the Nephilim?

A: Enforcers. Slaves of Orion. From Planet 3C, or 3rd star, 3rd planet.

Q: (L) You said the other night that the Nephilim came from some area around the constellation Scorpio, is that correct?

A: Originally seeded there but you were too.

Q: (L) We were originally seeded somewhere else? Where? Orion? What is the name of that planet?

A: D'Ankhiar. Ankh is ancient symbolism of this planet. Is female symbol. Stands for mother planet.

Q: (L) Is this other planet our original home?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is it like back Home?

A: Spent. Cindered. Burned up.

Q: (L) So it's true, you can't go home?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) These Nephilim, how tall were they again?

A: Up to 15 feet maximum.

Q: (L) Was Goliath, who was killed by David, one of the Nephilim?

A: Yes. In legend. Actual event depicted in story was earlier.

Q: (L) Was it actually David and Goliath?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did he actually slay him with a stone from a slingshot?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Were these Nephilim genetically intermixed with human beings?

A: Temporarily.

Q: (L) Why only temporarily?

A: DNA conflict.

Q: (L) Were they smarter than us?

A: No.

Q: (L) Were they bigger and dumber?

A: No.

Q: (L) About the same?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was it difficult for them to live on our planet because of their size and gravity and so forth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did they have physical problems here?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And when did the last of them die off?

A: 6000 BC Approximately. One reference.

Q: (L) When were they originally brought here?

A: 12000 BC approx. one reference. Please understand your measurements don't make sense.

Q: (L) Let's go back to the three forces. You said numerous souls desired physical existence. When the numerous souls did this, how did physical existence come to be?

A: First was apelike.

Q: (L) And then what happened? Did these apelike being just pop into the air? What did the souls do with these apelike beings?

A: Souls altered them by transfer.

Q: (L) Transfer of what?

A: Souls into seeded bodies. Orion Union was first into Neanderthal.

Q: (L) The Orion souls came into Neanderthal bodies?

A: No. Put humans there for incubation process.

Q: (L) Were altered ape embryos put back into ape females for gestation?

A: No. Souls only.

Q: (L) They put the souls into the ape bodies?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Did the soul's presence in the ape body cause its genetics and DNA to change?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) They entered into living creatures on this planet to experience 3 d reality and by entering in caused mutation?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Then were altered by Orion Union first.

A: They resemble you.

Q: (L) Who resembles us?

A: The Orions.

Q: (L) We haven't talked too much about the Orions...

A: Orion Union. There are others in Orion Community.

Q: (L) Are some of the Orions not good guys as we would term it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are some of them good guys?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, you are saying that the original creators or genetic engineers were Orions?

A: Close. The original engineers but not inhabitants.

Q: (L) Where did the souls come from that entered into the bodies on the planet earth? Were they in bodies on other planets before they came here?

A: Not this group.

Q: (L) Were they just floating around in the universe somewhere?

A: In union with the One. Have you heard the Super ancient legend of Lucifer, the Fallen Angel?

Q: (L) Who is Lucifer?

A: You. The human race.

Q: (L) Are the souls of individual humans the parts of a larger soul?

A: Yes. Close. The One. All who have fallen must learn "the hard way."

Q: (L) Are you saying that the act of wanting to experience physical reality is the act of falling?

A: You are members of a fragmented soul unit.

Q: (L) What is it about wanting to be physical is a "fall"?

A: Pleasure for the self.

Q: (L) How many people on the planet know what you are teaching us?

A: A few.

Q: (L) Are we "special" in some way to receive this?

A: All are special.

Q: (L) How many know?

A: 8 so far.

Q: (L) Will we be able to teach others?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Who are the others?

A: No contact right now.

Q: (L) Did, at any time, the human race live for a long time in an Edenic state, where they were able to use bodies and still have a spiritual connection?

A: Yes. But not long. No addiction takes long to close the circle.

Q: (L) So, mankind was addicted to pleasuring the self?

A: Became quickly.

Q: (L) How long from the time of the moving of souls into bodies did the "Fall" in Eden occur?

A: Not measurable. Remember Laura, there is no time when this event occurred. Time passage illusion did not exist at that point as well as many other falsehoods.

Q: (L) So you are saying that the Fall in Eden was also the beginning of time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) These many other falsehoods that you mention, could you tell us about a couple. We know that the first one is time...

A: You must learn on your own.

Q: (L) *** wants to know what the Loch Ness Monster is.

A: Serpent. 40 feet long average. There are 51 in the lake. They live in underwater cavern system and are leftovers from pre-cataclysmic times.

Q: (L) Are there any huge monsters at the bottom of the ocean?

A: Giant squid about 1000 feet long. There are about 20,000 of them more or less.

Q: (L) Are there any leftover dinosaurs in the jungles of Africa or South America?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is a vegetarian style of eating good for one?

A: Not usually.

Q: (L) What did human beings eat before the Fall?

A: Vegetarian.

Q: (L) So, until we go through the transition we are not really designed to be vegetarian?

A: Correct.

Q: (L) Would we be able to use this source to do readings for other people to give them information that they need?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Would you be willing to help us to give readings for other people?

A: OK.

Q: (L) I would like to know if the teachings of Gurdjieff were in any way accurate or near the truth?

A: Open.

Q: (L) We would like to know the source of information coming through Billy Meier?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) He is not channeling Pleiadians?

A: Was but not now.

Q: (L) Are the Minturians associated with the Lizzies?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are the Minturians assisting in abductions?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are the Minturians on the planet at this time?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they nearby our planet?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they in any way involved with the activities going on on the planet at this time?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they slaves of the Lizzies?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they living on a free will planet?

A: Yes. All are.

Q: (L) How tall are they?

A: 11 feet tall average but in 4th density realm.

Q: (L) Do they eat?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do they reproduce?

A: Mechanically.

Q: (L) When the earth becomes 4th density will we still eat?

A: Differently.

Q: (L) Will we still reproduce?

A: Differently.

Q: (L) Will people still have sexual relations?

A: Wait and see for yourself. Absorb nutrients through the skin.

Q: (L) In the same way as the Lizzies and Grays do?

A: They are 4 level.

Q: (L) And they also absorb nutrients through their skin?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What nutrients do they use?

A: Many.

Q: (L) What source do they use for these nutrients?

A: Answered by F*** previous session.

Q: (L) Are you saying that we will be feeding ourselves the same way?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it true they throw people in the blender and then absorb their bodies.

A: Close.

Q: (L) Was Jeffrey Dahmer abducted by the Lizzies at an early age?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did he get his perversions from the Lizzies?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is he genetically connected to the Lizzies?

A: No.

Q: (L) I have a book in the bedroom called The P'taah Tapes channeled by a gal named Jani King. Who is Jani King channeling?

A: Herself.

Q: (L) We want to know about the Ra Material by Elkins, Rueckert

and McCarty, where is the Ra Material coming from?

A: Us.

Q: (L) Would you say that the Ra Material comes through a clear channel?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If we had a book with the inscriptions from the city of Mohenjo Daro, would you be able to translate them for us?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Who built Stonehenge?

A: Druids.

Q: (L) Who were the Druids?

A: Early Aryan group.

Q: (L) How did they move the stones and set them up?

A: Sound wave focusing; try it yourself; coral castle.

Q: (L) Who taught the Druids to use the sound waves?

A: They knew; handed down.

Q: (L) When was Stonehenge built?

A: 6000 approx. BC

Q: (L) What was Stonehenge built to do or be used for?

A: Energy director.

Q: (L) What was this energy to be directed to do?

A: All things.

Q: (L) Was the energy to be directed outward or inward to the center?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Are you suggesting we should get together and try to move something with sound?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does this sound come from our bodies?

A: Learn. Laura will find answer through discovery.

Q: (L) It says in the Cabala that when a group meets regularly with intent and purpose to acquire spiritual awareness, that they create what is called a vessel. Is this what we have done these past three years?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, since we have created this vessel, into which this information can flow, can we add other people to the use and benefits of this vessel?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) We have heard about a movie called The PuppetMaster, is this movie a depiction of truth?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Were the events surrounding the death of JFK depicted correctly in the Oliver Stone movie, JFK?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is it true that he was shot by one of his own bodyguards?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why was he killed?

A: Corruption.

Q: (L) Was he the one who was corrupt?

A: Too many facts to discuss in this medium.

Q: (L) Did Marilyn Monroe commit suicide?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was she murdered?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was she murdered because of her connection with JFK?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What did she know that made them want to murder her?

A: A lot.

Q: (L) Who was the man in the velvet or iron mask who was imprisoned by Louis xiv?

A: An heir to the throne.

Q: (L) If that was an heir, what relation was he to the king?

A: Bastard son. Using your terminology.

Q: (L) Did Elvis Presley really die?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is he really in his grave?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did he die of an overdose?

A: Close. Heart attack.

Q: (L) Do the tabloids print truth about UFOs?

A: Very often.

Q: (L) Was the woman who reappeared in Berlin who said she was the Princess Anastasia really who she said she was?

A: Yes.

October 25, 1994 F***, Laura, V***

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Batuva.

Q: (L) Are you a discarnate earth spirit?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Are you prepared to answer our questions this evening?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) The first question is what is the meaning of the winged circle that is so common throughout ancient religions?

A: Life energy.

Q: (L) Why was life energy represented this way?

A: Closed circle. Free spirit in closed circle.

Q: (L) What is the meaning of the eye of Horus?

A: Psychic energy.

Q: (L) What was the origin of the serpent god?

A: Lizard rule.

Q: (L) Who appeared to Joan of Arc?

A: Lizard projection.

Q: (L) What is the true origin of Halloween?

A: All Hallows Eve.

Q: (L) Is there something older than that?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are there alien bases on the Moon?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who do the bases belong to?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) Was there ever at any time such a thing as mermaids?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is the origin of this legend?

A: Sailors delirium.

Q: (L) Are there alien bases on Mars?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Whose?

A: Grays and Lizards.

Q: (L) The kids want to know what the giant squids eat?

A: Various things.

Q: (L) Do they have a purpose for being on the planet?

A: Does anything?

Q: (L) Does it?

A: We asked you. Rhetorical question.

Q: (L) The kids also want to know how long it takes a squid to grow that big and how long they live?

A: 200 to grow and live up to 700 years.

Q: (L) What procedure or technology do the Grays use to pass through solid matter?

A: Transdimensional atomic rearrangement.

Q: (L) How do aliens transport themselves or others on beams of light?

A: By electron focusing and previous answer.

Q: (L) How do aliens create the virtual reality scenarios as described in Karla Turner's second book?

A: Mental image restructuring.

Q: (L) Why does this phenomenon involve the use of the "blue bubble" or light?

A: Hypnotic suggestion trigger.

Q: (L) What is the basis of the Gnostic texts such as the apocryphon of John?

A: Ancient atheists.

Q: (L) What was the energy fueling the crazy sick life of Aliester Crowley?

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) Are Lizards responsible for paranoid schizophrenia?

A: Some.

Q: (L) In a general sense, in the majority of cases, what is the cause of paranoia or schizophrenia?

A: Lizard manipulation of energies.

Q: (L) Why?

A: To feed off the negative results.

Q: (L) So it isn't necessarily attachments?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do Lizards use attachments of dark energies to effect their purposes?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In a lot of cases of paranoid schizophrenia are attachments used?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are they perpetuating schizophrenia through genetics?

A: Can. Or mental and emotional. Environmental life experiences.

Q: (L) Why does it not usually show up until adolescence? Is this because adolescents are being abducted and having implants put in?

A: Not necessarily.

Q: (V) Do I have an implant in my right ear?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) It has been going off a lot lately.

A: Caused by your interactions with these powerful channels.

Q: (V) What do you mean by powerful channels?

A: Laura and F***.

Q: (V) Are they Lizard implants?

A: Yes. Monitoring heavily lately.

Q: (V) When did I get the implants?

A: Age 3.

Q: (L) How come F*** and I cause her implant to Buzz? (V) It buzzes when I'm not with you guys, too.

A: Set off.

Q: (L) Does that mean that we are controlled by Lizards?

A: They are concerned by V***'s communication with us through you.

Q: (L) What is their concern?

A: Losing mole.

Q: (L) As in espionage terminology.

Q: (L) Is V*** a mole?

A: Were subconsciously.

Q: (L) V*** wants to know if she is detrimental to the project by being here?

A: No. Beneficial but the Lizards may resist.

Q: (L) How would they do this resistance?

A: Make her life more difficult just like they have with you two.

Q: (V) But it seems that my life is more on track that it has ever been before?

A: Watch out. Too late to leave project.

Q: (V) I just heard something in my left ear. Is that also an implant?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Do they know what we are doing right at this moment?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Should I stop and go home?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Why do the implants go off when they do?

A: Monitoring. They have reasons to monitor when they do. They can turn on the monitor and read everything that has gone on since the last monitoring. It is done at their convenience.

Q: (V) Do I have an implant in my left sinus which causes thick discharge?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Am I going to be able to blow it out?

A: No.

Q: (L) I want you to translate for me this phrase: Enuma elish lanabu shamamu.

A: All are seen together.

Q: (L) Translate: Apsu.

A: Life.

Q: (L) Nudimmud.

A: World.

Q: (L) Marduk

A: Mars.

Q: (L) Kingu

A: Light.

Q: (L) Duggae

A: Ground.

Q: (L) What is the Enuma elish really about?

A: Ascent.

Q: (L) Ascent of what?

A: Gods.

Q: (L) What gods were these?

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) How many planets did the Sumerians know about?

A: They thought 12.

Q: (L) What is a "tablet of destinies"?

A: Map.

Q: (L) How did Marduk slay Tiamat?

A: Wrong.

Q: (L) Marduk did not slay Tiamat?

A: No.

Q: (L) What did it mean when it said "putting Tiamat's head into position?"

A: Mars conjunct Moon.

Q: (L) How did Tiamat's head form the "hammered bracelet"?

A: Comet trail.

Q: (L) Is the Quorum composed of members who are humans on this planet?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Would we know any of them as well known figures?

A: Hidden. None you would know.

Q: (L) How is the Quorum important in regard to the Earth changes?

A: Watchers.

Q: (L) Why is it important to have watchers?

A: Keep track of prophecies.

Q: (L) How do the Masons relate to the Illuminati?

A: Masons are low level branch.

Q: (L) I would like to know the approximate years of the life of Hermes Trismegistus.

A: 5211 approx. (Years ago or BC?)

Q: (V) What were the red and green balls of light E*** saw several months ago?

A: Grays probing.

Q: (V) Was he abducted at that time?

A: No.

Q: (V) Were the probes there because of him or because of me?

A: Him.

Q: (V) Has he ever been abducted?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) How old when first abducted?

A: Two.

Q: (VL) E***'s dream of being choked?

A: Past life memory disconnection.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 28, 1994 F***, Laura and V***

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Is someone with us?

A: As always.

Q: (L) Can we have your name please?

A: Gursaea.

Q: (L) Are you a discarnate human?

A: No.

Q: (L) What are you?

A: Cassiopaeon.

Q: (L) There were two little boys stolen from their mother in South Carolina, we would like to know if we can obtain any information regarding this matter?

A: House in Union South Carolina in closet.

Q: (L) Can you give us any details about the house and how it could be found?

A: On street with lots of other houses white clapboard.

Q: (L) Any other details? Name of street?

A: Oak in name.

Q: (L) How close is this to where their parents are?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Where is the vehicle?

A: In woods West.

Q: (L) Are the little boys alright?

A: Will be found soon for comparison to ultimate results.

Q: (L) Why am I having these current headaches?

A: Changes DNA

Q: (L) A*** suggested an ozone generator to enhance the contact. Is this a good idea?

A: He means well. Have him supply it.

Q: (L) Is it alright for me to send the edited version of our transcripts to A*** B***?

A: B*** may share with questionable individuals.

Q: (L) Will that be detrimental to us?

A: What do you think?

Q: What was B***s purpose in calling me today?

A: Curiosity generated by UFO grapevine gossip.

Q: (L) What was the gossip?

A: W*** and *** inspired intrigue.

Q: (L) Do these two have more contact than we would think?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) W*** and F***?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) W*** hates F***, isn't that correct?

A: Variable.

Q: (L) Should I not share information with J***?

A: All is learning process.

Q: (L) Are they all in a tizzy about what we are doing here?

A: Generally yes. T*** and J*** are OK.

Q: (L) So T*** and J*** are not saying anything to W*** or F*** about this?

A: Yes. But that's not the point.

Q: (L) What is the point?

A: Motives are good omnipresently.

Q: (L) What do you mean by that? Are we talking just about J*** and T***?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are B***'s motives good?

A: Variable.

Q: (L) Are J***'s motives good?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Would J*** ever do anything that would damage me or this work?

A: Search within self for answer.

Q: (L) Why should we take the Melatonin?

A: Is mild hallucinogen.

Q: (L) Why do we need this?

A: Keeps exercising psychic abilities and opens paths. Don't be alarmed by vividly erotic dreams.

Q: (L) Should we expect to have vividly erotic dreams?

A: Possible as psyche passes through levels on ascension.

Q: (L) Is there a problem with the energy level tonight?

A: With board.

Q: (L) What is wrong with board.

A: Getting crumpled.

Q: (L) We need to get a new board?

A: Good idea.

Q: (L) If I get a piece of glass to put on the board and felt for the planchette will that do it?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Better to get a new board?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I wonder if there is a chance of getting the old Lizzies involved if we are not careful about who we tell?

A: Always chance of that.

Q: (L) We would like to have a rundown of certain UFO related individuals:

Q: (L) William Cooper?

A: Independent; good intentions; slightly overactive imagination; a little misled.

Q: (L) Bob Lazar supposedly worked on alien craft retroengineering?

A: Did but sinister. Involved with questionable types.

Q: (L) His video about working at area 51 and descriptions of propulsion systems and alien craft was or was not truth?

A: Close to the truth. Craft tech: minor points were off.

Q: (L) What about Stanton Freidman?

A: Pure, good man.

Q: (L) William Moore who co-wrote the Roswell incident with Charles Berlitz?

A: Same as Friedman.

Q: (L) What about the incident where he admitted to disinformation?

A: Was coerced to say that by complex sources. That situation is very complex.

Q: (L) What about Jaime Shandera?

A: Misled by same as Moore. Has mixed intentions.

Q: (L) What about Don Ware?

A: Disinformation artist.

Q: (L) What about John Lear?

A: Good but overcareful.

Q: (L) What about Dr. Richard Boylan whose book I just read? This guy says he had an experience where he was abducted and overnight his attitude about aliens changed. Who was responsible for that abduction that changed his attitude?

A: The Grays changed Boylan's attitude.

Q: (L) What was the motivation in doing so?

A: Get him to dispense selective info.

Q: (L) What is the intent of this selective information?

A: Confuse investigators.

Q: (L) Was his mind taken over when the Grays abducted him?

A: In a sense.

Q: (V) A Navy plane crashed on Tuesday, why did the plane crash?

A: Guidance system malfunction.

Q: (V) Why wasn't the pilot able to eject?

A: It was her time to go.

Q: (V) So none of this had anything to do with Aliens?

A: No.

Q: (V) I listened to a woman named Janet Dailey who says that women who have abortions have a higher incidence of breast cancer but that spontaneous abortion or miscarriage do not cause the same reaction, is this true?

A: Yes. But women who have their first pregnancy later in life also

have higher instances of breast cancer and same for those who never get pregnant.

Q: (V) Does abortion create karma resulting in breast cancer?

A: Hormonal anomalies cause breast cancer. Karma is interconnected with physical experiences.

Q: (L) Are you saying that having an abortion can create Karma?

A: Of course.

Q: (V) Is this research funded by pro-life activists?

A: Some.

Q: (L) I think that V***wants to ask if she has Karma in this regard?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) She has not worked it out?

A: No.

Q: (L) Bill Baldwin says abortions lead to serious spiritual attachment situations. Is this true?

A: Semi-accurate.

Q: (L) Is there some way to release this kind of karma for V*** or others who have it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Could you tell us?

A: If we tell you, you won't learn.

Q: (L) Now, several people have told me that there is a small child who is with me constantly, who is she and why is she here?

A: Next in line.

Q: (L) Next in line for what?

A: Birth.

Q: (L) Am I going to have another child?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) How many are there in line?

A: One.

Q: (L) Male or female?

A: Female.

Q: (L) Is this to happen within the next year?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I am 42 years old. If I were to get pregnant would I be able to have a normal pregnancy and produce a healthy infant?

A: Yes. Your consciousness will soon give you spectacularly sharp, exact and correct information.

Q: (L) Will this be due to ingesting the Melatonin?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Is soon within a month?

A: You will know.

Q: (L) I get the feeling that this has a lot to do with trusting my own intuition.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I had a very serious physical attack yesterday. What was the

nature of that attack?

A: Gallbladder.

Q: (L) What should I do about it?

A: See ultrasound specialist.

Q: (L) Will Reiki heal it?

A: Open.

Q: (L) When V*** had her hands on my heart area and they were visually vibrating. Is that a sign of transmission of a great deal of energy?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And what part of the body was that energy going to?

A: Chest area.

Q: (L) V***'s hands are tingling right now. Is that Reiki energy happening right now?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Is my Reiki energy going to F*** and Laura as we are doing this?

A: All ways. You have strong natural healing power.

Q: (V) So, it isn't necessarily the Reiki initiation?

A: No. A*** is misguided.

Q: (L) If V*** had the correct initiation would this power her up so that she could do near miracles?

A: Precisely.

Q: (V) Does E*** also have this ability?

A: Some ability.

Q: (L) This evening E*** was acting up, what was going on with him?

A: Hormonal upsurge.

Q: (V) Is this due to interacting with females?

A: Close.

Q: (V) Female energy?

A: More physical.

Q: (V) Are they having a good time?

A: Fluctuating.

Q: (V) Is L*** o.k.?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) How much longer do I have to deal with this Hormone thing with E***?

A: 6 years.

Q: (L) Is patience the key?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Can Reiki clear marijuana residue from the lungs?

A: Partly but what if there are continuous infusions?

Q: (L) Is there ever a case when ingestion of pot or alcohol are beneficial in a spiritual way?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) V*** used pot within past two weeks, why?

A: Search within.

Q: (L) Was it an outside influence?

A: All uncomfortable events are influenced either directly or indirectly.

Q: (L) Was this the passing of her uncle?

A: Search within.

Q: (L) Many years ago I was with a friend and we pulled off the road to let me drive. We both walked around the car and got in and I believe we sat there for a very long time. Was that because of the potency of what she had smoked or what?

A: You were abducted due to the open state produced by the drug.

Q: (L) What was in that stuff?

A: Strychnine.

Q: (L) Have I done great physical damage to my body through drugs?

A: Some.

Q: (L) Is it irreversible?

A: Not likely.

Q: (L) If I went on a fast would I be able to reverse the damage to my body?

A: Good chance.

Q: (L) Is that the same for F*** and V***?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it advisable to take colonics with the fasting?

A: Good idea.

Q: (L) Also to take vitamin supplements?

A: No.

Q: (V) Is the Godspark the portion of the Creator that lives within us, the soul, so to speak?

A: Sounds good.

Q: (L) If the godspark is the soul within us, does anybody have godsparks times 2 or 3 or so on? That is more than others?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What type of person would have more Godspark than anybody else?

A: Jesus has Godsparks ad infinitum.

Q: (L) How does Jesus have Godsparks ad infinitum?

A: Soul replication for communication purposes.

Q: (L) So, every time we call upon Jesus, we are replenishing our Godspark?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Would you describe these soul replications as being more like a template or hologram?

A: Hologram.

Q: (L) And what is his connection to the Creator that enables him to do this soul replication?

A: Volunteered.

Q: (L) Rudolf Steiner called Christ "The most sublime human principle ever to unfold on earth," is this an accurate statement?

A: One interpretation.

Q: (L) He also said: "The Christ, who in the course of this evolution lived 3 years in the body of Jesus of Nazareth..." Is this a correct statement? Did the Christ statement enter Jesus at age 30?

A: Formed then.

Q: (L) How did this sublime being, the Christ, dwell in a human body?

A: Natural process caused by supremely pure faith and thought.

Q: (L) Yet previously you said that Jesus had sexual relations with women after he was Christed, is that correct?

A: No. Before.

Q: (L) So, after he was Christed he had no sexual relations?

A: Correct.

Q: (L) Did the Christ spirit descend into the body of Jesus in his 30th year?

A: No.

Q: (L) What happened?

A: Formed within him. And it could do thusly in anyone who reaches such levels of service to others plus faith and supreme levels of pure thought.

Q: (L) What was the source of the belief that Christ descended into hell during the course of his so-called death?

A: Superstitions created hundreds of years after his work.

Q: (L) When is the credit/debit card system going to be put into effect?

A: 4 to 11 years.

Q: (L) According to shamanistic teachings, one can have animal spirits or guides. Is this correct?

A: Partly. You have them if you believe you have them.

Q: (L) If believing in them makes it so, is this belief beneficial?

A: All belief is beneficial at some level.

Q: (L) Did Jesus of Nazareth believe in animal spirits or totems?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it just New Age revival of superstition?

A: Shamanism is subjective and limits. Lizard inspired.

Q: (L) This book that is being promoted, M.A.P., what is the inspiration behind that book?

A: Not good.

Q: (L) Just for fun, If I had an animal spirit what would it be?

A: Peacock.

Q: (L) F***?

A: Deer.

Q: (L) V***?

A: Cat.

Q: (L) Do the Cassiopaeans have pets?

A: Not exactly.

Q: (L) What do you guys do for fun?

A: All is fun when perceived correctly.

Q: (L) Should I hook up to the computer internet to use as a source to propagate channeled messages?

A: Yes. Go for it.

Q: (L) Does F*** need Caffeine as he takes it.

A: Up to him.

Q: (L) Is this beneficial to him?

A: Believe it or not, yes.

Q: (L) Is it good for V***?

A: Yes. Adjusts your thinking and vice versa.

Q: (L) Is smoking detrimental to any of our bodies?

A: Not if mild. Not if mind is in right mode.

Q: (L) Does smoking enhance psychic abilities?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it true that the government program to stamp out smoking is inspired by the Lizzies?

A: Yes because they know it may heighten psychic abilities.

Q: (L) What is causing the lung cancer they are attributing to smoking?

A: Mental conditioning and subliminal programming to expect it.

Q: (L) So, it only happens if you are convinced that it can and must happen?

A: Correct.

Q: (L) Is there any particular brand of cigarettes to smoke?

A: No.

Q: (L) Should I accept a job offer?

A: Will take you away from this work somewhat.

Q: (L) Would it be better if I turn it down?

A: Your inner self communicates this to you.

Q: (L) Is my idea to form a hypnosis association and teach and get clients thereby a good concept?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) I get the idea sometimes that when you say "Up to You" that it may not be the best idea, is this correct?

A: Sometimes but not the only motivation.

Q: (L) V*** is jittery.

A: Mind control, V***. Try exercise.

Q: (L) Breathing or physical?

A: Physical.

Q: (L) "Bringers of the Dawn" advised spinning, is this advisable for all of us?

A: Major yes.

Q: (L) How many times a day?

A: 3

Q: (L) How many times?

A: 33

Q: (L) Is it ok to do it in the pool?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Is the altar beneficial to have in one's house?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Is that okay beneficial?

A: Be careful not to jump to conclusions.

Q: (L) What conclusions? That the altar is okay beneficial. Is it highly okay for us?

A: No.

Q: (L) Mediocre okay?

A: No. No. No.

Q: (L) What?

A: Laura has been hurt by jumping to Lizard inspired conclusions.

Q: (L) So the altar is useless?

A: No. Just be careful remember metaphysical church group.

Q: (L) Is it a matter of misguided alliances?

A: Has been frequent problem.

Q: (L) Should I dismantle the altar?

A: Altar is okay but other things are not okay like silly rituals.

Q: (L) Is V***s altar okay?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, during the period of time I was getting the hassle from the metaphysical church group, my pool was green. Was this symbolic of the attack I was under?

A: Yes but you left yourself open by association and buying too many concepts without careful examination.

Q: (L) Do you mean that, if, at that time, I had refused to acknowledge that any harm could come to me, that that would have made it impossible for any harm?

A: Close. But investigate before buying and practicing in future okay?

Q: (L) Investigate what? Ideas?

A: Yes. And concepts and especially practices

Q: (L) The ideas of candle burning, salt, sage, shamanistic rituals and so forth? Is all this useless?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is sage not useful?

A: You are learning; remember when we say "good no ritual"?

Q: (L) In other words, your knowledge and your strength which comes from your knowledge and knowing is the point and the protection?

A: Precisely. This is extremely important.

Q: (L) Alexandra David Neel quoted a lama who said we must beware of the children of our own minds as well as the children of the minds of others, such as thought forms perhaps created by higher negative beings. If we do not acknowledge that such things exist, are we then subject to being devoured by them?

A: Ritual drains directly to Lizard beings.

Q: (L) Even our saying of the Lord's prayer?

A: It is okay to pray. Why do you think organized religion is obsessed with rituals?

Q: (L) Is the same thing true of shamanistic practices and so forth?

A: Exactly.

Q: (L) What occurred to make my pool clear up?

A: You restored your own energy.

Q: (L) And it had nothing to do with rituals?

A: Correct. In spite of rituals but you were lucky could have gone the other way.

Q: (L) What prevented this from happening?

A: Divine intervention. [energy surge]

Q: (L) Well, my life seems to have been full of incidents of Divine intervention. Is this true?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the purpose of this intervention?

A: To preserve and prepare you for work.

Q: (L) What is this work?

A: You are extremely valuable to all on your planet.

Q: (L) What particular value? Is this common to all people?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is this something meaningful? What is the mission?

A: Faith in your opening channel; you will learn as you go. We cannot tell you all at once.

Q: (L) Since the energy is high at this time, we would like to know if you have anything to give in the form of a teaching?

A: Not ready for that yet; establish clear channel and forum first; one step at a time.

Q: (L) What is the forum?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) Do you mean that we need to bring more people into this work?

A: Close.

Q: (L) We need to create a forum.

A: Yes. A direction will open if you persevere.

Q: (L) So things will be brought to us and happen for us if we just persevere?

A: Soon expect big opportunity.

Q: (L) I assume that we are not to ask what it is, we are to have faith, is that correct?

A: Yes. Danger you may misinterpret opportunity.

Q: (L) Should we all three be able to realize in congruence whether the opportunity is good?

A: Varying degrees.

Q: (L) If there is a danger we may misinterpret the opportunity, could you give us a couple of clues so that when it occurs we won't miss it?

A: At least one of you will have instant recognition but others may not. Wait and see.

Q: (L) This misinterpretation, does this mean we can count on this misinterpretation?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Are we an experiment?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) How many others are receiving this level of information?

A: Less than 100 on entire planet. Less in this mode.

Q: (L) Are some of the others using other modes? What?

A: Many different ones.

Q: (L) Is channeling with three way energy as we are doing in a purer source of information than direct channeling through a single individual?

A: Equal.

Q: (L) Can any one of us do direct channeling?

A: All have equal potential.

Q: (L) Is A*** B*** attached in a major way?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is he going to order the Bill Baldwin book?

A: Yes.

November 2, 1994 F***, Laura and V***

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) What is your name please.

A: Fori.

Q: (L) Why was F*** in such a state last night?

A: Because his life is difficult.

Q: (L) What is making his life difficult?

A: Destiny.

Q: (L) Is it his destiny for his entire life to be difficult?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is that choice up to him?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well then, why is it open?

A: Will dark or light forces win?

Q: (L) Win what?

A: Battle.

Q: (L) Battle where?

A: All.

Q: (L) Well, I thought you said that the forces of light were definitely

going to win? Is that not correct?

A: Too simplified.

Q: (L) Is there anything F*** can do in this battle to assist getting over this problem?

A: Fight.

Q: (L) Why does V***s friend T*** snipe at her the way she does?

A: Jealousy.

Q: (L) So should she just keep all this information to herself?

A: Up to her.

A: All will be okay. We feel important matters need discussion from here forward please.

Q: (L) Could you define important matters for us?

A: Of importance to all.

Q: (L) Who or what group is responsible for crop circles?

A: Us. You bet.

Q: (L) What is the purpose of the crop circles?

A: Messages to world. All.

Q: (L) Do these crop circles mean an idea, an energy, a concept; how do they transmit messages?

A: Translate; it can be done.

Q: (L) This one here, what does it mean?

A: You.

Q: (L) Do you mean the human race?

A: Yes. Symbol for human race.

Q: (L) What does this one mean?

A: Planet.

Q: (L) What was the meaning of the circle my husband found in his driveway?

A: Mars.

Q: (L) What message did that convey?

A: Astrological.

Q: (L) Did it convey any message other than astrological?

A: What does Mars represent?

Q: (L) War... anger, energy, struggle, assertiveness, sex, life...

A: First four.

Q: (L) Now, what does this circle represent?

A: Interdimensionality.

Q: (L) This one here, what does it represent?

A: Atomic structure.

Q: (L) This squiggly one, what does it mean?

A: Struggle.

Q: (L) In what way?

A: Learning from change and adversity.

Q: (L) Well, that is all the pictures I have...

A: Need more soon.

Q: (L) In the Library?

A: Maybe. This is of the utmost importance.

Q: (L) Is this going to help with the "forum?"

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who carved the stone heads on Easter Island?

A: Lemurian descendants.

Q: (L) The natives say the stones walked into position. Is this true?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, how?

A: Tonal vibration.

Q: (L) And what did these stones represent?

A: Nephilim.

Q: (L) Is this what the Nephilim looked like?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Does that mean that the Nephilim were present in Lemuria?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Where was Lemuria located?

A: Pacific off South America.

Q: (L) So when the Easter Island natives talk about their ancestors

they are talking about people who came from the direction of South America?

A: No. Right near all around. Easter Island is remnant of Lemuria.

Q: (L) What happened to Lemuria?

A: Submerged close to time you refer to as Fall of Eden, approximately.

Q: (L) Well if the Nephilim were brought here 9 to 12 thousand years ago...

A: Last visit. Have been here 5 times. Will return.

Q: (L) The Nephilim are going to return? Where do the Nephilim currently live?

A: Orion.

Q: (L) They live in the constellation Orion? Where is their planet?

A: Don't have one. In transit.

Q: (L) The whole dadgum bunch is in transit?

A: Three vehicles.

Q: (L) How many Nephilim does each vehicle hold?

A: About 12 million.

Q: (L) Are they coming to help us?

A: No. Wave comet cluster all using same energy.

Q: (L) Using same energy to what?

A: Pass through space-time.

Q: (L) Does this mean that without this comet cluster they cannot pass through space/time?

A: No. Slower. message follows here. Quiet for one moment please: From now on when word to follow is in quotes we will designate as follows: mark then word then mark. Now, "slower." [We installed quote marks on the board after this. From this point on, when words in the Cassiopaeian responses are in quotes, it is because they have so designated.]

Q: (L) So, it is slower for them to come here without this wave. Where is the wave coming from?

A: Follows cluster.

Q: (L) It follows the cluster. What does this wave consist of?

A: Realm border.

Q: (L) Does the realm border wave follow the comet cluster in a permanent way?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is the realm border loosely associated with the comet cluster each time it comes?

A: No. Realm border follows all encompassing energy reality change; realm border will follow this cluster passage and has others but not most.

Q: (L) Is this realm border a dimensional boundary?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, this realm border, do dimensions...

A: Pulsating realms. Fluctuating realms.

Q: (L) Is our realm fluctuating or pulsating?

A: No.

Q: (L) But this other realm does?

A: No.

Q: (L) What fluctuates?

A: Residence.

Q: (L) Whatever is in that realm fluctuates?

A: No. Your planet fluctuates between realms.

Q: (L) How often does this fluctuation occur?

A: About every 309,000 years.

Q: (L) In other words we can expect to be in 4th density for about 300,000 years?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does this mean that the Edenic state existed for about 300,000 years before the "Fall?"

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, you say these Nephilim are coming and there is about 36 million of them, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And they are the enforcers of the Grays and Lizzies, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, let's sit back and watch the show! You are saying that the planet fluctuates...

A: No, realms do planet merely occupies realm.

Q: (L) What is the source in space/time of this other realm?

A: Too complex.

Q: (L) What is the generative source?

A: Part of grand cycle.

Q: (L) Is this the cycle understood by the Mayans?

A: They understood partially.

Q: (L) Their calendar extends to 2012... is that accurate as to the time of the realm border change?

A: Close. Still indefinite as you measure time. Lizzies hoping to rule you in 4th density. Closer to 18 years.

Q: (V) Is E*** home in bed?

A: Yes. and No.

Q: (V) He is at home but not in bed?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Was he out earlier?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Is this the same individual as before?

A: Yes. E*** going through many changes.

Q: (V) Is he asleep?

A: No.

Q: (V) Should I call him?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is the present arrangement better? [We had switched seats.]

A: No.

Q: (L) Better before?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was better?

A: You and F*** switch places.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Energy vortex.

Q: (L) If the Nephilim are coming 36 million strong as enforcers for the Lizzies, does the Confederation have a like amount for defense?

A: We don't operate that way.

Q: (L) Are we just going to have to fight them off ourselves?

A: Think of The Wizard of Oz. It was inspired by us.

Q: (L) Does the witch represent the Lizzies?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, is there something we have or can do...

A: Glenda like us.

Q: (L) And who is the Wizard? Is that the Beast or the U.S. Govt.?

A: Close. Illuminati.

Q: (L) Are the monkeys the Nephilim.

A: Close enough.

Q: (L) If water destroyed the witch, and the witch represents the Lizzies, can we destroy the Lizzies?

A: Knowledge.

Q: (L) But there are only a few on the planet who have the knowledge, am I correct?

A: What do you mean? Against all when all when time comes.

Q: (L) So the 36 million will be against all on the planet when the time comes?

A: Of course.

Q: (L) And those who have the knowledge and can dispense it to others ...

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Have you inspired other movies we could watch?

A: We have but different meanings and subjects.

Q: (V) Is cocoon one of yours?

A: No. Hollywood.

Q: (L) Who were the original inhabitants of the city of Jericho?

A: Aramaic.

Q: (L) There was a stone tower at one of the lower levels, what was it built for?

A: Energy disbursement. Attempt to duplicate tower of Babel and Atlantean crystal towers.

Q: (L) Who carved the crystal skull found in Central America?

A: Mayans.

Q: (L) What was the purpose of that skull?

A: Study brain. Long message follows pause: Now: skull was to learn about soul; reflective remolecularization imaging. Grays do this with abductees.

Q: (L) Through what kind of instrument.

A: Energy focusing.

Q: (L) What is behind their eyes?

A: Camera like system.

Q: (L) Is that system also able to send signals?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) At what spectrum level?

A: Thought paralysis.

Q: (L) Do they implant thoughts with their eyes also?

A: Can.

Q: (L) What do they do with implants?

A: Monitor.

Q: (L) Do they monitor our thoughts?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they monitor what we see?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Hear and feel?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do the implants just monitor?

A: And control.

Q: (L) Do all of us have implants?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are we under the control of the Grays?

A: Attempt.

Q: (V) How many times have I been abducted?

A: 55

Q: (L) Laura

A: 12

Q: A***:

A: None.

Q: (L) J***: Yes.

Q: (L) Can I protect them from abduction?

A: Maybe. Tried A***.

Q: (L) What stopped it?

A: You.

Q: (V) When was I last abducted?

A: June.

Q: (V) Was that when I was perceiving being attacked...

A: Yes.

Q: (V) When I called on the hand of God did that help?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who carved friezes in French caves as well as the cave paintings?

A: People. Aryans. In caves because struggling to survive conflicts between many forces including Lizard being domination.

Q: (L) Why did the Egyptians draw sideways?

A: Atlantean method handed down. Simply artistic stylization.

Q: (L) What about the passages in the pyramid. Why so odd?

A: Used energy vortex for movement. Floated, levitated. Can still do this if you know how. In the pyramid the passages created the energy by their placement and relationship to other space/solid configurations. And passages sometimes changed their structure atomically and still do.

Q: (L) What is the purpose of the Sarcophagus in the "Kings" chamber?

A: Energy storage.

Q: (L) Was there ever anything in this object?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What?

A: Many things.

Q: (L) So, there was nothing permanent in it, you could put various things in it for various reasons?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In our machinery we generally have dials and tuners which can adjust the machine to do a specific job or deliver a particular amount or flow of energy. What was the equivalent of dials and tuning devices in the pyramid?

A: Thoughts.

Q: (L) Was it the thoughts of a person in there or of a specific individual whose job it was to do this "thinking?"

A: Both on occasion.

Q: (L) Could just anybody go into the pyramid, get into this sarcophagus, and have something done to them as they specified? Or, was it the culmination of some other long process?

A: All.

Q: (L) When you say that the passages changed atomically, did you mean that they might actually become larger or smaller?

A: Yes. And change position as well.

Q: (L) Is the theory of Petrie anywhere near correct?

A: In 1967 the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers did study. Look it up.

Q: (L) Was there ever at any point in time such a thing as a unicorn as is described in legends?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is source of this legend?

A: Atlantis beast was similar to unicorn. All died in cataclysm. Looked similar to horse and some had horn but not all.

Q: (L) What is the origin of the Sanskrit language?

A: Atlantis.

Q: (L) When the Aryans were brought here, were they brought to Atlantis?

A: No. The Aryans were different from the Atlanteans.

Q: (L) Is there any language in existence today that is descended from the Aryan language? Or, that has remained more similar in development from Indo-European?

A: Yes. All Germanic.

Q: (L) Is Celtic considered to be one of these?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the origin of the Minoan civilization?

A: Atlantean descendants.

Q: (L) What was "bull leaping?"

A: A test, a sport, a religious rite.

Q: (L) When Thera blew, it seems to have destroyed all the Minoan cities except for Knossos.

A: Thera was result of close passage by Maldek. Knossos was not destroyed because structures were fundamentally stronger and blast wave was perpendicular. Underground shelters saved a few of the people.

Q: (L) Knossos lasted for about another 75 years after the events which destroyed most of the Minoan civilization. What were the events which brought about the final downfall of the Minoans?

A: Meteor borne parasites. Meteor destroyed city.

Q: (L) The Myceneans built a city with a 50 foot thick wall. Why was this wall built so if the only dangers were warriors armed with spears and arrows?

A: Protected against frequent cataclysmic events during that period. It worked. Much of wall is still standing.

Q: (L) Now, when you talk about the comet cluster, as you have on many occasions, the technical definition of a comet is that it is a chunk of ice. Is this the case with the comets in this cluster?

A: And other substances, primarily iridium cores.

Q: (L) Now you say there are 36 million Nephilim heading this way, are they 4th density beings?

A: No. They live in 4 d but are 3 d. They are as physical as you. Behave like Gestapo. Gestapo was inspired by Nephilim through Lizard beings' influence over Hitler. It was a practice run.

Q: (L) Are any of the Nephilim going to be friendly toward us?

A: No.

Q: (L) Now, you said that the Nephilim were seeded on a planet called D'Ankhiar as were human beings. When you said we were seeded there, what did you mean.

A: Was proper environment for molecularization.

Q: (L) Are you saying that the physical bodies on planet earth, the various types of mankind such as Neanderthal, Cro-Magnon, Australopithicus etc., were generated on that other planet and then brought here?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I am assuming that if the Nephilim are 3 d that they die like we do. Is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, we can shoot them and they will die?

A: Correct. But wrong approach.

Q: (L) What is the right approach?

A: Knowledge protects.

Q: (L) Well, if a 15 foot tall guy comes at me and wants to knock me around, what is knowledge going to do to protect me?

A: You will be in 4th density.

Q: (L) So, before they get here we will be 4 d?

A: Crossing.

Q: (L) All three of us?

A: Yes, and many others.

Q: (L) So, we are not going to have to deal with the Nephilim?

A: Not correct.

Q: (L) Does this mean that there will be 3 and 4 d beings on the planet at the same time and that some will have to deal with these guys and some won't?

A: But you will have to too.

Q: (L) I don't understand. Are these Nephilim coming here to transition to 4 d also?

A: They already live there as 3 density beings. Demonstration: When you are abducted you are 3rd density but you are taken into 4th density.

Q: (V) In June I had a dream where I was taken up and there were light beings and I was also a light being; I was trying on different clothes. I was led into a room where I was told I could write there and when I was told it was time to leave, I had shoes on that had written on them "Earth Star". Was this an abduction?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Talk about illusions, I thought that was a good thing! Was this a bad thing?

A: Subjective.

Q: (V) Who were the abductors?

A: Grays.

Q: (V) When I woke up I felt so tall and so electric. I thought it had been the best thing... that was my abduction in June?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) We would like to know about this plane crash. Early report from a witness said that there were no bodies. Is that the case?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where are the bodies?

A: Scattered.

Q: (L) What caused the crash?

A: Just like USAir. Was Lizard attack. Will be covered up.

Q: (V) The night before the USAir crash several of us had headaches and woke up drained.

A: Precognition and soul transfer of energy.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 3, 1994 Freddie, Laura, V***

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Wasanna.

Q: (L) V** had an incident at school where a small pile of powder appeared on her books after she had put her head down on them.

What was this?

A: Materialized thoughts passed through frontal lobe.

Q: (V) Well, that is just amazing.

A: Amazement is fun.

Q: (V) I would like to know the source of the tension between my mother and myself?

A: Maternal influences. Psychological anxiety. Mother daughter rivalry for male attention. Enough personal dilly dallys. Long message to follow. Pause: Ukraine explosion; chemical or nuclear. Hawaii crash; aviation, possibly involving military. More California seismic activity after 1st of year: San Diego, San Bernardino, North Bakersfield, Barstow: all are fracture points. Hollister, Palo Alto, Imperial, Ukiah, Eureka, Point Mendocino, Monterrey, Offshore San Luis Obispo, Capistrano, Carmel: these are all stress points of fracture in sequence. "Time" is indefinite. Expect gradual destruction of California economy as people begin mass exodus. Also, Shasta erupts; Lassen activity. Ocean floor begins to subside. Leave channel open and pause: Queen Elizabeth serious illness; blood related. Princess Diana suicide attempt. Gas explosions this winter in NE United States, Texas and other. Supernova and unusual weather all over. Memphis feels tremors. Minneapolis banking scandal relates to mysterious Nordic covenant. Evangelical sexual tryst exposed. Gold is discovered in California after one of the quakes. UFOs dramatic increase and Gulf Breeze gets swarmed, becomes massive "Mecca". Laura sees much more UFO activity. Huge wave of UFO activity. All manner and origins. Just you wait, it will give you chills and that feeling in the pit of your stomach. Many aliens will appear and we will be visible too. Think of it as a convention. All must awaken to this. It is happening right now. The whole populace will play individual roles according to their individual frequencies. This is only the beginning. Just you wait "Henry Higgins," just you wait!

Q: (L) Are you a Rodgers and Hammerstein fan?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How do you relate to the Pleiadians?

A: Pleiadians are communicating with many others; we are bursting upon the scene with you, but we are essentially the same, just at slightly different focus points on the realm border.

Q: (L) Well, why is all this activity happening now?

A: The grand cycle is about to close presenting a unique opportunity.

Q: (L) Does this mean that this is a unique opportunity to change the future?

A: Future, past and present.

Q: (L) Well, that sort of makes me think that if things are not changed somewhat at this point on the grand cycle that things could get really direfully screwed up, is that correct?

A: But they won't. You have not grasped concept.

Q: (L) Yeah I have, I got you, I understand. It's just part of the cycle. It's all a cycle. I mean their being here is part of us being here...

A: You do??? [inscribed giant question mark on board]

Q: (L) Do what?

A: You said you understood concept. Really? Learn.

Q: (L) Well, since you guys can do that, why can't you teach us power symbols that will enhance our Reiki?

A: You are not ready.

Q: (L) But if we work on the Reiki will you teach us more power symbols?

A: Okay, we'll give you one. [draws symbol]

Q: (L) What is this symbol called?

A: Anuki. Pronounced: AH - NEW - KEY.

Q: (V) And, as it applies to Reiki, what does it do? What does it represent?

A: Retention of energy at location most in need.

Q: (V) So, if we work on somebody, do we use the symbol at the beginning or at the end?

A: All Reiki you have as yet learned involves passage of healing energy, this one involves prolonged retention for strengthened power, thus results.

Q: (L) Where are you getting this from?

A: Access is Universal.

Q: (L) Did Dr. Usui also receive this and then not remember it?

A: Usui did not reveal all to Takata.

Q: (L) Why?

A: He was told that the knowledge was priceless and must not be wasted by too much dissemination particularly to those who do not have the burning desire for truth. Those who did, as you do, would find some way of accessing knowledge.

Q: (V) Are we also advised not to divulge this information?

A: As always, be discreet.

Q: (L) Is this something we should pass to *.* and *.*.

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is it necessary to line the points up and the ascending line with geometric precision?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And then, the circle elongated or more a perfect circle?

A: [Demonstration of drawing of circle part of symbol]

Q: (V) Has there ever been a crop circle that looks like this? It looks like one I saw.

A: Precisely. All are interrelated

Q: (L) Is it true that crop circles are a kind of grand Reiki being given to the planet?

A: But also messages and lessons.

Q: (L) Well, could it also be said that Reiki symbols as applied to the body are etheric messages to the etheric body?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they communicate information into our field, so to speak?

A: Everything that exists at all levels is just lessons.

Q: (L) Well, in the case of Reiki, what I specifically want to know is if, say an individual is psychically, spiritually, karmically, or otherwise wounded or discombobulated, does the application of Reiki symbols give messages to the electromagnetic field to re-form or re-arrange the pattern in the perfect pattern intended?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And can repeated application of this, can not only physical things, but also etheric things, be healed? That is karma and so forth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So that our continual use of Reiki and application to ourselves and each other literally would cleanse us from our karmic burdens, memories or scars of the soul?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) I am just concerned about the previously mentioned "convention"...

A: Convention is because of realm border crossing.

Q: (L) And why is there a convention attending this realm border crossing? I mean, is it just a "reely big shew!"

A: It is an opportunity.

Q: (V) As in the windows are all opening at one time so that all these beings can get in at one time?

A: As in an opportunity to affect whole universe. Picture cosmic playing of "Pomp and Circumstance" AKA "Hope and Glory."

Q: (L) How can a convention with slews of different kinds and races of people, converging on a single little pin- point planet on the outer edges of an insignificant galaxy, at the farthest reaches of this enormous universe, affect the whole thing?

A: That is your perception.

Q: (L) Well, what is the correct perception? Is the planet earth and the people thereon, and the things that are going on in this spot, the

earth specifically, more important than maybe we would ordinarily have thought?

A: The Earth is a Convergence point.

Q: (L) Has it always been a convergence point? Was it designed to be a convergence point? Or, is it just going to be a convergence point this once?

A: Too many questions at once.

Q: (L) Was it designed to be a convergence point from the beginning?

A: Natural function.

Q: (L) Has it been a convergence point all along? Is that why so many weird things happen here?

A: That is difficult to answer because you have no understanding of "time".

Q: (V) Has this type of convention thing happened on other planets with other groups of beings?

A: Has, is, and will.

Q: (L) So, in other words, there are other planets, I don't mean similar in structure or occupation, but other planets that are convergence points?

Q: (V) Are they parallel universes?

A: Drifting.

Q: (L) If these convergence points are scattered around the universe, is the convergence of this realm border crossing going to occur simultaneously at all points in the universe that are convergence points?

A: No.

Q: (L) It only happens at say one, or selected, convergence points at any given point?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, do realm borders have something to do with location?

A: Realm borders ride waves.

Q: (L) And where do these waves come from?

A: They constantly cycle.

Q: (L) Does it have something to do with the movement of the planet earth into it or does it move onto us?

A: Either or.

Q: (F) Does this convention or convergence have something to do with the fact that there are living beings on the earth?

A: Yes. And because you are at critical juncture in development.

Q: (L) I would like to know in terms of prophecy if the prophecies you gave us in the first session are still valid and upcoming?

A: They are evolving.

Q: (L) Does that mean that they are evolving to the point that they are going to happen soon?

A: Fluid.

Q: (L) Does that mean that some of them may not happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And the prophecies that you gave tonight, are they subject to change also?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Are they more solid?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I would like to know who is communicating with Ken Carey. Who does he get this information from?

A: Many.

Q: (L) Are these individuals "good guys" from our perspective?

A: Yes, some. Some is corrupted.

Q: (L) Is some of the information that comes through this channel corrupted?

A: Not as yet.

Q: (L) Are the 6th density Orions, also known as Transient Passengers, are they the same TPs that have been referred to as the ones who genetically engineered us or put us here?

A: Close. They are Wave riders.

Q: (L) Are those groups that ride the wave, is riding the wave part of the definition of Transient Passengers?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they like to ride this wave?

A: Is it "fun" for you to live on earth?

Q: (L) Well, I like living on earth a great deal, but I don't like pain and

suffering, and I don't like man's inhumanity to man and I don't like to see other people suffer.

A: Do you live on earth for amusement?

Q: (L) I would like to live on Earth for amusement but I haven't had a whole heck of a lot of laughs since I have been here this time. I would like to have a life on the planet where things were pleasant...

A: You misunderstood.

Q: (L) I see what you are saying. That's where they live because that's where they live.

A: Yes.

Q: (F) In other words, did you choose to live on Earth because you bought a ticket? (L) I got it, F***. I do want to ask about the "Course in Miracles" that is supposed to be channeled by Jesus Christ or the Holy Spirit. Is this true?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is the source that this is channeled from?

A: Variable sources.

Q: (L) Are they good guys?

A: Some.

Q: (L) So, even the "Course in Miracles" must be taken with a grain of salt?

A: Good idea.

Q: (L) I sent the answers to Karla, is this what she wanted?

A: Yes. She is diverted at the moment by others.

Q: (L) Is it possible to do hypnotic future progressions and get accurate responses?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In the book "Mass Dreams of the Future," there are 4 scenarios described; are all of these scenarios accurate in terms of general experience?

A: Possible futures.

Q: (L) So, when a person does a future progression, they are seeing a possible future and not necessarily...

A: Depends on quality of channel.

Q: (L) So, some people can be hypnotically progressed and get really accurate information?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I would like to know, in the description of the Pentecost, it was said that the disciples gathered in a room and prayed for days and days and suddenly a wind came rushing in and flames danced over their heads and they all began speaking in tongues. I would like to know if this event or something similar occurred?

A: No.

Q: (L) In other words, the true baptism of the "Holy Spirit" was when Jesus breathed on his disciples and transmitted something like the Reiki initiation?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Now, I had an experience a number of years ago when I was in church, when it seemed to me that I was speaking in tongues. Was that, in fact, what happened to me?

A: Suggestion.

Q: (L) It was suggested to me and therefore that is what occurred?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was any kind of psychic event occurring to me at that time?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Who or what energy is behind Jacques Vallee, the great scientist, investigator and writer? Sometimes it seems like he is missing the point and sometimes it seems like he is the only one who knows what is going on.

A: He means well and his intentions are pure and good.

Q: (L) What did Jesus look like? How tall was he?

A: 5'9"

Q: (L) What color eyes did he have?

A: Blue.

Q: (L) What color hair did he have?

A: Strawberry blond.

Q: (L) What was his skin tone?

A: Fair.

Q: (L) What was his weight?

A: 160.

Q: (L) Was he muscular?

A: Average.

Q: (L) Was he what we would consider handsome?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is there anybody I or F*** would know who bears a resemblance to him in facial features?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Could you name someone?

A: Scanning....

Q: (L) Okay what was his occupation?

A: Carpenter.

Q: (L) Did he own his own home?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did John the Baptist really lose his head?

A: No.

Q: (L) In talking about the new level of being after transition to 4th density, will this be something like what is described in the book "Celestine Prophecy?"

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is the carbon 14 dating process fairly accurate, if not, what is its major weakness?

A: To an extent.

Q: (L) What is its major weakness?

A: Same as yours.

Q: (L) Which is?

A: "Time" does not exist.

Q: (L) When was the last time a realm border crossed as far as the earth is concerned?

A: As you measure, on Earth, 309,000 years ago.

Q: (L) What does this wave consist of in terms of energy?

A: Feeling.

Q: (L) This wave is feeling? It is a wave of emotion?

A: Hyperkinetic sensate.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: All.

Q: (L) We don't understand

A: Too complex for this medium.

Q: (L) Okay. How many times has the wave come and involved the earth as we know it?

A: Infinite number.

Q: (L) I would like to know if the Shroud of Turin was ever wrapped around Jesus.

A: No.

Q: (L) Was it wrapped around somebody who was crucified?

A: No.

Q: (L) How was it made?

A: Wrapped around Roman worker.

Q: (L) What caused the image on the shroud?

A: Body oils, hormones and other physiological chemicals.

Q: (L) Well, the kids have wanted me to ask this one for a long time and I keep forgetting. There was a woman out in California who was taken to the emergency room. Several attendants and a doctor collapsed while treating her and there was a big hoopla about contaminated blood.

A: Air conditioning system spread pesticides.

Q: (L) Recently there was a supposed secret diary of Edgar Cayce reported in the tabloids. Was there such a diary?

A: No.

Q: (L) I received an article from Piers about experiments by a fellow named Persinger who has been trying to duplicate the "abduction" experience by subjecting people to EM fields in a sensory deprivation chamber. I would like comments on that, and second...

A: Nonsense, some have closed mind inspired by fear.

Q: (L) My concern is that if he is doing this to people, and we have talked about electromagnetic energy blowing holes in the dimensional boundaries, my concern is that this experimentation could be detrimental to the persons being experimented on; is this a possibility?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What could be the results of subjecting someone to these electromagnetic fields?

A: Cessation of body.

Q: (L) In other words, it could kill them?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Could it also open doors between dimensions and allow other things to enter in?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Could they be subjected to spirit or demonic possession by this method?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Could they also be subjected to further programming by aliens through this method?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Anything else you wish to say on this?

A: Always keep open mind.

Q: (L) Are there any psychological effects that could occur to a person as a result of this type of experimentation?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) In the establishing of an ongoing connection between an abductee and the abductor, what methods or techniques are used? Is it a psychic bond?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is it formed technologically?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) There are so many stories of the "gazing" process where the alien controls that abductee by staring into their eyes and the abductee feels full of love and harmony and thereby thinks that the experience is beneficial. This makes me wonder just exactly what is the purpose of this "gazing"?

A: Hypnotic.

Q: (L) Does it also form a bond?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the substance of this bond? Is there a psychic cord or connection and is it true that the same...

A: Channel wavering.... (planchette spinning around board)

Q: (L) Is that all you are going to say on that?

A: Please say good night.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Energy going.

Q: (L) Are you tired F***? (F) Not particularly. (L) Well they have never had their energy go before... and, especially since I am asking this particular question... is there some reason you do not want to answer this particular question?

A: Save...

Q: (L) Goodnight

November 4, 1994 F*** and Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. Rocks.

Q: (L) What about the rocks? [We had been discussing large crystals on a nearby table.]

A: Put in sunlight for two days.

Q: (L) And what will that do?

A: Energize.

Q: (L) Energized to do what?

A: Provide power to you.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us tonight?

A: Rolla.

Q: (L) Are you a discarnate?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea. Did you see the article about the newly discovered galaxy?

Q: (L) Yes I did and I was curious about that. Is there something about that that you would like to tell us?

A: Our energy transference line to you.

Q: (L) What is the energy transference line, this newly discovered galaxy?

A: In a sense.

Q: (L) Why was the information received about the little boys so unclear?

A: Need to interpret for practice.

Q: (L) Does this mean that all information we get has to be interpreted also?

A: Not as much. That was a particularly sensitive subject with many focusing at once.

Q: (L) Was there interference from the people focusing on it?

A: Close. Remember Allison is good but not when too many are focusing.

Q: (L) Who is Allison? (F) Dorothy?

A: Yes. Dorothy.

Q: (F) Yeah, the psychic who finds dead people. (L) Well, I don't even know who she is. (F) She's very famous. (L) Well, I must be living in a cave. I was reading today in "Bringers of the Dawn" about people who are keepers of frequency. Is this an accurate concept?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are F*** and I keepers of frequency?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are we nearly at the frequency we need to keep?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) H*** D*** gave me a reading a few month's ago when she told me about two people in a partnership and she said no others should be brought in. Was this about S*** or F*** and me?

A: Interference caused reading to be askew.

Q: (L) Well, was she referring to this work with F***and I or was she talking about S***?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) In that reading she also said that I was going to meet somebody in the month of November who was going to become a very important part of my life in some way. Could you tell me a little bit about that?

A: Wait and see. Time to rattle the bushes again.

Q: (L) Which bushes?

A: Manner of speech.

Q: (L) Of all the different bushes I have rattled and people I have contacted, which ones in particular?

A: UFO people.

Q: (L) How can I do that?

A: Recontact. Some doubt. Recontact.

Q: (L) Recontact some who doubt?

A: No. Recontact some do doubt.

Q: (L) Which ones in particular?

A: Must just rattle without prejudice.

Q: (L) Does this mean sending out scripts from our sessions?

A: Good idea. Spark interest.

Q: (L) Well, that is what I have been planning to do.

A: It takes more than one spark of the flint to ignite the fire.

Q: (L) Should F*** get the Reiki initiation?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Would it be good for him to get the Reiki initiation?

A: It is always.

Q: (L) Who are the Nordic type aliens?

A: Your ancestors.

Q: (L) What planet did they come from?

A: Several and transitory.

Q: (L) What is their type called? Just the Nordic types?

A: That is as good as any description.

Q: (L) What is their purpose here on the planet at this time?

A: Observation.

Q: (L) Haven't they been seen with the Lizzies on occasion?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are they involved with the Lizzies?

A: Some are.

Q: (L) Are some of them not nice?

A: Fifty-fifty.

Q: (L) Do they ever abduct people?

A: Have but not too often. When they do, they do not give back.

Q: (L) What do they do with the ones they abduct?

A: Take away to too many other places to mention. Purpose is multiple. Too complex.

Q: (L) I get the feeling that maybe it is not too complex, but that you

just don't want to answer, is this correct?

A: Open. Not at this moment.

Q: (L) What about the Villas boas case; who were these beings and what was the purpose for this interaction?

A: Aryan's breeding experiment.

Q: (L) Where do these Aryans live?

A: In transit.

Q: (L) When they get to where they are going, where do they live?

A: They don't. There are many who do not live specifically anywhere. They are perpetually in transit.

Q: (L) Why is this?

A: There is no need to be grounded; it is only your perception because that is your familiarity. A planet is a vehicle too.

Q: (L) Why were there 3 pyramids. Did they each have separate purposes?

A: Variance in energy levels and age. Did you research about the 1967 engineer's study yet?

Q: (L) What book would that be in?

A: Look at Mystery volume. Now, please.

Q: (L) Why was Moses not allowed into the promised land?

A: Because he became tyrannical.

Q: (L) Were the Lizards the ones who led the Jews to the "Promised Land?"

A: No. Were not led; followed their own paths in effort to escape the effects of cataclysms.

Q: (L) Why have they got this big legend about being chosen and led to the promised land?

A: More brotherhood influence and nonsense.

Q: (L) What kind of weapons do the Nephilim use to do their "enforcing?"

A: Stun guns.

Q: (L) Do they actually use some kind of material weapon?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And could you tell us what the Lizzies look like?

A: Upright alligators with some humanoid features in face.

Q: (L) I heard one theory that the Lizzies originally evolved on planet

earth, is this true?

A: No. Neither did you.

Q: (L) Do you mean us in the sense of the early human prototypes?

A: All prototypes.

Q: (L) When these prototypes were evolved on another planet, did they have souls at that time?

A: Were added.

Q: (L) What souls occupied those prototypes on that other planet?

A: Same.

Q: (L) So, the legend of the Fall of Lucifer as the origin of the souls incarnating into physical life was an event that actually took place on this other planet?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do the Lizzies have more than one heart?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do they have more than one brain?

A: No.

Q: (L) This fellow, E*** P***, who claims that he was abducted, and taken by the aliens and altered in physical ways, was any of this true?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was he abducted, in fact?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was done to him?

A: Same routine as other abductees.

Q: (L) Does E*** P*** know that he is deceiving other people?

A: Yes. He is a fraud. Misguided by delusions.

November 6, 1994 F*** and Laura

Q: (L) Are you there?

A: Wait.

Q: (L) Are you there?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Vedeeba.

Q: (L) Are you a discarnate from earth?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who are You?

A: Cassiopaeon.

Q: (L) Have you been listening in on our discussion?

A: As always.

Q: (L) In this particular discussion we have been talking about freeing up life energy which can be blocked by emotional traumas and so forth, and that, according to this book I read, you can tell the life energy is blocked by the way a person holds or moves their body. From this information I think that F***s life energy is blocked. Am I correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) Then why is F*** so ill at ease in his body?

A: Book not entirely incorrect but remember not to take anything entirely on face value.

Q: (L) Is there some part of that idea that would benefit F*** and help him to feel more at ease?

A: F*** is ill at ease because most others are ill at ease with him.

Q: (L) Well, who started out being ill at ease, him or others?

A: Others.

Q: (L) And why were they ill at ease with him?

A: Sensed differences.

Q: (L) If F*** were to do some bodywork and bring his energies into focus where his physical sensations are concerned, would this, in some way, help to overcome this particular difficulty or situation?

A: Won't work.

Q: (L) Is there anything F*** can do to free up his energies and to become more at ease with himself?

A: He is more at ease now than before because he no longer listens to others' criticisms.

Q: (L) Is F*** correct in saying that his body and mode is that of the future?

A: Closer. But not there yet.

Q: (L) There was a comment made in an earlier reading when we

were told we needed to equalize our input in this project. I am curious as to the exact meaning of equalize the input? Does that refer to use of the board or what?

A: Many meanings. One must not dominate decision making. Be open all ideas and input. Once we have made financial arrangements that will be your cue to dedicate full time efforts to this endeavor.

Q: (L) Are you making financial arrangements for us to be taken care of?

A: Will.

Q: (L) When will this be?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Does it depend on our dedication and increasing of this channel strength etc?

A: Just wait. Continue as you are.

Q: (L) Now, I was just reading in "Bringers of the Dawn" about male energy and female energy and it says: "We have said that the male vibration will transform in a very short period of time. We will not tell you why or how because some of you will consider it to be entirely too ominous, however, we will say that as the waves continue to come there will be a unilateral rising of consciousness within the population. At a certain point, when men are in the deepest point of mastering feeling, the feeling center will be activated. This will either occur gently or it will be blown wide open." What will be "entirely too ominous?"

A: Energy redirection.

Q: (L) Energy direction is going to happen and that is what you are saying is the ominous thing here?

A: Overview.

Q: (L) Well, what does energy direction specifically mean? What kind of energy?

A: Sexual.

Q: (L) And this is going to be the ominous event that would frighten people?

A: Repercussions.

Q: (L) What are the repercussions?

A: Many.

Q: (L) Could you tell us some of them?

A: First you must figure out answer to number one.

Q: (L) Well, sexual energy "redirected"; does this mean women will stop having sex with men?

A: Not exactly.

Q: (L) Am I close?

A: Yes. Men will lose most of their drive in favor of more spiritual pursuits. It is the sex drive that is at the root of most of the historical

aggression and lack of feeling on the part of the male.

Q: (L) Can we tell others?

A: Might cause turmoil but up to you.

Q: (L) I noticed that at about the same time I began meditating heavily that my drive plummeted. Is this because of the meditation?

A: Yes. Females will lose some drive too. But how will humans react to this, that is the question. Will they be prepared?

Q: (L) Does this mean that everybody is going to lose interest in sex?

A: Will have much less and must learn to relate to each other more spiritually.

Q: (L) Is this because one of the major drives of the human being is for contact and, up to now, this has been manifested through sexual union and without the sexual urge they will be forced to find other ways to relate?

A: One would hope so. You are all moving toward 4th level which is less physical thus you must learn this existence in order to pass through into the 4th level.

Q: (L) And those who do not learn will not pass, is that correct?

A: Yes. Some will be relieved. It depends upon how advanced one is.

Q: (L) I have drawn a sort of conclusion about some of the activities of the Lizzies and their abductions through the Grays and so forth, and it seems to me that these excessive numbers of exams, gynecological, reproductive or whatever exams might possibly be a screen for a process that is used to extract life force or energy from the human being, through the basal chakra, the sexual chakra, as I understand where the life force enters in. Is this idea correct or on track?

A: Close.

Q: (L) It does seem that the Grays and Lizzies are abnormally interested in sexual activities of human beings, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why are they so inordinately interested in this and why do they practice sex, sexual aberrations, or do they have a tremendous sex drive even though they are fourth density beings?

A: Too many questions; one at a time.

Q: (L) Do they have tremendous sex drives even though they are in fourth density?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they interested in sexual energy simply because it is life force?

A: Partly and also desperately to stave off change in order to retain control.

Q: (L) What changes are they desperate to stave off?

A: To 4th level.

Q: (L) They are trying to stave off the 4th level change. Can they do that?

A: No. Also hoping to retain control even if change occurs.

Q: (L) By what means do they do this through these gynecological exams? Is there some technical activity they undertake?

A: Yes. Too complex.

Q: (L) Are these supposed memories people have from their abductions of these exams just screens of procedures used to take life force from them?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When they sample an abductee's tissue and take the little scoops or chunks out of them, what do they take these chunks of flesh for?

A: Cloning.

Q: (L) If they clone, why do they need such a large chunks?

A: You don't know all details of cloning process yet.

Q: (L) Do they take twins, or one of a pair of twins, and raise one artificially?

A: Have done so.

Q: (L) Have they done this to a great extent?

A: Define.

Q: (L) Is this done frequently?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is the purpose of taking one of a pair of twins?

A: Study to determine which is best soul receptacle: one of twins or clone. [This raises the question as to why the choice has to be either. Is there some connection between clones and the original body and one twin and another that is vital to the purpose of the Lizzies?]

Q: (L) Do these twins they raise, do they raise them on their ships or in their enclave wherever they are?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And do they treat them well?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Do they teach them a great deal?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they do this to test the brain capacity of the human being?

A: And other reasons.

Q: (L) Was I one of a pair of twins?

A: No.

Q: (L) For what purpose are they trying to decide which is the best receptacle, the clone or the twin? Receptacle for what?

A: Future project.

Q: (L) To do what?

A: Switch physical realities.

Q: (L) And who is going to switch physical realities? Are they going to enter into bodies they have prepared for themselves and force human souls to enter into their bodies?

A: No.

Q: (L) They are going to enter into the bodies themselves so that they can switch their reality?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, they are preparing a bunch of soulless bodies into which they can enter in themselves?

A: Will try.

Q: (L) You said the other night that the Lizzies were like upright alligators only with somewhat humanoid features to their faces, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they have tails?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How tall are they?

A: Six to eight feet tall.

Q: (L) Do they wear clothing?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I know this is a silly question, but does their clothing have an opening for the tail?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they defecate?

A: No. They are 4th level.

Q: (L) So, when you are 4th level you neither eat nor defecate in the regular way?

A: Correct.

Q: (L) Do the Lizzies have the ability to change their shape or appearance?

A: Temporarily.

Q: (L) In the Karla Turner book, the son's roommate encountered a female alien type, who was that?

A: One of us. But several individuals sharing form.

Q: (L) Karla Turner had a visit with several entities in her kitchen while she was cooking, who were they?

A: Others.

Q: (L) Others who?

A: Different group.

Q: (L) What different group?

A: Not necessary to know.

Q: (L) Were they "good" guys or "bad" guys?

A: Open. We only rarely appear as human.

Q: (L) The other night my daughter A*** thought she saw a spirit figure standing near as we were channeling, did she, in fact, see an old woman figure?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And who was that individual?

A: Us.

Q: (L) Why did that individual say "remember me?" Was that the entire message or was there more message?

A: Message is for A*** to interpret.

Q: (L) Why did A*** say that she had some questions as to whether that was a positive or negative source. She first felt that it was positive but then she had doubts. She wondered about being deceived. Can you help her with that?

A: All must search to learn.

Q: (L) The kids want me to ask about fairies. Are there such things?

A: There is such thing as all things in one reality or another.

Q: (L) A*** wants to know about dwarfs or midgets?

A: Karma.

Q: (L) They are not Lizzie experiments?

A: No. Predictions will arrive spontaneously when needed.

Q: (L) Do you have any predictions for us at this time?

A: Not at this juncture.

Q: (L) Is there anyone I should add to the list of people to send the transcript to?

A: Marciniak.

Q: (L) What is wrong with the A drive on my computer?

A: Hardware glitch.

Q: (L) Is it repairable?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How much is it going to cost?

A: Open.

Q: (L) All the UFO sightings in Gulf Breeze, are these aliens or government experiments?

A: Some are and some are projections.

Q: (L) And who is responsible?

A: Multiple sources.

Q: (L) Positive or negative?

A: Both.

Q: (L) And the Gulf Breeze six, as they call them, the AWOL military personnel who were taken into custody and who were receiving messages on a ouija board, what information were they receiving and who was it from?

A: Some from us and some from others.

Q: (L) Was there something terribly frightening about this information that caused the government to confiscate these people and their transcripts?

[Last part of session lost due to tape malfunction.]

November 7, 1994 F***and Laura

Q: (L) Hello who do we have with us tonight?

A: Goonian.

Q: (L) Are you a discarnate?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Are you ready for our questions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I would like to know what is the origin and meaning of the Biblical story of the "mark of Cain"? Was it a physical mark?

A: Knot at top of spine.

Q: (L) Do you mean like a humpback?

A: No. Signified.

Q: (L) Was it a physical knot on top of the spine?

A: Is yours and all others. Feel your head.

Q: (L) The occipital ridge?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Well if I have it does it mean that I am a murderer?

A: No. More superstitions spread by brotherhood.

Q: (L) Well, what did the mark of Cain signify?

A: Jealousy.

Q: (L) Jealousy of whom?

A: All humans.

Q: (L) Was there a group of people who were set apart by this mark?

A: No. All it is is one of your shortcomings genetically engineered by the Lizards.

Q: (L) What was the "Ark of the Covenant?"

A: Power cell.

Q: (L) What was the origin of this power cell?

A: Lizards given to the Jews to use for manipulation of others.

Q: (L) Why was it that if you came close to this object or touched it you would die?

A: Energy overload; scrambling by reverse electromagnetism.

Q: (L) What is reverse electromagnetism?

A: Turned inward.

Q: (L) What effect does it produce?

A: Liquification of matter.

Q: (L) Well, that is pleasant. This "cell" was kept in an ornate box of some sort, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why was it only the priests who could handle it?

A: Only those who would not try to use for selfish reasons.

Q: (L) But then did just coming near it injure a person?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well why were these individuals able to come near it?

A: Nonselfish energy field.

Q: (L) So it could tune into thought fields?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why are UFOs frequently sighted over geological fault lines?

A: Electromagnetism. Use electrical free waves as fuel for power restoration.

Q: (L) Could it be that the UFOs are a manifestation of the geomagnetic energies emitted at fault lines?

A: No. Not all theories are correct and some are not even sincere.

Q: (L) What is the connection between UFOs and earthquakes?

A: Is none. Coincidence. If they are there, some fault breaks produce EM fields which are visible briefly as red or yellow light flashes.

Q: (L) How do UFOs affect the electrical systems of automobiles and so forth and why is this phenomenon also associated with hauntings?

A: Electromagnetic pulse. Can be manifestations of hauntings also.

Q: (L) Would this indicate that both phenomena are originating from the same source or utilizing the same power?

A: Laura, do you not know by now that all these phenomena are interdimensional?

Q: (L) Is there something about moving from one dimension to another that creates this electromagnetic pulse?

A: Yes. Kind of like breaking the sound barrier.

Q: (L) Okay, we talked about the fact that the brown eyed people are earth seeded for much longer than blue eyed people who were seeded on another planet, where did green eyed people come from?

A: Green and blue are the same in terms of origin.

Q: (L) Who was Seth, channeled by Jane Roberts?

A: Higher plane earth spirit.

Q: (L) Were the teachings in the Seth material accurate and was that a good source?

A: Yes but rapidly becoming obsolete as you move toward new reality.

Q: (L) What happens to people who commit suicide?

A: Varies according to circumstance.

Q: (L) In a general sense, is there some negative karma involved in committing suicide?

A: There can be negative karma involved with many things.

Q: (L) What about the death penalty?

A: Specify.

Q: (L) Is putting a criminal to death the equivalent of reducing

society to the level of the criminal?

A: You are all put to death.

Q: (L) What do you mean?

A: In one way or another.

Q: (L) Well, is there any negative karma on society, the judge, the jury, the executioner, if a criminal is brought to trial, found guilty of a

heinous crime and then put to death?

A: What about war? What is better? This is open because all are murderers and suicides. It is the supreme lesson you all must learn before you can graduate to ethereal existence. Your thinking is too simplified.

Q: (L) Is there ever a situation where execution helps relieve the criminal of some of his karma that may be caused by the commission of the crime for which he is being executed?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it better to take a criminal, such as Dahmer, and have all of society support and take care of him?

A: These are all past issues. Will be resolved soon.

Q: (L) Are there any other physical creatures on planet earth which have souls?

A: All do.

Q: (L) Is the human soul different from, say, animal souls?

A: Of course.

Q: (L) Are there any other physical creatures on the earth which have souls like human souls? On the same level, so to speak?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, I have heard that dolphins, porpoises and whales have very advanced souls. Is that true?

A: All souls are advanced.

Q: (L) But are whales sentient, thinking, self-aware as humans are?

A: Apples and oranges.

Q: (L) Well, since whales are so big, do they have bigger souls?

A: Irrelevant.

Q: (L) Is there some way to communicate with whales or dolphins and can one find a way to translate the differences and have a reasonable, intelligent exchange with a whale or a dolphin or even an elephant?

A: You don't need conversation "with" when a higher telepathic level.

Q: (L) Dolphins and whales communicate telepathically?

A: Yes. So do dogs and cats and snakes etc. etc. only humans have learned the "superior" art of verbal communication.

Q: (L) But, at the same time, verbal communication can be quite limiting, is that correct?

A: That is the point.

Q: (L) So, you were being sarcastic with me, weren't you?

A: Humorous.

Q: (L) Do whales form long-lasting bonds and feel love?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do dogs feel love?

A: Dogs feel need as love.

Q: (L) Who would make a better governor, Bush or Chiles?

A: Either.

Q: (L) Which one is going to win?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Carlos Casteneda writes about the peyote beings called "Mescalitos." This being supposedly is part of the peyote plant, a sort of being from the plant. Is this true?

A: No.

Q: (L) What beings does one encounter when one eats a bunch of peyote?

A: Hallucination.

Q: (L) Why are these hallucinations so consistent?

A: Because those that do have that expectation. If you ate enough peyote you would encounter Santa Claus if that was your expectation. (Much laughter)

Q: (L) What happens if you give someone LSD while they are dying? Does it help them die easier?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does it make dying more difficult?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there any essential difference or effect of note?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is the "philosophers stone?"

A: Idea center.

Q: (L) How can this idea center be accessed?

A: Many ways: meditation is the best.

Q: (L) Is there any visual image of the philosopher's stone that one could use to access it in meditation?

A: Yes. Diamond or prism.

Q: (L) Was there or is there such a thing as a literal, physical, philosopher's stone that can transmute lead into gold?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was anybody ever able to transmute lead into gold by any means?

A: Everybody is able.

Q: (L) How?

A: You must discover this yourself.

Q: (L) Is this knowledge written down somewhere on the planet?

A: Yes, but it will be easier in 4th level.

Q: (L) Comte St.Germain claimed to be able to transmute lead into gold. Was this true?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) He also claimed to have discovered the secret of eternal

youth, was this true?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did he die like everybody else at the regular age?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is Elizabeth Clare Prophet channeling St. Germaine?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who does she channel?

A: Imposter.

Q: (L) Who was Merlin?

A: English jolly fellow.

Q: (L) He wasn't a great magician?

A: He was the Houdini of his time.

Q: (L) There was a very famous case of haunting called the Bell Witch case, can you tell us about it?

A: Inform, ask and we will access.

Q: (L) Is that why we have to ask every question in such detail?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When we ask a question how does it enable you to access the information?

A: Puts in visual image.

Q: (L) Who or what was the Bell Witch?

A: Connected spirit. Karmic.

Q: (L) Was this spirit connected to Betsy Bell or her father?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Why did this spirit so brutalize her father until he died?

A: Revenge for previous life wrongs.

Q: (L) Is it true, as Dr. Nandor Fodor suggested, that this was an aspect of Betsy Bell's own personality which attacked her father because he had been sexually molesting her?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is the cause of Alzheimer's disease?

A: Genetic.

Q: (L) Is there anything that can be done to prevent it or lessen its effects?

A: Biogenetic engineering but will resolve anyway in the near future. And much other as well.

Q: (L) Do Ann Boleyn and Catherine Howard haunt the Tower of London and Hampton Court?

A: Spirit reflection.

Q: (L) Is a ghost or haunting just an image imprinted in space/time?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (L) Are there some cases where the actual spirit of the person hangs around causing phenomena?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can they do this for untold centuries?

A: Yes because there is no time.

Q: (L) Is T.C. Lethbridge's theory about dowsing correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it possible to dowse things in other dimensions by lengthening the string?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it possible by using this technique to dowse winning lottery numbers?

A: Difficult; intentions must be pure.

Q: (L) It is very difficult to have pure intentions about money, isn't it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) But if, theoretically, one did have pure intentions, would they be able to dowse numbers...

A: Tall order. Yes.

Q: (L) Are lottery numbers... fixed?

A: Everything is at some level. But choice is at what level will be experienced.

Q: (L) Recently I read an article about bursts of gamma rays in the upper atmosphere. What are these bursts of gamma rays?

A: Increasing energy with approach of wave.

Q: (L) So, these bursts of gamma rays are not effects of battling UFOs in other dimensions?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why are there so many crop circles in Britain?

A: Window. Why Stonehenge was built there.

Q: (L) What is the relationship between UFOs and clouds?

A: Can create clouds or appear as clouds but no other relationship.

Q: (L) What is ball lightning?

A: Electromagnetic spark. Pass from 4th to 3rd density.

Q: (L) Is the ayurvedic system a superior system to others?

A: Free will.

Q: (L) What are the implications of the fact that the Lizzies worship the physical universe?

A: Self service.

Q: (L) What do they see in the physical universe that they feel is superior to the spiritual universe?

A: All who serve self yearn for physicality.

Q: (L) These bodies they are creating for themselves, are they creating some kind of super physical beings they can then move into and occupy which will have very advanced abilities that would enable them to serve self better, longer or more completely?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) There has been a lot of scuttlebutt about Walt Andrus, the head of MUFON. I would like to know what energies are behind him and what his motivations are?

A: He is okay. Paranoia is his chief problem.

Q: (L) What about L***S***?

A: Muddled thoughts.

Q: (L) Jenny Randles?

A: Okay. She means well.

Q: (L) What are the copper scrolls discovered in Israel?

A: Essenes. The treasure described was real but no longer intact as described.

Q: (L) Who was or is Baal?

A: Lizard.

Q: (L) Beelzebub?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Were these actual names of individual Lizards?

A: No. Personifications.

Q: (L) What was the beast known as Leviathan?

A: Sea god. Same as Neptune.

Q: (L) I discovered the name Nibiru in a list of demonic names. What is the origin of this name?

A: Dark teacher.

Q: (L) What is the origin of the name Appolyon?

A: Light being?

Q: (L) Why is Appolyon called the "destroyer" in Revelation?

A: Backward for sake of deception. Bible corrupted.

Q: (L) You have often stated that the Bible is corrupted, I would like to know who, exactly, corrupted the Bible and when and how they did this?

A: Illuminati brotherhood for a thousand earth years.

Q: (L) Does this mean that up until a thousand years ago the Bible was fairly accurate?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there any possibility that the Catholic church had anything to do with this corrupting influence?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does the Catholic church have in its possession actual original texts of the Bible that have not been corrupted?

A: No.

Q: (L) Were there ever such texts in existence?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who wrote the book of Matthew?

A: Greek enforcers.

Q: (L) What are Greek enforcers?

A: Like your FBI.

Q: (L) Who wrote the book of Mark?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Luke and John?

A: Same?

Q: (L) Acts?

A: Same?

Q: (L) Are any books of the New Testament written by who they claim to be written by?

A: No. Remember this is 70% propaganda.

Q: (L) Is 30% then the truth or the actual teachings?

A: Close. Enough you must decipher from instinct through meditation.

Q: (L) Why did my son's leg suddenly start giving him problems at about the age of three?

A: Reflection of past life. Leg was torn off at death. SAM missile shot by North Vietnamese Army. He was flying a jet. This was 1969. Name was George Raymond. Shot down over Phan bien.

Q: (L) Is there anything that can be done to help him release this problem?

A: Will be difficult.

Q: (L) Is his past life very strong for him?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it stronger than in the other children?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Will hypnosis help him to release this?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How old was he when he was shot down?

A: 25.

Q: (L) Was he married?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why did he pick me to be his mother?

A: Previous life connection.

Q: (L) In his previous life was he abducted by aliens?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What country did he live in?

A: Which lifetime?

Q: (L) When he was shot down?

A: USA

Q: (L) What about the lifetime when he was connected to me? When was that and what was the relationship?

A: 1600s brother.

Q: (L) Does his leg cause him pain?

A: All violent deaths reflect difficulties in next incarnation?

Q: (L) Is that why I have so many difficulties, because of a violent death?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How did I die in my last life?

A: Head hit pavement.

Q: (L) How is that reflected in this life?

A: Non-specific pains in body. You have a lot of those because of the violent trauma.

Q: (L) Scars of the soul, so to speak?

A: Yes, exactly.

Q: (L) Does F*** have physical aches and pains because of violent trauma?

A: Mental in his case.

Q: (L) What brings it on?

A: Continuation of past life. Victimization by many. Left unresolved.

Q: (L) What could he have done to resolve that in that lifetime?

A: Fought back.

Q: (L) Is F*** telling the truth when he says he has no repressed anger?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) But how can he fight back if he has no anger to fuel the fighting?

A: Does not need to. Not the problem exactly. Different circumstances now. Needs to be patient and ride out the storm.

Q: (L) This situation will pass?

A: Open. Will pass if can withstand; didn't last time.

Q: (L) If he doesn't ride it out this time does this mean he has to come back into 3rd density and do it over?

A: Yes.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

November 9, 1994 F***and Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. Promia.

Q: (L) Is that your name?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Having you as communicants, does this protect us from the intrusion of earthbound spirits?

A: Earthbound spirits yes but others no.

Q: (L) What others do you mean?

A: Aliens.

Q: (L) So your presence protects us from earthbound spirits but other aliens can come through if they choose?

A: Not through while with this connection but around.

Q: (L) They are around?

A: Not now.

Q: (L) Have they been around on other occasions when we were communicating?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Have they ever, on any occasion, contaminated or corrupted our channel?

A: Tried but failed because you recognized it the one time.

Q: (L) When was the one time?

A: Several sessions ago.

Q: (L) Is that one of the sessions on tape?

A: What was the name of the individual that came through that time?

A: Not named.

Q: (L) I was reading today about the theory that if you get the name of an entity you then have power over it. Is this true?

A: No. There is much foolishness to muddle through.

Q: (L) We want to thank you for your help, by the way, and the good and precise answers we get through this source.

A: You are welcome. More to come.

Q: (L) Well, I want people to be just awestruck with the accuracy of this information.

A: They will be.

Q: (L) I was reading an article about Cayce's teachings on the root races. Is this idea as presented by him basically correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What is that phenomenon we commonly call a poltergeist?

A: Many causes.

Q: (L) Each situation is different?

A: No. The causes are multiple.

Q: (L) Could you list these?

A: No. There are many causes but some are the same as others.

One cause is female pubescent children giving off life force aura burst.

Q: (L) What is this thing we call hypnosis?

A: The 2nd step to open consciousness union with level 5.

Q: (L) What's the first step?

A: Dream state.

Q: (L) What's the third step?

A: Trance.

Q: (L) What's the fourth step?

A: Expiration of body functions.

Q: (L) You mean as in death, kicked the bucket?

A: Of body.

Q: (L) In many ancient ruins there are found certain symbols which interest me, specifically the coil or spiral which seems to be ubiquitous throughout the world. This is also very similar to one of the Reiki symbols. What is the origin and meaning of this symbol?

A: Energy collector translevel; stonehenge was one. Stonehenge is a coil. The missing stones form a coil arrangement. People have been "zapped" at Stonehenge.

Q: (L) If I had a large place in my yard and I arranged plants and a walkway in a coil and then I walked that spiral, would it give me power?

A: Yes. Do it. If you do it you will actually see us when 3 levels are right. Move the pool.

Q: (L) Move my pool!

A: Which is more important? We did not say get rid of it.

Q: (L) What about the area next to the pool?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Do you know how hard it was to put that pool in?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, J*** and A*** B*** think the Ouija board should work without us putting our hands on it. Is that true. Would or could it work that way?

A: If it did it would not be us. Self serving forces do that only. Remember there is much foolishness. W*** and B*** are suspicious.

Q: (L) A*** B*** told me that M*** F*** said he caused John's wreck. Did he?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why would he say he did?

A: Tales are easy to sew when the past is yours only to know.

Q: (L) A*** B*** also said he disintegrated a man with his mental powers. Is this true?

A: Rubbish.

Q: (L) Was he able to cause S***'s TV to act up with his powers of mind?

A: Nonsense.

Q: (L) Does A*** have any powers?

A: The same as yours.

Q: (L) Do I have any powers?

A: Yes, but when was the last time you zapped someone's TV?

Q: (L) Archaeologists repeatedly find grotesque little carvings of fat bellied, big breasted women and they call them mother goddesses. What were they?

A: They were children's toys. More foolishness.

Q: (L) Who built the temple complex on the island of Malta?

A: Moors.

Q: (L) When?

A: 800 AD.

Q: (L) Is the Sufi path a good one to study?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) I know that but I want to know if it is valid or better than another?

A: We don't want to judge that for you.

Q: (L) What percentage of truth is in that path.

A: In one sense all teachings are truths.

Q: (L) Can't you just tell me?

A: Subjective. Would you like us judge Reiki?

Q: (L) Well, yes before I spend any money on it. Will I waste my money?

A: Not if you go to right source. Now we have led you to answer we want you to continue to exercise your mind. That is how you progress.

Q: (L) So you want me to study Sufi for the exercise?

A: Yes. If we answered all your questions you would not learn.

Q: (L) In this book I am reading it talks about knowledge that is only given to the elect and that certain things are passed down through secret organizations. Most people think this organization is the Illuminati and that they hold many deep, dark secrets. Is that true?

A: Close. But now there is a knowledge explosion. The Illuminati is no longer exclusive; but they still think they are.

Q: (L) Compared to the big high mucky mucks in the Illuminati, what percentage of their knowledge do F*** and I possess?

A: 2 per cent.

Q: (L) You mean they know 98 per cent more than we do? That's depressing! How much knowledge, relative to the Illuminati, does the average college graduate have?

A: 0.02 per cent.

Q: (L) Is there any one person who holds a major chunk of knowledge on this planet?

A: By this time next year you will have 35 per cent as much.

Q: (L) That means I have to work hard!

A: No. It will flow into you. Stop listening to those that block.

Q: (L) Who in my life is blocking me now?

A: Can't say. You must find this out.

Q: (L) Is it myself?

A: Only through others.

Q: (L) D*** M*** called today about an antique bracelet she put in the keeping of a jewelry dealer who was supposed to have it repaired for her...

A: Woman sold it to a dealer in Atlanta. D*** must confront her and she will break. Sold for 11,000 dollars.

Q: (L) Why did my dog Dannyboy die from?

A: Heart condition.

Q: (L) Is there another Dannyboy puppy out there for me?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Why have I been so depressed today?

A: Too much interaction with negative energy coming from others.

Q: (L) Is Babaji living in Tibet?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How old is Babaji?

A: 190

Q: (L) In the book of Revelation it describes a being with copper skin and white hair. Is this a real Nephilim from the planet Nibiru? Who is that being?

A: Nephalim descendant but not from Neburru.

Q: (L) This was a giant?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there a planet Nebiru?

A: No.

Q: (L) What does Nibiru mean in the Sumerian language?

A: Slave owner.

Q: (L) Back about a year or so ago we got an individual who claimed to be Keith. Was this, in fact, Keith ___?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How does he feel about being dead?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Was it like he expected?

A: Better.

Q: (L) Was it his influence that caused me to continuously play opera?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was he around me for a period of time after he died?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Has he gone into the light now?

A: Yes.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

November 12, 1994 F*** and Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Cassiopaea calling.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: We are beginning to tune into your humor.

Q: (L) What do you mean.

A: "Cassiopaea calling."

Q: (L) I get it!

Q: (L) What are the dogs barking at?

A: Someone in alley.

Q: (L) What are they doing in the alley?

A: Passing.

Q: (L) Do you have any specific messages for us?

Q: (L) On a number of occasions we talked about the quorum and the Illuminati. They both seem to be the highest levels of secret organizations. What is their relationship to each other?

A: Please put new music on; this a little disruptive. [Creation Chant]

Q: (L) How is this? [Celtic harp]

A: Better.

Q: (L) You don't like the Native American stuff?

A: It is okay but disruptive to vibrations.

Q: (L) Back to the quorum and illuminati.

A: Quorum mostly alien; illuminati mostly human.

Q: (L) Well, the quorum has been described...

A: Meet; two halves of whole.

Q: (L) Well the quorum seems to be described as being in touch with the Cassiopaeans, that is, yourselves, which you have described as beneficial beings, is this correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) The illuminati has been described as being behind or with the brotherhood which has been described as being in connection with the Lizard beings...

A: Close. But not that simple.

Q: (L) Well, if the quorum is the good guys and the illuminati is the bad guys, and they both are at the high levels of Freemasonry, what is the story here?

A: Picture a circle or cycle first now then contemplate for a moment before follow up.

Q: (L) Okay, I am contemplating a cycling circle.

A: Now, two halves representing positive and negative. Two halves.

Q: (L) Well, what I am getting out of that is the two halves and both sides are playing with the human race. Is that it?

A: No. This is complicated but if you can learn and understand, it will be a super revelation.

Q: (L) Well, go ahead and explain.

A: Ask step by step.

Q: (L) Why do we so often have to ask things step by step?

A: In order to absorb the information.

Q: (L) The quorum is described as the good guys. The illuminati is described as bad guys. And yet, they are both Masonic. When a person in the Masonic organization reaches the higher levels, are there individuals at the higher levels recruiting masons to one side or the other?

A: First, not exactly one side or another.

Q: (L) I am beginning to not understand something here because if the Lizzies...

A: Unblock.

Q: (L) I don't have a block here. If the brotherhood AKA illuminati AKA Lizzies AKA beast are the ones who are going to do detrimental things to this planet, how are they related or connected to the quorum which is in touch with...

A: This will take time to explain be patient it will be worth it.

Q: (L) Well, are you going to explain it right now?

A: Ask step by step.

Q: (L) Okay. What is the nature of evil?

A: Blend.

Q: (L) Are the Lizzies what we would consider to be evil?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are the Cassiopaeans what we would consider to be good?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Yet, do the Cassiopaeans use and manipulate the Lizzies to accomplish certain things?

A: No.

Q: (L) The Lizzies work independently and in opposition to the Cassiopaeans?

A: Independently, not in opposition.

Q: (L) Well then, is there somebody over and above this whole project...

A: We serve others therefore there is no opposition. Careful now. Step by step. If you do not fully understand answer ask another.

Q: (L) Part of a whole. Part of a circle.

A: Blend.

Q: (L) Does this mean...

A: Picture a blending colored circle image.

Q: (L) Are you saying that at some levels the two halves overlap?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Are you saying that some of the Quorum are good guys and bad guys and the same for the Illuminati because the two are on opposing sides of the circle but at the point of blending one is weighted more to one side and the other to the other side? And these organizations are where the interactions come together?

A: Closer.

Q: (L) Let's leave it for the time being.

A: No. Now please.

Q: (L) Okay. So it is a blending. Does it have something to do with ... in your case service to others means that you even serve those who serve self, is that correct?

A: Yes; we serve you and the Lizards have programmed your race to self service remember.

Q: (L) Well, I am down a notch or two. So, I am still a service to self individual to some extent, is that correct?

A: But moving slowly toward service to others. Not all humans are.

Q: (L) Does this mean that when people who are members of the quorum or illuminati call for information or help, that you, because of your service to others orientation are obliged to answer whoever calls?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (L) What is the no part.

A: If vibrational frequencies are out of pattern we do not connect.

Q: (L) Is the work of the Lizzies part of an overall grand plan or design?

A: All is.

Q: (L) Let's go on. I am depressed because you guys told me I was a bad person.

A: You are not a bad person.

Q: (L) Well, I am feeling pretty crummy right now.

A: Lizzies induced.

Q: (L) You mean my crummy feelings are Lizzie induced?

A: As always.

Q: (L) Well I am feeling crummy because you guys let me know that I am in the same sinking boat as the rest of the poor slobs on this miserable planet. I was working pretty hard to get out of the boat.

A: Silliness; you're in your own boat.

Q: (L) I would like to know where Dr. Usui got the Reiki symbols?

A: Must answer question.

Q: (L) What question? The quorum and illuminati question?

A: You will feel ecstasy once answered.

Q: (L) Okay. A blending. Yet two halves.

A: Of a circle.

Q: (L) Who designed this circle?

A: Natural frequency wave. Some near conjunction blend both service patterns and each "camp" to create perfect balance.

Q: (L) Okay, so the Illuminati are the higher level on the pathway of service to self and somehow, by reaching these higher levels may have come to realizations or frequencies which have caused their position to be modified or blended to where service to self becomes or incorporates or moves them to service to others realizations, is this correct?

A: Continue.

Q: (L) Okay, the ones in the quorum are those who are focused on service to others and they, in their pathway of service to others begin to understand that some service to self is service to others.

A: Close.

Q: (L) And the whole idea is to blend both pathways no matter which direction you come to it from?

A: Service to others provides the perfect balance of those two realities; service to self is the diametrical opposite closing the grand cycle in perfect balance.

Q: (L) So it is necessary to have a pathway of service to self in order for the pathway of service to others to exist?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And those who are in the quorum and the illuminati ...

A: Blends in middle.

Q: (L) So it is necessary to have the darkness in order to have the light...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And it is necessary to have the Lizzies in order to have the Cassiopaeans...

A: Close.

Q: (L) And both groups evolved through the Masonic organizations..

A: Freemasonry is human reflection in physical of these processes.

Q: (L) Okay, thank you very much. I think that is all for tonight.

A: Good Night.

November 16, 1994 F*** and Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. How are you?

Q: (L) Well I guess we are fine this evening. Who do we have with us?

A: Roligea.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I have been reading recently about the shrine at Lourdes where the Virgin Mary supposedly appeared to Bernadette Soubirous...

A: Energy focusing center.

Q: (L) What kind of energy is focused there?

A: Positive due to consistent prayer patternings.

Q: (L) Okay, what appeared to Bernadette?

A: Imaging energy consciousness wave.

Q: (L) Was this image out of her own mind?

A: Close.

Q: (L) The healings that take place...

A: Because of the concentration of positive energy.

Q: (L) What or who has been causing the apparitions of the Virgin Mary at Conyers, Georgia?

A: Deceptive field.

Q: (L) What energy is behind this?

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Confusion campaign part of bigger picture and plan.

Q: (L) What is the bigger picture and plan?

A: Conquest.

Q: (L) How will that aid their conquest?

A: By dispersing knowledge.

Q: (L) Dispersing as in breaking apart or scattering?

A: Spreading thin. Confusion does this. You are being bombarded with confusion in this era.

Q: (L) A*** had a dream where she saw some symbols and would like to know what the symbols represented in her dream.

A: One by one.

Q: (L) The first one:

A: Battle.

Q: (L) The second one?

A: Life force.

Q: (L) The third?

A: Spiritual union with higher planes.

Q: (L) The fourth?

A: Destruction.

Q: (L) The fifth one?

A: Fear.

Q: (L) What is the entire message?

A: Up to her to learn; remember if we tell you certain things you will not gain adequate protection for the time ahead.

Q: (L) I dreamed last night about a puppy belonging to my sister in law. As I was walking away in the dream, I turned back and saw a car run over the dog. It was quite graphic and I awoke very upset. What was the cause or purpose of this dream?

A: This one was not particularly pertinent.

Q: (L) Was it just a dream?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, relating to what we have been discussing lately. Did any groups of the black race, on their own, ever create a high civilization as has been reported by several archaeologists or other individuals.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) On their own without assistance?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who did they have assistance from?

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) Why have black people, in general, for most of recorded history, been living in such primitive conditions with such primitive mind set?

A: Isolation from modern interaction.

Q: (L) Why is this?

A: Karma. Punishment for past society which was cruel master hierarchical.

Q: (L) Are black people being abducted by the Lizzies as frequently as white people?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why do we hear so little, if any, about this?

A: You hear little of black culture in general.

Q: (L) Are black people, within their cultural confines, aware of aliens and alien abductions?

A: Less aware and discuss it less.

Q: (L) We are aware that we are being manipulated by the media. We would like to know what types of methods do they use and what is their objective?

A: More precise.

Q: (L) What kind of technical means do they use to project mental

manipulation by way of TV or movies?

A: Simple bombardment visual and verbal.

Q: (L) Do they use subliminal implantation of ideas?

A: Not needed most often.

Q: (L) The music that kids listen to, is there any effort to program them in this media?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they use subliminals?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they use electronic signals?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they use electronic signals on television programming?

A: Have but not that often.

Q: (L) Is there any signals being sent over the test of the emergency broadcast signal?

A: No.

Q: (L) If the Lizzies have been feeding off of us frequently and are planning to come and take over our planet, why, when they achieved their domination 300,000 years ago, did they not just move here and take up residence and be in charge?

A: No desire to inhabit same realm.

Q: (L) Why was this?

A: You are 3rd level they are 4th level.

Q: (L) Why are they planning to now?

A: They want to rule you in 4th density.

Q: (L) If the mother planet that the human race was seeded on originally, is burned up, or turned into a cinder, I would like to know how it burned up?

A: Star expanded.

Q: (L) Well, if the star expanded, it must have expanded recently, is that correct?

A: Time does not measure that way in that realm.

Q: (L) What realm is that?

A: Time/space warp.

Q: (L) What do you mean by a time/space warp?

A: Too complicated but you already have some understanding of concept.

Q: (L) So, the star expanded and the mother planet was turned into a cinder. If this was the case, it means that it must have turned into a cinder very close to the point, using time loosely, when human beings were created?

A: You can't even use it loosely.

Q: (L) Would you help me out here. I'm trying to figure out why, if that planet was turned into a cinder, why were human beings seeded there... what was the point in being brought into being on a

planet that was very shortly to become a cinder... a crispy critter...

A: Okay. Now: "Shocker" For you. It hasn't become a cinder yet.

Q: (L) Okay. What is it. You told us it was a cinder... burned up... what is the real story here?

A: It will be at the same "time" that you go to 4th density. The human race is currently being formed on D'Ahnkiar.

Q: (L) What do you mean that the human race is currently being formed on that planet? Is that because that planet is this planet?

A: No. That closes realm grand cycle.

Q: (L) Are you saying that there are human beings being created on that planet at this current time...

A: Yes, you are. Your race is forming there.

Q: (L) How?

A: Realm crossing understand?

Q: (L) Are you saying that there are 4th density bodies being formed there...

A: No. 3rd.

Q: (L) There are 3rd density bodies... are we going to leave the bodies we are in and go into other bodies?

A: You are drifting... Think carefully. Realm is derivative of reality. Cycle.

Q: (L) So the human race is being formed on this other planet at the present time...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And at the time of the realm border crossing, this other planet will then become cindered... burned up...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where will the human beings go that are being formed on that planet at the time of the realm border crossing?

A: Ancient earth.

Q: (L) They will go to ancient earth?

A: There is no time as you know it; its all just lessons for the collective consciousness.

Q: (L) So at the closing of this grand cycle everything will just start all over again?

A: Not exactly; you see, there is no start.

Q: (L) Are a lot of souls on the earth going to recycle into these new bodies coming onto the earth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) As ancient mankind?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And do the whole thing all over again?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, in other words, a lot of people are going back to square one?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is this punishment.

A: No. Nature.

Q: (L) Are some of the souls, at that point, going to move into a higher density level?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Could you give us a percentage on this?

A: No. Open at this point.

Q: (L) Now, getting back to the planet, if at some point in the cycle, bodies were generated on this planet and brought to earth, who brought them?

A: Realm crossing.

Q: (L) It was not a who, it was a what, is that correct?

A: All is who and what.

Q: (L) Well, the other night you mentioned something about the Transient Passengers hauling these bodies off that planet and bringing them to earth, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, are these Transient Passengers Realms?

A: Yes. So are you.

Q: (L) Do you guys know what you are doing to the linear mind here?

A: Can of worms.

Q: (L) You said something the other night when we lost the tape about the expansion of the star being conducive to creation. Could you give us a little bit on that aspect?

A: Transdimensional atomic remolecularization.

Q: (L) What is remolecularization.

A: Being reassembled.

Q: (L) Reassembled from what to what?

A: Complex. Density collision.

Q: (L) Collision of one density with another. Which?

A: Learn 4 level assembly.

Q: (L) How?

A: Study.

Q: (L) Does this mean that this was a point in space time when pure energy could form around a framework of a thought pattern and thus become solid matter?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is this transitioning of energy from higher densities into third density or solid matter kind of a traumatic event for universal energy?

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) Is it a form of death?

A: Death and birth are the same.

Q: (L) Was it a requirement to be on a planet with a dying star for this remolecularization to take place?

A: If 3rd density remolecularization.

Q: (L) So, for energy to go into 3rd density physical level... is energy

moving down when it comes into 3rd level?

A: No. Upward.

Q: (L) What moves upward?

A: Molecules, atomic matter. Light is first density and unifies all densities.

Q: (L) Does that mean that by us moving from 3rd density into 4th density that we are getting farther away from unification with the source?

A: No. Light and darkness unify all densities.

Q: (L) How many levels of density are there?

A: 7

Q: (L) When you reach the seventh level, how would you describe that if 1st level is light?

A: 7th is core of existence.

Q: (L) Well, if seventh density is the core of existence, would that mean that 1st density is the outer edge of existence?

A: Base.

Q: (L) When one has reached 7th density, then what does one do?

A: When one reaches 7th all do.

Q: (L) Are there any beings on 7th level?

A: Time does not exist.

Q: (L) When light is transferred to electrical energy, does it actually change density?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it from 1st to 3rd when it becomes electricity?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Once again, are there any beings on 7th level?

A: Big bang.

Q: (L) Big bang is at 7th level?

A: Close enough.

Q: (L) So, when we all reach 7th level we will all blow up? We will all become one and it will all start all over again?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Well, that's not a pleasant thought!

A: Why? There is no time, you dwell there eternally. 7th is the light you see at death of the body.

Q: (L) So, when you die and leave the body, do you go to seventh level?

A: See it.

Q: (L) Well, I have a book over on the shelf called "Messages from

Michael"... this entity says that souls are being continually flung off from some sort of soul generator somewhere in the universe... what was this source?

A: Entity at 3rd incarnate.

Q: (L) Was this information valid in absolute terms?

A: No. Souls are already created.

Q: (L) You mean from the first instant of time (excuse the term)?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, it all seems pretty amorphous.

A: Amorphous is perceptive.

Q: (L) I want to ask what is the source of the pain L***, J*** and I have been experiencing identically for the past week or so?

A: DNA changes.

Q: (L) And what is the source of these DNA changes?

A: Moving to 4th density.

Q: (L) How soon are we going to make it?

A: Open.

Q: (L) In referring to the Nephilim you used the term "forced insemination". How does this differ from "artificial insemination?"

A: No difference.

Q: (L) At the time of the tower of Babel it says that the Nephilim looked on the daughters of men and took wives as if there were some friendly interaction of some sort... does this mean they broke ranks and had feelings for their human "wives"?

A: No. Another deception of history. Picturesque way of describing genetic experiments.

Q: (L) Why did the sphinx look like a feline human?

A: Symbolism of feline energy.

Q: (L) Was this why the Egyptians worshipped cats or held cats in such high regard?

A: At root of this.

Q: (L) What was the origin of this feline god?

A: Atlantean tradition.

Q: (L) Where did the Atlantean tradition of the feline god originate?

A: Superstition.

Q: (L) What was the superstition about?

A: Not important.

Q: (L) Well, it is possibly important because such an enormous monument was built to honor this god and I am sure the world would like to know what is at the root of this.

A: What is at root of Statue of Liberty?

Q: (L) A principle. So, a feline principle is at the root of the sphinx?

A: Close.

Q: (L) It does not represent any alien beings, gods or goddesses?

A: No.

Q: (L) And what was this god's name?

A: Endurra.

Q: (L) Why did the worship of this god or goddess stop?

A: Fizzled out.

Q: (L) You said that the Lizzies lived among humans for a thousand years. When, in our illusion of time, did this occur?

A: During peak of Atlantis.

Q: (L) And how long was the Atlantean civilization in existence?

A: 70,000 years

Q: (L) Was mankind living on the earth as a sentient being during the time of the large dinosaurs?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: Transitory time warp.

Q: (L) Was there ever a time when there was a physical human race that contained within a single body both sexes?

A: No,.

Q: (L) Was the physical human race always two sexes, that is, male and female?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did Atlantis go down as a series of destructions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many cataclysms?

A: Three.

Q: (L) Were these cataclysms all caused by the same source?

A: No.

Q: (L) And you said that the "flood of Noah" was the story of the final deluge and destruction of Atlantis?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And that was caused by what?

A: Venus.

Q: (L) I thought you said it was caused by Martek?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, how can it be caused by Venus if it was caused by Martek?

A: Venus also "caused" Martek.

Q: (L) You said that the earth, up to that time, was surrounded by a water vapor canopy, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And when Mars came by it overloaded the earth's atmosphere and it fell as a deluge, correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) When did Venus enter the solar system?

A: 80000 years approximately.

Q: (L) How many close passes to the earth did Venus make?

A: Seven.

Q: (L) Was Venus involved with the planet Kantek which you said exploded due to psychic energies generated by its inhabitants?

A: No.

Q: (L) When L*** took the Melatonin the other night, how come he was unable to sleep?

A: Adjusting to the melatonin.

Q: (L) Is everything going to work out for F*** in a positive way?

A: Eventually if he can withstand the rough period.

Q: (L) Is it true that once we have gotten through rough periods and established faith and patience, we don't have to do it anymore?

A: Open.

Q: (L) How long is it seen that mother will be staying with this lady in

Largo?

A: 4 to 6 months longer.

Q: (L) Why has A*** B_***not called me back about crop circles?

A: UFO grapevine gossip.

Q: (L) Saying what?

A: Your source is not valid.

Q: (L) Who started that grapevine rumor?

A: Two people.

Q: (L) Who are they?

A: F*** and W***. Ego again.

Q: (L) Well guys, let me ask you: did you start this communication because you wanted this information given out to the world in a general way? Or just simply because we were driven to have answers?

A: Yes. Both.

Q: (L) If we are going to get this information out, it should just happen...

A: Yes, but resistance and interference too. Persevere.

Q: (L) Well, with all this resistance and this grapevine it is real discouraging.

A: Not right people.

Q: (L) Well, can you tell me about a few of the right people?

A: Not problem. Just press those you have.

Q: (L) Okay, thank you and good night.

A: Good Night.

November 19, 1994 F***, Laura, V***, T*** and J**

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. Please no rituals. They constrict energy flow.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Xora

Q: (L) Are you a discarnate?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (V) I met a young man named J*** this evening who claims to be a psychic vampire. Do you know of the person I am speaking of. The conversation I am speaking of?

A: No.

Q: (V) What I want to know is has he mislabeled himself?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Is he under demonic possession?

A: No.

Q: (V) Is he playing games with me?

A: No.

Q: (V) What's his problem?

A: Delusional.

Q: (V) He wants to, more to the point of questioning, he wants to speak with me more. I figure it's for one of two reasons, one is he wants to take my energy or two because he is calling out for help, is he wanting to take my energy?

A: In a sense.

Q: (V) Does he want my help as in counseling?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does he want to waste her time?

A: Open.

Q: (V) So he's not attached? I find that hard to believe. Is he attached?

A: Most likely.

Q: (L) Terry wants to ask why he has such deep rooted anger?

A: Victim of much circumstances related to this life.

Q: (L) Is it karmic?

A: It always is.

Q: (L) Can you give us a clue about how to deal with this and relieve it?

A: It's already in progress.

Q: (L) Is there anything to speed the process?

A: Not necessary.

Q: (T) Is there something I can do about it or will it relieve itself in

its

own course?

A: You are already on right path.

Q: (T) Have I been abducted?

A: Childhood.

Q: (L) Has he been abducted since he was grown?

A: Maybe in level 3.

Q: (L) What is level 3?

A: Type of abduction.

Q: (L) How many levels and types of abductions are there?

A: Six

Q: (L) What is level 3?

A: Consciousness altered to "alpha" state.

Q: (T) Does this mean screen memories?

A: Close.

Q: (T) In other words I will be seeing something other than what is actually happening? Or remembering something other than what actually happened?

A: Yes but not physical as in childhood.

Q: (V) Has he been to the caves? Have the Grays taken him to the caves?

A: This is strange question.

Q: (L) How many times has he been physically abducted?

A: 27.

Q: (L) How many times have they interfered with his consciousness by inducing an alpha state?

A: 196.

Q: (T) Is this when I am asleep that they induce this alpha state?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (V) Has it ever happened when he's in front of his computer?

A: At work.

Q: (T) At work for Honeywell?

A: Inside large white building.

Q: (L) Where is the large white building? (T) That's the Honeywell complex. (F) Are they all white? (T) They're all white. (V) Is the Honeywell corporation agents of the Lizzies?

A: No. US government.

Q: (T) Yes they are. They are a government contractor. Has it happened since I worked at my new job?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is it because I am no longer working for a government facility?

A: Partly.

Q: (T) What would the other part be?

A: You have recently had consciousness raising experience.

Q: (L) And this consciousness raising experience has made it more difficult for them to play with his head?.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What was the consciousness raising experience?

A: Soul searching period.

Q: (V) Have you been doing a lot of soul searching? (T) I've been saying that I have been at 100% depression for six or seven weeks now. (L) What is causing Terry's depression?

A: Change of DNA.

Q: (T) What brought about the change in DNA?

A: Moving toward 4th level of density reality.

Q: (L) Why does this always seem to cause pain, suffering or depression?

A: All level 1 changes do.

Q: (L) What are level 1 changes?

A: We use "level" designation to denote significance.

Q: (L) Is level 1 most significant?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) As the numbers go higher does the significance get lessened?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What is causing the pain in Jan's right shoulder since several of us have been having this exact same symptom?

A: DNA changes.

Q: (L) Can Reiki be used to help alleviate the discomfort?

A: Not necessary or recommended.

Q: (L) Do we just have to suffer through this one?

A: Each "suffering" will be closely followed by dramatic life changes.

Q: (V) Is there any reason why I have not experienced this discomfort?

A: You will.

Q: (T) Will I continue to be abducted now that I have had this change of consciousness?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Are the same beings doing all the abductions or are there different groups?

A: Two groups.

Q: (T) What is one group?

A: Grays.

Q: (T) What is the other group?

A: Lizards.

Q: (T) Is the woman Marissa Tower channeling the Lizzies?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are these Lizzies she is channeling intentions beneficial toward Human beings?

A: No.

Q: (T) Was I in some kind of danger by ticking her off?

A: Not at this point.

Q: (T) Is there anything further you would like to say about this woman channeling the Lizzies?

A: Further interactions with Lizards are not encouraged. Be careful

of some in "MUFON".

Q: (T) Is it true that the government is using MUFON as their grass roots information gathering organization?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) I received information during a dream. Was the information real or was it just a dream?

A: Corrupted.

Q: (T) By who or what?

A: Conflicting energies.

Q: (L) What are the sources of these energies, are these within Terry himself or outside him?

A: Both.

Q: (T) Can the information that was sent through be retrieved?

A: Will be repeated. Have you noticed your repeating dream patterns?

Q: (T) I have not been remembering most of my dreams.

A: Try melatonin; avoid any antidepressants. Some have suggested.

Q: (L) Is pot considered an antidepressant?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is the information of the dream important not only to me but to everybody?

A: All is.

Q: (T) Are different people receiving different pieces of information or are some people receiving as much as they can handle and then it moves to another person to receive more of the information in varying amounts?

A: Too many questions.

Q: (T) Is this information being given out in pieces to different people to be put together?

A: Close.

Q: (T) The information I have would not then be whole unto itself?

A: Network. Use computer net. There are others communicating and piecing together in this way.

Q: (T) How do I retrieve the information?

A: Ask.

Q: (L) Start taking the melatonin?

A: No. On computer network.

Q: (T) Ask on the computer network how to retrieve the information?

A: No. Others ask.

Q: (L) Ask if others are having dreams of a similar nature?

A: Open dialogue.

Q: (T) I received a dream one night, I saw what was presented to me, I would describe it as a holographic or virtual reality computer screen. It was a glowing outline of a screen and information scrolled past. The information was in different colors. There were a lot of different documents. The long documents I believe were some kind of technical references. It was just a black void; I wasn't even there; it was just there in front of me like I was watching a screen. There

were red documents, very short, that I took to be some kind of statement, they scared me. I don't remember what they were. There were green documents, there were yellow documents. The outline of the screen changed the color of the documents as they scrolled through. There was a lot of them. I know I read all of them but I don't know what any of them said.

A: Hypnotize Terry.

Q: (L) In that hypnosis with my son, was that an abduction in a previous lifetime?

A: End of life information session. Read "Majestic".

Q: (L) When a person dies and leaves the body, are the beings who take charge of the soul and direct the end-of-life review and the next life plan, are these beings similar to what we call aliens?

A: Sometimes. But on individual basis and level 5 density.

Q: (L) So, are you saying that any "aliens" that would be assisting with this type of thing would be of the level 5 density? Or, that the individual would be of the 5th level?

A: Alien is based on one's perspective.

Q: (L) But, does this mean that the "being" is the level 5 density person?

A: Yes. Reflective of experience vibration.

Q: (L) Why is the planchette moving so slowly tonight?

A: V***'s attention is diverted.

Q: (L) Diverted to what?

A: Writing.

Q: (T) One last question and I will be gone for now. Who sent me the information in the dream?

A: You don't have to "go". Complex.

Q: (T) Was the information sent by the good guys or the bad guys?

A: Different concept.

Q: (T) What race of beings? Did it come from a specific race?

A: Not exactly.

Q: (L) Can you give us just a few words on this?

A: Okay, Laura. Cosmic retrieval system.

Q: (L) What does the cosmic retrieval system retrieve?

A: Remember computer was inspired by cosmic forces and reflects universal intelligence system of retrieval of reality.

Q: (T) This is a computer network, yes or no?

A: Strange thought pattern.

Q: (T) What you have described, on a very large scale, sophisticated...

A: Grand scale, close.

Q: (T) Can I access it through our earthly computer system?

A: In a sense, but not directly as of yet. But just wait. [Break]

Q: (L) Okay, we are back guys. Have you been listening to us?

A: We are always with you now.

Q: (L) With all of us?

A: We have added J** and T***. Will add more as needed.

Q: (J) Is there a specific pattern to the phone calls that I have been getting in the mornings?

A: No.

Q: (J) Is there any outside agent causing my phone to ring to help me to wake up when I need to?

A: No. Just coincidence.

Q: (J) Is there any significance to the high number of hang- ups I have been getting on both our phone lines?

A: Three calls were monitors because of MUFON involvement.

Q: (L) Are T*** and J***'s phones tapped?

A: Phone "taps" are no longer necessary.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Technology advancements.

Q: (L) You mean they can listen to us without tapping our phones?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can they listen to us over the phones even when the phones are hung up?

A: Can.

Q: (T) Can they listen to us through the TV. through the infra-red frequency?

A: Again, technology has advanced beyond that. Walls have "ears." Satellites can monitor any conversation or meeting.

Q: (J) Is this conversation being monitored at this point in time?

A: No.

Q: (T) Can our movements be tracked through the electronic ignition systems in our cars?

A: Not necessary. You are not yet aware of the extent to which humans have been "aided" in technological advancement.

Q: (T) By whom?

A: This requires long and complicated response.

Q: (T) The object behind using the electronic ignitions, from what I have heard, whether the source is true or not I can't say, but I had a strange confirmation of part of it.

A: Beware of disinformation. It diverts your attention away from reality thus leaving you open to capture and conquest and even possible destruction.

Q: (L) Is the information about the electronic ignition systems correct?

A: Disinformation comes from seemingly reliable sources. It is extremely important for you to not gather false knowledge as it is more damaging than no knowledge at all. Remember knowledge protects, ignorance endangers. The information you speak of, T***, was given to you deliberately because you and J*** and others have been targeted due to your intense interest in level of density 4 through 7 subject matter. You have already been documented as a "threat."

Q: (L) Can you tell T*** what event occurred (referring to

"confirmation" of electronic ignition subject)...

A: Remember, disinformation is very effective when delivered by highly trained sources because hypnotic and transdimensional techniques are used thereby causing electronic anomalies to follow suggestion causing perceived confirmation to occur.

Q: (T) Who was the guy in the Camaro?

A: Diversion.

Q: (T) About two weeks after I saw the video tape where I heard this information, a guy pulled up out of nowhere driving a souped up Camaro... (J***: No! It was the night we were watching it!) We had watched it before and we were talking about it and decided to watch it again. So, Gary and I had decided to go outside to take the dog around the block and we had just gotten back and put the dog on the porch and we were standing outside smoking a cigarette when the guy in the Camaro pulls into the driveway with steam coming out from under the hood. He asked to use the hose. I told him yes. He gets out wearing jeans, tee shirt and scraggly blond hair. He says: "I overheated. I'm coming back from Gulfport and was going back to Ocala and was on the interstate when his car overheated. Now, 275 is a little ways from my house and he came all the way, passed a gas station and convenience store, turned off the main drag and then onto my street to get water... then he started talking about how the new electronic ignitions are designed to shut down when the car exceeds a certain speed so he had installed a special racing ignition but ever since his car had been overheating... we had just finished watching this movie about electronic ignitions and we were flabbergasted... What I want to know is who has the power and ability to set up these kinds of "confirmations" or synchronicities?

A: Same forces spreading disinformation: Brotherhood/ consortium/ Illuminati/ New World Order/ "Antichrist"/ Lizards.

Q: (T) But I'm just a nobody. Why would they go to all trouble to send somebody in a Camaro to drive up on my lawn...

A: Several answers follow: Number One, Nobody is a "nobody."

Number two, it is no trouble at all for aforementioned forces to give seemingly individualized attention to anybody. Number three, T*** has been targeted and so has J*** and others because you are on the right track. Number four, This area is currently a "hot bed" of activity and extremely rapidly expanding awareness. [Talk about the Philadelphia Experiment during break]

Q: (L) I suppose you have been listening to us talk. What do you have to comment about the Philadelphia experiment?

A: We are always listening. (Laura makes error in calling out letters.) More coffee, Laura. [T*** takes V***'s place at the board for a time.]

Q: (L) Are you, in a sense, part of the cosmic computer network retrieval system?

A: All are in one way or another.

Q: (L) Did the Philadelphia experiment, as described by T***'s

scoutmaster, occur in the way it was described?

A: That description was not of Philadelphia experiment.

Q: (L) Was that the ship that was part of the Philadelphia experiment?

A: One of three.

Q: (L) Were the effects that ship experienced a result of the Philadelphia experiment as we understand it?

A: Reality molecular residual.

Q: (L) Did the Philadelphia Experiment, as we have read about it, occur in the way it was described?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Was Al Bielek part of the experiment?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was the information he has given out about this factual?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is the information he gives about being aged regressed in the body and his brother coming into a new body accurate?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is his brother, Duncan, really who he claims to be?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is Al Bielek really who he claims to be?

A: No. Was technician but not aboard vessel.

Q: (L) So he did not go back and forth in time?

A: Correct.

Q: (T) So he's trying to make himself out to be more than he actually is?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) He is a wannabe?

A: No. He is an agent of the government.

Q: (T) Is Preston also a government agent?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Why are they coming out with this story? Besides disinformation...

A: Slow revelation to effect gauge of public response.

Q: (L) Should V*** stand behind T*** and put her hands on his shoulders for energy?

A: Not necessary because T*** has adequate energy of his own. George Bush was involved with Philadelphia experiment.

Q: (T) He was Navy, World War II. (L) I would like to know what happened to Ambrose Bierce?

A: Dead. Spontaneous combustion.

Q: (L) What happened to Marcia Moore who was working on drug enhanced outer space contact via altered consciousness?

A: Permanent abduction victim by Lizards.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Too close to truth.

Q: (L) Well, are we close to the truth too?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Will we be permanently abducted by the Lizards?

A: Knowledge protects.

Q: (L) But didn't she have a lot of knowledge too?

A: Scrambled with drugs.

Q: (L) I would like to know what is the specific mode of time travel?

A: Complex.

Q: (L) Well, just give us a clue here?

A: Transdimensional transfer utilizing electromagnetic adjustment of atomic structure to alter speed of time cycle convergence.

Q: (L) Who or what are the individuals called "Men in Black"?

A: Lizard projections.

Q: (T) Does that mean that they are just projecting an image of a being?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) The MIBS are not real, then, in our physical terms?

A: Partly correct. You do not understand technology but we will describe it if you like.

Q: (L) We like. Please describe this.

A: Okay. Get ready. First we must explain further time "travel" because the two concepts are closely related. The first step is to artificially induce an electromagnetic field. This opens the door between dimensions of reality. Next, thoughts must be channeled by participant in order to access reality bonding channel. They must then focus the energy to the proper dimensional bridge. The electrons must be arranged in correct frequency wave. Then the triage must be sent through realm "curtain" in order to balance perceptions at all density levels.

Q: (L) Information in the event that has to be balanced or taken into consideration as to importance so that the program runs correctly. Is this the correct interpretation of triage as you have used it?

A: Sort of. Triage is as follows: 1. Matter, 2. Energy, 3. Perception of reality. That is it folks.

Q: (L) Who abducted Betty Andreasson.

A: Grays.

Q: (L) Was the information that Betty Andreasson was given by these beings who abducted her, screen information or false information of information for disinformation?

A: All of the above and some factual.

Q: (L) In the Ann Haywood case which is supposed to be a case of demonic possession or obsession, who or what are the beings that are afflicting this woman and her family?

A: 3rd density section "B" energy anomalies same as "poltergeist."

Q: (L) The case that is described in the book The Haunted, about the Smurl family, with quite a bit of phenomena occurring in their house including the sighting of a big- foot type. Creature, what is the source of the phenomena in that case?

A: Same.

Q: (L) So, neither of those cases are "alien" related?

A: Correct.

Q: (L) Why are there such marked similarities between those two cases and the case described by Karla Turner and other alien abductions?

A: Similarities are open to interpretation. Turner household was opened to multiple types of phenomena due to interaction with Grays and others.

Q: (L) Does that occur frequently in interactions with Grays?

A: When there is excessive activity of this sort it leaves open channels or "windows" which allows all sorts of things to come through.

Q: (L) Well, who are these old hags who have sex with people...?

A: Poltergeistal entities.

Q: (L) What is a poltergeist entity?

A: Self explanatory.

Q: (L) Is the poltergeist entity generated by the subconscious energy of the individual to which the poltergeist effect occurs or takes place?

A: Interaction just like everything else between perceived and perceiver.

Q: (L) And what is, in this case, being perceived? Is it an energy construct or is it an actual being?

A: Both. Remember, Laura, you too are an energy construct.

Q: (L) Okay, in S***'s regression to the time she experienced a meeting on a ship, there was a woman very similar to the woman described in these other cases. Who or what was that woman and why was she there?

A: This "woman" is becoming quite popular isn't she?

Q: (L) Who, the woman in the hypnosis or S?

A: The "Hag."

Q: (L) Why is she becoming so popular? (J) She must be good!

A: We don't know.

Q: (L) When my daughter A*** did a spirit viewing of me she saw a cord attached to me and at the end of this cord there was a blue astronaut. What was the blue astronaut she saw?

A: Guide.

Q: (L) Well, we disconnected him. Should we have left him alone?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Who were the beautiful Nordic beings seen by George Adamski?

A: Figment of George Adamski's highly evolved imagination.

Q: (L) Several times I have heard reference to big flying rectangular boxes. I would like to know who these belong to?

A: Lizard projections.

Q: (L) Why do they have so many different types of craft?

A: Not all are theirs.

Q: (L) Now, we went to the recommended person to take the Reiki

initiation, do we now, at this point in time, have the true Reiki initiation?

A: Getting there. Must allow energy to solidify. Do you understand the concept of imprinting?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: Then you know.

Q: (L) Practicing Reiki is the thing that will solidify the force?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Are there symbols for Reiki that are even older and stronger than the ones we have been given?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are the original symbols in Sanskrit?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where are we going to find them?

A: You are not.

Q: (L) And the Reiki Symbols we learned from S*** are the closest we can get?

A: Yes. Good enough.

Q: (L) When one receives the Reiki initiation does it reverse the flow of intake and output, positive or negative polarity of the energy flow in the hands?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does the left hand then become the output hand?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is the right hand then the intaking hand?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is the Sui Ching attunement S_***gives more powerful than anything we could have received from any other person?

A: Yes. Have faith.

Q: (L) The spiritual exercises she teaches, are those beneficial for us both to practice?

A: They are okay.

Q: (L) Is that so-so or really good?

A: Remember some things must be learned by your own path.

Q: (L) What or who are the South American aliens I have read about who are described as being gray with thick lips, rudimentary features, gray uniforms, and are called by the South Americans "Malos"?

A: Lizard projections.

Q: (L) Were these also the clay-like beings seen by Betty Andreasson only she saw them wearing blue suits?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where was Betty Andreasson taken to when she saw the Phoenix in her abduction?

A: Another dimension of reality.

Q: (L) Is Betty Andreasson correct in believing that her experiences are positive and are bringing her closer to God?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is Betty Andreasson deluded?

A: No. She is a victim.

Q: (L) What happened to the Australian pilot Frederick Valentich?

A: He was taken by the Lizards and dissected.

Q: (V) It just gets uglier and uglier! (L) Okay, I want to ask about this purple energy plate. Is this something that would be worth spending money on?

A: No. Is bogus. Pretty color though.

Q: (L) How long should I wait to get the master initiation?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) S*** likes for her students to wait six months. Is it necessary or beneficial for me to wait that long since I have been doing Reiki for so long?

A: Up to you.

Q: (V) We would like to know why we have all been under such attack lately?

A: Because you are now connected to a valid source.

Q: (L) Is Bob Oeschler a government plant?

A: Semi.

Q: (L) Was the Carp, Ontario UFO landing a real UFO landing?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who was involved in that?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) Anyone else?

A: No, but government wants to use it as in "opportunity knocks." UFO per se was not staged. Guardian story was.

Q: (L) Was the UFO actually flown by aliens?

A: Yes. Government has miles of UFO footage in its possession. May use at its discretion.

Q: (T) What does it mean that the Guardian story was staged. How? Is the video tape real?

A: Used tape to concoct story around.

Q: (T) Did the individual calling himself Guardian actually film that?

A: No.

Q: (T) Who filmed it?

A: Military.

Q: (T) How did they know to be there in the middle of Ontario Canada to film that landing?

A: Landing took place near where regiment of NATO reservists were training.

Q: (T) Did it take place where they said it did?

A: Near.

Q: (T) Was the woman in the farmhouse part of the plot?

A: Saw UFO. Was part of "flap".

Q: (T) Was the UFO experience that the woman in the farmhouse had, was that the same event on the Guardian tape?

A: No. But similar.

Q: (T) So we have a woman who saw a UFO landing, had one that they had on tape, and when she came forward to talk about her sighting, they decided to use the footage to corroborate her story, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Did the woman know about the NATO maneuvers?

A: No.

Q: (T) Were the NATO maneuvers near where she was?

A: Yes. All major military exercises are plagued by UFOs.

Q: (T) Is the government planning to stage an invasion by aliens to cause the populace of the world to go into such a fear state that they will accept total control and domination?

A: Open. But if so, will "flop".

Q: (T) Why?

A: Many reasons: 1. Visual effects will be inadequate and will have "glitches". 2. Real invasion may take place first. 3. Other events may intercede.

Q: (T) Such as what?

A: Earth changes.

Q: (T) Am I correct in assuming that some of these hot-shot, big-wig guys in the government who have plans for taking over the whole world and making everything all happy and hunky-dory with them in charge, are just simply not in synch with the fact that there are some definite earth changes on the agenda? Are they missing something here?

A: Close. They are aware but in denial.

Q: (T) Are these earth changes going to occur prior to the arrival of the cometary cluster?

A: No. But "time" frame is, as of yet, undetermined.

Q: (T) Am I correct in saying that if they knew what was really going to happen that they would still continue with their stupid little plans to make money and try to control the world?

A: Yes. Greed is a sickness.

Q: (T) Is there such a thing as "alternative three" the plan to take all the brains off the planet?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is that more disinformation?

A: Yes. So is Mars landing but not Mars monuments.

Q: (TL) Who made the monuments on Mars?

A: Atlanteans.

Q: (T) So, the Atlanteans had inter-planetary ability?

A: Yes. With ease. Atlantean technology makes yours look like the Neanderthal era.

Q: (T) Who created the structures on the moon that Richard Hoagland has discovered?

A: Atlanteans.

Q: (T) What did they use these structures for?

A: Energy transfer points for crystalline power/symbolism as in monuments or statuary.

Q: (T) What statuary are you referring to?

A: Example is face.

Q: (T) What power did these crystals gather?

A: Sun.

Q: (T) Was it necessary for them to have power gathering stations on Mars and the Moon. Did this increase their power?

A: Not necessary but it is not necessary for you to have a million dollars either. Get the correlation? Atlanteans were power hungry the way your society is money hungry.

Q: (T) Was the accumulation of this power what brought about their downfall?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Did they lose control of this power?

A: It overpowered them the same way your computers will overpower you.

Q: (V) Is it similar to them gaining a life and intelligence of their own?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You mean these crystalline structures came to life, so to speak?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And then what did they do?

A: Destroyed Atlantis.

Q: (L) But I thought that Atlantis was destroyed because of the close passage of another body of the solar system?

A: Was damaged but recovered.

Q: (L) So Atlantis was damaged by a close passage of Mars or whatever and then recovered from that damage, is that correct?

A: Part of landmass, but not all, was destroyed.

Q: (L) So, how many separate destructions did Atlantis experience?

A: Three.

Q: (L) One was caused by the close passage of Mars?

A: Yes. And comets.

Q: (L) Was Mars and the comets loosely interactive?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And the second was caused by what?

A: Venus.

Q: (L) And the third and final destruction was caused by what?

A: Crystals.

Q: (T) Are the crystals still active?

A: Bermuda triangle.

Q: (L) I thought that was a myth?

A: No.

Q: (L) And what does that crystal do? Is it continuously active?

A: No. Erratic.

Q: (L) Is it still active in the sense of being a conscious or sentient

entity?

A: No.

Q: (L) What activates it?

A: Many factors.

Q: (L) And when it is activated, what does it do?

A: Transdimensional window is blasted open.

Q: (L) Say a person was sailing along in the Bermuda Triangle and the window was blasted open and these people passed through or were engulfed in it or whatever, in what condition would they find themselves?

A: Something akin to suspended animation.

Q: (L) Would they be conscious of their state of suspended animation or would their consciousness also be suspended?

A: Either or.

Q: (L) Do they stay in this state forever, or do they come back out, or do they come out somewhere else?

A: Open. All are possible. Same thing happened to Philadelphia experiment participants.

Q: (L) If an individual were in this interdimensional state of suspended animation, does this mean they are stuck there forever?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Can they not die, is that what you are saying?

A: To them they may perceive something like waiting for millions of years.

Q: (L) Is there no one or no way to rescue them from this state?

A: Why do you think those sailors were hopelessly insane?

Q: (L) Besides the crystal in the Bermuda Triangle, are any of the others still active?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Does the government know about them?

A: Semi.

Q: (L) Where are the others located?

A: Off Japan; in Brazil; in Ural mountains of Russia; North and South Poles.

Q: (T) Are the ones on the Moon and Mars active also?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Are they responsible for any of the earthquakes like the one in Japan?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If one crystal is found and the technology is deciphered, and another is found, does it increase the power...

A: Let us answer this way: If Neanderthals found a 747 would they know how to use it?

Q: (L) What were the physical dimensions of these crystals and were they cut or naturally grown?

A: Varied. Were synthetic.

Q: (L) Were they faceted?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In their faceting, what was the general configuration?

A: Pyramid.

Q: (L) Was that an absolute pyramid with the same proportions as say, the Great Pyramid at Gizeh?

A: Close.

Q: (L) How large was the largest from base to apex?

A: 5000 feet.

Q: (L) What was the average size?

A: 500 feet.

Q: (L) And was the one that was 5,000 feet tall, is that one still in existence?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where is that one located?

A: 380 miles due East of you?

Q: (L) Some years ago a pilot reported seeing a pyramid near there in the water...

A: That is just the top sticking out of the ocean floor. It is 90 per cent buried.

Q: (V) In meditation, I saw crystals coming up during Earth changes. Is this what is going to happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How come this crystal didn't shatter or break up during the subsidence of Atlantis?

A: Extraordinarily strong. An atomic bomb would not shatter it. The chain reaction of a thermonuclear explosion would be absorbed into the crystal and transferred into pure energy. That relates to the design function.

Q: (L) And then what would happen?

A: Energy dispersal unless focused as engineered by the Atlanteans.

Q: (L) Where did they get this technology?

A: They evolved it.

Q: (L) They invented it themselves?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did they interact with any aliens?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did they get any help at all from these extraterrestrials?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And who were these aliens?

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) What kind of power frequency did these crystals use?

A: Full range.

Q: (T) How many of the crystals have been discovered by the governments of the world?

A: All.

Q: (T) Are they trying to use them?

A: Pointlessly.

Q: (T) Are they trying?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Is that why they backed off from the Moon and stopped the space program?

A: No. Government doesn't understand technology.

Q: (T) Have they backed off from their activities on the Moon?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Are the crystals on Mars why they want to get there so badly?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Because of the crystals or because of what is stored in the monuments?

A: Neither.

Q: (T) Why do they want to get to Mars?

A: Explore.

Q: (T) Are the top echelons of the human race all the fools that they seem?

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) Can we utilize that crystalline shape to generate electricity?

A: Possible and has been done.

Q: (L) Is it complicated?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What effect does wearing hematite have on the physical body?

A: Open.

Q: (V) What about this fellow Stephenson?

A: If all parties have faith in it.

Q: (V) Did Laura receive healing on her heart today?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Where did Stephenson get his information?

A: Read it.

Q: (L) J*** has asked about doing a spirit release?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) She wants to know how many attachments she has?

A: Three. Two positive. One negative.

Q: (L) T***:

A: Four 3/1.

Q: (L) How did they get them?

A: Find out.

Q: (L) Earlier the suggestion was made to hypnotize T***, is that what they are saying we should do?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Can I trust Jerry?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Does Commodore Kirk die at the end of the movie? (V) Does X-files have the Lizzie influence?

A: No.

Q: (T) Does X-files tell the people what they need to hear?

A: Yes.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

November 24, 1994 F*** and Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Greetings.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Peehmi.

Q: (L) Have you ever lived on earth?

A: No. There is little need to ask question each time as this is now grooved channel.

Q: (L) Does that mean that the vibrations have been adjusted for you specifically and that others cannot utilize it?

A: Cannot unless you request.

Q: (L) Are you aware of the letter I got today from Karla Turner?

A: We are Cassiopaeon.

Q: (L) Does that mean that you are aware?

A: We are aware of your entire life aura.

Q: (L) What caused her to react to the channeled information the way she did. Obviously something upset her, what was it?

A: Miffed by personal references; suspicious of motives send her this session verbatim.

Q: (L) Well, okay, what would you say to her... obviously she thinks you, as a source, were caught in a lie and that put her off, what can you say in response to that accusation, I guess you would call it?

A: There are no lies.

Q: (L) Well, obviously that is something that can be said, but she thinks that since you did not come right out and describe everything in precise detail about those two little boys in South Carolina, that what little you did say, she interpreted as a lie. What else is going on here that...

A: There are no lies only interpretations.

Q: (L) Is it important for her to receive information from this source?

A: It is important for all on planet to learn at their own pace.

Q: (L) Is Karla's pace slower?

A: Apples and Oranges.

Q: (L) I would like to address the issue of accuracy. How can we increase or determine or work on accuracy?

A: Accuracy is 3rd level concept.

Q: (L) Well, you do understand that at this level we determine whether information is correct or good by whether it happens or comes true, particularly in terms of prognostications.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And if a source misses on a prognostication, very often people lose faith in that source. Is that an unrealistic expectation?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is that because accuracy is an impossible task because of variability of reality?

A: If it were possible there would be no existence. The universe is nothing more than a learning laboratory.

Q: (L) Okay, well, at this point I am wondering if there is any point in

writing to Karla and sharing our information with her at all?

A: Of course. You are all learning. Share information to learn more faster.

Q: (L) Is there anything that can be said to her to help her in a positive way?

A: Have empathy. She was raised to put others before herself.

Q: (L) Well, okay, tell us about this, with the existing probabilities, will T*** and J*** be with us this coming Saturday?

A: Yes. But up to you. Ask and you shall receive. [We did and they were.]

Q: (L) J*** was telling me that his friends S*** and S*** have bought into M***'s thesis that I am the wicked witch of the west, is this true?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why is M*** F*** doing this?

A: Same as all other; this is a self serving, ego dominated world.

Q: (L) Is there any particular viciousness in him toward me, inspired for any particular reason?

A: Some, because of your sex references.

Q: (L) He is mad because I identified his motivations toward S*** as being sexually inspired? Was this true?

A: Yes. But truth hurts.

Q: (L) Can you tell us about this recent volcanic eruption? What was the cause?

A: "Heating up" of earth.

Q: (L) What is causing it to heat up?

A: Vibrational frequency changes.

Q: (L) What is the source of these vibrational frequency changes?

A: Oncoming wave as we have told you before.

Q: (L) This oncoming wave, is this a wave which is so large or so vast that its effects are felt many years in advance of its absolute arrival point?

A: All waves in nature have a "contract" phase.

Q: (L) Does that mean like just before a wave comes up on shore it kind of sucks everything out?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So we are in the sucking back phase [demonstrates with hand motion and sound effects.]

A: Cute analogy.

Q: (L) Back in 1981 and 1982, my daughter A*** frequently saw something outside her window that she described as an alligator, and she would wake up screaming and we would get up and, on one occasion we saw what seemed to be a figure standing in a corner by the closet. The whole series of events ended up with my having a dream in which I confronted a dragon...

A: Lizard.

Q: (L) What were they doing at that time?

A: Scoping.

Q: (L) What did they discover from their scoping?

A: Potential abductees.

Q: (L) And did they abduct anyone at that time?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why didn't they?

A: You stopped it.

Q: (L) How did I stop it?

A: Knowledge is rooted in awareness.

Q: (L) So, my awareness is what stopped it?

A: Close.

Q: (L) When I had the dream about doing battle with the dragon, was that just a dream, an astral event, or an actual interaction with the Lizzies?

A: All three.

Q: (L) And what was their reaction to encountering my resistance to them?

A: Disappointment.

Q: (L) Have they tried to harass us since then?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Have they succeeded on any of those occasions subsequent to that?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In what way?

A: A***.

Q: (L) Through my mother?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did they abduct her?

A: Garbled her emotions.

Q: (L) Is that their best shot so far?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can it get worse?

A: It can always get worse.

Q: (L) So we just have to stay on our toes at all times?

A: Absolutely don't let others distract you. You have suffered many attempts at distraction away from truth. Now follow some proclamations: Pause. All there is is lessons. This is one infinite school. There is no other reason for anything to exist. Even inanimate matter learns it is all an "Illusion." Each individual possesses all of creation within their minds. Now, contemplate for a moment. Each soul is all powerful and can create or destroy all existence if know how. You and us and all others are interconnected by our mutual possession of all there is. You may create alternative universes if you wish and dwell within. You are all a duplicate of the universe within which you dwell. Your mind represents all that exists. It is "fun" to see how much you can access.

Q: (L) It's fun for who to see how much we can access?

A: All. Challenges are fun. Where do you think the limit of your mind is?

Q: (L) Where?

A: We asked you.

Q: (L) Well, I guess there is no limit.

A: If there is no limit, then what is the difference between your own mind and everything else?

Q: (L) Well, I guess there is no difference if all is ultimately one.

A: Right. And when two things each have absolutely no limits, they are precisely the same thing.

Q: (L) Is this all you are going to give for tonight?

A: Open. Can give more another time.

Q: (L) My husband wants to know why his ears have been ringing constantly?

A: Lizard move.

Q: (L) Why is this Lizard move causing his ears to ring?

A: They concentrate on those who are not protected or less protected by knowledge.

Q: (L) What can he do to stop this?

A: Open mind then learn.

Q: (L) And if he doesn't, what would be the result?

A: Further attack.

Q: (L) The other night when T*** and J*** were here and we were getting ready to sit down at the board, I had a sudden sharp pain in my left ear unlike anything I have ever had. It was three sharp jabs. What was that?

A: Electrical nerve surge.

Q: (L) What caused that?

A: DNA changing.

Q: (L) Well, A*** now has the ubiquitous pain in the shoulder. Is this because her DNA is changing?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You said that each soul is all powerful and could create or destroy all existence... does this mean that an individual could create or destroy all of existence for all others?

A: Yes. But more complex than that will explain further another session.

Q: (L) If we were to ask specific questions, technically speaking, would you be able to tell us how to build a time machine or transdimensional transporter of some sort?

A: Yes. But where are you going to get all the hardware?

Q: (L) Well, I didn't say I was going to do it, I just wanted to know if

you could tell us how.

Q: (L) Is there anything in a few words that you want to tell us before we end tonight?

A: Network but be careful with whom.

Q: (L) Is anyone going to drop into our lives imminently who is going to help us with this?

A: Wait and see. Just beginning.

Q: (L) We thank you for all your help tonight. Are we going to receive spontaneous information regularly like we did tonight?

A: Occasionally when vibrations are right. Vibrations suggest invite R***s. Energy is better with them.

Q: (L) When V*** is with us, would it be helpful for her to stand behind us and give Reiki while we work the board?

A: If you wish.

Q: (L) I get the feeling that means it doesn't really matter.

A: Open. Goodnight.

November 26, 1994 F*** and Laura, T*** and J***

Q: Hello.

A: Thank you for altering the board. [We had installed more punctuation marks] We worked on your psyches to get you to do that.

Q: (L) Well, you didn't have to work on our psyches to get us to do it. It makes things faster for us too. We wanted to do it.

A: Everything is interactive when it comes to the "collective mind."

Q: (T) "Endword" is for the end of every word not for the end of the sentence, so we can break the words up without having to do it... (J) I don't need it...

A: You will know the words as they come out.

Q: (L) Now for the questions...

A: Who am I Laura? You are slipping

Q: (L) Well, you told me last time that I didn't have to ask every time. Okay, who do we have with us tonight?

A: Fun.

Q: (L) Your name is fun?

A: Silly.

Q: (T) We're being silly or we're just going to have a fun silly evening?

A: Laura needs to lighten up a bit.

Q: (L) Okay, can we have your name, please?

A: Murean.

Q: (L) [Attempt to pronounce] Glad to have you with us Murean.

A: Accent on 2nd syllable.

Q: (T) Well, tonight we have Laura, F*** and T*** on the board and J** transcribing, is this okay?

A: Of course, T***.

Q: (T) Thank you.

A: You are welcome.

Q: (T) Something I noticed from last Saturday night: what you need is the energy from us in order to make the board work. Its not necessary that one or...

A: You add energy.

Q: (T) I personally add energy?

A: And J***.

Q: (L) Just by being here? (T) Well, I don't want to feel that I am usurping V***'s position....

A: V*** is at earlier stage in learning process, so less energy.

Q: (L) Well, V*** is part of the group and is learning along with the rest of us, and we are all at different stages in one way or another. She has a great gift of healing which is definitely needed in the group. (T) And L*** is a fisherman.

A: V*** is more emotional like a "Gemini" lover. She gives better Reiki because she has this emotional power.

Q: (T) Well, I just don't want her to have hurt feelings or think that she is being replaced if I sit in.

A: Lighten up T***.

Q: (J) I had a dream where I had vines growing out of my hair. I walked past a mirror and saw this and said "I'm going to have to get rid of this stuff!" Is there some significance to this dream?

A: None.

Q: (J) What causes my sinus problems?

A: Emotional repression.

Q: (J) Of what?

A: Feelings. Taught to be nondemonstrative in childhood.

Q: (J) There was a lot of repression of thought processes and creativity in my house as I was growing up. So what can I do to help my sinuses?

A: Go out and smash a few flower pots. [Much laughter.] Seriously. Harmless to others.

Q: (T) Well there is a whole bunch of them out there. (J) Should I identify the things I am angry at and name the flower pots as I smash them?

A: If she wants to. We suggested flower pots because you have a surplus. (Laughter)

Q: (T) We do, big time! [Someone suggests shooting them.]

A: Guns can cause harm unless extremely careful.

Q: (J) Why was T***'s mom so afraid of her cataract operation recently and why has she not yet healed and what can she do? (T) Too many questions. My mother just had a cataract operation and several other people in the family all had the same operation and all of them healed correctly and quickly. She is not healing correctly and she's scared to death that she is going to lose the sight in that eye. She was scared to death of this operation and she has had other operations which did not scare her.

A: Too many thought patterns.

Q: Why was she scared of this operation?

A: Her nature to be scared.

Q: (J) She claims that she has never been frightened of any other operation.

A: Incorrect.

Q: Is the eye going to heal?

A: If she changes her thoughts.

Q: (L) Have you given her Reiki in her eye? (J) No. (T) Well, go over there and do it this week some time.

A: Not recommended. She will resist strongly.

Q: (L) Is there anything Te*** or J*** can do... (J) or what can she do...

A: Her lesson, not yours. Please limit inquiries of a personal nature.

Q: (T) It's a free will universe and they can't tell us. See, I read the book!

A: Good job, Terry. [Laughter]

Q: (T) I'm slow learning, but I do get the lessons eventually.

A: Not so slow.

Q: (L) Can we at least ask what kind of spirit animals J*** and T *** would have?

A: J***, mouse. T***, snake. [Laughter]

Q: (T) Does my snake totem refer to something about Lizards or dragons?

A: No. You have been told that.

Q: (T) Well, I like dragons because I am into fantasy books. I'm not really crazy about lizards.

A: Dungeons and...

Q: (T) Dungeons and dragons, one of my favorite games. Since I like Dungeons and Dragons, and kind of have this thing for that sort of thing...

A: We know.

Q: (T) We all have our hobbies. Why do I feel that there is a connection in my life to bladed weapons. What is the root of my liking for the medieval games and so forth?

A: Swords. Was killed by pirate in 1713.

Q: (T) Why was I killed by a pirate in 1713? (L) Because you were there. (T) Wrong place at the wrong time!

A: Close enough.

Q: (L) What was his name in that lifetime?

A: George Caldwell. Lived in Plymouth, England. Occupation: Navy.

Q: (L) Who were the group of pirates that he encountered that took his life?

A: British cutthroats.

Q: (T) What was my rank?

A: Lieutenant.

Q: (T) What was the name of the ship?

A: HMS Siderail.

Q: (T) What type of a ship was that?

A: Schooner.

Q: (T) So, it was not a military ship, then?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Well, it was not a fighting ship. (L) They never used schooners for fighting ships.

A: Yes. Commandeered, L__. [Laughter]

Q: (T) The British Navy commandeered this schooner?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is this listed in British Admiralty records anywhere? Is any of this recorded?

A: No. Covered up.

Q: (T) Are there still records about the navy personnel?

A: Yes. Go to London. Contact New Scotland Yard for access.

Q: (T) Who captained the schooner?

A: Ian Miller of Plymouth.

Q: (L) Was T*** married?

A: No.

Q: (T) How old was I when I died?

A: 23.

Q: (T) Did I have fun up to that point?

A: Open.

Q: (J) Can you tell me about a specific game I played when I was in junior high school with other girls, specifically M*** S**?

A: M***s basement appears very dark. Candles or pinpoints of light. Words spoken in "ritual" fashion.

Q: (F) What did you do? (J) Yes. (L) You're kidding? (J) No. (F) What did you do? (J) [Laughs]

A: We are seeing scene you speak of in present "time". It is difficult to interpret as there seems to be an effort to "cloak" activities from others in a somewhat "sneaky" fashion. But, it appears to be an effort to influence events or cast "spells".

Q: (L) Were you? (J) Um hmm. (L) Did it work?

A: Open.

Q: (J) You cannot get any specifics on this regarding words?

A: We can't decipher.

Q: (J) If I concentrated on it more?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Do you have something you want to share with us without us asking questions?

A: Clear vibrations. There is much interference at this time.

Q: (T) What is the source of that interference?

A: Many and varied.

Q: (L) Is it our tenseness or expectation about getting those words that created static?

A: Partly. But remember, the primary point of this communication is to bring information to all that is of universal importance as opposed to personal exercises and data. We want to clarify and expand upon previous statement. It is alright if you would prefer to use this forum for personal data and gain, because that is of free will. However, if you would like this connection to retain its strength and, in fact, increase, then it would be wise to limit personal inquiries because that is of the service to self realm and that realm is limiting and will eventually lead to contamination by forces that are oriented toward service to self, unlike this one.

Q: (L) I'm tired. Do you guys really need me here?

A: "The more the merrier."

Q: (L) Can I ask my question now?

A: Okay, Laura. Go for it.

Q: (L) The other night we were talking about the "Mark of Cain" and I lost part of the tape. I would like to go back over that a little bit more at this time. What was the true event behind the story of the "Mark of Cain?"

A: Advent of jealousy.

Q: (L) What occurred to allow jealousy to enter into human interaction?

A: Lizard takeover.

Q: (L) Wasn't the Lizard takeover an event that occurred at the time of the fall of Eden?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was this story of Cain and Abel part of that takeover?

A: Symbolism of story.

Q: (L) This was symbolic of the Lizzie takeover, the advent of jealousy, and the attitude of brother against brother, is that correct?

A: Partly. The mark of Cain means the "jealousy factor" of change facilitated by Lizard takeover of earth's vibrational frequency. Knot on spine is physical residue of DNA restriction deliberately added by Lizards. See?

Q: (L) Okay, J** is going to move her hand up my back and you tell her when to stop at the "knot".

A: Okay.

Q: (L) You mean the occipital ridge?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the configuration of the spine and skull prior to this addition?

A: Spine had no ridge there. Jealousy emanates from there, you can even feel it.

Q: (L) Do any of these emotions that we have talked about that were generated by DNA breakdown, were any of these related to what Carl Sagan discusses when he talks about the "Reptilian Brain"?

A: In a roundabout way.

Q: (L) Okay, at the time this "Mark of Cain" came about, were there other humans on the planet that did not have this configuration?

A: It was added to all simultaneously.

Q: (L) How did they physically go about performing this act? What was the mechanism of this event, the nuts and bolts of it?

A: Are you ready? DNA core is as yet undiscovered enzyme relating to carbon. Light waves were used to cancel the first ten factors of DNA by burning them off. At that point, a number of physical changes took place including knot at top of spine. Each of these is equally reflected in the ethereal.

Q: (L) Is that all?

A: No. But, do you need more?

Q: (L) Well, the question I do have is, how many people were there on the planet and did they have to take each one and do this individually?

A: Whoa.

Q: (L) How many people?

A: 6 billion.

Q: (T) That's 500 million more than there are now.

A: No, 200 million.

Q: (L) Okay, there were this many people on the planet, how did they effect this change on all of them?

A: Light wave alteration.

Q: (L) And light waves, actual light waves, affect DNA?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What was the origin of the light waves?

A: Our center.

Q: (L) What is your center?

A: Our realm. STO.

Q: (L) So, how did the Lizzies use the light from the Service to Others realm...

A: They used sophisticated technology to interrupt light frequency waves.

Q: (L) Well, what I am getting out of this that you are saying from what you are not saying is that it was almost like,... well, was there a battle and you guys lost?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this the same battle that the Pleiadeans talk about?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Not to go off on a tangent, but I have only come into this recently, you are the Cassiopaeans?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are you also the Pleiadeans?

A: No.

Q: (T) Are you connected to the Pleiadeans?

A: Yes and so are others.

Q: (T) You are all the family of light?

A: Yes. Exactly. You have been "doing your homework".

Q: (T) I'm trying to. Now, another force in what we term as the past, defeated you and used the power of the light in order to alter us in different ways, is this correct?

A: Yes. Now understand this: It is all part of natural grand cycle.

Q: (L) If this is all a part of a natural grand cycle, and correct me if I am wrong here, it almost seems as if you guys, the "good guys", and the other "bad" guys, that you just really kind of go at it just for fun, is that true?

A: No.

Q: (L) But you say it is a natural thing or part of a natural grand cycle. Is this natural grand cycle just part of the interaction between light and darkness which just simply must be?

A: Yes. We are at "front line" of universe's natural system of balance. That is where one rises to before reaching total union of "The One". 6th level.

Q: (L) Do you like being at 6th level?

A: Do you like being at 3rd level?

Q: (L) Frankly no, I don't. (T) If you answer the question by asking the question, and we know that we are striving to reach higher, does this mean there are more levels above 6th level?

A: Yes. One.

Q: (L) Is that union with the one?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Now, the battle you had with the other side...

A: Are having.

Q: (T) This battle goes on... do you have the light power back?

A: Never lost it, you did.

Q: (T) Okay, I guess that for us the Lizzies are the main force even though they have others on their side...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) They took our light, not yours?

A: Not against you. Currently in union with you.

Q: (T) So we are but one battle in the universe in an overall, ongoing struggle?

A: Yes. Balance is natural. Remember, it's all just lessons in the grand cycle.

Q: (L) I am really curious... when you guys and the Lizzies "go to it", what do you do? I mean, you obviously don't shoot guns at each other and you don't have tanks...

A: Too complicated for you to possibly understand because you are not at 4th level yet.

Q: (J) When you are fighting, is it any way at all possible for us to detect the battle?

A: First: We don't "fight." Second, yes; it's nature as in meteorology and earth changes.

Q: (T) Your form of confrontation takes the form of physical changes in the atmosphere and environment of the planet?

A: And in space.

Q: (T) But that is how we detect it? The more activity, the more conflict is going on?

A: Remember, we are the light. They are the dark. We are both high level thought forms reflected at all levels of reality.

Q: (T) So, what we perceive, then, is what comes through to third density which is not what we would perceive if we were looking at it from 4th or 5th or 6th.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) We are talking 4th density to 3rd density. Is this what Hoagland is referring to when he talks about the tetrahedral form he has detected from the Martian structures he has been studying that he postulated...

A: Yes. This is a bridge to 4th density.

Q: (L) Isn't it a little unfair for you guys, at 6th level, to take on the Lizzies at only 4th level?

A: The "Lizzies" are the 4th level representatives of the forces of the darkness not the 6th level, and you are 3rd level representatives.

Q: (L) Is there a 6th level representative of the forces of darkness?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And what is this 6th level representative known as, or called, or look like or whatever?

A: Orion in your "neighborhood."

Q: (L) The Orion's are 6th level STS beings?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are they like you, thought forms?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they ever appear in physical matter?

A: Can.

Q: (L) And they are the driving force that controls the Lizzies?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is there some intermediary between the 6th level Orions and the 4th level Lizzies, such as a 5th level force or being?

A: 5th level is contemplation zone for both "sides".

Q: (L) Does that mean that at the contemplation level that there is no activity? (J) Is it like a "time out?"

A: Close. Balancer.

Q: (L) Is there a 3rd level representative of the forces of the light?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who or what are they?

A: Don't exist on your planet.

Q: (L) Do they have a planet of their own?

A: Have quadrillions of them.

Q: (L) Well, this is beginning to sound like we are in pretty bad shape here. This is like the Siberia of the universe as Gurdjieff said.

A: The Universe is infinitely huge.

Q: (L) If there are planets where there are 3 D beings who are STS oriented, in other words, in a physical body, do they look something like us?

A: You are STS oriented. Did you really mean to say STO?

Q: (T) Is there a 3D race in this universe that is STO?

A: Yes. Already stated thus.

Q: (L) If there are planets with STO beings...

A: Some look like you.

Q: (L) What is life like on that sort of place? (T) They are not going to tell us that. That is something that we are going to have to develop to find out.

A: Exactly.

Q: (J) Is part of being STS being so appearance oriented as we are?

A: Not physical issue at 3rd level.

Q: (T) Who talks to me when I am having conversations with myself in my head?

A: You.

Q: Am I talking to other beings?

A: Have.

Q: Do we all do this?

A: No.

Q: (T) Does Laura communicate like this.

A: Has.

Q: (T) Does F***?

A: Ditto.

Q: (T) Should I continue communicating with whoever it is?

A: Up to you.

Q: (T) Are they connected to you?

A: No.

Q: (T) Do you know who I am talking about?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Can you tell me who they are?

A: Lizards.

Q: (T) Why are they talking to me?

A: Trying to convert you. Remember, T***, your chronic depression represents a "battle" zone.

Q: (T) I no longer am depressed and they are talking to me more. (J) They are trying to get you back into it. (T) but they are not doing anything to convince me to be depressed.

A: Watch out!

Q: (T) Can I turn them off?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Who is "Sing."

A: Leader of forces assigned to influence you.

Q: (T) Forces, as in many are assigned to me personally?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) How many are in this force?

A: Seven.

Q: (T) Do they do this because of the implants that are in me?

A: All part of process.

Q: (T) Do I have implants?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) These implants are what they use to control my emotions and amplify them so that they can feed off of them?

A: Not control, influence.

Q: (T) No, not to control; influence. But when, say, I get angry, then I'm angry for a short time but then I'm angry for a long time because they have used this technology to amplify and extend this; is this what they do?

A: Yes. Knowledge protects, ignorance endangers.

Q: (T) Can I feed back through their equipment what I choose?

A: Not necessary.

Q: (T) In other words, if I get angry and realize that I am being more angry than I should be, and I change that to something positive, and feed that back to them while they have their amplifiers wide open, will that affect them? Sour their milk, so to speak?

A: Now you are "fighting fire with fire."

Q: (T) Well, is that something that we are supposed to be doing?

A: Open. But what does phrase imply?

Q: (L) If you feed it back at them, in other words, what they are saying is, I think, when you feel yourself getting angry, the only way to stop the whole thing is to stop being angry and be happy or at peace. When you are happy and at peace there is not in you the desire to send anything back.

A: Bingo.

Q: (J) Redirect the energy into something positive. (F) You can't fight fire with fire. (LM) Well, actually you can in reality. (T) What I am getting at is, is it possible to do that, to change the emotional state to something more positive than what they are expecting and feed that

back to them. Is that a possibility?

A: Why.

Q: (T) Just to give them a taste of their own for a change. (J) Do you want to antagonize them? You are still feeding them your energy. (L) The only change you could really have would be the opposite emotion which would be peace and if you are truly feeling peace...

A: 4th density STSers feed off negative energy.

Q: (J) So, give them nothing. (T) But what I am thinking about is the energy... I have a natural... They are feeding off negative energy. They put something in me, some technological thing, because they come into 3rd density to mess with us...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) ...that will amplify this for them. Make it even stronger.

A: Analogy follows: How effective is a light socket without a plug in it?

Q: (T) Well, how effective is a light socket without a socket in it... I'm trying to learn here so you guys give me some latitude.

A: What?

Q: (T) If you take a light socket and pull the socket... pull the plug on the light socket you no longer have light. (L) Well, the Lizzies are the light bulb and you are the power source so you just pull out their plug. (J) Unplug yourself. (T) Am I the socket?

A: How effective is a motor that is never turned on?

Q: (J) Do not be their source. If they feed off negative energy, starve them.

A: Implants are ineffective if not used.

Q: (J) The power source has to be on for the implant to work for them to get the juice and the power is negative thoughts and emotions. (T) But I am still a 3rd density being. I have all the emotions of a 3rd density being, the whole gamut, and that is part of what makes me a 3rd density being. Therefore I can't turn one emotion off without upsetting the balance of the other emotions, emotions are almost an analogy to the light and the dark.

A: No.

Q: (T) I have positive emotions and I have negative emotions; they both make up who I am.

A: If you choose, you may have only positive emotions.

Q: (T) Now, if I have only positive emotions, which is a nice thing to have and I'd like to have that, what does that do to the sensor equipment of the Lizzies?

A: Cancels them.

Q: (T) So they are tuned to negative frequencies?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Having positive feelings cuts off the implants. If I cut off the sensors by having positive feelings, what will the Lizards do?

A: Go elsewhere.

Q: (L) Am I correct in my thought that when you first start turning this off that they may increase their efforts for a period and then finally they realize that you are really in charge here and then they go

away?

A: Exactly.

Q: (L) So, when you first get a clue and you start getting a grip on your emotions and dealing with everything that happens to you with acceptance and knowledge that all is a manifestation of your own creation and for your ultimate good, for a period of time they may try ten times harder to get you back as a food source, but then once they realize they can't, then they do finally let loose?

A: You and F*** are experiencing this right now.

Q: (L) This is true. (F) We have both been under massive attack. Just doing this work has been a struggle to keep at it with everything coming from every direction. (L) The hardest has been to stay in a frame of mind to do it. (J) Am I under attack?

A: Not yet.

Q: (T) Is what I have been under the past few months the first assault?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Now they are trying to sweet talk me?

A: Only first assault.

Q: (T) So, the more positive I become, the more they are going to continue trying, and I am assuming that because you said I have seven beings of some kind assigned to me, that they find something interesting in me that they want to keep?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Should it make me happy that they think I am important enough to have seven beings assigned to me personally? Should I take that as a complement?

A: No.

Q: (J) Is T***'s level of negativity what makes him attractive to them? His capability for strong negativity?

A: Vice versa.

Q: (J) Please explain. (L) Well, what did they say, is his negativity what makes him attractive, No. He has attracted them and that is what makes him negative? So what makes him attractive to them?

A: Not attractive, a threat.

Q: (L) Now, that is a point. I think there are a lot of people they start working on very early in life because they do like an aura reading or aura scan and determine, and know that a person has potential for great light so they start working on them when they are young and defenseless to try and take them out of the game, so to speak. (F) Not only great good, but also potential for knowledge. (L) Is this the case here?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) There you go. It isn't your potential for negativity, it is your potential for good. (F) Right. If you look around you you will see the mainstream of society, and they just seem to move through life and enjoy wallowing in materiality, these people don't seem to suffer as much. (L) There seems to be two classes of people the Lizzies like to go after, extremely weak ones and those they haul off and eat or

experiment on; and those who have potential strength and positivity.

(F) To give you an example is, the people they don't attack are those who they already have and they don't have to work on them. If you have the potential to rise above the service to self orientation, then you are a threat. And, if you look around at most of the people who are "making it" in this world, those are the ones that are usually the most viciously service to self. (T) Very true. (J) That's the way it is. (L) And how many times have you heard these "New Age" teachers talk about "well, if your impression of people who have material possessions is that they are negative, then you are bringing this on yourself and you will just have to concentrate on prosperity more," that is, in a roundabout way promoting a very service to self philosophy. It's not that having things is bad, it's not that money is evil, it's the focus on it over and above helping others. (T) I want to tell a little story. A guy I work for is a "Born again Christian." Only a year and a half born again. He's hobbying at it. He's looking for a lifestyle. He was pooh-poohing metaphysics and New Age philosophies in general saying: "New Age! That's the devil's work!" He has no idea what it is, but he is shutting it down because someone told him to shut it down and he is doing it to be part of the Lifestyle. I said: "Where do you get this stuff?" He said: "It's in the Bible." I said: "What do you mean it's in the Bible?" He said: "Well, it's in the books." So, I asked: "Well, where did the books come from? Some of them were written many hundreds of years ago and the New Testament books were written hundreds of years after Christ lived, that is, after the fact." So, he said: "See, those who wrote the Bible didn't really write it, they got it from the Holy Spirit." So, I say, okay, I can buy that. The Holy Spirit wrote the Bible. I can follow this. Fine. I ask him: "How do they know this was the Holy Spirit?" And I'm only bringing up a question, I am not putting him down. So, he comes back and says: "Well, the books say the Holy Spirit came down and did this, and since it is in the book, it must be true." I said: "Wait a minute. The Holy Spirit came down and wrote these books through these people, gave them this information and helped them do this, and wrote in the book that it was the Holy Spirit that did this, therefore it makes it true because whoever brought this information said they brought this information. But, on a whole different level, the Holy Spirit brought this information to these people, and they didn't write the books, did they not "channel" these books?" And he stopped there and it was like: "Well, I never thought of it that way." And I said: "Well, you just said that all of this was of the Devil, New Age, paranormal events, UFOs, the Rolling Stones..." So, he thought about it for a minute and then he said: "But it's okay. It was the "right" channel!" And I say: "Wait a minute! Slow down here! Take this home and think about it for a few days. These books that you are putting your faith in, that you don't know where they came from, were channeled to people by means that you say are the devil's work if anybody else does it. And, the only reason you are accepting these works is because, IN these works it says that it was

the Holy Spirit that did it, but it was the Holy Spirit that told them to do this." (F) And it was the Holy Spirit that told them that it was the Holy Spirit. (T) Yeah, right! I told him: "Think about it. Just THINK about what you are saying." But he is just not seeing it. (L) It's hypnosis. (T) And, he's looking for a lifestyle. He talks about: "I heard this great group the other day, they're a Christian band. And a couple days later: "Hey, did you hear such and such, they're a "Christian Band." I said: "Gee, James, know any good Moslem bands?" I told him I liked Garrison Keilor and he said: "That's a Christian show." I said: "Where did you get that?" He said: "Well, my pastor said he was because he's from Minnesota!" (F) Well, there are two points that this brings up. The first is that circular thinking and this whole idea is following what others tell you or what has been written without questioning it. You are not supposed to think. And then, the second thing, this source said once way back: "Don't take anything at face value, including this." Part of the light of knowledge is that you would always be open to new information. (L) Well, that is the parable of the talents. I keep hammering on that one and one of these days I am going to write a little monograph on the parables of Jesus. The parable of the talents is prefaced by the phrase: "Now, knowledge of the kingdom is like unto a certain man who went on a journey..." and he called his three servants together and gave them each a certain number of talents. The talents represent knowledge. Two of the servants invested their talents. They were willing to take risks and give up what they had to get more. The third was afraid of losing the little he had and he buried his talent. So, the two increased their knowledge by repeatedly giving up and getting back more. The master came back and the two showed how they had made a killing on the market and the master was pleased. But the servant who had buried his talent said: "Master, I knew you were a hard man and you reaped where you did not sow and I was afraid..." The master cast him into outer darkness. And, remember, remember, remember, we are talking about knowledge. He took his little bit of knowledge and he closed himself off and hung onto that little bit for dear life... (F) Yet another demonstration of service to self. He buried it so he could have it instead of sharing it. It is continually reflected over and over. Everybody out there has their one little talent and they are all burying it for dear life. (T) Okay. Where were we. Just by being positive will shut off the Lizzies desire to mess with me?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) That's all there is to it? But the implants will still be there?

A: So what?

Q: (T) Do the implants do anything besides transmit the frequency?

A: No.

Q: (T) And, as long as I am being negative it is transmitting and they can track me that way?

A: Close.

Q: (T) If I shut them off by being positive, they can't track me any

longer?

A: Can track but not influence.

Q: (T) Why did they tell me that I gave them permission to do it when they abduct me?

A: "Bullshit!"

Q: (T) If I tell them it's bull will they leave me alone?

A: No.

Q: (T) If I shut them off will they continue to abduct me?

A: No.

Q: (T) I am not buying into the victim line. (L) There is another aspect here. Knowledge breeds awareness which gives you the ability to detect it when they try to influence you in very subtle ways so that you can begin to control your mind and resist early on and that is the key.

A: Close enough.

Q: (L) And you have to persist with positive thoughts and feelings sometimes in the face of incredible adversity. No one said it was going to be easy, but it is worth it. (T) Are my Tarot cards telling me the truth?

A: Maybe. Enough on this subject, please.

Q: (T) One last question. How do I know you are telling me the truth?

A: Open. For you to decide. Listen: Revelations follow. Now would be a good "time" for you folks to begin to reexamine some of the extremely popular "Earth Changes" prophecies. Why, you ask. Because, remember, you are third density beings, so real prophecies are being presented to you in terms you will understand, I.E. physical realm, I.E. Earth changes. This "may" be symbolism. Would most students of the subject understand if prophecies were told directly in fourth density terms?

Q: (L) Is this comparable to my idea about dream symbolism. For example, the dream I had about the curling cloud which I saw in a distance and knew it was death dealing and I interpreted it to be a tornado, but it was, in fact, a dream of the Challenger disaster. I understood it to be a tornado, but in fact, what I saw was what I got, a death dealing force in the sky, a vortex, in the distance. I guess my dream was a fourth density representation but I tried to interpret it in terms I was familiar with. Is this what you mean?

A: Close. But it is easy for most to get bogged down by interpreting prophecies in literal terms.

Q: (L) Is there more information you plan to deliver on this subject?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Let me ask a quick one. Did the Gulf Breeze Six, as they are called, who were supposedly receiving information via the Ouija board, did they receive prophetic information of some sort?

A: Yes.

Q: And, from what source did they receive this information?

A: Mixed.

Q: (L) Was their information accurate?

A: Mixed.

Q: (L) Why were they, their board, their transcripts and so forth confiscated?

A: Paranoia.

Q: (L) In terms of these Earth Changes, Edgar Cayce is one of the most famous prognosticators of recent note, a large number of the prophecies he made seemingly were erroneous in terms of their fulfillment. For example, he prophesied that Atlantis would rise in 1969, but it did not though certain structures were discovered off the coast of Bimini which are thought by many to be remnants of Atlantis. These did, apparently, emerge from the sand at that time.

A: Example of one form of symbolism.

Q: (L) Well, in terms of this symbolism, could this be applied to the remarks you made about the two little boys who were missing in South Carolina.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And the symbolism was that you were reading the event from 3rd density into sixth density terms and then transmitting it back into 3rd, and while the ideation was correct, the exact specifics, in 3rd density terms, were slightly askew. Is that what we are dealing with here?

A: 99.9 per cent would not understand that concept. Most are always looking for literal translations of data. Analogy is novice who attends art gallery, looks at abstract painting and says "I don't get it."

Q: (L) Well, let's not denigrate literal translations or at least attempts to get things into literal terms. I like realistic art work. I am a realist in

my art preferences. I want trees to look like trees and people to have only two arms and legs. Therefore, I also like some literalness in my prognostications.

A: Some is okay, but, beware or else "California falls into the ocean" will always be interpreted as California falling into the ocean.

Q: [General uproar] (F) Wait a minute, what was the question? (L) I just said I liked literalness in my prophecies. (F) Oh, I know what they are saying. People believe that California is just going to go splat and that Phoenix is going to be on the seacoast, never mind that it's at 1800 feet elevation, it's just going to drop down to sea level, or the sea level is going to rise, but it's not going to affect Virginia Beach even though that's at sea level. I mean... somehow Phoenix is just going to drop down and none of the buildings are going to be damaged, even though its going to fall 1800 feet... (T) Slowly. It's going to settle. (F) Slowly? It would have to be so slowly it's unbelievable how slowly it would have to be. (T) It's been settling for the last five million years, we've got a ways to go in the next year and a half! (F) Right! That's my point. (T) In other words, when people like Scallion and Sun Bear and others say California is going to fall into the ocean, they are not saying that the whole state, right along the border is going to fall into the ocean, they are using the term California to indicate that the ocean ledge along the fault line

has a probability of breaking off and sinking on the water side, because it is a major fracture. We understand that that is not literal. Are you telling us that there is more involved here as far as the way we are hearing what these predictions say?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are we understanding what you are saying?

A: Some.

Q: (T) So, when we talk about California falling into the ocean, we are not talking about the whole state literally falling into the ocean?

A: In any case, even if it does, how long will it take to do this?

Q: (LM) It could take three minutes or three hundred years. (T) Yes. That is "open" as you would say.

A: Yes. But most of your prophets think it is not open.

Q: (J) Yeah, because they think they have the only line on it. (T) Okay. So they are thinking in the terms that one minute California will be there and a minute and a half later it will be all gone. Is this what you are saying?

A: Or similar.

Q: (T) So, when we are talking: "California will fall into the ocean, which is just the analogy we are using, we are talking about, as far as earth changes, is the possibility that several seismic events along the fault line, which no one really knows the extent of...

A: Or it all may be symbolic of something else.

Q: (L) Such as? (J) All the fruitcakes in California are all going to go off the deep end together. (L) Symbolic of what?

A: Up to you to examine and learn.

Q: (L) Now, wait a minute here! That's like sending us out to translate a book in Latin without even giving us a Latin dictionary.

A: No it is not. We asked you to consider a reexamination.

Q: (L) You have told us through this source, that there is a cluster of comets connected in some interactive way with our solar system, and that this cluster of comets comes into the plane of the ecliptic every 3600 years. Is this correct?

A: Yes. But, this time it is riding realm border wave to 4th level, where all realities are different.

Q: (L) Okay, so the cluster of comets is riding the realm border wave. Does this mean that when it comes into the solar system, that its effect on the solar system, or the planets within the solar system, (J** or us), may or may not be mitigated by the fact of this transition? Is this a mitigating factor?

A: Will be mitigated.

Q: (T) Is this what the Star Trek movie, "Generations" is telling us?

A: Possible.

Q: (T) Are you or someone in the Federation influencing the writers of that program?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Does any of this mean that the earth changes that have been predicted, may not, in fact, occur in physical reality as we understand it?

A: You betcha.

Q: (L) Does this mean that all of this running around and hopping and jumping to go here and go there and do this and do that is...

A: That is strictly 3rd level thinking.

Q: (L) Now, if that is 3rd level thinking, and if a lot of these things are symbolic, I am assuming they are symbolic of movement or changes in energy.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And, if these changes in energy occur does this mean that the population of the planet are, perhaps, in groups or special masses of groups, are they defined as the energies that are changing in these descriptions of events and happenings of great cataclysm. Is it like a cataclysm of the soul on an individual and or collective basis?

A: Close.

Q: (L) When the energy changes to 4th density, and you have already told us that people who are moving to 4th density when the transition occurs, that they will move into 4th density, go through some kind of rejuvenation process, grow new teeth, or whatever, what happens to those people who are not moving to 4th density, and who are totally unaware of it? Are they taken along on the wave by, in other words, piggy-backed by the ones who are aware and already changing in frequency, or are they going to be somewhere else doing something else?

A: Step by step.

Q: (T) In other words, we are looking at the fact that what's coming this time is a wave that's going to allow the human race to move to 4th density?

A: And the planet and your entire sector of space/time.

Q: (T) Is that what this whole plan is about, then, if I may be so bold as to include all of us here in this. We, of the beings of light who have come here into human form, to anchor the frequency, is this what we are anchoring it for, for this wave, so that when it comes enough of us will be ready, the frequency will be set, so that the change in the planet can take place as it has been planned?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When this happens, will we piggy-back all those who are still unaware?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Okay, when the people are talking about the earth changes, when they talk in literal terms about the survivors, and those who are not going to survive, and the destruction and so forth and so on, in 3rd, 4th, 5th level reality we are not talking about the destruction of the planet on 3rd level physical terms, or the loss of 90 per cent of the population on the 3rd level because they died, but because they are going to move to 4th level?

A: Whoa! You are getting "warm."

Q: (T) Okay. So, we are anchoring this. So, when they talk about 90 per cent of the population not surviving, it is not that they are going to die, but that they are going to transform. We are going to go up a

level. This is what the whole light thing is all about?

A: Or another possibility is that the physical cataclysms will occur only for those "left behind" on the remaining 3rd level density earth.

Q: (T) Okay, what you are saying, then, is that we are anchoring the frequency, so that when the wave comes, we move to 4th level density as many people as possible, in order to break the hold the "Dark T-shirts" have got on this planet, those who remain behind will not have enough energy left for the "Dark T-shirts" to bother with the planet any longer. There will be less of them so the planet will be able to refresh and they will be able to move on in their lessons without interference?

A: Close.

Q: (L) At this point of dimensional transition, is what we are doing, anchoring a frequency, are we creating a sort of "super string" network that will literally create another earth in 4th density, which will then exist in 4th density, and the old 3rd density earth -- almost like the splitting of a one celled organism, only in this splitting one half of it moves into another dimension and is energized and quite literally created by the anchoring frequency, while the old one remains and experiences 3rd density reality?

A: Step by step.

Q: (L) Are we anchoring frequency to create a split?

A: One developing conduit.

Q: (L) We are developing a conduit?

A: Yes. One.

Q: (J) How many conduits do we need?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Is this conduit going to allow those who remain behind to be able to move to 4th density easier when they are ready?

A: No.

Q: (T) What is the conduit for?

A: You and those who will follow you.

Q: (T) Oh, this is for those of us who will move to 4th density. We will move through and they will follow us through the conduit. (J) Oh, others who are ready?

A: Your group here tonight.

Q: (L) Does this mean we will have followers or just us here now?

A: Open. Up to you.

Q: (L) This conduit. Is this a conduit through which an entire planet will transition?

A: You are one. There are others.

Q: (L) There are other planets...

A: No. Conduit.

Q: We are one conduit and there are conduits...

A: No. Developing at this point.

Q: (J) So, at this point we are developing a conduit?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) There are other groups on this planet developing their own conduits?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) These are conduits for us to move to 4th density in?

A: Knowledge is the key to developing a conduit.

Q: (T) I am working on the assumption that all of us here are part of the family of light, is this true?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) And we have been drawn together in order to develop this conduit from where we are?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are there others in this area?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are they supposed to join with us or are they working on their own?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Okay, so it is up in the air as to whether we join with them, they join with us, or we all work independently.

A: It is up to how much publicity you manage to get.

Q: (T) Do we want publicity on this?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Would it help us?

A: Open.

Q: (T) We're developing a conduit to move us from 3rd density to 4th density. Once we have moved through the conduit does that mean we have completed what we came here to do, and that is anchor the frequency?

A: Partly.

Q: (T) Is the conduit kind of like an escape hatch for us?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Let me get this straight. When we move through this conduit, are the other...

A: You will be on the 4th level earth as opposed to 3rd level earth.

Q: (L) What I am trying to get here, once again, old practical Laura, is trying to get a handle on practical terms here. Does this mean that a 4th density earth and a 3rd density earth will coexist side by side...

A: Not side by side, totally different realms.

Q: (L) Do these realms interpenetrate one another but in different dimensions...

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, in other words, a being from say, 6th density, could look at this planet we call the earth and see it spinning through space and see several dimensions of earth, and yet the point of space/time occupation is the same, in other words, simultaneous. (J) They can look down but we can't look up.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, in other words, while all of this cataclysmic activity is happening on the 3rd dimensional earth, we will be just on our 4th dimensional earth and this sort of thing won't be there, and we won't see the 3rd dimensional people and they won't see us because we will be in different densities which are not "en rapport", so to speak?

A: You understand concept, now you must decide if it is factual.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

November 27, 1994 F***, Laura and LM

Q: Hello.

A: Hello. Illo.

Q: (L) Your name is Illo? Who are you and where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I have a few little questions I want to ask, and I know they are personal and I know how you feel about personal questions but there is a reason for the importance of these questions. The first is why is it every time I think about sitting at the board my left ear starts

doing strange things?

A: DNA responding.

Q: (LM) Why or how would DNA make your ear hurt?

A: Changes.

Q: (L) How can DNA changing affect an ear or shoulder, for example?

A: Complex; read "Bringers of the Dawn".

Q: (L) My husband is really concerned about his truck. This may sound like a simple thing, but for us it is because we can't just go and spend money on fixing it only to find out that is the wrong thing and something else needs fixing. We need to know what is wrong with it so that we can fix it with the least amount of expenditure.

A: Catalytic converter.

Q: (LM) It doesn't have one. (L) He doesn't have one. What is wrong with the truck?

A: Space where converter should be.

Q: (LM) Whoever is telling you this is abysmally mechanically ignorant. No 1978 truck ever had a catalytic converter.

A: Check it. Your assertion. Fuel line clogged at bottom where "cc" should be. [This proved to be absolutely correct! A rubber cap was missing.]

Q: (L) Is it possible to do hypnotic future progressions that give accurate information in a general sense?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In the book "Mass Dreams of The Future", are these statistically analyzed mass dreams in any way accurate?

A: In a sense.

Q: (L) Is it possible, since they showed several different scenarios... why am I feeling so strange at this moment?

A: Anemic/low blood sugar.

Q: (L) So it is not an emotional reaction to my husband's hostility?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Well, in that sense, I would like to know.

A: Know what?

Q: (L) Are you sure you are a Cassiopaeian?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, you don't seem to be really in tune or accurate about what is going on here tonight.

A: In tune, but your energies are low; it "takes two to tango".

Q: (L) Now, last night you said you affected our psyches in order to have us make changes on the board. It occurred to me that you might have the ability to change the electromagnetics of the body which would then affect the physical body, is this correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) So, could you perform an electromagnetic healing on me, that is, on the etheric or spirit body, which would then manifest in the physical body?

A: Do.

Q: (L) You do? Well, I would like to have more of it, more often. I would like you to speed up the process because I am fairly miserable in the physical sense. Is that possible?

A: Cycle will pass.

Q: (L) Well, I want to know why my arm hurts so bad and why my heart feels like an elephant is sitting on it?

A: Energy low.

Q: (L) Is the answer to that just simply to rest?

A: Yes. Absolutely. Last session was particularly draining. Don't overdo it, just pace it.

Q: (L) Well, let's go back to the truck. Do you think you can tap into anybody who is a mechanic and just give us...

A: Truck problem will be resolved by your tomorrow and will be easy to resolve.

Q: (L) I talked to T*** M*** tonight and I wonder if he is going to be willing and able to compensate F*** for the electric bill?

A: Yes. But explain in detail. And point out his good fortune.

Q: (L) I want a new vehicle. Look into the future for me, please, and tell me which is there for me around the corner, is it a car or a nice, big, van?

A: Either.

Q: (L) Is it very close in the future for me.

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Now, I want to know in terms of this activity, what percentage of our energy is utilized in this channeling process? Is it say, 60% F*** and 40% me or whatever?

A: Varies.

Q: (L) With J** and T*** here, is that a more energetic session?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does it help to have more people in the room?

A: If they are not hostile.

Q: (L) Does hostility cut back the energy?

A: Immensely and negative moods as well.

Q: (L) Is LM more hostile and negative than he believes he is or than he lets on?

A: Varies.

Q: (L) Are you going to be able to do something to my psyche that is going to make my body start dropping tons of weight with no necessity for me to focus on that issue at all?

A: Not necessary, once project gets going, your energy will greatly increase, thus weight loss follows.

Q: (L) On many occasions I have had dreams about being on a train. What do these dreams mean to me?

A: Not significant.

Q: (L) What about the dreams of putting on make-up?

A: Hiding your self.

Q: (L) What level are the Pleiadians who channel through Barbara Marciniak?

A: 6th density.

Q: (L) Okay, I would like to know where A*** G*** is and what she is doing currently.

A: North Carolina, nursing.

Q: (L) Is she still with T***?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Split.

Q: (L) Where is he?

A: Tarpon Springs.

Q: (L) Why is he there?

A: Engineering.

Q: (L) What about C*** S***?

A: In Atlanta. Artist.

Q: (L) I talked to C*** P*** the other day, she seemed to be hostile. Is this a valid assessment?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Why does she feel this way?

A: Not on same wavelength.

Q: (L) Should I just forget her?

A: Up to you.

December 1, 1994 F***, Laura, J** and A** (2 of Laura's children)

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. You like puppies.

Q: (L) And who do we have tonight?

A: Romommea.

Q: (L) Who are you and where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Should A_*** participate?

A: Should sit quietly; she's at a "sensitive" age.

Q: (L) Does that mean it is better for her to not use the board?

A: Yes. Bad influences are near.

Q: (L) Bad influences are near? And what are these "bad" influences?

A: Discarnate "gargoyles".

Q: (L) What are they near for?

A: A*** is near the board.

Q: (L) Should she sit in the other chair?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is that better now?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And, what would these gargoyles like to do?

A: Overtake communication.

Q: (L) Well, begone! Did that do it?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, tell them to scram.

A: We are free will, we can advise.

Q: (L) Well, then advise them to leave, please.

A: Open. There is much interference.

Q: (L) What can we do to enhance communication at this end?

A: Communication is best when pure.

Q: (L) What is not pure tonight? Is it my attitude or activities?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is not pure?

A: Interference.

Q: (L) What is causing the interference?

A: We are not certain.

Q: (L) Is there anything we can do... should we have the children leave the room?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) If they leave the room will you be better able to communicate?

A: Thought patterns show static.

Q: (L) My thought patterns show static?

A: Someone's.

Q: (L) Is it someone in this room?

A: Possibly, but not clear. It's someone apart from channel.

Q: (L) What are M*** and S*** doing at this moment?

A: Unreadable.

Q: (L) Why is that?

A: Static energy field.

Q: (L) Is that possibly where the static is coming from?

A: Possible.

Q: (L) [J*** leaves and goes to bed] Okay, did that help?

A: Remember, children most vulnerable when attack underway. You are currently under psychic onslaught.

Q: (L) Okay. [A*** leaves and goes to bed] Is that better?

A: Better, but you are definitely being deliberately assaulted by some source right now.

Q: (L) Well, my ears are ringing to beat the band. What is this source?

A: Earth bound.

Q: (L) Is the originator of this negative energy Ms. S*** H*** who claims to have practiced witchcraft in her youth?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is another of these attackers M*** F*** who also claims to have practiced witchcraft in his youth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And is another one Mr. A*** B*** who claims to be Florida's greatest sorcerer, if not the world's?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Are they all in cahoots?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Can you give me any definite answers on this situation?

A: Static around all mentioned. Phone opened line of attack one attacker believes he has powers to damage you.

Q: (L) Is that attacker M***?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Okay, the situation is that, from any point of view, M*** and S*** have really treated me badly and I tried to be real low key and understanding and forgiving about the whole thing. However, when I learned that they had stolen from me, I got very upset. So, did I take the right approach in having my attorney send the demand letter to S***?

A: Yet to be seen.

Q: (L) Well, I decided that it was time for the buck to stop. These people have gone around doing what they are doing for as long as I am willing to tolerate not having my side heard. I never believed that people could be so vicious.

A: Will they share your beliefs?

Q: (L) Probably not, but I can only stay buried so long. And, it is definitely rattling some bushes.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) From your position of all-knowingness and all-seeingness, can you give me a little guidance on this?

A: No one is "all-knowing" and seeing.

Q: (L) Okay, you can't see A***, M*** or S***, is that correct?

A: Static.

Q: (L) What is creating the static around them? Are they performing some Lizzie rituals?

A: Machinery of some kind is being used to create the static.

Q: (L) Are they doing this to protect themselves from some sort of imagined attack from me (because I am sure S*** has convinced them I am an evil witch)?

A: Assault upon Laura directly.

Q: (L) They are using some kind of machinery to attack me directly?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What kind?

A: Lights, bells, smoke, siren, oscillator, EM waves.

Q: (L) Are they going to try to burn my house down?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I need to know, this is serious.

A: Cannot tell.

Q: (L) Well, what you have described sounds like a fire-truck.

A: Knowledge protects. We have helped you to gain knowledge.

Q: (L) So, I should just be alert and aware?

A: Good idea.

Q: (L) Did A*** B*** call M***?

A: Probable.

Q: (L) Is M*** the person who called earlier this evening?

A: Was some sort of device.

Q: (L) Who called after F*** was here and did not leave a message?

A: Same.

Q: (L) How come all of this stuff started happening today.

A: Energy flow and M*** "bush rattling." From remote location.

Q: (L) How can M*** attack me from a remote location?

A: He may try machinery.

Q: (L) What kind of machinery could cause my house to burn?

A: Not could cause, thinks could cause. Machines are frightening S***.

Q: (L) What is the likelihood of S*** paying back what she owes me? It's a lot of money.

A: Depends on course of events.

Q: (L) And what are the possible courses?

A: 956000 possibilities.

Q: (L) Is it better for the kids not to take the melatonin tonight in

case

M*** tries to burn my house down?

A: Okay either.

Q: (L) Should I just not have said or done anything?

A: Cannot "should have" done anything.

Q: (L) I would also like to ask you guys to use your abilities to counteract some of this influence in the sense of at least shielding.

A: Knowledge is shield.

Q: (L) Why is A*** depressed?

A: Biological changes.

Q: (L) Is it just a phase?

A: Close. S*** "crumbling".

Q: (L) Why is she crumbling?

A: Mixed feelings.

Q: (L) Did she do the things she did toward me deliberately?

A: F*** heavy influence.

Q: (L) What does she think about F*** Now?

A: Getting progressively "spooked".

Q: (L) By him?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is she figuring out how crazy he is?

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) Are S*** and S*** S*** believers in the Gospel according to F***?

A: Naive.

Q: (L) Is this fiasco going to open their eyes?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is there any other thing I need to know about this situation?

A: Just be aware.

Q: (L) Will I be able to sleep safely tonight?

A: Should, but pray.

Q: (L) And who should I pray to?

A: Same as always.

Q: (L) Is there such a being as St. Michael?

A: In a sense.

Q: (L) Which higher being is most able to help a person in a situation of danger?

A: Universe.

Q: (L) Pray to the Universe?

A: Refer to recent session.

Q: (L) And what was in the recent session that I need to refer to?

A: November 26.

Q: (L) What was in that session?

A: Universe.

Q: (L) About universes, alternate universes etc?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Anything else I need to know?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it alright if we have C*** attend?

A: Good boy!

Q: (L) Okay then, good night.

A: Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 3, 1994 Freddie, Laura, V***

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Wasanna.

Q: (L) V** had an incident at school where a small pile of powder appeared on her books after she had put her head down on them.

What was this?

A: Materialized thoughts passed through frontal lobe.

Q: (V) Well, that is just amazing.

A: Amazement is fun.

Q: (V) I would like to know the source of the tension between my mother and myself?

A: Maternal influences. Psychological anxiety. Mother daughter rivalry for male attention. Enough personal dilly dallys. Long message to follow. Pause: Ukraine explosion; chemical or nuclear. Hawaii crash; aviation, possibly involving military. More California seismic activity after 1st of year: San Diego, San Bernardino, North Bakersfield, Barstow: all are fracture points. Hollister, Palo Alto, Imperial, Ukiah, Eureka, Point Mendocino, Monterrey, Offshore San Luis Obispo, Capistrano, Carmel: these are all stress points of fracture in sequence. "Time" is indefinite. Expect gradual destruction of California economy as people begin mass exodus. Also, Shasta erupts; Lassen activity. Ocean floor begins to subside. Leave channel open and pause: Queen Elizabeth serious illness; blood related. Princess Diana suicide attempt. Gas explosions this winter in NE United States, Texas and other. Supernova and unusual weather all over. Memphis feels tremors. Minneapolis banking scandal relates to mysterious Nordic covenant. Evangelical sexual tryst exposed. Gold is discovered in California after one of the quakes. UFOs dramatic increase and Gulf Breeze gets swarmed, becomes massive "Mecca". Laura sees much more UFO activity. Huge wave of UFO activity. All manner and origins. Just you wait, it will give you chills and that feeling in the pit of your stomach. Many aliens will appear and we will be visible too. Think of it as a convention. All must awaken to this. It is happening right now. The whole populace will play individual roles according to their individual frequencies. This is only the beginning. Just you wait "Henry Higgins," just you wait!

Q: (L) Are you a Rodgers and Hammerstein fan?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How do you relate to the Pleiadians?

A: Pleiadians are communicating with many others; we are bursting upon the scene with you, but we are essentially the same, just at slightly different focus points on the realm border.

Q: (L) Well, why is all this activity happening now?

A: The grand cycle is about to close presenting a unique opportunity.

Q: (L) Does this mean that this is a unique opportunity to change the future?

A: Future, past and present.

Q: (L) Well, that sort of makes me think that if things are not changed somewhat at this point on the grand cycle that things could get really direfully screwed up, is that correct?

A: But they won't. You have not grasped concept.

Q: (L) Yeah I have, I got you, I understand. It's just part of the cycle. It's all a cycle. I mean their being here is part of us being here...

A: You do??? [inscribed giant question mark on board]

Q: (L) Do what?

A: You said you understood concept. Really? Learn.

Q: (L) Well, since you guys can do that, why can't you teach us power symbols that will enhance our Reiki?

A: You are not ready.

Q: (L) But if we work on the Reiki will you teach us more power symbols?

A: Okay, we'll give you one. [draws symbol]

Q: (L) What is this symbol called?

A: Anuki. Pronounced: AH - NEW - KEY.

Q: (V) And, as it applies to Reiki, what does it do? What does it represent?

A: Retention of energy at location most in need.

Q: (V) So, if we work on somebody, do we use the symbol at the beginning or at the end?

A: All Reiki you have as yet learned involves passage of healing energy, this one involves prolonged retention for strengthened power, thus results.

Q: (L) Where are you getting this from?

A: Access is Universal.

Q: (L) Did Dr. Usui also receive this and then not remember it?

A: Usui did not reveal all to Takata.

Q: (L) Why?

A: He was told that the knowledge was priceless and must not be wasted by too much dissemination particularly to those who do not have the burning desire for truth. Those who did, as you do, would find some way of accessing knowledge.

Q: (V) Are we also advised not to divulge this information?

A: As always, be discreet.

Q: (L) Is this something we should pass to *.* and *.*.

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is it necessary to line the points up and the ascending line with geometric precision?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And then, the circle elongated or more a perfect circle?

A: [Demonstration of drawing of circle part of symbol]

Q: (V) Has there ever been a crop circle that looks like this? It looks like one I saw.

A: Precisely. All are interrelated

Q: (L) Is it true that crop circles are a kind of grand Reiki being given to the planet?

A: But also messages and lessons.

Q: (L) Well, could it also be said that Reiki symbols as applied to the body are etheric messages to the etheric body?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they communicate information into our field, so to speak?

A: Everything that exists at all levels is just lessons.

Q: (L) Well, in the case of Reiki, what I specifically want to know is if, say an individual is psychically, spiritually, karmically, or otherwise wounded or discombobulated, does the application of Reiki symbols give messages to the electromagnetic field to re-form or re-arrange the pattern in the perfect pattern intended?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And can repeated application of this, can not only physical things, but also etheric things, be healed? That is karma and so forth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So that our continual use of Reiki and application to ourselves and each other literally would cleanse us from our karmic burdens, memories or scars of the soul?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) I am just concerned about the previously mentioned "convention"...

A: Convention is because of realm border crossing.

Q: (L) And why is there a convention attending this realm border crossing? I mean, is it just a "reely big shew!"

A: It is an opportunity.

Q: (V) As in the windows are all opening at one time so that all these beings can get in at one time?

A: As in an opportunity to affect whole universe. Picture cosmic playing of "Pomp and Circumstance" AKA "Hope and Glory."

Q: (L) How can a convention with slews of different kinds and races of people, converging on a single little pin- point planet on the outer edges of an insignificant galaxy, at the farthest reaches of this enormous universe, affect the whole thing?

A: That is your perception.

Q: (L) Well, what is the correct perception? Is the planet earth and the people thereon, and the things that are going on in this spot, the

earth specifically, more important than maybe we would ordinarily have thought?

A: The Earth is a Convergence point.

Q: (L) Has it always been a convergence point? Was it designed to be a convergence point? Or, is it just going to be a convergence point this once?

A: Too many questions at once.

Q: (L) Was it designed to be a convergence point from the beginning?

A: Natural function.

Q: (L) Has it been a convergence point all along? Is that why so many weird things happen here?

A: That is difficult to answer because you have no understanding of "time".

Q: (V) Has this type of convention thing happened on other planets with other groups of beings?

A: Has, is, and will.

Q: (L) So, in other words, there are other planets, I don't mean similar in structure or occupation, but other planets that are convergence points?

Q: (V) Are they parallel universes?

A: Drifting.

Q: (L) If these convergence points are scattered around the universe, is the convergence of this realm border crossing going to occur simultaneously at all points in the universe that are convergence points?

A: No.

Q: (L) It only happens at say one, or selected, convergence points at any given point?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, do realm borders have something to do with location?

A: Realm borders ride waves.

Q: (L) And where do these waves come from?

A: They constantly cycle.

Q: (L) Does it have something to do with the movement of the planet earth into it or does it move onto us?

A: Either or.

Q: (F) Does this convention or convergence have something to do with the fact that there are living beings on the earth?

A: Yes. And because you are at critical juncture in development.

Q: (L) I would like to know in terms of prophecy if the prophecies you gave us in the first session are still valid and upcoming?

A: They are evolving.

Q: (L) Does that mean that they are evolving to the point that they are going to happen soon?

A: Fluid.

Q: (L) Does that mean that some of them may not happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And the prophecies that you gave tonight, are they subject to change also?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Are they more solid?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I would like to know who is communicating with Ken Carey. Who does he get this information from?

A: Many.

Q: (L) Are these individuals "good guys" from our perspective?

A: Yes, some. Some is corrupted.

Q: (L) Is some of the information that comes through this channel corrupted?

A: Not as yet.

Q: (L) Are the 6th density Orions, also known as Transient Passengers, are they the same TPs that have been referred to as the ones who genetically engineered us or put us here?

A: Close. They are Wave riders.

Q: (L) Are those groups that ride the wave, is riding the wave part of the definition of Transient Passengers?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they like to ride this wave?

A: Is it "fun" for you to live on earth?

Q: (L) Well, I like living on earth a great deal, but I don't like pain and

suffering, and I don't like man's inhumanity to man and I don't like to see other people suffer.

A: Do you live on earth for amusement?

Q: (L) I would like to live on Earth for amusement but I haven't had a whole heck of a lot of laughs since I have been here this time. I would like to have a life on the planet where things were pleasant...

A: You misunderstood.

Q: (L) I see what you are saying. That's where they live because that's where they live.

A: Yes.

Q: (F) In other words, did you choose to live on Earth because you bought a ticket? (L) I got it, F***. I do want to ask about the "Course in Miracles" that is supposed to be channeled by Jesus Christ or the Holy Spirit. Is this true?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is the source that this is channeled from?

A: Variable sources.

Q: (L) Are they good guys?

A: Some.

Q: (L) So, even the "Course in Miracles" must be taken with a grain of salt?

A: Good idea.

Q: (L) I sent the answers to Karla, is this what she wanted?

A: Yes. She is diverted at the moment by others.

Q: (L) Is it possible to do hypnotic future progressions and get accurate responses?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In the book "Mass Dreams of the Future," there are 4 scenarios described; are all of these scenarios accurate in terms of general experience?

A: Possible futures.

Q: (L) So, when a person does a future progression, they are seeing a possible future and not necessarily...

A: Depends on quality of channel.

Q: (L) So, some people can be hypnotically progressed and get really accurate information?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I would like to know, in the description of the Pentecost, it was said that the disciples gathered in a room and prayed for days and days and suddenly a wind came rushing in and flames danced over their heads and they all began speaking in tongues. I would like to know if this event or something similar occurred?

A: No.

Q: (L) In other words, the true baptism of the "Holy Spirit" was when Jesus breathed on his disciples and transmitted something like the Reiki initiation?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Now, I had an experience a number of years ago when I was in church, when it seemed to me that I was speaking in tongues. Was that, in fact, what happened to me?

A: Suggestion.

Q: (L) It was suggested to me and therefore that is what occurred?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was any kind of psychic event occurring to me at that time?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Who or what energy is behind Jacques Vallee, the great scientist, investigator and writer? Sometimes it seems like he is missing the point and sometimes it seems like he is the only one who knows what is going on.

A: He means well and his intentions are pure and good.

Q: (L) What did Jesus look like? How tall was he?

A: 5'9"

Q: (L) What color eyes did he have?

A: Blue.

Q: (L) What color hair did he have?

A: Strawberry blond.

Q: (L) What was his skin tone?

A: Fair.

Q: (L) What was his weight?

A: 160.

Q: (L) Was he muscular?

A: Average.

Q: (L) Was he what we would consider handsome?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is there anybody I or F*** would know who bears a resemblance to him in facial features?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Could you name someone?

A: Scanning....

Q: (L) Okay what was his occupation?

A: Carpenter.

Q: (L) Did he own his own home?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did John the Baptist really lose his head?

A: No.

Q: (L) In talking about the new level of being after transition to 4th density, will this be something like what is described in the book "Celestine Prophecy?"

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is the carbon 14 dating process fairly accurate, if not, what is its major weakness?

A: To an extent.

Q: (L) What is its major weakness?

A: Same as yours.

Q: (L) Which is?

A: "Time" does not exist.

Q: (L) When was the last time a realm border crossed as far as the earth is concerned?

A: As you measure, on Earth, 309,000 years ago.

Q: (L) What does this wave consist of in terms of energy?

A: Feeling.

Q: (L) This wave is feeling? It is a wave of emotion?

A: Hyperkinetic sensate.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: All.

Q: (L) We don't understand

A: Too complex for this medium.

Q: (L) Okay. How many times has the wave come and involved the earth as we know it?

A: Infinite number.

Q: (L) I would like to know if the Shroud of Turin was ever wrapped around Jesus.

A: No.

Q: (L) Was it wrapped around somebody who was crucified?

A: No.

Q: (L) How was it made?

A: Wrapped around Roman worker.

Q: (L) What caused the image on the shroud?

A: Body oils, hormones and other physiological chemicals.

Q: (L) Well, the kids have wanted me to ask this one for a long time and I keep forgetting. There was a woman out in California who was taken to the emergency room. Several attendants and a doctor collapsed while treating her and there was a big hoopla about contaminated blood.

A: Air conditioning system spread pesticides.

Q: (L) Recently there was a supposed secret diary of Edgar Cayce reported in the tabloids. Was there such a diary?

A: No.

Q: (L) I received an article from Piers about experiments by a fellow named Persinger who has been trying to duplicate the "abduction" experience by subjecting people to EM fields in a sensory deprivation chamber. I would like comments on that, and second...

A: Nonsense, some have closed mind inspired by fear.

Q: (L) My concern is that if he is doing this to people, and we have talked about electromagnetic energy blowing holes in the dimensional boundaries, my concern is that this experimentation could be detrimental to the persons being experimented on; is this a possibility?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What could be the results of subjecting someone to these electromagnetic fields?

A: Cessation of body.

Q: (L) In other words, it could kill them?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Could it also open doors between dimensions and allow other things to enter in?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Could they be subjected to spirit or demonic possession by this method?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Could they also be subjected to further programming by aliens through this method?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Anything else you wish to say on this?

A: Always keep open mind.

Q: (L) Are there any psychological effects that could occur to a person as a result of this type of experimentation?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) In the establishing of an ongoing connection between an abductee and the abductor, what methods or techniques are used? Is it a psychic bond?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is it formed technologically?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) There are so many stories of the "gazing" process where the alien controls that abductee by staring into their eyes and the abductee feels full of love and harmony and thereby thinks that the experience is beneficial. This makes me wonder just exactly what is the purpose of this "gazing"?

A: Hypnotic.

Q: (L) Does it also form a bond?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the substance of this bond? Is there a psychic cord or connection and is it true that the same...

A: Channel wavering.... (planchette spinning around board)

Q: (L) Is that all you are going to say on that?

A: Please say good night.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Energy going.

Q: (L) Are you tired F***? (F) Not particularly. (L) Well they have never had their energy go before... and, especially since I am asking this particular question... is there some reason you do not want to answer this particular question?

A: Save...

Q: (L) Goodnight

December 5, 1994 F***, Laura, V***

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Celestial dudes! [Laura and V*** had been trying to make contact prior to arrival of F*** and were commenting on the fact that not so much as a nudge came from the planchette.]

A: Look upon that as a sign.

Q: (L) A sign of what?

A: Kindly remove ridge from board.

Q: [Adjustments made]

A: Move board away from center of table.

Q: [Further adjustments made] (L) Is that better?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Now, look upon what as a sign?

A: Channel.

Q: (L) Channel? How is that a sign channel? I don't get it?

A: Who? [draws large question mark]

Q: (L) Who?

A: Is.

Q: (L) Okay, you mean who is the channel?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) They are trying to tell us F*** is the channel. Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Urua.

Q: (L) I have a number of questions prepared. Now, the beginning questions may seem a little bit personal, and we understand that you are ST0. We are in need of a little service tonight. Is this alright?

A: Okay, but you are supposed to be moving toward ST0.

Q: (L) Well, we are. The answering of some of these questions will stabilize certain aspects of our lives which will then enable us to devote ourselves more fully to helping others. Is that understandable?

A: Turn board, please.

Q: (L) Which way?

A: Not important, just turn slightly.

Q: (L) Will that do it?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) First question asked by neighbor down the street, what is the nature of the frog phenomenon.

A: Drugs.

Q: (L) How does this relate to drugs?

A: Left over influence.

Q: (L) Where are these frogs coming from?

A: Energy brings.

Q: (L) His energy manifests them? Or the drug energy manifests them?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Same? So, these are a manifestation of the frequency of drug use, is that a way of stating it?

A: Past drug use.

Q: (L) It is his own and not anyone else in the house?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What do the frogs signify? What is the symbolism of the frogs?

A: Not signify, consequence.

Q: (L) Are these actual, physical frogs coming from somewhere?

A: Brought on.

Q: (L) I don't understand. Are we talking in circles here?

A: Your perception.

Q: (L) Well, if you are a STO being, isn't our perception the one that matters? The one you are serving by clarification?

A: Serve by help to learn, learn by using mind. Direct answers don't help to learn.

Q: (L) Okay, is there anything this individual can do to...

A: What would you do?

Q: (L) What would I do in his situation? Well, I would quit all drugs, I would begin meditating, and I would try in all ways to straighten myself out because a bunch of desiccated frogs suddenly appearing all over the place in my house would probably freak me out.

A: Yes, and? (large question mark)

Q: (L) Obviously I am supposed to think of something else...

A: SRT

Q: (L) What does that mean? Is that an abbreviation?

A: Yes. You have used the two words together extensively recently. Okay now, is part of book title.

Q: (L) Spirit Releasement Therapy?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, so what this person needs is spirit releasement?

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) And so, what did we just learn from all of that?

A: How to use your mind.

Q: (L) Okay, so he has some attachments. V***'s friend, B*** P*** says she has channeled in the past. Who does she channel?

A: Lizards.

Q: (V) When she was channeling did she realize... well, obviously she didn't realize...

A: Most channel them.

Q: (V) So, then, it wouldn't be advisable to compare her channeled information with this information?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) My mom wants to know about the physical condition of the lady she is taking care of whose name is M*** F***. Is there anything she can do to improve the condition of this lady. Or, can you tell how long this lady will be in this plane?

A: Rub for circulation.

Q: (L) Is there any possibility of this lady getting better so that she can get about on her own to any extent?

A: Always possible.

Q: (L) What is the likelihood of her acceptance of getting better soon?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Okay, is it seen in the immediate future that this lady has chosen to transition?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Mother also wanted me to ask if it would be advisable to invest funds in the marketing of my cream?

A: Please understand, we are not here to lead you by the hand, because, that would interfere with your free will, which is how you learn, which is how you progress.

Q: (L) Well, all things considered, I would still like to know if investing money in that project would be one of the better courses of action to take as far as developing a source of income.

A: What have we just told you?

Q: (L) Yeah, yeah. Is P*** Z*** going to accept the paper work for the mortgage assignment as it is being drawn up?

A: What are you going to do to help yourself?

Q: (L) Well, I am actually asking this as a test question to test your ability to predict because it doesn't matter a whole lot if he accepts it

the way it's being drawn up because if he wants to have it changed we can always change it. It's no big deal.

A: This is deteriorating into a personal forum.

Q: (L) Well, somehow I don't feel that it is wrong to ask personal questions to test our source because that is the only way we can determine what kind of information we are getting.

A: Ask test questions that potentially affect all. P*** Z*** is not particularly well known in Katmandu, for example.

Q: (L) I would like to ask about a book called the "I AM" discourses. Could you tell us the source of this book?

A: Good.

Q: (L) What density level is the source of this book?

A: Sixth level.

Q: (L) Can you tell us the name of the group behind this book?

A: All is one and the same.

Q: (L) As a service to another person can we get a health reading?

A: Is this of benefit to all?

Q: (L) Well, does this mean that we are going to be restricted forever to general questions that we can't verify?

A: Verification is not dependent upon personal nature. It is not STO if it limits.

Q: (V) So, asking about just one person is not service to all, it is just

service to the one person?

A: And you.

Q: (L) Well, I am starting to wonder... I mean, if I didn't have to go back and start all over on prehistoric earth, in the primordial soup, I would think this STO road is just a little bit rough.

A: No pain, no gain.

Q: (L) I don't want any more pain!

A: You are in the wrong place then.

Q: (F) I think this should be noteworthy, if Karla Turner claims that you can't trust anything that comes from this source because it will only tell you what it wants you to hear and so forth, this proves that this source does not just tell us what we want to hear. (L) Most assuredly. (F) It sometimes tells us what we don't want to hear and sometimes it tells us what ever it feels like. Another thing that should be noteworthy is, everytime you try to do something to verify something, it keeps answering that verification does not depend upon personal information. (L) Does this mean that I have to can my last three questions?

A: Aren't things of universal significance more important?

Q: (L) Well, didn't you say before, when I was asking things that had to do with the various events of the past two years that knowledge of them was protection. If that is the case, why can't I ask about these things now?

A: Yes, but we have repeatedly told all you need to know for your protection.

Q: (L) In regards to my protection and V***'s and F***'s, and this is going to be the last on this series of questions, V*** and I both received cards from A*** B*** who, as you know, is hooked up with the metaphysical church group, I also received a card from S*** V*** who is hooked up with G*** and J***, is there any underlying motivation from these individuals to send these cards and should we just disregard them?

A: Up to you.

Q: (F) Well, Laura, you can't ask for advice every step of the way on how to deal with everybody you know. (L) I know. (V) Have I been abducted in the last month?

A: No.

Q: (V) Do we need to interpret our dreams through this source?

A: Why not?

Q: (L) You mean you will discuss our dreams?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) What a relief! A concession! Okay, I had a dream last night, I dreamed about large mechanical flying "V's" that had flapping wings like metal bat boxes. They scared me. Then, I was with my family and we were going to see my cousin who is deceased and she had just had a baby. The baby was walking and talking and quoting Shakespeare. My Aunt got very upset and said it was unseemly because the baby was illegitimate and she walked out. The baby was only 10 days old. My aunt ran out the door and said it was evil.

A: Suggestion, get on computer net ASAP.

Q: (L) In other words, I really need to take my computer down and get the A drive fixed etc and log onto the network?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) What does that have to do with the dream? (L) I think it relates back to when Terry and Jan were here and we were talking about dreams and the suggestion was given to hook up to the network and discuss and share dreams. Like a dream forum kind of thing. Is there any significance to the ten days in this dream?

A: When you network, your entire life will dramatically improve immediately! See, sometimes we do advise when appropriate.

Q: (L) Alright. Point well taken. Would you please elaborate on the concept that alien abductions are "the scourge of God" and are manifested so that consciousness may grow and differentiate itself by a refusal to accept negative experience within the delusive material world?

A: Nonsense!

Q: (L) Well, that was real elaborate! Would you comment on the Biblical command to not make graven images. Why was this command issued?

A: In order to prevent control by too many sources.

Q: (L) How would not making graven images prevent control by other or too many sources?

A: Deception.

Q: (L) Who issued this command to not make graven images?

A: Central.

Q: (L) What is "Central?"

A: Level 7.

Q: (L) What is the true symbolism of the Egyptian scarab and why was it invented?

A: Operation.

Q: (L) The symbolism was operation? What do you...

A: Was an operation.

Q: (L) How was a scarab an operation?

A: Think. Action.

Q: (L) The scarab is a dung beetle. It rolls dung into little balls. Am I onto something here?

A: Continue.

Q: (L) And supposedly the scarab symbolized eternal life because it represented the rolling of the sun... oh dear, wait a minute... the rolling of the sun across the sky is what the Egyptians understood... but what the dung beetle really does is simply rolls dung up into little balls... is this the operation you are talking about... the rolling of dung into little balls?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Well, that's all I know about the scarab so you are going to have to help me out here.

A: Life cycle.

Q: (L) Okay, the life cycle. I would like to know what force was behind the rise and domination of Oliver Cromwell?

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) Okay, there is a woman named Jane Allyson who channels an entity known as Zeena. I would like to know who or what is Zeena?

A: Just Jane.

Q: (L) So, she is just channeling herself? What is the significance of the number 444 as repeated by Cytron, a robot channeled by Jane Allyson, a super cyborg?

A: Zilch. [Much laughter]

Q: (L) I would like to know what is the Karmic ramification of the killing of those two little boys in South Carolina by their mother? Everybody in the U.S. will be interested in this one, maybe not Katmandu, though.

A: Pain teaches.

Q: (L) And, in this case is the mother suffering the pain?

A: And all others involved including the whole nation. All is lessons.

Q: (L) Did these two little boys volunteer to come in for this purpose?

A: Yes. Were higher density beings on mission.

Q: (L) Do 4th density STO's feed off of 3rd density energy?

A: No.

Q: (L) I would like to ask about the Starseed Transmissions. I would like to know about the Bird Tribes. What is this source?

A: Ken Carey is only channeling his alternate self.

Q: (V) Who are good channels, then, if every one we ask about is channeling themselves or false channels, who can we look to as a clean channel?

A: We have already told you of one example.

Q: (L) Barbara Marciniak?

A: This session.

Q: (L) The I Am discourses?

A: Review. Graven images.

Q: (L) Could you tell me what source of information was behind the...

A: Akashic records.

Q: (V) I wanted to ask about that and I had totally forgotten! Are the Akashic records the same thing as the source that you called "Central?"

A: No.

Q: (L) Are the Akashic records the same source that the I Am discourses come from?

A: All is one at base but different "branches".

Q: (L) Was Nostradamus getting his information from the Akashic records?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, Nostradamus' quatrains, if interpreted correctly, would actually be valid.

A: Interpretation is the key.

Q: (L) If we were to hold a series of sessions about the quatrains of Nostradamus, would you be able to help us interpret them?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Would that be a worthwhile project for us?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Are the 6th density STS individuals that you indicated are the Orions, these are the same beings, I understand, that genetically engineered or created mankind, is that correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they the first to alter us after creation?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Are the 6th density Orions known as Transient Passengers?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So there are Transient Passengers that are STO as well as STS?

A: TP is "wanderer".

Q: (L) And what is a wanderer?

A: TP.

Q: (L) Well, the idea of the Wanderers, according to the Ra Material, is 4th or 5th density beings that have chosen to come back into 3rd density to help us. Would that be the same kind of Wanderer?

A: 5th or 6th density.

Q: (L) Is F*** a Wanderer?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Am I or V***?

A: Open.

Q: (V) What if we felt like we were?

A: Check it out.

Q: (L) How?

A: How would you think?

Q: (V) Faith, I guess, and how I feel. What else do you have to go on?

A: Not answer, try again.

Q: (L) Would hypnosis be the solution?

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) Okay. Now, I would like to know, for the sake of all the Theosophists around the world, what was the source of the information in the book "Isis Unveiled" by Helena Blavatsky?

A: Orions STS and STO. 6th Density.

Q: (L) So, her information was from both sides? And it is up to the reader to figure out which is which?

A: Good idea.

Q: (L) Is there any possibility that the information we get through this source is STS oriented?

A: Yes. Always possibility.

Q: (L) I would like to know what is the definition of, and would you describe for us, a dimensional curtain?

A: Self-explanatory. Think.

Q: (L) When we are talking about dimensional curtains we are talking about divisions at the same level of density, is that correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Can dimensional curtains be between dimensions at the same level of density?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are dimensional curtains also something that occurs between levels of density?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, a dimensional curtain is a point at which some sort of change takes place... what causes this change?

A: Nature.

Q: (L) In specific terms of the engineering of it, what defines this change?

A: Experience.

Q: (L) Is it in any way related to atomic or quantum physics or the movement of atoms?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay. An atom is in 3rd density. What distinguishes it from an atom in 4th density?

A: Reality.

Q: (L) What distinguishes one realm from another?

A: Assumptions.

Q: (L) Okay, what you assume or expect is what you perceive about that atom depending upon which reality you are in, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What determines your assumptions?

A: Experience.

Q: (L) My experience of atoms is that they congregate in such a way as to form solid matter...

A: Every thing that exists is merely a lesson.

Q: (L) Okay, so once we have learned certain lessons, as in experience of certain things, then our assumptions change?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, is this wave that is coming our direction going to give us an experience that is going to change our assumptions?

A: Catch 22: One half is that you have to change your assumptions in order to experience the wave in a positive way.

Q: (L) And what does this wave consist of in absolute terms?

A: Realm border.

Q: (L) Is that realm border as in a cut-off point between one reality and another?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is that realm border as in dimensional curtain?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So the planet earth is going to pass through a dimensional curtain?

A: Or an earth. All is merely a lesson, and nothing, repeat nothing, more.

Q: (L) Well, my experience with lessons has been that they are generally painful. Is this realm border crossing, or this merging experience going to be what we, or I, in the 3rd density, would perceive as painful?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (V) Is the realm border 3rd density?

A: Have answered; stop and contemplate.

Q: (L) What exactly are crop circles and how are they formed? I know we have asked about crop circles before, but I would like to know the specific mechanism by which they are formed?

A: Not issue, but energy vortex.

Q: (L) Does this energy vortex arise from within the earth itself?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where does this energy vortex issue from?

A: Here. Sixth density.

Q: (L) Do you want to give us more on the wave, or realm curtain?

A: No, not at this time. You have enough for now. Goodnight.

December 9, 1994 F***and Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: [Name lost]

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Now, tell me the name of the beings D*** M*** experienced as preying Mantises in her hypnosis session?

A: Her essence.

Q: (L) But, in that reality don't they have a name?

A: Too complex to answer adequately in this medium.

Q: (L) Well, you said that the beings that V*** encountered were Minturians, aren't they the same?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there a difference between essence beings and incarnate beings?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So we have a distinct difference. Okay, who were the ant/fly beings she described?

A: Her essence too.

Q: (L) And what were those snakey, slug-like beings that she saw?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Are you saying that all of this stuff is who she is? All of these horrible creatures and these..

A: In some of the alternate realities.

Q: (L) Do I have creatures like that that are my essence?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) My essence is something that horrible and dark and icky?

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) Well, weren't those horrible icky beings eating little children? Weren't those real human children?

A: How do you think you are viewed by deer, for example?

Q: (L) Well, I can immediately see that. I saw that already. I mean, cows and chickens would have to view us that way. I mean, it's pretty gross.

A: Roaches, too.

Q: (L) Is that why the night before D***'s session, I dreamed of ants that I could have stepped on and smashed, and for some reason I decided I did not want to take the life of even a single ant?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was that dream preparing me for what I was going to

experience in that session?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, what do we do about these essence parts of ourselves? I mean, I don't like it that there may be something of the predator in me. I would like to not have it, or get rid of it, or transform it, or whatever.

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Well, am I going to have to remember myself doing things like that in order to come to terms with it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is that going to happen to me, that I am going to have memories like that surfacing?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, I can't even cope with it in someone else, how am I going to deal with it in myself?

A: You will.

Q: (L) Is this something we are all going to have to do?

A: All eligible.

Q: (L) And who is eligible?

A: 4th density candidates.

Q: (L) Is F*** going to have to remember these things, too?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How does one know that one is a 4 D candidate?

A: You gradually "awaken".

Q: (L) Are my children 4 D candidates? And my husband? You have to tell me this. If I have to deal with things, let me do it a little at a time.

A: You are not in correct frame of mind.

Q: (L) Well, that sounds ominous.

A: Wait for answer.

Q: (L) Wait until when?

A: You are ready.

Q: (L) So, in other words, some people may have to leave behind children or mates, or siblings or parents, is that true?

A: If so, will be prepared.

Q: (L) Is there any way to tell if someone is a 4 D candidate?

A: Inquire of them.

Q: (L) And, will they know?

A: Yes, at some level. In a sense. Those who are chosen feel it. You will know.

Q: (L) Well, I happen to think that my family is extremely special.

A: So do all.

Q: (L) I have taken a great deal of time and care with spiritual matters. Is that because it was my obsession or did they choose me because of this?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Did the Minturians, the preying mantis beings that V*** experienced in her regression, did those preying mantises eat people?

A: Too complex for your thought patterns of this session. You are upset.

Q: (L) Well, is that what is wrong with me tonight. You aren't telling me much.

A: Biological, and we are telling plenty, you are not "hearing" because biological factors have temporarily pushed you back more into 3 D.

Q: (L) Would it be a good idea to do the Reiki exercises and stop the cycle?

A: Your cycle may stop soon anyway.

Q: (L) Well, is it true that that exercise, when it stops your cycle, it also stops the aging process?

A: Somewhat.

Q: (L) Would it be beneficial.

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) But, I thought you guys said I had another baby waiting to come in?

A: Does not necessarily mean will make it.

Q: (L) So, am I going through the change here?

A: Not yet.

Q: (L) When will it start?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is S*** going to pay me the money she owes me?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) What are the odds?

A: Depends on your efforts.

Q: (L) Does that mean that I have to now send her a certified letter through my attorney?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) And, if I do this, will she pay?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Have the B***'s made their final payment to Fleet?

A: Not yet.

Q: (L) Will they pay on Monday?

A: Probably.

Q: (L) When will I get my SSI check?

A: Within 10 days?

Q: (L) When will I get my monthly check?

A: The same.

Q: (L) And how much will the back pay be?

A: 3000 approximately.

Q: (L) And how much will we get from Paul with the deed to the

house?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Back, a year or so ago, when we talked to Keith on the board, and you verified that it was Keith, Keith gave us a set of numbers that came in within 8 days of the day he gave them to us. Now, if he, as an earthbound spirit, was capable of giving us a set of numbers that came in within 10 days, could you not do the same?

A: Maybe, when all is well.

Q: (L) In other words, when I am not in this crummy mood?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Is there any qualification that needs to be established for us to get the lottery numbers? Is there some thing we have to do, or be, or think, or say?

A: Completely pure intent, i.e. open.

Q: (L) Completely open?

A: Nonanticipatory.

Q: (L) Our anticipation constricts the channel when we ask for that kind of information?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) We have to be completely uncaring whether we get it or not, so to speak?

A: Happy-go-lucky attitude helps. As you were before.

Q: (L) So, as long as we are worried, tense, anticipatory, and attached to the idea, we constrict the flow?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, you said in an earlier session that you were making financial arrangements for us. Well, I am not putting any weight or pressure on that, but, does that have anything to do with M** T** and referrals for hypnosis?

A: Maybe. Don't be anticipatory. Faith, dear.

Q: (L) Thank you and good night.

A: Good night.

December 10, 1994 F***, Laura, T*** and J***.

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. Poinsettia.

Q: (L) What?

A: Just came to mind.

Q: (L) Is that in our minds?

A: No, ours.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Cassiopaea calling.

Q: (L) What is your name?

A: Rodann.

Q: (L) I want to ask again for the benefit of T*** and J***, what or who were the beings seen by D*** M*** in her hypnotic regression the other night?

A: Her essence.

Q: (L) Were these in any way physical beings on the earth we occupy in space/time from where we are at this moment?

A: No.

Q: (L) This happened in a so-called alternate reality?

A: Is still.

Q: (L) So, in some alternate reality, D*** is a preying mantis being eating little children?

A: And so are you. And all others.

Q: (L) This is an essence of what?

A: Her being.

Q: (L) Are these aspects of our being coming to earth as part of the realm border crossing?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are all of us going to have to face these aspects of ourselves as other beings?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are there other parts of us in all realms doing other things at this moment?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And how is this going to be affected by the realm border crossing?

A: Will merge.

Q: (L) Do we need to do extensive hypnosis to bring these aspects of ourselves up and deal with these things a little at a time?

A: Will happen involuntarily. Will be like a thermonuclear blast.

Message follows: See pattern. Orion, Pleiades, Arcturas, Cassiopaea; check distances from earth; progress locator for wave

combined with earth references of space time. For you to figure out.
Cross reference channeled messages, printing dates and location.

We are where we are.

Q: (L) What do you mean you are where you are?

A: Cross reference Time and distance.

Q: (L) What book do we need to cross reference?

A: Any star chart and Marciniak, Arcturas Channel, Orion literature
and Us. We speak from "crest" of wave, now, where are we?

Q: (L) Is this a riddle?

A: From, not of.

Q: (L) You speak from the crest of the wave? (T) Are you riding the
wave?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You said in another reading that you were 6 thousand miles...

A: Window of transmission.

Q: (L) We are certainly hoping that you are going to make all of this
plain and clear...

A: It is.

Q: (L) Well, can you help us poor 2 strand DNA creatures to
understand this?

A: How far away is Cassiopaea?

Q: (L) Do we need specific distances?

A: General is okay.

Q: (L) So, if we just find the general distances... and does each of
these star clusters represent a general area of the wave?

A: Each represents locator in space time. You can judge speed and
ETA by cross referencing distance with publishing dates and these
messages from us.

Q: (L) I got it! You mean that YOU are the Arcturians, the Pleiadians,
and now you are the "Cassiopaeans" because you "are where you
are"! And you are riding the wave. Is this wave a straight line
connecting all these constellations?

A: Circuitous or cyclical route.

Q: (L) So, is it like a spiral?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So we really need to set up a map so we can draw it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When we speak from Orion we are "Orions". When from
Pleiades, we are "Pleiadian", and so on.

Q: (L) So, all of these channeled books you have mentioned are
coming from the same basic source, through different channels, that
they are able to connect with because of their different positions in
space time and preparation level of the channels, is that correct?

A: Close. We have given you a Wave crest locator. We are from
where we are and speak. Get it?

Q: (L) You are the wave crest?

A: We are Marciniak's Pleiadians. We are where we are.

Q: (T) So, you are not really Cassiopaeans from the Constellation Cassiopeia?

A: We are Transient Passengers.

Q: (T) So, when the wave reaches earth and you are transmitting to somebody else out there you will represent yourselves as the "Terrans?"

A: When wave reaches earth, we merge with you.

Q: (L) When you were at Orion, did you merge with the Orions?

A: Not on same frequency for realm border crossing.

Q: (L) What effect did the wave have on the Orion sector?

A: None. Already at 4th density level.

Q: (L) Where did the wave originate?

A: Did not.

Q: (L) Has it always been cycling through the universe?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Okay, you are riding on the crest of this wave in 6th density, is this true?

A: Yes. We are you in 6th density.

Q: (T) You are we, that is me T***, Laura, J*** and F***?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are you alternate selves extending into higher densities?

A: At your current reference point in space time, we are you in the future.

Q: (T) We are your destiny?

A: And vice versa.

Q: (L) You are not, by any chance, one of those weird ant or preying mantis beings are you?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (T) You are just another part of ourselves? You, us, the Lizards, the ants, the grays, the trees...

A: We are your whole self as you/we are in 6th density.

Q: (T) So, what we are working to become is You? You are us?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, when we move to 4th density and become whole with ourselves, we will know you also for a short time?

A: Not whole yet when at 4th density.

Q: (T) But in order to move to 4th density...

A: Closer.

Q: (T) We, us, in this room, are closer than others are?

A: No. Closer when at 4th density.

Q: (L) When S*** was under hypnosis she described seeing a fleet of space ships "riding a wave" and this unnerved her. She felt this wave was a fearful, invasion-type thing. Was this you and your wave she was perceiving?

A: Wave is transport mode.

Q: (L) Is that transport mode for many beings?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are you coming to invade us?

A: No, merge.

Q: (L) Are others coming with the intention of invading us?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And, when you merge with us, are you going to empower us to resist and defend ourselves?

A: Wave is "crowded."

Q: (T) So, everybody out in the whole universe who want a piece of the earth action are on this wave?

A: At realm border crossing.

Q: (L) Let me ask a couple of quick questions to get them out of the way, unless you have something you really... I mean, you pretty much gave us what we need on that... this channeled material received here...

A: Oh yeah?

Q: (L) Well, I guess they are telling me that we did not get all we needed on that subject. But, we can come back to it.

A: You may ask questions if you wish.

Q: (L) Well, I don't want to cramp anybody's style here. (T) Oh, go ahead, they're crowded on the wave already anyway. Okay, here is a transcript I received in the mail from a group called "Cosmic Awareness"....

A: Dezinformatzia.

Q: (T) Well, I love a 6th density being with a sense of humor. (L) Has the base at area 51 been moved to Kirtland as this stuff says?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is there a base at area 51?

A: Yes. Kirtland has a new addition.

Q: (L) Is the base at area 51 where our military and aliens are working in conjunction?

A: They have recovered craft of grays, but human and alien personnel are not working together there.

Q: (T) Are the craft actually captured?

A: Recovered from crash.

Q: (T) Have any alien beings given the government craft?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why not?

A: Would you give mice TV sets?

Q: (L) How do these insect beings, these other manifestations of ourselves, how do they view our treatment of insects on this planet?

A: Unconcerned.

Q: (L) Is that because the insects on our planet are not sentient beings?

A: Different.

Q: (T) How do the insect beings handle insects on their planet?

A: They are the insects on their planet.

Q: (L) Do they have pests on their planet like little miniature humans

that run around and tear up their groceries? (T) Any energizer bunnies?

A: Mirth!

Q: (L) But really, do they have pests?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, with serious intent, do they have pests on their planet like we do?

A: No. Microbic.

Q: (L) Well, do they exterminate them like we do?

A: No.

Q: (L) Can we understand our pests as something that has been inflicted on us by the Lizzies. I always did wonder why God created mosquitoes?

A: No.

Q: (L) When we go into 4th density are we going to be free of mosquitoes, roaches, slimy worms, slugs and so on?

A: No.

Q: (L) In conjunction with DNA changes, is there any similarity between the human race and the idea of transformation relating to populations such as grasshoppers into locusts?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When grasshoppers turn into locusts, they swarm when their population gets too large.

A: All is part of natural cyclical process.

Q: (L) Was the DNA change that we are experiencing programmed into us so that after so many generations these changes would just sort of kick in?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, we all selected certain bodies before we incarnated that would be prime for this programming?

A: Are you ready to be hermaphrodites?

Q: (L) Is that what we are going to be?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (T) Since you are riding this wave, in order to communicate, since the wave is what you are using to focus this contact with, and you are, whoever you may be at whatever point the wave is, you gave Barbara Marciniak information under the name "Pleiadians". You are telling us this. Have you told the other people, such as Barbara Marciniak, that you are contacting other people?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, Barbara may not know that the contacts are the same only under a different name?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it because she didn't ask?

A: Progressive information. Also, system is like mosaic.

Q: (L) Does this mean that different people get different pieces of the mosaic?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) But, you have told us that you have contacted others under other names?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Have you told the others?

A: No.

Q: (T) Why have you not contacted the others and told them this?

A: Just answered. Progressive.

Q: (T) Are you still contacting Barbara?

A: Not at this point. She is in pause mode.

Q: (T) Does she know this?

A: Yes. Write to her and tell her to call "Cassiopaea". Next stop is Leo.

Q: (T) In some time in the future, the next sending point is Leo. Does that mean that at some point we will not be able to contact you?

A: We just told you who to call.

Q: (T) Well, what I am having trouble understanding is why we have to call to a certain space point. We are now in touch, does this channel not stay open?

A: Reference point.

Q: (T) So it doesn't matter as long as we meet regularly to talk with you?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Barbara is also able to continue talking to you even though you are no longer the Pleiadians?

A: She may talk to someone else.

Q: (T) Are you saying that she is channeling some other source at this point?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) J.Z. Knight supposedly channeled Ramtha. Who was Ramtha?

A: Originally valid source.

Q: (L) Did that change?

A: Greed.

Q: (T) So she faked it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I wanted to ask about something you mentioned last night; I haven't transcribed the tape, but you said something about being a 4th density candidate and I had not heard you use the term before. What is a 4th density candidate?

A: Self-explanatory.

Q: (L) How does one get to be a 4th density candidate?

A: Natural progression.

Q: (L) Is everyone on this planet a 4th density candidate?

A: No.

Q: (L) How many are there?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Could someone become a candidate overnight who is not now a candidate?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) How many strands of DNA do we have?

A: T***, 4; F***, 4; J***, 3; Laura, 3.

Q: (L) Well, gee... does this have anything to do with sex?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are you telling us that F*** and T*** are smarter than Jan and me?

A: You are growing your 4th, 5th and 6th right now.

Q: (T) If our 3rd density were to examine our DNA right now would they see this?

A: They would call it Junk DNA.

Q: (T) Would it be noticeable as DNA that was not there before?

A: Maybe.

Q: (F) They would have to compare to a baseline.

Q: (L) Were Atlantis and Lemuria the most ancient of Earth's civilizations?

A: No.

Q: (L) What advanced civilizations were before Atlantis and Lemuria?

A: Many.

Q: (L) Was there an ancient advanced civilization located in the area we now call Antarctica?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the name of this civilization?

A: Gor.

Q: (L) What kind of individuals lived in Gor?

A: 18 feet tall.

Q: (L) Were they humanoid and did they look like us?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Were they male and female like us?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And did they have space travel capabilities?

A: No interest.

Q: (L) Are there any remains of their civilization left?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did they only inhabit Antarctica?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did they inhabit the whole world?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Are there any remains in Florida?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where might the remains be found

A: South America.

Q: (L) Where in South America?

A: Amazon. Ancient legend of Amazons.

Q: (L) Do our scientists know any of this?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are there remains of Atlantis and Lemuria?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do our scientists know of any of those?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are they withholding information on purpose?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Have they any intention of telling about it?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do they have relics of these stored?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I would like to know if there is anything T*** G*** could do to enhance his recovery from cancer?

A: PMA. Positive Mental Attitude.

Q: (L) In our cultural experience we have a lot of very strange things that our young people participate in. Among these activities is the use of extremely loud stereo systems that quite literally vibrate the cells in their bodies until they turn to jelly. Could you tell me, please, the long term physiological effects of this kind of exposure of the human body to these loud booming noises?

A: Strange thought patterns.

Q: (L) What effects are these violently loud stereos having on people?

A: Varies.

Q: (L) Are these effects negative?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Are these effects less than conducive to optimum health?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) What can these very loud booming sounds do to the body?

A: Make the body go "boom boom." (Much laughter)

Q: (J) Blue Cheer concert, 1969; group advertised as the loudest in existence, and they were. I sat ten feet from the speakers and couldn't hear for three hours afterward and had ringing in the ears for several days. That was the last concert I went to. (L) Is this part of a plot to destroy the minds and bodies of our young people?

A: Maybe.

Q: (J) Or are they just being stupid?

A: Good answer.

Q: (L) On two separate occasions you have mentioned Andarans. I have never heard of them before. Who are they and why have you mentioned them? Where did they come from and what did they look like?

A: One question at a time.

Q: (L) Who are the Andarans?

A: Thought forms for STS.

Q: (L) What level of density are they?

A: 5th.

Q: (L) So, they are at the contemplative level?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where do they come from?

A: 5th level.

Q: (L) Can you tell us what is the Rainbow Bridge referred to in Bringers of the Dawn. Is this what you were talking about when you spoke of our group being a conduit?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What happens psychically at the moment of orgasm?

A: For whom?

Q: (L) For anybody. In just a general way. Does anything happen to a person psychically when they have sexual climax.

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is it different for each individual?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is it different for males from females?

A: Usually.

Q: (L) The reason I ask is because a man named Wayne Cook did some work with dowsing and he found out that the human body, after sexual climax, dowses the same pattern as a dead body. Why is this? (T) Draining of energy.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, where does the energy drain to?

A: To the ether.

Q: (L) Does the energy go to one or the other partner?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is it possible, during this activity, for Lizzies or other beings to be hanging around and be drawing this energy?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is that, in a general sense, what often happens?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this one of the reasons that sex has been promoted and promulgated in our society to such an extent...

A: Yes, yes, yes.

Q: (T) Was there anybody hanging around us last night? (L) T***!

A: Sure, why not.

Q: (T) Cause we're that good? (L) T***! Now, Otto Muck came to the conclusion that the final breaking up of Atlantis occurred on June 5, 8498 BC Is this pretty close?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What happened to the Mayans?

A: Taken by Lizard beings to cosmos in 4 D. "Lizzieland."

Q: (L) What did they do with them there?

A: Many possibilities.

Q: (L) Do any of those possibilities include having them for dinner?

Sorry about that, I couldn't help myself. (J) "Mayan Helper." And I helped!

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) How big was the main island of Atlantis?

A: 1,354,000 square miles.

Q: (L) There is a woman named J*** A*** who channels a robot named Cytron. Is this a put on or is she really channeling a super cyborg?

A: Nonsense.

Q: (T) Emergency, emergency, Dr. Smith! (L) A few months ago I had A in trance to do spirit viewing for several people. In several frames of reference she saw a funny little grinning man with big, pointed ears, wearing black, boots and holding a whip, darting about and hiding behind people. Who was this little guy?

A: He was a carnal thought form.

Q: (L) And who created this carnal thought form that was zipping around?

A: Host.

Q: (L) Who was the host?

A: The subject with whom it appeared. It indicated an individual with many carnal thoughts.

Q: (L) I would like to know... my friend, Keith Laumer, who died last year, I am a little bit curious since he came and hung around me for a time after death, did we have a past life relationship and if so what were the dynamics?

A: Yes. You must learn this yourself. Are you learning yet? You keep asking 3rd level questions.

Q: (T) You talk about both STO and STS. Yet you tell us that we need to learn to be STO. Why is there a difference between what we have to do and what you are doing?

A: STO is balance because you serve self through others.

Q: (T) You have said a couple of times that you are STS by being STO. Is this not true?

A: Yes. Already answered.

Q: (T) Kind of like: what goes around, comes around?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is STO a means to an end for STS?

A: No. STO is balance. STS is imbalance.

Q: (T) How can you be STS through STO if STS is imbalance?

A: STO flows outward and touches all including point of origin, STS flows inward and touches only origin point.

Q: (T) Well, they refer in the material that I am reading through, that they are STS through STO. (L) They serve self BY serving others.

(T) Is that what they mean? (L) Yeah. (T) Is that what we're supposed to do, serve ourselves by serving others? (T) Yeah!

Because what goes around, comes around. If you serve others then you get things back. (F) Because when you serve yourself, all there

is is an infinite number of individuals serving self. (T) There is no energy exchange, no synergy within the group; there is no exchange. (F) Everything moves inward. (T) There is no sharing, no growth, there is no nothing. (F) No interconnecting. (T) Right! There is no learning. (L) In terms of major STS, this may or may not be related, could you tell us the nature of a Black Hole?]

A: Grand Scale STS.

Q: (L) Is it like a being that has achieved such a level of STS that it has literally imploded in on itself in some way?

A: Close analogy.

Q: (T) Possibly an entire civilization of STS?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, maybe a civilization can't do it because that implies working together. It must need to be an individual being.

A: Black Holes are a natural force reflection of Free Will consciousness pattern of STS. Notice that Black Holes are located at center of spiral energy forces, all else radiates outward.

Q: (L) Now, you say "spiral" energy forces, and you also have said that this wave is a spiral. Is the central point of this wave that is spiraling, a black hole?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it a radiating wave?

A: All in creation is just that: a radiating wave.

Q: (L) Where does the energy go that gets sucked into a black hole?

A: Inward to total nonexistence.

Q: (L) Well, if a black hole continues to suck stuff in, is it possible that it would eventually suck in the entire creation?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why is that?

A: Universe is all encompassing. Black holes are final destination of all STS energy.

Q: (F) So, does this mean that we, or anyone else who is classified as STS, remains on said path, that we will eventually end up in a Black Hole?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Well, that is pleasant. And what happens to energy that is "total non-existence"?

A: Total non-existence balances total existence. Guess what is total existence?

Q: (L) Well, is it kind of like a balancing force?

A: "God."

Q: (T) Are we talking about the creator god as in the Pleiadians?

A: Not Pleiadians. Prime Creator.

Q: (T) What is the difference between the Prime Creator and "God?"

A: None. As long as you exist, you are of the Prime Creator.

Q: (L) Now, this stuff that goes into Black Holes, that goes into non-existence, is that, then, not part of the Prime Creator?

A: Correct.

Q: (L) How can Prime Creator lose any part of him or itself?

A: Prime Creator does not "lose" anything.

Q: (L) Well, then, how would you describe this energy that was in existence and then is no longer in existence because it has become or gone into a Black Hole?

A: Reflection is regenerated at level 1.

Q: (L) So, this energy goes into a Black Hole and... does it come out on the other side?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does it become like a primal atom?

A: No.

Q: (T) Does it go back into the cycle?

A: No. Reflection regenerates as primal atoms.

Q: (L) So, this energy that is sucked into the Black Holes... what (T) When we put out energy as positive or negative energy, and there are beings on other levels that feed on this energy, is this true?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Okay, and you said that the Lizzies feed on the negative energy?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Who feeds on the positive energy?

A: You do.

Q: (T) How do we feed on the positive energy?

A: Progression toward union with the one, I.E. level 7.

Q: (L) In other words, you fuel your own generator instead of fueling someone else's. (T) You are at level 6, what do you feed on?

A: You have the wrong concept. We give to others and receive from others of the STO. We feed each other.

Q: (L) So, by feeding each other you move forward and grow but those of the STS path do not feed each other so must feed off of others. (T) Now, you are talking to us now. This is considered STO?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) We are providing energy for the channel also, does that provide you with energy?

A: No.

Q: (F) You are not keeping up with the program, T***. (L) What do you want from us?

A: We don't want when pure STO. We came because YOU wanted. But that is STS until you share with others.

Q: (L) So, it is necessary that we share this information?

A: Up to you, it is a free will choice.

Q: (L) Is there some risk to ourselves by sharing this information?

A: At some level, but there is "risk" to all things.

Q: (T) I have a question: where do you get all your cute little cliches and sayings?

A: We access the human condition.

Q: (L) In one of my Fate magazines over there I read a story about a fellow who discovered an enormous structure in a cave when he was wounded and hiding there during the war. It was in Europe somewhere. I am visualizing the image. What was this thing this man found in this cave?

A: Magnesium wall made by Lizard beings. Constructed 309448 years ago. It was part of a base. It was buried during cataclysms.

Q: (L) What is buried on Oak Island?

A: Regenerator.

Q: (L) What is a regenerator?

A: Remolecularizer.

Q: (L) Who put it there?

A: Lizard beings.

Q: (L) When did they put it there?

A: 10,000 years ago, approximately.

Q: (L) Do they use it from time to time?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does it still work?

A: It could.

Q: (T) What is the purpose of a remolecularizer? (L) Yeah, what do you use it for? Entertain your friends at parties?

A: Regenerate matter.

Q: (L) Such as physical bodies?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, you just go and stand next to it or inside it or whatever and it regenerates you?

A: Any matter.

Q: (L) Well, that would be a really handy thing to have in the barn. Is there any way to get it out of there?

A: Maybe. Are you planning an expedition?

Q: (L) No, we're just being nosy. How deep is it buried?

A: Deep.

Q: (T) Well, we can send it in to a treasure hunter's magazine and give somebody an idea of how far they have to go. (L) Yeah, tell them what it is and they will go whole hog for it. (T) Yeah. It's a regenerator. "What?" Well, it's a remolecularizer. What's wrong with you? Where have you been? You never wanted to be regenerated?

You, too, can be a Time Lord! (L) Amaze your friends, confound your enemies, you can hypnotize any woman from a distance by the power of your... REGENERATOR! (T) Wow! Look at the size of his Regenerator! [much laughter] Thank you.

A: Good Night.

December 17, 1994 F***, Laura, V***, DM

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Celestial Dudes!

A: That was cute!

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Porsonea.

Q: (L) I guess you were with us at the party tonight? [Talk about the speaker who was guest of honor at party.] What was his talk about?

A: Mayan, Laura.

Q: (L) Was our alcohol consumption bad for us?

A: Only if in excess.

Q: (L) Did I have too much?

A: Some.

Q: (L) We would like to ask what is the source of the warts D*** and E*** P***'s wife have in various places on their bodies?

A: Genes Oriented.

Q: (L) Does this mean warts are genetic?

A: Oriented.

Q: (L) Is it the same for both of them?

A: Not exactly.

Q: (L) How can warts be connected to genetics?

A: Progression to 4th density.

Q: (L) Why does it have to be so hard?

A: Many things are. Backaches, for example.

Q: (L) Backaches are one thing, but warts are very unpleasant.

A: Unpleasant is subjective.

Q: (L) How does D*** get rid of her warts?

A: Not the point.

Q: (L) What is the point.

A: Natural progression. Warts are not the issue. All have symptoms, but not all are the same.

Q: (DM) What can I do to get rid of the warts? They make me feel awful.

A: Adjust your feelings.

Q: (DM) Am I getting these warts because I am transitioning to 4th density?

A: All are headed to 4th density. So, what does it matter, remember, transformation is always accompanied by some difficulty.

Q: (L) Is there anything that can be done physically to help D*** with her warts?

A: Can be accomplished, try adjustment of mind and diet. You are missing potassium. You must also adjust your mind.

Q: (L) Adjust her mind in what way?

A: Anti stress measures.

Q: (L) Is this the same thing Mrs. P needs to do?

A: Help, but not cure.

Q: (L) What will work for her?

A: Compresses.

Q: (L) What kind of compresses?

A: Mud nourished with minerals. Check with horticulturist.

Q: (L) How do we find a horticulturist? Network?

A: Always "Network". Networking is 4th Density STO concept seeping into 3rd density with upcoming realm border crossing.

Q: (DM) Networking is the way to get things done from 3rd level into 4th level?

A: Coming from 4th level into 3rd because of influence of wave.

Q: (DM) So, each of us has a skill that we develop and help each other. (L) We are all part of a body.

A: This is the way lives in STO! D*** on board, V*** write. V*** not to feel bad, will return. Please be patient. Hello, D***.

Q: (L) Who has E*** P*** been abducted by that he says look like us?

A: 4th density Orion STS.

Q: (V) Well, he is under the impression that it is the Pleiadians. Why does he...

A: All can create false impression.

Q: (V) Well, he is planning in 6 months to leave his family and the planet and heading off toward the Pleiades.

A: Free will.

Q: (V) So, his free will is going to propel him into the Pleiades?

A: Your free will propels you always.

Q: (DM) The Pleiadian he talks of is his father, is this correct?

A: No.

Q: (DM) Are you saying that he is not a hybrid, is this correct?

A: If he chooses to be hybrid, then that is his choice.

Q: (L) Are you saying... (DM) How can be being a hybrid be a choice?

A: How can anything?

Q: (L) You mean it is a subjective choice to perceive that way? (DM) Is his father a Pleiadian?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why does he think is father is? (DM) Is he giving false information?

A: He believes what he is saying.

Q: (DM) So, what he is saying, he believes to be the truth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) But, is it the truth?

A: It is, but on what level? That is the question.

Q: (L) On what level? (DM) Is this 5th density?

A: Okay, time to learn... (groans of dismay) The past and the future are all in the present!

Q: (DM) So, we are talking about different levels all at the same time...

A: But you know that by now, D***.

Q: (L) Okay, at some level... (DM) Are all of his levels together, now?

A: Integrating.

Q: (DM) So, he is integrating into one, is this correct?

A: Close enough.

Q: (DM) Does this mean that, as soon as he has integrated, that he will leave this planet?

A: If he chooses.

Q: (DM) And he will choose, is this correct?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, what worries me is that they are saying the STS guys have ahold of him and that's not good. (DM) Is E*** STS?

A: You all are still. You all are moving toward graduation to STO.

Q: (F) We all are still STS?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, I still don't understand about E***... (DM) Would you please explain to me what service to others entails?

A: Complete lack of concern for self.

Q: (L) Well, that's a real tough one. (DM) It would be like being Mahatma Gandhi, is this correct?

A: Closer.

Q: (DM) Then there is no one that I know of that is going to make this?

A: Do you know anyone who is in 4th density?

Q: (L) Of course not. (DM) I'm not sure. (V) So, when we transition from 3rd density to 4th density we lose that need for service to self?

A: If you transition, you are ready to do so if you choose.

Q: (DM) So, it's like an instant thing? As soon as you are ready, you are gone!

A: No. Realm border crossing.

Q: (L) At the time of the realm border crossing those who are of the correct vibrational frequency to transition will do so, as it says in the

Bible, in the twinkling of an eye. Almost instantaneously. We are getting ready... you have to be at least a certain level... it all has to

do with the coming of this wave...

A: We ride the wave.

Q: (L) Who does E*** P_***channel?

A: Many.

Q: (L) Many who are what? (DM) Does he channel his father?

A: Not in the sense you mean. All are "father" in some sense.

Q: (DM) So, when he talks to his father he is talking to many because many are the father? So then, are we speaking of his father as being a collection of DNA composite?

A: No. Collection of consciousness.

Q: (DM) The universal consciousness?

A: Close.

Q: (V) A male consciousness?

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay, you say it is not his father in the sense of being a genetic line, is that correct?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Is E*** P*** genetically mutated or altered in some way?

A: No. Not in this space time.

Q: (L) So, in other words, what he may be tapping into is similar to what D*** was tapping into in her hypnosis as carnivorous preying mantis beings, another aspect of himself, and he is misinterpreting this aspect of himself as being who and what he is now?

A: Not misinterpreting.

Q: (L) Does he fully understand what is going on?

A: No. Neither do you.

Q: (DM) Will I be meeting some Pleiadians Tuesday night at 10 o'clock? Will they be coming to my house?

A: In a sense. Review concept.

Q: (L) In case you haven't figured it out, this whole operation is a learning process. The Cassiopaeans make us go through all kinds of hoops to get stuff.

A: If you review you learn. Knowledge protects.

Q: (DM) But, am I going to be visited by Pleiadians?

A: Bring D*** "up to speed."

Q: (DM) Okay, then what I can expect is a psychic connection with you if you are connected to the Pleiadians?

A: We only rarely appear as human.

Q: (DM) I am going to have humans come to me Tuesday night and they are going to be Pleiadians?

A: No.

Q: (DM) What is going to be at my house Tuesday night at 10 o'clock.

A: Nice people.

Q: (DM) But are they Pleiadians?

A: Review.

Q: (DM) Will I understand what is going to happen Tuesday when it happens?

A: Keep mind open.

Q: (V) What is it that is supposed to happen Tuesday night at your house? (DM) E*** P*** told me the Pleiadians were going to visit me.

A: Wait and see.

Q: (DM) Okay, that's cool. (F) Well, it said to keep your mind open and wait and see. (DM) But they are not saying no!

A: Mind is not currently open.

Q: (DM) Why?

A: Expectations are influenced by various sources.

Q: (DM) Then, E*** is one of these sources, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Should she be surprised if nothing happens at all?

A: Up to D***.

Q: (DM) I don't think I am going to be surprised. But why isn't my mind open? (L) Maybe because you decided to believe what E*** told you, is that it?

A: Open.

Q: (DM) Well, somebody's going to come to my house Tuesday! (L) Well, I am really confused about E***. You say he is being abducted by Orion STS guys. What level of beings are doing this abducting?

A: Has been.

Q: (L) Has he been abducted by other groups?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What other groups?

A: Grays.

Q: (V) Well, he thinks the Grays are just hunky-dory friendly fellows. (DM) Are the Grays STO?

A: No. Cybergenetic.

Q: (L) Who has told E*** that the Grays are good, why is he convinced of this?

A: Many.

Q: (DM) Am I channeling this?

A: Starting to.

Q: (DM) Have I been channeling the questions too?

A: S*** is okay.

Q: (DM) I have been wanting to ask questions about S***.

A: On your mind. Ease up.

Q: (DM) Am I being too controlling?

A: Yes and too concerned.

Q: (DM) Is her boy friend into drugs?

A: Has been.

Q: (DM) Is she into drugs?

A: Not at the moment.

Q: (L) Is it true that this is S***'s choice and S***'s lessons?

A: As with all.

Q: (DM) Is her father influencing her actions?

A: No.

Q: (DM) Does he have any intentions of doing that?

A: Intentions are transitory.

Q: (DM) Are there any actions I can take that will be beneficial for S***?

A: Open. Free will.

Q: (DM) Am I going to have a problem with her father before October?

A: Okay now. Worry no more.

Q: (L) Can we ask about J*** R***?

A: Why so much interest in individual students?

Q: (L) He is a student?

A: All are. Us too.

Q: (DM) Everyone has a creator.

A: We are not creator any more than you are. We are all creator!

Q: (L) D*** was telling me on the ride over about E*** P*** telling her about an event that happened to her when she was a child. She perceived this as a demonstration of psychic ability and therefore goodness. Can you tell me how, if he is being influenced by the STS guys, how he can have this psychic ability?

A: All have ability, it just depends on how it is used.

Q: (L) Was E** P** killed in battle?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was he revived by aliens?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who revived him?

A: Orion STS.

Q: (L) What was their purpose in reviving him and restoring him to life?

A: Purpose already determined.

Q: (L) And that is...

A: Many faceted.

Q: (L) What is the primary purpose?

A: Complex.

Q: (L) We know it is complex, give us one...

A: Very important for all to review, what happens at realm border crossing?

Q: (L) We transition to 4th density, is that correct?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) We either choose to transition as STS or STO, is that correct?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) And we do this based upon knowledge, is that correct?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) And E** P*** has been given a certain...

A: What do STS 4th Density intend to do?

Q: (L) The 4th level STS beings intend to set things up so that they

can rule us and feed off of us in 4th density. They want to bring everybody over to their way of thinking and their domination so that we will give them our energy and give up our free will... (DM) So, we are being set up. (F) Well, that is part of it. Don't you remember the battle that is supposed to ensue that has already begun at some level, and this will determine, in part, whether we will be STS or STO, which also is known at some level... (L) Has E*** P*** been subverted and programmed to lead people astray?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, then I don't understand.

A: You are reading into situation.

Q: (DM) What is it that she is reading into the situation that isn't there?

A: P*** is experienter, you are witnesses, that is all!

Q: (L) What is he experiencing?

A: We have told you already.

Q: (L) What he is experiencing is... (DM) We are watching him put himself all together. (L) Is this what we are witnessing, him integrating?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) He is integrating, we are witnessing. He is integrating.... (DM) He is putting himself together at all the different levels... there isn't anything more. (L) Is this true?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, in another session we were told that a lot of what E*** P*** is saying is disinformation designed to take people in, is that true?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And what is the source of that disinformation?

A: Orion STS.

Q: (L) Are they trying to, to put this in plain terms, are they trying to "take his soul?"

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they trying to win the battle in terms of dominating him in 4th density?

A: And you and all others.

Q: (L) Well that is pleasant...

A: We have told you this before, knowledge protects, ignorance endangers.

Q: (L) How does one...

A: All knowledge is good.

Q: (L) How can one, such as E***, defend himself against beings of such superior capabilities of mind control, that they can literally put thoughts in his head; I mean, what chance is there for anybody?

A: He has participated in process.

Q: (L) So, at some level he has chosen the STS pathway, is that what you are saying here?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And part of this STS pathway is just going off and leaving his family, is that it?

A: Close. But please don't read into situation. Open your mind.

Q: (DM) Is this just something that we are going to have to see in the future?

A: Okay. Get to know P***.

Q: (DM) In what respect.

A: Open your minds. He is experiencing, you are witnessing. Just watch and see. Look, listen and learn.

Q: (L) Okay, thank you and good night.

A: Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 23, 1994 F***, Laura, DM

Q: Hello.

A: No ritual.

Q: (D) Explain, please?

A: No ritual.

Q: (F) Did somebody do a ritual? (L) No. Did you do one in your mind, D**? (D) I just rubbed my hands together. (L) No, I don't think that is what they are talking about. It's because we were talking about rituals and why we don't do them. Okay, why did you tell us "no ritual?"

A: D***. Caution.

Q: Tell D***, please, why we don't do rituals.

A: Rituals constrict. Who are we?

Q: What is your name, please?

A: Oplea.

Q: Are you a discarnate?

A: No, Cassiopaeian.

Q: Let me ask you about your spelling of the word "Cassiopaea." It is the archaic spelling of Cassiopeia, but not the one currently used. However, the last part of the word, as you spell it, is the word Paeian, which is a "warning" sound or an announcement or message. Something that calls people to attention. Is there any chosen symbology in your use of this spelling.

A: No, but nice analogy.

Q: (D) I want to thank you very much for the advice you gave me. It was something that was very much on my mind and your advice probably saved my daughter from running away.

A: You are welcome.

Q: (D) I want to impose on you, and I hope you don't mind. S***'s father has influence on her; is he someone I need to warn her about?

A: Worry not.

Q: (L) Does that mean that the less D*** says, the sooner S*** will figure things out for herself?

A: Open.

Q: (D) Will be S*** be okay by herself if I leave the state?

A: You're not leaving.

Q: (L) Well, that is a pretty definite statement. Is she going to get... (D) Do you have a use for me here?

A: Your use is your pathway of learning.

Q: (D) My pathway... I am not understanding... (L) In other words, they may not specifically have a use for you in the sense of being used, but your pathway of learning is what you are here doing. (D) I

am supposed to be learning and I'm supposed to stay here until I learn?

A: Yes. Everyone is always learning.

Q: (L) Why do you say she is not leaving. That is a pretty definite statement and you guys don't usually make real definite statements like that?

A: Because she is not.

Q: (D) Am I to be working with E*** P***?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (D) I have felt that I was going to sell my house and would be doing something significant and that would be in North Carolina... (L) Well, maybe you will end up in North Carolina. I wanted to go to Montana and I ended up on Montana Avenue. I guess that is as close as I am going to get.

A: Pressing does not work.

Q: (D) Well, I was trying to press things. (L) I was a presser too, and still do from time to time, but it never works... I'm learning to let things happen.

A: House sells, but move isn't far. How do you like New Port Richey?

Q: (D) Well, I don't know there is a position open or opening and I do know the people over here and...

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) Well, why don't you tell F*** and me stuff like that? Am I going to sell my house? I want to move too!

A: We tell that which needs to be told.

Q: (L) Well, D*** gets told stuff and I don't. That's not fair...

A: Yes you do!

Q: (L) Would it be a good idea for D*** to get the Reiki initiation?

A: Up to D***. You are pressing again.

Q: (D) Well, I understand that Laura wants me to and she has given me the reasons. What I do is listen and assemble the information... probably I will.

A: You know. You are soft spoken.

Q: (D) I discovered that if I put vitamin E oil on my warts it stopped them from itching...

A: Potassium.

Q: (D) Yes, I am eating bananas! I put some antibiotic oil on them also, and then I could scratch off part of it and it stopped itching so much. I am sure the potassium did help. I have been eating bananas. (L) Well, we were talking earlier about all the synchronous events that happened during the year prior to the beginning of this contact, and I would like to know if those events were, in part, engineered by you guys?

A: Open.

Q: (L) What was it that caused the repeated swelling of my eyes and other soft tissue of the body?

A: Learning comes with discovery.

Q: (D) You were discovering. You were being led. (L) Oh, see what they are saying. (D) Just like I am being led to live here and work with you. (L) Is D*** part of the conduit?

A: You will see. Forum first.

Q: (L) Is D*** part of the conduit?

A: You will see.

Q: (D) That means yes. (L) In the forming of this conduit, is the conduit not only something that brings energy into us, but also through which we can travel into other dimensions as well? Does it go both ways?

A: Learn by discovery!

Q: (L) In other words, do it! We got the program loaded for the computer net, which you told us once we got online our lives would change suddenly and dramatically. (D) Are we not quite ready for this?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) You told us that if we created the maze in the yard and walked it, that it would change our vibrations to the point that we would be able to see you, if we did that as a group, what would be the result?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Would a group moving in that energy format create a greater energy than, say, a single individual?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) So, what if we had a lot of people do that? (L) They told us that this was similar to what they did at Stonehenge, that walking a pattern like a maze design would concentrate energy. A spiral. (Planchette demonstrates by moving in a gradually expanding spiral which then gradually got smaller.) Are you demonstrating the pattern that should be used?

A: Cycle.

Q: (L) Would this do a lot to empower us as well as hasten the bundling of the DNA?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) In other words, you just want us to do things, to get moving on these projects, get these transcripts organized, get the maze built, do our spinning...

A: We want you to do what you will do.

Q: (L) Well... (D) Thanks a lot... (L) I guess that is what it comes down to: get free, get happy...

A: Above all learn.

Q: (D) Is there something we can do to help other people?

A: Access instincts, network.

Q: (D) Are you talking about the computer network?

A: In general.

Q: (D) Now, wait a minute. They may mean networking people and their uses. (L) Does network in general mean, as D*** says,

contacting people, spread the word, bring others in, along that line?

A: Why S*** so many viruses?

Q: (L) What do you mean? Who has so many viruses?

A: S***.

Q: (L) Well, does S*** have a lot of viruses? Why does S*** have so many viruses?

A: We asked you.

Q: (D) Well, she's having her tonsils out Tuesday. I don't know why.

A: Have you not noticed?

Q: (D) Well, I hadn't put things together. (F) Is it true? (D) Yes, she does. She has, different kinds of viruses... (L) Well, are you going to give us a clue on this one?

A: Emotions reflect in physical body.

Q: (L) What is the nature of her emotional upset?

Q: (D) It's her father. Is it her father?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is it? (D) Has she been abducted?

A: That is not the point.

Q: (L) What is the nature of her emotional viruses?

A: Complicated but, mother-daughter soul connection is unusually strong in this case!

Q: (L) How many lifetimes have D*** and S*** had together?

A: 59.

Q: (L) Well, that's high. (D) Let me tell you something, the last time I killed her...

A: Twins.

Q: (L) Which one of...

A: Last was tragic.

Q: (D) I killed S***... (L) Could you tell us the dynamics of that last lifetime that are so strong...

A: D*** reveal.

Q: (L) Should D*** do this through hypnotherapy?

A: Okay but has done work already.

Q: (L) What could D*** have done for or to or with S*** in the lifetime that is most heavily affecting this lifetime, to have resolved the issue then?

A: Not important, this one is!

Q: (L) What does she need to do now?

A: On right path since Tuesday.

Q: (L) What did you do Tuesday? (D) Tuesday... (L) What happened Tuesday that was so significant?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Does it have something to do with the roller blades D*** bought S*** Tuesday?

A: Now you are learning, so we will help. Now you see?! She needs the childhood she never had.

Q: (L) Why did she never have a childhood? (D) Because she was sexually abused by her father she always felt that she had to be the

grown-up; she had to be between her father and myself; she had to pull everything together. She always felt that responsibility and she... oh! I see! Thank you! I took her shopping. We went to the mall. She saw things that she didn't get when she was a kid and I explained to her that now she wasn't a kid and she couldn't really enjoy those things but she could enjoy the things that would be more her age level. She got down and saw little doo dads that she always wanted. (L) Well, get them for her. Can you? (D) Yes! (L) Is that the answer? Give her the childhood things?

A: Continue...

Q: (D) I'll go down and buy her those things tomorrow.

A: Okay. Childhood is stepping stone to spiritual growth in each lifetime.

Q: (D) I want to thank you!

A: We are helping you with this because you simply must resolve this issue before you can properly progress to important work, see?

Q: (D) I have to solve this... (L) They just told you that you had important work to do which is pretty close to a prophecy... am I correct on that, that she has important work to do and that you have plans for her?

A: Yes. D__ has been "discombobulated".

Q: (L) You have been discombobulated? (D) I can handle that. (L) Is there anything else you can add to help solve this issue that maybe we haven't asked? (D) I think I just need to enjoy my daughter rather than trying to control her...

A: Now you are on the right path.

Q: (D) I haven't been talking against her father and I have been telling her, encouraging her... I have been forgiving him... and I told *** today that I found out from S*** that her father is the one who took her to get the abortion, and he paid for it, and I said something about mixed feelings, not everything is bad. There's something good in everything, and I referred her to different parts of different books... Page 29 in the Ra Material, and not showing the anger... and that is what I have been doing: showing anger, getting that emotion out and feeding the Lizzies... and getting wrinkles and gray hair and growing warts... and warts?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) They said to get rid of stress situations. (L) I would almost say that what you just learned was that a lot of your stress is self generated... (D) exactly... my hat is off to you guys, I thank you...

A: Now D***, do you still want to move to North Carolina?

Q: (D) No. That's cool! Thank you very much. I don't need to flee! I can stay. (L) I guess that is what you needed to be here tonight for. (D) And I thought that I was going to help mankind and I got helped...

A: This is only the beginning of this work!

Q: (D) How can I thank them?

A: Not necessary because we are working together.

Q: (D) I also started telling S*** about spirituality and God and things like that, and I told her that what you first have to understand is there is no such thing as sin... (L) It's all lessons... (D) There is no such thing as sin and then I named all the negative emotions and said that what we need to do is have a lot less of that and more of love, caring, sharing and that kind of thing... and she really listened! So, I have started teaching her. And, I want her to have something to... Oh!, here's a good question: Could you help me out and guide me into what book would be good for S*** to read?

A: No, this is up to S__. It is all just lessons for each individual. That is all there is, nothing else.

Q: (L) I guess it is like dancing, you follow the signals and the music to know what step to do next. Take your cues from S***.

A: There is nothing, repeat nothing, but lessons.

Q: (L) I guess it is a big laboratory and we are the guinea pigs...

A: No, everything that exists in all of creation is a lesson, there is no laboratory.

Q: (L) Sorry guys. (F) So, absolutely everything is a lesson. (L) Let me ask this: On Tuesday when D*** was reading and fell asleep, did she get a visit or a contact from any source?

A: Hypnotize her to access this information.

Q: (D) Was there something pertinent that happened that night?

A: Discover.

Q: (D) Okay, so we should discover through the hypnosis. (L) Did the Pleiadeans come?

A: Laura, you are such a card!

Q: (L) Well, I thought I would try to sneak that one by them. Let me ask: On the night the big black boomerang came over my house, was I or one of my children abducted?

A: Why do you think you learned hypnosis, to put it on the shelf for a conversation piece, maybe?

Q: (L) Are you saying that I need hypnosis myself?

A: Others. Children will have answers.

Q: (L) Oh, good, that's clever! I never thought about that. Okay, that's how I'll find out. It's too simple. I'm beginning to feel brain dead. Why have my eyes been bothering me so much for the last year?

A: Eyes do that on 3rd density.

Q: (D) I have been having similar problems. (F) I have been getting near-sighted in the last year. (L) Anybody got any questions? (D) Not me, I just had a huge, huge problem solved in just a few words... what else could I want to know? But, there is something... D*** N***, how does he fit in my life?

A: Open.

Q: (D) Is he a good guy? (L) They are not going to tell you that.

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) I guess it depends on your point of view. I'm sure Hitler

thought he was a good man. That is subjective. Good and evil are subjective. (D) Would he and I be compatible?

A: Discover on your own. Free will.

Q: (L) Well, there is a way you might be able to find out something. Since all minds are one mind, the Cassiopaeans don't mind telling you what another person thinks or how they think. What does D**

N*** think of D***?

A: Jumbled thought patterns.

Q: (L) Is this D *** N*** that D*** has met, is he the same D*** N*** that S*** B. was acquainted with in St. Petersburg?

A: How many are there with that name?

Q: (L) Well, there are probably more than one, but I don't think all of them in this area would be involved in the metaphysical community. That would narrow it down. Was Sally B. accurately reading the situation when she said that the D*** N*** she knew was a little hung up on sex?

A: Many are.

Q: (L) Okay, what are D*** N***'s intentions toward D***?

A: Open.

Q: (D) Would he like to get me in bed?

A: We might ask the same question of you.

Q: (L) What are your intentions? (D) I don't have any intentions until I find out whether or not he has good intentions. I am not going to jump in the hay with anybody unless I find out that they really care for me. So, that is why I am asking.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) I don't think they are going to help you out on this one. The closest we are going to get is that he has jumbled thoughts and he is probably the same guy Sally knew.

A: The "bedroom" is not our specialty.

Q: (D) Not mine either, fortunately or unfortunately. (L) Well, let's ask about J*** R***, has he read the transcripts all or in part, and, if so, what is his reaction?

A: Dreamy person.

Q: (L) What do you mean by dreamy? He dreams a lot?

A: Self explanatory.

Q: So, "dreamy person" is his reaction to the transcripts?

A: Dreamy person is he.

Q: (L) Does this mean that he lives in the world of dreams and not reality? (D) Or, is he someone who initiates his thoughts in the dream state?

A: We are merely relating our observations.

Q: (L) Has he read the transcripts?

A: Some.

Q: (L) What did he think in reaction to them?

A: Went into dream state.

Q: (D) Oh, he was reading it and it hit something? (L) Is that it, what

D*** is saying?

A: Maybe.

Q: (D) Well, it hit something and he went off into a dream. So, it hit some of his reality. (D) I want to ask some questions about M***: will she and E*** p*** reestablish communication? (L) I didn't know they were on the outs. But, I don't know either of them well enough to ask questions. (D) Well, apparently the story is that M*** told someone else that E*** was having affairs with other women and it got back to E***.

A: People have shortcomings.

Q: (D) Will they get back together?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Did M*** relay a falsehood about E***? (D) E*** said she did, anyway.

A: Subjective.

Q: (D) She said that E*** had mistresses.

A: That is not important.

Q: (D) Well, that is okay. (L) On the day that we saw E***, I guess it was last Saturday, he told us that he had been abducted three days before. Was this a physical abduction or was it a Virtual Reality abduction?

A: It was the latter.

Q: (L) Of the many abductions he claims to have experienced, how many are of the VR type?

A: Half or thereabouts.

Q: (L) In a Virtual Reality Abduction, does any part of the person actually leave and go into another dimension?

A: Soul replication.

Q: (L) So, a replica of their soul, like a shadow of the soul, so to speak, like maybe a holographic part of the soul gets moved into another dimension and experiences events; is that what you mean?

A: That is close.

Q: (L) So, when a person experiences a Virtual Reality Abduction it's virtually real in the sense that it happens to them on some level, or to some part of them?

A: It is real.

Q: (L) But, their physical body is not being abducted and going anywhere?

A: The original does not.

Q: (L) Well, that's intriguing. (D) Is that like... (L) It said soul replication...

A: Think of photo copier, similar concept.

Q: (L) A photocopy? So, half of E***'s abductions are Virtual Reality Abductions...

A: Yes.

Q: And the other half are actual physical abductions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who is he being abducted by, I know we asked this before,

but I want to clarify something...

A: Orion STSers.

Q: (L) And what level of density are these abductors who abduct him?

A: 4th level.

Q: So, the 4th level Orion STS group abduct E*** P***. What do they look like?

A: They rearrange appearance.

Q: (L) Well, to look like what? He perceives...

A: What ever is anticipated by the abductee.

Q: (L) Well, he told me they were beautiful. (D) His father is one of them, he says. Beautiful people, the way I see it, means from the heart... not like physical beauty... (L) Does he perceive them as physically beautiful?

A: That is subjective.

Q: (L) And, since you say that they rearrange their appearance, in their natural state, before they are rearranged, what do they look like?

A: Natural state is variable.

Q: (D) Are they robots?

A: Some.

Q: (L) What do the robots look like?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) Okay, what do the other ones look like? (D) Are they 12 ft tall robots... (L) I get the feeling they don't want to answer this question...

A: 3rd density thinking.

Q: (L) I'm sorry. I guess you just want us to learn by this exercise, is that it?

A: Review material.

Q: (L) What do the 4th density STS Orions look like? I know what the answer is... are they Lizzies?

A: Some.

Q: (L) So, E*** P*** is getting hauled out by the Lizzies and the Grays and they make themselves look and seem nice to him, is that it?

A: Laura, 3 and 4 don't jibe.

Q: (L) Are there 3rd level Lizzies?

A: All these are 4th who sometimes travel to 3rd rules are totally different in 4th density have you not grasped this yet?

--

December 28, 1997 F***, Laura, V***

Q: Hello.

A: Hello. Wonderland.

Q: (L) What does "Wonderland" have to do with anything?

A: It just popped to mind.

Q: (L) Since this happens from time to time, an odd word or phrase pops to mind as the connection is made, is this because that particular thought is occupying the point in space-time where the connection is made?

A: Laura, such an active imagination you have, my dear!

Q: (V) I think they just mean they see all the Christmas cheer and so forth... (L) Well, why do these little phrases just "pop" in... ? It's curious.

A: Why not?

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Rollaea?

Q: (L) Haven't you been with us before?

A: No. And yes.

Q: (L) Well, we have two or three things on the agenda tonight. The first thing I would like to ask for Suzanne K*****...

A: Where are we from?

Q: (L) I'm sorry, where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea. If you don't ask, how do you know who we are?

Q: (L) Well, good point. If you were the Lizzies and I asked, wouldn't you answer that you were the Cassiopaeans to deceive me?

A: They would not.

Q: (L) Well, aren't they telling E*** P*** that they are the Pleiadeans?

A: Not Lizzies.

Q: (L) Okay, who is telling E*** P*** that they are the Pleiadeans?

A: Orion STS.

Q: (L) Well, if you were Orion STS and we asked who you were, wouldn't you say you were the Cassiopaeans?

A: No. Pleiadians. That is "trendy" thus deceptive.

Q: (L) Back to my question. Now, at one point in the transcript of past sessions you said that you could not help the Jews or the Native Americans who called upon you, and yet, you say that when we call on you that you can help us. What is the difference?

A: Did not say that, review transcript now!

Q: (L) Well, what I remember is that I asked if our race was going to be wiped out by the Lizzies and the answer was "Maybe." And then... well, I'll get it out now... okay, it says here; "We don't want to be abducted, can't we stop it?" And you answered: "Not likely, they have more power than you." Then I asked: "Why can't you help us?" and you answered: "Would interfere in natural progression of your race and theirs. The Jews called upon us to save them and we could not. And the natives of your land called upon us and we could not save them from your race. We could not stop that either. It is natural progression, see?" And then I asked: "Are we going to be wiped out by aliens as part of this natural progression?" Answer: "Maybe..." Okay, so, in a sense, the question related specifically to stopping

abductions and you said no, you could not stop that and you said that you could not save the Jews or the Native Americans because it would interfere in Natural Progression... yet you said you could help us individually if we called upon you for help... What is the difference?

A: We cannot interfere to help, knowledge protects, ignorance endangers. You can help yourselves to gain knowledge, we can be the "conduit."

Q: (V) So, that is a misinterpretation on all our parts of what this help might or might not be? (L) We have a couple of other things that we have been discussing here this evening that I am sure that we all want to know about. The first thing is: Could we have a little reading for our friend S*** D. who has been in the hospital. What is the root of the problem and how can we help her or how can she help herself to get better?

A: S*** has chosen her karmic path. Her problem is manifesting in several locations: heart, weight affects all other organs in the body.

Q: (L) Does S*** have attachments causing physical problems?

A: Not the issue. Physical reflection.

Q: (L) If she changes her diet will her health improve?

A: She will improve only if she chooses to. We cannot interfere, but she could always choose to explore her subconscious, but we must warn this will be a "tall order."

Q: (L) Now, before F*** arrived, V*** and I were having a discussion about physics and psychology and it is my understanding from experience and study, that emotions, as human beings term them, are related to physiology, to chemicals, and can be controlled by thoughts. And, that if we choose to change our emotions, we have only to change our thinking. Is this correct?

A: Partly.

Q: (V) What you are saying is true, and that is all fine and dandy, but how many of the population can do that? Would even believe that they could do that? (L) Not very many. Less than ten percent. (V) Well, then, how does the definition...

A: That is not the issue?

Q: (L) Well then, what is the issue?

A: Karma.

Q: (L) Are emotions that are carried over karmically, do they affect the physical body that they come into in a chemical way...

A: Can.

Q: (V) So Laura's hypothesis that all emotions stem from chemicals is not necessarily true as an exclusive statement?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Does the soul have emotions of its own as we human beings term emotions?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What emotions does the soul experience?

A: Complex.

Q: (L) Can the soul, at an absolute level, experience hatred, for example?

A: Not same state.

Q: (L) Well, when one is dealing with psychology, what would be the best approach... what is the true aspect of the self or the being that one should inquire into in order to heal?

A: Subconscious mind.

Q: (V) Is the statement that psychology studies emotions, is that a fair statement?

A: No. Subconscious is same in body or out.

Q: (V) The subconscious is part of the soul?

A: One and same.

Q: (V) Is the higher self the same as the soul and the subconscious?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Please define true psychology for me?

A: Half.

Q: (L) What do you mean by half? What is the half?

A: Half spirituality.

Q: (V) Do you think that the spiritual part put together with the subconscious part is a good way to approach psychology as I have been planning?

A: Be careful of "influences," you are easily influenced.

Q: (V) Is this directed at me and my idea of spiritual psychology?

A: Yes. And no.

Q: (V) What influences?

A: Any.

Q: (V) That is kind of open, isn't it? (L) Well, you never answered the question about "true" psychology. You only said "Half." What is true psychology? Is it the investigation of the subconscious mind?

A: True psychology only half.

Q: (L) And what is true psychology, a definition? Was it as I said, an investigation of the subconscious mind?

A: Physiologically directed study of mind.

Q: (L) The effects on the mind of the physiology, the hormones, blood sugar levels and so forth, input and output of the various organs and how that can affect the thought processes, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) And that is half of it. What else?

A: Spirit is missing half.

Q: (L) And what would the person who is working on the spiritual half of it focus their energies on? Would it be techniques of meditation, understanding the nature of the universe, would it have to do with physics, what area?

A: Apples and oranges.

Q: (L) All of those things are apples and oranges compared to the spiritual application of psychology that you intend?

A: No. Spirit has nothing to do with psychology as you know it.

Q: (L) But, in this theoretical psychology that you are telling us about, how would you fit the spiritual aspect into it?

A: Totally restructure theory.

Q: (L) Okay, and how would you present this totally restructured theory?

A: Much too complex.

Q: (L) In the discussion of psychology that we have had here, obviously you think that there is something about the way you have discussed it that V*** has missed or would miss because of influences from other sources, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In terms of these sources that influence her, by what means of her system, her organic or spiritual system, do these influences tap into her being?

A: Visual and auditory.

Q: (L) Okay, so she sees things and hears things that influence her, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And where does she usually see or hear these things?

A: Scholastic.

Q: (L) So, these are scholastic things that you are talking about. She hears and sees things at school that influence her, that you say these influences are not going to be helpful in what she is ultimately trying to achieve, is that correct?

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) These things that she sees and hears, are they people and words that the people speak, or are they images such as film images, or just general...

A: All of the above.

Q: (V) Okay, now listen guys: if I don't go to school to get an education, and, in other words, to get the degree and get the credibility, then how am I going to be able to do any work? (L) Did you ever think that the people you would want to work with wouldn't come to anybody with a traditional degree?

A: Laura, let us answer.

Q: (L) I'm sorry. I'll butt out.

A: Why do you think you need a degree?

Q: (V) Well, the professional world here on planet Earth is built around degrees. I'm sure you are aware of that.

A: Incorrect!

Q: (L) People with degrees are in bread-lines... I'm sorry... I'll shut up. (V) Well, my goodness... so then I...

A: Disinformation cleverly and carefully orchestrated.

Q: (L) For what purpose?

A: To mislead.

Q: (V) To mislead in what way? What am I being led away from?

A: Not just you.

Q: (V) All psych students are misled?

A: All humans.

Q: (L) Are you saying that the public school system, including the college system, is deliberately designed and implemented to fill one's brain with false knowledge, to perpetuate Lizzie rule?

A: Close but this manifests at lower levels too.

Q: (V) Well, let me ask this question... is this the only species in the universe that studies this concept of psychology? Are there psychologists in Orion, are there psychologists in Cassiopaea?

A: Narrow concept.

Q: (L) What do you mean it's a narrow concept? (V) I mean, I mean... (L) Do you understand what they mean? (V) No, but what I mean is are we the only thinking, intelligent, types of people that... (L) I don't think that's what they meant to imply. (V) Well, it's not coming out right. You know, I sit here and I try and put things into words and it's so hard...

A: Expand your mind.

Q: (V) I'm trying to. (L) By what means?

A: Less prejudice.

Q: (L) Bet you never thought you would be called prejudiced, did you? (V) Prejudice about what? I don't think they are talking about blacks and whites... (L) I know, but there are other kinds...

A: The universe is an infinite illusion.

Q: (V) Jesus Christ! You guys...

A: We are not Jesus Christ.

Q: (V) That was just an exclamation... (L) They know that. I think they are being funny. (V) Ha, ha. Well, then, I guess... okay, when you say the universe is an infinite illusion, then why not close the eyes, lights out and the illusion is over?

A: Stop focusing so narrowly and rigidly.

Q: (V) Now, I don't think that's fair because I sit around all the time not focusing on narrow... (L) I know nothing! They already told me to shut up! Alright, you guys, you better help V*** out here because she is losing it... (V) Well I'm, I'm...

A: Blast your mind open.

Q: (V) Alright. You guys have said you are with us at all times, then you must know that I constantly am thinking about the possibilities... not even to think about possibilities, just accept that there is endless, boundless possibilities and move forward every day from that point of view?

A: That's a good start.

Q: (V) Well, if I have as open a mind as I do, I mean, I think I have a pretty open mind, what do you guys consider an open mind? Does anybody sitting here have the ultimate open mind? (L) Don't include me in this... I don't want them starting on me! (V) No, I mean how... as 3rd dimensional beings, how open can our minds be? Can you not tell that I am trying?

A: You are moving to 4th level, but all are not at same level of progression.

Q: (L) Are you saying here that V*** is much farther along than many people?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, are you saying that she's got a good start? (V) Am I doing... let's put it this way, if I am moving on in my progression, what are the most critical things that I am doing in my moving and my progressing to move faster, that's making it happen? What are the key things that I do...

A: Association with individuals who speed your progress.

Q: (V) And naturally, that's Laura and F***, correct?

A: Maybe. That is up to you.

Q: (V) Okay, association with individuals who speed my progress, that's one of the things that I do right, that's what you said, right?

A: Okay.

Q: (V) Is that the only key thing that I do?

A: Learning involves discovery.

Q: (V) Alright... So then, am I wasting my precious time going to school to get a degree in psychology?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I just think if going to school makes you happy, do it, but don't take it too seriously. (V) Are you saying that I can be so influenced that I ...

A: Influence comes not from experience but belief.

Q: (V) Well, if you guys hadn't just instilled within me that what I am doing, my education, is also being highly influenced, then would I ever have had the belief that you are talking about? Are you part of the influence? (L) What are you saying here? (V) Influence comes not from experience but belief... I didn't have a belief before this that I could... (L) Okay, in other words you have warned her about influences therefore, it is now okay for her to continue on her daily path as it is currently set up because she has been warned and is aware, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (V) My understanding is that the whole psychology thing, you know because F*** pooh poohs it all the time, and its that even though the teachings of Freud and all the others, Erikson, Horney and so forth, may not apply to the whole universe, they do apply to the species as a society...

A: Application is subjective.

Q: (L) So V*** is okay to continue along her current path, and there are a lot of benefits she is receiving from going to school including networking, as it exists for her... (V) Yes, I do a lot of seed planting while I am at school...

A: Okay, but be careful of influences.

Q: (L) Well, I guess that is it. You have the knowledge now and

you're loaded for bear.

A: Now, you could gain much more knowledge by independent study and meditation.

Q: (V) Well, the knowledge that I want to gain in psychology and in school, and all of this is in order to help other people grow. (L) I think that what they are telling you is that the knowledge that you want you are not going to get there. That is the whole issue.

A: Why do you feel you need a degree?

Q: (V) Like I said, for credibility. It's also a legal aspect of practicing.

You just don't practice...

A: Nonsense!

Q: (V) But you are not going to tell me how I can do this otherwise, are you?

A: We just did, but because you are not yet open, you did not recognize this.

Q: (V) So, independent study and meditation is the true way that I could find how to help other people?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) So, in other words, if it is going to happen, it is going to happen. No need to force the issue, huh? Okay, once this is published and people start being aware of what we do, what will they be looking for?

A: Everything.

Q: (L) You did say that once we got on the network, things would happen suddenly and dramatically. Now, as you must know, I did have an automobile accident the day after I got hooked up to the network, as you can see. I am put back together now with screws and tape!!! I'm sure I look charming! Now, oddly, as I was driving, just a few minutes prior to the accident, I was thinking very strongly of the fact that you Cassiopaeans were with me and I was saying to you in my mind that I wished you would also go and help my friend, S***, who was in the hospital. I was planning on rushing through my Christmas Eve and going to the hospital to give her Reiki. And then, Kowabonga! I got the smasho- smacko in the rear. Why did this happen? What did I do wrong? Is this what you meant by "sudden and dramatic?"

A: All happens for a reason.

Q: (L) Was there something I was supposed to learn from this smash-up?

A: If so, learn by meditating.

Q: (L) Is there something about our state of being that we can be sitting there thinking loving thoughts about others and then we get smashed?

A: Meditate.

Q: (V) Is her accident directly connected with getting on line? (L) Well, they didn't kill me, though they tried!

Q: (V) Back to my question...

A: Not necessary to answer.

Q: (L) Is that because I know the answer?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) And my answer is that there is a definite connection between the accident and getting hooked up, is that correct?

A: You explore well.

Q: (L) I think... now, my whole spinal column snapped like a whip on impact and I did have a concussion... and my shoulder is in REALLY bad shape... I am really surprised that they didn't keep me in the hospital longer...

A: You must be a "Whippersnapper."

Q: (L) Are there going to be some really positive results from the computer net? I mean, this is a rather painful beginning.

A: What have we told you?

Q: (V) Well, let's turn it on now.

A: Good idea.

Q: (L) Good night.

--

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 28, 1994 F***, Laura, V***

Q: Hello.

A: Hello. Wonderland.

Q: (L) What does "Wonderland" have to do with anything?

A: It just popped to mind.

Q: (L) Since this happens from time to time, an odd word or phrase pops to mind as the connection is made, is this because that particular thought is occupying the point in space-time where the connection is made?

A: Laura, such an active imagination you have, my dear!

Q: (V) I think they just mean they see all the Christmas cheer and so forth... (L) Well, why do these little phrases just "pop" in... ? It's curious.

A: Why not?

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Rollaea?

Q: (L) Haven't you been with us before?

A: No. And yes.

Q: (L) Well, we have two or three things on the agenda tonight. The first thing I would like to ask for Suzanne K*****...

A: Where are we from?

Q: (L) I'm sorry, where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea. If you don't ask, how do you know who we are?

Q: (L) Well, good point. If you were the Lizzies and I asked, wouldn't you answer that you were the Cassiopaeans to deceive me?

A: They would not.

Q: (L) Well, aren't they telling E*** P*** that they are the Pleiadeans?

A: Not Lizzies.

Q: (L) Okay, who is telling E*** P*** that they are the Pleiadeans?

A: Orion STS.

Q: (L) Well, if you were Orion STS and we asked who you were, wouldn't you say you were the Cassiopaeans?

A: No. Pleiadians. That is "trendy" thus deceptive.

Q: (L) Back to my question. Now, at one point in the transcript of past sessions you said that you could not help the Jews or the Native Americans who called upon you, and yet, you say that when we call on you that you can help us. What is the difference?

A: Did not say that, review transcript now!

Q: (L) Well, what I remember is that I asked if our race was going to be wiped out by the Lizzies and the answer was "Maybe." And then... well, I'll get it out now... okay, it says here; "We don't want to be abducted, can't we stop it?" And you answered: "Not likely, they have more power than you." Then I asked: "Why can't you help us?" and you answered: "Would interfere in natural progression of your race and theirs. The Jews called upon us to save them and we could

not. And the natives of your land called upon us and we could not save them from your race. We could not stop that either. It is natural progression, see?" And then I asked: "Are we going to be wiped out by aliens as part of this natural progression?" Answer: "Maybe..." Okay, so, in a sense, the question related specifically to stopping abductions and you said no, you could not stop that and you said that you could not save the Jews or the Native Americans because it would interfere in Natural Progression... yet you said you could help us individually if we called upon you for help... What is the difference?

A: We cannot interfere to help, knowledge protects, ignorance endangers. You can help yourselves to gain knowledge, we can be the "conduit."

Q: (V) So, that is a misinterpretation on all our parts of what this help might or might not be? (L) We have a couple of other things that we have been discussing here this evening that I am sure that we all want to know about. The first thing is: Could we have a little reading for our friend S*** D. who has been in the hospital. What is the root of the problem and how can we help her or how can she help herself to get better?

A: S*** has chosen her karmic path. Her problem is manifesting in several locations: heart, weight affects all other organs in the body.

Q: (L) Does S*** have attachments causing physical problems?

A: Not the issue. Physical reflection.

Q: (L) If she changes her diet will her health improve?

A: She will improve only if she chooses to. We cannot interfere, but she could always choose to explore her subconscious, but we must warn this will be a "tall order."

Q: (L) Now, before F*** arrived, V*** and I were having a discussion about physics and psychology and it is my understanding from experience and study, that emotions, as human beings term them, are related to physiology, to chemicals, and can be controlled by thoughts. And, that if we choose to change our emotions, we have only to change our thinking. Is this correct?

A: Partly.

Q: (V) What you are saying is true, and that is all fine and dandy, but how many of the population can do that? Would even believe that they could do that? (L) Not very many. Less than ten percent. (V) Well, then, how does the definition...

A: That is not the issue?

Q: (L) Well then, what is the issue?

A: Karma.

Q: (L) Are emotions that are carried over karmically, do they affect the physical body that they come into in a chemical way...

A: Can.

Q: (V) So Laura's hypothesis that all emotions stem from chemicals is not necessarily true as an exclusive statement?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Does the soul have emotions of its own as we human beings term emotions?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What emotions does the soul experience?

A: Complex.

Q: (L) Can the soul, at an absolute level, experience hatred, for example?

A: Not same state.

Q: (L) Well, when one is dealing with psychology, what would be the best approach... what is the true aspect of the self or the being that one should inquire into in order to heal?

A: Subconscious mind.

Q: (V) Is the statement that psychology studies emotions, is that a fair statement?

A: No. Subconscious is same in body or out.

Q: (V) The subconscious is part of the soul?

A: One and same.

Q: (V) Is the higher self the same as the soul and the subconscious?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Please define true psychology for me?

A: Half.

Q: (L) What do you mean by half? What is the half?

A: Half spirituality.

Q: (V) Do you think that the spiritual part put together with the subconscious part is a good way to approach psychology as I have been planning?

A: Be careful of "influences," you are easily influenced.

Q: (V) Is this directed at me and my idea of spiritual psychology?

A: Yes. And no.

Q: (V) What influences?

A: Any.

Q: (V) That is kind of open, isn't it? (L) Well, you never answered the question about "true" psychology. You only said "Half." What is true psychology? Is it the investigation of the subconscious mind?

A: True psychology only half.

Q: (L) And what is true psychology, a definition? Was it as I said, an investigation of the subconscious mind?

A: Physiologically directed study of mind.

Q: (L) The effects on the mind of the physiology, the hormones, blood sugar levels and so forth, input and output of the various organs and how that can affect the thought processes, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) And that is half of it. What else?

A: Spirit is missing half.

Q: (L) And what would the person who is working on the spiritual half of it focus their energies on? Would it be techniques of

meditation, understanding the nature of the universe, would it have to do with physics, what area?

A: Apples and oranges.

Q: (L) All of those things are apples and oranges compared to the spiritual application of psychology that you intend?

A: No. Spirit has nothing to do with psychology as you know it.

Q: (L) But, in this theoretical psychology that you are telling us about, how would you fit the spiritual aspect into it?

A: Totally restructure theory.

Q: (L) Okay, and how would you present this totally restructured theory?

A: Much too complex.

Q: (L) In the discussion of psychology that we have had here, obviously you think that there is something about the way you have discussed it that V*** has missed or would miss because of influences from other sources, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In terms of these sources that influence her, by what means of her system, her organic or spiritual system, do these influences tap into her being?

A: Visual and auditory.

Q: (L) Okay, so she sees things and hears things that influence her, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And where does she usually see or hear these things?

A: Scholastic.

Q: (L) So, these are scholastic things that you are talking about. She hears and sees things at school that influence her, that you say these influences are not going to be helpful in what she is ultimately trying to achieve, is that correct?

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) These things that she sees and hears, are they people and words that the people speak, or are they images such as film images, or just general...

A: All of the above.

Q: (V) Okay, now listen guys: if I don't go to school to get an education, and, in other words, to get the degree and get the credibility, then how am I going to be able to do any work? (L) Did you ever think that the people you would want to work with wouldn't come to anybody with a traditional degree?

A: Laura, let us answer.

Q: (L) I'm sorry. I'll butt out.

A: Why do you think you need a degree?

Q: (V) Well, the professional world here on planet Earth is built around degrees. I'm sure you are aware of that.

A: Incorrect!

Q: (L) People with degrees are in bread-lines... I'm sorry... I'll shut

up. (V) Well, my goodness... so then I...

A: Disinformation cleverly and carefully orchestrated.

Q: (L) For what purpose?

A: To mislead.

Q: (V) To mislead in what way? What am I being led away from?

A: Not just you.

Q: (V) All psych students are misled?

A: All humans.

Q: (L) Are you saying that the public school system, including the college system, is deliberately designed and implemented to fill one's brain with false knowledge, to perpetuate Lizzie rule?

A: Close but this manifests at lower levels too.

Q: (V) Well, let me ask this question... is this the only species in the universe that studies this concept of psychology? Are there psychologists in Orion, are there psychologists in Cassiopaea?

A: Narrow concept.

Q: (L) What do you mean it's a narrow concept? (V) I mean, I

mean... (L) Do you understand what they mean? (V) No, but what I

mean is are we the only thinking, intelligent, types of people that...

(L) I don't think that's what they meant to imply. (V) Well, it's not coming out right. You know, I sit here and I try and put things into words and it's so hard...

A: Expand your mind.

Q: (V) I'm trying to. (L) By what means?

A: Less prejudice.

Q: (L) Bet you never thought you would be called prejudiced, did you? (V) Prejudice about what? I don't think they are talking about blacks and whites... (L) I know, but there are other kinds...

A: The universe is an infinite illusion.

Q: (V) Jesus Christ! You guys...

A: We are not Jesus Christ.

Q: (V) That was just an exclamation... (L) They know that. I think they are being funny. (V) Ha, ha. Well, then, I guess... okay, when you say the universe is an infinite illusion, then why not close the eyes, lights out and the illusion is over?

A: Stop focusing so narrowly and rigidly.

Q: (V) Now, I don't think that's fair because I sit around all the time not focusing on narrow... (L) I know nothing! They already told me to shut up! Alright, you guys, you better help V*** out here because she is losing it... (V) Well I'm, I'm...

A: Blast your mind open.

Q: (V) Alright. You guys have said you are with us at all times, then you must know that I constantly am thinking about the possibilities... not even to think about possibilities, just accept that there is endless, boundless possibilities and move forward every day from that point of view?

A: That's a good start.

Q: (V) Well, if I have as open a mind as I do, I mean, I think I have a

pretty open mind, what do you guys consider an open mind? Does anybody sitting here have the ultimate open mind? (L) Don't include me in this... I don't want them starting on me! (V) No, I mean how... as 3rd dimensional beings, how open can our minds be? Can you not tell that I am trying?

A: You are moving to 4th level, but all are not at same level of progression.

Q: (L) Are you saying here that V*** is much farther along than many people?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, are you saying that she's got a good start? (V) Am I doing... let's put it this way, if I am moving on in my progression, what are the most critical things that I am doing in my moving and my progressing to move faster, that's making it happen? What are the key things that I do...

A: Association with individuals who speed your progress.

Q: (V) And naturally, that's Laura and F***, correct?

A: Maybe. That is up to you.

Q: (V) Okay, association with individuals who speed my progress, that's one of the things that I do right, that's what you said, right?

A: Okay.

Q: (V) Is that the only key thing that I do?

A: Learning involves discovery.

Q: (V) Alright... So then, am I wasting my precious time going to school to get a degree in psychology?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I just think if going to school makes you happy, do it, but don't take it too seriously. (V) Are you saying that I can be so influenced that I ...

A: Influence comes not from experience but belief.

Q: (V) Well, if you guys hadn't just instilled within me that what I am doing, my education, is also being highly influenced, then would I ever have had the belief that you are talking about? Are you part of the influence? (L) What are you saying here? (V) Influence comes not from experience but belief... I didn't have a belief before this that I could... (L) Okay, in other words you have warned her about influences therefore, it is now okay for her to continue on her daily path as it is currently set up because she has been warned and is aware, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (V) My understanding is that the whole psychology thing, you know because F*** pooh poohs it all the time, and its that even though the teachings of Freud and all the others, Erikson, Horney and so forth, may not apply to the whole universe, they do apply to the species as a society...

A: Application is subjective.

Q: (L) So V*** is okay to continue along her current path, and there

are a lot of benefits she is receiving from going to school including networking, as it exists for her... (V) Yes, I do a lot of seed planting while I am at school...

A: Okay, but be careful of influences.

Q: (L) Well, I guess that is it. You have the knowledge now and you're loaded for bear.

A: Now, you could gain much more knowledge by independent study and meditation.

Q: (V) Well, the knowledge that I want to gain in psychology and in school, and all of this is in order to help other people grow. (L) I think that what they are telling you is that the knowledge that you want you are not going to get there. That is the whole issue.

A: Why do you feel you need a degree?

Q: (V) Like I said, for credibility. It's also a legal aspect of practicing.

You just don't practice...

A: Nonsense!

Q: (V) But you are not going to tell me how I can do this otherwise, are you?

A: We just did, but because you are not yet open, you did not recognize this.

Q: (V) So, independent study and meditation is the true way that I could find how to help other people?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) So, in other words, if it is going to happen, it is going to happen. No need to force the issue, huh? Okay, once this is published and people start being aware of what we do, what will they be looking for?

A: Everything.

Q: (L) You did say that once we got on the network, things would happen suddenly and dramatically. Now, as you must know, I did have an automobile accident the day after I got hooked up to the network, as you can see. I am put back together now with screws and tape!!! I'm sure I look charming! Now, oddly, as I was driving, just a few minutes prior to the accident, I was thinking very strongly of the fact that you Cassiopaeans were with me and I was saying to you in my mind that I wished you would also go and help my friend, S***, who was in the hospital. I was planning on rushing through my Christmas Eve and going to the hospital to give her Reiki. And then, Kowabonga! I got the smasho- smacko in the rear. Why did this happen? What did I do wrong? Is this what you meant by "sudden and dramatic?"

A: All happens for a reason.

Q: (L) Was there something I was supposed to learn from this smash-up?

A: If so, learn by meditating.

Q: (L) Is there something about our state of being that we can be sitting there thinking loving thoughts about others and then we get

smashed?

A: Meditate.

Q: (V) Is her accident directly connected with getting on line? (L)

Well, they didn't kill me, though they tried!

Q: (V) Back to my question...

A: Not necessary to answer.

Q: (L) Is that because I know the answer?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) And my answer is that there is a definite connection between the accident and getting hooked up, is that correct?

A: You explore well.

Q: (L) I think... now, my whole spinal column snapped like a whip on impact and I did have a concussion... and my shoulder is in REALLY bad shape... I am really surprised that they didn't keep me in the hospital longer...

A: You must be a "Whippersnapper."

Q: (L) Are there going to be some really positive results from the computer net? I mean, this is a rather painful beginning.

A: What have we told you?

Q: (V) Well, let's turn it on now.

A: Good idea.

Q: (L) Good night.

December 31, 1994 F***, Laura, T***, J, DM, V, and many others...
New Year's Eve Party in progress as we sit at the board.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello. Did you get last message?

Q: Yes, the last message was: We are happy to see more people here.

A: Yes. Say hello to M and B, L, G and others. You have visitors in ethereal plane because of holiday get together and we brought 4 here because it is time for exposure. T*** keep up, this is the night for important stuff.

Q: Okay, who needs to be on the board. You asked for T***, can I trade with DM?

A: Okay.

A: Okay now. DM

Q: (DM) Hi.

A: Ease up on pressure. Very important: this time measurement year represents big changes.

Q: Changes of what sort?

A: Spiritual linked to physical on planet.

Q: I guess you are going to tell us?

A: T*** on board. Keep fingers on.

Q: (T) It's hard, you're moving so fast tonight. Energy's up.

A: Power is explosive. (Many spins around board.)

Q: (T) Well, happy New Year to ya'll, too!

A: We want you all to succeed this year.

Q: (DM) In what?

A: To send messages.

Q: (DM) Thank you.

A: DM easy on pressure.

Q: (T) You guys are moving so fast tonight we have to hang on.

(DM) I'm just trying to keep up.

A: You're correct.

Q: (V) Are you guys ready for a couple of questions?

A: Okay.

Q: (V) This right here I picked up at the Tampa Metaphysical bookstore, (Holds up rock), it is supposed to be a piece of meteorite. What can you tell me about this? I was told that it's used for transformation.

A: Bogus. (Laughter)

Q: (DM) It's funny, the word came into my mind!

A: We are going through you and F*** tonight. Easy, DM. DM sell house this month.

Q: (DM) Yes! Can you give me a day?

A: 19th. Drop price 2,000 dollars.

Q: (DM) I can live with that.

A: You got it.

Q: (DM) Should I drop it or dicker it?

A: Drop it now.

Q: (V) Let's ask about this letter. I received a letter in the mail today that is really perplexing us all. Can you tell me what this letter is about?

A: Third party got ahold of privileged info.

Q: (T) Who is the third party?

A: Amos Sanders.

Q: (V) Is it my privileged information?

A: No. Consortium.

Q: (L) What is the intent of this letter?

A: 3rd party got your bio off files.

Q: (V) What files?

A: Computer grid.

Q: (T) What computer grid?

A: FBI

Q: (T) Has this letter been set up by the FBI?

A: No. Amos Sanders broke into system.

Q: (V) How am I mixed up in this? (T) Who is Amos? (DM) Maybe it's an acronym.

A: New license.

Q: (V) I just got a new license in November. (T) A driver's license?

(V) Yes. (T) Is this the DMV computer system?

A: FBI.

Q: (T) Why is V in the FBI computer system?

A: You all are on file.

Q: (L) Is that "you all" as in everybody in the country or just us specifically?

A: You and others.

Q: (V) Well, what course do I need to contact... the police... what course of action do I need to take with this? This is fraud...

A: Ignore it.

Q: (T) Is this letter a set-up?

A: No Amos is "nuts." Crazy "genius." Breaks into files.

Q: (T) The guy mentioned in the letter is "Wilbur".

A: False name.

Q: (V) So this is in no way... this is not a threat to me financially or in

the future legally wise... somebody...

A: But you are on FBI file.

Q: (T) Why is she on the FBI file? (V) Because I know too much.

A: Piano.

Q: (T*** and Laura) Piano? (V) I have a piano debt. Why would that

be on the FBI file? (J) What? (V) Is there a warrant out for my arrest? (laughter) (T) Why do they have her on file for a debt for a piano?

A: Tracer. They know all and keep track of everyone and every thing.

Q: (T) Is there more to this than just general tracing of debt and license accessed by a nut?

A: Not yet.

Q: (T) Well why, besides the debt, would they be interested in watching her?

A: Your activities.

Q: (L) In specific?

A: Metaphysical.

Q: (T) The FBI is watching people who are involved in metaphysics?

A: And UFOs.

Q: (T) Well, they always watch us UFO people... (DM) Are they watching people like Eddie Page?

A: Eddie Page file "one."

Q: (T) What is a file "one?"

A: Top priority.

Q: (V) Well, let's hope my file is a "200." What priority is my file?

A: Four.

Q: (T) What is a level "4" file?

A: 4th most important.

Q: (V) Well, what about F***? (T) Is Eddie Page telling the truth?

A: Some.

Q: (DM) What is he not telling the truth about?

A: Too many things.

Q: (T) So, his story is mostly false?

A: He believes.

Q: (V) Are these FBI files that have to do with metaphysical and UFO business and what have you, are they more than just the government? Are they connected to...

A: Are you listening?

Q: (V) Am I listening? Of course I'm listening.

A: FBI tracks everyone.

Q: (V) Okay, so just don't worry about it. (T) I can just imagine what my file looks like! (L) The computer systems are so advanced it is no trouble for them to even know what color toilet paper you buy.

(Laughter) I mean, the checker at the store tells what color toilet paper you buy on your receipt... "Scottissue:blue"...

A: V prefers green.

Q: (L) Do you prefer Green? (V) Yes, but I have white. (V) Are you telling me I'm supposed to use green toilet paper? (T) They are perfecting 3rd level humor at 4th level. (laughter)

A: Joke.

Q: (T) You're getting good at it too! (DM) I'd like to know what they

look like. (L) Did you read the transcripts? We already asked that.

(DM) No, I haven't gotten to it yet.

A: We are light beings, we are you in the future.

Q: (L) S*** K. talked to me about Al Bielek. Previously you had said that Al was an agent of the government disseminating disinformation for one thing, number two: that he knew that he was an agent of the government; there's a little confusion about his participation in the Philadelphia Project; I found a reference to him in an Ivan Sanderson book published some time ago. S***** says that this poor guy just lives from hand to mouth, and she finds it hard to believe that he is an agent of the government since he lives such a poverty stricken existence. Could you comment, please, on Al Bielek and his activities. (T) Is Al an agent for the government?

A: Al Bielek is many faceted. Poverty is subjective.

Q: (L) Is he an agent for the government. (T) They say he is many faceted.

A: Yes. But he is involved in activities.

Q: (T) In one session you talked about Al Bielek you indicated he was, um, not actually involved in the Philadelphia Experiment, that he was a technician on shore, and that he is now feeding out information that is provided to him, or that he had knowledge above and beyond his involvement with the experiment...

A: Close.

Q: (T) Okay, if he is working partly with the government and then partly for his own purposes, what is it that he expects to get out of this?

A: Exposure.

Q: (T) What does he want from the exposure?

A: He wants people to know.

Q: (L) Is it possible that he is giving out some true information along with disinformation, so that the information itself can be gotten out, could it be that his intentions might be...

A: Confused thought pattern.

Q: (L) Is that my thoughts or Al's thoughts?

A: Bingo! Laura's.

Q: (T) Does Al know that he is giving out false information... does he know that the information the government is giving him is false?

A: He is so involved you would not believe.

Q: (T) He is involved with the government cover-up?

A: With all of it. He knows that what he is saying is false but he has no choice because he is entangled in the web. They are using him.

Q: (L) Ask about this letter S*** sent from some source that states that Jesus was a mythical character.

A: No, Jesus was not mythical.

Q: (T) What about this information from this Acharya?

A: Babble.

Q: (L) What is the point of this stuff? It is very well done. Why are

they trying to prove that Jesus never existed?

A: Nonsense. It is disinformation. Desinformatzia. Russki.

Q: (T) This is from Russia?

A: No, we were having some fun with words.

Q: Mirth! Mirth! (T) Are any of the people they are copying this to believing this stuff?

A: Some.

Q: (T) Is UFO Library going to print this?

A: Who knows.

Q: (T) Well, I wouldn't be surprised if it is in there next month.

A: There is a lot of garbage in there each month.

Q: (L) Well, this is on a different subject, but, has M ever been abducted by aliens?

A: Yes, starting at age three. Do you remember "ghost at corner window" at 3 yrs old?

Q: (M) I remember something very vaguely. I think I told F*** the story. Something happened and I think I woke up screaming. I saw something. When was the last time?

A: At age 22.

Q: (V) How many times has M been abducted?

A: 23 times.

Q: (M) Will I be abducted again?

A: Yes.

Q: (M) When?

A: It depends on belief center.

Q: (L) I think it might depend on how much knowledge you acquire as to whether you will be abducted again or under what circumstances.

A: Grandfather let you in on secrets of life.

Q: (M) Yes, yes. He taught me a lot and I think that's what they mean.

A: He was a "Priority One Soul."

Q: (L) What is a Priority One Soul?

A: One who sacrifices life's pleasures to teach others. He was your teacher. You are lucky, M. He kept you from "trouble."

Q: (L) Who abducted M?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) What was the purpose of M's abduction?

A: To study his mind. He has a very strong mind and resolve.

Q: (L) Did they put an implant in him?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And what do they do with that implant?

A: Is monitor. Frequent ringing in ear signifies monitoring activity.

Q: (F) Do you have frequent ringing in your ear? (M) Yes. (L) One ear more than another? (M) Yes. It is kind of a tone. (T) Last session when I was here you were giving us information on how to calculate when the wave is going to reach Earth. I was able to plot two of the

four for distance, but two were constellations. I cannot plot those distances.

A: Check third most distant star in Cassiopaea and middle "belt" star in Orion, closest star in Leo. Welcome M to the board.

Q: (M) Well, just tell me what to do.

A: Hi, M. We are glad to have you here with us tonight. We have been trying to reach you for 18 years as you measure time.

Q: (M) Why?

A: You are destined just like the others and you know it inside. We have gone to great lengths to reach you. That is why you were brought together with F***. Do you not remember feeling different back then?

Q: (M) What does that mean? (V) Well, when you met F*** did you feel different? (M) Yes, I guess so. (L) Anybody who meets F*** feel different! (M) Amen! Thank you! (J) I would like to point out that we have all male energy on the board. That is different!

A: You and T*** knew each other in last life, remember?

Q: (M) Well, no, I don't. (V) You would probably remember if you would start meditating. (L) You could have past life regressions. (T) He wasn't that guy that got me with the sword when I was in the British Navy, was he? Those cutthroats?

A: No, but on same ship! This is why you returned to England!

Q: (V) Why you returned to England. Were they brothers?

A: No.

Q: (L) M was born in England.

A: That you returned to sea. You love the water.

Q: (M) I'm confused. (T) So, M and I knew each other in our last life? When was this?

A: 1700's

Q: (T) We didn't have any other lives between 1700s and now?

A: Not for M. He was a sea captain with the same last name. You, M, are your great, great great, grandfather Simon Errington.

(Break for New Years)

January 1, 1995

[Continuation of December 31, 1994 session after break for New Year celebration.]

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Cassiopaea calling. Sorrana.

Q: (L) And who are our guests?

A: You must network tonight as there are those who are awaiting your message as promised.

Q: (L) Do you mean do the board and transfer it to the network?

A: Open.

Q: (V) Have you promised somebody else that you work through that we will.... (L) No, we promised on the network...

A: You did.

Q: (L) F*** and I promised that we would channel on-line. Yes, we logged on and made the announcement and the next day I had the wreck. I had been

promised that my life would change suddenly and dramatically.

A: It is.

Q: (L) My life is changed?

A: Yes. In process.

Q: (L) We want to know who the ethereal visitors are tonight... (T)

And have they left since all the noise started?

A: Mary, Laura, John, Ruth, Terence, Todd, Vance, There's a Ronald.

Q: (L) Is the Laura someone who is related to me?

A: Grandma.

Q: (L) Does anybody else recognize any of those names? (V) I recognize John, my uncle. Are each one of these names like a guide for each one of us?

A: No. Visitors. Attracted by energy center.

Q: (V) Have I had contact with John before?

A: Yes. Uncle.

Q: (T) Am I related to any... (V) My uncle that's just passed on?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is TR related to any of these people?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who?

A: Vance.

Q: (T) Who is Vance? (V) Do they have messages for us? (L) Who is Vance?

A: Great Uncle.

Q: (L) Do any of these people have messages for any of us?

A: No.

Q: (V) About 5 or 6 weeks ago I was surrounded by a smell of ...

A: Yes.

Q: (V) It was my uncle Wayne?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) His name was John Wayne... (L) Has D*** ever been abducted?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When was she first abducted?

A: Age 2.

Q: (L) How many times?

A: 59.

Q: (V*** and Laura) You got the record! (T) How many were physical?

A: Not correct thinking pattern.

Q: (L) In a sense they are all physical? How many of these abductions were virtual reality abductions?

A: Everything is that.

Q: (L) Well, how many of these level 1 abductions?

A: 9

Q: (T) How many were alpha state abductions?

A: Two weeks ago felt "tingle."

Q: (V) Well, two weeks ago was the night of the party at the book store in Tampa. (L) Okay, has L**E** ever been abducted?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many times?

A: 17.

Q: (LE) No way. (L) When was the first time?

A: When lived in red house.

Q: (L) Did you ever live in a red house? (B**) Yeah, we lived in a brick house. (L) How old were you? (LE) When I was five.

A: 4

Q: (LE) We moved there when I was four right before I was five. (L)

Does she have an implant?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does D** have an implant?

A: She has 4.

Q: (D) Has 4 implants?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where are they?

A: In brain.

Q: (L) In her brain? Ar-r-r-gh! (LE) I had lots of allergies. (D) What is their purpose?

A: Monitor.

Q: (L) That's what they all are, monitors. (D) But, why?

A: You are aware.

Q: (L) They want to monitor you because you are aware. (T) They don't have cable... (L) Is SVgoing to be here shortly?

A: Open.

Q: (L) We want to know what kind of energy is behind Budd Hopkins?

A: Divergent.

Q: (L) Is he on the right track in his research?

A: Halfway.

Q: (T) Is the Linda Cortile case a set-up to discredit him?

A: No.

Q: (T) Everything that she says happened really happened to her?

A: In 4th density.

Q: (T) Well, all the abduction stuff was in 4 D, but being pulled out of the apartment from the 17th floor or wherever it was, and being sucked up in the beam of the light, that actually happened to her?

A: In 4th density.

Q: (T) How did people in 3rd density see it?

A: Only those who were tuned in saw it.

Q: (L) Were there people there who did not see it?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What or who were some of the people who didn't see it?

A: Not important.

Q: (L) Now, Whitley Strieber. (T) Can implants be removed?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is the energy fueling Whitley Strieber and his work?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) He is an agent of the Grays?

A: No. Instrument of the Grays.

Q: (T) So, all his writing is compromised by the Grays?

A: Influenced by them.

Q: (T) Well, he says that, too. (L) Well, he now thinks he has learned how to be a companion of God through these experiences.

A: Wolfen reflects Lizzie reality.

Q: (L) Who's read the book, what's it about? (T) I saw the movie but I never read the book. I can't stand his Gothic style of writing. (L) I can't stand to read his stuff either. (T) I only got half-way through Communion and gave it up. (L) Well, let me ask, while we are on the subject of writing, is Anne Rice channeling her concepts in her vampire books?

A: She also is influenced by the Grays.

Q: (T) What about Stephen King?

A: Carnal influences.

Q: (T) He's writing from his cojones, eh? [Laughter]

A: Okay, TR.

Q: (L) Are there any further comments or do you want us to go on line now?

A: Yes. [break]

A: V***, do not be offended, we are all learning.

Q: (V) Well, thank you so much for the honesty from everybody in the room, I really appreciate it. (LM) I wasn't being honest, don't blame me. (V) What chakra level is G*** operating at?

A: Chakras are like escalators, you choose your step and rise accordingly.

Q: (G) Well, I was hoping they would give me a number. I don't know much about chakras.

A: Learn.

Q: (T) The whole thing is that we are supposed to learn for ourselves. They will point us in the right direction, but then we are supposed to go out and do it. If you don't learn it on your own, you don't really learn. You have to go out and fall off the log a couple times to learn to walk the log. (V) E-- just told me about something that happened. Can you give me some insight?

A: Imagination.

Q: (V) Are the boys fine? Are the boys okay?

A: Boys will be boys.

Q: (V) They thought they saw a witch. (T) Who was she? It was the neighbor lady again. (L) Where was she and what was she doing?

(V) What do you mean

over a car that just started? (V) Their imaginations are just going.

A: How do peyote users see Santa Claus? [laughter]

Q: (V) Are the boys doing drugs tonight?

A: Nope. (Undecipherable comment from G-- amidst laughter.)

When did you last see this in Rochester, G--?

Q: (G) Never! [Much laughter]

A: Bingo!

Q: (V) That kind of smacks of F***'s "When did you ever see this in Half-Moon Bay, V***?" (L) Where do you think F*** is getting it from?

(V) Aren't we all being enlightened? (T) Is this...

A: F*** is channel. Others are grooving rapidly.

Q: (T) Others of us?

A: Yes. Forming conduit.

Q: (V) You were real happy to see all of us here together this evening...

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Can we look forward to a greater group and a greater gathering as the year progresses?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Will it reach a point where there is too many people?

A: No.

Q: (V) Is this like a community gathering? A society?

A: A conduit.

Q: (T) If I am not supposed to be at Home Shopping, where am I supposed to be?

A: Discover.

Q: (T) Am I supposed to be doing another kind of a job or is there something entirely different that I am supposed to be doing?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Is he going to come to this awareness after he does some hypnotic work and processes?

A: Open.

Q: (V) With meditation and metaphysical exercise, I can lift my chakras higher, is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Dedication?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Is it all in what I perceive my purpose to be?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) [Indicating little plastic dinosaur] Do you like our little mascot here on the table?

A: Okay.

Q: (V) Do you have any messages for us before we say goodnight?

A: No. Goodnight.

Q: (L) Thank you very much.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 2, 1995 F*** and Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who is with us?

A: Rivia.

Q: (L) And, where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Have you been listening to Frank talk about his woes and miseries?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What do you have in response to his woes and miseries, since he is the primary channel, it seems to me that it ought to behoove you to give him some kind of a word on this matter...

A: Open.

Q: (L) What do you mean it is open? Is he going to...

A: Is under attack, as previously described.

Q: (L) Well, would it not behoove him to not respond negatively in thought word or deed and to take care of business as best he can and trust that it will all work out? Because, by becoming all discombobulated, he is giving off negative energy...

A: His methods accomplish the task.

Q: (L) So, in other words, it is alright for him to get all emotionally wrought up and to spout off all these violently...

A: That repels attacking forces because they thrive upon blase passivity.

Q: (L) Well, we are not talking about passivity here. Are you sure you are a Cassiopaeon? It sounds to me like you are saying he ought to be giving off... I think we are pulling in Lizzies because of your negativity...

A: Incorrect, you have your "way" of repelling attack, and F*** has his.

Q: (L) Well I just don't see how a whole bunch of negative energy in thought and word can repel beings who thrive on negative energy. I mean, they should be just rolling in joy that they are making him so miserable that he has to carry on that way which then makes me miserable.

A: Not miserable when repelling.

Q: (L) Well, then, the problem here is that when he does this, everybody else he does it around, it makes them miserable, so, what's the deal here?

A: Subjective, your methods can cause perception of upset too.

Q: (L) Yes, I know this, but I am working on being totally unmoved by attack, isn't that the whole point here?

A: If it ain't broke, don't fix it.

Q: (L) So, I should continue, when I get upset or attacked, to just rave and rant and yell and scream and carry on?

A: You don't, you attack back, externally. F*** attacks back internally. The external manifestation is merely overflow and harmless if recognized correctly.

Q: (L) My understanding is that service to others involves complete lack of concern for self. Therefore, the objective is to have complete lack of concern for self, therefore one would be in such a state of lack of concern for self that when one feels oneself to be under attack, so to speak, or being baited or jabbed, one would simply utterly and entirely disregard this and continue on in a peaceful way. Now, am I misapprehending this in some way?

A: Not misapprehending, misinterpreting.

Q: (L) So, I misinterpret F***'s lack of regard for my feelings because he spouts off and upsets me... that's really a service to others activity and it is only my subjectivity that makes me get upset, therefore, I should eliminate my subjectivity as a service to him so that he can continue to spew off and therefore not upset me, is that what we are getting at here?

A: Off base.

Q: (L) Well, that is what you are saying.

A: That's what you want to believe we are saying, but we are not we are saying all should strive to be objective.

Q: (L) Well, I don't think it is being objective for every little sling and

arrow of misfortune to throw somebody into a tailspin. I think part of the whole process is to learn how to go smoothly through all this stuff. And, what you are saying here is don't worry about going through stuff, just dump...

A: You are all learning, including Frank.

Q: (L) Well, let's just drop it. It doesn't make any sense.

A: Your perception, there is much to this whole process that is manifest on other levels, levels other than 3rd..

Q: (L) Well, I just don't think you really understand what is going on. I think that it's...

A: Yes we do. You do not. Open your mind.

Q: (L) Well the only thing I can change about this whole thing is to just stop listening when F*** moans and groans about things that I know everybody else has gone through without moaning and groaning, cause it is entirely, extremely irritating to me to have to listen to it when everybody else has been through it and kept a stiff upper lip.

A: If F*** tried to keep a "stiff upper lip" it would destroy him because of his make-up, which does not correspond to that of most others; try to recognize differences.

Q: (L) Well, I recognize the differences, but I am only human too.

A: If you were asked to be passive toward aggressors, how would you feel about that?

Q: (L) Well, I thought that was what I was supposed to be practicing

and, in fact, have been. I thought that this whole thing was about doing and practicing things to make us different than we had been programmed to be.

A: When it is wholly within your "comfort zone" not before, remember, in "Bringers of the Dawn" it says to do that which is effortless.

Q: (L) Okay, it says to do what is effortless. It takes a lot of effort to put up with Frank when he is like that so he will have to swear and vow that he will never complain to me again. Agreed. It takes too much effort for me to deal with it.

A: Would cause karmic backsliding.

Q: (L) Now, just a minute here. You just said to do what is effortless. I said it takes a lot of effort for me to put up with that kind of stuff, and now you are saying that this will cause me karmic backsliding?

A: No we said "do" that which is effortless, "acceptance" is another matter entirely.

Q: (L) What does that mean? (F) I think that what it means is that if you are doing something that is one thing, accepting is another thing. If I have some sort of foible that you don't like, that is not doing. Whether you accept it or not has nothing to do with doing. I accept you, foibles and all, but you are saying that you simply refuse to... (L) But I don't attack you, either. (F) I don't attack you. (L) But, it

amounts to the same thing to me. To have to listen to moaning and

groaning that repeats over and over is the same thing as being attacked. I listen to everybody's troubles all day long and I get sick of people complaining who never do anything about their problems. (F)

Well, you don't say that it is my problems that bother you, it's everybody's problems, and it did say that there is karmic significance here which means that you must have brought yourself into a situation where you are surrounded with other people all moaning and groaning about their problems. And, you chose this. If you didn't want to listen to other people's problems, why did you get married and have kids? (L) Well, you would think that my friends would know that I don't need to have problems dumped on me... (F) Who is dumping problems on you? You keep saying this as if somehow...

(L) Well, let's drop it... I want to ask: the other night F*** read my palm and gave me several bits of information. When he reads palms does he direct channel this information?

A: Some.

Q: (L) Where does the other information come from when he is reading palms?

A: Varied.

Q: (L) Well, one thing he said to me was about something buried in my cellar. Is there, in fact, something buried in my cellar?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) How am I to discover it other than digging the whole cellar out?

A: Patience will pave path.

Q: (L) Does that give me a clue that something is buried under the steps to the cellar rather than under the cellar itself?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, I was down there today - I had the kids empty the cellar out - I went around tapping and knocking, and...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I used a pendulum and dowsed. I came up with a spot using a pendulum, I found a spot. I used the sledge hammer and broke open a part of the cellar floor, dug down four feet, and there was nothing there. Now, I don't look forward to doing that over a 9 by 7 space, and I certainly don't intend to knock all the walls down...

A: Part of discovery process, test dowsing skill on known entities in order to refine process.

Q: (L) Well, either dowsing works or it doesn't, wouldn't you say? Test it on known...

A: Depends upon skill of dowser as in all psychic talents.

Q: (L) Well, the clue I am getting from that is that I may not be the one to do the dowsing, is that correct?

A: If you take one piano lesson and fail to produce Chopin, does that mean you should give up the piano?

Q: (L) Well, let me ask this, give me a straight answer on this one, is there something down there so that we should continue working on the project?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it worth tearing up the damn cellar to find it?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Well, let me ask you this, is it worth five thousand dollars?

A: To some.

Q: (L) Is it worth ten thousand dollars?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) What is it? (F) Money, it could be gold, it could be jewelry, it could be a valuable stock certificate. (L) Speaking of stock certificates, I have an old stock certificate for one share in the Elk's Club; it is very, very old. Is it worth anything and should I pursue having it checked out?

A: Yes.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 5th, 1995 F*** and Laura

Q: (L) Hello, who do we have with us tonight?

A: Turoian.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Cass.

Q: (L) Cass? Are we abbreviating Cassiopaea now?

A: Sure, why not.

Q: (L) Well, I am sure that you must be aware of the excitement yesterday with the confirmation of the information received some time ago about J***'s past incarnation as a pilot in Viet Nam...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, I would like to have a few more details about this G* R* K***. Is this, in fact, the individual who is incarnated as my son?

A: Probably, but up to you to discover so as to learn remember, its all just lessons.

Q: (L) Well, what I would like to do is get some information from you and then do a session with J*** and then compare the information, to have a sort of guideline to go by, would that be alright.

A: Okey dokey.

Q: (L) The first thing I want to ask is this: G* R* K***, the probable

individual, could you tell us what kind of plane he was flying?

A: EC 121.

Q: (L) How many other people were on board that plane?

A: 15.

Q: (L) And was that plane shot down?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) It did not just simply crash, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was it doing when it was shot down?

A: Combination reconnaissance and bombing.

Q: (L) Who was the pilot of the plane?

A: There were two.

Q: (L) What were their names?

A: G** and G**. The "Two G's."

Q: (L) Now, G** R**'s sister called me, what is her reaction to this information?

A: Anticipation.

Q: (L) What is she anticipating?

A: Reunion.

Q: (L) Because of this information, A**, of course, has inquired as to who she was in her last lifetime. So, could you tell me this?

A: Rebecca R***.

Q: (L) Where did she live?

A: Georgia.

Q: (L) What year was she born?

A: 1900.

Q: (L) When did she die in that lifetime?

A: 1963.

Q: (L) Is this the lifetime she recalled under hypnosis where she finds herself sitting and waiting and says that everyone is gone, has deserted her, she is alone?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the situation surrounding that? Why does she feel so abandoned and alone?

A: Alcoholism.

Q: (L) She was an alcoholic?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was she abandoned and left alone because of her alcoholism?

A: Husband problems.

Q: (L) She had problems with her husband because of the alcoholism or did the problems with husband cause the alcoholism?

A: Interwoven.

Q: (L) Did she have children in that lifetime?

A: One.

Q: (L) When was that child born?

A: 1919.

Q: (L) Is that child living today?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did she have any grandchildren?

A: Three.

Q: (L) Was the child a boy or girl?

A: Girl. Fonora Jean.

Q: (L) The next one I want to ask about is A***. Who was A*** in her last lifetime?

A: Have youu finished with J***?

Q: (L) Well, I guess I could ask a few more questions about J***.

What else could I ask?

A: Searing his lungs with flames.

Q: (L) Did that happen in the plane crash?

A: Immediately after missile strike.

Q: (L) Tell us more of what you are seeing at this moment.

A: Breathing in fire.

Q: (L) Was this the cause of death?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this the reason J*** has suffered from asthma?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And, you previously said the leg was torn off with the missile strike, is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are there any other injuries that occurred that he would be

experiencing backlash from at this time?

A: Spine severed 17 locations.

Q: (L) Does this cause him back pain?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Any other physical symptoms or experiences?

A: Psychological.

Q: (L) In this experience, how long after the missile struck did he actually leave the body?

A: 14 seconds.

Q: (L) It was pretty much instantaneous.

A: Close.

Q: (L) Still, under those circumstances, 14 seconds can be forever.

(F) No kidding. Time slows down to a standstill. (L) What were the last thoughts G*** R***

had before he left the body?

A: He thought of his family and his childhood home.

Q: (L) If I were to take J*** to the home G*** R*** grew up in, would he remember it?

A: That was only one of his homes.

Q: (L) Did he remember his earliest home?

A: Yes!

Q: (L) Was he particularly close to his sister, R***?

A: More close to brothers.

Q: (L) Is that...

A: Rivalries, other siblings were more assertive.

Q: (L) Anything else we need to know at this time?

A: Body remains were questionable.

Q: (L) They may have buried the wrong remains in G*** R***'s grave?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, what do you mean the "remains were questionable?"

A: All will say.

Q: (L) That is all you are going to say on that?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, that is real curious. Goodness gracious. Okay, I would like to know who A*** was in her last lifetime?

A: Luther Meinhardt.

Q: (L) Where did Luther M*** live?

A: Deutschland.

Q: (L) And what year was Luther M*** born in Deutschland?

A: 1904.

Q: (L) And when did Luther M*** die?

A: 1947.

Q: (L) What did Luther M*** die from?

A: Dysentery.

Q: (L) Was there some connection between Luther and me in that lifetime?

A: Was officer in Gestapo.

Q: (L) Did I know this officer in the Gestapo?

A: Not directly or by name.

Q: (L) Well, if I didn't know this person directly or by name, did this person have some effect on my life?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What effect did this person have on my life. What did they do?

A: Arrested husband.

Q: (L) And at the time my husband was arrested, what happened then?

A: Nothing of import.

Q: (L) What happened to the husband after he was arrested? Why was he arrested?

A: Jewish.

Q: (L) He was arrested because he was Jewish?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was I also Jewish?

A: No.

Q: (L) And how many children did I have?

A: Four.

Q: (L) What was the result of the arrest of my husband? Was he taken to a concentration camp, killed, or what?

A: Killed.

Q: (L) How was he killed?

A: Shot.

Q: (L) Was this the point at which I committed suicide by diving from a window?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, there were the four children; what then happened to the children?

A: Taken to camp "Orphanage."

Q: (L) What happened to the four of them there?

A: Different fates.

Q: (L) What was the oldest one's name?

A: Rita.

Q: (L) What happened to Rita?

A: Died in camp.

Q: (L) How old was Rita when she died in the camp?

A: 17.

Q: (L) What was the next oldest one's name?

A: Gerta.

Q: (L) What happened to Gerta?

A: Died in camp.

Q: (L) How old was Gerta when she died?

A: 15.

Q: (L) What was the next one's name?

A: Klaus.

Q: (L) What happened to Klaus?

A: Experimented upon, survived, lives in Austria or Holland.

Q: (L) Why does he live in one or the other?

A: Hard to decipher because he moves.

Q: (L) Does he move back and forth from one place to the other?

A: Has or does.

Q: (L) And Klaus is still living. When was Klaus born?

A: 1929.

Q: (L) What was the last name of the family?

A: Gers****.

Q: (L) What happened to the youngest child?

A: Ernst. Died 1987.

Q: (L) So, Ernst survived the camp. Are any of the children I have now reincarnations of my children then?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are there any ramifications of this situation that I need to deal with?

A: Watch karmic interaction with A***. You may have hidden anger.

Q: (L) But A*** is such a lovable baby. Why did she decide to come into my family if she was part of the Gestapo that destroyed my family?

A: Guilt.

Q: (L) She wanted to come in to assuage her guilt?

A: Was Gestapo, but intents were not evil, just "orders."

Q: (L) And who was my husband in that lifetime?

A: Gerhard.

Q: (L) And who is he in this lifetime, has he already reincarnated?

A: No.

Q: (L) Didn't you tell me that he had reincarnated and that he was

G** M***?

A: Yes, but has apparently passed and other entity told you, not us.

Q: (L) So, on the occasion when those questions were being asked,

the entity that was telling us that was a corrupted influence?

A: Not corrupted, just other.

Q: (L) Another of the Cassiopaens told me that?

A: Check records.

Q: (L) I don't understand. Well, since you brought that subject up,

are you intending to say that the entity in this person's body has

passed and another entity has

taken its place?

A: No. G** was husband, but other lifetime.

Q: (L) I see, I guess. Okay, well, where is the person who was my

husband in that lifetime? Is he still floating around somewhere?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay. What lifetime was it when G*** was my husband?

A: Before the last one.

Q: (L) What year was that lifetime?

A: 1800's..

Q: (L) In that particular lifetime, what was the karmic interaction or dynamics?

A: Husband and wife. Deutschland, Prussia.

Q: (L) What was his name?

A: Gunther Steinb***.

Q: (L) What was my name in that lifetime?

A: Wilhelmina.

Q: (L) Did we have any children?

A: No.

Q: (L) What was Gunther Steinb***'s occupation?

A: Solderer.

Q: (L) He was a worker with solder?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I didn't know they had solder in that time. Sounds like a totally boring life. Did anything dramatic or interesting happen in that life?

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) My current husband and I seemingly have very strong karma together. What is the source of this karma?

A: Were lovers in Persia.

Q: (L) And that was in the 1600s as we have been told before, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do I have any particular karma toward or with any of my children that is outstanding? Any one or two children with outstanding karma?

A: A***.

Q: (L) What about A***?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who was A*** in her last lifetime?

A: B*** Jones.

Q: (L) When did B*** Jones die?

A: 1889

Q: (L) When was B*** Jones born?

A: 1803.

Q: (L) And do all of my children have strong connections to me in terms of affection or karma or whatever?

A: As always.

Q: (L) When was the last lifetime F*** and I were together?

A: 1700's.

Q: (L) Who was F*** in the 1700s?

A: Bavarian landowner's son.

Q: (L) Who was I in this lifetime?

A: Daughter.

Q: (L) I was F***'s daughter?

A: No, sister.

Q: (L) Was this the same lifetime when I was married to G***?

A: No. Spent 3 lifetimes in what is now Germany.

Q: (L) Was my mother with me in that lifetime?

A: No.

Q: (L) In that lifetime as Bavarian landowner's children, what was F***'s name?

A: Heinrig.

A: Sheila.

A: Were sheltered.

A: Piano and harp.

A: Close.

A: Read.

A: Muenchen near. South of there. On Braunau.

A: Castle.

Q: (L) What was my name?

Q: (L) What did we do in that lifetime? Argue?

Q: (L) Any exceptional talents or abilities?

Q: (L) So, all I did was sit around and play the piano and harp all the time?

Q: (L) And read books? What did F*** do, smoke cigars and gaze out the window?

Q: (L) Must have been nice, F***. What area of Bavaria was this?

Q: (L) Was this a very large house?

Q: (L) Sounds better all the time. Is the castle still standing?

Q: (L) Would we know that castle by name?

A: Yes.

A: No.

Q: (L) What was our last name, surname, family name?

A: Von Endersohn.

Q: (L) Did we live long and fulfilling and happy lives?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Did we experience tragedy?

A: Was turbulent era.

Q: (L) Well, how old was I when I died?

A: 43.

Q: (L) How old was F*** when he died?

A: 43.

Q: (L) Were we twins?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who was older, me or him?

A: Year apart.

Q: (L) What did he die from?

A: Heart attack.

Q: (L) What did I die from?

A: Pneumonia.

Q: (L) Did we die still living in our castle?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did either of us have any children?

A: No. Were sheltered from turbulence directed at wealthy.

Q: (L) How were we sheltered from this turbulence?

A: Kept isolated. Never married.

Q: (L) Well, I guess that is one way to shelter yourself from turbulence, just never go out. We just sat around, played the piano and harp and read books. That

sounds like a pretty ideal existence to me. Did we ride horses too?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I guess we worked hard to entertain ourselves. (F) That must be why we both yearn for security, peaceful reading and so on. (L) I have always wanted to

live in Europe. Would I be happy doing so?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) (F) Well, that is probably why you yearn to live in Europe, because you spent 3 lifetimes in that area. (L) If I used hypnosis, could I improve my piano

playing? Also, would I be able to automatically play the harp?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Has it ever been done before?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) The other night, on New Year's Eve, you said there was a whole group of celestial visitors, and, among these you included my great-grandmother, Laura, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, does this mean that she has not gone into the light or can people come who have done so?

A: Latter.

Q: (L) I would like to know what my grandmother thinks of being dead?

A: Relief.

Q: (L) Well, I think that one of the things that made her hang on so long was that she was worried about me. I think about her a lot.

When I do, is she aware of it?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Now, getting back to the idea of walk-ins, this is an idea that Ruth Montgomery promulgated, does this ever happen?

A: Rarely.

Q: (L) What about the case of the individual known as Lobsang Rampa? Was Lobsang Rampa a walk-in?

A: No.

Q: (L) What was the source of the material Lobsang wrote about in his books?

A: An active imagination.

Q: (L) So, Lobsang's books were basically his imagination and were not channeled in any way?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is there a possibilty that he channeled some of that

information?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I sent out a batch of mail today, I sent a copy to M*** F*** with a cover letter etc. I am curious as to whether this will open his eyes in any way to the fact

that what is going on with us is far more interesting than what is going on with S***?

A: Doubtful.

Q: (L) I also sent a copy of it to L*** S*** and a copy to this metaphysical group over here on 54 and a copy to J*** and G***

B***... How will M*** N*** react to our information?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Are you going to give me any indication about how any of these people are going to react to any of this information? Can you look into the future and give

me any idea of what I can expect from the different people?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) As far as I can see, having found out about the network, until I can get an access line, it seems that our use of this network is going to be severely limited.

A: Look into 800 number.

Q: (L) Well, in order to get an 800 number, I would have to get the

company to do it. I'll look into it, but I don't think so. Now, this person

on the network,

IrishSir, I have basically decided that I am not going to respond to him because he is very offensive in his responses. It is as though he is attempting to draw me into a situation where he can attack. Is this course of action acceptable?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is there anything I could say to this guy that would have an impact on him?

A: Of course.

Q: (L) Give me a clue as to what approach to take?

A: Up to you to learn communication with challenging subjects.

Q: (L) The other night when we were talking about Jesus, I asked if there was any historical person we knew who resembled him and said you were scanning.

A: No.

Q: (L) What was Jesus actual name?

A: Jesinavarah.

Q: (L) What is the source of A***'s aversion to what I do and think?

A: Different orientation.

Q: (L) And what is her orientation?

A: Material.

Q: (L) Is A*** a 4th density candidate?

A: Open.

Q: (L) We have been having a lot of very unusual cloud shapes and formations. What is the source of this...

A: Upper level wind convergence.

Q: (L) When this occurs, does it represent anything from other dimensions? Or is it something to do with EM wave formations from the earth?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) In other words, can these upper level winds and strange cloud patterns be 4th, 5th or 6th density interactions?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Could these cloud patterns be a result of strange electromagnetic patterns on the earth such as those that presage earthquakes and volcanic eruptions?

A: Can.

Q: (L) Do we have an upcoming volcanic eruption or earthquake in the, say, next ten days?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Which?

A: Earthquake. Andes. 7.6 Peru.

Q: (L) Is there anything we need to know before we shut down for the night?

A: No.

Q: (L) What time of day was G*** R*** born?

A: a.m. 6:21.

Q: (L) I apologize for asking so many personal questions, but this thing about J*** has definitely given a lot of credibility to the source here.

A: Goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 7, 1995 F***, Laura, TR, JR, V, D, T

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. Victim V***. [Laughter]

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Powder.

Q: [Powder added to board] (L) Now, I guess you'll want aftershave too.

A: Aftershave, please.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Lomarra.

Q: (L) Are you a discarnate?

A: No.

Q: (L) What or who are you?

A: Light being.

Q: (L) And where are you communicating from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We have a few interesting questions tonight. I think the first thing on everybody's mind is the strange events during the night and early morning hours,

reported by TR and JR compared with events that happened that

John said that he experienced and also, TR's dad, and also

something woke A*** up with a start

and I was awakened with a strange feeling. We are a little bit curious

about this event, this occurrence, and we would like to have some information on it. What exactly was it?

A: Thunder.

Q: (L) It seemed to be an extraordinarily massive strike, and it seemed to have been heard at a great distance in several directions. Where, in fact, did this lightning bolt strike?

A: Cell was uniformly structured throughout region.

Q: (T) So we all heard that particular blast because of that?

A: No. Each zone received similar EM profile, thus one particularly heavily charged event in each zone.

Q: (L) What is an EM profile?

A: Electromagnetic.

Q: (L) Was there any particular significance to this type of blast since it is not something any of us has experienced in our immediate memory. Is there any implication to this blast in terms of 4th density activity?

A: You have, and yes, as always.

Q: (L) Since this was such a boomer, what exactly was going on on 4th density that produced a boomer like this?

A: Overlapping densities, lasting approximately 1.3 seconds, as you measure time i.e.: for 1.3 seconds, you lived completely in 4th density.

Q: (T) So this was a significant event for us to have noticed?

A: The noticing was more significant than the event.

Q: (V) Can I ask... so every time there is... am I wrong in assuming that every time there is thunder there is a mix of 4th density? (L) No, no. (V) It's just this one

time? (T) What about if you didn't notice? I didn't hear it. (T) What was the answer? (L) The noticing was more important than the event. (T) So it was important that we were aware that something had happened...

A: You did at another level of consciousness.

Q: (L) Did this event have anything to do with A***'s experience this morning of being awakened by a rustling in her room and thinking that she heard a squeaky voice calling her name?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, what was it that she experienced?

A: 4th density "resident."

Q: (L) And what kind of 4th density resident was this?

A: Om.

Q: (L) Who is Om. (V) Is it a name? (T) Is Om the name of the being?

A: Type.

Q: (L) What is a type Om?

A: You would rather not know!

Q: (L) No, I would rather know. If something is going to be visiting A*** in her bedroom, I definitely want to know who or what it is.

A: Who says this will be regular event?

Q: (V) So, in other words, if it is not going to happen all the time, don't worry about it, is that right?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) This was just a one time event?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Was the reason A*** was so aware of this is because she is psychically open when she is asleep?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Is there anything she needs to do to control her psychic openness in order not to be harmed?

A: Why control something beneficial?

Q: (V) Well, it's just that Laura was concerned because you know...

(T) Is this something that we all encounter every now and again?

A: Three of you have... no, make that five. TR, T**, Frank, D***, Laura.

Q: (D) The thumps that I hear in my house, this is not my grandmother, is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) Are these visitors?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) What can you tell me about that?

A: What do you want to know?

Q: (D) Are these Cassiopaeans?

A: We do not "Thump." [laughter]

Q: (L) What is causing the thumping phenomenon in D***'s house.

A: 5th and 4th visitors of varying description your many activities have attracted.

Q: (T) Are they harmful? (D) My many activities like reading...

psychic readings? (L) No, no, stop. Are these beings in general STS or STO oriented?

A: STS.

Q: (L) So, varying activities of D***'s have attracted them. What initial activities did D*** do that opened the doorway for this type of activity?

A: Networking.

Q: (L) Networking with who or what?

A: Her recent contacts.

Q: (L) With who or what?

A: People.

Q: (L) Who, specifically? (D) Are we talking about E** P***?

A: That is one.

Q: (D) M*** T***?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) J***H***?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Laura and F***?

A: No.

Q: (D) P*** K***?

A: No.

Q: (D) Anyone from the church?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) B***?

A: No.

Q: (D) D*** W***?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) Did it start with my association with D*** W**?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) Was that the first time?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) How can I stop these visits?

A: Complicated.

Q: (D) Where do I start. What is the first step? (L) Well, you have an EM opening. Closing that would be the first step.

A: You have begun already.

Q: (D) With reading. (T) By asking?

A: Yes. Yes.

Q: (D) What is the next step?

A: This is not a "step by step process."

Q: (L) Is it that she is going to have to have knowledge and awareness?

A: The light is knowledge, which is protection.

Q: (L) I guess that means that you need to visualize light around

yourself and your house. (D) I guess some sage and holy water...

(L) No, no, no, no, no rituals.

Knowledge. The power of the mind only. (T) If she stops associating with P*** and group will this be a good step in the right direction?

A: We do not condone recommendations for friendships and associations; that is free will.

Q: (L) So, they are not going to tell you who to associate with, it is your own choice. (J) But, now that you have the knowledge, you can make an informed choice.

(D) Well, there is no choice... that is it.

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) I would like to bring up before we get sidetracked, that we have T*** with us this evening and...

A: Hi T***.

Q: (L) T*** has a couple of questions he would like to ask about moving and his direction in life, this will be brief. So, I will just let him ask his questions.

A: Now you are beginning to see what happens when you let emotions take over, T***. We warned you in a subtle way.

Q: (T) What do I need to do to get myself back on track on a spiritual path?

A: We were talking directly to you with the last 2 answers.

Q: (T) Did you get some kind of a warning?

A: Do you remember, T***.

Q: (T) No, I don't remember the warning.

A: Okay, now think carefully, access memories of first day of "union."

Q: (T) Are you talking about my relationship with A***?

A: We were being discreet.

Q: (L) You blabbed it out, they were being discreet. Did you get some kind of warning? (V) Did you get any "gut" feelings? (L) Have you not learned that your relationship is taking you away from your spiritual path? (D) Did she ask you to give up anything? (V) Did the relationship make you feel uncomfortable? (D) Did it give you negative thoughts about spirituality?

A: Let T*** figure it out. This is rather of a private nature.

Q: (T) Okay. Well, I'm thinking of...

A: T*** has a tendency to be rebellious and secretive.

Q: (J) Well, that's not such a bad combination. (T) Yeah, I'm working on that... (V) We all have our crosses to bear... (L) T*** now has a plan where he is going to... his relationship has led to other situations that have caused unpleasantness in his life; he is now going to travel half-way across the country to escape this...

A: Repeating syndrome.

Q: (T) No matter where you go, there YOU are. (L) The scenery may change, but you will be the same with the same problems until you change yourself. (T) It is really because I know I can support myself better out there and I know that we can support ourselves better out

there.

A: How do you know that?

Q: (T) Because I have checked with the papers, I have looked at what is out there... There's more jobs out there, there's more apartments, more opportunity, better chance to really get ahead....

(L) Who are you trying to convince?

A: Really???

Q: (T) I just feel like it's time for a change.

A: You have felt that way often before.

Q: (T) Okay, let me ask this: could I have some kind of place out there, do something that needs to be done out there?

A: Many have lived under the illusion that relocation improves destiny. All have failed.

Q: (L) If you can't succeed where you are, you probably won't succeed anywhere else. (J) You always carry yourself with you wherever you go. If you are what's

wrong, moving doesn't change that. (L) And, in fact, it can make things worse. (T) Yeah, you lose a lot because you lose your connections and contacts, your

support system, your network, everything. (T) Well, part of it is that I just want to go. (L) Maybe wanting to go is part of your problem. (J) Are you running away?

(T) No. (L) Is ***_ running away?

A: [T*** gets on board.] Yes.

Q: (L) Is there anything you can tell T***....

A: The community he is considering is much more 3rd density. It is not metaphysically oriented.

Q: (L) In other words, if he moves, he will get more in the soup?
[break for discussion] T*** thinks he can make it work... comments please.

A: Well, this plan is related to and contingent on shaky emotional considerations. His relationship is unstable and that is at the root of the issue.

Q: (T) What do I have to do to make the relationship stable? (V) Oh, the youngsters! "We are going to make this square peg fit into this round hole no matter what!"

A: Open.

Q: (T) Can you give me a hint as to what I need to do... (L) What they are saying is that you can't make this relationship stable... (J) Either it is or it isn't.

A: Let T*** decide.

Q: (T) Let me just ask this... can I make this relationship stable?

A: Discover. But moving won't accomplish this.

Q: (T) I know I can make this work, but should I stay here?

A: Better chance of survival of the relationship if you remain and work things out.

Q: (T) But her best friend is out there...

A: Friendships are not stable with this one. (A***)

Q: (L) They are saying A*** is not capable of a stable friendship and

that may extend to relationships. (T) Can I help her attain spirituality or a level of enlightenment?

A: What we told you with the first answer applies. Does not have to be painful.

Q: (D) I have been married twice. The day before I was to marry the man who I thought was wonderful, of course, I was told that no one was going to make me marry him, and that if I wanted to I could change my mind. I had reservations but I did not feel that I could back out because the wedding was already set. And it turned out to be a very destructive marriage and divorce. So, what I am saying to you is that if everything is not perfect about your mate, in terms of your expectations and needs, if there is anything that you think you can or have to change about this person, or that involvement with you will change, you are wrong. You can't change them, they won't change, and the relationship will deteriorate destructively.

If you are now asking what you have to do to "make" it work, it is already on the road to destruction. It is never too late to come to your senses and back out.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there a past life or karmic tie between T*** and A***?

A: As always. It is up to him to discover. He is rebellious and is not listening. We have given much, now it is up to him.

Q: (L) Is anyone in this room not rebellious? (Chorus) I am! (L) Have we not all learned the hard way? (Chorus) I certainly have... yes...

(V) We have all learned the lesson we see T*** facing. It's easy for

us to sit back and know the end result because we have all been through it before. It's easy for us to tell him to back away and rethink because we have all been forced to do it but we need to remember how painful it was to us at the time and how we all thought it was the end of the world. (L) Yes. We all thought that ending destructive relationships was the hardest thing in the world to do... other people gave us advice when we were younger like we are advising T*** now, and we didn't take it... (L) But how much easier on us it would have been if we had the wisdom then to do what we see now...

(Chorus) Amen!

A: Real love is not strictly hormonal.

Q: (T) So, what they are saying is that I can make this work here but I can't make it work there? (L) No, T***, the chances are not good either way, but you have something of a chance here with a good support system and your metaphysical network. There, it is certain to fail and then you will be in emotional turmoil, probably broke, and stuck far away from everybody. (V) There is not a pat answer on your relationship; they just said if you stay here, it has a better chance. They didn't say that if you stay, you definitely will succeed... And, if you are seeking spirituality right now, it is definitely a bad move to make...

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Going back to the event of this morning, when J*** related his experience of it to me, he said that when he opened his eyes that

the light looked yellow... (V)

I noticed the discoloration too... (J) Was that related to the event?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) What caused the light to change color?

A: Leftover 4th density effects.

Q: (L) Is this something that is going to be happening more and more as we move to 4th density?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this electromagnetic charging of the atmosphere, I am assuming that is what it is, and that it is occurring as part of the shifting of densities...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If it is an electromagnetic charging of the atmosphere, is this charging coming about because of this oncoming wave and effects that we are beginning to feel more and more of, are they part of the wave, its presence or approach?

A: It is a buildup, similar to the early effects preceding the arrival of a sea wave.

Q: (T) Are the extremely high winds they have been experiencing in North Carolina and California and the earthquakes in Japan all related to this?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Yes. The media is playing that down... 140 mile an hour winds up in the Carolina's and out in California they were hitting 160 miles an hour winds. (L) Well, they told us we were going to have really

weird weather. (T) There was another earthquake in Japan today.

This has been ongoing for the last couple of weeks. Japan is supposed to go. (V) Sylvia Brown was on a talk show. Sylvia Brown is known as a highly aware psychic. How do you feel about her psychic abilities?

A: Okay.

Q: (V) She had said that there was going to be a big earthquake in Alaska... a huge one... what can you tell us about this?

A: One of many events of the buildup lasting years, as you measure time.

Q: (V) That's interesting because I followed Sylvia Brown for a number of years. (L) Let me ask this: I got a letter from Piers A. and he was giving me the big pooh pooh and....

A: Piers is misguided.

Q: (L) Well, my question about this is, in addition to that really revolting letter I got from that creep on the network, my feeling about this is: I really want these people to open their eyes, will they?

A: Those who will, will.

Q: (T) Look at it this way, you have an open enough mind to allow those who have their minds closed to keep them closed. You have tried, you don't have to take it any further. (L) You guys said that we were going to have a whole big, bodacious bunch more of UFO activity this year, is that correct? 1995

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) And I guess it has already started because some guy in Michigan filmed a UFO in broad daylight and they showed it on the news three days in a row and I don't think they were being snide in their comments... (F) Yes they were. I saw it on channel 13 and they were being definitely snide. (T) And those guys lost their network affiliation, too! (L) That fellow in Michigan, could you identify that craft for us and who it belonged to?

A: It was the Grays.

Q: (L) Now, are the Grays going to allow themselves to be seen more and more in 3rd density in the upcoming years.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there a reason behind this exposure?

A: All of these events are related to that with which you are now familiar.

Q: (L) This is part of their movement to land on the planet, interact with human beings, say, via the media... (T) They are already landing on the planet...

A: No, for all is related to approach of oncoming wave, what the details are will remain to be seen.

Q: (L) By the way, T***, your information about the bases in Appalachia happens to have been confirmed. (T) Are there military bases in the Appalachian mountains?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Hidden ones?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are they for the subjugation of the U.S. when they start the implement the final stages of the New World Order in this country?

A: Remains to be seen.

Q: (L) Do they actually have buildings or places set up in this country to be crematoriums and labor camps as I have read about in several articles?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) When do they intend to initiate this plan?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Last I heard was March of 1995. (V) Goodness gracious. (L) I have been saying for years now after doing the charts that 95 is going to be one strange year. (V) A lot of other people are saying that too. (D) There is supposed to be something big, some big organization fall... (L) If we sat here and visualized a clockwise vortex of light and energy, would it greatly enhance the energy flow?

A: Not necessary any longer.

Q: (V) Last night I all of a sudden got a flash to do a Tarot reading. Now, I hadn't done this in months because I know it is not a super clear channel, but, I had the overwhelming feeling that it was okay to do this. Was the reading I did for myself last night a valid and factual true reading?

A: If you wish it to be.

Q: (V) Well, I was hoping with the reading that I was drawing on your

energy, was I?

A: You do not cards to "draw on our energy." Your strong feeling was to meditate for information. You misinterpreted it as a need for Tarot. Cards can confuse, meditation never does.

Q: (V) Well, they were nice cards and I threw a spread this morning that was beautiful... the last card was the moon card... and in my perception of that card I haven't been able to signify whether that meant psychic energy or deception... what was the meaning within my perception?

A: We have given enough personal data for this session.

Q: (T) What is a good way to meditate?

A: The way that feels "effortless" for you.

Q: (V) Okay, if we are getting off of personal stuff here, and moving on to more generalized... I would like to know... there is a common knowledge kind of thing among metaphysical people that when a soul is born onto the planet, that soul, that little baby, has infinite knowledge, and as we grow and learn we were conditioned to lose our knowledge, is this true?

A: No.

Q: (L) How could a baby have infinite knowledge, it only has imprint of its past life experiences. (V) You have heard that also...

A: That is nonsense.

Q: (V) That's fine... I was just... I'm sure you've heard that...

A: Souls are not "born" into this planet. Souls were never born! And,

will never die!

Q: (V) I understand, my question was loose; I'm sorry. (D) Are there any new souls being created?

A: Just answered if you use your head. D*** does not know the real concept of "time."

Q: (D) Well, that is a concept that is very difficult for me. (L) Well, for everybody. We can talk about it and play with it... but there really is no time. It's an illusion, it's a lie... (T) It's part of the 3rd density world

we have created... (D) I'm trying real hard... (F) Okay, let me give you an example: Take yourself off the planet, take yourself farther away so you can't see the sun anymore except as a speck. (D)

Okay, I'm there... (F) Now you are floating out there in space... there is no direction, everything is just out from you... there is no up or down or sideways... nothing... You see stars every way you look, but there is no point of orientation...

Now, being no longer on the planet, the sun doesn't rise and the sun doesn't set... you have no watch or clock... how do you know what was before and what was after? (T) Have you ever heard of people who go down into caves to do research experiments, and they come out thinking that only 45 days have passed when it has really been 65 or a hundred... because time slows down and virtually stops.

Time is a human concept. (F) I read the book about the Barbara Mackle abduction. She was kidnapped by a guy who put her into an underground coffin with gadgets to help her survive, and she was

buried... she thought, when she was pulled out, 83 hours later, she thought she had only been in there one night. (L) Let's ask this question: In a state where there are no artificial considerations such as the delineation of night and day, in such a state, what would be the natural cycle of the human physical body in terms of, say, sleeping or eating, and refer this back to our concept of time. In other words, how long would we naturally stay awake, and then how long would we naturally sleep if we were not constrained by artificial time references, in a general sense?

A: Your entire existence would be radically different and would not cycle in the same ways at all.

Q: (L) Can you tell us how it would?

A: It depends on the environment.

Q: (L) So, we are so interactive with our environment that we almost can't separate ourselves from it, is that what you are saying?

A: Close.

Q: (L) If our solar system motion was such that, according to our present time delineations, we had 48 hours of daylight and 48 hours of night, would there be a concomitant extension of lifetime in the same terms?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Sitchen has an interesting idea about his theorized planet Nebiru, that their solar year is 3,600 of our years, and, therefore, for every one year of their life,

3,600 years pass on earth, and therefore a being who theoretically was on such a planet, one with a 3,600 year orbit, would live many multiple thousands of years.

Is this a valid concept insofar as it goes?

A: That is a confused cross conceptualization.

Q: (L) Now, is that confusion as I presented it, or confusion as Sitchen theorized it?

A: It's the whole gang.

Q: (T) We have to remember that time is only relative to earth, and it came about the way it is now only because of mathematics based on base 10 counting system. If you go to the moon, time is not reflected in the same way, if you have to measure it, as it is here.

We use earth time on the moon. If we were to go to Mars, Mars time would be different. It is all based on rotation and orbit, which is only one way of doing it. As an example, not exactly having to do with time, but the idea of pi, 3.1416. On the SETI program they send out pi on a radio program saying: "Intelligent life will understand pi because pi is a basic idea in circular mathematics." You have to be able to figure pi in order to calculate circumference and diameter and so on in circles and arcs. So, I ask, what is the good of sending out pi in base ten when, say, the Grays only have 8 digits on their fingers? What is pi in base 8? 3.1416 means absolutely nothing to someone who is working in another system base.

A: Grays are cyber genetic beings, therefore they use mathematics they are programmed to use.

Q: (T) You all missed the point. I understand that Grays are...

A: No, we did not. Why do you look "up" when talking to us?

Q: (L) Well, where should we look?

A: Anywhere.

Q: (L) Okay now, the Grays are programmed to use mathematics. I am assuming that they are programmed to use the mathematics of the Lizard beings, their creators, is that correct?

A: Variable.

Q: (L) Well, the question I am trying to get at here is, what base do the Lizards use?

A: The Lizards have a form of mathematics you would not even begin to understand.

Q: (L) Well, I would imagine so. Now, if a line is defined as the movement of a point in a single direction and a plane is defined as a line moving at right angles to itself, and the 3rd dimension is defined as a plane moving at right angles to itself, and the 4th dimension is defined as a three dimensional object moving at right angles to itself, then what we are talking about in 4th density, something that we simply cannot grasp. If we look at a 3 D apple, we are only seeing a slice, so to speak, of a 4th dimensional object. If we could see the apple in its true, 4th dimensional state, we would see something, probably more like a long, red tubular type thing that goes onto infinity. Is this a correct assessment?

A: Close.

Q: (T) And then there is 5th, 6th and 7th density levels. The whole point is to demonstrate that time doesn't exist and is irrelevant. It could be defined in any countless numbers of ways.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Look at the Mayans... they counted in base 20. (T) Once you remove all references to time, it slows down and eventually stops.

(J) Yes, look at what happens to those who are in sensory deprivation chambers. (T) Exactly. (L) An imploding infinity, so to speak.

A: If you were out in space, you might sleep for thousands of years or remain "awake" for millions of "years."

Q: (T) This refers back to F***'s explanation of floating in space along with how time might be perceived without reference points.

A: It really does not matter, because you would not be under the same illusion that "Time" even exists.

Q: (L) Let me ask this: I am kind of drifting into another subject, but we are talking about being in space. We talked at one point, I believe, of the matrices of the various planets and our perceptions of the planets in our solar system, and these matrices being almost like a doorway to another density, and that if we were in the proper dimensional mode that we would see the other planets of our own solar system quite differently from how we see them in our third density mode, and that we would, in fact, be able to look upon Venus, which manifests in 3rd density

as a pretty hellish place, with temperatures 900 degrees or thereabouts, and we would find it to be something else altogether with beings inhabiting it, is this correct.

A: Yes. Beings live absolutely everywhere in one realm or another.

Q: (L) Are the beings who live on the planet Venus aware of us on the planet Earth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are there beings also living on Mars?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are they aware of us?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are the beings on all the other planets in our solar system aware of us here, on planet Earth?

A: Yes, because they are all of higher density.

Q: (L) Why is it that the Earth seems to be the lower density planet and we seem to be kind of left out in the cold, so to speak. They know of us, but we can't perceive them. Why is this? Why are we singled out for this? (D) Was earth created after all the others?

A: NO, no, no.

Q: (T) Are they interacting with us?

A: Okay, stop, whoa! A review session follows: Who is 1st density?

Q: (L) Rocks and minerals, right?

A: And?

Q: (L) Plants?

A: Yes. Now, what awareness do you suppose they have of you?

Q: (L) What awareness do rocks and plants have of US?! Oh, dear

God! (V) That's an interesting way to put it. An excellent example.

(T) When we ask why higher beings have awareness of us but we

are not aware of them, we need to ask what awareness beings

lower than us have of us. (J) Obviously no more than we have of 4th

density. (T) But when you play music to a plant, it has some

awareness because it makes it grow better. (L) But music is not a

being. (T) It's an energy wave. (J) Wait a minute... what they are

saying is: they have no more awareness of us than we, as 3rd

density beings, have of 4th density beings. (T) Does this mean that

they interact with us the way we interact with plants?

A: Who is "on" 2nd level?

Q: (L) Animals. (T) Insects, lower life forms.

A: Now, think carefully, what level of awareness, and more

importantly, understanding, do they have of you?

Q: (L) Well, I guess they are aware of us in some way, but they don't

understand us... (T) Some do at some point... (T) They understand

us to a certain extent...

(F) But their understanding is entirely different from our

understanding of them. In other words, they see these big hulking

beings, but they don't know what's going on. (L) Was Ouspensky's

explanation of how animals perceive humans very close to the truth?

A: Close. Now, what about 1st level understanding and perception of

2nd level?

Q: (L) Okay, 1st density, minerals and plants... now rocks and minerals combine with plants through growing actions, water dissolution, erosion, and so on, they have a real limited existence. And what happens is that mostly animals come along and eat them.

(F) Bees pollinate flowers. (L) Different kinds of animals live in trees.

(T) Some animals live in the ground and in caves. (T) So, rocks and minerals and plants have a really limited understanding of the animals above them which interact with them in various ways.

A: Yes, and you have a limited understanding of the densities above you.

Q: (L) Well, that is still begging the question, my question was... (T) As an example, today we all experienced something we call thunder, but we were all aware that it was something more. Something happened in 4th density that we experienced in a certain way, and it was a limited understanding of that level.

A: Laura, unblock, do rocks and plants "see" you?

Q: (J) Probably not. (D) We don't really know. (T) We see the 3rd density manifestations of 1st density objects. We don't see the 1st density perception of itself. So, how do we see the 4th density manifestations, they see us on a 4th density level... not necessarily as we perceive ourselves.

A: T***, you are making rapid progress. Laura better watch her Butt!

[laughter]

Q: (V) So, I am curious... what do rocks look like to each other? (L)

Let's ask. What do rocks see when they look at each other?

A: They sense each other.

Q: (L) What example of our sensory apparatus would be close to an example of what a rock senses when it is aware of another rock?

A: That is a cross conceptualization and will not work.

Q: (L) So there is no way we can interpret what a rock senses. Well, another 1st density example is plants. We know that plants can react positively to certain persons and negatively to others. They have experimented with hooking them up to polygraph machines and measured these responses. (J) They also react to music... (T) Third density reactions...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If plants interact with each other, do they feel, say, fondness for one another?

A: Something akin to that.

Q: (L) Does it hurt a plant when we eat it?

A: Does it hurt you when a "Lizzie" eats you?

Q: (T) Yes, you see, on 4th density... we are on 3rd density and we eat 1st and 2nd density, the 4th density eats us. (D) If we hurt plants by eating them like the Lizzies hurt us when they eat us, how are we to survive without eating?

A: When you no longer crave physicality, you no longer need to "eat."

Q: (L) So part of the "fall" into the physical existence and part of the Edenic story of the whole business, "you shall eat by the sweat of your brow," has to do with being physical and needing to eat?

A: Lucifer, "The fallen Angel." This is you.

Q: (L) So, "falling" means going into physical existence wherein you must feed on other life, other beings, is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) When plants feed on 1st level beings such as rocks and water and so forth, do the 1st density beings feel pain?

A: That is redundant. We have already covered this.

Q: (T) So when a plant absorbs nutrients.... (L) Well, a plant is the same density as minerals, so it is almost like... (T) Like two separate entities becoming one? (V)

Like Jeffrey Dahmer... [laughter] (L) My bologne has a first name...

(LM) Minerals dissolve in water and are then absorbed by the plant, what pain could there be in this?

A: Subjective, L. M..

Q: (L) Maybe the dissolution of, say, phosphate in water, is a "death" to it...

A: Close. You limit when you perceive on 3rd level only and think that your perception is all there is.

Q: (L) So, in other words, we should be able to perceive on 1st and 2nd as well as 3rd while working on 4th level understanding?

A: No. Work on 4th, 5th and 6th.

Q: (L) Is it not also beneficial to understand the 1st and 2nd density levels as well, just simply for the exercise in understanding that which is below us?

A: Strive always to rise.

Q: (V) Haven't we already done our 1st and 2nd level work as evolving souls?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) So there is no reason to step back. (T) Who eats the Lizzies on the 4th level?

A: No one. 4th is the last density for full manifestation of STS.

Q: (T) So, beings on the 5th and 6th level exist in pure energy?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) The 4th level is the last for full STS. Does that mean that the 5th level, which you have described as the "contemplative" level... what is the state of existence of a STS being on the 5th level?

A: Souls of 1,2,3, and 4 go to 5th.

Q: (T) So 5th level is where they go to while waiting to go back to one of the 4 for their next incarnation?

A: Exactly.

Q: (T) That is why it's called the contemplation level. You go and think about what you have done. (T) What about souls on 6th density? (L) Are there 6th density STS beings?

A: No, when you get to 6th you no longer need to recycle.

Q: (L) But still, is there an STS experience at 6th density, like the 6th

density Orions?

A: These are only reflections of individuals, not unified entities.

These reflections exist for balance. They are not whole entities, just thought forms.

Q: (L) Are these 6th density beings what the Bible describes as a "gathering" of angels as in the story of Job where "Lucifer" came in before the Lord...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, there are STS and STO at 6th density which balance?

And they are just there, they exist?

A: Reflection for balance.

Q: (L) Is there any kind of heirarchy to this thing? Do these beings come before some kind of "Grand Council" and make plans and discuss things, and make decisions and implement them?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, how do things happen? Do things just sort of happen as a natural interaction of things and energies?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) If we are on the 3rd density and you are working with us and we are striving to make 4th density, at the same time are you, at 6th density, striving to reach 7th?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is helping us, helping you to reach 7th density? (V) Are there

others at higher densities working with you as you are working with us?

A: No, we all reach 7th level together.

Q: (L) So, in other words, you guys are trying to bring us up and everybody else is coming up, and when all the pieces are back together, we then go to 7th, is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So that is your purpose in helping us?

A: It's a natural process.

Q: (T) Will our function be, when we are at 6th density, to help others on 3rd, as you are doing?

A: Yes. We are you in the future.

Q: (T) When more than 50 per cent of the souls reach 6th density in preparation to go to 7th density, will all the rest of them automatically manifest into that density?

A: Not correct concept. You are using 3rd density "Brotherhood" inspired mathematical calculations and ideas.

Q: (J) So, there are no percentages involved in it. (T) So, we have to get every single soul up there. (V) I don't think it is as much that as that you can't apply 3rd density mathematics to that level. (T) Let's say a majority.

A: No. Still using 3rd density mathematics.

Q: (L) Okay, what criteria constitutes the means of this ultimate translation into 7th density?

A: The lessons completed.

Q: (J) Okay. (T) When all the souls transition to 7th density, will all the souls be integrated into one soul?

A: Close.

Q: (T) So that is why we have to get everybody, because we all become one on 7th density. (D) What will we then do to change the game and make it interesting again?

A: Don't have to "do" anything, has, will, is!!!

Q: (L) The fellow who wrote the Ultimate Frontier, was he channeling that information or did those events he described actually take place?

A: Yes and yes.

Q: (L) Was he, in fact, the reincarnation of King David as he claimed?

A: If he prefers.

Q: (L) He lost me when he went off on his thing about women and that souls reincarnated as only one sex. (J) No, that's not so and I think switching sex has a lot to do with homosexuality. (L) Yes. (T) But I do think that a soul has a tendency to be more of one than the other.

A: No.

Q: (L) I think it ends up being balanced.

A: It is all just lessons.

Q: (J) Does the human state of sexuality, such as homosexuality,

have something to do with changing sexes from one lifetime to another?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (L) Of all the modes of sexual expression, which one is more likely to advance one to 4th density more rapidly?

A: Total celibacy.

Q: (D) Well then I'm okay! [laughter] (V) Can you explain why total celibacy?

A: Because you are then "letting go" of the cravings for physicality.

Q: (T) It is a 3rd density act which entices you to 3rd density. (L) Okay, now, what is the second most likely for advancement?

[laughter] (D) We have me taken care of, now we're going to get you taken care of! (J) In order of importance... [laughter]

A: Does it matter?

Q: (D) It does to Laura, would you please answer? (L) I suppose that everyone should get to the point that they would simply desire to be totally celibate and totally let go of all physical things and so forth, but, we have left to us, at this point, heterosexuality, homosexuality, bisexuality and multisexuality [laughter] (D) We also have the ability to take pleasure in our physical bodies in those forms of sexuality. We have the ability to have pleasure in the flesh and they can't. And, what I have read, is that they envy that. (L) Is that true, that you envy our physicality?

A: No. Not in the least!

Q: (L) I have read that when you are at the higher spiritual levels

that you can do a spiritual merge which is better than orgasm. Is that true?

A: Why do you need orgasm of any kind?

Q: (L) Well, it does seem to be like one of the penultimate experiences of physicality. (T) That's exactly it... it's physicality... (L) If that is so, isn't everything that exists in the physical, 3rd density world, in some way a reflection of experiences or states of being on higher realms?

A: 3rd density as you experience it is an illusion you have been fed to continue your imprisonment therein.

Q: (L) So, in other words, there is no cosmic orgasm that keeps the worlds in existence as exemplified by the eternally copulating Vishnu and Shiva?

A: That is Bull! [laughter]

Q: (L) Well, they teach this stuff in the Eastern religions and they even have the idols sculpted in this posture...

A: That is a rationalization to continue the illusion.

Q: (L) So, in other words, the orgasmic experience is quite literally a lure to keep us... (D) Controlled... (T) And in the third level... (L) Is that true?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Let's go back to a question I asked in another session on this same subject: what happens to our energy at the point of orgasm?

Where does that energy

go?

A: Drains to 4th level STS.

Q: (T) Is this a manifestation of the Lizards feeding off of us?

A: STSers there retrieve it.

Q: (T) So, orgasm is a 3rd density manifestation of the 4th density consumption of 3rd density energy?

A: One of their methods.

Q: (D) In "Bringers of the Dawn" it talks about sex and it says that it is an expression of love and so forth and that you should not have sex with someone who does not really love you.

A: Love is all that is needed.

Q: (L) If two individuals, as an expression of true love at higher levels, desire to express this love in a physical way, is it possible to channel the energy in a positive way without feeding the 4th level STS guys?

A: Nope.

Q: (L) In other words, no matter what you do, how you think, or whatever, that's where it goes?

A: Sex is a physical craving.

Q: (V) So, when the big transition comes, let me assume, anybody who is having sex at the time or has any kind of sexual relationships around that time is not going to transition because of that? (L) I don't think so... (V) Well, I just want to get this clear. Is that true?

A: No. Transition is the "Millennium." A thousand years is the 3rd

level interpretation.

Q: (L) So, for a thousand years we will be living as physical beings in 4th density... so to speak... making this transition during this period... and, by the time it is over we will have done away with our physical appetites?

A: Close. Some will be there at the beginning, others will need more "time."

Q: (T) So, when we are on the 4th density, we are still in the physical, and we will still be consuming, will we then be consuming that energy from 3rd density, the orgasmic energy, or something like that?

A: Some.

Q: (D) Even if we are STO?

A: Not if completely STO.

Q: (D) Then how do we get energy.... we get energy from each other. Which is more powerful... the service... well we have to be service to others... (L) That is because STO multiplies and grows... STS just fragments, segregates, and gets smaller and smaller... (J) The law of diminishing returns. (D) We can access or receive other's energies as we give our own?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) Well, then, that is where Service to Others is Service to Self.

(L) Any last messages? I feel a lot of changing going on here. Is there anything for any of us in the way of guidance?

A: Only if requested specifically.

Q: (D) Am I contacting you when I channel at home?

A: Yes but be careful of corrupting influences. Soul search, T***.

Q: (T) I've been soul searching and soul surfing, too! Is Keen Industries going to do anything with me?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (T) Will I be able to contact you?

A: Here.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 10, 1995 F*** and Laura

Q: (L) Hello. I wonder if they will show up.

A: We always show up.

Q: (L) Thank you very much. I have some pretty serious questions I want to ask tonight and this will be a penetrating session, so please be patient with me even if I do ask questions that are not quite in line.

A: Okay but such sessions drain you physically, thus must be kept short.

Q: (L) Okay, it will be short. I just have a few questions. The first question is: my doctor sent me to a chiropractor. This chiropractor does not adjust me like any chiropractor I have ever been to. In fact, I feel that he is making me worse.

A: Go to another.

Q: (L) Is this, in fact, some sort of a scam?

A: Money is only concern there. Not your welfare.

Q: (L) Okay, could you, at this point, access the names of chiropractors in our area and give me a recommendation... should I go to Dallas Hancock? It's an awful long drive to make after adjustments.

A: That must be up to you. McGeehan.

Q: (L) I have here a diagram of my cellar and I am going to put it on the board and I would like you to please, locate it on this diagram?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) [Places diagram on table; planchette indicates location.] Is that the spot right there? [puts finger on spot.]

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, thank you very much.

A: More than one place.

Q: (L) Oh, well sorry. [places diagram back on table; planchette moves and indicates location.] Okay, this sector here? Any other places? [planchette indicates 3rd place.]

A: Across steps underneath.

Q: (L) Is that all of it, now?

A: Maybe. Eccentric former owner died before he could retrieve.

Q: (L) What year was this put there?

A: Between 1933 and 1945.

Q: (L) On this one spot where I have my finger, how deep must we dig?

A: Near surface.

Q: (L) And this spot that goes under the steps?

A: Deeper.

Q: (L) So, he dug the hole and buried stuff and then he built the

cellar and built the stairs on top of it, is that it? About how deep is this going to be?

A: Discover, but be careful of shifting sands.

Q: (L) I bet he dug the cellar and put it in to cover up his activities. What was this guy up to other than digging this cellar?

A: Seek records at city hall.

Q: (L) Do we have a well, a usable well, on our property?

A: Useable for what?

Q: (L) For drinking water.

A: It is 260 feet to good drinking water. To get crystalline water.

Q: (L) Is there a well here that would still pump water even if not for drinking?

A: Iron high.

Q: (L) Is there a pipe in the ground on this property that was formerly used as a well that could still be used?

A: Yes. Iron is too high for drinking.

Q: (L) Now, I am sure you are aware of how V*** is feeling. I think she took offense at the fact that you used the word "Bullshit" the other night...

A: V*** should talk!! Mirth! Word is used commonly by your people.

Q: (L) Well, I know that and I wasn't offended. I didn't say anything. Some words are offensive to me and I don't use them. She was also upset because you guys would not tell me about the Om 4th density

resident that was in my daughter's room. Is Om an abbreviation for a type of being?

A: No, it is full word.

Q: (L) What is an Om being for the benefit of the whole world which waits breathlessly to discover the nature of this type of being?

A: Poltergeist type being.

Q: (L) Was that Om being brought in because of the dimensional overlap or is it strictly related to my daughter?

A: Former mostly.

Q: (L) So poltergeist type beings can enter our density through these dimensional overlaps?

A: Sure.

Q: (L) V*** is talking about dropping out of the group because she says it is "no longer personal." I would like to know what she really means by this.

A: The answers conflict with her personal desires and expectations.

Q: (L) Well, I had the feeling from the beginning that V*** was not capable of the type of objectivity needed to deal with absolutes. And then, every once in a while

I would think that her dedication and determination would carry her far. But, apparently she is only dedicated and determined when it satisfies her own point of view. At times I was very sympathetic toward her struggle and then at other times I would get very agitated

toward her because I don't suffer fools gladly. I expect that you guys are a lot more patient than I am. As things are at this moment, what are the chances she will come back to the group?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I didn't think you would tell me that one. Now, I have some articles in this magazine here: This is Lyssa Royal and she has "channeled for thousands around the globe since 1985. Her books and magazine articles are published in six languages worldwide. Etc., etc.," She writes here: "The human consciousness is roughly divided into three different areas for the sake of this illustration: the conscious mind, the subconscious mind and the unconscious mind." Now, are these labels generally correct?

A: Roughly.

Q: (L) She says: "The unconscious mind is a link to your greater self, it is also used as a wasteland where scary, dark things are stored that you really don't want to bring up." Is this a fairly accurate statement?

A: Semi-accurate.

Q: (L) Is there anything you can say to make the statement more accurate?

A: The unconscious mind is also a conduit for connecting with the higher self, other selves, and the universal mind.

Q: (L) Lyssa also says: "When you are a child and have a traumatic event, the subconscious not only finds a way to immediately process the information and store it, but also to protect you from further fragmentation. It must seek to create a balance." So, she says, the "very intense raw energy that is generated from trauma gets stuffed into the unconscious mind." Is this true?

A: Close enough.

Q: (L) She then goes on to say: "When an extraterrestrial looks at us, we seem like multiple personality cases to them because of our mind divisions." Is this true?

A: Irrelevant.

Q: (L) Why is that irrelevant? Is it because when a higher density being looks at us they know what they are looking at?

A: Yes. They know and understand the separations of your minds quite precisely. That would be like saying "when a human looks at a rodent, they notice that they are excessively furry."

Q: (L) She goes on to say: "The ET often does not know how to communicate with a fragmented human. Sometimes they fly their ships by and few people may see them, but the greater percentage do not see them as that data gets sucked into the subconscious and the triage occurs." She means triage in the sense of the mind being

so flabbergasted that it immediately shunts information into the unconscious. Is this true, that ET's are having problems communicating with us because we are the one's blocking contact?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it true that some people may not see ET's or UFO's because they block it from their own minds?

A: This can happen or the blockage may be inspired by the alien.

Q: (L) Now, she says: "For the most part, the average person in society does not know how to interpret telepathic contact... (Lyssa's alien talking) in the moment you start perceiving us reality starts shifting because, remember, you are one frequency and we are another." Is this true?

A: It is irrelevant.

Q: (L) Why is that irrelevant?

A: This is not an obstacle, as suggested by this statement.

Q: (L) Anyway, the article goes on: "So an ET walks up to you in your backyard and for a fragment of a moment you may perceive us. But what commonly happens is that the human will suddenly shut down usually by becoming very sleepy and falling into a sleep or type of trance state such as one that is produced by alpha or theta brain waves." Is this true? When a person sees an ET do they just turn off from the shock? Is this why most ET contact is not remembered?

A: It can happen but does not usually.

Q: (L) It says that when you start clearing out the stuff in your subconscious mind that the first layer that comes out of the subconscious is simply the top layer of priorities that were given to your subconscious mind to store and process. For the most part the first layer is not scary. It represents procrastinated perceptions that are waiting for processing by the conscious mind... then you start peeling off more layers through hypnosis or meditation and then...

A: We do not wish to further critique this as we can give all relevant and related information when needed. You are "comparing notes" which is fine if in moderation, but remember, separated sources are subject to variable corruption.

Q: (L) What is a separated source?

A: That which is separated from yours.

Q: (L) Somebody different from us? Okay, let me work on this. Our source is you, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, the source this person is getting her information from is separated from you?

A: From you, thus unverifiable.

Q: (L) Well, I don't exactly get what you mean. The whole point of this article is to say that ET's who abduct people are here to help us evolve and that it is only us, if we have dark and dirty unconscious

minds, who perceive them as negative.

A: Wrong, you do not need "help" evolving, nor does anything else.

Q: (L) Well, the thing that concerns me about this particular point of view is that a lot of people are using this to rationalize seeing the ET's and the abductions... can I read you just a little more?

A: Overall gist is enough for us.

Q: (L) This woman here, Dorothy Ann claims she channels dolphins and whales. Dolphins and whales are telling her that they are here to keep frequencies and to awaken energy centers on the earth, and that they are very high level beings, for eons they have kept the electromagnetic grids in the oceans, they follow the old paths etc. The grids are now in the process of being reset and the whales will be instrumental in this change of the vibrational patterns on the planet.

A: No.

Q: (L) The dolphin kingdom has been empowered to communicate more easily with humans; the whales are awakening to their mission of greater contact and communication with other beings...

A: Nonsense.

Q: (L) So, I don't really need to go on because all of this is nonsense. Now, this guy here who channels this being called Kryon writes an article about the metaphysical Christ. I read this article and really liked it. It made me feel nice and good and pleasant. Well, I'm

not even going to ask you because I like him. It says here on another page that the Milky Way galaxy is part of a system of loosely 20 other galaxies. Is this true?

A: Too vague, all systems can be measured thusly if desired.

Q: (L) So that is too arbitrary.

A: Also a system of every conceivable combination.

Q: (L) In any event, it says that all of these universes expand at the rate of 90% of the speed of light. The ultimate central sun of it all is what we vaguely call God.

A: We have already covered these areas and "God" is "Everything," not a central sun.

Q: (L) Well, he is talking about this 25 thousand year cycle where the earth passes into a photon belt that circles the Pleiadians system, and, when this photon belt hits us it is going to make all kinds of changes and it one of the small cycles, and the harmonic convergence is...

A: Fragmented channel.

Q: (L) This guy is a fragmented channel? Is there such a thing as the harmonic convergence?

A: If you wish to converge harmonically, you may.

Q: (L) So there is no photon belt circling around the Pleiades that hits us every 25,000 years?

A: If this was true, don't you think we would have informed you by

now?

Q: (L) Well, sometimes you don't inform us of things because we don't ask the specific questions. I just wanted to check this out. Okay, he is fragmented and I can forget that! Now, next question: As you know, there is some major flooding going on in California right now.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You didn't tell us about this, did you?

A: Yes we did. We specifically mentioned weird weather all over.

Q: (L) Okay, I have communicated with this woman, this Marilynne, from the computer net, and she says she wants to move down here. She seems to be a very nice person. Anybody who does Reiki and cans applesauce is okay in my book. Is there anything you could say to her about her desire to move to this area?

A: Good idea!

Q: (L) Is one of the things I am supposed to be doing responding to IrishSir from the network even though he is so negative?

A: Of course, if you only network with those of like mind, what have you accomplished???

Q: (L) Now, our other little friend, SFPro, who says his mother is experiencing a ghost, who she thinks is her deceased husband, is this the case?

A: Maybe. Not crucial information.

Q: (L) Was the advice and information I gave him adequate?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Should I see a lawyer about my accident?

A: Up to you. We are not here to lead you by the hand, because then you do not learn.

Q: (L) I would say you are right about that. L*** came over and told me that he thought that the information we were getting was quite accurate, based upon independent verification. Was he being sincere in this?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) H** D** told me that I was going to meet an older, retired person around the end of the year who was going to be very instrumental in my work. Is this going to happen?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Are S** and N*** going to be helpful?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Any information for either of us here?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, thank you. (F) They give you information about yourself when it is necessary to prevent you from falling into a black hole.

Q: (L) Good Night.

January 11, 1995 F*** and Laura, B and S K*** via telephone

Q: Is anyone with us?

A: Yes.

Q: F*** is talking with S. K****.

A: Channel disrupted.

Q: (S) Are you from the same group as the Pleiadians?

A: Same. When at Pleiades, Pleiadians, when at Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeans. Light beings.

Q: (S) What kind of source are you?

A: 6th density.

Q: (S) Why are you choosing Laura and F*** to transmit this information?

A: Because balancing fields are correct.

Q: (B) Maitreya... What is the destiny of this person in this lifetime?

A: Plays prominent role in disinformation process.

Q: (B) Is Benjamin Creme aware of that?

A: No.

Q: (B) Are the E.T.s putting thoughts in Benjamin Creme's head?

A: Yes.

Q: (B) What is their purpose in this?

A: To cause confusion, diversion, and deception so that reality channels may be cloaked. Self explanatory.

Q: (B) Does this mean so that what we think is real really isn't?

A: Close.

Q: (B) This must mean that the Aliens want to give us one person to focus on which is so spectacular, so that we cannot see the truth.

A: Remember warnings about false prophets in the "desert."

Q: (B) Does this mean that Benjamin Creme is an STS person?

A: Yes, indirectly.

Q: (B) Is he the antichrist?

A: No. The "antichrist" is not an individual, but consortium.

Q: (B) Who is the Consortium?

A: Term refers to idea of large body of individuals.

Q: (L) Who specifically? (F) Human beings?

A: Yes and others.

Q: (B) Are these beings who have lived longer than most people live in one lifetime?

A: Confused thought patterns.

Q: (B) Are these people who have reincarnated for lifetime after lifetime and have kept the same memory to continue the same plan?

A: Only a select few.

Q: (B) Is this channeling going to go beyond the primitive method of one letter at a time, or is it going to go into the method of writing

or

typing or direct channeling consciously or unconsciously?

A: Can now, less danger of corruption through this method.

Q: (B) What is the purpose of this contact?

A: To help you to learn, thus gain knowledge, thus gain protection, thus progress.

Q: (B) What do the Cassiopaeans gain from this contact?

A: By helping you, we are moving toward fulfilling of our destiny of union with you and all else, thus completing the Grand cycle.

Q: (B) Is this the only probability open to you or is this the best probability open to you?

A: Both.

Q: (B) Are you a great distance from us in light years?

A: Distance is a 3rd density idea.

Q: (B) Light years is 3rd density?

A: Yes.

Q: (B) What do you mean by traveling on the wave?

A: Traveling on thoughts.

Q: (F) Our thoughts or your thoughts?

A: Not correct concept.

Q: (L) What is the correct concept?

A: All is just lessons.

Q: (L) Whose thoughts are they?

A: Thoughts unify all reality in existence and are all shared.

Q: (S) You travel on a wave of energy created by all thought forms?

A: Thought forms are all that exists!

Q: (B) Have those that are STS acknowledged that those that are STO are going to win in this race or conflict?

A: No, absolutely not! In fact, the STS cannot conceive of "losing" but instinctively feel pressure building upon them, that is the reason for the impending turmoil.

Q: (B) What happens to them when they lose, does this mean that they are degaussed, or does that mean that they have to go back and do the whole evolutionary process all over again on the other polarity?

A: Latter.

Q: (B) So, there is a nexus point coming up?

A: Close. When we said "close" we meant concept was "close" to reality. Not close in terms of time or distance.

Q: (B) At that point do they experience the pain that they have caused? (L) Good question!

A: No, that is what happens on 5th level only.

Q: (B) What is the proper protocol when meeting a Lizard?

A: Up to you!

Q: (F) I don't think I'll repeat that B***. (L) Did he use the "F" word?

(F) No, he referred to a part of the anatomy. (B) Are Lizards shape shifters?

A: All on 4th level of density have that ability.

Q: (B) Do they have the ability to block their true appearance?

A: Yes.

Q: (B) Are they walking around amongst us now?

A: Infrequently, they use "agents" to do most of their tasks on 3rd level.

Q: (B) Are these agents the "Men in Black" or are they the "Grays?"

A: Both and many others. Men in Black are often Lizards cloaked as human types, and can remain on 3rd density level for limited periods called short wave cycle. Men in Black claim to be government in order to have excuse to have direct contact with selected humans.

Q: (B) Have these Men in Black killed humans?

A: No.

Q: (F) They just threaten?

A: Yes.

Q: (B) Have the Lizards killed humans?

A: Oh yes!!!

Q: (B) There is a book out that says that if you meet the Buddha on the road you should kill him, should we do the same with a Lizard?

A: Strange.

Q: (B) Is there a physical confrontation going on in other than 3rd density that is resulting in bodies being blown apart and death and destruction and so on?

A: Not exactly, remember, you are applying 3rd level ideas to 4th level reality, which does not fit.

Q: (B) Does that mean that blowing bodies apart does not fit?

A: Yes.

Q: (B) But they do have physical bodies on the 4th level, don't they?

A: Transitory.

Q: (B) So are ours.

A: No, yours aren't.

Q: (B) Because they can shape-shift does that mean that if they were to be shattered they could bring their bodies back together again into the shape they just were?

A: Close.

Q: (B) Are the Lizards behind any of the apparitions of the Virgin Mary around the world?

A: Yes. All of them.

Q: (B) What is the purpose behind this?

A: Diversions and disinformation so that knowledge will be dispersed, therefore more will be open to attack.

Q: (L) If you think about it, propagating belief in the "old time religions" which include belief in hell or purgatory tend to put a

person in a very vulnerable position because then they are open to thoughts of guilt, sin, and are therefore susceptible to thought control and terror.

A: Yes.

Q: (S) Theo, through the "Ashtar Command" Channeled through Yvonne Cole, predicted a landing of aliens in December, 1994, was this a fabrication or was this a miscalculation?

A: Fabrication.

Q: (S) She is such a nice person...

A: Channel is deceived.

Q: (S) Who is really channeling through Yvonne Cole?

A: Agents of the Lizards, more disinformation. Who is not receiving disinformation, then, you ask? Well, you will know when you have opened your mind and have received much information; now message to you: K****, we are aware of your work, and you are close to a major "breakthrough," however, beware that STS forces are trying to defeat you, and we would suggest you slow down your battles against STS forces a little, so as to prevent too much heat from them coming down upon you!!

Q: (S) Are you talking about the de-taxing work B*** is doing?

A: Precisely.

Q: (L) Are they marking them?

A: Have already been watched closely.

Q: (L) B*** is not one to step back, so what can they do to protect themselves?

A: Knowledge is protection. Two calls recently.

Q: (L) Did you have two calls? About what or from who?

A: Had to do with "business" but was ruse.

Q: (L) Okay, I think that is all their questions. We thank you. [Phone conversation is terminated]

Q: Are you still with us?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Tell us what B*** and S*** think of the reading you just gave them?

A: Enthralled.

Q: (L) Well, they may call it a primitive method, but all the people who are doing straight channeling are producing straight crap.

Q: (L) As you know we have a very large hole in our cellar and we haven't reached anything yet. Are you sure there is something under there?

A: Search carefully.

Q: (L) Could it be in the dirt that has already been taken out?

A: No.

Q: (L) Which way to go from where the hole is. How much deeper? I mean, I know you told us to keep on, but if we don't find something

pretty soon... I mean,

how much can you dig? The whole cellar will disappear into this hole.

A: Patience pays.

Q: (L) Well can you just tell me how much deeper...

A: Sift carefully.

Q: (L) Sift the sand that's already taken out or the sand that's coming out?

A: All.

Q: (L) Do we need to go deeper?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Do we need to go wider?

A: Patience!!!

Q: (L) F***, do you know how big a hole there is in that cellar? (F) No, but I'd love to see it. (laughter) (L) You and I could take this table and sit in that hole comfortably. (F) How long did it take you to dig that? (L) They've just been working on it today. (F) There could be tons of stuff inside the dirt. (L) Now, I'm in a real tough spot, guys. I've either got to go with P***, and his deal is pretty poor or do something else and I don't know what that would be. At least that is the only option I see.

A: Sorry, but you must decide what to do it's part of learning

process.

Q: (L) Are B*** and S*** going to play an important part in the work we are doing in the future?

A: Probably, but wait and see.

Q: (L) What is P*** thinking about the deal just now?

A: Money.

Q: (L) He wants the mortgage?

A: Why not negotiate and explain your position honestly?

Q: (L) That is what I am going to do.

A: He will understand delays better, no one can blame you for wanting best "deal."

Q: (L) I want to ask one other thing, recently the personal effects of J*** O*** were found, can you tell us what kind of vehicle was driven out to that area in which those items were...

A: Time for you to move on past this issue.

Q: (L) J** was talking to me and she said that she really thought J** was trying to get people to solve this mystery...

A: Aunt Clara strikes again.

Q: (L) Should I send F*** to Sharky?

A: Up to you. Time to go.

Q: (L) Thank you and good night.

January 14, 1995 F***, Laura, TR and JR, T*** M and A***

Q: (L) Is anyone with us?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Hnorra.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Why is the movement so slow this evening?

A: It will speed up dramatically, so be patient. Send the little one away, please.

Q: (L) Why do the children have to be kept at a distance?

A: As protection against possible psychic damage as soul is not yet fully blossomed!

Q: (L) Does this mean that when a person's soul comes into their body at birth that it is kind of like reduced to a seed form or like the bud of a flower, and that the growing up years are either the rooting or...

A: It is a reawakening period.

Q: (L) Does that mean that when the soul comes into the body that it cannot, at that point, remember any of it's past experiences...

A: Cycle.

Q: (L) So it cycles like ebbing and flowing and that is the ebb point

where there is very little awareness?

A: Something like that.

Q: (L) We have some questions and the first one is: You have told us in the past that you are us in the future and that you are moving this way to merge with us.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) As we measure time, how far in the future are you us?

A: Indeterminate as you measure time.

Q: (L) Does this mean that at the point in time when the wave arrives on the earth in this upcoming event that you have given us the information to plot the ETA, is that the time at which you will merge with us and become us in the future?

A: No, that is not the correct concept.

Q: (L) You have said that when the wave arrives that you will merge with us. Is this the same thing that you are talking about when you say that you are us in the future?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, we are talking about two separate events or subjects, or two separate points in space/time, is that correct?

A: No. You are again slipping into trying to apply 3rd density logic to higher levels of density reality.

Q: (L) So, this is pick on Laura night!

A: No. We are trying to help everyone to advance.

Q: (L) So, we are not talking about the same event...

A: What is "future," anyway?

Q: (L) The future is simultaneous events, just different locales in space/time, just a different focus of consciousness, is that correct?

A: Yea, so if that is true, why try to apply linear thinking here, you see, we are merging with you right now!

Q: (L) I see. (T) So, what you are trying to say is that when the wave comes it is going to take us to 4th density, if we are ready, but we are not actually going to merge with you in 6th density at that point, but we may experience a "merge" at that point because all points of focus merge during transition from one density to another?

A: Partly correct, partly way off.

Q: (J) What part is right and what part is wrong? (T) The wave is going to take those of us who are, at that point ready, to move us into 4th density, is this part correct?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Which part of it is open?

A: You are a 4th density candidate.

Q: (T) So, we are 4th density candidates but that doesn't necessarily mean that we will make it into 4th density, true?

A: Partly.

Q: (T) As 4th density candidates, anyone that is, when the wave comes, if they have reached the correct frequency vibration, and have raised themselves up to the point that the wave will take them, they will, at that point, move into 4th density, true?

A: Close enough.

Q: (T) Now, when those who move into 4th density make the move, will they experience a completeness or merge with all other densities of their being, at that point, even if it is for a short time?

A: For one immeasurably small instant, this is what is meant by "illumination"!

Q: (T) But, for that small instant, because there really is no time, maybe an instant or an aeon, depending on how any individual might measure it, we might experience oneness with ourselves?

A: It may seem to last "forever."

Q: (L) Is this what is known as the "rapture?"

A: Some have attempted to explain instinctive thought patterns this way.

Q: (L) Is the moving into 4th density and the understanding we have of it, which is the possible transcending or leaving a 3rd density earth, which is under great assault in terms of cataclysmic activity and so forth, and moving to a place where none of that is apparent, is this what is known as the "rapture?"

A: Laura, you are reaching.

Q: (L) Well, JR and I were talking about it this week, it's her fault. Don't blame it on me. (J) It's my fault. (L) JR made me do it.

[laughter]

A: JR is the "boogie" man!

Q: (L) That's right, JR is the boogie man, she did it. (J) Wait a

minute! (T) You took responsibility. (J) No, I kinda like that! Thank you. (L) We have a couple of questions that can be answered, I think, fairly quickly, so let's get them out of the way. JR, as you know, her mother passed away yesterday morning, and she is very interested in knowing where her mother is at this point, and what condition she finds herself in. Can you give her this information?

A: She is at 5th level density now.

Q: (L) Is she finding her introduction to this level to be pleasant?

A: That is subjective.

Q: (L) I knew that was coming. Any more questions on that, JR, I don't want to get fussed at. (J) No, that's alright. Has my mother been having OBE's in the last month?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, TR had a very interesting experience when he was standing outside his house.

A: TR has many of those.

Q: (T) Yes, thank you, I do. It's amazing how they come to me. I was standing outside. There's a lot of cats in the neighborhood and we, ourselves, have six cats.

They look at one a lot and I recognize cats for cats and don't think it is possible that I made a mistake in this. A cat came around one of the trees across the street from me, and it wasn't a regular cat. It was much larger. It looked at me and hunched down into its cat-like stance and locked on me. Was this a real cat, or a bob cat?

A: Yes, it was a bobcat from Northeastern _____ Piney woods preserve.

Q: (L) Is there a preserve in that direction from you? (T) Yes, it is up on the Pasco/_____ border, down from us here as a matter of fact.

A: Up from you, TR. Learn direction better, please. Compass awareness is to be vital in the future.

Q: (T) I know it is up from me, but I am north of the place now and I'm talking as if I am in St. Petersburg, saying up from me, but it is south of me at the moment.

A: Incorrect, you were speaking from home in your mind.

Q: (T) True. (L) Busted! (T) You guys are cool! (L) What was it you said, "Love a 6th density dude with a sense of humor!"

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are there dudes and dudesses up there?

A: Yes, cool dudes and dudesses! [laughter]

Q: (L) Now, come on, stop it, I am trying to get a question in here!

A: Stop what?

Q: (L) Stop fooling around, I want to get these questions done.

A: But we are having fun, is there anything wrong with that?

Q: (L) No, but I want to get through my questions. (T) Lighten up, a fun session is something we need.

A: Uptight. [laughter]

Q: (T) We got a live one tonight.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) It's because of you, TR. (T) Thank you. (L) You got all this practical joke business going...

A: No, A***.

Q: (T) A***! My goodness! [laughter] Why A***?

A: She is fun loving.

Q: (T) Okay, we're having fun tonight. Go on, ask the next question.

(L) Can I ask my question now?

A: Oh, what the hell, go for it!

Q: (T) I didn't know W.C. Fields had made it to 6th level. [laughter]

(L) Seriously now...

A: Seriously now, folks!

Q: (L) The other night as I was reading by the window, I saw something white pass by the window. In order for anything to pass that window, it would have to be very tall or floating. Also, my dogs would not have allowed anything to be passing by my window unless they were dead, drugged or paralyzed in some way. After a few minutes I explained it to myself as having just seen my cigarette smoke float by in my peripheral vision, but, after thinking a while, I realized that after all these years of smoking, I have an acute sense of what smoke is and where it is around me. Therefore, I think that some sort of awareness cued me that I was seeing something besides a waft of smoke. Can you tell me what it was, outside my window, or was it just my cigarette smoke?

A: You are gradually experiencing more and more "bleedthroughs"

of 4th density.

Q: (L) What did I see go by my window?

A: Fourth density energy source.

Q: (L) Is an energy source like an entity or being?

A: Tell us what you imagine 4th density to be like, Laura?

Q: (L) Well, I have no idea. (T) Good answer.

A: Okay, then please try harder to discover.

Q: (L) Do you mean right now?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Can we help?

A: Yes. You see without further progress in this area, we cannot adequately explain details of 4th density life.

Q: (L) Alright guys, how do we imagine 4th density life to be. (T) Let me ask a question first.

A: Free association.

Q: (T) Is this energy source that she saw not necessarily a being or an entity, but loose energy being transmitted from 4th density?

A: Answer to that depends upon greater understanding of 4th level reality.

Q: (L) Why do I have this gripping and pinching sensation on the back of my neck right at this moment?

A: We are blasting open your learning chakra.

Q: (T) Did it just start? (L) Oh, yes. It feels like I am being gripped by a pair of pincers right at the base of my neck. Okay, 4th density is

like, am I correct, that it

is similar to the dream state. The instant you think something or focus on it, it happens or becomes real?

A: Continue.

Q: (L) And that, for example, if you wished to be on a boat on the water, that you would find yourself on a boat on what is actually a more real ocean than the ocean we experience here, because, in every way it matches your expectations, down to the glints of sunlight on the water...

A: Slip 4th.

Q: (J) Like slipping gears? (L) Am I slipping?

A: Yes. Why do you need a boat?

Q: (L) Well, just because in that particular fantasy the idea is to be on a boat. (T) But it is not a fantasy. (L) It is reality. Okay. So, in other words, 4th density is a realm where your thoughts instantly manifest as reality. If, for example, you think of yourself being a princess in a tower, a castle would manifest and you would be in a tower, and if you wanted your hair to hang down to the ground, it would hang down too.

A: That is 5th level stuff.

Q: (L) Okay, so, we have something in between that and 3rd level.

A: Continue.

Q: (T) Does it closely resemble 3rd density, but different in some manner?

A: No.

Q: (T) You were saying that when the transition comes about that there would be a 3rd and 4th level earth, and some people would be 3rd density on the 3rd density earth, and some would be 4th density on the 4th level earth.

A: One possibility for you to ponder.

Q: (L) Okay, let's take a short break... [break] Now, guys, I guess you have been listening to our discussion and you listened to JR read the paragraph from the article about 4th density experience being the highest level of wishful thinking, that wishful thinking becomes reality... (J) Or did I take it out of context?

A: Close. STS.

Q: (L) So, STO wishful thinking...

A: STO does not wishfully think.

Q: (L) Well, how does STO think? (T) Responsibly...

(L)[experiencing acute pinching feeling at nape of neck] God! You guys are doing strange things to my body...

A: Helpful and balanced. Wishes are strictly STS.

Q: (L) So, acceptance of experience in the sense of just allowing things to happen and responding in a balanced and helpful way is an STO response or experience in 4th density, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) And therefore, seeing things moving past such as what I saw

by my window, and responding to them basically in an open, curious, and allowing way would have been an STO response, is that correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) It depends on how you respond curiously. (T) The Lizzies are hanging out in 4th density too, and they are not STO, are they?

A: Correct.

Q: (T) So, they are not having STO helpful, responsible..

A: True.

Q: (T) So, in 4th density, both types can still happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) The desired type is the STO type thinking...?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) But STS thinking is also available if that is the way you decide to go when you get there?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) This of course limits you in your ability to move up to 6th density?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Once you are in 4th density, if you choose STS, can you change it to STO?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So you can move back and forth as you so desire and it is all still free will?

A: If you move from STS to STO in 4th level, you don't move back.

Q: (T) Once you are STS in 4th density you have to stay there? (L)

No. (J) If you move from STS to STO in 4th density you don't go back to STS, you stay at

STO, is that correct? (T) That's what I mean, once you have decided to do STO, that's where you stay because you don't have any desire to go back to STS?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, it is not so much that you don't have a choice; it is just that you don't want to go back to STS?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So if you move up and do what the Lizards are doing, then you continue to do that until you get tired of it or see different, or become enlightened and then move to STO and then that's where you will want to stay?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Can you move from STO back to STS? I know you said you can't, but that's because you choose not to?

A: Natural factors prohibit this.

Q: (L) So, I guess that once you get to STO natural factors, the nature of that position is that you just simply don't... it just doesn't happen.

A: Now, blockbuster for you: 3rd level beings who reach total STO profile automatically and instantaneously go to 4th level at moment

achieved!

Q: (T) They just vanish? Have people done that before here?

A: Yes.

Q: (F) Yeah, I've heard of that. (T) Sure, people disappear that all the time. (L) Well, I don't think it happens that often, but I think it happens... (F) It has happened. (J) People disappear and you never hear what happened to them. (F) There have been cases where people have suddenly vanished, where a flash of light has just hit them and Poof! (T) Like spontaneous combustion... (F) No... (J) Not spontaneous combustion because the body is left behind. (F) There have

been cases where people were actually sitting with other people and suddenly everybody present suddenly sees a blinding flash of light and that person is Spffft!

Gonzeroni! (L) Gonzeroni? (F) Once and for all! (T) I want to ask this question, if it has already been asked, somebody stop me, what is the total STO profile?

(L) Total lack of concern for self.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, in other words, you don't do anything or think anything in terms of fulfilling or doing for self. You always think in terms of doing or fulfilling for others.

(T) Damn, I've got a long way to go then... (Chorus) Don't we all! (J) Was Gandhi?

A: No.

Q: (T) Mother Theresa?

A: No. Political deceptions.

Q: (J) Mother Theresa is a political deception? (laughter) (L) Let me ask this question... it is on a little bit different subject right now, but I

am kind of stretching my brain right now and I need a little bit of a relief there and then we will come back...

A: You are off balance this session due to a "bug" in your body. You have a bacterial overgrowth in your intestines.

Q: (L) Okay, I was talking to JR earlier about real estate in Pasco and _____ counties and the differences and so forth, and I made the suggestion or statement that they might want to sell their house in St. Pete and move to Pasco County. What do you think of that?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Is that all you think of it?

A: What else?

Q: (L) I just wanted to know if you thought it would be advisable.

A: Open.

Q: (L) Now, I want to ask about these Krill documents that Sally has told me about and is sending. Tell us what is the background and validity of the Krill papers.

TR knows more about them than I do. Supposedly it is some kind of exposition written by an alien being revealing the government

conspiracy. Were the Krill papers valid? (T) Krill was supposedly a prisoner of the United States. (L) Was there really such a being as Krill?

A: Semi.

Q: (T) Is there any validity to the Krill papers?

A: Semi.

Q: (T) Was it dictated by this alien being?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Was it put together by a human?

A: Semi.

Q: (T) Is this in the same area of UFO lore as the Cooper and Lear and Lazar and Bennewitz stuff?

A: We have told you many times... Laura, pay attention... Listen!

Q: (L) Well, you say semi. Semi means half-way. Is it half true or half-way true?

A: Whoa! Calm down! Patience, my love!

Q: (T) Should we put about the same amount of validity we have in the other UFO documents?

A: Stop now!!!!

Q: (L) Is this an area we can't talk about now because it is too delicate?

A: No!!!!!!

Q: (F) What the H is going on?

A: We are trying to tell you something important, and you keep

asking questions. Now, please, silence for a moment!!!! We have told you many times to communicate with each other and network and share ideas, because that is how you LEARN and PROGRESS!

But, you are beginning to rely on us for all your answers, and you do not LEARN that way!!!!!!! Now, try this, you will be thunderstruck with the results: Each of you has stored within you unlimited amounts of factual and "Earthshaking" information. This information was put into your consciousness in order for you to retrieve it in order for you to learn. Now just start by holding a discussion about the last series of questions you were trying to ask us, and "let it flow."

Q: (T) I have a question for you Laura, does that feel weaker? [T*** is giving Reiki to Laura's neck] (L) Well, it's not hot like it used to be, and I am just wondering, since you took the second attunements from Jim G... let's just ask... Is T***'s Reiki cancelled by Jim G's. initiation?

A: Faltering.

Q: (L) But he had good Reiki to begin with and it will be okay for me right now?

A: Open.

At this point the group reviewed the comments that had been made regarding several persons prominently involved in UFO research who had also been involved or quoted in the Krill document. This gave us a starting point in evaluating the material. The reader may wish to recall said comments from earlier sections. Don Ware was

brought up because he was also mentioned, though he had not been involved in the Krill papers and the following exchange occurred:

Q: (L) Who is Don Ware. I asked about him because John gave me a list of names. (T) Okay Don Ware used to be the Regional MUFON director over the East Coast, and he got run out because he was moving into the metaphysical side of the phenomenon and MUFON is a nuts and bolts operation. They don't want to hear this kind of stuff at all. (F) I know they don't because they are looking strictly at it as... (T) They are trying to get scientific credibility... (F)

Well, yes, and they want a UFO to land that you can go up to and take a hammer and go Plink, plink, plink! It's Here! (T) They want to know where the aliens are from, what they are up to, what kind of propulsion systems they use, how they build them, which. I have reached the opinion that MUFON is the continuation of Project Bluebook. When they closed Project Bluebook, they went out and subverted the UFO groups starting with NICAP and APRO and MUFON is one of the latest of the groups that changes from one type of group to another and all the information that is gathered in the field, goes to Texas and there it disappears and no one ever hears about it again. The Black Hole of Texas.

(L) So, in other words, if John Lear and William Cooper are getting the Cassiopaeian Seal of Approval, and they are saying basically the

same thing the Krill document is saying, where did they get their information? (T) One of the thoughts on that was Moore or Lear or Bennewitz, one of these, was the one that had written the Krill papers. There was some talk that Krill may have been an acronym used by the government to identify this being who gave the information which is the basis of this document. (L) To your knowledge, would Lear or Cooper ever have been in a position, or did they ever at any time claim to have been in a position, to observe any of this activity written up in this document themselves?

(T) I don't believe that either of them have ever claimed to have been in a position to have physically observed any of this or to have been in the underground bases. They were working with information they claimed to have gotten from other sources.

(L) And what do they claim their other sources are, unnamed? (T) A lot of them are unnamed. Moore and Cooper claim they have inside government sources. I believe Cooper is the one who claims that he at one time worked for the military. In fact he was Air Force, I believe. (L) Is he the one who claims that he was the intelligence analyst for the Admiral of the Pacific Fleet? (T) Yes. There are several versions of the Cooper papers as he modifies and updates them. He didn't change anything really; he just cleaned them up, re-edited them and added to them. (L) Okay, if this is the case, it would seem to me that a person would have a much better chance of having something believed if they presented it as coming from a

human source who either observed or saw it. Why would they say that this is an alien dictating this when that is so far and away more unbelievable? It seems to me that if they were making it up they would have far better chance if they said a human extracted this information rather than that it is what the alien said. That would almost tend, in a backward sort of way, to make you think that maybe this Krill dude, maybe it was true. But, the only thing about that is, if it was an alien, especially if it was an STS alien, how much of it was true?

That's the question. (T) Well, Krill was supposed to be one of the standard Grays. (L) Well, then, we can't rely on anything he says. We can rely on the fact that it is possible that it was an alien who gave this information, but if it was one of the standard Grays, then we know who and what they are and we have to look at the information itself as being unreliable, not necessarily the human who revealed the scenario. (F) Well, it is not necessarily unreliable even if it is an STS source. (L) Yes, but as STS they would undoubtedly only give information that would tend to service their position. (F) That would seem to be the case if you look at it from the obvious angle. But, that is not necessarily true. Just because it is an STS alien, and, in fact, a cyber genetic being, that does not mean that the information is necessarily inaccurate for several reasons. For those of us who have reached a certain level of understanding, our first assumption would be that it is inaccurate, so it could be a reverse

psychology ploy. Give accurate information; get those who are at a higher level of understanding to think it's inaccurate, when in actuality it is accurate. (L) Well, do you know what it said? It says, basically, what we have been getting. (F) Well, then it is accurate. (T) If this is a standard cybergenetic Gray, the question is how much biological is he? Is he biological enough to pass a dissection? (L) Sure, absolutely. There are reports of autopsies of these guys, they just can't figure out how they feed. (F) They are cybergenetic, but they look and function exactly like a biological being. If you go inside of them you will find blood and fibers and tissue and microscopic evidence... (L) The microscopic exams, from what I have heard, reveal that they're more in the line of a plant... (T) Yes. (F) Which, of course, would indicate that they have been grown! (L) Yes. Imagine chromosomal linking of human genetic information with that of the plant kingdom. (T) You could literally grow hundreds of them easily. (L) And plant them like seeds... and, apparently that is what they have done. People have come back who have been taken to these ships and have seen walls of containers growing these things. Like a room in a hot house. (F) Well, there you go. We have gotten information which indicates that the Grays have access to both dimensions because they are probes of the Lizzies. And this gives us a further clue as to what a strange place 4th level is if such "probes" can be grown like plants! And, what level must fully souled 4d beings be when we are fooled into believing their cybergenetic

constructions are the "real thing!"

(T) Does this mean that the abilities of the Lizzies, since they have to create "probes" to enter our density, would not be any more advanced than, say, your everyday spirit? Without the Grays, would they be able to interact with us at all?

(F) Yes. (L) Yes, they are, they have, they will and they do. (F) But, there are several problems. One is their appearance is very, very alarming... (J) They would garner a lot of attention if they walked down the street. (T) It depends on how they dress themselves. (L) They can shape-shift. (F) They can shape-shift, but only for a limited period of time. (L) Because it takes 3rd density energy to do that.

(F) That brings up something, when we were talking to S*** on the phone the other night, S*** and B**** mentioned the Men In Black. The response said that the Men In Black were "Lizard beings." In many reports of Men In Black, they have been described as very strange in numerous ways. Their voices have been described as sounding like they come from an echo chamber, and... (T) Well, when we asked about the Men in Black in one of the sessions, what did the Cassiopaeans say? That they are "Projections." (J) Exactly, maybe that is a clue, maybe that is how they come into our reality: as projections from 4th into 3rd.

(F) But, there is one case that always sticks in my mind, and it took place relatively recently, on April 28, 1978, a guy in Maine who had

been doing UFO research, was accosted by a single Man in Black.

He said the guy was very strange in many ways. He had pink... his face looked like it was covered with make-up, and, in fact, when he touched himself at one point and his face started to smear as if it was completely covered. And then, he suddenly got up and said:

"Have to go now... run-n-n-ing out of e- ner-gy." Then he walked out of the house and staggered down the drive. They guy said that at that point he became somewhat disoriented as he watched the Man in Black start to stagger.... (L) He was not the Energizer Bunny!

[laughter] (F) And then the man saw a light that he at first thought was the headlight of a car, but the Man in Black walked into the light and was gone.

(J) Projections! That's how they move from 4th to 3rd. (L) They said they project as a "triage." Remember. It was something like travel in space/time. (T) Well, we have gotten off the discussion of Krill, but we have certainly been led into some pretty amazing conclusions about 4th level. (F) Maybe Krill is just Kaput, at this point. (L) Who cares about Krill? We just use them and throw them away! [laughter]

(T) That's what I was getting at... should we treat our standard UFO stuff... I mean, we are beyond that now... (J) Yes, we are... (T)with what we are working with here... (F) All of what we have worked with over the years, the ideas of it

being nuts and bolts, which I originally thought too, and it's clear if one has been following the whole phenomenon closely, it has

evolved, actually, from a nuts-and-bolts perspective, and I am not knocking nuts-and-bolts, but those who are really looking with an open mind are seeing that this is far more.

(L) Alright, here it is guys... [had been looking for references to Men In Black] ... Who or what are the Men in Black? Lizard Projections.

(T) We got on to that because we were asking about the projection of the guy in the Camaro that showed up in my driveway. (L) Okay. Does this mean that the Lizards are just projecting an image of a being?

And, the answer was "yes."

At that point TR asked: "The MIBs are not real in our physical terms?" And the answer:

"Partly correct. You do not understand technology but we will describe it if you like. First we must explain further "time travel" because the two concepts are closely related. The first step is to artificially induce an electro-magnetic field. This opens the door between dimensions of reality.

Next, thoughts must be channeled by participant in order to access reality bonding channel. They must then focus the energy to the proper dimensional bridge, the electrons must be arranged in correct frequency wave, and then the triage must be sent through realm curtain in order to balance perceptions at all density levels. Triage is as follows: 1. Matter; 2. Energy; 3. Perception of reality." In other words they send through...

(J) Holographic images. (T) They transmit energy that takes matter here and creates what we perceive, and what we perceive depends on... (L) No, no, no... I know what it is... the triage must be sent through... the triage is that the matter becomes energy which then becomes perception and when it hits the other side of the curtain, the perception reconverts to energy which then coagulates as matter... it is like doing a back-flip through the realm curtain. (T) And what the individual sees depends upon what they expect to see, which the Lizzies have to tap into first before they do the triage... that is the "reality bonding channel." If you are open to see Men in Black, even if you don't know what they are, then at some level of consciousness... (F) But I think this is not just limited to Men In Black.

(L) Listen to this! "Several times I have heard references to big rectangular boxes; I would like to know who these belong to?" And the answer was: "Lizard projections..." What are they doing, projecting their whole damn reality into our world? (F) Well, apparently part of the whole process of going from 4th to 3rd is the "projection" process itself. (T) Yes, you have to move backward somehow. (F) This also, of course, explains much of what we have read and heard about in terms of higher phenomena. You cannot ground it at all. So many people have fallen off the track by expecting to capture metallic craft and dissect them, and, while that does happen... (J) And the whole concept of what's wrong with

science now is that they can't hold it or measure it, or see it physically because it doesn't exist! (F) That is where material science falls apart. It is stuck in a vicious cycle. (J) Yes, and it is using it's own rules to make itself obsolete! (F) Right! (T) So, the bottom line is, we have simply gone beyond the Krill stuff, the Cooper and Lear stuff, and so on. (F) Which is one of the reasons why the Cassiopaeans keep telling us to stop asking these stupid questions. (T) We don't need to go into all that. (F) Yes, that's UFO's 101. (J) Yeah, right, we've moved beyond all that.

My God! Listen guys; let me tell you something I just noticed. When I was at work about three or four weeks ago, I had a desk drawer that wouldn't work, and I was yanking and yanking on it to get it to open. I finally yanked on it and this clipboard fell out. I decided to take it home and use it. Look what it says on the clipboard! Service! (T) There's another thing that is even more interesting and that is that we are not alone in this density, there are other beings on other planets also. And, it just may be that some of them are coming here just to throw some more stuff in the soup to keep us confused as to which or who is what.

(F) I have a feeling, though, that probably, everything that we have experienced in the UFO area over the many years is a passage from higher levels of density to this one. I don't think that we have ever experienced a 3rd to 3rd transfer. That is just my feeling. And, it is only just now that people are beginning to realize that. In other

words... (T) Well, that is what Vallee thinks, along those lines, so he is just looking at interdimensional, because... (F) But Vallee is also a material scientist so he is examining it in a scientific way. He is a little more open-minded than some who would just say it is impossible because we haven't discovered it yet... (J) Yeah, our name isn't on it so it doesn't exist... (F) But, he is doing it in a very careful way. (L) Well, have we done enough with Krill? (T) Yeah, I think we have done more than enough with Krill. (L) Krill is irrelevant. I think we need to be more careful about our questions. (J) I would like to ask if this is a mode of learning the Cassiopaeans would like to see us pursue on a regular basis? (L) Okay. Consider it asked.

A: Would be a good idea.

Q: (L) I do have a question that I don't know if we could discuss it and work it out because it is a real outside one. I would like to know if the soul's electromagnetic pattern can be forcibly altered, from the outside, by another being, force, or source of energy?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is a person's soul pattern determined by the cumulative experiences of that individual?

A: Part of the equation.

Q: (L) Does a person carry within their soul pattern memories of every single incident, event or happening that has ever occurred to them throughout all realms of their experience?

A: Memories are imprint of "Past, Present and Future."

Q: (L) So, if the imprint is there... (J) "We are you in the future!" (L)

Right, so if the imprint is there, and no outside force including Lizzies or Orions can...

A: You can remember us.

Q: (L) The point I am trying to get at here is that, at some level, anything that happens to us can be accessed, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And it is incorrect to say that any other being can come and erase some part of our experience and replace it with their own creation in any way, shape, form or fashion?

A: Nonsense!

Q: (J) Ask if I should give "Childhood's End" to Laura to read. I think there is some very important information in there.

A: Up to you.

Q: (J) Never mind! (L) Of course you should lend it to me. You know I read everything in sight!

A: JR, are you going to ask us what socks to wear tomorrow?

Q: (L) Do you wear socks, JR? (J) No. (T) What socks should she wear tomorrow? (L) TR!

A: Red with white stripes.

Q: (J) I'm sorry. I shouldn't have gotten off line. (L) Now, here's a couple of things I would like to ask about and I am not asking about because I want... because we have already discussed this at some

length. Some time ago I asked about the "Wise Baby" dream that is about the baby that was ten days old and quoting Shakespeare, and I thought this was unusual and asked about it. You said I should discover. Well, Mother had a similar dream the other day. She did not know about my dream, but we both dreamed about talking babies. This is mentioned in the Budd Hopkins book. The significant things about these dreams are the talking baby. The passage in the Budd Hopkin's book describes the woman who underwent hypnotic regression to investigate her "Wise Baby" dream and discovered that the dream was not the reality. In my and my mother's dream there were individuals present who pronounced the baby to be evil and who advised us not to interact with it. The day following the dream we both felt very uncomfortable, ill-at-ease, and slightly depressed. In the book, the woman who had the dream said it was a "feel good" dream and she liked it. But then she found out it was not such a good dream. My question about this is, at a very deep level, what does this baby represent?

A: Nothing.

Q: (L) Is the baby a cover memory or a screen memory of another event?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) We hashed it around and JR pointed out that in both dreams there was somebody in the dream who told us not to listen to the baby. Who does this person telling us not to listen to this baby

represent? Is this information from you guys in our dreams telling us not to listen to this baby? Is this baby, in fact, a screen memory of an interaction with an alien of some sort? i.e. Grays or Lizzies?

A: Differs.

Q: (L) What differs? (T) It wasn't an interaction with the Grays or the Lizzies. (L) Okay, can you tell me...

A: Each is individual.

Q: (L) So this means that my dream is different from my mother's dream and both are different from the dream of the woman in the book?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, I guess that if I want to know more about the dream I can do a meditation or hypnosis.

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) TR and I were discussing the migration of objects underground. As you know, we dug where you told us to dig and we did find a space underground where something obviously had been. We then found that the ground was soft.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And it was as though somebody had dug very deep but moving in a strange direction. Well, TR, interestingly, had read a work on the tendency of objects to move underground stimulated by the drainage of water through the earth. Its almost seems that the

pattern of this soft sand is toward an area where there is water.

Could it be possible that something could migrate through the sand this way?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And would it migrate toward an area where water flows through the ground?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And could it migrate that distance in, say, 50 or 60 years?

A: Sure!

Q: (L) And, in order to migrate that distance in that period of time, what would the approximate weight of an object have to be?

A: Open.

Q: (T) It doesn't matter. The weight of the object is irrelevant to the movement. The thought crosses my mind, what if it was dug deliberately as a tunnel?

A: Yes. Are you onto something? Hmmm?

Q: (L) So, my husband's idea to expand the cellar, to brace the corners with blocks as he digs, in order to prevent cave-in... (F) Did you find a place when you dug that looked like a place where somebody had put something? (L) There was a hollow space under the cement floor. Under this was the soft sand area which continues to extend downward and outward surrounded by hard packed sand.

(F) Well, obviously something was there. (L) Was this something that has been moved already?

A: Discover, it is fun.

Q: (L) Well my thoughts are, also, interestingly, because out of this whole project has come the idea of expanding the cellar which will then make a space that you can go into and stand instead of just a root cellar. Do you guys have plans for this room we are building?

A: Who knows?

Q: (L) It occurred to me as I was thinking about it: remember when we were talking about Noah and the ark and how we were told that the symbolism was that

Noah just built an ark because it seemed like a good idea at the time and later it came in handy. (T) And you are digging this out because it seems like a good idea but you don't know why yet. Maybe there is some other reason and maybe you will find something in the

digging, too. But, you are also going to end up with an expanded basement and there may be another reason for it. But, you don't

know that yet and they are not going to tell you! (J) You'll find out when the time is right. (T) You are already started in that direction.

(L) Yeah. He said since he has already done all this digging he might as well finish the job. (T) It may not be for a flood or an earthquake or whatever; it just may be useful for something else. Maybe you're just supposed to get that finished so we can move our sessions downstairs!

A: You are learning, Bravo!

Q: (T) Well, we are back on the right track. So, you have to continue

digging! (L) Gee, thanks! (T) Well, that is where the fun is! It's a treasure hunt!

A: And you might just find something verrrry interesting!!!

Q: (L) JR and I are very curious about artistic expression at 4th density. We experience art and music in a very positive and moving way, most of us, in this realm, and sometimes music can be very sublime and very transforming. It can move one in a lot of very unusual ways. What is it like in 4th density?

A: In 4th, you can "see" sounds and "hear" colors, for example.

Q: (L) Is this, now you guys just calm down when I ask this question... (F) I know what you are going to ask... (L) No remarks, okay? Many years ago when I was a child of the 60's and 70's, I tried some LSD. (T) I know exactly what you are going to ask, yeah, because I've seen it too! (J) Yes. (L) In a major way!

Geometric patterns and colors manifested with music. (T) Yes! (L) Is this what we are talking about here?

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) So, in other words...

A: The answer to your next question is yes, you experienced a bleedthrough of 4th density.

Q: (F) In other words an acid trip is like a glimpse into 4th density.

(L) Do you recommend this method for accessing this type of reality?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Well, the problem is that some people would want to do that all the time and not work on doing it in a natural way.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) And other people would use it and abuse it and use it as an excuse. (J) And damage themselves. (L) Yes, it is obviously something that has to be very carefully handled. We can't encourage this. (J) Is that like the concept of adding additional dimensions to the 3 we normally experience?

A: Yes. 4th level density implies an additional dimension of experience doesn't it?

Q: (T) The first dimension is a single point, the second is the movement of the point into a line, the third is the movement of the line into a plane and the addition of time gives solidity. What is the fourth?

A: Discover!

A: Not as you perceive it.

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Is time frequency also as we perceive time?

Q: (T) We perceive it linearly, but is it a frequency that our sense organs do not interpret correctly?

Q: (L) They have told us before that time is an illusion or a deception imposed at the time of the "fall." (J) I've seen, we have all seen, the light spectrum. What we are able to perceive with our eyes is only a limited section. Is reality like that? What we are able to perceive is

only a small section of the spectrum of vibrations?

Q: (T) When we move into 4th density will we be able to perceive more of this electromagnetic band?

Q: (J) So, it expands our awareness?

A: Close.

A: Much.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) A few years ago I was meditating and I did what I call "zoning." It is an indescribable state. I kind of bobbed back to the surface for a moment because I experienced a buzzing in my head that sounded like an electrical transformer. Words came into my head that were like: "The presence is approaching," and I thought immediately of Shekina, or the "forerunner" of the "presence of God." I was a little agitated because I was not positioned in the way I would have liked to be to receive any experience or visitation. I adjusted myself in a more "prim and proper" position and remember nothing more until I just sort of came to with the intense urge to relieve my bladder. I don't know how much time passed, but it must have been a considerable period to have the physical urge that strong. The bed was adjacent to a wall between the bedroom and the bathroom with just a walk space. I had to be careful not to bump my head on the wall when I was getting up.

I got out of the bed and was quite startled to discover that my head

and shoulders passed right through the wall. As soon as I noticed that, I started to pay attention to what else I was experiencing. I noticed that all physical objects appeared as transparent slides of color and light. The walls of the house did not exist, I could see the children in their beds in other rooms in the house, their bodies were light. I could see through the house to the outside and it was not darkness as we perceive it. I was aware that it was night, but trees, plants and other objects were apparent by their appearance as color and light. I had a brief thought of something distant and it was as though my vision was telescopic and zoomed onto it instantaneously. I was also aware that my vision was 360, that is, I could see in all directions at once.

All of this happened very quickly, or so it seemed, and I realized that I was not in the body. That thought startled me and the instant I was startled, that is, felt an inkling of fear, I snapped back in like a rubber band. I discovered myself exactly as I had been prior to hearing the buzzing, not having made the adjustments in my position. I think what we are talking about when we talk about 4th density, is this kind of perception.

(F) Well, you remember in Whitley Strieber's book, he talks about floating out of his body and he became aware of all kinds of things including the fields around power lines and it is quite a description.

(L) Well, it was a very strange experience, to say the least. (T) When you started to explain about the trance state, you said: "What I call

zoned out, I can't explain it." That's the same thing the Cassiopaeans say when we ask them to explain what 4th density is like! (J) Yes, we have no physical frame of reference.

(L) Yes, I can't say I wasn't unaware, because I was intensely aware of everything. And yet, I can't say I was focused on any one thing, because I'm not. (F) The

last session we had we received some clues as to why it is they can't explain all these things. They said something when we were talking about plants and rocks at 1st density. Try to think of something in animal language to express what it is like to perceive the universe as a human. The thing that occurs to me is that, even though we share the same space with dogs, cats, etc., their perception of the universe is so radically different that for all intents and purposes, they might as well be on another planet.

(T) Science tells us that a dog's eyes only see in black and white. (F) It isn't just what they physically can see and how they see it, but how they perceive and understand it and how they think. It is so radically different from a human being... and some people get all attached and all emotional and think that animals are almost human and the dog isn't even thinking "Oh, I'm a dog; I think I'll just take a nap." There is no anything that we can understand. So, if you think about the steps up density-wise, if they are merely equal, imagine the jump from 3rd to 4th! In 4th, they may understand us entirely, but their view is radically different.

(L) Let's say goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 21, 1995 F888, Laura, TR, JR, S, D, C****

Q: (L) Who do we have with us?

A: Torrillahk.

Q: (L) And where are you from, Torillahk?

A: Cassiopaea. [(L) Let's get the ridge out of the board.]

Q: (L) Do you have any messages?

A: Thank you. [Apparently for getting the ridge out of the board.]

Q: (L) You are welcome. Do you have any messages for any of us tonight, or should we just start in on our questions?

A: Any rituals performed tonight?

Q: (L) Did anyone do any rituals? Why do you ask?

A: Feel some restrictions

Q: (D) I bathed in bath salt. (L) That wouldn't do anything. S** has some questions about some of her healing things. (S) If I put my finger on a certain muscle in an inter- oral area, would you be able to tell me if it is the correct position?

A: Okay.

Q: (S) Okay, is this the terragoid?

A: Okay.

Q: (S) Okay, I guess it's the terragoid. That was where I had my finger. I just needed to know that. (S) Which school of thought, Upliger or Nix (?).....

A: Your work is less dependent upon physical factors than you think.

Q: (T) Is it that she should use more intuition in this?

A: Aural frequency.

Q: (L) In other words, feel it. (S) Don't I still need the basic knowledge?

A: Sense, knowledge is held within, simply unlock more and more as needed.

Q: (S) Sometimes it's hard to... (L) Go ahead, ask your questions.

(S) Does realigning the sphenoid (?) bone actually do something with the pituitary gland?

A: All these procedures are factored by your own natural healing abilities, this is of the light, and comes from within when you follow your natural instincts and trust!

Q: (T) Yes, it does, it does what they just said! (S) Would myofacial unwinding help me unblock some of my own fears, hesitancies...

A: Just trust your extraordinary abilities!

Q: (T) What they are trying to tell you is to go with what you think is right because it will be right, because it is coming from within you, and it's not so much whether you've touched here, or touched there, it's that wherever you've touched is the intent. It's what they say, intent is what it is. (S) But the way the law of this country and state goes, you also have to have that piece of paper that says yes, you can do this.

A: Bravo, TR!

Q: (T) Thank you, thank you! (L) Well, go ahead and get the licensing and do what feels right. You're doing the right stuff. Everything you're doing, you're doing by instinct, you know, continue the classes. (S) It's like, I know about three or four ways for carpal-tunnel syndrome, they're all totally different... (L) Try them all, one might work differently for a different person, they can all be right, you know.

A: It is not the physical methodology that matters.

Q: (J) It's like you're tapped in, just go with the flow.

A: Humor the authorities, they know not any better.

Q: (S) Why am I so reluctant to use some things, is it because I'm going to too many classes, too many different schools of thought, that I'm getting confused?

A: Lose the fear and just do it! Welcome, C***, you were a "wild one" in youth, eh? Lady Killer. Mirth.

Q: [Laughter.] (L) We're going to go on with our questions and see how many we can cram into this session. (D) Monday is the 23rd, my house is supposed to sell. My Realtor is sweating blood.

A: Did we not tell you?

Q: (D) Yeah, you did. (L) The van I looked at today, is there anything significantly wrong with it that doesn't show up, or that I have missed, that we have missed, is it as good a deal as it seems to be?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, that's all I wanted to know. Back in the 1970's in the Central United States there were quite a number of cases of animal mutilation. There has been a lot of publicity about this at some point and then it died down and was covered up, and there were a lot of ideas and theories about it. What I would like to know is who was doing the animal mutilations?

A: Many.

Q: Okay, who was doing most of the animal mutilations?

A: Not applicable.

Q: Okay. Was some of the animal mutilation done by the U.S Government, or entities within the government?

A: Was?

Q: (L) In other words, it is still going on. So Okay, so they are still doing it. Was, or is, some of this activity being conducted by alien individuals?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Were they acting for the same reasons?

A: No.

Q: Why did the government do animal mutilations?

A: Copy, in order to throw off investigation.

Q: (L) So they copied this activity to throw off investigations. Did they do this as an act to protect the aliens who were doing animal mutilations for their own purposes?

A: No.

Q: (L) Were they doing it to protect themselves from the public knowing that they were engaged in alien interactions?

A: They do it to protect the public from knowing that which would explode society if discovered.

Q: (L) What is this item that they were protecting so that society or the public wouldn't know about it. What activity is this?

A: Humans eat cattle, aliens eat you.

Q: (T) They've said that before. (L) Okay, yeah, we eat second level, they eat third. Did aliens do some of the cattle mutilations?

A: Yes.

Q: What do aliens do to cattle?

A: Blood.

Q: (L) They take the blood out of them?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) They drink it? What do they use this blood for?

A: Nourishment.

Q: (L) Okay, but you just said that aliens eat humans, and humans eat cattle. Why were the aliens being nourished by cattle, if that's not their normal bill of fare? (J) Delicacy. (T) A cow's blood is a lot like human blood.

A: Do you not ever consume facsimile?

Q: (T) Hamburger helper? Shake and Bake, (J) And I helped!

[Laughter] Sorry!

A: Facsimile is less controversial, obviously!

Q: (L) So in other words, they were eating cattle just to keep from having to eat so many humans, that would have just upset people a lot, is that it? Oh god.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, since they're eating cattle instead of humans, does that mean they'll stop eating humans? (L) TR, you know better than that!

(T) Well, it's the next logical question.

A: Some of their human "food" is merely emotions; think of flesh as being the equal of "filet mignon."

Q: (T) Some of their food is merely emotions. Okay, when we're talking about these aliens, are we talking about the Grays?

A: No.

Q: (T) We're talking about the Lizards.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Okay, what do the Grays feed on?

A: Plasma.

Q: (T) Okay, the Grays feed on plasma, blood plasmas of some kind, is this what you are saying?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Okay, so that's why they want the blood; so, do the Grays feed on emotions?

A: No.

Q: (T) Okay,

A: They send them to Lizards.

Q: (T) The Grays send emotions to the Lizards? They're transmitters?

A: Transfer energy through technology.

Q: (L) Let me ask this... (T) Are the cattle giving off enough emotion for the Grays to feed this to the Lizards also?

A: No. That is physical only, you see, Lizards and Grays only need physical nourishment while "visiting" 3rd level, not when in natural realm, 4th density, there they feed on emotions only.

Q: (T) Grays are not strictly third density? Because they've been created by the Lizzies?

A: Yes. Correct, they too are 4th level.

Q: (L) Okay, let me ask, while we're on this subject, real quickly, we need to move on to cover these questions. Actually, it becomes moot, since we know their technological capabilities. What technology do they use to surgically excise certain areas of the cattle's anatomy, is this done by laser...

A: Laser-like

Q: (L) Okay, since it has been noted that quite frequently the cattle mutilations consist of taking very specific parts of the body, such as the eyeballs, the genitalia; they core out the anal sphincter right up to the colon; what would be the purpose for these specific body

parts? I mean, do they core out the rectum and put a pump on there and suck all the blood out, I mean... (T) That's what the tail's for! It's a pump! (L) Why? Why do they do this?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Close? I'm close?

A: Yes. Not the tail part, ha ha!

Q: (L) Okay, I think we kind of have an answer to this one, but there have been very frequently associated with the phenomenon of cattle mutilations, sightings of black, unmarked helicopters, who or what are these helicopters?

A: Variable.

Q: (L) Are some of these helicopters disguised alien craft? Are some of these helicopters the property of the U.S. Government?

A: Yes to both.

Q: (T) Are some of these helicopters private enterprise?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Oh, boy TR, you had to do that! A whole new can of worms!

A: All are interconnected

Q: (L) Okay, I want to ask this one, because this is one I haven't hit lately. Wendelle Steven's, who was associated with Billy Meier, and also Genesis 2 or 3, put out the Billy Meier book on the Billy Meier sightings....

A: Some too, are projections, this phenomenon is multifaceted.

Q: (L) I expect that goes back to the black helicopters. I want to

know about Wendelle Stevens, associate of Billy Meier...

A: Why? This is wasted energy.

Q: (L) Well, I just want to know how reliable he is. In a word, is this person somebody who can be relied upon for factual information, yes or no?

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay, that's good enough. Who are the oriental- appearing personnel that have been seen manning the helicopters and the white vans that have been sighted all over the country?

A: MIB.

Q: (T) Talk about opening up another can of worms! (L) I'm not even going to touch that one!

A: And government copycats.

Q: (L) Okay, now, I have a list of names, and I want a yes or no as to whether these individuals were, because I believe most of them are deceased right now, this is just a little verification on some other things for the general public, were these individuals involved in the cover-up of the UFO activity and phenomenon in the U.S.?: Roscoe Hillencotter (Yes) Dr Vannebar Bush (Yes) Secretary James Forrestal (yes) General Nathan Twining (Yes) General Hoyt F. Vandenberg (Yes) Dr. Detlev Rock (?) (Yes) Jerome Hudson (Yes) Mr. Sydney Sauers (Yes) Donald Menzel (Yes) Robert Montague (Yes) Dr. Lloyd B. Berger (Yes)

Q: Who is in MJ12 now?

A: Will not reveal as you would be terminated if this information were to be let out, so forget it now!

Q: Does MJ12 still exist?

A: In different form.

Q: I would like to know who sent the MJ 12 documents to Jamie Shandera? Who sent those documents to him?

A: Bill Cooper.

Q: (T) Who sent them to Cooper?

A: He discovered them in records review.

Q: (L) He is the one who discovered the MJ 12 documents? Does he claim he sent them? (T) Yes. (L) How did you know that and I didn't know that? (T) I read the Cooper book, the early Cooper papers.

A: Cooper was unintended security leak, then "turncoat."

Q: (T) Okay, so he found all this out when he was working for the government...

A: Yes.

Q: ...Which is how he got them out of the records?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Well Okay, while we are on the subject... I don't want the names of those involved with MJ12, the question is, if you gave us the names, how many of those people would we know? Not personally, but how many would we know? How many would we

have heard of?

A: One or two maybe.

A: 36

A: And recovered.

Q: (T) Which is what I figured. Just like back in the 40's you wouldn't have known who these people were. Hillencotter and Forrestal, maybe, because they were

WWII people, their names were in the paper. Unless you were into sciences, you wouldn't know who these people were. (L) How many alien craft, actual alien craft, are in the hands of the government or this consortium?

Q: (L) And were these captured craft? Or gifted?

Q: (T) Ok, they were all three. Were any of them purchased?

Q: (T) I didn't mean by money, I meant purchased as in some kind of a trade. A gift is something that is given without anything in return (J) We give them something in return. (T) Were the gift ones not what we would really consider gifts, but they were given to us in return for something else, some other kind of payment? Barter?

A: Not correct concept, Grays are not financial.

A: No. Because all sought return favors were already achieved.

Q: (L) So it was all just a farce. (T) So they were payment as opposed to gifts.

A: Not correct concept

Q: (L) How about this: They weren't payment, they weren't gifts, they were distractions?

A: Closer.

Q: (T) Okay, we've got captured ships, recovered ships, something called gifted ships, that were not really gifted ships, and the concept that some of them were purchased, but they were not purchased in a sense that we would normally purchase things, bartered for something, and that the ships that were gifted were given to the government in order to keep them distracted from other things that the beings were doing. Is this something close along the lines of what we're talking about?

A: Close

Q: (T) Okay, so there's a lot of different categories of how these ships got into the hands of the federal government?

A: Yes. Multidimensional

Q: (L) Okay, give me a yes or no answer on this: Dr. Paul Bennewitz - reliable, yes or no?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is his statement, as it is recorded in the Krill papers, falsified?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is that statement true?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Was he reliable previously? At the time he was doing that work?

A: Sort of.

Q: (L) Who is O. H. Krill

A: No one.

Q: (L) Is O. H. Krill a group?

A: Symbolism.

Q: (L) Symbolism of what? What does O. H. Krill translate out to?

A: For documentary purposes only, your government likes code names.

Q: (L) Are you implying that this piece of work was put out by the government for dissemination of the subject matter? (J) Is it disinformation?

A: Complex.

Q: (L) Give us a percentage of factual information in this document.

A: 43%

Q: (L) Are you saying that 43% is factual?

A: Close enough.

Q: (L) Okay, so, in other words, this has been planted by the government. Was it put out with the intention of giving out some factual information...

A: No. Planted? No.

Q: (L) You are saying it was planted? (T) It was leaked purposely?

A: Your government is operating on many cross-purposes, very complicated!

Q: (T) Even the simplest things are very complicated with them.

Okay, question: The U.S. government...

A: On purpose!

Q: (T) Very true. Question: The government, our government, the U.S. government, is holding 36 craft of one kind or another that they gotten in one way or another. How many other governments have craft?

A: All is one.

Q: (L) We already have a one-world government is what they're saying. (T) Yes, they're just waiting to make it official somehow. (L) Let me ask. What is...

A: Has been so for long time, as you measure time.

Q: (L) Let me ask this one before the tape runs out and we take a break. What is the "ultimate secret" being protected by the Consortium?

A: You are not in control of yourselves, you are an experiment.

BREAK

Q: Do you have anything else to say on that subject?

A: Up to you.

Q: (T) When you say this is the ultimate secret, that we're being "protected" from by the government, are we talking about the ultimate secret of humans only here?

A: Basically.

Q: (T) The ultimate secret of the human race is that we are an experiment that other humans are conducting on the rest of us?

A: Part.

Q: (T) Okay, does the other part have to do with the Lizards?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Other aliens also?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Okay, so, are the humans who are running the experiment, do they know that they are part of the experiment also?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) And they're doing this willingly?

A: They have no choice.

Q: (L) Why do they have no choice?

A: Already in progress.

Q: (T) What is the experiment about?

A: Too complicated for you to understand.

Q: (J) I hate it when that happens! (T) Okay, is this part of, is this about the experiment the Lizzies are doing of dominating us and sucking us dry?

A: Yes, but there's much more than that, you will understand at level 4.

Q: (T) Okay, I won't pursue that much farther. (L) Okay, in this Krill document there was a statement made that the Grays and other aliens use glandular substances extracted during physical exams of human beings, what they would call the gynecological and the

sperm extraction exams, that they used these glandular substances to get high or to feed on, that they are addicted to these, is this a correct assessment?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do they use glandular substances at all?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What do they use glandular substances for?

A: Medicine.

Q: (L) And what or who do they use this medicine on?

A: Themselves.

Q: (L) And what does this medicine do for them?

A: Helps them cope with 3rd density.

Q: (T) Is this something that they use to help them stay in the 3d density?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Does it help them to manifest in a more solid physical manner?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, in other words, they draw glandular substances. Do they also use sexual energy given off by individuals to maintain their status in 3 dimensions?

A: No. That feeds them in 4d, as we told you before.

Q: (L) Yes. Okay. How "long" and I put long in quotes, because we know, as you say, there is no time, but how long, as we measure it,

have the Grays been interacting with our race? The Grays, not the Lizards, the Grays, the cybergenetic probes?

A: No.

Q: (L) What do you mean, "No"?

A: Time travelers, therefore, "Time is ongoing."

Q: (L) Okay, recently I read a couple of books JR gave me, "Knight in Shining Armor" and "Replay". Both of these books described time travel.

A: No, not finished with answer. Do you understand the gravity of last response?

Q: (L) They are time travelers, they can move forward and backward in time, they can play games with our heads... (T) They can set up the past to create a future they want. (D) They can organize things so that they can create the energy that they need... (L) They can also make things look good, make them feel good, make them seem good, they can make you have an idea one minute, and then the next minute, create some sort of situation that confirms that idea...

A: When you asked how long, of course it is totally unlimited, is it not?

Q: (L) That's not good. If they were to move back through space time and alter an event in our past, would that alteration in the past instantaneously alter our present as well?

A: Has over and over and over.

Q: (D) So they do it over and over and over, constantly? (L) So, at

each...

A: You just are not yet aware, and have no idea of the ramifications!!!

Q: (L) We're getting a little glimmer! Yeah, I do, a little! (T) The ramifications of being able to move in and out of time and manipulate it the way you want

(JR/Laura) And the ramifications of what they're doing to us; what they are doing to us and what they will do to us, over and over.

(F***) What did it say about over and over? (L) So, in other words, our only real prayer in this whole damn situation is to get out of this density level. That's what they're saying, that's what it sounds like to me.

A: Close.

Q: (L) Because, otherwise, we're just literally, as in that book, stuck in the replay over and over and over, and the Holocaust could happen over and over, and we could just, you know... Ghengis Khan, Attila the Hun... over and over and over again. (T) We're stuck in a time loop; they're putting us in a time loop. (J) Are we in a time loop?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) I have a question about... there was a... (PAUSE) Mankind has found it necessary for some reason or other to appoint time for some reason or other. The only reason I can see is to have a means of telling, like in verbal or written communications...

A: Control mechanism.

Q: (T) Is there a way for us to break the control mechanism?

Besides moving to 4th density? (D) That was part...

A: Nope.

Q: (D) When 4th density beings communicate it's telepathic, right?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) Okay, since time doesn't exist, how do you communicate about happenings?

A: Rephrase, please; clarify.

Q: (L) What she means to ask is, if you're communicating telepathically... (D) On 4th density.. (L) And time doesn't exist, how do you communicate about events as one happens now, as opposed to later and the next thing happens, and the next thing happens... (J) How is it sequential?

A: Translate.

Q: (D) Translate? Okay, let me explain what I mean. I mean, we talk about 1907 something happened...

A: That is how it is done.

Q: (T) Translate is how it is done. You translate the experience?

A: From 4 to 3. And vice versa.

Q: (L) So, in other words, it's almost like making movies. (J) Are linear thought processes part of it? Is it being linear and non-linear?

A: Part of 3d illusion only.

Q: (L) So, in other words, if you're a 4th density being, everything is more or less happening, excuse the term happening, everything is simultaneous, and if you wish to discuss or communicate or have any focus upon any particular aspect of this unified dimension, then what you do is you kind of extract it out, project it into 3d...

A: Close.

Q: (L) ... like a movie.

A: But you will not understand fully until you get there

Q: (T) Okay, so it's a concept that we can't completely grasp in 3d at this point.

A: Can a dog grasp algebra? You got it.

Q: (L) In other words, we're in bad shape! And these guys are playing games with us, so to speak...

A: Subjective.

Q: (T) Subjective to whether we're in bad shape or not.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) I was going to say that doesn't necessarily mean we're in bad shape... (L) Well, the situation we find ourselves in, is the only way of getting out of this time loop, so to speak, to move into another density, or is there a loop in the other density as well?

A: No.

Q: (L) No loop in the other density?

A: Yogis can do it.

Q: (L) Yogis can do it... (T) Transcend time. (L) Okay, let me ask this before we really start to go...

A: How they control their own physicality.

Q: (L) Let me ask a few questions here before, I think we're breaking up. First of all, there was the television special on the other night about...

A: What is "breaking up"?

Q: (L) I think it means that everybody's getting tired and losing their focus. The question I want to ask is about this...

A: You are, but not all others

Q: (L) Well, let me get my question in here, and if you guys want to sit up all night, I'll just keep my mouth shut.

A: Laura has "bug" in her system

Q: (L) Okay, I have a bug in my system. I want to know what this humming sound is that people are hearing all over this country? I mean people have been reporting hearing this intense humming sound that literally drives them crazy. There was a TV special on about this the other night. What is this humming and where is it coming from?

A: Increased EM waves in preparation for oncoming wave

Q: (L) What is the source of this sound, I mean, where specifically, location-wise, is it coming from?

A: Cosmic.

Q: (L) Okay, it's cosmic; it's not coming from the planet itself. Okay, what is the greatest weakness of the Lizzies or the Grays in 4d?

A: STS.

Q: (T) Yes, that is their greatest weakness; Service to Self. (L) Is that in both densities?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is there a way... can we use that against them?

A: Not correct philosophy.

Q: (T) Very true, very true. (L) I want to ask a question that C*** brought up a little while ago, have we in our group...

A: Let C*** ask himself.

Q: (C) Has this group been infiltrated by anyone in controlled by the aliens?

A: No, not exactly.

Q: (L) Can we get clarification?

A: Have attempted to corrupt communication, but remember, we, too are "alien".

Q: (D) There was one time when other aliens tried to interject, but they didn't succeed. (L) Yeah, that was in one of the other transcripts. I think what C*** meant more specifically other than other alien communication or communicants was a particular 3 dimensional person, have we ever had such a person attend these sessions?

A: Not yet, but "stay tuned."

Q: (L) Well, I'm done with my questions, we covered my stuff. You guys are on your own now.

A: C*** ask.

Q: (C) That was the only question I had, and they answered it.

A: Untrue.

Q: (L) Are you wondering something? Ask. (C) How truthful the source is?

A: Up to you to decide

Q: (T) They only provide the information. They want us to make the decisions as to what we do with it, interpret it, what happens with it. I'm sure we all look at it slightly differently. We all have a different way of perceiving things, so we all perceive it differently. (D) Is the information gathered from the collective consciousness? A collection of all lessons learned by all humans?

A: Yes, and other sources as well.

Q: (D) Does this include the Lizzies?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) That includes you, also?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) Okay, can we tune into the collective consciousness?

A: Of course.

Q: (D) Okay, then, are there certain abilities needed to do this connection into the collective consciousness?

A: You all have all you need.

Q: (D) Well then, if this.. (T) By sitting here, we tap into them and they tap into us. (D) If this collective consciousness is a collection, haven't all lessons been learned by someone at some time?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) Then can we tune into the collective consciousness to find how our same lessons have been solved before?

A: Yes. But what is "before?"

Q: (D) Before? No, I didn't ask... (J) Before, during, after, these are all time concepts. (D) Oh, yeah.

A: Yes.

Q: (D) Well, my real question is if all the answers are there, and we can get there, why are we going through the lessons again? I mean, why do we have to go through these lessons if the solutions are already there?

A: Its all just lessons.

Q: (D) I know, that's what made me ask... I just.. I can't understand this.. we already have the answers, and we're going through the lessons again... (T) Not all of

us have learned all the answers, that's why we're all going through the lessons again.... (D) But, you see, all the answers are there...

A: Who said "again" ?

Q: (J) Is it more like "still" ? (D) But if all the answers are there...

A: You are still thinking at 3rd level.

Q: (D) Yeah, but I'm still trying to understand.. Sorry, guys

A: Don't "try" so much, just go with it.

Q: (T) It's like Master Yoda said in Star Wars, "Don't try, do" Just do it.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) See, I knew Star Wars had a redeeming social value. (J) So did Relationships. The how is to do it. (D) But if the answers are there, and we can find the answers, to our lessons... (T) We don't have to find the answers, we have the answers. The answers are within all of us. (D) It seems so redundant... (T) Most of the lessons are to find the right answers... (D)...to actually go through the doing of the lessons....

A: No. Not correct idea.

Q: (T) Where were we going with this? (D) Oh, it was just a wonder of mine; it's just like, if we have the answers, I didn't understand why we do it. (J) We're not supposed to know. (T) Well, if we have all the answers, they're all in us, and we all know the correct solutions to the lessons, we should always be able to do it right, but we're doing it wrong, that means we haven't learned it right yet.

A: Retrieval.

Q: (L) I know what she's hanging up on here - what's the point? (D) Yeah! (L) That's the whole question, what's the point? And I guess the point is, is that it's just...

A: Lessons.

Q: (L) In other words, just to have something to do (J) Hang on a second; I want to read something to you. Corinthians 13... (D) I can't handle this... (J) just listen.

This is from Corinthians 13, the one about love. "When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child, but when I became a man, I

put away childish things. For now we see through a glass darkly, but then face to face. Now I know in part, but then shall I know, even as I also am known." And

that's what going from 3rd to 4th is going to be like. (D) Is that part of the... (T) Think so? (Tea kettle starts to whistle.....)

A: Yes.

Q: (J) That's it. We're not supposed to know it all now. In moving from 3rd to 4th, is part of the knowledge process. (T) We gain insight moving..

A: Yes.

Q: (T)...insight we don't have yet, but we can start working with what we may not understand what it is we're doing.

A: Close

Q: So when you said we're thinking in 3rd...

A: Stop noise.

Q: (L) Somebody turn off the kettle... (T) It's bothering us too, we're taking care of it..... (....Tea kettle whistle is turned off)that's one

3rd density thing we can do! So when you say that we're thinking in 3rd density, you're not always telling us we're not thinking correctly, you're just indicating that we're thinking in 3rd density, because we can't think in any other way.

A: Close.

Q: (T) So not all those shots were shots, they were just saying that it's as far as we can get right now

A: We don't shoot.

Q: (L) I have a question - do you guys have emotions...

A: Not 3rd level.

Q: (L) Okay, well, then let me ask it this way. What are your thoughts towards us, or your attitude or emotions, as you know them towards us? Individually or as a group?

A: Love.

Q: (D) Well, that's what I needed to hear. [sigh] (J) Be patient, we're not finished yet.

A: Hoorah!

Q: (T) Well, there's not any of us here alone. They're us in the future.

(J) D***, think of us like those puppies in there. Our eyes aren't open yet, but they'll open up.

A: Yes.

A: But there is no time so you are already are where you are, you see, we are you in the "future".

Q: (D) I have a question. Transdimensional atomic

remolecularization, is this teleportation?

A: Close.

Q: (D) Okay, so this is the way we will transfer from 3rd to 4th?

A: Technology for this purpose.

Q: (D) Well, is this the way they're going to move the new bodies to the ancient earth?

A: No. That is a natural process.

Q: (T) They're creating the bodies now with the genetic engineering.

(D) Yeah, I know, but...

A: TDARM is tech.

Q: (T) What was that? Was it a word? (J) I have no idea. Please repeat the entire...

A: Abbreviation

Q: (L) Trans Dimensional Atomic ReMolecularization! Got it. (T) It's on the tip of everybody's tongue these days! (D) Down at the church they gave me a list of prayers and symbols to use in a ritual where I would say a prayer while I had my hand on a symbol and the purpose of this...

A: Rituals restrict

Q: (D) So, in other words, that did not connect my DNA chains. Right?

A: Nonsense!

Q: (D) Okay, well that's what I thought, but I went ahead and did it because I didn't want to pass up an opportunity!

A: Stop!

Q: (T) Stop rituals. They don't approve of any rituals, it blocks the flow, it restricts. (D) That's fine, I won't do it any more. (L) Pure universal knowledge includes everything, and if you establish a ritual, that means you are adhering to one line of thought, one mode of thinking, one idea structure, and, excluding all others. (D) Was that in the thing, did I miss that? (T) In different words, it's in there several times. (L) You may not have gotten it, you only have part of the transcripts, you only have about 100 pages. (D) I got up to file 3, page 41. (L) You don't have a whole lot of it. You're probably missing parts of it. (T) You really have to read through it many times. (D) I don't want to look like a pseudo-intellect... (J) You're trying to understand.

A: Nonsense!

Q: (T) Is it ok if we bring our friend Brad M***?

A: Up to you.

Q: (T) Would he be a good addition to the group?

A: Open.

Q: (T) What are his feelings towards what we're doing?

A: Puzzled.

Q: (T) Puzzled about the purpose?

A: Does not conform to his belief system.

Q: (J) I could hear it in his voice when I was telling him, he wasn't

being openly receptive, but he wasn't being combative about it, either. He was open...(F***)

Is he a MUFON person? (T) Yes, He's scientifically based. He's following Hoagland's stuff. (F***) Well, I've got that tape, too, and I think there's something to it... (T) He talks with Hoagland, he's in contact with Hoagland... (D) TR, do you want to ask about what the individuals in this group are going to do in the future?

A: Discover.

Q: (T) Is JR's mom's estate going to be settled relatively quickly and easily?

A: Yes

Q: (T) Is it going to make everybody happy, the outcome?

A: Subjective. Open.

Q: (T) When we were talking about other people, let me throw another name out here, Robert Dean, do you know who he is?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is he telling the truth as he knows it?

A: Some.

Q: (T) Is there more to what he knows, he's just not telling all of it?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is he as honest and up front as he seems to be?

A: Subjective.

Q: (T) Is he doing disinformation for the government?

A: No.

Q: (T) He's really a good speaker. Is he doing disinformation for anyone?

A: No. Withholds.

Q: (T) He's withholding information?

A: Some.

Q: (J) He's withholding MJ12 information? (T) Well, it could be anything. He's made several sweeping statements and has lots of facts and figures and stuff that he was privy to when he was in the military in NATO, was all that information about the "Assessment" and all that stuff all true?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Was he allowed to see it on purpose?

A: No.

Q: (T) So his story about that it was there in the security vault, and because he had access and because he was able to see it, and that he just was intrigued by it is true?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Okay. Is he going to tell the rest of what he knows?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Is he in danger because he is telling the truth?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Also, it's smart to tell the truth as loudly as you can, and in front of as many people as you can. He's an amazing speaker and the things he has to say.... to me, his body language is that he's

telling the truth. I have a question about a friend, N*** M***, is she open to this?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) We've told her some about this, does she.. How does she feel?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) How does she feel about what we've told her so far?

A: Skeptical.

Q: (C) What is my son's next duty station?

A: Open. Will he even stay in?

Q: (C) There's someone who owes me a great deal of money; will they pay within the next few months?

A: You must act upon this.

Q: (T) Will C*** have to go as far as taking him to court?

A: Likely.

Q: (T) Does C*** have a good lawyer? Humor! mirth! Don't answer that! All the good ones are in California right now! Oh, OJ. I think even they are bored with

OJ by now! (J) Are you bored with OJ by now?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What major event is happening under the cover of the OJ trial right now?

A: None.

Q: (T) You mean we're just getting stuck with all this snow, and there

ain't even anything happening?

A: Diversion by opportunity.

Q: (T) What a waste of a good diversion if there isn't anything going on! Here's this great diversion and they don't even have anything to hide behind it! (D) Is S*** having some problems that she's not coming to me about?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) Is there anything that you can tell me about this?

A: D***, communicate, as we told you.

Q: (D) What did I forget? (T) What have you been doing on your own? (J) Have you been 'surfing' the cosmos on your own? Surfing the board, so to speak? (T)

Well, it will come to you; they've told you something and it will come back. (D) Would you mind clarifying that, I don't know... (T) What was it you told her?

A: Communicate, don't preach.

Q: (D) Thanks for the help, yeah, you're right. Is there anything else I can do to help S***?

A: Learn.

Q: (J) Do you have any messages for any of us tonight?

A: No.

Q: (T) Do you have anything you would like to communicate to the group?

A: Not this session.

Q: (T) You predicted a quake in Japan, near Osaka, several sessions back, you were off by the magnitude a little bit and by the miles a little bit, but basically you were correct. What between that prediction and the prediction for the Tokyo quake can Japan expect?

A: Not correct interpretation. Osaka quake yet to be.

Q: (T) So this was not the quake that you predicted the 8.9, this was a 7.2, but it was miles distance from Osaka almost right on the money, but this was not the quake that you predicted? (J) There's going to be another one coming?

A: Yes 14 more this sequence (?? 14 more this sequence ??)

Q: (T) 14 more quakes? (J) I'm sorry, I'm losing it real bad tonight, I don't know why. (D) Are you breaking up? (J) No, it's me. Please repeat the answer. (T)

We're having problems down here in 3rd density this evening!

A: SEQUENCE.

Q: (T) This is one in a sequence of earthquakes that are going to culminate in the 8.9?

A: 9 pt 6

Q: (T) In Osaka, near Osaka?

A: Tokyo.

Q: Okay, that's the one you talked about, then a 9.6, that's going to be the culmination of the quakes in this. This is only the 3rd or 4th in a sequential series and the

8.9 that's going to hit them hasn't happened yet.

A: 7th.

Q: (T) This is the 7th earthquake?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) 7.2 was the 7th earthquake, there's going to be 14 of them, is that what you said before?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) So there's 7 more coming? (T) So the 14th one will be the big one, in Tokyo?

A: 13th.

Q: (T) Okay, the 13th is going to be the 9.6 and I think the other prediction was 9.8, they're close. That'll be the 13th. What will be the 8.9, which one of those will be the Osaka 8.9?

A: Within next 4.

Q: (T) What will the 14th be?

A: Small.

Q: (T) So they're going out anticlimactically on the last quake. Is Mt. Fujiyama going to explode, is the volcano going to become active again?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Will these quakes, is China, Korea, Philippines and the surrounding area also going to be affected as these quakes increase in strength?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are we talking about putting about 30% of the world's industrial output out of business in the next year and a half or so?

A: No.

Q: (T) They're not going to recover anytime soon, ok so when this all happens is there going to be an effect on California of all of this, on the West Coast of this country?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Not just California. Is Los Angeles going to be hit with any of these big earthquakes as the plate on the other side moves?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What magnitude?

A: 8.9

Q: (T) Where will that happen?

A: San Gabriel Mountains.

Q: (T) Is that outside of Los Angeles? San Andreas Fault line?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Will this be very destructive to Los Angeles?

A: What do you think?

Q: (T) In the destruction of this area, is this going to increase the job potential on the East Coast, in order to then, this is really serious stuff here, because this is going to affect the economy the way it shifts...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So it...

A: Mass exodus from California.

Q: (T) Those dumb people out there looked at that Osaka stuff and said, "Oh, you know, that might happen to us. OHHH, boy, the brain finally fired up out there.

(J) They've been in denial about that out there... (D) Will that bring an influx of people to Florida?

A: Yes. 15 quakes.

Q: (D) And then they're going to move. (T) 15 quakes in the California area?

A: In near future.

Q: (T) Are we talking strictly the West Coast here?

A: California.

Q: (T) Are there going to be earthquakes elsewhere in the United States?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) 15 in the near future in California alone... (D) This is the beginning of the destruction of the state of California, there'll be separation from the North American continent. (T) Well, they said don't take that literally, or it will fall off, it's symbolic...

A: Open.

Q: (T) So look at it symbolically. (D) Okay. (J) Where are the other quakes going to be?

A: Hundreds.

Q: (T) Hundreds? Hundreds of earthquakes. Hundreds of places?

A: Yes.

Q: There's going to be that many additional earthquakes? Beside the 15 in California?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) We're going to be rocking and rolling on this continent! Of course, when you move a plate, that's a lot of stuff. Are we going to be seeing a lot of water damage on the coast?

A: Open.

A: That is vague.

A: Seismically stable.

A: No.

A: Storms.

A: Cyclonic.

A: Open.

A: Close.

Q: (T) Is the West Coast of Florida going to see a rising water level?

Q: (T) Is there going to be earthquakes in Florida?

Q: (T) Will the seismic activity cause the water level in Florida to go up?

Q: (T) So, for the time being, during the quakes, we'll be fairly safe, but there's other things to worry about beside that?

Q: (D) are we talking hurricanes?

Q: (J) Will there be any damage from such storms in this area?

Q: (C) Are these caused by nature? (T) Is all this activity being.. is natural?

Q: (D) If I were to go down to H*** D***'s, is there anything I can do in the way of healing that would help him?

Q: Laura says goodnight. We're closing up

A: Open.

A: Bye

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

February 9, 1995 F***, Laura, S

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. Very good.

Q: (L) What is very good?

A: All.

Q: (L) I have here Barbara's latest book...

A: Ego driven.

Q: (L) This book is ego driven? So this is not so much true channeling as ego?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any possibility that she has been corrupted and is channeling Lizzies?

A: No. Under pressure, constriction.

Q: (L) So, the pressure has constricted the flow. I think I would like to ask a few questions about F*** and his tiredness. What can we do to help F*** with his tiredness?

A: Nothing, it is process of progress.

Q: (L) I want to ask a little bit about this process of "unwinding" S*** has been facilitating with my body. Have you guys been watching?

A: Always. You have just accessed and outed globules of energy.

Q: (S) It's an energy cyst. (L) What is the original reason for the

presence of the energy?

A: Anger from age 22 when you were in severe depression and had plans for suicide. The negative energy went to your arms. [was there some past life impetus for depression at this particular age?]

Q: (L) Is that what is wrong with my neck, also?

A: No. That is fibrous tumor.

Q: (S) Is my work going to help diminish it?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) S*** has been having unusual experiences in awareness as she reads the transcripts...

A: We are blasting open her awareness.

Q: (L) Well, she has been having quite a bit of success by following her inner guidance. She has also been accessing knowledge as she reads the transcripts, even well in advance of others, it seems. Is this correct?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I went to talk to the group in Orlando area and I am sure you guys had your secret eye camera while I was there. What I would like to know is what thoughts were in the mind of J***s and how did he react to my talk?

A: This ego is sexually focused and he reacts mainly to what he has to say.

Q: (L) Okay, this H** B*** was a rather interesting person, I

perceived something very unusual about him but I can't put my finger on it. Initially I thought he was a positive influence, or that he

was one who had a great deal of knowledge, but later I thought I might be wrong in that assessment. And yet, there was something about him that I recognized. What was going through his mind?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Can you tell me anything about this person, or does it matter?

A: No, it doesn't matter.

Q: (L) Did I present the material in the way it should be presented?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Is it true that when you die you go to the "Bardo?"

A: What is that?

Q: (L) Anything we need to to know at this time?

A: Not tonight. Ask on the eleventh.

Q: (L) Well, goodnight.

Saturday, February 11, 1995 F***, Laura, SV, DM

A: Wow, what a change!

Q: What do you mean?

A: The new board.

Q: Well, glad you like it. Let's get on with the questions.

A: You didn't ask for ID.

Q: Okay, who do we have with us tonight?

A: Sorran.

Q: And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (DM) Are you male or female?

A: There is no gender here.

Q: (L) You have said that you are us in the future, can you identify which one of you is me or F***, or anyone else?

A: All are one. Names are used for your perceptions. We do not mean that we are one "individual", but that we are one in unity.

Q: (L) Well, I have some personal stuff I would like to ask about without mentioning it specifically, can I do that?

A: Whatever you desire!

Q: (L) Well, something has been going on with me internally and I just don't know what it is. I don't even know who I am right now. I am

at odds with myself, it seems. What is going on? Why am I so irritable?

A: You are being defensive, letting go of old stuff.

Q: Well, I am trying not to be irritable.

A: You try too much. Stop attempting and just "Go with it!" There is no need to steer, no need to drive, just ride!

Q: Well, that is very hard for me to do when this energy threatens to overwhelm me.

A: You have always been a driver; that is the old stuff to let go of. Why resist? This is why you have been irritable. Your super consciousness is telling you something.

Q: (L) Why did this feeling begin when F***'s dad passed away?

Why do I feel now that I don't know which way we are going to go?

A: That was a steppingstone, a "milestone", if you like.

Q: (L) Okay, on one occasion you responded to a question by saying that J*** and M*** had "reported" me. Obviously this was not done consciously. You then said that they were unconscious and unwitting agents for the Lizzies. This perhaps implies that they have been abducted. How many times has John been abducted and when did the abductions start?

A: He has been "contacted" or abducted 186 times beginning at age 4.

Q: What about Mike?

A: Are you ready for this? 446 times.

Q: [General sounds of amazement] How does the control mechanism work with these two since, obviously, they would both be quite amazed to hear this, if not, in fact, go into complete denial?

A: Waves are transmitted into their minds which stimulate pre-coded implants. They are monitored. When they are exposed to truth, the waves are generated to prevent their reception and to strengthen pre-coded thought patterns of resistance.

Q: (L) You also said on one other occasion that something was done to me physically to block my energy and cause physical problems. What was this?

A: Your thyroid was inhibited.

Q: (L) You have said on occasion that free will is the most important law of consciousness in creation. Why can we not exercise our free will and refuse to be abducted and experimented upon?

A: Those who abduct are exercising their free will in doing so.

Q: (L) Why does their free will have precedence over our free will?

A: Why does your free will have precedence over density 2 and 1 beings?

Q: (L) In a past reading you told me that the UFO I saw above my pool was a "multiple reality projection." What is this in layman's terms? Did we see a nuts-and-bolts craft, or did we see something that was projected?

A: Your mind was given to you to be used, we provide clues.

Q: (L) Multiple realities? Okay, so this was a point in space/time where there was or is a convergence of 3rd and 4th realities so that they were probably in 4th density, and we were in 3rd; yet the area around my house was created as a multiple reality station for this event to occur, is that correct?

A: Bravo!

Q: (L) Once again I want to ask what was the purpose of them showing themselves to me, since they are the "bad" guys?

A: See last answer.

Q: (L) Well, I don't like what I think when I think about that.

A: Then think something else.

Q: (L) I heard from TR and JR that there have been reports of numerous sightings of UFOs in the region, particularly on Saturday nights when we are doing our sessions. Is there any connection between this activity and what we are doing?

A: Of course!

Q: (L) What is the relationship?

A: You are leading the way.

Q: (DM) We are leading the way. (L) That's the relationship? Can we get a clarification on that? (DM) Are we clearing the ground for other occurrences here on this planet? (L) Or, are they showing themselves to try to stop us from leading the way, because we are

leading the way in a major way?

A: All of the above.

Q: (L) So, it's the same thing. We are leading the way and they are trying to stop us. Okay...

A: And...

Q: (L) And it's a manifestation of 3rd and 4th density conjunction that are created by the expanding of consciousness in this area?

A: And...

Q: (L) Umm, (DM) We are gettin information to be given to mankind?

A: And...

Q: (DM) This is going to be published?

A: And...

Q: (L) And are they actually... are some of these craft evidence of your presence?

A: And...

Q: (DM) It is all going to fit together like a puzzle. (L) So, in other words, our activities are interactive in a sense... and we are leading the way?

A: Yes, for the whole world!!!

Q: (SV) For the whole world? (DM) God! Does this mean that we are of extreme importance?

A: Bingo!

Q: (DM) I got goose bumps! (SV) I didn't. (L) You always knew it.

(SV) I didn't say that! [laughter] (DM) Can I ask a personal question?

Is this why I am

moving to New Port Richey?

A: Open.

Q: (L) They are not going to give you that one. You know why.

A: Now, we suggest you be humble!!!

Q: (DM) I think we will be. [laughter] (L) I'm trying hard... [sings] Oh lord, it's hard to be humble, when you're perfect in every wayyy!

[laughter]

A: Laura, this is directed mainly toward you.

Q: (L) You mean the "be humble" part?

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) I try real hard and you guys know it. It's hard, sometimes when you have to be in charge. And, I know you told me to let go and let someone else drive for

a while, so I will. F***, you drive. You're in charge now.

A: No need for that.

Q: (L) In a previous reading you stated that the Lizzies tried to abduct my eldest daughter and that I "stopped" it. At the time I should have asked, and am asking

now: how, specifically, did I stop that activity?

A: Mental blocking, i.e. using 4th density principles.

Q: (DM) Was it just her presence that led them to believe that they

should go find somebody else to abduct?

A: Pay attention to self-explanatory answers.

Q: (L) Okay, so, a mental block is a 4th density principle?

A: Bravo!

Q: (L) So, mentally blocking is our defense?

A: One of them.

Q: (L) And, I was galvanized to erect this shield around my child because it was my baby?

A: And you knew what to do. [What exactly was done needs to be examined in detail.]

Q: (L) So, we have to go global? That is a lot of responsibility. (D)I would rather it just stay very private. (L) It can't. (F) We do not have the ability to direct it, D***, it just may become... (DM) This is something that I am trying to overcome... (F) Don't worry about it, go with it... (SV) Yeah, just go with it... (F) When they were speaking to Laura, they were really speaking to all of us. Don't try and drive or direct. (L) Whatever will come, will come. (SV) It's just like what they told me about massage and bodywork. I don't even plan it anymore, I just start doing it and whatever my hands do is what is done. (F) Don't worry about notoriety, if it is meant to be, it will happen that way and it will work.

It won't cause your life to be disrupted and your entire family to be rent asunder.

(DM) Well, I have at least started teaching S***, and the other day I even went so far as to express the teachings in the classroom. One kid said something very negative to another kid and I said: "You know, it's just like a big wall of elastic that comes up in front of you. Whatever you say just bounces right back on you." The kids in the class applauded! I feel that I have to be very careful of what I say to keep from losing my job. (L) There are a lot of things you can say in a general way that are acceptable to just about anybody, no matter what their belief system. I want to ask... Am I eventually going to lose my job because of my metaphysical abilities?

A: Open.

Q: (L) They are not going to tell you something like that. My initial reaction is no, but you may walk away from it someday. (F) Yeah, that's what came to me also.

If someone came along and offered you a sewing factory, would you keep on knitting alone at home? (DM) I see what you are saying.

Then, what we are doing here might lead to something big? (L)

Huge. (SV) I think it already is. (F) The momentum is starting to pick up. It is like the snowball just starting to roll from the top of Mount Everest. (DM) I never fathomed that...

A: Worry not, D^^^. "Que sera, sera!"

Q: (F***) [sings] "Whatever will be, will be..." (SV) Sometimes when you lose a job, you always go onto something better. (DM) I need to

actually put something out there to manifest. (L) You are already doing that right now...

A: No need to drive, just ride, that is what we do, we ride the wave!

Q: (SV) Go with the flow. (DM) I just kind of meandered into this. (L)

I want to say something now. For a very long time F*** and I have been working at trying to get something through that was of a very high order, and we believed it could be done eventually. We knew we had to kiss a lot of frogs to get to a prince. We also knew we had to go through a lot of poop to get to the prize. So, we did that for a long period of time. We carried a heavy burden, both of us, for a long time.

I am now very, very grateful for all the help that has come from so many directions. It was overwhelming me. I knew the significance, I drove myself... F*** will tell you, I drove myself day and night... I did everything by myself. Finally, others came along who were willing to put forth financial help, time and effort, because I virtually carried it on my own, financially and every other way...

A: And others will be brought in.

Q: (L) And, I want to say that SV is, at this point, playing a key role in the moving of this project because I have been so physically attacked for so long that without her work, I would not be able to continue, much less do even more, as I can see is going to be upcoming. F*** will tell you that he has seen me laid up in bed from

attacks for literally days and weeks at a time. Then, I would force myself to push on, start driving myself. (DM) Were these problems because of the DNA changes? (L) I think it was more the forces trying to block the fruition of this project, trying to prevent both of us from combining our energies.

(DM) Do you suppose they could be working through S*** on me?

(L) Absolutely. (F) Nobody who is involved in this will just sail along until they get over the hump. For years and years these forces have been trying to get me to commit suicide because they saw this coming. (L) We have been told by the Cassiopaeans that both of us were programmed to commit suicide or otherwise destroy ourselves. I asked why this was and we were told that we were very important to the world. I initially had a little trouble with that answer, but, it seems that this project is the meaning of it, at least up to this point. Who knows what it ultimately means?

(DM) What about Scientology?

A: Another Lizard plot, of course.

Q: (DM) Well, I was really into it. (L) So, on the one hand we experience a lot of attack, and on the other, there has been a lot of divine intervention to get us to this point. (SV) I have a friend from school named L***, she's in Tampa. Who or what is she channeling?

A: Multiple sources.

Q: (SV) I am going to be taking a class from her in Oriental healing...

(L) Now, in a previous session, and this is what I seem to be doing tonight, covering some stuff and filling in some blanks...

A: Okay, but why not spread review process over several sessions?

Q: Well, just one more question: You said that Neanderthal man had been taken by the Lizzies to another planet, now, I don't want to know what other planet, but I would like to know what state, evolutionary speaking, is Neanderthal man in at present, as we measure time?

A: No progress, still the same.

Q: Any information for us in general?

A: Listen: Now is point where all can learn more information by searching within more, rather than from without. One or two of you are already very adept at this, this way you access universal truths directly, where there is less likelihood of corruption if done properly, see?

Q: (L) Does this mean you want us to start using a direct channeling method? (DM) Do you want us to use one of us as a voice?

A: All.

Q: (DM) Do you mean simultaneously?

A: As you wish.

Q: (L) Do you mean that you want us to, for example, gather as a

group, meditate together...

A: Just ask yourselves questions, and receive answers.

Q: (L) In other words, no hypnosis, just sit and discuss and ask back and forth among ourselves and let the energy of the group interact?

A: Or in solitude as well. Then network and exchange lessons, one does this often.

Q: (L) Okay, you want us to do the discussion thing, and you want us to begin to ask ourselves? Does this mean you want us to discontinue using the board?

A: No, of course not!!

Q: (DM) I don't understand. (SV) I do, we are supposed to find out things on our own and check certain things out to make sure we are on track.

A: Open channel, one or two are open already.

Q: (L) One or two individuals in the group are already open?

A: Yes.

Q: (DM) Who are they?

A: Open.

Q: (L) They are not going to tell us that. (F) All you have to do is ask the questions and the answers come to you. I do it all the time and have been since I was five

or six. (DM) That is what I started to do. I started hearing the answers before they were spelled out. (F) That happens here with

the board, but what I am saying is the answer is to channel by yourself. (L) Don't we have to be concerned to a certain extent with corrupting influences?

A: Not with your group.

Q: (L) Does this mean, at this point, we are individually and collectively, tuned in?

A: Yes. We will aid in process to an extent.

Q: (L) And as the group grows larger, the other people who come and find themselves at home with us, will also be assisted in this manner, is this correct?

A: To an extent.

Q: (DM) We will have to use a lot of discernment as to who... each person will have to be checked...

A: No.

Q: (L) I think as people encounter this, they will either stay or go...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I want to ask a question about two of our former participants who fell by the wayside... I have a very strong feeling that V*** may not come back...

A: Open.

Q: (L) I also do not feel that there is any possibility of S*** being salvaged from the Lizzie control, is this correct?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Earlier we were reading from Ouspensky's "Tertium Organum" about perceptions, was this a fairly accurate description of the state of our perceptions and the state of 2nd density perceptions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, now making a jump with that, as to 4th density perception, is the 4th density perception...

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) The other night when I was meditating, I felt a gentle presence in a sort of light movement of air around my face and a sensation of mental floating, was this you?

A: Open. Your mind was given to you for a reason.

Q: (L) Okay, I am not going to ask about things I can figure out myself, but I am going to ask about something I don't know: as you know, F***'s dad passed away about two weeks ago. From that day to this, everything has seemed to be different in terms of dynamics and energy, and this is not just with F*** and his family, but also with myself. I am curious as to why I feel so different. I cannot put a word to how different I feel... it is definitely a feeling, an emotional sense, why is this?

A: Let us just refer to this as a steppingstone or "milestone," if you prefer.

Q: (L) Okay, it is a milestone, but why should this... I wish I could

convey to you all how strange I have been feeling... (DM) Can you specify strange? (F) See, I don't even know... (L) Is Frank's dad earthbound?

A: Partially.

Q: (L) Is he trying to communicate through me?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Why, on the day and at the time that Frank's dad decided to make his transition, was I overwhelmed with the need to go to sleep?

A: Connection.

Q: (L) Connection to what? (DM) You mean he was connecting with Laura?

A: Close.

Q: (SV) She was connecting to him?

A: Close.

Q: (DM) Were they mentally entangled. (L) No, you are drifting. (F) Let Laura ask the question. (L) Did he basically come to me at another level...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) He came to me at another level, why me and not F***?

A: He always trusts others to be more qualified.

Q: (L) So, he was trusting me to be more qualified than F***, to advise him in his new estate, is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (F) Well, that certainly fits his personality. (L) What does he want from me now?

A: Nothing specific, but open channel and see.

Q: (L) Can we address F***k's dad directly through the board?

A: Laura can meditate on an individual basis, this is the chosen mode.

Q: (F) That is probably why you are feeling so weird is that you haven't opened to channel on your own. (L) Yeah and it's driving me nuts. (DM) It's interfering with your thinking processes. (L) Does Frank's dad need me to help him to release into the light?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, it has definitely been a problem, but I'll deal with it. (DM)

I am wondering if your questions are carrying to the microphone. (L)

Okay, anything further

on this matter that you can give me to ease the situation?

A: No.

Q: (L) One of the things that has been being brought to my mind continuously and repeatedly since that time has been the memory of the lifetime that F*** and I explored before, where we were brother and sister in Bavaria, and I am wondering if there was some connection with Frank's dad in that time, and is that why it is being

continuously shoved in my face?

A: Why not check it out? You are good at that, when you want to be.

Q: (L) Obviously you want me to check it out through my own head, right?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, well, since we don't really have any further questions we will stop for the night.

A: Goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

February 18, 1995 F***, Laura, TR, JR, D

Now, this is one session that I believed to be corrupted. The woman, D__, was the probable cause - but there was also a STRONG conflict between her and JR. There were a LOT of peculiar things about this whole session, as you will see. The whole "personality" that came through WAS D**, as we were to find out later. But, also, there WAS some of the C's energy coming through. I think the first clue I had was when they abbreviated the word "Cassiopaea," which was odd... almost as though it were a clue that I was only going to make a partial connection.

Q: (L) Do we have anyone with us?

A: Stop.

Q: (T) Stop what, our discussion of all this weirdness?

A: No. And it is not weirdness.

Q: (T) What does "Stop" mean?

A: Close doors.

Q: (L) Well, that is weird; they have never been bothered by the household noise before. (We closed the doors.) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Teiurannea.

Q: (L) Okay, why did you want the doors closed and are you going to give us our answer?

A: There is usually too much interference from outside influences.

Q: (L) And we have with us...

A: Living room contains too much noise and static.

Q: (L) Well, they have never complained about it before... (J) It must be the t.v.... (Laura instructs children to tune down television and get quiet.) Don't you like Star Trek?

A: Not problem.

Q: (L) What is the problem?

A: Noise and innocent banter.

Q: (J) It's the kids. (L) Well, they will be going to bed soon...

A: You will not have control of this session, so don't worry about asking silly questions, as before!

Q: (L) Well, that doesn't sound very friendly, does it? (T) Are you going to impart some information that you want us to just listen to and absorb?

A: Sometimes friendliness must be set aside to get your attention and redirect wavelengths.

Q: (T) You have the floor, redirect.

A: Pause... wait for important information to be directed through our channel. You forgot id inquiry.

Q: (L) Where are you from?

A: Cass. Children are not cooperating. (Laura sends children to bed. Much negative feeling engendered thereby.) Thank you. You need to be more open, remember, we are you!!!!

Q: (L) Who is not being open?

A: Not issue. Can you imagine what it is like to look at yourselves as you once were, and to know you still are, and must communicate with yourself on a most unconventional level for union of purpose?

Q: (L) No, I don't think I could imagine that.

A: Well, try!

Q: (L) I am trying. I guess it would be like looking at yourself as an infant.

A: Okay. Continue.

Q: (L) Well, getting into the mindset of an infant we find that they have very little awareness of what is going on. Their awareness is primarily focused on meeting their personal needs, themselves, food, comfort, and the adult is worried about whether the roof leaks, whether the wind is going to blow the windows in and whether the wolf is going to come howling at the door, is that pretty close?

A: Progress!

Q: (L) So, you find us to be a bit trying at times?

A: We are you, you are us, we are literally one and the same.

Q: (L) So, you don't find us trying because it would be difficult to find oneself trying, but it is still possible to be dissatisfied with an aspect of one's personality? (J)

Or, like loving someone and seeing what they could be and being a bit impatient that they are not?

A: Wow! What a concept!

Q: (L) Alright...

A: Laura, you still think we are a separate entity from you. You go around saying to people: "The Cassiopaeans said this, the Cassiopaeans said that." Don't you know it is you as you will be?

Q: (T) Faced with the fact that they were like this back then and they are trying to deal with it as it is, and they are trying to convince themselves back now, to

open up enough to listen to ourselves there... or something similar to that. (J) Well, I think they have patience with us.

A: Close, TR. It is fun to us to listen to you as you!

Q: (T) Cool! It's nice to know that I am entertaining myself in the future.

A: As us!

Q: (T) But, it's got to be frustrating because when you were us in your past, in third density, you didn't know enough to be able to communicate with yourself in the future. (J) Well, maybe they did. You don't know that.

A: Wrong! What do you think this is!

Q: (L) This is the future, the past, the present... (T) But, it is hard for you to understand that now as us stuck in 3rd density... they are me, we are all together, coo

coo cachoo! (J) It's hard for us, it's not hard for them. (T) They are us, we are them.

A: Not hard for us in either point of reference.

Q: (T) Then why is it hard for us here to perceive what we there

seem to understand? (L) Maybe it is not as hard for us as we seem to think it is. (T) Well, how do we get past it, then? How do we get to the point where we perceive what we need to perceive? (J) Let it go.

A: You are past it.

Q: (T) So, just by the fact that we are doing what we are doing, we are past that point. Now, all we have to do is to be able to open up more to be able to do this correctly?

A: Bingo zingo!

Q: (T) Obviously someone else of us likes to say "Bingo zingo," which you got from us back then when you were here because I never said "Bingo zingo." (J) It was AL. (T) Al, the hologram said bingo zingo...

A: Or maybe you changed and decided you liked to say it!

Q: (L) Alright guys, can I ask a question. I have had something bugging me all week.

A: Ask if you must, but we are going to have fun tonight.

Q: (J) I also want to ask about that sleep interruption I experienced.

(T) We always have fun... why don't we let them run their stuff out...

(L) Okay, run your stuff out...

A: No Laura, we are not the Lizzies; this is Cassiopaea calling.

Worry not, channel is now permanently locked in, but damn those tapes!

Q: (L) You are giving me the heebie-jeebies guys.

A: You are too serious.

Q: (L) Well, somebody's gotta be!

A: No!

Q: (T) Well, you were going to give us some important information here... that is what you said in the beginning of this session...

A: All in due time, but first, we want to have some fun.

Q: (L) Well, go ahead. I want to see this happen, do it.

A: Lighten up, Laura. This is your other persona talking directly to myself!

Q: (J) This does not make sense. I don't like it when I can't understand it...

A: Persona. JR, you always had trouble with the pens and pencils after you/I learned the computer!!!

Q: (J) That's true! I have to block print.

A: Now it's me/us, JR.

Q: (J) So it was your persona talking to you, Laura.

A: Forget it, Laura, it was just only one of many, many learning experiences! They all enriched us tremendously.

Q: (L) What am I supposed to forget that was the learning experience?

A: Lifetimes of "woe."

Q: (T) Is this one of her/your lifetimes of woe?

A: They all are if we choose to view them thusly.

Q: (J) I have a comment to make to the Cassiopaeans. (T) Does this include 4th density life as well? (J) I may have a hard time writing, but half the time I am already anticipating what they are going to say

and am writing ahead, so they should cut me some slack. (L) Cut her some slack, guys. (T) Cut, cut!

A: Slack cutteth!

Q: [Laughter] (T) I'm glad to know there is still humor when you get up to 6th level!

A: There is a lot here, not nearly enough there. Dear JR, give the pen and paper to D***.

Q: (T) A dear JR letter! [laughter] (D) I guess I'm sitting over here getting stuff too. I've been feeling kind of like a fifth wheel anyway.

A: I,we, heard, D***. By the way, this is us talking!

Q: (T) By the way can be abbreviated BTW, guys.

A: BTO.

Q: (L) What does that mean? (T) By the other?

A: Bachman Turner Overdrive!

Q: [Laughter] (L) Well, TR, if you didn't know that one you are really in bad shape! (T) Emerson, Lake and Palmer! Electric Light Orchestra! (L) Well, I just want to say something...

A: Okay, Laura, ask it if you must.

Q: (J) I want to ask about...

A: Laura first, we/she is about to jump out of her/our skin.

Q: [Laughter] (T) Ask away, my dear. (L) I wanted to ask, now you guys are going to be mad at me because I am going off on a very serious tangent...

A: We know, just ask it, already!!!!

Q: (LM) Is that New Yorkese? (L) The question I wanted to ask...

A: No, L***, Miami Jewishese!

Q: [Laughter] (LM) I thought they were in Cornucopia, not Miami! (J)

Just spit it out! (L) My question is... (T) She forgot! (L) No, I didn't forget, I just have to figure out how to word this. As you know, I am reading this book about Holocaust victims reincarnating and remembering their experiences at this time. The question is, on one occasion you told us that the Jewish people, as a racial group, were Atlantean descendants, is that correct?

A: Some.

Q: (L) There is some. Can you give us that some?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there some karmic element that was fulfilled by the Holocaust?

A: Of course.

Q: (L) Could you tell us what karma was being expunged in that activity and what group the Jews represented?

A: This is not germane, but it was Atlantean overseers "expunging" guilt from that life experience.

Q: (L) So...

A: So what?

Q: (L) A couple of weeks ago I had an experience where I woke up in the morning and felt as though my tongue had been torn out. I felt the sensation of something unusual having happened. I would like to know what this was.

A: It is not important.

Q: (L) I know you say it is not important, but this had some very serious ramifications for my physical body.

A: As always. And, have we not advised to concentrate less upon physicality?

Q: (L) Well, the point I am trying to get at is, if I was hauled out in the middle of the night by a bunch of Lizzies, or whatever, and worked on, I would certainly like to know about it. I know it's physicality...

A: You were not.

Q: (L) Okay JR, ask your question, if you dare! (J) If I dare! I had an experience last week where I woke up about 20 minutes after I had gone to sleep, screaming my head off, because there was something standing by the bed. What was that?

A: Now JR, you indeed were taken!

Q: (L) Who took her?

A: Our friends, the Grays.

Q: (L) What did they do?

A: Study update on psychic database.

Q: (T)

A: Mirth should never stop!

Q: [question lost]

A: Wrong concept.

Q: (T) Was JR startled and screamed at the sensation of passing through a window?

A: Don't need windows.

Q: [question lost]

A: Usual abduction experience, as you are familiar.

Q: [question lost]

A: Okay.

Q: [question lost]

A: Yes.

Q: (T) The event seemed to have lasted, in our illusion of time, 20 minutes, because I was in the living room watching the television while this happened. But, the experience that happened to her may have lasted longer or shorter in our perception of time, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, when she screamed... (J) Did I stop the abduction by screaming?

A: End, consciousness level border.

Q: (T) So, when I came into the bedroom, it had just finished?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) I had nothing to do with the ending of the event? Her screaming just alerted me.

A: You were diverted.

Q: (T) Well, that's easy enough to do for me. I'm easy to divert! Give me a computer screen and I'm diverted.

A: All are.

Q: (T) I'm in good company. Break

Q: (J) I have a follow-up question. After that happened, TR made the

comment that he...

A: D***, please join board!!

Q: (J) Do they want all four of you? (L) No. I don't want to talk to them tonight, they are being ugly! (D) They are making me feel awfully important!

A: Ugly is subjective. We are you, Laura.

Q: (L) I'm not sure I believe that.

A: Why would we be ugly to ourselves? But we understand imprisonment of physicality and its biological tendencies.

Q: (L) What kind of a snide remark was that? (T) They are just telling you that you understand. (D) We are just talking back and forth to ourselves. (T) They are us. We are us.

A: Snide is your, and also our, perception. Alas.

Q: (L) Well, sorry, but it seems to me that you guys are wasting a lot of time and energy. I mean, we stay up late at night to do this and...

A: Who determines waste factor?

Q: (L) Well, that's just my opinion.

A: Ours, too!!

Q: (T) Cause they are you and you are them... as the Beatles said: "Coo coo cachoo, we are the Walrus!" (D) Can't we just ask if they have something important to dispense to the human race or something like that? (T) Is there something more in the light of what you said earlier?

A: Is in process of being dispensed.

Q: (L) And when is that going to occur?

A: Is occurring now.

Q: (D) Well maybe this whole thing is just to let us realize that we are talking to ourselves from the past...

A: Part. Why resistance.

Q: (D) I guess we just understand it and we are waiting for the next thing.

A: We are not separate from you. Once this is recognized, progress will be made!

Q: (T) Yeah. You are us, we are you. (L) Alright, I want to ask what it was that I went through about a week ago when I felt like I was getting all kinds of stuff pumped into my system that I did not seem capable of coping with in terms of emotional control. What was going on?

A: Answered about one half hour ago as you/us measure time.

Q: (L) I don't remember asking a question about it or getting an answer. (J) You asked about your tongue. (L) I'm not talking about that.

A: No.

Q: (L) What are you talking about... the past life business?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, what precipitated that activity?

A: Ions charged by awareness opening in window of EM envelope, used to precipitate physical trauma in immediate surroundings.

"Used to" refers to past tense.

Q: (L) Okay, so in the past, this kind of opening of a window in the EM envelope...

A: You have elevated.

Q: (T) You made a connection with other life experiences, and you were able to experience them in another way. (L) Well, it had some damn strange effects, that's all I've got to say about it! I wasn't very happy about it. (T) Will she be experiencing more of this now that she's made this elevation?

A: Yes. Each episode will be easier and easier.

Q: (L) Thank God! When do these guys get to enjoy that particular...

(T) We haven't gotten to that point yet, or we may experience it in a different way. Is that it?

A: Sort of, each has their own issues.

Q: (T) Well, we are all doing different things as we move forward. (J) We all have different issues to work through.

A: Why wish agony upon another?

Q: (L) I don't wish agony upon another; I just want you guys to appreciate the utter agony... (T) They do appreciate... (J) And we do too... They went through it with you. You didn't go through it alone! (T) They are you!

A: Why wish agony upon another, all have personal trials, would you/us like to share?

Q: (L) In other words, be grateful that it wasn't worse. (D) I would like to ask a question because you probably understand it and I do not. If we are 6th and we are also 3rd, in the future, will we be another 3rd

and another 6th... (F) In our 3rd density perception, since our time is linear and we are looking at us in the future, talking back to us in the present, but it is all happening at once because there is no real time.

And, probably, I guess this also means that one day, which is also today, we will be 6th looking down here... (D) We will be doing the same thing over and over? (F) Sort of yes and no... I don't think we can quite grasp the whole thing... (T) The problem is...

A: You will grasp it when at 6th level!!! So, rejoice in the "here and now!"

Q: (T) Even at 4th we will understand more than we do now. They are giving us concepts that are beyond third level. They are working with us to prepare us so that when we move into 4th we will have a head start on what's going on. They are bringing us up to where we already are because we came from 4th level to come here to do this originally, to set the frequency and hold it so that others can move to 4th level. We came from 4th density to do this. They are trying to give us enough information so that we will remember... (F) It is kind of like Hansel and Gretel going into the forest and leaving a trail of crumbs so that they can find their way out. We came back from 4th to 3rd to do what we've got to do and we're going back to 4th but we've got to leave a trail for us to keep connected to where we came from... something similar to that, in any event. (F) Is your mind exploding, D***? (T) We, where we are now, don't grasp all this because we are not supposed to at this level.

A: Learning. Laura just gained one more strand that is why it was so painful, okay?

Q: (D) Say! Congratulations! (T) Yup, she gained another strand and made Reiki Master! (L) I am in a bear of a mood! (T) Mirth! You in 6th density are enjoying

the hell out of you now. We are going to take a break. (F) You gained a strand of DNA? Break [Discussion about why Laura's curiosity is so far-ranging and why expectations are so high.]

Q: (L) Are you with us guys? Of course, you are us!

A: Yes, something like that.

Q: (T) Why will Laura never be satisfied?

A: You are insatiable.

Q: (T) Are you insatiable? That's why everything is flowing on you, because you're insatiable. (L) Oh well, we all have our crosses to bear. (D) You are better at asking questions, would you mind asking "us" if my abdominal problem has anything to do with my DNA changing?

A: Beware driving tonight, D***.

Q: (L) Is D***'s DNA changing and is this stomach problem she has been having evidence of this DNA change?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (D) Thank you. (T) Are you dudes or dudettes? No, we already asked that...

A: Background review.

Q: (L) I want to ask about the Reiki Mastership. We have discussed

the charges, at least SV and I have been discussing it, my feeling is that it should be made available to people for a lot less than what it has been going for, but at the same time...

A: Yes, but please now less personalization.

Q: (L) Is that a personal question?

A: Was leading to same.

Q: (L) Well, I beg to differ. It was not.

A: Expect 4.7 tremor in the U.S. within three days. In the N.E.,

Rochester, N.Y. Area. Faults exist near there. Mt. Vesuvius and

Etna activity within calendar

1995. And Thera as well. In Africa, floods kill 1,000's in summer of 1995.

Q: (D) I think it might be very important for us to contact somebody and tell them how we got this information... (T) Are the volcanoes related to the Japanese stuff?

A: Yes. Volcanic eruption under arctic ice in 1996.

Q: (T) Cool! (L) That ought to be a real zinger. (T) That will bring us some floods then!

A: No. Weather causing increased evaporation and yes, UFO flaps are caused by our activities and these communications!

Q: (T) Did we ask that? (J) No, but I have been thinking about it and we were talking about it earlier. (T) We are helping to create...

A: Causing, TR.

Q: (T) We are causing this? (D) No..

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So what they are saying is that we are helping to open up the area so that this is happening more?

A: Blasting open huge window. Gigantic, biggest in recorded history!!!

Q: (L) And to think that all this started when I hypnotized P ****t Z***. Just think, if she only knew what she did!

A: Not Z***, is our "Link-up."

Q: (L) Well, I was just kidding. (T) A little mirth there, guys. (L) Can I have a little mirth once in a while?

A: Yes and you are going to need all the mirth you can get.

Q: (J) I always said that the only way to get through life is with laughter. (F) That sounds rather ominous to me. (L) Yeah, me too.

(T) The more we work this channel, the larger this window is going to become, is this correct?

A: Yes. And you will be busy.

Q: (F) Is that why we need all the mirth we can get, because we are going to be so busy?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) Should we be doing this more than one night a week? (L) No!

(D) Oh, excuse me.

A: No.

Q: (T) One night is more than enough. (F) What do you want to do, drain me into entire non-existence? [laughter] (L) We tried it more than one night a week and it nearly killed us. (T) While we are

blasting this window open, are there other people on the planet taking notice of this?

A: Getting side effects.

Q: (T) Will they eventually be able to pin down the source?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) So, we better keep a lot of mirth cause we might be having visitors. (D) Is there something we can do to help them to locate this? (L) We don't want them to! (D) Oh! Why?

A: MIB's.

Q: (T) The Men In Black! No, D***, we don't want them to know where we are! Anybody who will come about us causing them difficulties will not be happy about it! (D) Oh, I didn't realize it was a difficulty. I thought it was good. (T) It is difficult for them... (D) I see, I see... (T) If what we are doing here creates more and more difficulties, side effects would be problems with communications, things of that nature...

A: But also able to channel stronger.

Q: (T) Okay. We will be able to channel stronger because we are growing in strength. Are we also causing some earth changes... are we part of that?

A: Symmetry.

Q: (L) Huh? (D) Things are happening together. (T) Cause and effect...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are we building a giant energy bubble around our area?

A: You are the guidepost of the destiny of the planet.

Q: (L) But Mom! I didn't want to grow up to save the world! [laughter]

(T) Will they make a t.v. movie about us after this is over? This is

mirth! (D) Are we ever

going to be known for this? (T) I sure hope not! I don't want them coming down on us!

A: Wait and see!

Q: (L) I have a question now... JR and I worked very hard the other day on trying to lay out our mail-out. Is this the preferred format or should we go with a different format... just bear with us... (T) We need some style input here...

A: Of course you are heading in the right direction, symmetry, and synchronicity.

Q: (L) Is the Reiki symbol that I picked to put on the cover, is that going to help to power out this energy.

A: Maybe. Why not use the symbol given to you?

Q: (L) You mean the An nu ki?

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) Then we'll put the An nu ki symbol on it then, which is the three part pyramid. (TR reviews predictions.) Are there more predictions?

A: No.

Q: (T) Well, I just wanted to make sure that we didn't go off on a tangent and miss something. Okay. (D) Did I ask if we are supposed to let that be known? (T)

What's that? (D) This information and the predictions? (T) I guess it is up to us whether we want to tell anybody or not. Will anybody be hurt in the Rochester quake?

A: No.

Q: (J) It's just a small one. (T) Just enough to get their attention?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Okay, do we have other questions? (L) Yeah, I want to...

A: Small Fire in Illinois. Won't be tragedy, just inconvenient. Who has a farm in Illinois?

Q: (D) I'm from Illinois. My folks have a farm there. Is this the farm you are talking about?

A: Yes.

Q: (D) When will this happen?

A: Soon.

Q: (D) Is there anything I should do to prevent it?

A: No.

Q: (L) Alright, I want to ask a question. This is a trick question. It involves mind-reading. Please answer the question I am thinking.

A: Your dreams are valid.

Q: (D) My dreams are valid?

A: No.

Q: (T) Laura's dreams?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What dream? (D) your dreams are valid, Laura. (T) Was that your question? (L) Well, sort of. It could apply. (T) They answered your question before you asked it. (L) Yeah. I wasn't going to ask it out loud anyway. (T) If we could just get them to skip the questions and go to the answers, we would make a lot better time here.

A: Have.

Q: (L) In other words, my impressions of the ultimate outcome of this DNA switcheroo is...

A: Yes!

Q: (T) Any other questions?

A: Go to Pensacola.

Q: (L) Who wants to go to Pensacola?

A: I do, I do. [Laughter]

Q: (T) Is something going to happen in Pensacola?

A: Conference.

Q: (L) Is there a conference in Pensacola? (T) It's in October. (J) Are you talking about the October conference?

A: One before then.

Q: (T) There's another conference before the one in October? I don't know anything about this other conference.

A: Increasing activity in Florida panhandle, vortex. If you go to Pensacola you will see UFOs of all origins including yours truly.

Q: (T) Oh! It's your conference! And we've been invited!

A: Okay.

Q: (T) And we have tickets! Are you guys going to front for the hotel bill? That is, will we front the hotel bill for ourselves?

A: Silly.

Q: (L) I hate to come back to these mundane 3rd density questions, but that is an undertaking that requires a flow of energy called money. I mean, we can't just charge off to conferences every day, you know. (T) When is it that we are supposed to go. Is it that whenever we go, then will be the conference?

A: May.

Q: (T) Is there something in May? In Pensacola? (J) Project Awareness is in May but that's in Tampa. (T) Are you talking about the conference in May that is being put on by the Pensacola group?

A: Look and see.

Q: (T) You are talking about the conference in Tampa that is put on by Project Awareness? (J) Do you want us to physically go to Pensacola? This is beginning to sound like the Gulf Breeze Six, the guys that boogied out of Germany because they were doing the same kind of stuff we are, only they had someone else who told them to do that. Okay, in May we should go to Gulf Breeze?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Okay, the conference in Gulf Breeze is going to be in Tampa in May. (L) Well, maybe we should go there and all the UFOs will show up while they are all down here. That would be a gas! (T) Are

we supposed to connect up with the Cr*****s?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are we supposed to go in May before the conference?

A: Go back with them. See them here, then return.

Q: (D) What are we going to accomplish by going back with them?

A: Do a session and monitor the skies at the same time. Have someone posted outside with a video camera!!

Q: (D) Is that when we are going to go public? (T) We are already going public. This is when we are going to convince the nation. We have to go to the conference, get the Cr***s aside and...

A: Let's try to steer all these "Ufologists" in the right path.

Q: (T) I'm going to take my hand off so it won't start moving while I am talking. I don't want me to start off while I'm talking! Don't you love it?! Not only do you have to contend with you, you have to contend with YOU. When we do what we are doing, we are opening a window, as we have been told. Are we pulling stuff in that doesn't want to come through? Are we accidentally pulling people or beings through while we are doing this?

A: Windows provide for easier transport.

Q: (T) Yes, but what I am getting at is, is there some 4th density being just bopping along the 4th density lane who just accidentally falls through this window and goes: "What the hell!!"

A: It is conceivable. If 4th density "Lost Traveler" should show up at your door, please resist strong urges toward rejection.

Q: (T) We won't make them feel uncomfortable. (J) We will always welcome guests, yes. (T) They are always welcome here!

A: That was serious comment.

Q: (L) How are we going to know it is a 4th density "Lost Traveler?"

(D) You guys, I am getting very, very weak.

A: Obvious.

Q: (L) Let's shut down for the night, I am pooped. (T) Any last words?

A: Goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

February 22, 1995 F***, Laura and S

Q: (L) Cassiopaeans, are you with us?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Iora

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I would like to ask who was with us last Saturday night, was it one of the Cassiopaeans or were we pulling in some corruption?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) We were pulling in corruption last Saturday?

A: And us.

Q: (L) It was both?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the source and reason for the corruption?

A: Trailer.

Q: (L) What is a trailer?

A: Hanger on. Diverter of energy wave.

Q: (L) And how did we acquire or have this diverter?

A: You know.

Q: (L) In other words, it is as I suspected, that D*** has brought in attachments because she is an agent of the Lizzies, though she is not aware of this?

A: Hormonally charged through their influences on her mind.

Q: (L) Would it be better to do the sessions without such individuals present?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Well, obviously since we don't want that kind of thing to happen anymore, the choice is already made. Okay, I would like to know, recently I watched a video at J*** H***'s on psychic surgery. This, obviously, was the real thing. Am I correct in that assessment?

A: No.

Q: (L) No?! What was happening?

A: Fakery and "demonic" influences to delusion, now, strict warning: avoid at all cost!!

Q: (L) Avoid what at all cost, psychic surgery?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, that is pretty heavy duty. (F) They almost never say anything like that. (L) I would like to know for the benefit of somebody else who asked the question: What is the origin of AIDS?

A: Simian mutation.

Q: (L) A monkey virus, in other words.

A: Was, but mutated.

Q: (L) Who is the individual or group responsible for this mutation?

A: Not humans.

Q: (L) Well then, who?

A: Lizards acting in conjunction with destined frequency path.

Q: (L) And what is the purpose of the infliction of the AIDS virus on the human race?

A: Not determined.

Q: (L) I would like to know how many lifetimes I have had as a human being?

A: That is open to definition.

Q: (L) Well, on planet Earth.

A: Including Neanderthal?

Q: (L) No, we'll just pass that up.

A: Okay, then it is 79 in broken sequence.

Q: (L) Broken by what?

A: Other planes.

Q: (L) The same question for F***?

A: Same exactly.

Q: (L) How many for S***? Same?

A: No. Not correct definition of answer.

Q: (L) What would be correct for her?

A: Not same exact sequence. 72 plus 4 as special learning channel "hold back" on contemplative plane AKA 5th density level.

Q: (L) S*** is a 5th level soul?

A: No. Spent 4 sequence holdovers there.

Q: (L) Now this is curious. Why do Frank and I have these 79 lives in the exact same sequence? Isn't that a little odd?

A: No.

Q: (L) How many lifetimes have the three of us in this room worked together?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Now, you said that the Jews were Atlantean descendants, and that Noah was an Atlantean...

A: Most of them.

Q: (L) What is the significance of this relating to their religion and their experiences and the current state of the Jews?

A: Was Jews in "holocaust" only.

Q: (L) Is the Jewish religion somewhat similar to the Atlantean religion?

A: Did you understand the previous answer?

Q: (L) Are you saying that the Jews were the only ones in the holocaust?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are you saying that the Jews were not the only ones in the

holocaust?

A: No special karmic significance to being "Jewish", special significance is experiencing holocaust for purpose of purging extraordinary karmic debt.

Q: (L) Okay. I got it. Now, is the Jewish religion similar to the Atlantean religion?

A: Not one religion only. Many "religions."

Q: (L) Now, I would also like to know: last January we had a lot of booming sounds which were reported to the local sheriff's office. The papers reported that

they were military planes on maneuvers. Is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I guess we are done for now. Is F*** going to have enough money to pay his bills?

A: If aided by group.

Q: (L) We would like to have this project bring income so that we can devote more of our time to it. Is it going to become self-supporting?

A: Eventually, yes, but immediately no, because of veil of skepticism combined with relentless 4th density level originating attacks.

Beware of those who profess great interest; agents of STS are preparing many false guides, as you have already seen.

Q: (L) What can we do to protect ourselves from this?

A: Suggestion: "Buttonhole" in point blank fashion those who promise assistance or interest in indefinite way!

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: Good question; when someone greets you at a function and gets your hopes up regarding helping you to further this most important work, demand immediate proof regarding their sincerity and credibility!!!

Q: (L) And if they don't prove their credibility and sincerity?

A: Drop them at once!!!

Q: (L) In other words, don't waste our time with deadbeats?

A: Or agents with ill intentions, either conscious or unconscious, don't be afraid to confront directly immediately and openly.

Q: (F) If somebody comes up and says to us: "I can do this or that for you" or "I'm interested" or whatever, we must tell them right off the bat that it is very nice that they are interested, but they must understand that we are under attack because of our work, so we have to know that they are serious and honest and good intentioned.

(L) So, how do we get them to prove their sincerity? (S) Get out the checkbook! (L) Is that it?

A: Well, that can take many forms, but awhile ago, you asked about financial assistance, so why not say "put your money where your mouth is," or something akin

to that?

Q: (L) Well, that's it for the night. Thank you very much for being with

us.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

February 25, 1995 CD, BP, TM, GB, SV, TR and JR, F***,

Laura, DJ

[The group had been discussing a June 5, 1995 mass UFO landing predicted by purported diary of last pope, supposedly found by his cleaning lady.]

Q: Hello, how are you tonight?

A: Hello. Okay. Why not regroup. Concentrate. Too much energy.

Children. Sorry. Who are we?

Q: [Children are sent to bed.] (T) Ask them if anyone else can sit at the board this evening?

A: Sure.

Q: (GB) Can I sit in there now? (T) Sure. Do they want all four of us or just three? [GB takes TR's place at the board.]

A: No matter.

Q: (J) Who do we have with us tonight, we didn't ask.

A: Concentrate. Slow mental processes down. Less pressure. [GB lightens up.]

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Who are we?

Q: Who are you?

A: Cassiopaeans.

Q: And who do we have with us?

A: Pommori.

Q: (J) And who do we have with us tonight in 3rd density?

A: Unknown. 3rd density is you! And us in the "past."

Q: (L) Let's get on with it.

A: Ask who is at south position.

Q: (L) Who is at the South position? Oh, that's you. Yeah, that's GB Brown, as if you didn't know. Are we playing bridge, or what?

A: Hello. Concentrate all in room.

Q: (T) What are we going to concentrate on? (L) Is anybody thinking about sex? [laughter]

A: Mind.

Q: (GB) Ask TM's question: will there be a mass landing in 1995?

A: Not ready to answer. Still trying to settle energy waves in room.

Q: (GB) Let me ask you F***, you are the only one this comes through? (J) Well, we have not really determined that. (F) No, we haven't determined exactly

what happens. It seems like I'm the, what you would call, primary channel. (TM) Can you do it by yourself without anybody else? (F) If I did do it by myself

without anybody else holding it, I wouldn't trust the information. (TM) Can you do it in a meditative state? (F) Well, we have tried it with me under hypnosis and have gotten a lot of information, but again,

we don't trust it because it doesn't have the participatory aspect to it.

(L) This way no one really knows what is being said. It is not coming through any one person's mind. No one thinks the thoughts as they come through. (F) I have also sat at the computer and gotten a lot of stuff, but, again, I don't know how much I would trust that. (L) You never can tell how much of that is your own stuff. (F) The standard way of channeling that so many people do, has an extremely questionable validity rating. The validity level of this is also somewhat questionable, but, we have done a lot of checking and testing and, so far, it has more than satisfied all the tests we have applied. (GB) Can we do it with our eyes closed. [An experiment is attempted to see if the information will come through with all eyes closed. It is unsuccessful. Trying various combinations of eyes closed and/or open are also unsuccessful. It seems that the eyes of all participants must be open at once in order for the contact to be sustained. This agrees with the idea that it is a purely telepathic contact and not 3rd density or "poltergeist" in nature.] (L) Now, we are curious as to this channeling process, and ordinarily, when we do not have so many guests, it is quite different, and we want to know who is the primary channel here?

A: That is not the issue.

Q: (L) Is it important for us to use our senses, as in our eyes, ears

and so forth, while doing this?

A: Of course. How else can we see the board?

Q: (J) They have to see the board through our eyes. (L) Could F*** do this alone?

A: No.

Q: (F) Could Laura do this alone? (T) Do you want the original three on the board?

A: No. Not issue.

Q: (J) Well, what is the issue? (T) What is the problem here?

A: Fractured frequency.

Q: (J) Why is it fractured?

A: Detached energy.

Q: (L) Are you saying that there is something floating around in this room doing this?

A: Not certain.

Q: (J) What can we do to help?

A: Will clear eventually.

Q: (BP) Well, ask a question. Maybe it will clear with a question. (L) Well let me make a suggestion... TR, you come back and sit down.

GB you back up for just

a little while and let's get the flow going with what they are used to and then others can cut in, so to speak. I mean, I am impatient with this method to begin with,

even though I find it eminently trustworthy, and this dragging it out is getting on my nerves. (BP) Yeah, my brother-in-law pissed them off!

[Changes are made.] (J)

I think part of it is that we have new people present in the room and it is a great influx of new energy. (L) Now, how are we feeling?

A: Now, more powder. We are sorry for the delays. One in the room is under great stress.

Q: (L) Who is stressed?

A: CD.

Q: (L) Are you stressed? You don't look stressed to me. (CD) I don't feel stressed.

A: Under pressure for study.

Q: (BP) It's for that article you want to write. (CD) Maybe. (L) Do you have a deadline or something? (CD) Yes. But I am really not thinking about it, at least consciously.

A: Yes. You have been watched, CD.

Q: (L) By whom? (BP) CD has been watched?

A: Government.

Q: (BP) It's been nice knowing you! [laughter] (GB) Do these guys have a sense of humor? (J) Yes, as a matter of fact, they do! (T) Is this mirth, here?

A: No, this is not mirth.

Q: (BP) Why is the government watching C***?

A: Has because of writings or papers.

Q: (L) What are you writing? (CD) I write books. Does it have to do with the twin research? (BP) Vanishing Twin Phenomenon?

A: Partly.

Q: (CD) Does it have to do with the prodigies?

A: Partly.

Q: (CD) Does T*** C*** have anything to do with this?

A: Open.

Q: (BP) Is T** C*** working for anyone other than himself?

A: Open.

Q: (J) How does T** C*** feel about C***?

A: Okay.

Q: (T) Is he part of the problem?

A: Open.

Q: (GB) Does C****'s new paper have anything to do with it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is it about? (CD) The prodigies, people who have contacted extra-terrestrials and have become geniuses, and the Vanishing Twin Phenomenon.

A: Danger, this is serious!!

Q: (T) Is C**** getting close to something?

A: She is at it!!

Q: (CD) What should I do? (T) Have you thought about a trip to

deepest Peru? [Laughter] I could point you to some really good temples!

A: Serious problem, please take this seriously.

Q: (GB) Does Linda Howe have anything to do with it?

A: Open.

Q: (CD) What can I do? (BP) Can you suggest action at this time?

A: Stay with others.

Q: (T) Don't stay alone. (CD) Does the incident Thursday night have something to do with this?

A: Yes.

Q: (CD) Is it 4th density danger?

A: No. High level government, you have been striking a "nerve."

Q: (GB) Well, the only thing you have been talking about is the prodigies and the vanishing twins. (CD) Is it more the twins.

A: Open.

Q: (CD) Does the color work have anything to do with it?

A: No.

Q: (GB) Who have you been contacting? Linda Howe...

A: Not important, the sources are sincere but closely watched. Some of this has now transferred to you.

Q: (BP) Is R*** in danger?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is more than one government of more than one country

involved here?

A: It is a complex.

Q: (T) Should she take the trip to England.

A: Open.

Q: (J) They are not going to give advice other than to stay with others. (CD) The thing the other night... was I being bombarded by ELF frequencies?

A: All are.

Q: (L) All in the room?

A: All are.

Q: (BP) Are they using ELF or microwave technologies specifically to do something to C***?

A: Give maybe.

Q: (T) Run that by us again.

A: Give maybe.

Q: (T) They are giving us a maybe. (GB) Who in the government, which branch of the government?

A: It is a complex source.

Q: (CD) Am I in physical danger?

A: That is not the point. You can be harassed.

Q: (L) I will give you an example. We did a session for B*** and S*** K**** and they were given a very serious warning to back off on certain activities relating to teaching people how to not pay income

tax. They called us one night recently because several people they had been associated with had been raided by the IRS. The IRS had confiscated computers, jewelry, equipment, and whatever else they could lay their hands on and were basically holding these people's possessions hostage until they could determine whether or not what they were doing was illegal or whatever. B**** and S*** expected to be raided imminently.

The Cassiopaens said to them that whether or not they got raided was not the point, because they had been warned. The point was, what are you going to do now. What steps are you going to take and what information are you going to accept to prevent further attack.

(CD) Should I stop publishing the book?

A: Open.

Q: (J) They will not tell you what to do. (CD) Will not publishing the book stop the harassment and danger?

A: Open. MUFON has "spies."

Q: (GB) So what else is new? (BP) Cannot unconditional love and faith overcome all of this?

A: Open. More is needed.

Q: (GB) Will the government relax their policy this year and release more information to the public?

[I believe this answer is for BP's question about unconditional love, not GB's inserted question on another subject.]

A: Complicated question because you are making simple judgments based upon available evidence which can be interpreted a number of different ways, not just one!

Q: (TM) In a book I have been reading it specifically states that Stanton Freidman is a spy. (BP) Really? (T) That is what Cooper says? (TM) I may be taking it out of context because I have not read the whole book. (T) I have heard that before. (L) Let's ask that question. Why do they need spies. Why would anyone need spies in MUFON since everything in MUFON is public?

A: "Double verification."

Q: (BP) Would you ask if C**** is the only one in the room in danger, and, if not, who else?

A: Yes. But all eventually.

Q: (GB) Is BP in Danger?

A: Well, these are simplistic questions, you need more exposure to this and other sources! We know you are skeptical, but that is good for balance, also, you have much material knowledge! There is more to the phenomenon than "meets the eye."

Q: (GB) What is the danger? Is it mental, physical...

A: Complicated, also GB knows more than he is telling!

Q: (CD) He's the spy! [Laughter] (BP) He used to work for NASA! (F) Did you really work for the Apollo program? (GB) Oh yeah. Secret, as a consultant. (Laura and JR) Ah hah! (BP) Could they offer

general suggestions... I know they won't tell us what to do, but this is a general question for all who are anchoring light, who want to be of service, can they offer any specific suggestions for us...

A: STO, not just "light." [Planchette flies off board.]

Q: (GB) In other words, you have to do something for others. (J) You have to have... (BP) See if C*** can sit in... [C*** takes TR's place.]

A: Hi!

Q: (CD) Thanks for scaring the crap out of me.

A: Knowledge protects, my dear.

Q: (BP) Is the 4th dimension to be eliminated in anyway in terms of planetary ascension. People are talking about the planet going through this big change and the 4th dimension being eliminated.

A: What??

Q: (L) We are moving into 4th density. (BP) We are not going to skip 4th density and move directly into 5th? (L) 5th is the contemplation zone. (F) Where your soul goes when you die. (L) We are going into a state of variability of physicality. (BP) I read the pamphlet... (L) Well, that is just highlights. There is over 300 pages of material. (J) We are working on getting it together. (L) They have talked about the fact that we are moving into a 4th density state and the reptilian beings are trying like heck to prevent this because, once we are in that situation, if there are enough of us who are in the STO mode...

A: You are all 4th density candidates.

Q: (L) Once we move into 4th density we are on an equal footing with all these other guys and things will be more equal. At the same time, those who are not 4th density candidates are going to cycle back and start all over again. Basically they are all going to go into the primordial soup and experience another 300,000 years of strife and misery. (BP) And this moving into 4th density will be a change in perception, rather than a change in location, in terms of space/time, is that correct?

(L) Um hmm.

A: Close.

Q: (L) I think that this is about as close as we can get with it. (CD) Is

there anything else they want to tell me, or anything else I can do to be of service?

A: Keep quiet.

Q: (L) Keep quiet about what?

A: Two things recently learned.

Q: (L) Did you recently learn some things you are planning on telling the public? (BP) Anything you haven't already told? (GB) Is it in her subconscious? (CD) Is it in the article?

A: Close.

Q: (CD) Is it in my newest book?

A: Ask yourself, CD.

Q: (CD) Is it in the article?

A: Review.

Q: (L) You are talking about two things recently learned here, tonight? (GB) No.

A: No.

Q: (BP) Would one of the things be the mass cattle disappearances in Oklahoma? Is that significant?

A: Open.

Q: (CD) Does it have to do with Robin?

A: Ask yourself, CD, this is for you to know for yourself. More pressure for clean connection.

Q: [Laughter] (L) Well some use too much pressure and some don't use enough. (BP) There you go... They're touchy! [Laughter] No pun intended!

A: Cute, BP. [Laughter] Mirth!!! Knowledge protects. Now, C***, ask yourself, who are your true friends?

Q: (L) So, the connection is in there. Knowledge of who your true friends are can be protection. (CD) So, somebody who appears to be a friend is not really a friend?

A: Yes.

Q: (CD) Is it R***? (L) They aren't going to tell you that. (GB) But you have suspected that all along, C****1. (J) Ask yourself, you KNOW.

(L) Have you had that feeling about this and have been ignoring it?

(BP) Can you tell us anything about J*** S****? Who is he really?

(CD) Is J*** S*** involved in this?

A: Open.

Q: (BP) Can you tell us anything about him? Who is he?

A: More than one person.

Q: (J) Interesting. (GB) Is he involved in the complex government?

(CD) Is he involved in this danger for me?

A: Open.

Q: (BP) Why are you so fxxx non-committal?

A: Discover..

Q: (L) This J*** S****, do you mean he is more than one person in a physical sense or that he has a multiple personality, or as in AKA?

(BP) Multiple identities?

A: Both.

Q: (L) What are his intentions?

A: Varied.

Q: (L) What is at the root of his activity?

A: Won't answer.

Q: (L) What are his thoughts or intentions toward C****?

A: Ask that of all.

Q: (J) Ooh! (BP) All in this room? (CD) Is T*** C***** working for the government?

A: Cannot say, "Free will."

Q: (GB) Why don't we get off this subject and come back to it. Give me a definition of the soul. (TM) They never answered my question... will there be a mass UFO landing?

A: Too many concepts in one question. Need review.

Q: (L) Will there be... (TM) A mass landing of UFOs this year... (J) Anywhere in the world...

A: Need review.

Q: (L) They have answered those questions before.

A: Breakdown your question.

Q: (L) Will there be a mass landing of the reptilian beings this year. (BP) Will they manifest publicly? (L) Will they land in mass?

A: Breakdown much further.

Q: (L) Will they present themselves to the world as the rulers of the planet?

A: Time.

Q: (BP) Before the end of 1995?

A: Don't know.

Q: (L) Do they have that in their plans to do that?

A: Laura, what have you learned?

Q: (L) Okay, time for me to give you folks a review. [Review of the material omitted.]

A: CD under too much pressure to channel effectively.

Q: (CD) Are you talking about the article. (L) No, I think they mean just in general. You need relief, dear. (CD) No kidding. (GB) How do you spell relief? BP.

[Laughter.]

A: Mirth!!

Q: (L) On the twin question: are some groups working with the twins in STO?

A: Maybe.

Q: (CD) Is that what is happening with the prodigies, as I term them?

A: Yes.

Q: (CD) Am I a twin?

A: Yes.

Q: (CD) Is BP a twin?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is CD's twin the one who fed her all the information on color in 1987?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Is Frank a twin?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is anyone else in this room a twin?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are there any humans involved in this project?

A: Minutely.

Q: (L) And who is, in a general sense, that is, what percentage of this phenomenon is STO?

A: Vague question.

Q: (L) What percentage of this Vanishing Twin Phenomenon...

A: Small.

Q: (GB) So the idea is that the Vanishing Twin Phenomenon is the work of the STS beings? The reptilians. (CD) A small percentage is positive. (GB) What are they gaining out of it? (L) They are making bodies for themselves.

A: All has exception.

Q: (L) So, there are exceptions. (GB) I had a very strange experience when I meditated a while back, was that positive or negative?

A: You have had many "strange" experiences. Would you like to share any with those present, GB?

Q: (TM) I think I know which one you are talking about. (L) What was the nature of that experience?

A: Entity reflection through curtain.

Q: (L) Did you experience a being or something? An energy? (GB)

Was the entity reptilian that I manifested behind me? Or was this a positive or negative energy?

A: Both and neither.

Q: (L) Was this a reptilian being?

A: Reflection. Projection.

Q: (L) What was it a projection of?

A: Complicated?

Q: (L) What was the source of this projection?

A: STS.

Q: (BP) I know exactly what it was! (GB) What were the loud whacks behind my chair? What did they try to tell me?

A: It was not a message; it was a "curtain breach."

Q: (J) Kind of like a dimensional sonic boom. (GB) Well, I heard a tremendous crack behind my chair when I asked for a sign. About seven large whacks on the floor. (J) Was there an entity standing behind his chair?

A: Yes, but again, GB has had a most interesting life, apparently he does not want to divulge this.

Q: (L) Well, three times they have hinted about this! [Laughter] (BP)

And I thought I knew you! (TM) Yeah, he doesn't even know about it!

(BP) Is GB a so-called "abductee?"

A: In more ways than one.

Q: (BP) Please clarify.

A: That is up to GB.

Q: (L) There are about 6 different kinds of abductions ranging from physical to telepathic contact and triggering.

A: And there are human abductions too.

Q: (L) You mean humans abduct people too? (J) Have humans abducted GB?

A: Up to GB.

Q: (L) Remember the gal, no names mentioned, who was supposedly hauled off by the Sasquatch. She came over to my house with bruises on the backs of her legs. Under hypnosis, she described being hauled out by the military and suggestions were implanted to make her think she had been abducted by aliens. She even perceived the truck they drove her off in as an alien craft hovering over the lake behind her house. Was GB abducted from the place on Stratford?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who abducted him at that time? And what did they do to him at that time?

A: Grays. Examined.

Q: (L) Was that his first abduction?

A: No.

Q: (L) When was he first abducted?

A: Age three.

Q: (L) How many times has GB been abducted?

A: 175 times.

Q: (L) When was the last contact?

A: Last week.

Q: (GB) Fooled me. (J) Obviously they have. (L) They can. That is what they do. (GB) What is the agenda for abducting me?

A: You know a lot, don't you?

Q: (L) Does GB have an implant?

A: Yes.

Q: (GB) Where?

A: In the brain.

Q: (L) What is it composed of?

A: Silicon.

Q: (L) Who put it in?

A: Grays.

Q: (BP) What is its purpose?

A: For Lizard monitor.

Q: (L) Well, we have all got one, so don't feel strange. (GB) Is that right? (L) Has anybody in this room not got an implant?

A: Lewis.

Q: (L) Yes, well, my husband doesn't have one but that is only because he is an alligator hunter. [Laughter.] (TM) That sort of answered the question I was going to ask. (GB) So all of us have implants.

A: This is why you are all interested in this subject.

Q: (TM) My next question is where is my implant?

A: You have two. One in brain behind sinus and one in leg bone.

Q: (TM) I have a suspicion that I might know when I got it, last year... I have been having nosebleeds. (GB) Well, your brain is behind your sinuses. (L) They have to go through your nose to get to your brain. (J) You may be aware of the penetration, but you are not aware of the final residence of the implant. (TM) Where was I when I got the one in my brain?

A: On travel sequence, in transit.

Q: (L) Did you travel last year? (TM) Where was I going?

A: In transit to some sort of gathering.

Q: (TM) I had in mind a particular time... I was hoping they would tell me something that would justify my suspicions.

A: You tell us. We see transit clearly, but it is unclear why so rapid through 3rd level. Time cycle was interrupted and we can't see clearly due to cycle block.

Q: (L) Did you have missing time? (TM) Not that I am aware of. In fact, I got somewhere sooner than I should have. (L) Well, that explains why they said "unclear why so rapid through 3rd level." (J) Did TM experience time acceleration?

A: You bet.

Q: (TM) What kind of vehicle was I traveling in?

A: Can't see due to the cycle block.

Q: (L) What is a cycle block?

A: Too complex, but it involves a dome of frequency over subject.

Q: (GB) In a bubble?

A: Close.

Q: (BP) So, what they do is screw with our perception of time, they just yank you out, do what they do, throw you back in and if it's faster, it's faster, if it's slower, it's slower. Who gives a hoot. (L) Sloppy work.

A: Close.

Q: (J) Kind of like putting people back in the wrong cars or facing the wrong end of the bed, pajamas inside out, or whatever. (BP) People have waked up in different beds, in different houses, out in the woods, whatever.

A: Yes.

Q: (GB) When was the last time my wife was abducted?

A: Last week.

Q: (J) Were they both abducted at the same time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) They have told us that 94% are containers for the Lizzies to use. (BP) 94% of the population of the planet?! (GB) Let me get back to my wife. When we were both abducted together, was it a physical or other abduction?

A: Soul abduction.

Q: (L) Did it occur during the night while they were sleeping?

A: Yes.

Q: (GB) What did they do during the soul abduction, what was the purpose?

A: Knowledge review.

Q: (GB) For what benefit? (J) Who reviewed the knowledge?

A: Lizards, of course.

Q: (J) It was like a download. (L) Now, if they had discovered that GB and his wife had knowledge... that is, is there any knowledge that they might find during a review that might cause them to stop the abduction?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Are there any people, who, by virtue of their knowledge, do not get abducted?

A: Maybe.

Q: (GB) Is this to elevate our knowledge, or to monitor our knowledge?

A: Both, but mostly monitor.

Q: (L) How could being abducted by the STS beings increase our knowledge?

A: Accidentally.

Q: (L) How would this be done accidentally?

A: Self explanatory.

Q: (L) So, in other words, they may abduct someone to monitor their knowledge, but if the individual has achieved a certain level of

knowledge, the abduction only serves to add to their knowledge?

A: Yes.

Q: (BP) What is the Lizard's Achilles heel?

A: STS. As in "wishful thinking" which blocks knowledge.

Q: (J) Their singular preoccupation with service to self blocks them from being able to move from 4th level.

A: Yes.

Q: (TM) Do they want to... (J) No they are happy there... they want to stay there forever and control, and consume, and have a good time. (BP) It is like finding a place with really good food, a great place to live, great sex, everything you like, you would want to stay there. (TM) Don't a lot of us like the idea of staying in the 3rd level forever?

A: Yes.

Q: (BP) Under the control of the Lizards! (F) But, you only want to stay in 3rd level forever if you are focused on STS. (TM) Yeah, but there are a lot of people on this earth who want the physical world. (J) It's physicality. (L) They like to consume, because that is the essence of this 3rd density reality, consumption. By being here you must consume. (GB) Is this message given to us tonight, from 6th density beings?

A: Yes.

Q: (GB) Do you have power over 4th density Lizard beings?

A: That is not the issue. We choose STO.

Q: (L) STO beings do not exert power over anyone, they only serve all. When STS beings call for knowledge and have raised their frequency levels, which can be done while still remaining STS, the only place in the universe they will obtain knowledge is from STO beings, even though they may use this knowledge to serve themselves. STS beings won't GIVE knowledge, because that is STO. (GB) Do the Lizzies have souls?

A: Yes.

Q: (BP) Were the Mayans an STS civilization?

A: No.

Q: (BP) Why did they engage in human sacrifice and so forth?

A: They did not.

Q: (BP) They did not?! (L) I think that's an archaeological fallacy.

(TM) Yes. (BP) Isn't that fascinating! (TM) I am going to be looking into that in the next couple

of months. (L) You ain't heard nothin' yet! (TM) Wasn't there another group... the Toltecs, were they the ones who engaged in human sacrifice?

A: At some point.

Q: (GB) Does my wife have an implant in her now? (L) You know the answer to that, GB.

A: Yes.

Q: (TM) I would like to find out the purpose of my implant?

A: Monitor.

Q: (J) Do I have an implant?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Where is it?

A: This is getting redundant.

Q: (BP) Would it be helpful in STO to be able to rid ourselves of these implants?

A: Do you wish to get a quick ticket to level 5?

Q: [Laughter] (BP) Yes! That's exactly what I was thinking. I want to get the hell out of here. (J) That would do it, I guess! (GB) Ask and you shall receive!

A: Do you, BP, know what level 5 is?

Q: [Laughter.] (BP) I thought I did! (TM) Be careful! (L) It's death.

(BP) The intent behind the question was to become stronger in STO.

(L) What they have told us on the implant question is...

A: You are an STO Candidate.

Q: (J) You are already on the path, so don't worry about. (L) TR had the idea that we should use their implants against them and blow their circuits. We were told that the thing to do is to simply not manifest the thoughts and feelings they like. This has happened to a peripheral person here. She was supposed to be at the meeting today but she called and left a message saying that she had gotten

a psychic message that she was not to go and meet us there. I called her when I got home and told her what a great meeting she had missed. She called me back ten minutes later telling me I had a lot of nerve putting her down and trampling all over her feelings. I was quite taken aback. The Lizzies are really working on her hard and are making her emotionally unstable, and making her receive everything positive in a negative way.

As long as you KNOW that they are going to play with your head and your emotions, if you know that this is not YOU, but head games from outside, then you don't have to own it. It isn't yours. We don't have to buy into these negative perceptions. (F) Part of the disinformation tells us that we are totally in control of our own ship, our own minds, everything that happens to us, create your own reality and so forth. So, when negative things happen or we think negative thoughts, we either believe them or think that we are trying to destroy our own selves. (GB) Are all in this room 4th density STO Candidates?

A: Open.

Q: (GB) Am I?

A: Yes.

Q: (BP) Am I?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Am I?

A: Yes.

Q: (GB) is C***?

A: Sure. TM has a minor liver problem.

Q: (BP) How are we getting additional DNA? How is it developing?

(L) The planet is being bombarded with the effects of this oncoming wave. (F) It was described to us as similar to a sea wave. (L) Yes, and we were told that when it hits it is going to be like a psychic thermonuclear explosion. I said, well, that sounds pleasant... we're all gonna blow up! (BP) Maybe you are too literal for them. (GB) BP, why don't you try the board now? Can we receive this information through meditation?

A: Yes.

Q: (GB) By asking for the light to come in first?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) But watch the rituals. (GB) Does meditation increase...

A: Rituals restrict.

Q: (GB) Does meditation increase the DNA changing process?

A: Overall, if repetitive.

Q: (L) If you do it regularly. (GB) How often? (L) Every day or as often as you can do it effortlessly. (TM) Is D***** an STO candidate?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Another thing is that physical problems can come with DNA changes. (TM) I am experiencing a mild headache. Is this coming

from what we are doing right now?

A: Yes.

Q: (CD) I want to know if the information I learned that they warned me about had to do with C*****?

A: Maybe.

Q: (CD) What about B*****?

A: Please discover, that is how you learn.

Q: (GB) Why is F**** given this ability to tap into the energy of the 6th density?

A: Not correct concept. F****'s abilities are not unique.

Q: (BP) Are you also transmitting through C. L. T. in Los Angeles?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Is she in contact with you?

A: Open.

Q: (BP) Is the work of Carlos Casteneda historically accurate as far as what he says about Don Juan?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Cool! (BP) Are all members of my immediate biological family implanted?

A: No.

Q: (BP) Is my perception that my STO is primarily as a healer correct?

A: You are still STS, like all humans.

Q: (J) We are human, therefore STS, but we are STO candidates.

(T) 3rd density beings are STS. (CD) Is BP's special gift as a healer?

A: One of them.

Q: (L) Ask if Reiki will enhance his healing abilities?

A: Of course, as always.

Q: (L) Reiki will boost your healing abilities 50% instantly. (GB)

Could you explain the process of the soul?

A: Soul is consciousness, period.

Q: (BP) Who is M*** H***?

A: True STO.

Q: (J) True STO? Wow! (L) Who is M*** H***? (BP) Is she a 5th density walk-in?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Where does she live? (L) Who is this person? (T) Is there more besides just a yes?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, continue.

A: Exactly!!

Q: (L) Who is M*** H***? (BP) Damn! I took a trip with R. T., I met M*** there and we were thrown together in an obvious sort of Celestine Prophecy sort of way, you know, like hit me over the head. And we did this thing at the sacrificial well in Chichen Itza that was

apparently some kind of cleansing, because, according to the archaeological inaccuracies, that is where the people were all sacrificed. Maybe they weren't sacrificed, maybe they were volunteers.

(L) Maybe it was a different culture altogether. (BP) Yes, because we don't know who all was there. The Mayans may have been long gone. Anyway, we did some sort of healing there and afterward M*** told me a lot of stuff about who she was: on January 11, 1991 she was an ordinary person, she was driving down the road in her car and she felt a presence in her car that turned out to be Jesus Christ. She was taken out of her body, her life was reviewed for her, she was taken to 5th density, which she says is what we know as heaven, and after about 20 minutes or so, she returned as, apparently, someone else. She became very psychic and started having all these experiences. Classic walk-in story. Among other things she says now her body is silicone based and that she is here to anchor certain energy.

My feeling was that, well, I was bouncing back and forth between feeling that this was a demented housewife or an fxxxxx angel walking on the planet.

That was my reaction. I sort of fell in love with her except that I wasn't physically attracted to her. She did some work on me. I didn't feel a thing. We spent 6 days in each other's company. So, I have

been rather curious. And then, C*** just sort of blew up in the middle of it. And it was so obvious to me that I had to follow my spirit in that

direction and that was what I was supposed to do. It didn't feel like STS, but who knows? M*** reacted extremely negatively. We had not consummated the relationship. She is still living with her husband who won't touch her, who thinks she is crazy, he is total 3rd density. She hadn't been able to get out of that situation. She is way into some weird stuff.

(L) Well, M*** may be pure STO, but she may not be fully manifested in the body. (BP) Yeah, she says she is having a lot of trouble anchoring here. (L) My thought is that a lot of us are actually 4th density beings who have come back down to serve. (BP) We are all multi-dimensional masters playing at limitation. (BP) Who is R. T.?

A: In what respect?

Q: (BP) Is he a Gray experiment gone awry?

A: No such thing.

Q: (BP) Is C***'s assessment of him correct?

A: Close.

Q: (BP) Is what he is teaching in terms of healing accurate?

A: Open.

Q: (TM) I have a close friend who had a personal experience with

him... (BP) Was it a female? (TM) Yes. (BP) Yeah, it happens all the time... [laughter]

A: Cute.

Q: (L) Ask if M*** H*** fully manifested as a 5th density STO being?

A: Define.

Q: (L) Is she doing her work as she is supposed to?

A: Close.

Q: (BP) Does she know clearly who she is?

A: No, not yet?

Q: (BP) Will she find out in Hawaii?

A: Maybe.

Q: (CD) Has BP fulfilled his interaction with her?

A: Open.

Q: (BP) Can I be of any further service to M***?

A: Up to you.

Q: (GB) Can they manifest a sighting to us individually or as a group of any density?

A: Now, this is an interesting question with many answers. You can manifest sightings any time. But, the question is, how?

Q: (BP) Tell us how.

A: Meditation. Grays craft over Land O' Lakes tonight.

Q: (T) Are they coming this way?

A: Open. Why don't you ever have someone watching over this

house during sessions?

Q: (T) That's a very good question. We have thought about it but nobody every wants to be the one to do it. (BP) Well, if it was just one person out there, for

God's sake, they could put a rope on 'em... (L) My neighbors already want to burn crosses on my lawn... (BP) Are we calling in physical danger by seeking to interact with these craft?

A: Knowledge protects.

Q: (GB) What is the knowledge that protects. (J) You are in danger if you are not aware... (BP) I say let's go to Land O' Lakes. (LM) How can knowledge protect you? They can zap you and suck you up in a light beam... (J) They are doing it all the time anyway.

A: Only if ignorant.

Q: (LM) You mean if a tractor beam comes out of a ship and you know it is a tractor beam, it can't get you? (L) You have to understand you are dealing with 4th density beings. (BP) Is a reasonable motive in seeking interaction with these craft the desire to confirm the validity of what you are transmitting to us?

A: Okay.

Q: (J) GB went out to look. (T) I didn't know you could see Land O' Lakes from here. (LM) If it is 5 miles high it's easy. (F) The very first

time we did anything with this, a whole UFO flap started in the area.

(J) Well, one transcript said that there was a craft over the house at

that moment. Why wasn't there an immediate stampede for the door? (L) I didn't want to see anything. (GB) I just went out there and I didn't see anything. (BP) Is it necessary through meditation or other methods, to raise one's frequency in order to see these craft? Are they always around?

A: Close. Not "Raise," change.

Q: (lost)

A: Open.

Q: (lost)

A: Why didn't you see the first person?

Q: (lost)

A: Two.

Q: (lost)

A: Head, brain stem and behind eye.

Q: (lost)

A: Yes.

Q: (lost)

A: Funny.

Q: (lost)

A: No, not important.

Q: (lost)

A: If you make it to level 4 it will not matter.

Q: (lost)

A: So what?

Q: (lost)

A: No.

Q: (lost)

A: No.

Q: (lost)

A: Yes.

Q: (lost)

A: Missing time.

Q: (lost)

A: Light flash.

Q: (lost)

A: Michelle.

Q: (lost)

A: Sure, why not?

Q: Lost)

A: No.

Q: (lost)

A: Mirth.

Q: (lost)

A: Yes.

Q: (lost)

A: You are screwing around with us.

Q: (lost)

A: No.

Q: (lost)

A: Lizards are always present on level 4.

Q: (lost)

A: Close.

Q: (lost)

A: Open.

Q: (lost)

A: Wait and see.

Q: (lost)

A: Yes.

Q: (lost)

A: No.

Q: (lost)

A: Roommate was zoned out.

Q: (lost)

A: Grays.

Q: (lost)

A: No.

Q: (lost)

A: STS.

Q: (lost)

A: Up to you.

Q: (lost)

A: Open.

Q: (lost)

A: Subjective.

Q: (lost)

A: No.

Q: (lost)

A: Discover, ie: learn. Learning is how you progress.

Q: (lost)

A: Senses.

Q: (lost)

A: Yes.

Q: (lost)

A: Yes.

Q: (lost)

A: Close.

Q: (lost)

A: Open.

Q: (TM) I have a friend by the name of L*** and I wonder if it is good for me to spend time with him?

A: Open.

Q: (TM) Who is L*** H***?

A: Open.

Q: (TM) What I am trying to find out is if it is good to be around this person.

A: Those are personal questions. There will be a terrorist attack in the U.S. month; bomb.

Q: (T) There is going to be a terrorist attack in the United States in a month?

A: Yes!!! [planchette flies off board]

Q: (T) In a month?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Where in the United States?

A: Washington D.C.

Q: (T) Well, they filed bankruptcy now they are going to blow it up and collect the insurance.

A: Trial ongoing.

Q: (BP) O.J.? (TM) Oh, that's because of the terrorist trial? (T) Yes, the terrorist trial in New York. (TM) Yes, they are guarding Wall Street heavily because they are threatening to blow that up. (J) Oh, okay. (BP) Is the CIA or the FBI involved in this terrorist bombing?

A: No.

Q: (T) Do they know about it?

A: No.

Q: (BP) Is it Moslem terrorists?

A: Yes.

Q: (BP) Are we talking about a nuclear bomb?

A: No.

Q: (T) We should be so lucky. (J) Can you pinpoint where the bomb is going to be in Washington? (BP) Congress?

A: No.

Q: (BP) Will it be in the Capitol?

A: No.

Q: (BP) Will it be in the White House?

A: No.

Q: (BP) Will it be in a federal office building?

A: Maybe.

Q: (BP) So, it is variable as to whether it will be successful or not as well as other aspects?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Do the authorities have an idea that this is going to happen yet?

A: Some.

Q: (T) Some authorities or some idea?

A: Idea.

Q: (GB) Any further predictions?

A: Amtrak derailment in Long Island or Chicago. Near one or the

other by June.

Q: (L) Is this going to be a deliberate act?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why are the two locations so widely separated?

A: Indefinite.

Q: (L) So, it is like an amorphous event that hasn't firmed up yet.

(GB) Any more predictions?

A: One person here will be in a minor car accident by April. Think

GB or TM. There will be a storm in Mid U.S. next month; lives lost

191; Missouri area likely.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

March 4, 1995 F***, Laura, TR and JR, SV

Q: (T) Good evening.

A: Luck.

Q: (L) Is the luck with us at this time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Not yet.

Q: (L) The luck is not yet with us?

A: Try not to second guess what we mean.

Q: (L) What does "luck" mean?

A: Nilionna from "Cassiopaea."

Q: (L) What does the term "luck" refer to?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Are we going to discover something very soon that is lucky for us as a group?

A: Second guessing!

Q: (T) Hi, Nilionna!

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Nilionna, have you been listening to our discussion?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) We have been discussing some control systems for our sessions.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Are you saying that the control systems we are trying to set up are okay?

A: Yes. No time limit, though, when it is advantageous to stop for your benefit, the sessions will terminate.

Q: (L) In other words, we aren't supposed to put a time limit on it. (T)

Cool, works for me. (J) I had a thought, Laura, even though D*** was not present, her presence was felt before we opened up the channel because you are still torqued up about her. So she has had an effect. (L) You want to ask that? (J) Yes. Is D*** having an influence on the session because of her phone contact with F**** and because of the way I reacted to her?

A: Perceptive of you, JR!

Q: (L) Are we correct in what we have discussed, that her presence has a corrupting influence on the channel?

A: Clear.

Q: (L) What does that mean? (T) The channel is clear. (L) Is the channel clear right now?

A: Her.

Q: (L) She is clear?

A: Up.

Q: (L) I don't understand? (J) Clear her up.

A: Yes.

Q: (J) That is what we are going to do. She has made an

appointment and it is in progress. (T) She needs spirit release. (L)

On that subject, before we get going, let me ask about D***..

A: Enough said, remember, you have been learning slowly that personal issues hold minor significance. TR's dream was significant, however!!!! SV too!! And

F**** has been sent same message as well.

Q: (L) Did you have a dream or message, F****? (F) That's true. I did have some funny feelings. (T) Did you have something else? (F)

Well, I have received some stuff. Just the same kind of thing, that there is something that we are missing. (T) Okay. We are missing a key topic or issue, here, that's true.

A: 4th level STO!

Q: (L) Is that the title of the topic?

A: You have only thought of 4th level STS.

Q: (L) Ahhh! What SV was talking about, we need to ask about the good guys.

A: They are the only ones who can help you defend yourselves against 4th level attack!!!! We give you information which is invaluable in nature, but remember we are 6th level STO, Beings of light, and on this density level there simply is no interference with free will no matter how detrimental to you!!!

Q: (T) 4th density STO beings can actually help in a meaningful way! We knew there was both sides, but we never asked. We have been concentrating on the Lizards. (S) Yeah! There are 16 groups

on both sides, and nobody has ever asked... (J) And by concentrating on the Lizards, we have been feeding their fxxx energy. (F) Their damn energy. (J) Their damn energy. (T) That DARN energy! Who are these 4th density STO beings that we need to contact? Obviously we need to talk to them because they can talk to us. Sixth density "Us" can't.

A: Orion Federation.

Q: (L) And who are the members of the Orion Federation?

A: Not yet.

Q: (L) What can you tell us? (T) The Orion Federation is 4th density?

A: You have asked us to protect you, it is important for you to understand that we are beyond that!

Q: (L) We understand that. (J) I understand that. (T) We understand that you, at 6th density, can't interfere with free will on either side. But, the Orion Federation...

A: First, incorrect thought patterns which have become imbedded must be purged before you can move onto next subject.

Q: (J) It's like: D*** must be purged before she can come back into this group, she must get rid of her incorrect thought patterns. We have incorrect thought patterns that must be removed also. (L) What are they, F****? (F) Don't ask me. Ask them. (J) Well, they're not going to tell us that. (T) Why not? Let's ask. (F) Yeah, if they are not

going to tell us, they will tell us that they are not going to tell us. (T)

What are the incorrect thought patterns?

A: That we protect.

Q: (T) Well, you said that Knowledge protects. You have been providing knowledge. (J) Uh uh. (T) No?

A: Indirectly.

Q: (J) They are not really giving it to us, they are helping us to draw it out of ourselves.

A: We are providing invaluable information which becomes knowledge, but you are under attack, therefore, you could maybe use some direct power from the same density as the attack is coming from.

Q: (F) But, until you have total knowledge... (L) You don't have the kind of power we are talking about needing. (F) Right. We would need 500,000 pages of transcript to have that kind of knowledge, to get to that point. (L) Okay, what is the phone number of the Orion Federation? (S) Laura! (T) That's what I was going to ask.

[Laughter.] (L) How do we get a hold of them?

A: Off the hook!

Q: (T) Uh oh! (L) They're busy? (T) Getting a lot of calls. (L) Okay, guys, what do we need to do here?

A: Find a "Nordic." They are on Earth posing as humans.

Q: (T) They are 4th density. I thought they...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) I thought that 4th density couldn't hold the frequency that long and that is why the Lizards have so much trouble. (J) They're STS.

A: Not STO!

Q: (T) Very good, JR hit it as they said it. The STS can't stay, only the STO.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, we need to find a Nordic, do we know one?

A: Have seen them at meetings and such.

Q: (L) What kind of meetings. (J) MUFON meetings?

A: MUFON.

Q: (T) I guess that means we are infiltrated over there. (L) Was there one at last weeks meeting?

A: ?? Discover, remember these are among your protectors and Laura and F**** know what level one attack is like, TR, JR and SV are perilously close to finding out!

Q: (T) And we are working hard to not get attacked. We have a Nordic coming to our meetings? (J) Did we meet one today? (L) They gave a question mark to that one. What about this big conference in May?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Well, should we wear something special like a red scarf so they can find us in the crowd? (T) Wait, wait...

A: Not needed at all, just be open and aware!!

Q: (L) Is this there anyway we can get any help or power from these

4th density good guys prior to that so that we can put a period to this attack we have been undergoing?

A: Start to call them, maybe.

Q: (L) How do we call them? (T) They said "discover!" They don't usually say that in regard to the project awareness meeting. (L) Yes. Okay.

A: Hint!

Q: (T) Thank you! (L) How do we call them? (T) We are calling them, we have our information packs out. (J) On the board?

A: No.

Q: (L) No, not on the board. (T) They'll come to us.

A: They are 4th, not 6th.

Q: (T) We can't contact them through the board because they are only 4th density? Is there a problem there?

A: Not conventional. It would be like using a FAX to contact Fido.

Q: (J) Is there any significance to the fact that one of our cats has been looking like she is really trying to tell us something?

A: One of your cats, no, make that 2 of your cats, are close to transition to 3rd level.

Q: (T) Sabrina's moving up in the world, she's going to get a promotion. (J) What's going to happen to her when she hits third? She's going to be a human?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Wow. (T) When she moves from cat to human, her cat body

will die?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is this going to happen some time in the near future as we measure it?

A: Not concept, we mean at next incarnation whenever that occurs.

By the way, who gave her that name?

Q: (J) What name? (L) Sabrina? (S) The cat's name? (T) Two of our cats? (L) Maybe. (T) They are third density candidates. (J) What about the name?

A: Exactly.

Q: (L) Does that mean that when a person is a 4th density candidate that they have to leave their body to go to 4th density?

A: Yes unless they are in the body when the wave arrives.

Q: (J) What about the name? (T) Do you mean who gave the kitty the name?

A: No.

Q: (T) Oh, you mean why did I name that particular cat? It's not Sabrina?

A: ? There are 2 candidates.

Q: (T) So, you are not going to give us the name. (J) Is there any significance to the behavior that the cat, Sabrina has been displaying?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Well, let's go back to our Orion guys for a few minutes. Have

you given us all you are going to give us on this seeking of help and protection?

A: Review.

Q: (J) Okay. (T) We gave out over a hundred of those pamphlets, if they are going to the meetings, they've got one. We are already calling them. (J) Will they contact us or do we have to recognize and contact them?

A: They know about you even without pamphlets.

Q: (L) This individual who sent me this letter, this Thor Templar...

A: Open.

Q: (T) Can you give him a weapons design? (L) Oh god! (T) Humor, mirth! (L) You did tell us at one point that we could achieve a certain level of protection with stones, crystals, and so forth, is that correct?

A: Yes but crystals are "small potatoes."

Q: (L) Is there anything we can do with our thinking patterns or with our bodies, or anything we can do to accelerate the receiving of assistance?

A: Unite.

Q: (J) That is what we are doing. In other words, keep on keeping on.

A: Not. You are still STS.

Q: (L) What can we do to accelerate this process, this uniting, this moving from STS to ST0?

A: 8 Questions at once.

Q: (L) Maybe I will just say a little bit of what I think it is.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Part of my perception of this is seeing that whatever that whatever I have or receive is shared with the group in terms of my time, my energy, my thoughts, my finances, and everything that is related to that, is that correct?

A: Evaluate attack intensity.

Q: (T) How strong is the attack? What is the intensity you have experienced? (L) Well, it has been financial through various institutions, mostly. (F) Yes, I would have to agree that we have been attacked in that way to a level never before experienced in middle class America. (J) Is that the type of attack being referred to?

A: Part.

Q: (L) Is another part of the attack the emotional upheaval I experienced a few weeks ago?

A: Part.

Q: (J) What about D***?

A: Part, accident, etc., etc. Not D*** per se, but through her.

Q: (L) So the accident and all the other physical things are part of the attack?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does prayer help?

A: TR and JR are next in line.

Q: (L) Well, my suggestion would be to not leave your shoelaces

untied! (F) Oh, God! You don't want to go through this, believe me.

(T) Well, there is not much they can do to us at this point.

A: Not true!

Q: (L) Okay guys, you are telling us we are under attack, you are telling us it is going to get worse, you are telling us that maybe some of these other guys can help us out, what can we do in the meantime?

A: Prayers help but more is needed.

Q: (T) More than prayers is needed. So, we are on our own until we get contacted?

A: Find an Orion!!!

Q: (J) How? (L) What do we do, go out to the beach and say:

"Orions, come here?" (T) No, they are at the disco, Orions like to dance.

A: That is all we can tell you, because it is the limit of informative arena, any further would interfere with free will, so discover.

Q: (L) One session I asked about some things that happened to me in the past and I was told that what saved my buns from the fire was divine intervention.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you tell us about divine intervention?

A: Multi faceted.

Q: (L) Was this divine intervention enacted to protect me from direful consequences that would have prevented me from doing whatever

work is forming up for me in the future?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does it not seem that being under attack as we are now might further prevent me, as well as my compatriots from doing our work?

A: Of course.

Q: (L) Well, does it not then behoove this same divine intervention enacted at these other times to act at this time, or is the threat less?

A: Divine intervention cannot be arranged by 3rd level beings.

Q: (L) What level beings arrange divine intervention?

A: 4th through 7th.

Q: (T) So, we are just shy of a level to do that! We can do some quasi divine intervention!

A: You cannot do this divine intervention. You can do 3rd level intervention.

Q: (Laura, JR) What is third level intervention? [Pause] (T) They're accessing the cosmic retrieval system.

A: Discover.

Q: (L) give us a hint!

A: You should know!

Q: (T) Knowledge protects! So when we find ourselves a fourth density being, things are gonna roll.

A: You do 3rd intervention all the "time."

Q: (L) Do you mean spirit release and cleansing?

A: And other.

Q: (T) Well we've done spirit release and cleansing, which has prepared us somewhat. (L) Do we need to do this over and over again to constantly keep it up?

A: Open.

Q: (T) When I am on my lunch break, I go walking around the complex. As I am walking along, every so often I get an image, not a visual, it is like a perceived image, of the forms and shapes encountered when doing spirit release work. I can see these things coming toward me. As they come toward me I just send them to the light. I say, "Hello, how are ya, go to the light!" And they will swirl around me and disappear. So, I don't know if that is part of what we are supposed to be doing; being prepared by keeping all of the stuff off of us, by always setting up a field... (F) You are protecting yourself against attachment, is what you are doing.

(T) But, it is also setting up a field that automatically intercedes... (L) Okay, you say that I do 3rd level intervention all the time. Now, obviously this is partly the release work. Let me ask, is S***'s work in moving this stuff out of the tissue base, is that part of this intervention.

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Is that a collective?

A: So is writing letters and yelling at people over the phone!

Q: (S) Getting it off your chest. (J) Yeah, not letting it... (F) That's all 3rd level stuff... (J) Teflon coating yourself... (F) Punching somebody

in the mouth is a 3rd

level intervention. (S) Yeah, releasing, yelling is one of the best

releases... (L) And they are saying to do this? (F) We can do it. (T)

These are all things that are at

our disposal, our repertoire of 3rd level... (F) You asked what can we

do, and are we helpless... (T) About the attachments, what dawned

on me was that, as we

are drawing power, as we are increasing our energy level, we are

drawing more and more of them to us. (L) You think so? (T) The

stuff I have been experiencing

in the last few days with these attachments is... they are coming to

us because we look like the light to them. (S) Can read auras, you

know. (S) I do it with my eyes closed. (T) Part of the attack

experience is most likely the increase in these loose energy things

flying around. And, as I realize this, I work to improve my shielding

so that it holds automatically. Where I work is full of negative energy

and a horrible place to be in terms of attachments. I walk across the

parking lot and they fly at me. I can sense them. (F) Where I work, of

course, two of the people there are alcoholics and you can bet they

are a bus load with nobody driving. (S) Well, the Jin shin do goes

beyond the body right to the energy level, also. (T) And, what we are

doing right here, in this room, is that we are building an energy that

may be drawing attachments to your house. (L) Is this work, with the

board, is it in some way related to the location in space time,

because of the fact that we have done this for so long in this spot?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does it work better because we are here rather than somewhere else?

A: For now.

Q: (J) Well, how about going to Leonard's on Saturday? (L) Will we be able to do a demonstration at the MUFON meeting on Saturday?

A: Yes, because it is predestined.

Q: (L) That's heavy. (T) That's not free will. Let's not go next Saturday and break the predestined plan! [Laughter.] My free will wants to break predestined plans. Mirth, mirth! (L) Can we ask any further questions about that remark?

A: You are allowed to ask anything you wish.

Q: (T) But, they won't necessarily answer anything we ask! (S) I want to ask something about auras. On some people, their auras show, by kirlian photography, a white area, like a halo, behind or around their head or near the shoulder. What does this mean?

A: Open.

Q: (T) I guess what they mean is that it could be a different thing on different people.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there a general schematic of aura colors and what they mean as has been presented by various groups.

A: No.

Q: (S) Was Edgar Cayce's readings on colors...

A: Reading anything requires accessing "higher levels" of understanding which are fluid, not concrete and absolute.

Q: (L) So this changes, fluctuates. (S) Oh yes, auras constantly change. (L) Yeah, but what they are saying is that the meanings of the colors can change with the individual. (T) It is like reading cards... (F) And palms, just because a person has a line of a certain sort doesn't mean that they are going to be in an accident on such and such a day... (T) Yes, and with the cards, one card can mean one thing with one person and something else with another person.

(F) I could look at two palms that are almost identical but they could mean entirely different things... (T) Which really ticks off the materialists who want the directions to come with the card and palm reading kits! [Laughter.] (L) Are we, at this point, at an end of this subject of getting help and so forth?

A: Discover, that is how you learn, not by being "led by the hand."

Q: (L) Let us get to the questions we have prepared. (S) I wonder if subliminal tapes could help in protection.

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Was all the land on the planet earth formed into one vast continent at some point in earth's history?

A: Multiple history reality possibilities.

Q: (L) In this reality that we experience, was all the land joined into

one vast continent?

A: Incorrect conceptualization.

Q: (L) Well, I don't know how to ask it. (J) Move on. (L) What is the source of energy generated by stars?

A: Transfer points cause friction thus producing energy.

Q: (L) Transfer points of what; from what to what?

A: Dimensions.

Q: (L) Now, this is going to be a strange question, but if you can help us out, relate this to something it would be very helpful. There are a lot of theories going around about the age of the universe. Some of the latest says that it is anywhere from 8 to 25 billion years old. I know that you have said that time is an illusion, but, in view of the fact that scientists are struggling with this one... [Much laughter] which of the figures that they have pulled out of the air, in terms of the time illusion itself, is the most correct?

A: None.

Q: (F) Does that answer the question satisfactorily? That's like saying: "Oh, that's an interesting store, what's in there?" (L) Well, if none of the figures science has come up with is correct, what is the correct definition of the age of the universe?

A: Quasi-quantum possibilities.

Q: (L) What does that mean? [Laughter.] (J) Anybody's guess?! (L) Well, I think they are going to tell us something here.

A: Discover.

Q: (J) Thanks a lot! (T) That is certainly new to me! (S) Its probably a lot of gazilliion years old! (T) What does quasi mean? (L) Partly, half-way... (F) And what

does quantum mean? (L) Well, a quanta is a unit of measure... (T)

All possible units of measurement... (F) Is that what that would... (L)

Come on and help us out here guys? (T) In there time, which is no

time, it exists at all times and not time, in our time, that would be

infinity. (L) Okay. (T) So, the age of the universe is infinite in our

time limit, but they way they perceive it is it doesn't... it exists until it

doesn't... it does and then it does not... (L) Okay, let's ask this

another way... help me out here... (J) Go for it! (F) You got yourself

in the woods, keep looking for the crumbs to find your way out! (L)

What do you mean by quasi-quantum possibilities?

A: Closed circle.

Q: (L) Okay, if you select any one point on the circle, and hold that

point, and then measure around to the point again, where on that

circle are we? Arbitrarily?

A: Not correct concept.

Q: (L) Okay, well help me out here. If there is a closed circle that

means that there is no point that you can arbitrarily designate? (J)

Yes.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Should we just drop this line, or continue with it?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Okay, then let's just drop it. (J) It is, it was, it always will be, world without end, amen! (F) Well, if there is no time as we are told, and there is free will that is so important, how can this be? If there is no time and everything is connected, past, present and future, and everything is just a random collection of thoughts and experiences, and everything is supposed to be fluid, then there can't ever have been free will. If there is free will, and there is no past, present or future, and everything is all the same point in space time experience, the key is the free will, but there is no answer. (L) Is the planet earth, as so many have predicted, going to acquire an additional sun?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) An additional sun, like if Jupiter blows up? Is Jupiter an unborn sun?

A: Jupiter is already a star.

Q: (L) Why do we not perceive it as a star?

A: You are still learning. Earth is a star to be.

Q: (F) How the hell can that be? (L) If a planet...

A: Every thing cycles fully.

Q: (L) If a star is a transition point from one dimension to another, when the earth moves into 4th density, is it going to appear as a star to the people in 3rd density?

A: "Gas planet."

Q: (L) It will appear as a gas planet? (J) Just as Jupiter appears to us.

A: Jupiter is level 4 density.

Q: (L) To whom does Jupiter appear as a flaming sun, at what level?

A: 5, 6, and 7.

Q: (T) What does it look like in 4th?

A: Earth.

Q: (T) Jupiter looks like Earth and Earth looks like Jupiter in 4th density?

A: No.

Q: (L) What does Earth look like in 4th density?

A: Invisible.

Q: (J) Huh? (L) What do you mean invisible?

A: Only visible upon request. Variability of physicality.

Q: (L) Okay, does this mean that to the Lizzies and Orions the earth is invisible?

A: When they are not thinking about it.

Q: (J) You mean when they are not thinking about it it doesn't exist? They have to focus on it for it to become visible?

A: Close.

Q: (T) But, you told us one time that everyone in 4th density was able to see us?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Us, not earth. (T) What do they see us on?

A: Able to see you when they choose to.

Q: (J) In other words, they focus on the frequency to see us. (L) I guess it is like animals in second density. You ride down the road and don't really see what is around you unless you focus in on it. (J) Unless you concentrate on looking for them... (T) Like standing still in a forest and after a time you can see what is there.

(J) It is all according to perception.

A: Yes, but 4th level is the first one with true variability.

Q: (L) Georges Gurdjieff proposed the idea that the earth is, in a sense, food for the moon. What he meant was, what he had learned from these ancient teachers was that earth was a food source for some level of being, and that possibly these beings had encampments or bases on the moon, but that earth was eventually to become a star and that then the moon would become an inhabited planet as the earth was, and so on... Is this a fairly...

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is the Moon a second density planet?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And the Moon is used as a base by other beings?

A: On different densities.

Q: (L) Are there 2nd density beings that inhabit the moon in a full time way?

A: No.

Q: (T) Are there 3rd density beings?

A: No.

Q: (T) Are there 4th density beings?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are they Grays?

A: They don't inhabit the moon, they just use it.

Q: (T) Are there 5th density beings there?

A: 5th uses all.

Q: (T) Are there 6th density beings there?

A: Ditto.

Q: (T) Is the 7th density being there?

A: That is union with the One.

Q: (T) Thank you, just checking. (L) The "Arcturians" talk about the path to the Great Central Sun. What is the Great Central Sun, and what does this mean, "The path to the Great Central Sun?"

A: 7th level.

Q: (L) Is the star, Arcturus, also a residence, as in planet, for certain beings?

A: Stars are transition and communication points.

Q: (L) The book, "We Are the Arcturians", talks about the Arcturians, and it says that they live on the star Arcturus, that it is a planet for them, and that they have families, reproduce, and do all kinds of normal things. This struck me as strange and reminded me of the Jiles Hamilton stuff.

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay, what was the source of this information?

A: This information was told in a format that would be understood best by those who read it.

Q: (T) Is this the book we are supposed to get the dates out of for the Arcturus position of the wave? (L) Yes. Okay. Was there a massive volcano in the area we now call Kentucky at some point in our historical reference?

A: Not then.

A: No.

A: Open.

A: You have proceeded not according to info in previous answer.

Who said there was a caldera?

Q: (J) Will there be? (L) Is there a massive volcano in the area of Kentucky?

Q: (L) Will there be?

Q: (L) Where was/is the center of the caldera?

Q: (L) Okay, in other words, there wasn't a volcano in the area of Kentucky, there isn't a volcano in the area of Kentucky and there isn't going to be a volcano in the area of Kentucky?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Could you describe for us the interior of our sun and how it works?

A: It is a window.

Q: (L) The interior of the sun is a window. Okay, is the interior of the sun composed of what we would call solid matter?

A: No.

Q: (L) The general idea is that the interior of the sun is composed of great masses of hydrogen and this is converting to helium and...

A: In 3rd density perception.

Q: (L) You are saying that the sun is a window or transmission point between dimensions. If that is the case, then it is virtually illimitable in terms of longevity?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, the ideas of the sun running out of gas and turning into a red giant and sautéing humanity are incorrect concepts?

A: No. 3rd level, Laura, 3rd level!

Q: (L) So, in 3rd level it will...

A: Open.

Q: (L) How long ago was North Africa green and fertile and what geologic factors created the state in which we find it today?

A: Weather changes in 3rd density 10,000 years ago.

Q: (L) Scientists have been making a lot of conjectures about the matter of the Universe and what they have been saying is that 90 to 95% of the matter needed to make the universe stable is unaccounted for. They call this dark matter. There have been a number of theories proposed as to what this dark matter consists of.

I would like to know what is this dark matter?

A: You are "chasing rainbows" and so are they.

Q: (L) What is the source of cosmic background radiation?

A: 3rd level cosmic light rays.

Q: (L) Is there anything else we can add to that?

A: Trivia.

Q: (L) Where on earth was man first seeded? (T) Wimbledon!

[Laughter] Sorry, I couldn't resist that. (L) Was man first seeded in one particular place?

A: No.

Q: (L) It was stated that the earth once had a water vapor canopy.

Was this one of the reasons for longevity in that time?

A: Yes, and already answered this. Review transcripts.

Q: (L) What are the effects of sunlight on the human body now as opposed to then?

A: Degenerative.

Q: (L) Does that mean that we should avoid sunlight because we no longer have our canopy?

A: You cannot avoid enough to matter.

Q: (T) It's everywhere, all day long. (F) When you are inside you are still exposed to radiation. The radiation in the air is leftover junk from the light rays coming in.

(T) The radiation is everywhere, even at night. Speaking of which, did you see the article about the chunk of ice that broke off in

Antarctica the size of Rhode Island. The scientists said: "We don't understand why." And Antarctica is where the major ozone hole has been for the last five years. (F) Well, they have been predicting that for years... (T) Hope it didn't fall on anybody's foot! (F) That would be heavy enough that you wouldn't feel it. (L) Has the woman, who is now known as Leah Haley, and I understand that she legally changed her name to protect her family, has she been harassed by the U.S. government, or is this a screen memory put in by aliens with concomitant confirmations?

A: Yes to question one and no to question two.

Q: (T) Are any of her memories of abductions by Grays screen memories of abductions by the government?

A: No.

Q: (T) Why is she being abducted?

A: Review your data.

Q: (L) Then, she is being abducted for the same reason we are being abducted. (J) The agenda is the same all the way down the line.

A: Is this a review session?

Q: No. Okay.

A: Then why ask repeat questions?

Q: (L) Well, we didn't know it was a repeat question. (J) We don't have the transcripts memorized just yet. (L) If there was an agreement between the U.S. and the aliens, how was this

agreement reached. Who met with who where and when?

A: Review.

Q: (L) Well, you never told us that exactly.

A: Yes we did.

Q: (L) No you didn't. (J) Don't argue with them. (L) Well, what happened to Captain Thomas Mantell on 7 January 1948, when he attempted to track a UFO?

Whose craft was it?

A: Grays and he lost consciousness, thus piloting his plane above its ceiling, thus disintegrated.

Q: (L) So, in other words they didn't zap him, he just lost control. (T) Yeah, he was flying a P 51 Mustang and he went too high. (L) At one point in a previous session, the remark was made when TR was talking about directions that knowledge of compass direction was going to become very important in the not too distant future. Could you tell us why this is so?

A: Because you will have increased sensitivity to magnetic influences.

Q: (L) So, in other words your comment was not that we need to learn this but that this would become important because our sensitivity would increase?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Does our learning of compass directions act to increase our sensitivity?

A: Catch 22.

Q: (T) It is a contradiction. In the book: You have to keep flying the bombing missions because we don't have enough people to win the war, but we won't let you fly if you are crazy because we can't have a crazy person in the airplane with all those bombs. But, the doctor can't determine that you are crazy, you have to say that you are crazy so that the doctor can sign the papers, but if you say that you are crazy then the doctor can't sign the papers because one indication of sanity is to know that you are crazy, therefore you have to fly. (F) It's a no-win situation. (J) Does it have anything to do with the fact that when we move to 4th density we will lose the physicality we use to navigate with now?

A: One half of equation.

Q: (T) Okay, we have the ability to tell direction because of our physicality which will increase to the point where we will be able to sense direction when we don't need direction because we won't be physical?

A: Close.

Q: (T) That is the Catch-22. You will have the great direction sense when you don't need it.

A: You will have variable physicality.

Q: (J) Yeah, so in switching from one to the other you don't want to get disoriented. If you have compass knowledge ingrained in you when you switch from physical to non- physical, you will know where

you are. (L) In a previous session we talked about the feline principle as represented by the sphinx, and the fact that Egyptians worshipped cats. Is there anything more you can give us on this? Why was this so? Was the cat representative of some principle we need to learn or investigate?

A: This is not really important.

Q: (T) Is the cat and the cat symbol itself important in some way?

A: You are; up to the perceiver.

Q: (L) We talked about the scarab and why the scarab represented eternal life to the Egyptians, and then we went into the thing about the scarab rolling dung.

What is there in the symbolism of the scarab that might be significant to us today?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) In the annotated copy of the Morris K. Jessup book, there were three people annotating: Mr.A., Mr. B., and one known as Jemi. One of the references was to the sighting made by Kenneth Arnold. In reference to that sighting, Mr.B wrote: "Don't worry, Jemi, those were LM ships not S men. They are an improved type and were on a training flight. That is why their leader interconnected their force fields, to teach them level tele-control without inducing a fear block." Now, what is an LM ship?

A: Light matter.

Q: (L) What is an "S man?"

A: Secret order member.

Q: (L) What is the secret order?

A: That is for you to discover.

Q: (L) What does it mean that their leader interconnected their force fields to teach them level telecontrol?

A: Self-explanatory.

Q: (L) Jemi's comment on Jessup's discussion on mysterious disappearances of persons throughout history is quite chilling.

Written in the margin of the book was:

"Hey, if he only knew why he'd die of shock!" To what does this refer?

A: We cannot reveal this at this "time."

Q: (L) So you are saying that there is a whole lot more to this situation and what is going on on this planet than even we have been told at this time?

A: Of course.

Q: (L) So if there is a lot more to this, would we, knowing what we know, "die of shock" if we knew the rest?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Well, that is not pleasant. Okay, Jessup wondered in his book if aviators could be frozen by space ships and carried away in a field of invisibility. Mr. B commented in the margin: "If only he knew by experience, he would keep silent and not write or speak of it ever again in his lifetime. He couldn't speak of it, for, you see Jemi, it

paralyzes one's sense of time and nullifies mental cognition, functioning and memory. So he has no knowledge, he could not have, he is only guessing."

A: Okay.

Q: (T) Okay what?

A: Exactly correct!

Q: (L) There are a lot of terms in this book...

A: Too much data.

Q: (L) There was some conjecture as to who wrote these comments.

Can you give us a clue as to who did the annotations in this book?

A: Discover. If we told you everything, it would not be good!!

Q: On that note, I think we will close for the night.

A: Good night.

Q: (L) Well, here are the terms: Mothership Homeship Deadship

Great ark Great bombardment Great return Great war Little men

Forcefields Deep freezes

Undersea building Measure markers Scout ships Magnetic and

gravity fields Sheets of diamond Cosmic Rays Force cutters

Undersea explorers Inlay work Clear talk Telepathing Burning coat

Nodes Vortices Magnetic nets and what happens to people, planes

and ships that have disappeared. The three commentators of

Jessup's book explain the origin of odd storms, clouds, objects

falling from the sky, strange marks and footprints and other things

we have not solved. (F) If you were to try to find out about all of that,

it would be like trying to bite into a grapefruit that is 19 stories tall, and swallow it all in one gulp.

(L) Well they say to "discover" things like this. How the heck are we supposed to discover these things? (F) This will come to us step-by-step. (J) It doesn't really matter. (L) It does matter because they say that knowledge protects. This is knowledge. (F) I know, but you can't get it all at once. Look how much you have acquired in the last three years, the last eight months. You are so impatient. You expect to have your mind totally input with all of this and then to go back and have fun with your children, eating popcorn and watching movies. It wouldn't work that way. This is what you would be like if you had all this knowledge at once. [Demonstrates extreme spasticity.

Laughter.] Is that what you want? (T) Yeah, the kids would get their popcorn and sit around and watch mom! Better than a movie. (F) The rest of your existence in 3rd density would consist of eh-eh-eh-eh-eh-eh!!! [Laughter]

Doctors would be coming and injecting you with glucose and stomach feeding and you wouldn't feel it. You would be still going eh-eh-eh-eh-eh-eh-eh-eh-eh! You can't get it all at once! I have the feeling that as time progresses that we are going to get an enormous input of knowledge; every session has to be absorbed.

You can't just get it all dumped into your brain like a dump truck. (T) We are doing what we are supposed to be doing. (F) I suspect that some of those annotations in that book were coming from a 4th

density being who already knew all of this stuff the way we know about tidily winks. But, that is all fine and good. We are not there yet. (L) Why would somebody annotate this book this way and send it to the ONI? (F) To show the ONI how little they know. (S) It worked; they now have a study group! (F) Besides, if we get too much too quickly, you will be sitting watching a movie and all of a sudden you will hear a knock on the door and there will be four gray suits out there asking for you!

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

March 7, 1995 F***, Laura, SV, MT, M***

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Sijll.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea, of course.

Q: (L) We have some questions tonight. We were discussing earlier this evening the 'abomination of desolation' as written about by the prophet Daniel and also spoken of by Jesus. What is this?

A: Disinformation.

Q: (L) Are you saying that the abomination of desolation IS disinformation, or that the writing about it is disinformation?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Can you tell us anything to clarify this point?

A: In what way?

Q: (L) Who, or what was the source of that information as prophesied by Daniel?

A: Illuminati.

Q: (L) The prophecies given to Daniel were disinformation?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is there an 'abomination of desolation?'

A: There is anything, if the definitions are unrestricted.

Q: (L) Well, okay. Who were the Elohim of the Bible?

A: Transdefinitive.

Q: (L) What does that mean? Transcends definition?

A: And variable entities.

Q: (L) Were the Elohim 'good guys?'

A: First manifestation was human, then non-human.

Q: (L) Are they light beings as some people say?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Well, what brought about their transformation from human to non-human?

A: Pact or covenant.

Q: (L) They made a pact or covenant with each other?

A: No, with 4th density STS.

Q: (L) Well, that is not good! Are you saying that the Elohim are STS? Who were these STS beings they made a pact with?

A: Rosteen now manifests as Rosicrucians.

Q: (L) What is their purpose?

A: As yet unrevealable to you.

Q: (L) That's heavy! Okay, what is the source of the 'Keys of Enoch' teaching? James Hurtak claims that he was taken up to the higher realms and that the 'Keys' were programmed into him...

A: Disguised reality.

Q: (L) The place that he was taken to?

A: No the place, the message.

Q: (L) What is the source of this disguised reality?

A: Research; one here studies a bit too much to discover explosive reality trailblazings.

Q: (L) Okay. Is there coded information in this book on several levels as M*** suggests?

A: There is coded information all over the place. Suggest slower pace of studying in order to discover earth shaking principles.

Q: (L) Who is studying too hard?

A: You. Slower would help. Remember the old parable about biting off more than you can chew?

Q: (MT) What are we supposed to do if not study?

A: M*** is resistant.

Q: (MT) To what?

A: Why do you think you are having difficulty determining the course of your life?

Q: (MT) Resistant to what?

A: The message about slowing down. It is important because it is hard to see the veins in the leaves when the car is traveling too fast to see the trees clearly.

Q: (L) Well, she does seem to be living life in the 'fast lane,' so to

peak.

A: Incorrect interpretation. It is not living life in the fast lane, it is

trying to absorb too much too quickly.

Q: (L) In other words, she is running on too rich a gas mixture?

A: Clumsy analogy, but the right idea.

Q: (MT) I'm not quite sure what is meant here.

A: Metaphysics overload. It is a good path, but we suggest that you be more like the tortoise than the hare.

Q: (L) Well, she is looking for a path where she can combine her studies and also make a living.

A: Readings, therapies, rather than "teaching." Become the therapist rather than the therapy instructor! People crave individual attention, have you not noticed?

Q: (MT) Well, I make a lot more when I read than when I teach.

A: Bingo!

Q: (MT) How can I get more work in that respect?

A: That will take care of itself when you network, which you are already adept at doing.

Q: (L) Okay, there is a journalist coming here on Friday who wants to talk to me...

A: Be open in your mind regarding the flow of the situation. You have a tendency to forget that all do not share your ability to expand consciousness so easily.

Q: (L) So, you mean he is going to be a real skeptic and I am going to have to deal with validation issues?

A: That is not the point. The audience will be looking for flaws in the materialistic reference point, so you must be cautious, lest you be made to look irrational.

Q: (L) Well, then I guess I better not talk about exorcisms or anything like that.

A: Balance.

Q: (L) Okay. I will try to stay balanced. I don't want to have to leave the country. (MT) I would like to know what my connection is with the Hindu temple?

A: Nice people, but not your place. You needed the uplifting vibrations during a particularly stressful and disappointing period!

Q: (MT) Should I bring my bookstore back?

A: Open.

Q: (MT) Can you suggest a way for me to find a place for my books?

A: One last time, network and all falls into place.

Q: (L) Has M*** been abducted?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Why won't you answer that?

A: Another session we will.

Q: (M) Can you indicate to me what I am supposed to do in my career?

A: Career path should be, as for everyone, that which is attractive, effortless and painless.

Q: (L) In terms of material activities, what would be the best course for M*** to follow in his healing process right now?

A: Don't follow. Not following anything is a key. It is up to the individual.

Q: (L) Could you give us in a few words, the potential in each of us, for the greatest forward movement or growth?

A: We cannot tell anyone of you this, because then you would not learn, and if you do not learn, you do not progress as an individual soul!

Q: (L) Is there such a thing as a 'soul number' as someone we know has been told?

A: Only if you want there to be. Time to say "good night, Gracie."

Q: (L) Good night.

March 11, 1995 F****, Laura, TR, JR, SV

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Real UFOs S__.

Q: (T) The word is coming off the board because the surface is too slick to hold the ink. [We were using a new board and had added several words and punctuation marks to it.]

A: Density.

Q: (T) Is this satisfactory even though we are losing the word "density?"

A: Losing density is a common experience.

Q: (J) Are we talking about dieting?

A: Several interpretations.

Q: (T) I love mirth!

A: Mirth is good.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Sorra.

Q: (T) Hi, Sorra! (L) And where are you from?

A: Hi, TR! Cassiopaea.

Q: (T) We have provided a new board. Works great.

A: Please make a habit of this!

Q: (T) We all like the new board, yes indeed!

A: Smooth, have called others to observe in amazement!

Q: [Laughter.]

A: Next demonstration please use this or a similar board.

Q: (L) We are sorry that we had to use the old board for the demonstration. (T) We were all winging it! Did we do okay today?

A: Okay today, we are actually having fun with this board. Love it!!!!!!!

Q: [Laughter.]

A: Yeah! This is Deanorrilloa, I am impressed too! Oppilmno, me too! Your energy will soar tonight to new levels!

Q: (J) Does it have something to do with our demonstration today and the new board?

A: Yes!!

Q: (J) You guys are going to get whiplash moving around the board so fast!

A: You are good!

Q: (T) We owe it all to us!

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Tell us about the general...

A: F*** wants back in!

Q: (T) What does F*** want? Yeah, we convinced him today. Why does F*** want back in?

A: You are a powerful channel, he does know a legitimate one when he sees one, you know! And he is a legitimate researcher who merely got caught up in an emotional state.

Q: (L) I thought that you said that he was an agent for the Lizzies?

A: Agent provocateur.

Q: (T) They are not saying that we should let him back in, they are just saying that he wants in.

A: All is up to you.

Q: (L) What was the reaction of A*** B***?

A: Excitement.

Q: (T) I don't mind having A*** come if you don't. I don't mind as long as he doesn't go running and screwing around with F***. (T) Well, he can do whatever he wants with F*** as long as he doesn't bring F***'s energy in here. Only M__ can do that. (L) Who was the gray headed, bearded guy?

A: B*** H***s.

Q: (T) Who the heck is B*** H***. (J) Who was the guy with the pith helmet? (L) He is at L***'s meeting quite often. You guys said the other day that this demonstration that we were going to give today was a destined event.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Tell us now, since we have done it, what was the intent or the purpose of this destiny?

A: Education of those who could use a little redirection.

Q: (L) All those people there were people with just a little bit of an open mind. I mean, you almost can't deal with metaphysical people because they are generally closet fundamentalists. (F) Yeah, they seemed to be more balanced than some of these "New Agers." (J)

Why was there so much interference when had the group here a couple of sessions ago and there was no interference today?

A: Grooved better.

Q: (T) It was also good practice for doing it with a larger group of people.

A: Did you notice the heightened openness?

Q: (L) Yes we did notice. What was the reason for that?

A: Grooving provides for less interference among other things.

Q: (T) When G*** and the others were here that was the first time we had that many people here who were all directing the energy at the channel, so that opened the channel and grooved it wider. (J) The more new people we bring in with the right attitude, the more grooved it will become.

A: No, it happens as a natural circumstance of events.

Q: (L) Am I correct in thinking that one of the things that happened today was that we explained quite clearly what was going on, put up the parameters, and told the people what we would accept in the way of questions, and that this set up the protection?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) A*** wanted us to ask what was the original number of chromosomes the human being possessed?

A: 135 pairs.

Q: (T) And we now have 23 pairs. So, we lost quite a few chromosomes. (L) A lot! (T) Will we get them all back?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) I want to ask about the fellow with the Coral Castle. We went over to see Hillard, as you know. He had an accident after we saw him, the very next day, in fact. Was this accident caused to prevent him from communicating with us any further?

A: Open. Call him and press for details if you like.

Q: (L) When we were talking to Hillard, he told us about the man who built the Coral Castle. This fellow had, apparently, in his private quarters, three objects: a bed, a table, and a swing made of an airplane seat suspended from the ceiling by a chain, complete with seatbelts. Is this...

A: You got it right because you are learning and rebundling DNA as a result of this and other activities.

Q: (L) Okay, so what S*** and I were hashing out about this mystery, that was a process of understanding how this man performed these remarkable feats of engineering and construction, is that it?

A: Hypnotize S*** if you wish.

Q: (L) Will S*** be able to access this knowledge through hypnosis?

A: What do you suppose has happened to S*** in her life, and why does she have nagging thoughts about her personal reality which she chooses not to disclose?

Q: (S) I think you better hypnotize me. I have nagging thoughts, but... (T) Does this bring anything out? (S) About my personality, I doubt myself, I don't know. It's like a great big question mark. (T) Do you want to follow up on this? And, they started out with "Real

UFOs, S***." What does that mean?

A: What does it mean, indeed!

Q: (S) I guess as opposed to projections? (L) Okay, guys, let's connect our brain cells here!

A: No need to connect "brain cells," using your chakras will do!

Q: (L) Don't connect your brain cells, connect your chakras. How do we connect our chakras? (T) I didn't know that you could connect them? (S) They are all connected always. (L) But I mean how do we connect them with each other? (S) Think it, I guess.

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Can you give us a clue on this? (T) Meditation?

A: You are missing the point, don't search, just let it happen when it is ready.

Q: (T) That's easy enough. (S) What does "real UFOs" mean? (L) Yes, you opened with that, what does it mean?

A: Ask S***!

Q: (L) Well, we certainly will ask S***. (S) I have never seen a UFO that I know of. Maybe I have but I didn't know it. Does it have anything to do with the fact that I am adopted?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Maybe you are an alien, S***. (T) Are you an Orion Federation member? [Laughter] (S) Am I?

A: Mirth.

Q: (S) You have to hypnotize me soon, I am dying of curiosity. (L) You won't die, I promise. (T) Yeah, you are living in Curiosity City.

(S) I have had some really strange, fragmented dreams lately. They are only like glimpses... (T) Lately? JR or I haven't had any strange dreams lately since the last one we talked about, but

JR had the visual thing with the eye the other night. (L) Yes, what was this phenomenon JR experienced with her eyes the other night?

(T) This is like the third or fourth time this thing has happened to her over the years.

A: Strand development in progress, [(J) That's what I thought.] ...if that is what you thought, why hold back, don't you see your increasing abilities?

Q: (T) You have just gained knowledge on what you should be thinking about the next time it happens. I have been telling her that when it started that she should just relax, get past the stress and the fear, and just watch it and see what it does. (L) Yes, well, we have all had some strange experiences. (T) Yes, it is easy for me to say but hard for me to do and the same is true for all of us. (L) And with each of us, it is different.

A: Yes.

Q: (J) What kind of abilities are you talking about?

A: Psychic!

Q: (J) Okay, good...

A: Stop resisting UFO phenomenon, just accept.

Q: (L) What is this? Are you resisting, JR? (J) I think I am still skeptical, yes. (L) You're kidding! I guess you need to see one, I

guess. It sure cured me.

[Laughter] (J) I have not had any assurances at all. (S) Neither have I, as far as we know. [Laughter] (J) I mean, I know all this stuff... (T) Can we arrange for something for all of us to see where you are?

A: You can arrange any time. Laura, more caffeine, please.

Q: (T) Do you guys want some coffee? Let me ask, could it be that you guys are hooked on caffeine and you can only get it through us?

A: Open. How does a 6th density light being go about being "hooked" on anything from 3rd density?

Q: (S) Okay, TR, you'd better explain it to them! (T) It is coming through on the frequency we are transmitting. (L) Are you guys getting the caffeine when I drink it?

A: No.

Q: (T) Are you getting the shot of frequency change it provides?

A: If so, oh well! [Laughter]

Q: (L) I think what it does is make us able to stay up with them.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Oh, come on! You get a little out of it! Yeah, you do! (J) Do you like flavored or non-flavored coffee?

A: TR, what have you been smoking?

Q: (T) Oh! They want some of that too! Ho-ho-ho, mirth, mirth. (S) It's those cigars you smoke, TR! BREAK

Q: (L) I assume that you/us have been listening to our/your conversation on finances...

A: As always.

Q: (L) Now, what we would like to know is, can you give us pointers in this regard, or reassurances, because we are still 3rd density and need reassurance in some respects, as to how to deal with this situation.

A: You are still 3rd density enough to need a lot of things, my love!

Q: [Oooh!] (L) Yes, but you didn't answer the question! (T) They are good at that.

A: RTB Review memory.

Q: (L) Okay, you said you were making financial arrangements for us...

A: RTB RTLTHEBSHS

Q: (L) Is this a code?

A: RTL, THE, BSHS...

Q: (Laura and JR) RATTLE THE BUSHES! [Groans]

A: As you are doing, network!

Q: (L) So, we need to get more stuff and send more stuff out, and do like F*** said and look for sponsors and so forth.

A: Ask Eugene Brown about money, he will not likely give, but may know someone who will! Do you now see the process?

Q: (S) A government grant? [Laughter]

A: Nyet.

Q: [Much laughter] (T) Let's ask Newt! (L) Nyet on Newt! (T) Ask Gene Brown?

A: Nyet on Newt! Mirth.

Q: (T) So, there are no Republicans on 6th level... now, what happened, Laura, when you were looking for the correct Reiki teacher? (L) I asked if I knew someone who knew someone who knew the correct Reiki... (T) And the Cassiopaeans said Helen Davis. And, when they said that, you said: "Well, Helen doesn't believe in Reiki." Yet Helen knew the person with the correct lineage and teachings.

A: Trust.

Q: (T) But, you didn't know she knew someone, yet she sent you to the person you needed to find. (L) Right. (T) And, now they are suggesting Gene B.. He won't give us the help, but he will tell us someone to go see. Is it not the same? (J) He forks out every month to pay for the Newsletter and it costs about \$150 a month to print that out. (L) JR, didn't you have a question you wanted to ask? (J) Yes... I wanted to ask about that "psycho- power" (L) Where's the envelope the ad came in? There it is... there is the psycho-power thing... (J) Yes and how come they misspelled my name... [Laura waves envelope with ad in air] (L) You see this guys? We would like to know if this is...

A: "Karnak the Magnificent"

Q: (J) OH! (L) What's the matter? (J) Well, that's confirmation enough for me!! (L) What do you mean? (J) We were talking about Karnak in the car on the way up today! You know the Johnny Carson skit. (L) Oh! (T) Karnak gave the answer to questions that were sealed in envelopes. It was

always a joke. He would give a straight answer to a question that turned out to be a joke. "Humpty Dumpty had a great fall," is the one I remember, and the question was "What happened to Humpty Dumpty when Misses September, October and November moved into his apartment complex."

[Groans] Bad jokes. (F) He would frequently use a play on words for that skit. If there was someone whose name was in the news a lot, he would say something like: "Alexander Haig" and then they would open up the envelope and the question would be "who is the father of the son of Alexander Haig." [Groans] (L) Well, we can save our money on that one.

(J) Guys, I am still skeptical of this... (L) What do you mean? (J) This whole thing... I really am... and for that to come through like that after TR and I were joking about that in the car on the way here, and they picked that out specifically... just blows me away... I am sorry.

(F) That's okay. Until you get something that you can literally put trust in, it isn't really real for you. (J) Yes, like Laura's was... (L) Actually the biggest one was... (J) G. R. K***... (L) Actually there have been several... the 666 thing was not in anybody's subconscious, I know... none of us could have known about the Coptic number-letter relationship... and the thing about... (J) I think we each have to have our own personal thing... (L) And I have had to have so many of them, and still, with so many of them piling up, every once in a while I still go into my doubt mode... (J) We all do....

(L) What is this, are we deluding ourselves, and is this a master deception by some entity.

(J) My friend a *** over in Palatka, who publishes that newsletter, the UFOlogist. We played around with the board one weekend when I went to stay with her. We got this really strange entity, and it didn't really go much of anywhere, but one phrase came through that was very clear that I had seen on a TV episode several days before, and the other one that came through that got me was the night before we went to that charity event and the first word that came up was Poinsettias, and we asked what it meant and the Cassiopaeans answered that it just came to mind. Well, when we went to that event the next night, there were Poinsettias all over the place. (T) Yeah, that country club was just filled with Poinsettias.

A: Hand on. [Laura had hand off while looking for papers and puts hand on planchette when requested.]

Q: (T) Okay, what...

A: Put your hand in the hand of the Cassiopaeans! Put your hand in the hand of the "Man" who rides the wave! [Laughter]

Q: (T) Oh, I like that one. (L) We need to get to our questions... (J) Gene thinks we need to put a book together on predictions... (L) I think the words of Jesus on that matter are appropriate: "It is a weak and faithless generation that seeketh after a sign." (T) We were talking about that earlier in the car... that the predictions are minor things compared to what we are actually getting, and that if you have the knowledge, you don't need the predictions because you

already know that something is going to happen and you know that things are not necessarily "set" until just before they happen...

A: Ask.

Q: (L) At one point we were told that time was an illusion that came into being at the "time" of the "Fall" in Eden, and this was said in such a way that I inferred that there were other illusions put into place at that time...

A: Time is an illusion that works for you because of your altered DNA state.

Q: (L) Okay, what other illusions?

A: Monotheism, the belief in one separate, all powerful entity.

Q: (L) What is another one of the illusions?

A: The need for physical aggrandizement.

Q: (L) The focus on the physical as the thing one needs to hold onto or protect. (T) Is separate the key word in regard to Monotheism?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is another of the illusions?

A: Linear focus.

Q: (L) Anything else at this time?

A: Unidimensionality.

Q: (L) The veil... (J) The perception of only one dimension... (L)

Were these illusions programmed into us genetically through our DNA?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Are there any others we should cover at this point?

A: Are you finished with the concept?

Q: (L) Well, I don't know. Can you tell us a little bit about how these illusions are enforced on us, how they are perceived by us?

A: If someone opens a door, and behind it you see a pot of gold, do you worry whether there is a poisonous snake behind the door hidden from view, before you reach for the pot of gold?

Q: (L) What does the gold represent?

A: Temptation to limitation.

Q: (L) What does the door represent?

A: Opening for limitation.

Q: (L) Was limitation presented as a pot of gold when, in fact, it was not? Was this a trick?

A: What is snake?

Q: (T) The Lizards? (J) Danger. (L) Okay, who opened the door. (J) We did. (T) No, what is the snake.

A: No.

Q: (L) Does that mean we did not open the door?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Who opened the door?

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) So, we were, literally... (T) Who was the snake? (J) The Lizards, they are danger...

A: No!

Q: (L) Who was the snake?

A: Result of giving into temptation without caution, i.e. leaping before looking.

Q: (J) So we should exercise caution. (T) Okay, what was the snake? (J) The result of giving into temptation. The snake represents the classic... (L) So what you are saying to us is that the story of the temptation in Eden was the story of Humankind being led into this reality as a result of being tempted. So, the eating of the fruit of the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil was...

A: Giving into temptation.

Q: (L) And this was a trick...

A: No! Tricks don't exist!

Q: (L) There is an issue here. (T) Okay, no trick, a trap?

A: No! Traps don't exist either. Free will could not be abridged if you had not obliged.

Q: (T) Now wait a minute. I am losing the whole train here. What were we before the "Fall?"

A: 3rd density STO.

Q: (T) Didn't you tell us that 3rd density beings could not be STO?

(L) No. They said there are 3rd density STO beings. (T) We are STS at this point because of what happened then?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Okay, now, we were STO at that time. The Lizards opened the door, we are using this as an allegory, I guess, the Lizards opened the door and showed us a pot of gold hoping that we would

reach in for the pot, or walk through the door, when they were waiting for us on the other side in order to take us over in some way.

Am I on the right track?

A: Hoping is incorrect idea.

Q: (T) Okay, what was it they were trying to do by enticing us?

A: Trying is incorrect idea; continue to probe for learning opportunity.

Q: (T) We were 3rd density STO at this time. Was this after the battle that had transpired? In other words, were we, as a 3rd density race, literally on our own at that point, as opposed to before?

A: Was battle.

Q: (L) The battle was in us?

A: Through you.

Q: (T) The battle was through us as to whether we would walk through this doorway... (L) The battle was fought through us, we were literally the battleground. (T)

I got that, but I want to get back to this analogy to make sure where we are in the overall picture. The battle was going on when the door was opened. Was the battle over whether or not we walked through that door?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Okay, we were STO at that point. You have said before that on this density we have the choice of being STS or STO.

A: Oh TR, the battle is always there, it's "when" you choose that counts!

Q: (T) Okay, so we are still looking at that pot of gold? What I am trying to find out is... there is something important here... (L) Let's back up and ask it this way:

Prior to this event, humankind was or was not...

A: Prior to?

Q: (L) Okay, not prior. But, we are still talking about somewhat of a historical event in a sense even though it is all simultaneous. This event, somewhere on the cycle, was humankind all one soul, so to speak...

A: Backsliding.

Q: (T) We are moving backwards here. Okay, let's ask it this way...

A: Closer. You were with the thought waves, perhaps better to defer to him for this one.

Q: (L) Okay, I'll shut up. Carry on TR. (T) I need all the help I can get. (L) It's a tough one. (T) This must tie into why the Lizards and other aliens keep telling people that they have given their consent for abduction and so forth. We were STO and now we are STS. (J) Yeah, right.

A: Yes, continue.

Q: (T) We are working with the analogy. The gold was an illusion. The gold was not what we perceived it to be. It was a temptation that was given to us as STO beings on 3rd density. The door was opened by the Lizards.

A: No temptation, it was always there. Remember Dorothy and the

Ruby slippers?

Q: (T) Okay, we were STO at that time, before we stepped through.

We didn't have to step through. (F) But, wait a minute now, they

keep saying, correct me if I

am wrong, every time TR says: "They tried to get us through..." (L)

They said no... (F) It was always there. (J) Free will could not be

abridged if you had not obliged. (T) They didn't do anything but open

the door. The Lizards opened the door and let us decide whether we

were going to go through or not. (J) I still think

the key is that we obliged by stepping through the door... (T) By our

stepping through this door that the Lizards conveniently provided for

us without actually doing anything to us, just opening it and showing

it to us...

A: Provided? ! ?

Q: (L) They didn't provide it... (J) It always existed... (T) It's always

there.... (J) It's there now... (T) The Lizards...

A: Yes, think of the Ruby slippers. What did Glenda tell Dorothy???

Q: (J) You can always go home. (L) You have always had the power

to go home...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, we always have the power to return to being STO? Even

in 3rd density?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How does a 3rd density STO being conduct their life?

A: Discover.

Q: (T) I want to go back to the analogy of the door. The door has always been there. The temptation has always been there... (J) Is there... (T) Has, is, will be... is always.

A: "When" you went for the gold, you said "Hello" to the Lizards and all that that implies.

Q: (T) Okay that was what I was trying to get at. You said that the Lizards or the forces of STS opened the door.

A: No. Shouldn't say opened. We said "opened" only to introduce you to the concept, so that you would understand.

Q: (L) So, let's let go of the part that somebody "opened" the door. (T) The door was always there and always open. I was just trying to work with the analogy.

So, the concept is that, as STO beings we had the choice of either going for the gold or not. By going for the gold, we became STS beings because going for the gold was STS.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) And, in doing so, we ended up aligning ourselves with the 4th density Lizard Beings...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Because they are 4th density beings and they have a lot more abilities than we at 3rd density...

A: You used to be aligned with 4th density STO.

Q: (T) And we were 3rd density STO. But, by going for the gold we aligned ourselves with 4th density STS.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) And by doing so we gave 4th density STS permission to do whatever they wish with us?

A: Close.

Q: (T) So, when they tell us that we gave them permission to abduct us, it is this they are referring to?

A: Close.

Q: (J) Go back to what they said before: "Free will could not be abridged if you had not obliged." (T) We, as the human race, used our free will to switch from STO to STS. (L) So, at some level we have chosen the mess we are in and that is the Super Ancient Legend of the Fallen Angel, Lucifer. That is us. We fell by falling into that door, so to speak, going after the pot of gold, and when we fell through the door, the serpent bit us!

A: But this is a repeating syndrome.

Q: (L) Is it a repeating syndrome just for the human race or is it a repeating syndrome throughout all of creation?

A: It is the latter.

Q: (L) Is this a repeating syndrome throughout all of creation simply because it is the cyclic nature of things? Or is it as the Indians call it, Maya?

A: Either or.

Q: (T) Now, you keep referring to the movie, "The Wizard of Oz." You have been saying...

A: 6th density inspired.

Q: (T) You have good filmmakers up there in 6th density. (S) What other movies did they inspire? (T) Before we go off on a sidetrack like that, I'm still trying to grasp something here... okay, you keep referring to the movie, and that we have an ability within us that is something like the Ruby slippers that can take us back to STO any time we wish.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, all this stuff we have been talking about, the realm border, the wave, raising the frequencies...

A: Realm wave is the "tornado."

Q: (T) That is the rough wave moving.

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) In the analogy of Dorothy and the whole thing, the place where she started out was Kansas, i.e. STO? (J) It was in black and white...

A: Not really.

Q: (L) Was going to the land of Oz the STO state?

A: STS.

Q: (L) So Oz was STS. And Kansas, not necessarily the physical surroundings, but the state of mind of Dorothy prior to the Oz experience, was the STO state.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, we don't need necessarily to look at Kansas or the fact

that it was filmed in black and white, it is just the state of mind. The going to Oz...

A: And Elvira Gulch.

Q: (J) The lady that turned into the witch.

A: The witch is the Lizards.

Q: (T) Yeah, okay. Tornado. Dorothy fell from the STO to the STS state through the tornado. Is this true?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) The realm wave you equated to the tornado... (L) Did a realm wave interact with...

A: Analyze more carefully, suggest break to do so.

BREAK (T) They are equating the tornado as the shift from STO to

STS. (L) Maybe it also is a shift from STS

to STO. (J) Yes, a shift from one to the other would be dramatic. (T)

Was it a density shift also? The realm wave is supposed to be a

density shift. A window between densities. Is there also a shifting

between STO and STS? Is there a gateway that you go through? A

door? (F) Oh God! There are so many possibilities here. (L) And if

you switch into STO do you find yourself on a different Earth? (T)

They said this tornado is representative of Dorothy going from STO to STS state.

She also went from her reality to a totally different reality. (F) That's

true. (J) But switching from one to the other is going to be traumatic.

(T) They have been talking about a realm wave... (F) I don't think it

matters which way, I just think that in that particular story it was laid

out that way. (T) But what they have been telling us so far is that the realm wave is a window to move between densities. (J) Right. (T) But they just said to us that the tornado is an analogy of a realm wave. But the tornado was a passage from STO to STS, not from 3rd to 4th density. (J) Two different things. (F) True, however, a realm border passage may represent any kind of sudden shift? (T) That is what I am wondering. Can it also mean that not only would we shift from 3rd to 4th, but also would we shift from STS to STO and start out in an STO state there? And then have, again, whether or not we shift back to an STS state in 4th density?

Do you always start out in an STO state? (L) Okay, let's stop. (F) No, because if a realm border is coming now, and they have told us over and over again that we are STS, and what they have actually told us is that the realm border is a shift from 3rd density to 4th density, and they never said it was a shift from STS to STO, they have said that it is our choice. (T) Yes, but they just referred to the tornado as this realm wave, and, in the Wizard the tornado was the symbol of shifting from STO to STS. (J) Is it. (T) I don't know. I'm just trying to get a handle on what they are trying to tell us here because it is something extremely important.

(J) They have been saying "Ruby Slippers, Ruby Slippers," not "tornado, tornado." (T) Yeah, they said that just now, that the wave is the tornado. (F) I think that is a different subject, there. (T) But now it is the same symbology. The tornado took her from one point

to another and the slippers took her back to point A again. Two different concepts.

(F) Wait a minute. (L) They said that Kansas wasn't the STO state.

(F) There are all kinds of intricate little things here, somehow there must be a way to connect it.

You know what it is, remember the slippers, they said, meant that the pathway was always there for her to go home. (J) Yeah, but she had to kill the witch to get the slippers. (F) No, she thought she had to. Don't you remember Glenda telling her "Ooh, no dear, you can always go home. All you have to do is say 'there's no place like home.'" (J) Yeah, but you had to be wearing those slippers... (F) No, no... remember, that was an illusion. (L) You've always had the power to go

home. (S) Now, you know what, the tornado could be 5th density, as she was looking out the window all these things passed by... (T) Yes, her life passed by her.

(F) Yes, but they have told us that the realm border passage itself is going to result in all kinds of hairy stuff going on. (J) Like I say, switching from STS to STO or

back, or from 3rd density to 4th density, it's going to be a violent... it is not going to be an easy passage either way. (F) Right. (J) It is a radical change in reality.

(T) Yes, but for Dorothy, in the movie, it was violent in the fact that it was a tornado, though it did not physically hurt her. (J) Yes, and that is what we have been told, too. (F) She was scared... (T) Yes, but

that was a mental thing... it was up here [pointing to head] where the hurt was. She didn't get hurt physically. (F)

There is also another thing to speculate about, throughout the entire movie, she was never hurt physically. Through all the threats, she was never actually hurt. (T) It was also 1939, if the movie had been made in 1995 they would have had machine guns, missiles,

chainsaws, and there would be body counts all over the place.

And she still could have gone home anytime she wanted. You know,

"Dorothy Meets the Terminator." (L) "Dorothy and the Chainsaw

Massacre." (S) "Dorothy

Goes to Elm Street." [Laughter] (T) It's the cross between a

children's fairy story and a Stephen King Nightmare. (F) You know,

the fundamentalists have attacked the Wizard of Oz. (L) They have?

Why? (T) Because it is Satanic. (F) Yeah, they say it's Hollywood's

effort to pull people away from Christianity and fundamentalism and

all that jazz. (T) The Wizard of Oz is evil. To the fundamentalists. (F)

Yes, because you don't need the celebration of Christ to get back to

Kansas.

(L) Yes, and Cinderella is politically incorrect. (T) Because she didn't

sleep with one foot on the floor like all the sitcoms. (J) Excuse me?

(T) I don't know. (S) We went from Oz to sitcoms? (J) I think you are

mixing your metaphors. (S) That was Sleeping Beauty. (T) Yeah,

that was Sleeping Beauty in the box.

(J) And one foot on the floor. (L) No, Snow White was in the box. (T)

Snow White was in the box. Yeah, Disney took all the things that had Beauty sleeping in them... (L) Did you ever stop and think about that symbology: Sleeping Beauty? Being awakened by a kiss? (F) Who turns into a frog. (L) No! (F) Oh, that's right; the frog turns into a prince. (L) That's another analogy. Being awakened from the illusion into which one has been put by the evil witch... (F) And Cinderella... (L) And also, in all of these fairy tales it is because of some choice and lack of knowledge... (J) Rumpelstiltskin... (S) The Ugly Duckling... (T) Yeah, all of Grimm's fairy tales were really pretty grim. They have been cleaned up a whole lot. (L) Yeah, in the original Cinderella, the step sister cut off part of her foot to get it to fit the slipper and the Prince found her out because of the dripping blood. (JR and S**) Ooooh! Yuck! (T) Must have been the glass slipper, cut my foot! (L) Yeah, it's pretty grim. One cut her heel off and the other cut her toes off. (T) Are we getting anywhere? We got the idea that when we fell from STO to STS we gave the Lizzies the right to do what they are doing. So, when they make the statement that we said they could, we did.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) We are having a bit of a puzzlement here because we are wondering if the tornado which represents the realm wave is something that moves one from an STO state to an STS state while still remaining in 3rd density?

A: Okay, that is one way. Okay...

Q: (T) The realm border is not only a way of transferring from one density to another, but it is also a way of transiting from STS and STO and back?

A: Can be.

Q: (T) So, those who transit on this pass may transit from 3rd to 4th density and come out as an STO being?

A: In some of the passages.

Q: (L) Okay, so people can either go from STO to STS in 3rd or 4th density... any of these choices are open at this passing of the realm wave?

A: Any of the above according to the orientation of the wave.

Q: (L) And what is the orientation of the wave that is coming? Is it strictly to move us from 3rd density to 4th density? Is this a function of this wave?

A: We have told you this.

Q: (L) And they have told us that this is a wave from 3rd to 4th density. Some of the waves, apparently, can move from STO to STS... (T) Not the wave, the person passing through the wave. As this wave passes by, does the orientation of the wave depend upon the individual?

A: Compare to sea waves. Waves are a part of the fiber of all nature.

Q: (T) Is it going to depend on where on the wave you are relating to the cycle, the crest and the trough? As to which way you transition on it?

A: No.

Q: (T) In other words, a wave that is going to transition from 3rd to 4th density will do so no matter where you are on the wave when it passes?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) A wave that is aligned to transit people from STS to STO or vice versa will do that also?

A: Or you could "go under" instead.

Q: (T) Under the wave? (J) Under the water. (T) Then you wouldn't move at all. (L) You could be pulled under, you could drown and become part of the primordial soup! (T) Is that Minestrone?

A: Chicken Noodle. [Laughter.]

Q: (L) Am I right that if you go under you get sucked into the ocean and start cycling all over again?

A: It is not that simple.

Q: (J) I didn't think that was simple at all. (T) Let's not even start on that one. I'm still trying to work out this movement from STO to STS.

You keep referring to

the movie about Dorothy. In the movie she was told she could go

home any time she wanted just by saying I want to go home, or

whatever. That is a lot easier than going through all the conniptions

and contankerations waiting out this wave that comes only once

every so often. Is there a way for us to go back to STO that is easier

and simpler than hanging out for 300,000 years waiting for this wave

to come around?

A: Sure!

Q: (T) Okay, now we are getting somewhere. Where are we going?

(L) Well, they already to shut my mouth. (T) But now you have caffeine, you can assist me.

[Laughter] So, there is another way of doing this. (J) Visualization?

A: Now wait a minute, are you ready to just go to 4th density right now?

Q: (J) Well, probably not. I don't think I'm finished yet. (T) Yeah, I am ready. Right now. Let's roll! JR, feed the cats when you get home!

(L) Even the idea of just taking off and leaving and abdicating your responsibilities and agreements is an STS thing. (T) Yeah, but I'd be 4th density STS. (S) You and the Lizzies! (T) Now, now, I wasn't saying... I'm not ready to go now because I'm wanted here! Anyway, what you are saying is that the realm wave is not the only way to make the transition, is this correct?

A: One idea presented.

Q: (T) That idea is the wave is the way of moving a large group of beings, is this true?

A: Off center.

Q: (L) Well, the wave is just part of a grand cycle. (T) And we are here to set up a frequency to pull as many beings through the wave, when it passes, and that is the whole purpose of why we are here... Is this so?

A: That implies interference with free will.

Q: (L) So, we are here to set up a frequency so that others may join with us... (J) And when we get to 4th density we make the choice or change from STS to

STO... (L) Who do the munchkins represent?

A: 2nd density beings.

Q: (L) Do the monkeys represent the Grays?

A: If you wish.

Q: (L) Who do the Witches soldiers represent?

A: The Nephelim.

Q: (L) Who does the Wizard represent?

A: Think, learn, discover.

Q: (L) I think we have had enough on this subject.

March 18, 1995 F****, Laura, TR and JR, B***

Q: (T) Good Evening.

A: Hello.

Q: Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Usurro.

Q: And, where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea. Yes.

Q: (L) Have you been listening to our discussion?

A: Of course.

Q: (L) And, do you have any comments to make on the assistance factor?

A: Comments a plenty.

Q: (T) Comment away.

A: Prejudice.

Q: (L) What does prejudice refer to?

A: Thor Templar's views.

Q: (L) His views are prejudiced. Okay, can you tell us, does he actually have material or techniques that can cause implants to dissolve and be flushed out of the body?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why does he think he does?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Is he who he says he is?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) He says he is the Lord High Commander of the Alien Resistance Movement to protect the planet Earth from alien beings. Is this who he is?

A: If he wishes.

Q: (T) Cool. I'm the Lord High Pooh Bah myself. (L) Are any of the items in his catalogue worth spending money on, such as the radionics devices?

A: Make good conversation pieces.

Q: (L) Is there any kind of third density technological devices that we could build that would, for example, keep our environment clean in terms of vibrations, protect us, or erect a barrier against attack?

A: Review.

Q: (L) What have they said on that subject? (J) I don't remember. (T) When we asked about building a TDARM, they said: "Sure, we can tell you, but where are you going to get the parts?" The point is, the technology the fourth density beings are working with, we can't build.

A: All you need is knowledge.

Q: (T) I think Thor is missing the point about the knowledge.

A: If you have the knowledge, what else do you need? Now, think carefully and multidimensionality.

Q: (L) Well, a TDARM would be nice to start off with. (T) There's one

buried on Oak Island, go dig it up.

A: No, order from Sears.

Q: (S) You want me to bring over their catalogue? You can start looking. (J) Is it in the Spring catalogue? [Laughter.] (L) So, we can't get a TDARM. (T) Well, you can, but you have to get the right catalogue.

A: Discuss Thor's tape, and we will address points one by one, if you wish!

Q: (L) The first point that he made was that, since you don't give us practical material information that we can make machines and weapons with, that you must be giving us disinformation and maybe you are the Lizzies?

A: Distorted representation of what Thor said, suggest listen again!

Q: (L) Well, I was just sort of boiling it down. Okay...

A: No.

Q: (F) I thought it said what you said it said. (J) What he wants is a marketable item he can make money from.

A: Interpretation only, JR.

Q: (J) Well, why else... I mean, here is a fellow that markets this stuff...

A: He was implying the information we have given you is invalid or not of practical use in general, do you believe this to be true?

Q: (T) That's very true, he was. (J) No, I don't believe that! (L) No, I

don't believe this to be true, but we do need to....

A: Sense doubt.

Q: (L) Well, yes, you sense some doubts because he has pointed out that we should be able to get financial assistance here since that is the biggest way we have been getting attacked. And, obviously, if you are who you say you are, you should be able to do this, right?

A: Who says not in progress, and must it be instantaneous?

Q: (S) Yeah, look, you got the van. (L) That's true. (S) And all the little things that have been happening here and there? I have been getting more clients...

A: He makes it sound as if we should materialize 100 dollar bills on board! We have told you that you must learn in order to make progress as souls, this does not happen any faster than your abilities to absorb and process!!!

Q: (J) We know that. (T) Thor just wants what he wants and he wants it now, he wants to defend himself against aliens that he has no concept of. (J) We are just trying to understand what this guy is all about. (T) He really doesn't understand. He doesn't have the faintest idea what is happening out there.

A: His thought is that his own personal notions of what should transpire are gospel.

Q: (L) Are his intentions good?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, what I told him was to put his money where his mouth is and this was his reaction. So, I think we can determine his motivations from this since that has been suggested to us as a test.

(J) It sounds to me more like he is looking to sell us his stuff. (F) Yes, it does sound that way. And, he will naturally discount any information that says his little gadgets are not worth buying. (B) He is trying to pick your brains to get something he can get rich off of.

(F) And or selling us on the idea of abandoning this and becoming followers of his group and helping him to market himself.

(L) Well, one of the things he says is that the Grays are thought forms and then he wants to sell a material object to blast them! The Grays are cybergenetic constructs. They are just as real as you or I. If they died, or ceased functioning, we would be able to take them apart. (T) They are extremely advanced cyborgs. (F) As long as they die in third density. (L) And, you know, the thing that Hillard told us, about the material evidence that disappears. (F) And that is found throughout ufology. (L) Hillard is this old guy who lives over in St. Cloud, who has the most incredible collection of UFO stuff I have ever seen. He has devoted 40 years of his life to this and. He knows or knew all the prominent researchers and has a lot of material that no one else I have ever met has.

He is retired military and worked for NASA as a consulting engineer. He's been to Medugorjee to view the apparitions of the Virgin Mary and apparently has the ways and means to travel around to satisfy

his curiosity. What he told us that what everybody in the public sector wants is material evidence and that there has been a lot of material evidence picked up from various sites around the world. But, once it is collected, it disappears!

When he said that I immediately inferred that he was talking about someone in some conspiracy absconding with the evidence. I thought this was what he meant by "disappearing." But, he made it a little clearer when he said "they had cameras on it 24 hours a day and it just

DISAPPEARED!" I realized that what he meant was that it literally dematerialized. When he said this I said: "Oh. I understand that perfectly!" It makes perfect sense.

We have been dealing with this fourth density nature of the phenomenon, which, if it is that, it explains an awful lot of very strange stuff! Aliens walking through solid objects, appearing and disappearing before the eyes of witnesses, beaming people around on "light", being beyond the restrictions of time, appearing to specific persons in a group while, at the same time, being invisible to others.

So, you hear about all this and at the same time you hear about the obvious material nature of the phenomenon: landing traces, changes in sites and people in contact with the UFOs and aliens, dead alien bodies, captured craft. So, you try to sort it all out, and it is so weird, and you try to understand it. But, when you understand it as a fourth density phenomenon, some of which is literally

technological and not paranormal in the strict sense of the word, then it makes perfect sense.

And, with the hypnosis sessions I have done, there are always these alien guys moving around in the background, and I instruct the subject to see clearly what is going on, and they get a FLASH; and they say, God!... the face was there for a second, but they can't get it back, and all they can say is "It looks like a dinosaur," or "it has scales on it." But that is all they can get. So, somewhere behind all this are these damned reptiles who, apparently, are other density.

(B) You said that when fourth density beings come into third density reality, they can only exist for a short period of time, and then they dematerialize back into their own reality because they can't hold the frequency? (T) Yes, in some of the stuff you have where it talks about the Lizard beings, the reptiles, usually they are only involved for a short period of time.

They are only seen every so often. They can only manifest themselves into this density for a short period of time, after which it is too draining. The Grays are projected into third density, and they can stay longer because they are engineered to do so, but they still maintain it for extended periods because some sort of power source is projecting them.

(B) That's why they take the abductees into their density where they can have some stability. (T) It is easier for them to take us into fourth

than for them to come into third. But, they abduct in different states. They don't always abduct the person physically. They can take the essence out of the body. (L) We have been told through this source that a lot of the things that they do, such as extracting the soul, is actually a technological thing: fourth density technology. It is so far in advance of anything that we can conceive of, but, nevertheless, it is still technology. (T) Which may explain their interest in the human ability to astral project.

We have an ability to remove our essence and transport it to other places even though we have little control over this and we are not entirely adept at it. It is somewhat random. They are interested in that ability and they are interested in our emotions, all these things that someone "from another planet" in a strictly physical sense, would not be interested in. Although I do believe that there are some of these sightings that are strictly from other third density planets. (F) Let's ask about that.

A: Are those ideas gospel?

Q: (J) No, we are just trying to figure it out. (T) We should consider the source of Thor's ideas. We have to learn to sort through these things.

A: Yes. Part of the learning process.

Q: (T) Well, we have B*** M*** with us this evening. He came with us to say hello. And, I think he has some questions.

A: Hello, B***.

Q: (T) B*** had a dream the other night he wants to ask about. (B) I had a dream several nights ago, is this of significance to move to.... should I go into detail? (J)

No. (L) No.

A: Explore relationships with blood relatives.

Q: (B) That is an interesting reading. (J) Yeah, it would work, wouldn't it? (B) Yes. I'm adopted and I have been thinking about finding my biological mother. I know her name and the town she is from, but I have never met her. I have never pursued it. (L) Maybe that is what the dream is telling you? (B) I don't think it is exactly related to that. The dream was about...

A: Yes. Indirectly; learn, continue to share.

Q: (B) The dream was very distinct. I went to the moon and I was taken to the interior of the moon, and there was a very realistic interior to the moon. There were some parts that were hollow inside. And, when I went inside a big cavern there was 1920's art deco style, and it was so clear. And, it was to learn more about whom we are and where we are... (L) Did you know that, symbolically, the Moon represents the mother or the feminine principle? And, you are talking about going inside a "cavernous" area "inside" the Moon, or inside the "mother." The womb. (J) Twenties Art Deco? [laughter] (B) Yeah...

A: Thirties art deco.

Q: [Laughter] (S) Did it have something to do with Miami Beach?

\ddot{y}

Q: (B) Yeah, that's where I am moving later this year.

A: Plans change!

Q: (J) Is that just a general comment or a prediction?

A: No.

Q: (B) Is it for me?

A: Who else?

Q: (J) Are you saying he is not going to move to Atlanta?

A: Open.

Q: (L) They are not going to tell you anymore. It was a big hint!

Okay, we have a couple of questions to ask here. The first is: What

is this big thing going around about the "Keys of Enoch?" James J.

Hurtak, I believe, is the author or "channel" or whatever. I would like

to know what is the source of this material?

A: Various.

Q: (L) Can you be a little more specific for us?

A: Probe.

Q: (S) I never read the book. (L) I haven't either. (J) Well, maybe we

need to do the research and get back to them later. (L) Would you

say that these sources are reliable?

A: Open.

Q: (T) What is it supposed to be about? (L) I don't know. Some

woman is supposed to be coming next Saturday night from Atlanta

to talk about it at M***

T***'s. (T) From Atlanta? As easily as you fly from Atlantis?

[Laughter] (L) Well, M*** wants us to come hear this gal teach on this subject. (T) As long as she

is not going to read it! [Laughter] (F) No, but M*** is going to have a handout so that we can all follow along flipping the pages. (J) You guys are being nasty!

A: M*** T***r?

Q: (L) Is that a clue? (J) Is that a clue to consider the source?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Was that a question or a statement?

A: Up to you!

Q: (L) I want to ask again about the Urantia book. My reading of it tends to make me think that it is elitist and racist. Is that a valid assessment?

A: Open.

Q: (S) Let's ask about Commander X and that stuff. (T) Yeah, who is Commander X? (L) The Cosmic Patriot Files. (T) He is a cosmic survivalist!

A: Does not wish to be identified.

Q: (T) Well, we know that. (L) What is his position?

A: Free will.

Q: (L) Is he in a position to know of which he speaks?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) And then again, maybe not. (L) I thought it was pretty good

information. (F) It looks like a compilation. (L) JR and I have a question. Hillard mentioned that the frogs are disappearing from the planet.

A: Ozone layer.

Q: (L) They are getting fried because of the loss of the Ozone layer?

A: Fried?

Q: [Laughter] (J) Where are they going? (T) The ozone layer is depleting and they are the first of the things we are really noticing as an effect of this?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Where are they going? (T) They are not going anywhere, they are dying. (F) They are not reproducing.

A: Yes.

Q: (B) They have very sensitive skin. (T) Soon it is going to be affecting us all.

A: All part of the wave effects interconnecting realities.

Q: (L) Well, if it is having this effect on frogs, what is it going to do to us when it gets stronger?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Now, come on! This doesn't sound like a real pleasant thing.

Don't you think you ought to give us just a little more on this? A clue here?

A: No.

Q: [Laughter] (T) Are they saying that the loss of the ozone layer is a direct result of the approaching wave? (J) They sure did! (T) The loss is not due to the Fluorocarbons?

A: Misinterpretation, review statement thoroughly.

Q: (J) Is removal of the ozone layer part of the frequency "fixing?"

A: Close.

Q: (T) This is keyed on the frog phenomenon?

A: No.

Q: (L) It's keyed on interconnecting realities.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are you saying that the wave is causing the interconnecting of realities? (J) And the ozone layer is in the wave?

A: And causing actions which affect third density in myriad ways, close circle. Please "excuse" eavesdroppers.

Q: (J) Is someone eavesdropping? [Child in next room peeking around door who then exits to upstairs.]

A: Was, disrupts channel and can be harmful.

Q: (L) Well, they have repeatedly told us that the children must not be around during the sessions because it can be detrimental to them with their "open" or unformed energies. Back to the frogs.

Interconnecting realities is the key. Myriad manifestations. (S) Maybe the frogs are going into a higher density? Affecting third density is the dying of the frogs, correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) It is a symptom?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, it is a symptom of interconnecting of realities. When you say interconnecting of realities...

A: No "of".

Q: (L) Okay, I've got it... the dying of the frogs is symptomatic on second density level of what is occurring on third density level. It's an expression, on that level, of what is happening here... (J) Or a warning... (L) Dying frogs... is that correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are the frogs moving from second density to third density?

A: Not that complex, perhaps you need to study transcripts more often, then you would not need to cover the same subject matter over and over!

Q: (L) Okay. Then we will drop it. (T) I want to go back to the "frogs are a symptom" of the overlapping realities. Realities, not densities. The frogs are dying because... (L) Because they feel sorry for us! (T) Yeah! Works for me! [Laughter] The frogs are dying because the ozone layer is becoming depleted. I think it is completely gone and they are lying to us about that.

(B) Maybe they are saying that all life is interconnected on the planet from their reality to our reality; from second density to third density... and there are warnings on all levels... (J) Yeah: "See what is happening to the frogs now, wait and see what is going to happen

to you guys later! (B) Right.

(T) But this is because the ozone layer is depleted... but the ozone layer is depleting because of the chemicals we are dumping into the atmosphere, it is not going away, it is dissolving into other chemicals. (L) But the Cassiopaens said that the ozone was depleting because of the wave.

(T) But, is the relationship of the ozone being depleted and the approaching wave, perhaps that the wave isn't causing the depletion, it's the Lizzies causing us to deplete the ozone layer in order to create suffering, in order to feed on this negative energy because of the approaching wave? (L) Is the wave causing the ozone depletion?

A: Not directly.

Q: (L) But is the wave causing people to behave in a certain way so that they do things that cause...

A: You are getting warm...

Q: (L) The wave is causing the activities of the Lizzies to heat up as well as the good guys, and it is part of the conflict...

A: Colder...

Q: (T) Drop the Lizzies... (L) It is causing the destined actions to take place that are necessary for the closing of the Grand Cycle?

A: Close.

Q: (L) And the dying off of the frogs is part of this? Poor little frogs... I like frogs...

A: So are "earth changes."

Q: (J) Is the depletion of the ozone layer a part of the equation required for the wave...

A: In third density reality, it is important.

Q: (J) So, it is part of the natural progression of movement from third to fourth?

A: Let's try using the word "reflection," and see if that "rings a bell." Third into fourth.

Q: (L) Are the frogs going into fourth density?

A: No. No. No.

Q: (T) There were several questions in there. You said third into fourth...

A: And vice versa.

Q: (L) Well, I'm more confused than ever! (T) Reflection...

A: If you had been studying transcripts, you would not be!

Q: (T) Reflection is... there has been statements made that in sixth density STS balances STO in reflection only.

A: Ice cold.

Q: [Booo!] (J) Is the ozone layer a hole that allows it to reflect in both directions?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are new frogs being created to populate the earth?

A: Okay, here we go: Oncoming wave is a transformation from third

density to fourth density so, events happening due to the approach of the wave are causing changes across densities and realities! In third density, you will notice changes that will have third density explanations, but they are a manifestation of the approach; you see them as third density because that is your current point of reference! Remember that all reflects in and cross all density levels but also there is a merging upon arrival of the wave, it is realm border crossing!!!!!!

Q: (J) Well, we are once again thinking third density. Please be patient with us. We aren't finished yet. (S) Does that mean we are half-baked? (T) Or half frogged!

(L) I just thought that the Lizzies might like frog legs. [Laughter] (T) The Lizzies are French?

(F) I read something last night that said a scientist had been working at one of the bases, or he was a tech working at a super-secret complex somewhere, and he was working on something in some underground room and the elevator door opened and he saw, standing there, right before his eyes, a Lizard Being. He said that the elevator must have been malfunctioning because it wasn't supposed to stop at that level, and he wasn't supposed to see it. In another instance, someone saw two Grays working on something in a hangar and they were told by an MP to leave or they would be shot. (L) Are these stories F*** is recounting about Lizzies being on elevators and Grays working in

hangars, are these true stories or are they disinformation?

A: True.

Q: (L) Well, that settled that! Let me ask a couple of quick questions for my kid. She wants to know the source of the Voynich Manuscript.

A: Disinformation.

Q: (L) Who put it together?

A: Various sources.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Monetary gain.

Q: (L) So, somebody just faked up an ancient manuscript to sell it for big bucks?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Well, they did it with the Hitler diaries. (L) Her next question is: how are some people able to walk on fiery coals, pierce their bodies all over, or lie on a bed of nails without pain or permanent physical disfigurement.

A: Mentalism.

Q: (L) What causes some planes, people and ships to disappear in the Bermuda Triangle? Where do they go and what happens to them?

A: Already covered this.

Q: (S) Yeah, the Atlantean pyramid.

A: Yes. EM waves caused by same.

Q: (L) Where do they go when they disappear?

A: Of course some are just crashes and sinkings, but when accompanied by unusual phenomena, it is because of irregular anomalies.

Q: (L) Where do they go? (T) They don't go anywhere, they go to the bottom. (S) Fifth density.

A: To parallel reality.

Q: (L) Is this parallel reality like being on a parallel earth?

A: No.

Q: (L) What do you mean by a parallel reality?

A: Varies according to circumstances.

Q: (L) What happened to the infamous Flight 19? (T) They went to Philadelphia.

A: They are still trying to get their bearings.

Q: (L) Ooooh! (J) Oh! My God! Oh, how horrible! They are still out there trying to get back. (T) They are in a parallel reality... (L) Where time doesn't exist... (T)

They are in a reality that holds them in frozen space/time over the ocean, am I getting this right?

A: In their thought reference, like being "lost souls."

Q: (L) Oooh, bummer! Does this mean that they are "stuck" in time?

(J) You got it!

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) Is there any possibility that they could fly out of this place that they are stuck in and back into our reality?

A: Absolutely, remember, the wave is approaching, and as it gets "nearer", more and more unusual events take place, witness crop circles, for example.

Q: (L) Is there anything anyone can do to release persons stuck in these parallel realities and bring them back into the reality of origin?

A: Yes, but the technology is a closely guarded secret.

Q: (L) Do you know the secret?

A: Yes, but you do too!

Q: (L) I do too? (T) Does Thor know it? [Laughter.]

A: Mirth!

Q: (L) I know the secret too?...

A: Philadelphia Experiment.

Q: (L) Since you mentioned the Philadelphia Experiment, could you tell us in specific detail, how this was done? What kind of machines were used and how can we build one? [General uproar and laughter]

A: Do you intend to sit here for a day or two?

Q: (J) In other words, it would take a day or two to give us the information? (T) Yeah, we got the time. Get some paper and a pencil. (L) We will save that for another time. (T) Let's start with a diagram and send it to Thor.

A: In short, build an EM generator.

Q: (L) Here's another of the kid's questions: When and why did

homosexuality originate?

A: It originated when sexuality did.

Q: (L) What is the world's oldest language, at least of those known to today's world?

A: Sanskrit.

Q: (L) What is the origin of Sanskrit?

A: Atlantean roots.

Q: (L) What is the karma involved with Siamese twins and why are some more joined than others?

A: too complex and not important.

Q: (L) Okay, that is the last of her questions, at the present time we would like to go through some....

A: Now, some more information about Flight 19. Do you remember a few years ago that a team of researchers claimed to have found the planes and then retracted?

Q: (L) Yes, I remember. [All agree.]

A: Did you find this to be curious?

Q: (S) Yes, because the planes that they found were never reported missing. (T) Yes. (L) Is that why it was so curious? (J) Why did they retract? (S) Where did the planes come from that they found?

A: Yes, if only you knew the details, and how three of the team have required massive psychiatric aid.

Q: (L) Well, tell us the details!

A: Patience, we are, but must do so slowly so you have some hope

of grasping it.

Q: (T) Three of the recovery team needed psychiatric treatment?

A: What they found were five planes matching the description, and "arranged" in a perfect geometric pattern on the bottom of the ocean, but the serial numbers did not match.

Q: (L) Is the geometric pattern itself significant?

A: Now, first mystery: There were no other instances of five Avengers disappearing at once. Second: Two of the planes had strange glowing panels with unknown "Hieroglyphics" where there should have been numbers. Third: When they tried to raise one of the planes, it vanished, then reappeared, then vanished again then reappeared while attached to the guide wire, then finally slipped off and fell to the bottom. Fourth: In one of the planes, on the bottom, live human apparitions in WWII uniforms were temporarily seen by three exploratory divers and videotaped by a guide camera. Lastly: Three of the planes have since disappeared. All of this is, naturally, being kept secret!

Q: (S) I wonder where the planes came from. (L) That is the obvious question!

A: Parallel reality, you see, when something crosses into another reality, it accesses something called, for lack of a better term, the "thought plane", and as long as that reality is misunderstood, the window remains open, thus all perceptions of possibility may manifest concretely, though only temporarily, as thought plane

material is constantly fluid.

Q: (L) Does this mean that this was a "Flight 19" of a parallel reality that went through a window into our reality?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Was this part of or connected to the loss of our "Flight 19?"
Did we exchange realities here?

A: It is the thought patterns that effect the reality, when that window is opened, all thought can become physical reality, though only temporarily.

Q: (L) Does this mean that the divers' and searchers' thoughts about this became reality?

A: And all others.

Q: (T) All others involved in the search?

A: All others on the planet.

Q: (T) Even those that did not believe that the searchers were going to find them?

A: Yes. Researchers found what they expected to find, but when others heard the news, other things started to happen according to which thought patterns dominated.

Q: (L) So, in other words, if somebody believed that it was Flight 19, it appeared, and if somebody did not believe it was Flight 19, it disappeared?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Oh jeez! (T) Well, I didn't believe it to begin with... (L) So, I

guess we won! (F) We sent some poor guys into the psychiatric ward. (T) The planes appeared because people... (L) No, I think the searchers went looking for this and because there was a window there... (T) the planes showed up exactly as they expected to see them, in a formation... But the planes would not have come down as described there, and they appeared in a formation on the bottom. That should have told the searchers something right there. When I heard that they had found those planes in a formation, that close together, that bothered me.

(F) Even if something sinks to the bottom, it won't arrive there in the position it started at the top. (T) And what they did find after they started checking the records, was that there are about 200 of those planes crashed along the coast. And, there was another guy who said that he found one of those planes, only it wasn't one of Flight 19. And, while he was out there looking for it, he found parts of the shuttle... (L) That reminds me, when the Challenger crashed, were the astronauts still alive when they hit the water, and did they continue to live for any length of time after they hit?

A: Four were alive but died instantly on impact with the water.

Q: (L) Are we done with the Bermuda Triangle? (T) I have a question... what happened to the PBA plane that went out searching for Flight 19?

A: Still trying to find the Avengers.

Q: (T) Is it in the same parallel reality with Flight 19?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Will it ever find them?

A: ?

Q: (L) In the perception of the crew of Flight 19, how much time has passed?

A: None.

Q: (J) So, they have no idea. (S) I wonder if they will come back to our time or go back to their time?

A: Your perception.

Q: (L) We talked about doing a DNA count...

A: Will not answer. Up to you to discover.

Q: (L) JR went through an experience lately, what does it relate to?
Is it significant?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What does it signify?

A: Awareness expansion.

Q: (L) JR wanted to ask if there is any significance to the trashy confrontations currently on talk shows?

A: Immaterial.

Q: (L) JR also wants to know what is serotonin?

A: Laura answer.

Q: (L) Serotonin is a hormone secreted by the Pineal gland and is also secreted in the mid-brain and is related to feelings of well-

being, mood altering, and you suffer from lack of serotonin if you don't get enough sleep. The other day we were discussing the fact that infants on mother's milk do not produce much waste. Is there any diet that adult humans could eat that would be assimilated as well?

A: Less, but for no waste, just wait for fourth density.

Q: (L) We would like to know what the Christian Cross represents at a deeper level?

A: Part of the Lizzie disinformation campaign, sorry!

Q: (L) I thought that! Remember, the cross represents the "death" which never occurred. (J) The reason we wanted to ask that was because Brad wanted to know

if the symbol had anything to do with "Realm Border Crossing."

A: Cross is "cross" in English only.

Q: (L) Sometime ago we ask some questions about different lifetimes and S*** was told that she spent four sequences held over as a "special learning channel" or "hold back on contemplative level." What does that mean?

A: Self-explanatory.

Q: (J) I hate it when they say that.

A: Learn!

Q: (L) Wait a minute, there is a distinction: was she the one doing the learning or was she helping someone else to learn? I understand "learning channel." (T) It's on cable...

A: Both.

Q: (L) It wasn't because she was bad? She didn't get "held back in school?"

A: Improper concept.

Q: (S) Why, when holding acupuncture points on Laura, do I get the sweats?

A: Because you are undergoing changes relating to the approach of the wave.

Q: (L) Is this significant of the work she is doing?

A: Unrelated.

Q: (L) Has JR's brother ever been abducted?

A: No.

Q: (J) Is there any elitism involved in interactions between other densities?

A: What?

Q: (L) I guess not. We have heard some things about D*** W***. We have heard that he was behind the E*** P*** fiasco. Is this true?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, then goodnight.

A: Goodnight.

April 15, 1995 F****, Laura, TR and JR

Q: (T) Good evening. Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Good evening!

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Shoura.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Not from, but you know as Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Alright. Long time, no see!

A: Oh yes!

Q: (L) Did we communicate with you when it was just S, TR and JR
and I?

A: Fragmented.

Q: (L) But it was you, fragmented?

A: Some.

Q: (T) Not all of it was you?

A: Like conflicting signals on radio.

Q: (T) Should we continue working with changing people on the
board so that we can all work on the channel so that the channel will
open for all of us?

A: Vague.

Q: (J) Do you recommend switching people on the board?

A: We recommend that which you feel is best.

Q: (L) Now, the pressing question: What has been happening to us?

A: We have warned repeatedly of attack!!

Q: (L) Was this ordeal we have just gone through an attack?

A: Of course.

Q: (L) What made us vulnerable?

A: Your work.

Q: (L) Was there anything having to do with any one of us contributing to this vulnerability?

A: Open.

Q: (J) Was anything that happened conscious with anyone?

A: Is this your inquiry?

Q: (J) Yes.

A: Then answer from within.

Q: (L) That doesn't help. A_*** said that, even as a kid, she could have straightened it out between us without even trying. (J) Well, maybe S*** just wasn't cut out to be a mediator.

A: Okay.

Q: (J) What were the intentions of this attack?

A: S__ is insecure. Have you not noticed?

Q: (J) Yeah. (T) But insecurity is not a problem as far as that goes.

A: Problems are according to circumstances.

Q: (L) Well, that still leaves us in a bit of a quandary...

A: Do you employ a maid to fly a passenger jet?

Q: (T) So, the wrong person was doing the wrong thing. It wasn't her

fault.

A: But relaying of messages is sensitive issue.

Q: (J) There is a clue there. Who indicated that she should relay messages between you and F***? (L) Nobody, I guess.

A: Was spur of moment "flow." Plot course carefully, so as not to run aground.

Q: (T) We are doing Chinese fortune cookies tonight. (L) Well, I still feel a little bit hurt that everything I said was simply not understood and that the things Fr*** said, had they been conveyed exactly as he said them, would have brought the problem to an immediate halt. What should have been repeated was not and what should not have been repeated was.

A: True. Attack is most purposeful! Watch all portholes.

Q: (L) So, in other words, S*** may have been an instrument of attack unwittingly?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Was any part of this attack connected to those women in that Metaphysical church or J. and Y. in Spring Hill?

A: Open.

Q: (T) When TR saw this event in the cards he read for me, he saw three women in attack mode. Did that reading represent this event?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Now, we have three names here and these are people who

are involved with B*** and S*** K***. She called last week sometime and wanted us to get a "take" on these people. The way that B*** phrased the question was: "How do these people plan to play him?" Or, what are their intentions. First name is

C. G.

A: User.

Q: (L) M. of Michigan.

A: Harmless.

Q: (L) K. H.?

A: Other interests, losing connection to B***.

Q: (L) Does this just mean that she is there for the time and is planning on moving on eventually?

A: Close.

Q: (J) I want to ask about the fact that there has been some stuff that has come out lately that is an about-face of things that have always been the status quo.

Disney's change of programming and their production of the Alien video, the recently released film that has been accused of being blasphemous; McNamara about face about Viet Nam. Is there any significance to this?

A: All explained by previous answers, of which you are well versed, i.e. preparatory foundation.

Q: (J) The foundation is being set for the changes to come. These events do have significance.

A: You know this, which is why there is recognition.

Q: (T) They are priming the country for a number of major reversals in policy and so forth. (J) I don't even think it is necessarily that. Isn't

it just a reversal of

known values?

A: All of above.

Q: (L) Is it necessary for me to have surgery to fix my shoulder?

A: Be careful not to be misled.

Q: (L) Is that about the surgery?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Will my arm get well on its own?

A: Can.

Q: (J) How? (T) You ought to get a second or even a third opinion.

A: Yes. Surgery is profitable.

Q: (L) Can you recommend something that I can do other than surgery?

A: Heat therapy combined with dietary adjustment.

Q: (J) What dietary adjustments?

A: Calcium, manganese, starch cutback and potassium supplement, only use distilled water in order to flush solid obstructions!

Q: (L) Well, that is the most comprehensive piece of physical advice they have ever given. (J) No kidding.

A: You are in pain, my dear, and when you hurt, all others do too!

Q: (J) That was sweet. Moist heat or dry heat?

A: Moist?

Q: (L) Reiki?

A: Yes. When ligaments are damaged, it is often a function of calcium obstruction.

Q: (L) Is the bony prominence that shows up in the x-ray on the Coracoid prominence, a build-up against which the tissues have torn?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, it is not a broken piece, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Wasn't S*** telling you about that? A projection will tear the tissue like a piece of fabric. (L) Alright. Before we get on to other subjects, my mom wants to know what causes her abdominal distress?

A: Muscle atrophy.

Q: (T) She needs to exercise more. (L) Is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I recently got a flyer from the Human Potential Foundation about this super duper conference being held in Washington. I would be really interested in that.

Could we or should we plan on trying to attend that one?

A: Waste of time.

Q: (L) That's pretty definite. (J) We have enough on our plate. (L) In

the book here, "Mysterious Fires and Lights," there is a whole segment on the idea that certain lights that have been called UFOs of a specific sort, which perform in a specific way, and this is not including all by any means, may actually be living creatures of some sort that manifest in our reality. And, that they seem to have a consciousness, and a purpose, but they don't manifest as "real" UFOs. Is this, in some cases correct?

A: Check publishing date for currency of theoretical data.

Q: (L) Okay, it is published in 1967. (T) Well, so much for that! (L) Well, it's not a stupid idea. Like ball lightning. It has been known to demonstrate intelligent behavior, kind of like a curious puppy. What is ball lightning?

A: Would be hard to "get attached" to such a pet.

Q: (L) I know that, but is it sentient? Is it a probe of some sort?

A: No.

Q: (T) It is just a very strange electrical phenomenon.

A: Close.

Q: (L) The other night when we were working without Frank, we got some information that indicated that Frank was in danger via the government. Is that true or was that true?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) What is the source of this danger?

A: Source?

Q: (L) I mean like, the IRS, the FBI, the CIA, or what?

A: Not initialed as such.

Q: (L) Is this physical danger or just harassment danger?

A: Mind attack for purpose of self-destruction.

Q: (L) Is there anything that can be done to shield against this kind of attack?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What can be done for shielding?

A: Knowledge input on a continuous basis.

Q: (L) And what form should this knowledge take? Does this mean channeled information, books, videos, what?

A: All and other.

Q: (L) A specific other?

A: Networking of information now, warning!!! All others will very soon experience great increase of same type of attack, two of you have had episodes in past from same source for similar reasons, but now your association puts you in different category!! Remember all channels and those of similar make-up are identified, tracked, and "dealt with."

Q: (T) Which two have experienced similar types of attack?

A: Up to you to identify for learning.

Q: (J) I'm pretty sure I'm one of them because I have been way down mentally and emotionally. (T) Is JR one of the two? (J) I know I'm one.

A: Suicidal thoughts?

Q: (L) Have you had suicidal thoughts? (J) No. (T) Not me. (F) I have had them constantly. (T) Laura, did you? (L) I was pretty damn low. I wasn't contemplating suicide, I was just thinking how nice it would be if we could just turn out the lights and end the illusion. (T) Okay, so we have identified the two, you and Frank. (L) So, in other words JR, it is going to get worse. (F) Didn't they say two others? (L) I guess they are saying that a similar thing can happen. (T) If we don't work together on this, we are going to lose the whole thing. (J) Okay, ask about the card reading TR did tonight? (T) Was it accurate?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Was the reading referring to the same thing you are now referring to?

A: Close.

Q: (T) So, we have the knowledge and all we have to do to prevent the attacks from being nasty?

A: You do not have all the awareness you need! Not by any means!

Q: (J) Is one of the reasons why this whole thing between F*** and Laura happened to show us that we could establish, albeit a very weak and very jumbled, connection with the channel without Frank's presence. A sort of verification of the channel's integrity. Was that one of the byproducts of this, or one of the purposes of it?

A: Byproduct is good way of putting it. Remember, all there is lessons.

Q: (L) The attack was more internal in terms of doubt, not only of the channel and the information, but of the very foundations of existence. I mean the realization that we may not be at the top of the food chain was shattering. (T) That snowballed on its own once the initial conflict was established. (J) Maybe the way to look at it is: yes, we went through all this crap, and you and F*** went through all this anguish, but maybe one good thing that came out of it, and maybe wasn't intended, was the fact that yes, we were able to see that there is a channel separate and distinct from all of us. It is not dependent on any one of us to be present.

Yes, we do need to have all of us together for optimum contact...

A: All are able to channel, but practice is required to establish the same extent of grooving but be aware of ramifications!

Q: (L) What ramifications?

A: Observe F***.

Q: (T) We are observing you. (J) Yeah. And? (F) I think what they mean is, when you can channel as I can, because I channel almost continuously, this has a good side and a bad side. Now, the good side you know. The bad side you don't know. The bad side is very hard to live with. I cannot even describe the state of my mind. (L) I would like to have practical advice and guidance on what we can to do to fend off or prevent psychic attack. We know that knowledge

and awareness

is important, but any words of wisdom or advance things that can be given would be appreciated.

A: Daily prayer helps.

Q: (L) Something else came up here a couple of days ago, right out of the blue: after not having heard anything from her for months and months, V*** gave me a call and wanted to stop by with a poem for me to read. What she told me that one of the reasons she dropped out of the group was that she had been under such massive attack. She believes that the attack came because she had been participating and working on the board and that this brought on the attachment, or something, and that what we are doing is "questionable." Now, during the time we had not been hearing from her, she called the Reverend at the Metaphysical Church who caused me so much trouble before, to ask for her help and advice, and then she contacted the woman "V****" whom we had asked about before. V****, apparently, did a release for V***. Could you tell us what was afflicting V***?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Whatever it was, did it come by her association with us and this work?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did she have an attachment?

A: Has from times past and time to time.

Q: (L) Does it come and go with her?

A: Can.

Q: (L) Did V***** help her in releasing her attachment?

A: Open.

Q: (L) What was V***'s agenda in suddenly dumping this in my lap?

A: Wants to reestablish contact.

Q: (J) Contact with Laura or the channel?

A: Both.

Q: (J) Does she want back into the group?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is there anything you wish to tell us before we shut down for the night?

A: Reread information given about attack warning and discuss amongst yourselves for strengthening of learning and knowledge base for purposes of protection and ultimately, survival!! Goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

April 18, 1995 F*** and Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Tikloria.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Have you been listening to our tape from Thor Templar?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do you have any rebuttal to make to his accusations of irrelevance?

A: Is rebuttal necessary?

Q: (L) Well, no, not for me, and, quite frankly, I don't think I will respond to him so it doesn't really matter. Is it alright if we ask some questions about the situation that has transpired here over the last month or so?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, is there anyway I can access the information I need because we need to make some kind of assessment of what occurred here.

A: Open.

Q: (L) Have we ever had a person in our group or in our room here, who was sent here deliberately to break up our interaction?

A: If so, that is for you to discover for purposes of learning and growth.

Q: (L) Is that part of what has been taking place here?

A: Good chance.

Q: (L) Well, that is getting close.

A: Remember one can be manipulated by another.

Q: (L) In this case, who was the one being manipulated?

A: We mean that one can appear to be an "agent" when in actuality, control is originating elsewhere, this is especially true when the apparent "agent" is one of a good and simple and seemingly stable nature.

Q: (L) Okay, you are saying the control could be originating elsewhere. Is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Would that control be third density or fourth density?

A: Either, or elements of both.

Q: (L) In this particular case, I would much prefer to think that someone was being used or manipulated by other forces. But, in that case, that could be a loose cannon, so to speak. Am I correct?

A: Up to your discretion.

Q: (L) Can we identify the source of control in this particular case?

A: We mentioned discovery and learning earlier.

Q: (L) So, we have to figure this one out?

A: Will benefit you greatly in "future" to do so.

Q: (F) Why is that?

A: In order to recognize "symptoms," which may be common occurrence.

Q: (L) In this case, we have discussed it, and it seems that it has already become a common occurrence. Persons come in and are all excited and they put in energy or money or whatever, and they are all gung-ho, and then they become a disruption.

A: Yes. You are already learning.

Q: (L) Recently V*** came to visit and said that she had an episode with an attachment. Did she have an attachment from this work?

A: No. Hormonal fluctuations.

Q: (L) She called V***** and V***** did a cleansing on her. Did this help her with her hormonal fluctuations?

A: No.

Q: (L) A few weeks ago I did a hypnosis session with my son. In this hypnosis session, he seemed to go back through a memory of flying a plane, an EC 135, I believe. He seemed to go through the crash and so forth. Was this a fairly accurate recall on his part?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) The most interesting part of the session was when he

described smelling something strange in the hold of the plane, that the cargo smelled strange. Was this an accurate memory?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When I asked him what it smelled like, he said it smelled garbagy or something really horrible like sewage. Was that a correct memory?

A: Close.

Q: (L) When I asked him if he knew what it was at a higher level, he said that it had something to do with aliens. Was that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was he, in fact, transporting something having to do with alien-human interactions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Then, something happened as he was flying along, he seemed to be flying over the same spot twice and it startled him. Did this, in fact, happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And it seems, after he was flying over the same spot the second time, that he said the smell was gone, the cargo was gone. Did this, in fact, happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was his plane, himself, and his co-pilot abducted in flight by aliens?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Were they then shot down deliberately by the United States Government?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Was his memory of the actual situation, as he was shot down, fairly accurate?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does he need more work on this issue to clear it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Should I take him through the same thing over again more than one time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, the other night we were talking about the episode when I was three or four years old and saw the face at the window that said to me: "No matter where you go you cannot hide. When the time comes, we will find you." When I had that experience, who or what did I see at the window?

A: Gray.

Q: (L) And what was the message, exactly?

A: Just as given.

Q: (L) What is it that they were trying to convey to me? Is it that, in point of fact that they are going to find me or do something to me or with me at some point in the future?

A: Not yet able to inform.

Q: (L) You are not yet able to give me this information?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why is this?

A: No.

Q: (L) When I was with Dr. Zanghi who was doing a hypnotic regression with me, he asked why I was being abducted. At that moment, in response to that question, a scene appeared to me of a sort of Greek Temple with a lot of "patriarch" types in long robes and wearing beards, who were teaching me and then sending me out to do something. What was this memory?

A: Not yet, Laura!

Q: (L) Well, that sounds foreboding. That sounds scary to me that you can't tell me? Is this something I should be frightened about?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is this something that I am supposed to do that I can't yet know?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Now, obviously, in my opinion, and this is just my opinion, there is some sort of destiny where F*** and I are concerned. Is this correct?

A: Most likely.

Q: (F) That sounds like a cross between a "yes" and an "open." (L)

Is it true, as we have surmised, that ever since our meeting, person after person has been sent in to attempt to disrupt our relationship.

Is this correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: (F) I think we can read that in the direction of a yes. (L) Can I ask at what point in time this interaction will be fully activated?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Ahhh. They are trickier than I am. Was I correct in the flash of insight I had the other night that nearly caused a coronary, of seeing the skies opening and all sorts of beings just pouring into our reality?

A: Yes. But is it prophecy, or current reality?

Q: (L) Oh, god! (F) Well, the thought I was having just a couple of days ago, (is that when you had this?) okay, the thought I was having was along very similar lines. It is that everything is happening right now, it is just our perception of it that is lagging behind. Instead

of what we have always thought, that one day the veil would be ripped open because of some cosmic event, it just may be that the veil is being opened individual by individual.

Then one day it will be the last group that doesn't know anything and then it will fly open. What is really happening is not that the UFOs will someday be invading; it is just that because of some perception, we do not see that it is happening now. Karla Turner described it as

the "End of the World," and for her and her family, it was.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

April 22, 1995 F***, Laura, TR and JR.

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Lioa.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We have a couple of personal questions for the K****s. Are you willing to answer those questions for them?

A: K****s prone to vendetta.

Q: (L) They are prone to do vendetta's themselves?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Are they the object of some sort of vendetta?

A: All inclusive.

Q: (T) All inclusive of what?

A: Mindset.

Q: (J) Are they paranoid?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Well, they have four names. Can I give the names and you give a response to each name? These are people they have been associated with and they would like to know...

A: We do not wish to be used for personal life direction by those who take an outwardly orientation. We have given answers for these people before, and you do not know what they have done with information.

Q: (L) V***** wanted to ask is the Naropa Institute in Boulder would be a good place for her to go to school?

A: More on previous subject: Suggest tread softly and use diplomacy, not what TR suggested!

Q: (L) Yes, we don't want to tick them off. (J) Well, I don't like to lie. (L) Well, there are lies that are okay lies and there are lies that are hurt lies...

A: Yes. After further "online" connection with K*****s, will communicate helpful information.

Q: (L) Do you want me to get them on the phone?

A: That was in "quotes."

Q: (L) Vi*** and I talked about points of entry of discarnates. I remember that JR talked about something getting her on the back of the neck as she was sitting at the computer. I would like to know if there is any common entry point for these kinds of connections?

A: No.

Q: Can it occur at any place?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is the back of the neck a common place?

A: Common?

Q: (J) Do they find your physical weak spots and enter there?

A: Physical is not issue.

Q: (L) So, they find your auric weak spots?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Are your auric weak spots sometimes reflected in your physical?

A: All is possible.

Q: (L) During the time that we all had the pains in our shoulders, was this a psychic attack?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Well, you said that this was evidence of DNA changes. Was it that?

A: How does one learn?

Q: (L) Since we are not equipped to examine genetic material and find out about DNA changes, we are kind of relying on you to tell us when DNA changing is going on. You indicated at the time that this was DNA changes.

A: Network.

Q: (L) Is there anything going on with this heating up process, this feeling of being hot?

A: Paranoia will destroy ya.

Q: (L) Well, I'm not being paranoid. In seriousness, is there anything going on with vibrational changes. Is this heat a reflection of this?

A: In seriousness, no.

Q: (T) When we do the channeling and Reiki does that generate body heat?

A: Higher energy.

Q: (T) Does that translate into heat?

A: Yes in third density.

Q: (L) When I was reading our little bit about Oak Island the other day, I noticed that we never followed up on certain things. Could we ask on that now?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, you said at that time that a Transdimensional Atomic Remolecularizer was buried at Oak Island. Is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who buried it there?

A: Learn.

Q: (L) Well, we are getting ready to learn because you are going to teach us, is that correct?

A: You already have tools.

Q: (L) What do you mean we already have tools?

A: We are trying to teach you to use your most precious commodity.

Q: (L) And that is, of course, our minds?

A: You betcha!

Q: (L) Speaking of precious commodities, since my accident, my brain has been doing some very strange things. When I write, I

transpose letters. I get blank spots. I have been doing some other very strange things, playing with seeing if I know something and then discovering that I do. It is really kind of strange and I wonder if that accident had anything to do with these strange happenings?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, when I hit my head, I really hit my head! (J) Scrambled your brains.

A: Not issue.

Q: (L) What is the issue? Can you tell me exactly what it did to my head?

A: Not issue.

Q: (L) What is the issue? (J) We were talking about learning. (L) Did this event do something to help me learn in a different way?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Then, I shouldn't worry about it. (T) Now you have to learn to work with it. (J) Let's not get sidetracked. (L) Let's go back to Oak Island. Okay. What I read about Oak Island was that there were legends of lights being seen there prior to 1703.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Prior to 1703 would put the burial of whatever is there at least prior to that time, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Were those lights the lights of craft of other beings other than

the natives of this planet?

A: Electromagnetic profile.

Q: (L) What was noticed when the kids arrived on the Island was that a limb was sawed off of a tree over the depression and there were marks of the rope and pulleys had been utilized. (T) If something more advanced dug the pit, they wouldn't have used chain hoists and pulleys. (L) That is what I am getting at. So, if there was evidence of this kind of stuff on the tree, it would seem to indicate that somebody had been doing something there who was a little more human or limited in their technology, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, my thought is that, it is beyond human technology to have produced that pit at that point in history?

A: Beyond known technology.

Q: (L) And yet humans may have been involved in that activity?

A: Bingo.

Q: (J) Think back to when we were talking about it and you mentioned the lights.

A: Some humans have always communed with "higher" powers.

Q: (L) So, humans may have actually... (J) Like those little kids that broke into those houses and did all that damage. They could have done it themselves, but they had to be directed to do it. I think it is a good analogy.

A: Not good analogy, we are speaking of conscious communion in this and other and instances.

Q: (L) Okay, there was conscious communion between humans and other powers in the building of this pit. What group of humans was this?

A: It's fun learn.

Q: (J) How about pirates? (L) Well, who was in this area? Eskimos?

A: No.

Q: (L) Indians?

A: Keep going, network.

Q: (L) There was the French and the English. How about the Vikings? (F) No, the Vikings were 600 years before that. (T) Well, we don't know how long ago the pit was dug. (J) I'm still... yeah, good question. (L) When was the pit dug?

A: 1500s. Nationality is not issue.

Q: (T) Well, this pit was dug sometime in the middle of the 1500s. (J) And it was discovered in the 1700s.

A: Access sect information.

Q: (L) So, it could have been a religious group.

A: Now, who claimed communion, Laura has in memory banks from absorption of mass reading practice.

Q: (F) Was there a sect from that era that claimed communion?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I think that this may have had something to do with the people that later became known as the Cajuns, a French religious sect that was living there...

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Now, this article says that it would have taken a hundred men working every day for six months to have built this pit...

A: No.

Q: (L) The article also says that it must have been dug in 1780...

A: No.

Q: (L) When they drilled into the pit, some bits of gold came up and a piece of parchment and maybe some other odds and ends. What were these?

A: Alchemy.

Q: (T) The remolecularizer made it. (L) Why not? If these people were involved in doing this, why did they do it?

A: Instructed to do it.

Q: (L) They were instructed by the higher powers they were in contact with, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What did they intend to do with it once it was there? Did someone intend to come back for it at some point in time?

A: No.

Q: (J) Maybe it was a lesson. (T) Is it buried there in that location for

a specific reason?

A: Sure.

Q: (L) Does it do something? (T) Does the location itself have something to do with the purpose of it?

A: Magnetic.

Q: (T) Are there other ones buried on the planet?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are they aligned to each other on the planet in some kind of geometric pattern?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Do they all work together?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Oh, we're getting too close now, they don't want to tell us. (J)
Can you tell us where some of the other ones are?

A: Use mind, that is what it is there for.

Q: (T) We are using our minds. And, we are talking to you about this. We are friendly.

A: Shortcut city.

Q: (T) Yeah! That's what it is all about. We are still third density! If we use...

A: It's not nice to fool Mother Cassiopaea!

Q: [Laughter] (T) Mirth! If we were to follow the coordinates where this thing is buried, would it lead us to others?

A: Try it and see. When L*** said he wanted to hunt for buried treasure, do you think he had this in mind?

Q: (T) Is there a remolecularizer under us?

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay. I want to get back to the function of this thing. You say it is buried not to be dug up. It is actually buried to stay there? Is that

correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Then that explains a lot of things about the way it was buried. There was found, at a certain level, a rock with carving on it. It was destroyed through carelessness. I am curious as to what this said. Can you access this and tell us what it said?

A: Measure marker.

Q: (J) Could it be possible that this device was somehow related to the crystal pyramid of Atlantis?

A: In a small sense.

Q: (J) Did the pyramid have anything to do with powering this device?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) It is obvious that the device was buried long after the pyramid was there, but it may have tapped into the power. (L) Is this device continuously operational?

A: No.

Q: (L) What stimulates it to go into operation? That is, assuming it does.

A: Magnetic anomalies.

Q: (J) Is it affected by earthquakes?

A: Can be.

Q: (L) Are these magnetic anomalies ones that occur naturally on the planet?

A: Both.

Q: (L) So, they can occur naturally on the planet or they can be generated or stimulated by some other source?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When this machine is activated, what happens?

A: Too vague.

Q: (J) Is this device a doorway for entry into this dimension?

A: Can be used as such.

Q: (J) Is it possibly a lock on a doorway into this dimension?

A: No.

Q: (J) Is it a focal point for entry into this dimension?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is it a stand-alone machine or is it to be used in conjunction with others?

A: Either.

Q: (J) Oh. So, they are networked together and if it is a small job, one can do it but if it is a big job they can all activate. (T) Do each of

them cover a certain area of the planet?

A: No.

Q: (T) You said that they don't have to all work at the same time; they can work independently of each other? Are they positioned in such a way if something small happens only a couple of them kick in, but if something large happens, as many as necessary?

A: Okay.

Q: (T) Were they placed here to keep the planet stable in some sense?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Who owns it?

A: Owns?

Q: (L) Who built it?

A: Answer for yourself, and enough, already on this subject!!!!

Q: (J) I think I just heard a door slam! (L) I want to go to the terrorist bomb attack that just happened. Can we talk about this?

A: You can always ask any and all questions, no need ask for permission, if unanswerable for any reason, we will let you know.

Q: (L) Okay. We received a prediction on this terrorist bomb attack on February 25th, at which time you said there would be a terrorist bomb attack in

Washington D.C. within a month or thereabouts, which was related to an ongoing trial which was identified as the one of the Moslem

terrorists who bombed the Twin Towers. Can you tell us if this is the bomb that was supposed to be set off in Washington, but was then moved to Oklahoma because of security intensification?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, no terrorist bomb attack took place in Washington. Can you tell us why?

A: Yet.

Q: (L) It is yet to happen?

A: Open.

Q: (L) The bomb in Oklahoma is being connected to the Patriot movement. Is this, in point of fact, who is behind this attack?

A: There is no unified movement as such, in either purpose or direction. This is extremely fragmented!

Q: (J) I read that it may be related to the Branch Davidians. (L) Is that true?

A: No.

Q: (J) Loose cannons? (T) Are the one world government people behind it?

A: No.

Q: (L) Were the guys who did this just loose cannons?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So this was just... (J) A couple of fruitcakes got together and... (L) Fruited?

A: It is very easy to be manipulated, thus be confused and see

demons where there are none and the opposite.

Q: (L) Are you saying that these guys were manipulated?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you identify the source of the manipulation?

A: Varied.

Q: (L) Can you give us a couple of hints, here. Name one of the sources of the manipulation?

A: Lizard race.

Q: (T) Name another.

A: All their agents conscious and otherwise.

Q: (L) Can you tell us who are some of the human Lizard agents?

(LM) Organizationally. (L) We won't tell!

A: All humans are at one "time" or another.

Q: (L) Yes. Nobody is immune to this manipulation. And that brings me back to the subject of the phone call from S***t the other day. I would like to know what was the motivation behind that phone call?

A: Dumping excess stuff.

Q: (L) It wasn't in the nature of a fishing expedition? (J) Or an attempt at reconciliation?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Well, that would be some of her excess stuff. (L) Do you mean excess stuff in terms of her emotions or whatever?

A: Answers are easier when questions are pin pointed.

Q: (L) Did she call for reconciliation?

A: Unconsciously, maybe.

Q: (L) Did she call because that bunch at the Metaphysical Church put her up to it?

A: Ditto.

Q: (L) Is she still connected to M*** F***?

A: Barely.

Q: (L) Well, it doesn't matter. Why have the roaches been so crazy in the last week or so. They have really been outrageous.

A: Electromagnetism.

Q: (L) What is the source of this Electromagnetism?

A: EM field disturbance.

Q: (T) What has disturbed the field?

A: Seismic.

Q: (L) Where is it going to "seat."

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, I think something is going to happen because every time I have seen the roaches act this way, something has happened.

Earthquakes, hurricanes, planes and so forth. What is the size and locus of it at this point?

A: Moving continuously.

Q: (L) Is this a fairly large disturbance?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Where was it before it came here?

A: Circling earth at 6500 r.p.m.

Q: (L) Per minute?

A: Yes.

Q: (LM) Is this subterranean or atmospheric?

A: Both.

Q: (L) What is the source of this EM disturbance?

A: Too complicated.

Q: (J) I hate it when they say that! (LM) How about in a nutshell? Is it a natural occurrence or is it being generated from other dimensions?

A: Natural.

Q: (L) Is it from some activity within the planet itself, or the planet's reaction to cosmic waves?

A: In and around.

Q: (J) Is this a normal occurrence?

A: No.

Q: (J) Has this happened before?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) When?

A: Four months ago.

Q: (L) What happened four months ago?

A: Access memory.

Q: (T) Well, the Japanese earthquake happened four months ago.

(L) Is this what you are referring to?

A: Yes.

Q: (LM) Is it most likely to hit a fault again?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Is this going to show up as an earth change of some kind?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you give us a prediction on it?

A: Open.

Q: (T) This has been going on for a while, now. (L) About ten days I think. (J) Is ten days accurate?

A: Close.

Q: (T) What is the general time period to play itself out?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Is it going to center on Laura's house? [Laughter]

A: Open. If so, suggest "vacation."

Q: [Laughter] (J) Any suggestions as to where they should go? (LM)

Los Angeles. (T) That's a good spot for the summer Olympics! I hear

the U.S. Team has a real good chance of getting gold and breaking

windows this year. (L) Once again, I will ask for V**** if the Naropa institute is a good environment for her to continue her studies?

A: If she chooses.

Q: (L) My mother wants to know; what are the ramifications of

cremation? She has read some things on the subject and she is a

little concerned about it. (T) They don't do it until after you're dead.

A: None.

Q: (L) So, it's okay to cremate the body and...

A: Body is third density not fifth density.

Q: (L) The reason she is concerned is because she read a book that says it takes a while for the soul to completely separate from the body and that there is a "cellular" consciousness that might experience pain for some time after death at least until every little cell dies individually. Is any of this true?

A: No. When the soul leaves, it leaves instantly. There is no body consciousness that remains and dies "slowly." Once dead, dead.

Q: (T) The only pain it causes is to those selling cemetery lots and exorbitant funerals who hope that the cremation trend does not continue! (F) If people continue to be buried, aren't we going to run out of space? (T) Some places are recycling the graveyards! I want to be cremated.

(LM) Let's go outside! (T) Not right now! Not 'til I'm dead, (L). Then it won't hurt! [Laughter] (J) Ah, get some gasoline and come on outside! (LM) I was just kidding! [Laughter] (T) Yes, we had our kitty, Mr. Scott cremated and when I die I want to be cremated and I want Mr. Scott's remains poured in with me so I will have my kitty with me and Mr. Scott won't be alone. (L) That is very touching, TR. A little sick, but touching. (LM) Why don't you grow some tomatoes and fertilize them with Mr. Scott and then you'll have him with you. (T) But, what goes in, must come out! And then he'd be gone! Break

Q: (T) A few sessions back you used the term "take." What did this mean?

A: "Take" means what ever it is associated with.

Q: (J) I watched a couple of programs last night on television. One of them was about a man who was struck by lightening about 20 years ago and this strike greatly increased his psychic abilities. I was wondering if that is a normal by-product of being struck by lightening.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Do the enhanced psychic abilities remain or decline after a while?

A: Stays.

Q: (L) Did my blow to the head in the wreck I was in last December increase my psychic abilities?

A: Maybe.

Q: (J) We were watching a program about the pyramids in Egypt and they were saying that there was nothing magical or unusual about how the formula was arrived at by which the pyramids were built. Originally they were trying to measure it with tapes that stretched and are inaccurate. So, they decided that they used a measuring wheel which would have enabled them to do it without any great mathematical computation. Is that correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) You knew that. (T) Is this why pi appears in the mathematics

of the pyramid?

A: Take means subject. I.E. a different "take" on the subject.

Q: (J) So, we should take a different tack on a subject. (LM) Well all the textbooks show a hundred thousand slaves rolling blocks on logs to build the pyramids.

(L) It was done with sound wave focusing.

A: Textbooks are propaganda.

Q: (T) Was it built the same way the Coral Castle was built?

A: Close.

Q: (L) I want my husband to get me a bucket seat and suspend it from the tree so that I spin in it. If I do this, will I develop strange abilities?

A: Yes, dizziness.

Q: (L) Did the guy who built the Coral Castle sit in his airplane seat suspended from the ceiling and spin in it?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Was the airplane seat suspended from the ceiling in his room part of how he did his work?

A: If you spin, it must be a precise method, not just spinning randomly.

Q: (L) Did he discover a precise method for spinning to do such things?

A: Open.

Q: (T) So many turns and precise direction? (L) Can we follow up on this? Is there something on this moving things with sound that you can tell us? (J) What about a precise method for spinning?

A: Suggest experimentation.

Q: (L) What is wrong with my ear?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Something is wrong with my ear. (J) Describe it. (L) No, it's too gross. (J) Do it.

A: Fatty tissue.

Q: (L) That can't be it! My ear is developing and exuding black tarry stuff. I think it is blood and ear wax mixed.

A: No. Fatty tissue.

Q: (L) Why is it doing this?

A: Inner ear.

Q: (T) Is there something wrong with Laura's inner ear?

A: Not to worry about.

Q: (L) Have I been doing the right thing by using the peroxide, alcohol and vinegar?

A: Okay but easy does it.

Q: (L) Well, it's only the one ear. The other ear is fine. (T) Can you hear okay? (L) Yes. (J) Some people have real active wax production. (L) But it is only one ear. And it is the ear I use the most.

A: Worry not.

Q: (T) Easy for them to say, they don't have ears. (L) Okay, a quick one here: am I going to get my settlement soon?

A: Open. Wait and see.

Q: (L) Yeah, but I am broke right now.

A: Have been before, and you survived.

Q: (L) I am so broke I can't even buy food.

A: Will not last long.

Q: (L) Well, I have a lot of things I need to do. How am I going to pay for the conference, for example?

A: Faith. Time to say goodnight.

Q: Goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

April 29, 1995 F****, Laura, TR and JR

Q: (L) Hello. Good evening.

A: Hello, good evening!

Q: (L) Who do we have with us?

A: Toria.

Q: (L) And where are you from, Toria?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Well, we were a little late getting started tonight and I expect you have been waiting. The energy has been generating in the room.

A: TR, was it October, 1964?

Q: (L) To what does this question refer?

A: Ask TR! Lake, yellow brick and brown brick buildings, cool day, fences, large cobalt colored cylinder, oscillating...

Q: (T) I would have been 14. (L) I bet they are talking about an abduction... (T) I was a freshman... my father's cousin had a place at Kuka lake and we used to go there and visit all the time... fences? I don't remember anything. I'm sorry. I'm drawing a blank.

A: Images we see...

Q: (L) Do these images relate to an event that occurred in TR's life?

A: Ask... Now we see Victorian houses, green gabled roof... field...
brown brick buildings...

Q: (L) Is this significant? We have a number of questions to get to...

A: Just "go with the flow." Directing "traffic" may restrict...

Q: (L) I want to know why my arm is hurting so bad right this minute.

A: Mental concentration on same.

Q: (J) Stop thinking about it. (S) Don't dwell on it.

A: Think about mayo instead.

Q: (T) Mayo clinic. (J) Mayonnaise?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is the cortisone helping at all? (L) It's not my left shoulder
that's hurting, it's my right! (J) Think about Mayo instead? (L) Maybe
it's TR who should think
about Mayo? (T) Me?

A: No. Laura.

Q: (T) October?

A: We asked you.

Q: (T) Were there other people who saw this also?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) My mother?

A: Mother, brother.

Q: (T) Were there any neighbors who saw this?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Did my father see it?

A: ?

Q: (T) Dark blue? (J) Cobalt blue. (T) Dark blue, almost a black color? (J) Cobalt is a bright blue.

A: Cobalt is metallic navy blue.

Q: (T) Well, G*** wasn't home...

A: Another locus.

Q: (T) I know what you are talking about! Yes, I did see something. I don't know if it was in October of 1964, but I remember seeing it!

A: Okay, now we are getting somewhere... what do you think happened to you that day?

Q: (T) I don't remember anything happening other than that I saw the object; it came floating over the house and then floated off in the other direction. I don't remember anything else happening. I stood outside watched it come, watched it go; and I stood outside and watched it for quite some time.

A: Neighborhood, what appearance?

Q: (T) It looked just like the neighborhood. It didn't seem any different. I don't remember...

A: Describe...

Q: (T) There was a fifties development out on the edge of the city limits of Rochester, surrounded by most of Kodak, out in that area, most of Rochester, across the street was a field with a schoolyard

surrounded by a fence. A large, two-story brown school building, brown, or red brick... that I went to grammar school in. I don't know about yellow brick buildings, but our house was green at the time and the next door neighbor's house was yellow at the time with white fancy little trim stuff across the roof. (L) Victorian. (T) It wasn't gabled, but it looked gabled. There were little gables over the front doors of most of the houses. The doors came out to the front and there was a little peak. (J) Almost like a little porch.

(TR to JR) You were in the house; you saw what it looked like? (J) Yes. (T) There was a stadium on the other side of the school yard, a ways back for Aquinas football games, their stadium. Some fields and one of the last remaining wooded areas that was in the city limits that wasn't a park down the street... a set of railroad tracks about five blocks to the East.

The lake, Lake Ontario, Rochester is right up against it, we were about seven miles, eight miles from there, maybe ten, I used to ride up there on my bike and back... the neighborhood itself didn't look any different because I watched the thing come in over the field. I remember my mother, I don't know if my brother was there, but I remember my mother and my neighbor.

The neighbor woman was standing out on the front walk talking and they called me because I was in the house watching TV.

I don't know if it was October though because it was still warm,

sunny. It came in from high over the West, over a field, by the stadium, came down toward us, came right toward us. I thought it was moving right at us. It didn't start moving right at us until we were looking at it...

A: Was.

Q: (T) Yes. Was moving toward us. It seemed to change direction when I came out and started looking at it. It went right over and...

A: Objective was you.

Q: (T) The objective was me? I don't think I was picked up at that time.

A: Oh yeah?

Q: (T) Well there were people standing there... (L) Doesn't matter.

A: Time "freezes" during abduction.

Q: (T) The object had the distinctive falling leaf motion to it which I thought was an extremely odd thing for it to do. It came right over the edge of the house on the side of the house, where, sometime in the future, I had that thing happen to me when I was in the basement. It was right over where I would have been sleeping...

A: Oscillating.

Q: (T) I thought it sure looked metallic and I wished I had a little pellet gun and could pop a pellet at it; it wasn't more than about 50 feet up in the air. It was maybe 10 to 15 feet long and maybe about 3 or 4 feet around. It looked like _____ rounded on both ends but

not as fat; it was longer and thinner. (F) It looked like a hotdog? (T)
It

looked metallic to me. It was smooth, perfectly smooth. (L) What are
we getting to here? This was obviously brought up for a reason. If
TR was abducted...

A: Crossroads.

Q: (L) It was a crossroads in TR's life?

A: And now... connection completed.

Q: (T) I'm not following this...

A: Access your recent dreams.

Q: (L) That was a crossroads then and that connection is completed
now... (T) Recent dreams... I dreamed something about moving into
a building and I had something that had a power cord or something
that went outside... a connection of some kind... (L) Is this the dream
we are talking about here?

A: Ask TR.

Q: (T) I don't remember them... they are just very vivid. Could
something have happened to me just recently that started with that
experience?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) It has to do with what we are doing here, but this isn't the
completed connection we are talking about?

A: Not exactly.

Q: (T) The connection that was completed was all about something

else?

A: Interrelated.

Q: (T) Did something happen to me just recently?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Something I am not aware of?

A: No.

Q: (T) Does it have to do with my job?

A: In part.

Q: (T) Does it have to do with the fact that I am saying certain things to people at work, or wherever I can, when I talk about events that are happening these days and trying to raise their level of thinking on these things?

A: Yes, now, let's explore your friends and relationships and experiences in the years immediately following the event to see if we can "dig up" something of startling significance!!!

Q: (T) Are we sure this is 1964 and not 1974?

A: TR, you know better!

Q: (T) I'm just asking because that event and the event that happened in winter with the voices outside the window and all the weirdness that happened that night seemed to be a lot closer together and that other event happened in the 70s, sometime. That was somewhere close to my trip out to Arizona and the weirdness out there with the car and all that. (L) Is that what you guys are

talking about, the trip to Arizona and the voices and all that?

A: Oh, there is sooooo much, isn't there TR! It is time to divulge.

Q: (L) Okay, TR, we're waiting. What happened in the year 1964 and the year following? (T) In the year following I was 15. (L) Who were your friends and what kind of relationships did you have? What were you doing? (S**) How did you feel about everybody after this event? (T) In a way, but it was not immediate.

After high school. But, in those days I was mainly hanging out with some people I met over at Edison. T**, a lot of people named Tom. I used to go to the lake and take drives around it at night. We just used up gas. I felt comfortable because I did a lot of things but most of the people I knew didn't get along with each other. I still do this today, I have learned from hard experience that I can't mix my friends. I learned at that time that every person in any group that had a counterpart in any other group. Groups may be different, but they all have the same make-up, and I was always "my" person in each of a number of groups. There was nobody in any of the groups I hung out with that was like me; I was that individual for several groups. (L) Is this the issue here?

A: No.

Q: (T) Does it have to do with when I got my driver's license and we all used to drive around a lot out in the country? We drove all through the lakes area...

A: Some.

Q: (T) We used to drive all through the hills out there at night... long drives. (L) Did something happen on one of these drives?

A: Maybe 0...

Q: (T) Maybe nothing. (L) What is the objective of this particular line? (T) Does this have something to do with that bizarre town I came across one night and never was able to find again? Is that tied in here somehow?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Strangest town I have ever seen. Talk about David Lynch! (J) Divulge. (T) I was driving down through southwest New York one night. I was out of high school. I used to get stoned then too, so a lot of my experiences aren't dependable because I got stoned. I went through a town one night down there in the Southern Tier, in the Finger Lakes area, and it was the strangest thing.

I have been through all these little towns, and there's usually people and stuff. Not a lot, but at least somebody around. It was about nine or ten o'clock, and I went through this town; it was two story buildings built right up to this 2 lane main street, with a little narrow sidewalk, and it was like driving into a canyon, and the buildings went straight up into the air. There was a street light every so far, but they were those little yellowish bulbs that don't cast much light

on the street.

There was absolutely nobody out there. There was nobody in any of the buildings, they were all boarded up and shut down. It looked like a town but it didn't look like a town. It went about four blocks. I came back out of it, turned around and drove through it again because I didn't believe it. I could never find it again, and I didn't know the name of it.

A: Discover.

Q: (S) It was the Twilight Zone... (T) Was this town...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You drove into another reality. (T) It wasn't really a town, was it?

A: Nope.

Q: (T) It gave me the willies. And, I turned around and drove through it a second time because I didn't believe it was there. (S) Were you by yourself? (T) Yes, I was all alone. There was nobody out there.

One signal light that looked like it was out of the 1920s; old street lamps... like a ghost town, literally. (L) What are you guys trying to tell us here about TR, through TR? We are big kids now, we can take it.

A: Not the issue.

Q: (L) What is the issue?

A: Learning increases power.

Q: (L) Okay, what are we trying to learn here in this walk down memory lane?

A: How many times do you learn when led by the hand, network!

[Break to discuss TR's experiences.]

Q: (L) Are we getting anywhere?

A: It's all interrelated.

Q: (L) It is interrelated with what. What event that just occurred... has it been our period of attack?

A: No.

Q: (L) The event that just occurred is private to TR and happened in his life only?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Each of my relationships was with an individual who thought for themselves, they understood things; they had their own experiences that were different from most people, and knew that most people could not relate or understand. It doesn't have to be abduction experiences, but they have had life experiences...

A: Yes, but that is the sign of something more significant.

Q: (L) So, in other words, the fact that TR... (T) Is it that these relationships formed and shaped who I am today because these people and I shared these different things with each other?

A: No.

Q: (L) No, I think it is the fact that you were able to form friendships

with these people of all different kinds, that that was the sign of something significant. The thing that flashed through my mind is: are you a messenger, are you a catalyst?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did he have something or did he do something in his interactions with these people that caused...

A: No.

Q: (L) Did any of them do something where he was concerned?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is it the fact that I am able to form relationships with vastly different types of individuals?

A: All originate from same "plane."

Q: (L) In other words, he formed relationships with others like himself? And, did they all originate from the same plane, as in somewhere else?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Well, we are getting somewhere. And was this ship that he saw from that plane or place of origin?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did this ship have a lot to do with interacting with all of these other people that TR formed friendships and relationships with subsequent to this time?

A: Yes, but not central issue.

Q: (L) The central issue is that TR and all of these other people that he formed relationships with... (T) Do we all share a common experience?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Do they all share a common origin?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And what is that origin?

A: Neorrrr.

Q: (L) Neorrrr?

A: Closest English equivalent.

Q: (L) Is that a place?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where is it?

A: Check star guides.

Q: (T) Is this a star? All of us are from another star that I've formed relationships like that; the special ones that I would consider lasting?

A: In perpendicular reality.

Q: (T) Am I the Orion we are looking for?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is JR one of these too?

A: No.

Q: (L) JR! (J) What? (L) Why not? (J) I don't know! (T) I'm confused.

(J) What is the significance of my relationship with TR, then? (L)

Humanize him?

[Laughter.]

A: Open.

Q: (T) It's an open relationship! (J) No it's not. It's a marriage. Sorry!

(T) You're the one who wanted it! We were fine for 27 years... (F)

Was it that long? (T)

No, it only felt that way. (L) Alright! Where are we now? We have discovered that TR has a perpendicular reality that has been running through his life and probably is an ongoing thing, is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What is a perpendicular reality? (L) It's a perpendicular reality!

(T) Oh, well, thank you! That explains it all. (L) Well, you have side by side alternate realities, this one goes this way [gestures up and down]

A: Intersection is at realm border.

Q: (L) So, in other words, you could follow along in your mind to the realm border because you have an intersecting reality with it. Is that correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, I tried. (T) It sounded good to me. I have an escape hatch!

A: They merge.

Q: (L) Okay, we have discovered the significance of the fact that TR is part alien with a perpendicular alien reality that causes him to interact with other people who also have these perpendicular realities. What's the point? [Laughter] (S) Something to do! (J) It's a hobby.

A: "Point" is 3rd density concept, and you need "refresher" course!

Q: (T) Remedial Cassiopaeian. (L) Well, I am just trying to understand what this whole thing is all about. What are we getting at here?

A: Then learn from what we communicate to you and what you already have "locked up" inside of you i.e. time to get the key!

Q: (L) Do we have to look at our own stuff this way? (J) Does this have anything to do with the fact that Laura just spent the past day and a half...

A: Please stop trying to "push" us this way and that, and just learn freely.

Q: (L) What I think is, maybe everybody does this, right now on the planet. There are always different groups that are forming connections with other people with whom they share an alternate reality. (J) In other words, we are all being attracted to each other?

(F) Right. That makes sense. (L) In which case, what alternate reality do we share or do we share no alternate reality and are each representatives of an alternate reality different from each other and

are a connection point?

A: Latter concept is exactly correct!

Q: (T) We are what is common to each other in our group?

A: What did we say about increasing power?

Q: (L) So, in other words, each one of us is connected to our own reality and groups of our own realities and...

A: Read back now JR.

Q: (L) I have heard the concept, written or talked about, that certain people, or perhaps everybody, have locked up inside themselves pockets of energy or knowledge as in electromagnetic patterning in their fields...

A: Like putting together the pieces of the puzzle.

Q: (L) We are the pieces of the puzzle? (J) Yeah, we've known that.

A: Draw on a piece of paper one perpendicular intersection.

Q: [We get paper and draw figure.] (L) Like that?

A: No, make it like an upside down "T"

Q: (L) Okay, this is it. [Draws figure] Now...

A: Use next page, and this time draw it near but not at lower left corner.

Q: (L) Is that okay?

A: That is at llc. Too close.

Q: [We try again.]

A: Make it much smaller.

Q: [We try again] (L) Is that okay?

A: Close to center.

Q: [We try again.] (L) Is that better?

A: Now, connect to another.

Q: (T) Above it or below it?

A: Make it slightly different angle.

Q: [We try.] (L) Like that?

A: Try again.

Q: [TR tries] (T) I think I am getting what they want. (L) Is that it?

A: No.

Q: [TR tries again]

A: Connect bases.

Q: [TR tries again] (L) Why don't you just draw it on the board for us? [Clamps pencil next to planchette on piece of paper] Okay guys, draw! [The planchette draws the figure.]

A: Continue...

Q: (J) Is it a spiral?

A: No.

Q: [TR draws figure which looks like polygon with perpendicular extensions to each side.] Is that the idea?

A: Now, circularize base. Now enclose with outer circle. Now, make clean copy on another page.

Q: (J) Is this a crop circle?

A: Has been done, yes. Designates union of perpendicular realities.

Q: (L) Was the town that TR went through one of the perpendicular reality towns?

A: Close. Need seven spokes.

Q: (L) Each person in the group is a spoke?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are we ultimately going to have seven spokes?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are the five of us here, five of those spokes?

A: Open.

Q: (T) That was diplomatic, wasn't it? Is there more to this concept?

A: Of course!

Q: (L) Once the seven spokes are in place in terms of persons, is that going to increase our power/knowledge exponentially?

A: Explosively.

Q: (L) Is this why there has been so much attack and so many attempts to stop this process?

A: Partly.

Q: (T) Okay, we have the image on the paper with seven spokes.

What do we do with it next?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Okay, this is just this lesson. (L) What is in the center of the circle?

A: Will fall into place, now you must ponder the significance and we must say goodnight!

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

May 7, 1995 F***, Laura, TR and JR, SV

Q: (T) Good evening.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Myip.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Okay, we have a series of questions we would like to get into this evening. Is that going to be alright? Or do you have plans already?

A: Some.

Q: (L) You have some plans or we can ask some questions?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Once again, since the thought was just stimulated by the sight of same, what is the story with the roaches in my house? Why are they coming in in such numbers?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, there are all kinds of cracks and crevices for them to crawl in through, but usually, they don't.

A: Scent food.

Q: (L) They scent food and that is what they come in for?

A: One reason.

Q: (T) What's another reason?

A: Suggest electronic bug discourager.

Q: (L) You mean a bug zapper? (SV) Not the ones that zap them, just the ones that discourage them. (T) Won't that frequency interfere with the channel?

A: Silly question.

Q: (J) I didn't think so. (L) I didn't either. I mean, it's a frequency.

A: Too strong now is why.

Q: (L) Okay, let's kick into a couple of our questions here. The first one is: Who were the Sumerians?

A: Study mathematics.

Q: (L) Study mathematics? Is that the answer?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who should study mathematics?

A: You.

Q: (L) Is there something about mathematics that will tell me who they were?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, I have read about the Sumerians, and I have read the Sitchen material...

A: We are not Sitchen!

Q: (L) How did the Sumerians produce their civilization so suddenly

and completely, seemingly out of nowhere?

A: Study mathematics for all possible unanswered pieces of the puzzle!!! Interpolate and use appropriate computer program, learning now increases your power tenfold, when you use some initiative, rather than asking us for all the answers directly!!!

Q: (L) The first thing that comes to my mind is to enter in all the dates that they have given us, create a data-base, for data, not necessarily written matter, dates of comets, civilizations, archaeological dates, findings, and so forth, and see how it crunches. Was that all the answer there? (J) I would like to have some more on crop circles.

A: Do you not want an increase in power?

Q: (L) Absolutely. Is there any underlying significance to the Great Year of 25,920 years -- that is the precession of the zodiac?

A: See previous answers.

Q: (L) This is one that I don't know if mathematics will help us out with, but, what is angel hair that has been seen to fall from UFOs?

A: AKA "slag."

Q: (J) Is it byproduct of the propulsion systems?

A: And of transdimensional maneuvers.

Q: (T) That's why it dissolves and goes away. (L) Did you know that M*** F*** has some in a glassine bag that he got somewhere and is certified angel hair! (T)

He also has a UFO detector in a cigarette pack!

Q: (L) Okay. On many occasions there have been fiery falls of objects from the sky which leave a gelatinous substance which then disappears. Is there any significance to this that we would be...

A: See previous answer.

Q: (T) Same stuff as angel hair. (L) Okay, there were very unusual circumstances surrounding the so-called "Great Chicago Fire." I would like to know if there was any impetus given this fire from other dimensional forces, or was it just a natural phenomenon?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Well, in specific, there were several people who reported what they described as literally a fiery tornado, or explosion, or fire falling

from the sky that just swept upon them so suddenly and so completely that they literally had no time to do anything except barely escape with their lives.

A: Rumours.

Q: (L) Well, there were entire little towns destroyed that weren't even next to Chicago, and it happened at the same time, supposedly.

A: Makes "good reading."

Q: (L) Who constructed the great serpent mound in Adams County, Ohio?

A: Armonan sect.

Q: (T) Who are the Armonans?

A: Atlantean descendants.

Q: (T) So, this was a long time ago? (L) Is there anything about them we would be advised to know or learn?

A: "Puzzle pieces."

Q: (L) What period of time did they live in this area, from when to when?

A: See answers to Sumerian question.

Q: (L) Well, my opinion to this whole thing is that the Sumerians and the Armonans were Atlanteans who set up shop in their respective places when Atlantis went under.

A: Good, now go with that.

Q: (L) I would say that the same answer holds for the White Horse at Uffington, in England?

A: Yup.

Q: (L) Well, that takes care of that. Does someone or something, as in people, or civilizations, or a group, or organization, exist inside Mount Shasta in California?

A: No.

Q: (J) Is there any truth to the rumor of the mystical power surrounding Mount Shasta?

A: Roundabout only.

Q: (T) But, Mount Shasta, itself, doesn't have any power related to it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Yes, Mount Shasta, itself, but not any group or entities, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any reason that we would want to pursue that line of questioning that we are not aware of?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Why is an unbearable stench of sulphur associated with Alien bodies and other related phenomena and entities?

A: Chemical interactions.

Q: (L) So, if an alien dies in 3rd density and remains in 3rd density, and decays in 3rd density, that causes a chemical reaction that creates sulphur or related compounds?

A: Bravo!

Q: (J) So, the difference in dimensions creates this? (L) Would they smell this way if they died in 4th density? (J) Well, that's a stupid question because, what is "smell" in 4th density? (L) Well, it was a trick question!

A: Try to think more like 4th density instead of 3 and 2.

Q: (L) Does this imply, since this is what I am inferring, that the aliens are chemically constructed in 4th density?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Now, F*** and I both had strange dreams. I dreamed last

Sunday that I went outside and there was a whole lot of activity in the sky. There were alien ships shooting at each other and at the ground and it was pretty scary. There were people running around and my husband abandoned me and the children because he was so freaked out by it all. A really strange dream.

A: Stay tuned!

Q: (J) Oh, goody! (L) Was this dream prophetic?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Stay tuned, as in stay tuned during the dream to see what else happens?

A: For more dreams.

Q: (L) Are these dreams giving us information?

A: Open.

Q: (T) I keep having repeating dreams about a female. Who is she?

A: See previous answer, from now on abbreviated as "spa."

Q: (L) Okay, now I was reading through the transcripts a while ago and it says that a Black Hole is total non-existence which is regenerated at level one. Or, that the regeneration at level one is a reflection of a Black Hole. Is a Black Hole a level one phenomenon or a level seven phenomenon?

A: One through four only.

Q: (L) Is there any representation of the Black Hole phenomenon, that is, total non-existence, at the higher levels, that is, five through

seven?

A: See previous answer.

Q: (T) Well, if the Black Hole is pure STS at level one through four, at level five through seven there is only pure STO. (SV) They said earlier that there was STS

at level five and six. (T) But, that's reflection. (L) Thought form.

A: Encapsulated at five.

Q: (L) Is there, after level seven, is there another...

A: No "after seven," suggest "refresher course" of transcripts!

Q: (L) Well, the question you didn't let me finish was, is there an octave, does this step up and start the whole thing over like the octaves on a piano?

A: SPA.

Q: (L) Well, there is an awful lot of stuff being touted around about octaves and so forth.

A: Grand cycle, and who is doing the "touting" that you speak of?

Q: (L) One of the persons who talks of the octave cycle is Gurdjieff, the Sufi teachings, several of the great philosophical teachings talk about the octave effect.

There is the cycle of seven and the next cycle is at a higher level and is called an octave like the segments on the musical scale.

A: Who are we?

Q: (L) The Cassiopaeans.

A: Yes, now, we have volunteered to assist you in your development, yes?

Q: (L) So, throw all that other crap out the window?

A: If there were a level eight, do you think we would have failed to mention it at this point?!?

Q: (J) Good point. (SV) They forgot! (J) Oh, by the way, did we mention level eight?! (T) Well, maybe these other people are perceiving the recycling as moving into another octave rather than just doing it all over and over. They just haven't got the information straight yet.

A: There are many who speak, and some who speak the truth!

Q: (J) Yeah, but which ones are speaking the truth? (L) The truth is out there! But why Seven? What is the significance of the number seven?

A: Why not?

Q: (T) Could there as easily have been eight or nine or six?

A: Is there "significance" to anything?

Q: (L) Only the significance we give it, I guess.

A: And if so, what is that?

Q: (T) Well, it is interesting to me because it means there was a structure to the way things were set up. There must have been a reason it was selected this way as opposed to another way.

A: Really?

Q: (T) It didn't just happen. Nothing just happens! (J) Now, hold on a second, base 10 is because we have 10 fingers.

A: Who says?

Q: (T) You did.

A: Oh yeah?

Q: (L) Are you saying, essentially, that it is the way it is because things are just arbitrarily that way?

A: No, we are trying to teach you how to complete the puzzle.

Q: (T) So the reason it is what it is and why is something we have to figure out.

A: And you have to figure out what is reason?

Q: (T) The reason for what? (J) For the seven.

A: No. No. No. Pay attention, please. What is reason?

Q: (J) As in reasoning?

A: Much of your learning to this point is based upon assumption of definitions of reality.

Q: (L) And, all of our assumptions are completely wrong?

A: Not all.

Q: (J) Anything that is rooted in 3rd density doesn't apply in most of these things and that's where we have to let go.

A: Logic is subjective.

Q: (L) Is symbolic logic as is used in mathematics subjective?

A: No.

Q: (L) But you always come up with different things using math than mentation. Okay. Well, we opened a can of worms here. (T) We do that every time. (J)

Worms are us! [Laughter]

A: Ongoing project.

Q: (T) Teaching us is an ongoing project. (J) We are a can of worms. (L) Is there any point in time when these communications will end? [Tape ends abruptly and snaps off to surprised laughter at the synchronicity.]

Q: (L) Was that a symbolic answer to that question?

A: Open.

Q: (T) I want to ask about my dream... I know, "See Previous Answer..." Who is the woman? Who is this being?

A: Stay tuned.

Q: (T) Oh good! This is like a cliff hanger every night! (J) Will there be more installments? (T) Maybe, because she changed tactics...

A: Laura tired.

Q: (T) Are you tired? (L) Not any more than normally. Is there any reason for that?

A: Open; suggest caffeine.

Q: (L) Pause for caffeine break! We want to know about this phenomenon of the street lights that go off as TR and JR drive down the road sometimes. I know this has happened to me a few times as

well. Is there any significance to this phenomenon? Are TR and JR causing it, in other words?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Can you tell us anything further about that?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Back a few years ago it seemed that an awful lot of things in my presence tended to break... windows, glasses, kerosene lamp chimneys, car windows, satellite dishes... mechanical objects would die upon my touching them.

A: EM anomalies.

Q: (L) Were these occurring because of something in me or around me?

A: Changes in awareness, etc.

Q: (L) Was there any abduction activity or contact activity going on with me at that time that contributed to this?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Could TR and JR's experiences with the lights be related to this type of thing?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) I guess that between open and maybe that maybe is closer to a yes. (L) It is EM anomalies and changes in awareness. (J) And, part of it, as I was saying to TR, is that if you are not aware of what is going on around in your environment, you don't notice such

things.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, in my case, it seemed to be a little more explosive so maybe I was a little more in the dark and had to be hit over the head with a two by four, so to speak.

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Is that EM wave still circling the planet?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) It hasn't done whatever it's going to do, then?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Something else I have noticed, triple negatives throw them off... [Laughter] (J) Well, triple negatives are nasty anyway.

A: Crop circles. 1. A planetary "window." 2. Astronomical "twin" phenomena etc. 3. Alternating current. 4. Means: Expect to be rewarded at harvest time.

Q: Is this snail formation a hoax?

A: Open.

Q: What does it mean?

A: Open. 5. Buried memory. 6. Train. 7. Longing. 8. Knowledge through conception. 9. Sight provides confirmation. 10. Relay learnings. 11. Communication.

Q: (J) Well, that's the one they use for their logo. (T) I wonder if they knew that?

A: Wonder indeed! 12. Passage of knowledge. 13. Find necessary clues by studying cyclical patterns. 14. Family. 15. Season of change. 16. Grand advance. 17.

Universe as laboratory. 18. Dimensional crossover. 19. Physical life pictorial.

Q: Why the dead porcupine?

A: Scrambled body chemistry.

Q: Are the porcupines significant in these figures?

A: Learn. You have enough material to digest for now, so good luck and until the next time, goodbye.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

May 13, 1995 F***, Laura, JR and TR, SV

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Hello. (J) Did we just have somebody else horn in on the channel? (L) Who do we have with us?

A: Rolora.

Q: (L) Did somebody else just horn in on the board a moment ago?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Well, my mother and I got a Play 4 number on the board the other night and three of the numbers were correct, what source did we get those from?

A: Laumer.

Q: (L) Is he still hanging around?

A: All can "hangaround," if they choose.

Q: (J) Has my mother ever been present?

A: No.

Q: (L) I would like to ask, since it is probably bugging everybody at the moment, what is the source of this oppressive heat we have been experiencing?

A: Normal weather pattern variation.

Q: (L) Well, why isn't my air conditioner working well enough to keep the house cool?

A: House was not built with air conditioning in mind.

Q: (L) Well, you got that right. Okay, we have a couple of questions we would like to get into. JR noticed that there was a symbol on the Windows Wingdings file that is quite similar to the symbol that Ann Bailey uses on her brochures. We would like to know what is the source of this symbol and why the variation?

A: Ethereal memory.

Q: (L) What is the meaning?

A: Interconnection of reality in general.

Q: (L) Is this a useful symbol to use in Reiki?

A: Okay.

Q: (J) Why is it different in the fonts from the one used by Ann Bailey?

A: "Different strokes for different folks."

Q: (L) Is there anything further on this subject that you can, would, or should give us?

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay, last week we did a spirit release on myself and SV with F*** acting as proxy. We also inquired about information about protection for ourselves.

Was the information that was given through F***, at that time, an accurate portrayal of how we can best protect ourselves?

A: Mostly.

Q: (L) Okay, one of the things that was said was that we don't really have to worry about cutting people off or out of our lives, but just to be aware of the potential of what they may be carrying, and that this awareness can actually create the barrier. Is this correct?

A: Largely.

Q: (L) Is also, as I have conjectured, a good idea to sometimes limit contact with people who may be carriers of negative energy, or who may have...

A: In extreme cases.

Q: (L) So, in other words, if a person is extremely toxic, it is best to just stay away from them or limit contact?

A: Good idea.

Q: (J) I would like to ask about the experience TR and I were having about my emotional imbalances. (L) Okay... JR, actually everybody has been experiencing this attack situation...

A: Has caused stomach problems.

Q: (L) Have you been having stomach problems? (J) No more than usual. (L) Okay, the situation that TR and JR have, that she perceives as attack, was that, in fact, an attack?

A: Some.

Q: (T) What else was involved?

A: Biological changes.

Q: (J) Monthly hormonal?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) That fits. (L) SV has been experiencing a situation that I experienced in the past. She perceives a misty presence in her room. What is the source of this presence, this fog?

A: Entity ID "code."

Q: (L) And what kind of entity is it?

A: Sub linear yeti like.

Q: (T) What does sub linear mean?

A: Scrambled identifier of channel mechanism.

Q: (T) Are we talking about encryption here?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is it something being sent through the dimensional curtain and does it need S***'s energy to reassemble itself?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it having trouble reassembling itself?

A: Chose SV due to past imprint.

Q: (SV) What do you mean, "Past Imprint?"

A: Past associations have brought about conflicting imprints into your channeling aura.

Q: (L) Is there any way she can change these past associations or imprints?

A: Go to places where traumatic events occurred, and "reload with current aural pattern."

Q: (SV) Well, that would be all over the country. (T) Visualize them.

A: Not sufficient, must replace physically.

Q: (T) Is this all over from everywhere, all her life, or just recently?

A: Traumatic events are easily accessible.

Q: (L) In other words, she will know. Okay, since this situation she has experienced was very similar to the one I experienced when I was pregnant with A***, was this similar?

A: No.

Q: (L) What was the fog I experienced?

A: Entity imprint brought on by unusual stress.

Q: (J) Because of the baby?

A: Partly. Pregnancies may cause unusual psychic awareness.

Q: (L) What is the intent of this fog in S***'s room?

A: Not correct conceptualization.

Q: (SV) Well, I don't feel any fear, I just wonder if it is eyestrain.
(T)

What was the mist I saw the other day?

A: Ozone.

Q: (L) J*** called today and talked to me a little bit about the Oklahoma bombing. Now, we haven't talked about it too much... he did bring up some interesting claims. Was the Oklahoma bombing an "inside job," that is, was it done by agents of the government itself?

A: No!

Q: (L) Okay, was the Oklahoma bombing done by the persons who have been arrested for it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was the Oklahoma bombing accomplished by the fertilizer bomb placed in the truck parked outside the building?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) It was not accomplished by any bomb inside the building?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was Timothy McVeigh influenced to do this by forces outside of himself?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Were these forces human or other?

A: Other.

Q: (L) Was it as I have written in my piece "The Politics of Metaphysics?"

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was that piece essentially channeled?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Was anything that J*** said about the size of the bomb correct?

A: No.

Q: (T) Was anything J*** said about it correct?

A: In general, no.

Q: (T) So he is mouthing rumors or making stuff up, or passing on made-up stuff?

A: Within circles in which he moves.

Q: (J) What circles does he move in?

A: Anti-government militia types.

Q: (T) Is he an agent?

A: Of what sort?

Q: (T) Is he a government agent?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is he a STS agent?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Is he trying to influence things?

A: Forces trying to influence things are working through him.

Q: (T) He is not working for the CIA, or the NSA, or the FBI, or military intelligence, or anything like that?

A: No.

Q: (L) You told us before that he worked for the NSA... (T) The CIA...

A: CIA stands for Confusion Is Apparent!

Q: (T) He is Confusion Is Apparent agent?

A: Might as well be.

Q: (J) He's doing their work but he is not on their payroll. (T) He is doing as good a job as they are putting out the disinformation. (L)

Earlier we had a discussion about where we wanted to move. My husband has his ideas, we all have our ideas, and we just want to know, in terms of just being happy and content with the surroundings, of the places mentioned: South Dakota, North Carolina, which would be more pleasant?

A: As we have told you before, moving is pointless, as it is a manifestation of 3rd density thinking, and would thus regress you severely. It is not "where you are that matters, it is who and or what you are that counts."

Q: (L) That is not the point that we were talking about. We were not talking about moving out of fear. We were talking about moving out of the simple desire to not live in this area any longer because we don't like it! I want to get out of the heat!

A: That is 3rd density in the extreme!!!

Q: (T) That is just something we decided to do, like Noah building the ark, we thought it would be a good idea.

A: Then do it, but don't expect us to be there!

Q: (L) Since TR and JR have the urge to acquire larger space for themselves, what would you propose they do if not move to North Carolina?

A: Does larger space automatically equate long distance move?

Q: (J) No, it doesn't, but I don't want to spend the kind of money required to get a larger house in St. Petersburg. This is something

we have talked about for a long time.

A: Is St. Petersburg your only option?

Q: (J) We don't know, we have to find that out. It depends on what happens with jobs and other things. (L) Is my financial situation blocked because of my plans and ideas about moving?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) If I changed my thought patterns in that regard, would my financial situation become unblocked?

A: If you open your mind to any and all possibilities, this always unblocks.

Q: (J) Well, that is what we are trying to do, and one of the possibilities is moving to North Carolina. (L) Okay, I say that I don't know what the Universe wants me to do. I am just waiting to see, and waiting for direction. What more can I do?

A: Good!

Q: (J) That's what we are doing. We are trying to open our minds up to all the possibilities. Something may open up here, or in St. Pete, or somewhere else. We don't know. And, unless we open all the doors to find the one that's right. We have to shake all the bushes.

A: As long as you wish to communicate with us, and learn from the information we are sharing with you, multitudes of possibilities will present themselves to you.

Q: (L) Does this mean even for my husband, that he will get a good

job? Is L***' potential also connected to this communication?

A: If a "good job" is what he desires, yes, however, if others are trying to convince him that that is what he desires, then there will continue to be blocking of the "flow" taking place! Lewis is of the utmost importance to us!

Q: (L) Why do I keep having dreams of him abandoning me and the kids when the UFOs start landing?

A: Discover.

Q: (J) That's your fear. (L) Okay, you say he is of the utmost importance. Could you give us a clue about that, please?

A: All are.

Q: (L) Okay, he would like to have some advice as to how to shape his life from this point on?

A: Do what you really want to, and all else will fall into place, but don't procrastinate or "dream your life away."

Q: (L) Okay, have we pretty much exhausted this subject and should we move onto something else here?

A: Up to you.

Q: (J) I think we have pretty much exhausted the subject. We don't know what is going to happen and we are just waiting to see what the Universe has to offer.

A: Good! Cope.

Q: (L) What does cope refer to?

A: You.

Q: (L) I have to cope with what is going on?

A: All.

Q: (J) That's what we are doing, one day at a time.

A: Laura is dragging so badly that the channel is oscillating. Save for better circumstances.

Q: (L) Then, we will say goodnight.

A: Goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

May 20, 1995 F***, Laura, JR and TR, SV

Q: Hello.

A: Two messages.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us?

A: Rituals restrict channel!

Q: (L) We weren't doing a ritual, we were just surrounding ourselves with light. Is there something wrong with surrounding ourselves with light and creating light energy?

A: Rituals are rituals.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Sonow.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Okay, what are the messages?

A: That was one; the other is be careful with exposure to those who are still blossoming!

Q: (L) And who are they? (J) The kids were in here. (L) Do you have any other messages for us this evening?

A: Open.

Q: (L) You are open. Okay. A*** did a viewing the other night of us doing this work. In this viewing she saw us around the table, and

she saw a pyramid in the center of the table. What did the pyramid represent?

A: Energy focuser.

Q: (L) She also saw another person standing in a corner. Could you tell us who that person was?

A: Just viewer, you attract a lot of those in 3rd density and 5th density as well!

Q: (L) She also saw a lamp hanging over the table. What does the lamp represent?

A: Not lamp, was light, represents light channel to level 6.

Q: (L) She also saw a green glow surrounding us and green slime oozing out of the pyramid all over our hands. What did this represent?

A: Was interference in reading coming from level 4 STS.

Q: (T) Was this what she saw in reference to last week's work?

A: General.

Q: (L) Was what she was seeing interference in our work or interference in her viewing?

A: The latter.

Q: (L) So, STS was interfering in her viewing to cast a different light on it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, last week we received information that said if we

moved to North Carolina, that you would not be there. We felt very strange about this because we felt that our connection with you was something that extended throughout space and time. We had a very negative reaction to that. We would like to have comments on that subject.

A: Not point, you were brought together as a result of many confluences of energy transfers for a purpose! You are always free to pursue any path you choose, however, if you concentrate on 3rd level matters such as your physical location, you risk creating rifts within your group!

This is because such thoughts and potential actions will strengthen 3rd level STS feelings within each member, thus risking breakup of channel. Now, please realize, you have a unique combination of forces working through all of you that brought you all to this point. This is fragile, and any major changes in the chemistry will inevitably change "the whole picture."

Q: (L) By "major changes," do you mean members of the group leaving?

A: We are not finished with the message. If you were to move your physical locator, it would not be possible to satisfy each member equally therefore, rifts would develop.

Now, consider this, you have all chosen to be in this location. Some chose this when on level 5 even! So, perceived dissatisfactions with

locator are transitory, and like so much else, merely the result and symptomatic of the changes occurring within, as well as 4th level STS attack!

Many other groups have been successfully misled by perceived need to relocate, with predictable results! Suggest you avoid joining them!

Q: (F) Based on what has been said before, part of the way we were all brought together was by being physically in proximity to one another. (J) Right! (F) And if we disrupt that... (SV) And we chose it, some of us, from 5th level, so it is sort of preordained that we do this. (F) Right! And there are so many factors delicately placed in this situation, that any movement...

(L) It would actually be... if we tried to go and move as a group, someplace else, some of us would be dissatisfied with the idea of moving, and therefore that would actually create personal problems between us which would drive the group apart. (F) On a small scale, it is similar to when a husband and wife decide to move... "I'll go because I love you and you want to go..." and then they are miserable. (SV) The Cayce readings say that many aspects of our lives are decided beforehand on 5th level. So, we must have all gotten together there and decided we were going to all come to New Port Richey and do this! (L) New Port Richey!

(J) The reality of our situation is that we want to get out of our tiny

little house and into another... (L) Well, the way this was put, it sounds like you can't even move out of your house! (J) Oh, no! They have already told us that we can do that! (T) No, they just indicated that we shouldn't move from this general location. That is the way I understand it. (L) Last week it was pretty short... (J) But, on the other hand, maybe they have worked pretty hard getting this project cranked up with all of us being as hard-headed as we are, [Laughter]...

(T) Look how long it took us to get up here! (J) It is not like this is new... TR and I have been talking about moving for years... we may do it someday. (SV) I like it here. (T) We don't know what is going to transpire. (F) If everybody decided together to go to North Carolina... (L) And we were all happy with the decision... (F) But right now I don't feel like going there... (L) And LM doesn't...

(F) Something else interesting about dissatisfaction being transitory and part of inner changes and attack... I am not dissatisfied with where I am physically, but with who I am and what I am and everything else in my life, which would be precisely the same if I were in North Carolina... (L) It wouldn't matter; your physical location wouldn't matter... (F) Right, so...

(J) Our situation is that we have to get out of that house. (F) Well, let's ask... (L) I think we should ask if we were all equally agreed to go to another location, would the channel work someplace else?

A: Yes, but that is unlikely.

Q: (J) We know that. (L) This leads to the assumption and the realization, which I have long held, and have picked at, and maybe it is time for you guys to take the gloves off, what is it that is going on here? Obviously things have been brought to a certain point for a reason. You have hinted at things, alluded to things, you have...

A: You will discover this as the process continues to unfold, if you were to be given a "preview" you would become "unglued."

Q: (L) I don't want to know! (T) Give me a preview! (L) We don't want a preview! (J) We have been having some pretty weird dreams here...

A: No.

Q: (T) Is this group complete?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Are there others yet to come?

A: Very distinct possibility.

Q: (T) That may be part of why we can't move, if there are others around here that are supposed to come. (J) I think as far as the group moving... (T) There are others that are supposed to come; they are not here yet... (J) It would have to be... in order for the group to be able to move as a group, SV and F*** and LM would have to change their minds about wanting to move... (T) No, no, no... (J) Yes... (T) If we were to move the thing... there are others

who are supposed to be in this group and they are not here yet, so it is not the right timing... if we were all in agreement to move... we don't have the whole group and there would be no way for the rest of the group to get to us... (L) The statement was made that we all chose to be here, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And we have chosen to work together for a distinct purpose, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) And we have all, whether together or individually, we all have a very distinct purpose and pathway to follow in this life that was pre-chosen and pre-set, is that correct?

A: That is true for all on level three.

Q: (L) And there is no one in this room who is here by mistake, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And there is no one in this room who doesn't need to get about finding out what their purpose is by doing each day what is in front of them, is that correct?

A: Close. But, beware of attack and desires to "push" things in any given direction, which is a manifestation of attack! Just let things fall

into place naturally!

Q: (L) Okay. (J) Can you give any input as to TR's and my situation, regarding our house being too small, and needing to find something else?

A: There is no reason you cannot move from your current residence.

Q: (L) Okay, a strange thing happened the other day. Our neighbor, who has always been kind of aloof from us, came over and offered LM help in getting a job.

Why?

A: We will occasionally throw "perks" in your direction, just to help you out, when you have had periods of equally balanced misfortune!

Q: (L) Well, is he going to get the job?

A: Up to LM, these are perks, not guarantees. In other words, we do not lead by the hand.

Q: (L) Well, if you can get him into a job, I thank you.

A: You are welcome.

Q: (L) Now, about the conference. (T) Is it all on the up and up?

A: No.

Q: (T) As far as the speakers go?

A: No.

Q: (T) Was Mr. O'L*** playing with a full deck?

A: Open.

Q: [Laughter] (L) How about our putting our brochure out there? (T)

Yes, was it a good idea the way we did it?

A: Might be wise to be controlled in distribution methods, rather than scattering "to the four winds."

Q: (L) But you said to rattle the bushes. (J) Should I not give G*** more copies of the brochure?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Are you saying that what we did was a good idea because it was for a specific audience rather than random distribution?

A: You have been less than careful to this point.

Q: (L) Well when we asked you beforehand, you wouldn't tell us anything. Why are you saying this post-event? Post facto!

A: Discover. By the way, rattling the bushes can be accomplished with a broom, not only a howitzer.

Q: (L) Well, we thought we were being very restrained in what we put out...

A: Recently, you have settled down some, yes.

Q: (L) What do you mean "recently" we have settled down some? Is that me, specifically?

A: Earlier, you were less careful than now.

Q: (T) That was before you started telling us about the people that are waiting to eat us alive! (L) That is before we had all our attacks. We have been discussing the idea of putting this information out on the computer net.

A: Okay, but suggest no bylines, or "handles."

Q: (T) In other words, don't put our names out there?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Well, we were talking about not putting the bio on the net, just the channel info and address for more info.

A: Up to you.

Q: (J) I think we could do a condensed bio with no names... (L) Well, why don't we put there naked? For all they know, the Cassiopaeans downloaded it themselves. (T) They will be able to ID us. (L) Well, previously, you were very interested in us getting on the computer net. AOL was not worth the money....

A: Your opinion and you were characteristically impatient.

Q: (L) Well, I wasn't so impatient as broke. I was paying long distance charges and the net cost me over \$150. that month.

A: You were not aware of tremendous progress made, due to "tunnel vision" and preconceived notions of what defines progress.

Q: (T) Were you using the message boards? (L) No, I didn't know how and I couldn't afford to hack through the system and figure it out. (T) Well, if I had known,

I would have showed you how. (L) See, it wasn't my fault, it was TR's. He didn't show me how to use the thing! I was paying by the hour, not just impatient.

A: We did not place individual blame.

Q: (J) We need to plan a little bit more. (L) We want to know if there

are really underground tunnels all over the place that many people have reported being taken to in alien abductions?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Have they been there a long time?

A: Subjective.

Q: (T) Do they predate humanity?

A: A few.

Q: (T) Are they equivalent of subway tunnels, to get from one place to another?

A: Okay.

Q: (T) Is there a set of trains or whatever to move from place to place?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is there any kind of high tech gear in place in these tunnels to move from place to place?

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) How do they travel through these tunnels?

A: Electromagnetically.

Q: (T) Can individuals be transported through the tunnels without benefit of equipment? Or do they use some kind of gadgetry?

A: All of the above.

Q: (L) Who occupies these tunnels?

A: Various.

Q: (T) Are there still beings in there?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are humans involved in this?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Were there humans involved in digging some of these tunnels?

A: Some.

Q: (T) Before that, there were other beings that were not human?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are those other beings still down there?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is this a worldwide network of tunnels?

A: No.

Q: (T) Where are most of the tunnels?

A: North America, since that is the "capitol" of STS, currently.

Q: (T) Are there other tunnel systems other than in North America?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Does it depend on where the STS alignment is as to whether they are operational?

A: Not point, just single factor.

Q: (T) Do any of the tunnels lead to Antarctica?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is there any way of getting to Antarctica through the tunnel

systems even if you have to come to the surface occasionally?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Are humans ever taken into these tunnels or places underground... (T) Against their will?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (T) Is there some kind of underground base in Antarctica?

A: Yes. Eight.

Q: (T) Are they related to the tunnels in time?

A: Vague.

Q: (T) Were any of those bases underground in Antarctica built by the Germans during World War II?

A: Sect.

Q: (T) Nazis?

A: Remember, all is structured in cycles and circles.

Q: (L) In other words, these tunnels were built by and belong to the Consortium, is that correct?

A: Circles within circles.

Q: (L) Masons?

A: One example of concept.

Q: (T) JR and I have a friend who has told us about someone she knew who found entrances to tunnel systems in North America. One of the entrances was in the Adirondacks; another was in the Mammoth cave system. Was what she was told true?

A: Yes, but there are thousands of entrances. Are you ready for a "shocker?"

Q: (J) Oh, you know we are always ready for a shocker. (L) Sure! (T) Okay, give us the shocker. (J) We're ready!

A: There is a tunnel right beneath your feet!

Q: (J) I knew they were going to say that. (T) Of course! Is that where the digging is going to go from the basement?

A: Up to you!

Q: (L) How deep under our feet?

A: 2000 feet.

Q: (T) Is anything moving in that tunnel?

A: Vague.

Q: (T) Is that tunnel being used?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Right at this second?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Who uses it more than anybody else?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Are there humans down there?

A: Have been; listen for sound anomalies such as loud sonic boom like noises and vague motorized sounds.

Q: (L) Is there any kind of electronic gadgetry down there causing my appliances to keep breaking down?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) What is wrong with my air conditioner?

A: Fuse.

Q: (SV) Does this tunnel hook up with the doorway in the old stone house on Grand Boulevard that nobody has been able to open or cut through?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Is there an entrance to this tunnel underneath us somewhere in this area?

A: Near power plant.

Q: (T) Crystal River? (L) No, Anclote. (T) Is that why the power plant is built there?

A: Related; old Nike base.

Q: (T) What direction does this tunnel run that is underneath us?

A: East - West.

Q: (T) Out under the Gulf of Mexico?

A: No.

Q: (T) Where does the West end?

A: Just described.

Q: (L) The power plant. (T) Okay, where does the East end go?

A: Near Lakeland.

Q: (T) What is in Lakeland that would have a tunnel entrance in it? Why Lakeland?

A: Not issue.

Q: (L) What is on the surface may have no relationship to the tunnel.

A: Transfer point and redirector.

Q: (T) Is there another tunnel that comes into this tunnel, that intersects this tunnel?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Near Lakeland?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is that what you are talking about; a transfer point?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Does that tunnel travel North/South?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Does that run up the East coast?

A: No.

Q: (L) Lakeland is in the center of the state. (T) Where does it go?

Are these side tunnels to a main tunnel that runs along the East coast?

A: All are interconnected.

Q: (T) So, it is like a subway or bus line? Is there a tunnel farther South of here?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) How far does the farthest South tunnel go?

A: Antarctica.

Q: (J) Is there a tunnel near our house, in St. Petersburg?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is there a tunnel to Mac Dill?

A: No.

Q: (L) I think that, in general, importance we would ascribe to surface structures may not be a consideration here. (T) I was thinking about the military base. (L) I would think that the tunnels bear no relationship to the structures under the surface except in certain instances. (J) But, what got there first, the tunnels or the structures on the surface? (L) Obviously the tunnels have been there for a long time, and perhaps, in certain instances a situation may be manipulated so that a specific structure is built to facilitate the tunnel usage, but the fact that Lakeland is built over it may not be relevant. (T) There is no entrance to the tunnel system near Lakeland?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) And there are no tunnels down in _____?

A: Phosphate plant.

Q: (T) There's a tunnel entrance in the phosphate plant? (L) I've got one more question about the tunnels.

A: Mine.

Q: (T) There is a tunnel entrance in one of the phosphate mines?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Was the placement of this tunnel under our feet the reason Laura got this house?

A: No.

Q: (T) Does the placement of the tunnel underneath us have something to do with the channel?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Because of the greater EM underneath us; we are tapping into that EM energy?

A: Helps in offhand way.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

May 26, 1995 F***, Laura, S***

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. Why not S***?

Q: (L) Well, I don't know. Do you want SV at the board?

A: Up to you and her; we just asked; no biggy.

Q: (L) Well, she is taking notes.

A: Okay. Hello.

Q: (L) Could we have your name, please?

A: Rohr.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Okay, we have several questions tonight...

A: Fire away.

Q: (L) The first question is regarding the warning of attack TR and JR received earlier this year...

A: Yes.

Q: We are concerned that they are currently under attack.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) TR was offered a job that was interesting, and this offer came, seemingly under exceptional conditions, that is, during the interview, which almost never happens.

When he got into the job, he felt that it was not the place for him to be and he quit after four hours. His perception, as I understand it, is that his quitting of this job was an act of protection stemming from his knowledge that it was not the place for him to be. I wondered, and my clue was his word "feeling," that because he was "feeling negative" toward the job, and therefore perceived the job in a negative way, he quit what may have been an excellent point of contact for other things, people and experiences that he may have been in line for. Interestingly, JR felt the same way. Now, my question...

A: You are correct.

Q: (L) So, he quit the job and this is part of attack?

A: Yes; Resulting from.

Q: (L) What are the ramifications of this? Is this indicative of a possible financial bind? Like getting into the financial soup?

A: Open.

Q: (L) So, at this point, it will just have to be dealt with, is that correct?

A: Soups come in a variety of flavors.

Q: (L) So, it is not necessarily that he will have financial problems, it

could be something else altogether?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, I think TR has been having some pretty negative feelings, as have I, in general. Is this a correct assessment?

A: Point out to him that feelings are best to be aired, lest they fester.

Communication is the key.

Q: (L) Yes, we know that, and I tried to communicate some of my concerns to him on the phone, but he seemed to be blocking me because when I pointed out that feelings are not to be trusted, he said that he felt that his feelings ARE reliable in this case. He kept using the word "feeling" which rang in my head like a warning, especially after what I have been through recently. I tried to communicate this.

A: TR is the one who needs to communicate. [Phone rings and time out is taken to talk to JR and TR]

Q: (L) Were you listening to our conversation?

A: Of course as always.

Q: (L) That is so comforting. (SV) Yes. Remember when I whispered to you because I didn't want the Cassiopaeans to hear?! (L) Right!

A: Ha! Ha!

Q: (SV) They did hear me! (L) Okay. I just talked to him about what we are discussing, and TR is pretty convinced that he is on the right track and he has me pretty convinced at this point, too.

A: Attack, just look at what he is feeling about F***and SV, do you not recognize the "symptoms?"

Q: (L) Yes, I guess I do since I just went through that and I seem to be suffering in similar ways from time to time. Could you give us some advice on how we can break the attack?

A: He needs to air it out with proper parties.

Q: (L) So, if we all aired everything out, it would help to break the attack?

A: Yes. Pops like a balloon.

Q: (L) Now, regarding my own situation... TR and JR have just offered assistance which is welcome and timely, but is only a band-aid...

A: We provide, and when ready, huge sums will come to all.

Q: (SV) It all depends on what you consider "huge." (L) Well, I consider "huge" in the millions. (SV) Well, that is beyond my comprehension. What would I do with that much? (L) I could help you out with that! (SV) I was hoping you would say that!

A: You will manage!

Q: [Laughter] (L) Okay, well, I have made the decision that I am not going to push to do anything, including moving, unless and until I am sure that that is what I am supposed to do. I am sure that you will let us know.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) So, we can just work on the house and work on making ourselves happy where we are.

A: Good girl!

Q: (L) We had our aura photographs taken at the metaphysical conference. Were those photographs accurate in color representation?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) F*** had a very lovely aura. There are, however, a couple of things that are confusing. In SV's aura, the colors are very compact and close into her body.

What does this indicate?

A: Stomach problems.

Q: (L) What could she do to alleviate her stomach problems?

A: Change her diet "big time!"

Q: (L) What is there about her diet...

A: Starch and fats must be reduced steadily.

Q: (L) And what should she add?

A: Fruit.

Q: (L) Any particular kind?

A: All.

Q: (L) Is microwaved food harmful to the person who consumes it?

A: Not much.

Q: (L) Now, are the colors in SV's aura fairly representative of what her colors usually are?

A: Parameters change within resulting in aura changes.

Q: (L) Can the color of your aura reflect psychic attack?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) We gave some of our material to Michael L***. I would like to know what his ultimate reaction to it will be. He did not seem to be favorably impressed, but I don't think he read it, either.

A: Let it seep.

Q: (L) I also left some material with L*** Howe. Is this going to help her in any way?

A: Sinking in.

Q: (L) Are we going to get any repercussions or responses to the distribution of this material?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are we going to get any positive responses?

A: Yes. We direct you as long as you have faith in us, as we are you! Attack is always designed to destroy that faith, either directly or indirectly. Think of the instances, to see if there is a familiar pattern

to the "root."

Q: (L) So, attack is always directed at undermining our faith.

A: In a roundabout way.

Q: (L) Now, there is a real issue here about SV working on different people who may be sources of negative energy. Is just knowing that there may be negative energies sufficient protection to allow her to

work on just anybody?

A: Strengthens shield if knowledge is utilized properly through psychic channels, therefore, exposure is good if care, prudence and awareness are applied.

Q: (F) Does this mean that TR, by withdrawing into a protective shell, has deprived himself of an opportunity to gain strength in this regard?

A: Yes. It is lack of faith in what is brought forth for him as well; tends to weaken the shield.

Q: (SV) Maybe I just shouldn't tell anyone who I work on? (L) No, we can't not tell each other what we are doing because that is a lack of faith in each other. We can't baby ourselves or each other. (F) It all has to be aired out some time or another. (L) Can I ask something about the perpendicular realities?

A: Wait for TR and JR to be present for answers.

Q: (L) Okay, I'm jumping the gun because I am eaten up with curiosity.

A: Goodnight.

May 27, 1995 F***, Laura, JR and TR, C*** and R*** Santilli

A: Rouswo.

Q: (L) I guess that is the name. Hello, how are you this evening? (T)

Who do we have with us?

A: Name given.

Q: (T) Where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (T) How are you tonight?

A: Okay.

Q: (T) We are doing okay too. We have some company this evening.

A: Good.

Q: (T) Roger and Carla Santilli are with us. Roger has some questions to ask later.

A: Hello, Roger.

Q: (RS) Hello. (T) Do you have anything you want to talk about to start off with?

A: Channel open.

Q: (L) Alright, let's start off with the question that Susan and I have wondered about: Is it alright if I give the Reiki initiation during the Mercury retrograde?

A: Of course!

Q: (L) That's what I thought. Go ahead, Roger, ask what ever you

like. (RS) I want to know whether we can have any clues on the propulsion systems of UFOs?

A: Sure!

Q: (RS) What's the mechanism of the propulsion?

A: This is difficult to answer when posed in such a manner, as we are talking about multiple realities, density levels and various modes as well!!

Q: (RS) Is the gravity experienced by an anti-particle in the field of matter attractive or repulsive?

A: Repulsive when thought of in the way that is parallel to your studies, but, as we alluded to in the previous answer, there are more realms involved besides the one with which you are most familiar.

Q: (RS) The next question is: particles move, matter moves, in our direction of time, do anti-particles, anti-matter, flow backward in time?

A: Think of it as merely one seventh of the equation, Roger!

Q: (L) Can we get an answer on whether this is the case strictly on the third level of density?

A: Backward.

Q: (RS) Yes! I am interested in the propulsion systems of UFOs, the only way that I can perceive traveling the long distances involved in interstellar space is to have what is called a "space/time" machine. We cannot move the enormous distances unless you can fold, somehow, time and space.

You cannot fold space unless you join it and fold time. You cannot have interstellar travel unless you have a space/time machine. But, a space/time machine means to also have the ability to move forward and backward in time, to manipulate time.

(L) Yes, you would have to cross distances and simultaneously move backward through time so that you would end up arriving wherever you are going essentially at the same moment that you left. (RS) That is why I asked whether we can use anti-matter as a propulsion, because it would be repulsive in the right direction. The second question whether, when we use anti-matter, we would move backward in time.

Because, some of those objects, you see them moving, and they can be moving in space but not in time, or they could be moving in time but not in space. If you see a UFO, it does not mean that it is in our time. It could be in a completely different time. (L) And, they disappear sometimes right before the eyes of the

observer, and the question is: where do they go? (RS) They could be standing still in space, but moving time. Or moving backwards.

(L) And, there are a lot of abductions reported where there is seemingly no time lost at all. They come in, haul the victim out, do whatever they do, and then they slide them back in a fraction of a second away, if not at the identical second they took the victim out!

(RS) Yes! This article I presented is exactly about this point! If,

indeed, anti- particles have lift, then necessarily they have to go backward in time. Then they manipulate this: you can have an abduction any length of time inside the craft, but in our time, in our level three, it is zero time!

(L) Yes, exactly! And not only that, there is the phenomenon of the craft that looks small from the outside, but inside is huge! (RS) That is all tied up in it! This is very exciting. I am learning the language. In our third level, the motion in space and time occurs via the change of the unit of time and space, therefore, can we change the unit?

A: Yes, this is precisely what we mean when we speak of "transiting from 4th to 3rd."

Q: (RS) So, when they travel from 4th to 3rd, they change the units. That is precisely what is in the article in the journal! [Holds up book.] This is published in the Ukraine, [turns to page and displays diagrams and equations] this is the experiment to test anti-gravity. There is a two mile long tunnel which is a vacuum inside. They suck the air out. The first measure is to shoot photons to identify, at the end of the two mile tunnel, the no gravity point. The second measure is to shoot a neutron, and we know that a neutron is attractive. So, after two miles, the energy is very, very low. So, there is no gravitational effect when the neutron hits the point. Then, the third step is to shoot an anti-neutron at the same time and see what happens. This experiment will resolve this issue that this board has answered very scientifically. We call it the gravity of anti-particles because we don't know. It can be down... Einstein predicts this as

attractive as a neutron, anti-matter and matter have the same gravitational attraction.

That's what Einstein says. But, when Einstein's theory was proposed, in 1915, anti-matter wasn't discovered until 50 years later. If now, theoretically, the only way a particle, in our theory, can go up, can have lift, is if time is reversed. There is no other possibility. So, if this experiment is correct, then the space/time machine is absolutely a consequence and can be tested in a laboratory. You can have a particle moving backward and forward in time. [Displays new diagram.]

This is the other experiment which is, in this case, is done by putting a particle which is neutral and subjecting it to... since we don't have a bunch of anti-matter - ideally we would have a pellet of matter and replace it with anti-matter - we don't have a pellet of anti-matter, at this point, there are ways to do it though and it can be measured as to which way it moves, up or down. Now, the question of the units, it is very important, a fundamental question, because, say, you are outside a UFO, and you see the UFO as big as a car, say, and people go inside and report this enormous interior. There is no other way to do this than by changing the unit. What is for us one inch, that unit is completely different inside. For us the unit is the same along the three directions.

Now, if you are inside, they can have different units in different directions. This means that if you are outside a cube, and you go

inside, the shape, not only the dimensions but the shape even, can be different.

A: Density borderline cross awareness. Does Roger have familiarity with density definitions?

Q: (L) Did we ever get a density definition, TR. (T) Just about the seven levels. (L) Okay, what is a density definition?

A: Review, using your own knowledge base, i.e. network.

Q: (L) What do we understand about density? (T) There are seven levels of density. (L) First level of density is rocks, minerals, plants.

They have an awareness at

there level. Rocks may even grow and move, but they do it so slowly that we cannot perceive it. Second level is the animal kingdom. This density awareness relates to geometrical progression. The first level has the awareness of a line.

The second level has awareness of a line moving at right angles to itself, or planes. Third density is human beings and we have the awareness of the plane moving at right angles to itself, but we can never experience this fully. We see things as three dimensional only because we create an illusion based on memory and knowledge.

We can never know the other side or the inside while we are looking at any given side. (J) The Witnesses in Heinlein's book could only tell what they actually saw. If you asked them the color of a barn, they would tell you that the side they could see was red. If you took them around to see the back and they saw that it was red also, and you then asked them what color it was after it was no longer in view,

they would still say that the side they could see was red. If you asked them about the other side that they had seen, they would say that since they could no longer see it, it may have changed color so they would not attest to it.

(L) So, third density is like that. We can only know things by our perception. So, if we extend the idea of 1st, to second, to third, to fourth, and try to understand what fourth density would be like, because then you would know the cup or other object all the way through at once. You would experience a sphere inside and out and all around all at once. We stretch for this... (T) Fourth density is inclusive of all the densities below it and an added density.

Fifth would be, again, fourth density nature turned at right angles to itself. The same for sixth and then seventh, which the Cassiopaeans call "The One." The completion point. (L) And we have no idea of how to express these things. They have told us about Trans Dimensional Atomic Remolecularizers and we asked them how to build one. They asked if we had a couple of days to sit and take direction. (RS) I do! I do! (L) We know, and we said the same, but then they asked us where were we going to get the parts? (RS) It would be like trying to build electronics in ancient Roman times... (T) Or, telling a dog how to build a watch. Even if the dog understands how to build it, where is he going to get the parts?

(RS) This point of how deceptive is our perception has been proven scientifically with the seashells. Didn't we discuss about the

seashells? (T) Yes. (RS) At the third level, is it true that the value of the dimension is changed by the available energy, or the energy is used to change the value of the units?

A: This concept crosses the density barrier, not limited to level three.

Q: (RS) Goes up to level four. That's the means of propulsion of the UFO.

A: Reason for exponential awareness "explosion" is approach of wave. Now, concentrate on visualization, answers are located there... After a period of contemplation, Roger to "hit upon" breakthrough question to solve puzzle currently occupying "center stage" of his psyche, with only one piece missing currently. [I take this to mean that Roger will be able to come up with questions to access the Cassiopaeon information in a way so that the information can be dispensed. Also that his awareness is exploding as a result of the oncoming wave.]

Q: (T) Starting with the fourth density, we are no longer confined to the physical. The key phrase is "variability of physicality." Once you move from 3rd density to

4th density, and we are all moving upward toward seventh density.

When you raise your knowledge, your awareness, to a certain level, you can move to the next

level. When we move from third to fourth density, at that point, we have the ability to visualize and decide what our reality is.

We create reality from fourth level on. So, at one point, there may not be a solid reality. It may all be energy, we would be light beings,

so to speak. We could change that just by thinking about it and making a solid reality. Or, as solid as we wish. This point also, from fourth density up, there is no such thing as time as we perceive it. Our perception of time only exists in the first three densities. Each density perceives it differently.

(RS) What we perceive as back and forth in time, when we go to the fourth level, it doesn't exist anymore. Beings on that level can move back and forth through our density of time because, for them, it doesn't exist. It is all now. It is only one time. (L) It is like a whole bunch of different doors, one says 1917, one says 1943, or whatever, and they can walk through whichever one they wish... (T)

There is the Realm Border. The Earth is moving into a 4th density area of space. Or it is moving toward us, or both. This Realm Border, this crossover between densities, and it's also a crossover between dimensions -

a quick sidebar on dimensions: dimensions, according to the Cassiopaeans are lateral realities; all possible realities of a density level, an infinite number; there is a difference between density and dimension. (RS) This is a fascinating meeting because the answers to the question about moving mathematically from the third level to the fourth level, this change in the units, the answer is exactly what is proposed in my book. The answer, as given, is possible...

(T) We have been told that the universe teems with life at all levels, and that humans are just one selection. (L) And what they are

saying, I think, is that this oncoming realm border, this density change, is being felt and is stimulating consciousness. Essentially what has been said is that what is coming up for us is the ending of a Grand Cycle. A Grand Cycle is 300,000 years... (T) Give or take a day... (L) ...as we measure time.

At the beginning of this Grand Cycle, we were genetically altered to reduce our awareness and also genetically altered through our DNA to perceive time itself. It is in our DNA to be limited this way. Now, at the end of this 300,000 year cycle, a lot of people are reassembling this broken DNA as a result of the changes in energy, and that this is causing their mental powers and perceptions to expand exponentially. I think that they are telling you that this energy is acting on you in a way to allow you to have the breakthrough that you need to finish the puzzle that you have been working on. By having the concepts that you are being given now, you will be able to hold this as a visual and this will give you the key.

Q: (RS) I notice that if the question is not properly phrased... (L) You don't get your answer! Be specific.

A: Careful not to confuse with too much data that is not connected in the same concept arena, as visitor is concerned primarily with one direction; in order to familiarize let data be absorbed on schedule comfortable to researcher! Like trying to learn mathematics in broken dosages!

Q: (L) They are telling us not to tell you too much at once because it will take you away from the central question you are working on.

(RS) Also, I think we should report this work to the MUFON group!

(T) We offered to do this at the meeting and they don't want to do it.

This does not fall within MUFON's guidelines. (L) It is not nuts and bolts. (RS) But this has answered all the questions for the article! In an incredible way! It has answered all the fundamental questions. (J) This is the

first time that we have had someone present who has the technical background to understand what is going on and what kind of communication we are receiving.

(RS) Yes, it has me excited!

A: His energy has effect upon group.

Q: (RS) Two short questions and then I will stop...

A: Ask as many as you desire!

Q: (RS) In our level three, does the use of anti-matter change the sign of the unit? Does this imply the reversal of the sign of the unit of space and time?

A: Yes, but problem has always been for level three entities, that the "other" side is uncharted, therefore experimentation is not recommended, unless with assistance from level four through six STO.

Q: (RS) That is an incredible answer because this is traveling in time. First they said that by using energy you can change the

numerical value of the units, and from this _____ you can make a
_____ show.

Now the question: how you can go backward in time; by changing
the sign of the unit: plus one second and we
move forward, if that unit is changed to minus one second, we move
backward. So the question, whether by using anti-matter we can
move backward. But their
answer was saying... precisely, that we are moving from level three
to level four. Last question and then I am through.

A: Not correct, Roger!

Q: (L) It's not going to be your last question! [Laughter] (J) They
already said to ask as many as you desire!

A: This session has been designated for you! That is why we
arranged for you to be here!! You are about to embark upon an
extensive tour, whereby you will be
communicating and networking, and in fact studying and
researching with others of similar paths. The learning and
knowledge gain that will result from this sojourn will have extremely
major implications! Therefore, consider this to be your "night!" [Note:
It seems that the "sojourn" could be either the session or the trip.]

Q: (RS) They insist on it! Then, I have another very important
question! In Greece, at this time, at the University of Santia (?), the
nuclear physics laboratory at the University, there is a potentially
fundamental experiment going on based on my studies and this
book here, [displays book] to search for fundamentally new source

of energy by bombarding zinc 70 or molybdenum 100 via Gamma with 1.294 MeV energy. Will the experiment be successful... (Carla)

Ah ah... they will not answer that! (J) They may not touch that one....

(RS) Will zinc 70 be a new source of energy? Can these substances be new sources of energy?

A: All of the experiments you speak of share one thing in common: They all "touch the borderline" from the perspective of the third density side.

Q: (T) When you talked about using the anti-matter they said: "Yes" you can work with it, but you are only getting it on one side and you can't get to fourth density side unless you have someone working with you from over there, you have to find a fourth density being to help you here... but you are touching it, you are at the edge of where you can go in third density... (RS) Will you help us? (Carla) Yes, let's be practical! [Laughter]

A: TR did not give exactly correct answer. It is possible to cross over into fourth density from third, using third density technology. In fact, this has already been accomplished by various individuals and groups on a more or less accidental basis, the problem is "what does one do when one reaches fourth density reality with only third density training and experience?"

Q: (L) Could you, if we spent the time, help us with this training and technology?

A: Yes, but what do you intend to use it for? This is not like going to Disney World for a day, you know!

Q: (Susan) They sure told you, Laura! [Laughter] (T) I guess then that what Roger is working on is hitting the edge of third density and it can cross over! My question is: if a crossover is accomplished, will the experimenters know what has happened? What will they do?

Will they be aware that they have just stepped into the twilight zone, so to speak. Opening that up is a door, or a window, and stuff can go both ways! (L) We were told that the members of the famous Flight 19 are

frozen in a time warp and are still trying to get their bearings! They think no time has passed. (RS) In this type of theory, this is very plausible! (L) Well, you don't

want to find yourself in a similar position! (T) Yeah, Carla will be on the phone asking: "When is Roger coming home?" And you will be over in fourth density

asking: "How do I get home from this one!" [Laughter] (J) I have a question: If it is not like going to Disney World, does the ride ever end?

A: Too complex, your query is too vague.

Q: (J) I was just making a joke! (T) Mirth, mirth! (RS) Did they answer the question as to whether they will help us? (L) They said yes.

A: What is your knowledge quotient regarding following: electromagnetism, Einstein's "unified field theory." And did he ever

complete said theory, or was it completed under the supervision of consortium, and suppressed. And if so, what are the ramifications!!!

Also, Roger, are you capable of "filling in the blanks," we think so!

[Laura's note: I don't think they mean the "blanks" of the unified field theory, but rather reading between the lines of this answer! What, exactly, are the ramifications of research in this direction?]

Q: (RS) From the third level there cannot be a unification of electromagnetism and gravitation because they are identical. There is an identity between

electromagnetism and gravitation. So, there is no need of the unification because they are identical. Is this view correct?

A: Yes. What about fourth level?

Q: (T) What does this mean for fourth level? (RS) To my understanding to the third level, this is where the possibility to go up a level comes in. If gravitation and electromagnetism are identical, then anti-gravity exists. The origin of anti-gravity is not unification. Einstein was wrong, but the identification that they are the same implies the existence of anti-gravity.

A: Wrong when searching on level three density exclusively, but this is where the Consortium comes in, i.e. "Can of Worms." [Note: "Wrong" is referring to Einstein's theory.]

Q: (T) It is considered known to the general public that Einstein did

not complete his Unified Field Theory, but that may be a falsehood.

Part of the disinformation

campaign. (RS) From what we know, Einstein failed to achieve the Unified Field Theory because the assumptions were not realizable.

(T) Maybe his ideas were taken and completed by someone else

and suppressed. [Roger sits at board] (RS) Can I ask a question?

The origin of the mass of an elementary particle is primarily electromagnetic, therefore, the gravitational field of elementary particle must be primarily of electromagnetic nature. That's why the view at level three is, outside mass, the gravitation and electromagnetism are identical. This is our belief at this time, supported by experimental evidence. Why is this wrong? I need an explanation.

A: Not wrong at level three, wrong to limit to 3rd level.

Q: (RS) Is it true that the universe has equal amounts of matter and anti-matter as seen from level three?

A: Yes, all others as well.

Q: (RS) Then it is true that the total time in the universe is null?

A: Yes.

Q: (RS) This is incredible!

A: But, Roger less pressure! [Roger lightens up] ...thank you. Now, remember, most important concept is balance. How is balance achieved?

Q: (L) I guess that whatever there is one of, there is one of the opposite. (RS) Matter and anti-matter. So, if matter is flowing in this

direction of time, anti-matter is

flowing the other way. They balance each other. (J) STO and STS.

We have to have both. This is my question of the total time of the universe which is zero. If we flow this way, maybe others in another galaxy are flowing another way. The sum is zero.

A: Not galaxy, dimension.

Q: (RS) Yes. Another level. I always think at level three!

A: Not any more! [Laughter]

Q: (RS) How can we represent mathematically the identification of gravity and electromagnetism, including the fourth level that you suggest? How can this be

done? How can the inclusion of the fourth level be realized?

A: We asked you to visualize for answers. It is always there for you to discover.

Q: (RS) It is not going to be easy, but I am going to give it a try.

A: What ever is?

Q: (RS) The question is how to represent mathematically the transition to the fourth level. I think that this can be done by the isogeometries, the geometry which we discussed earlier, which is generalization of the unit of space and time...

A: Geometry is one key, but there is another.

Q: (L) What is the other key? Maybe its a three dimensional matrix.

(RS) That's what we use. We also use the cubic. (L) Could you give us a clue. Just a little

clue. (RS) Give us the formula!

A: Have already... access...

Q: (L) They say they already have. Well, you know, all the time when I type these transcripts, I constantly find that things have been said that I didn't realize at the time the import. (RS) We should have a session... because this is confirmation of the only mathematical model we have of the UFOs... the only one that exists as far as I know. We have a computer model... we cannot build a UFO, we don't have the technology, but we can put the formula into the computer and get a model.

A: Merge geometry with optics.

Q: (RS) What?! It is the science of light. (L) Geometric light?

A: Matrix.

Q: (RS) That is precisely what I have done. I've done a representation of light represented by a unit which is a matrix. I have already done this! Years ago!

A: But you left out one important factor, remember, hypothesis does not theory make!

Q: (RS) I made a conceptual hypothesis in my mind. That's not a theory. It has to be formulated in a quantitative way, that's the mathematics, the formula, and then this has to be proven experimentally that it works. Hypothesis, formula, and experimental verification is the process for a theory.

A: Now, what factor was missing, Roger?

Q: (L) What is it? (RS) I don't know. (L) Maybe it's because you

didn't factor in fourth density? (RS) Oh yes! That's for sure! (J)

Maybe that's the missing factor.

(RS) But how... I do not know how to express it mathematically...

A: Light waves... gravity... electromagnetism...

Q: (L) They are toying with you. [Laughter] (J) What is this, multiple choice? (RS) I have to think it over. In isogeometry...

A: What role do waves play in third level understanding of physics?

Q: (RS) Transverse oscillation of the ether... the medium that fills up the entire universe. No wave can exist unless there is a medium to propagate it. Transverse oscillations fill up the entire universe.

A: Light, gravity, optics, atomic particles, matter, anti-matter... unify, please.

Q: (RS) That lists everything... (J) What do they all have in common? (RS) Oh! All of them are vibrations of the medium that fills up the universe! We perceive things, everything, even spaces between things. Reality is the opposite of this. Because light is a wave, like sound. If you remove the air, sound cannot propagate.

Light is the same thing. Light is a wave and cannot propagate unless there is a medium that fills up the entire universe. So what we perceive as being solid and empty is not true perception.

The whole universe is filled with the vibration of this medium. So, without the medium, there would be darkness. So, light is an

oscillation of this medium. A particle is also an oscillation only the wave propagates and the oscillation stays there. So when I move my hand from here to here, I have just moved the oscillation. The space is oscillating. We are completely empty, but space is filled up. So, the answer is that what they have in common is that they are all oscillations of this medium that fills up the entire universe as perceived from third level and I think from fourth. (L) Maybe they are talking about it in a spectral sense? (RS) They could be...

A: Now, what relation between gravity and light?

Q: (RS) I do not know. At this moment in my studies, I do not know.

(L) Maybe that is the key? (RS) Light can be converted into matter, therefore there is

gravitation. (L) But, what could the relation between gravity and light be? [Laura's Note: What about time? Since, at the speed of light there is no matter and no

gravity and no time, maybe the three are different ways of describing the same thing? Maybe time is an electromagnetic, gravity producing phenomenon or vice

versa which has a byproduct: matter???)

A: Access knowledge base and network.

Q: (L) They said discuss it. (RS) The only connection between light and gravitation... the photon and the photon produces a pair of electron and positron, particles and anti-particles, and those particles have gravitation. So, in this way electromagnetic waves... a

photon can create matter... (L) And matter has gravity... (RS) And matter has gravity, so... it can be converted... (L) But where does it come from? (RS) That is a good question because it isn't known. It could come from a vacuum... (L) But how does it happen? (RS) In experiments in the laboratory, you shoot a photon at a nucleus and the nucleus spits one electron and one positron, and so you have conversion of photon into particles. Those particles have gravitation. I do not know if a photon has gravitation. I don't think so, it travels at the speed of light. There is no time. Time is suspended. (L) Okay, is it true that at the speed of light, there is no gravity? (RS) There is no gravity. (L) Okay, then maybe the speed of light is the antithesis of gravity just as anti-matter is the opposite of matter? (RS) That is a good point. A very good point!

A: Close.

Q: (J) Is it about balance?

A: All is.

Q: (L) If at the speed of light there is no gravity... (RS) There is no time... (L) Then gravity must be... (J) What keeps us in third density... (RS) The clue... But is the missing clue... are we discussing the missing point to go from the third to the fourth density?

A: Yes.

Q: (RS) Then the point is valid. (J) Is gravity what keeps us in third

density? (RS) So, then if you go at the speed of light then you are in fourth density.

A: Now, what is missing factor which allows third density and fourth density matter to achieve light speed without disintegration? Think...

Q: (RS) That is the fundamental question of nuclear physics...

matter cannot reach the speed of light intact... (J) Anti-gravity? (RS)

Even by using anti-gravity. At

this moment, matter cannot do this... (L) Okay, if you have some

matter and this matter is speeding up, and it is approaching the

speed of light and it is losing its

integrity the faster it goes, what if, at some point you start

incrementally adding anti-matter which... (RS) Use the inverse

process... take an electron and positron

and put one inside the other and recreate the photon. But matter

cannot reach the speed of light... if it does, time stops... there is no

dimension... (L) Maybe it is

consciousness? (J) Awareness? (RS) If it is awareness, yes... (L)

Can you factor in consciousness mathematically? (RS) Yes, of

course!

A: What is the missing link between matter and consciousness?

Q: (RS) Ah! (L) If we knew these things we wouldn't be here!

[Laughter] (RS) It is supposed to be a field. (J) Is it EM? (RS) No, a

bioenergetic field. (L) What if

consciousness creates gravity? (RS) Gravity is created by matter.

(L) But isn't matter created by consciousness? Don't we collapse the

wave by observing it? (RS) Yes, the mind can create matter...

A: There are no "gravitons."

Q: (RS) Not to my knowledge. They do not exist. They are in Einstein's theory, but I will never believe it... Does our consciousness create gravity?

A: Getting "warmer." Not "our."

Q: (L) Somebody else's consciousness creates gravity? (RS) Fourth level.

A: Level Seven.

Q: (RS) Oh yes! That I can understand! The ultimate level. Is it true that the universe, as perceived from level three, which is expected to be made up of equal amounts of matter and anti-matter, is, in actuality, open? That is, is matter continuously created somewhere in the universe? Matter and anti-matter?

A: Better word would be: Recycled.

Q: (RS) Is it true that the same recycling occurs in the center of the earth. There is a theory that the earth is expanding. I heard this at a congress, that the earth is expanding in diameter precisely because the center of the earth is in process of the creation of matter. Is this correct?

A: Off base, but all concepts are valid within unified dimensionality.

Q: (L) I guess that in some alternate universe that may be happening, it just doesn't happen to be here. (RS) My biggest

problem has never been new knowledge,

but politics, particularly the politics on Einstein. Is the can of worms mentioned before, can you give me anything on this? As soon as you go beyond Einstein, there are all sorts of problems, political problems in our contemporary society. Any suggestions?

A: Political problems have root in effort to suppress knowledge already gained in limited quarters for purposes of control of civilization.

Q: (RS) That is the best answer I ever heard. Very, very good. (T) I have two questions to ask. About experiments that are pushing the borderline between third and fourth density... what happens when the experiment reaches the barrier? What can we expect?

A: Depends on individual circumstances, as we already have told you, this has already happened many times.

Q: (L) The Philadelphia Experiment, I suppose... (J) Flight 19... (T) Okay, those have had negative ramifications. What are the implications, reaching the densities, without understanding of what has been done?

A: Already answered.

Q: (L) Yeah, they talked about that. Insanity. (J) Yes, and the people who thought they found Flight 19 went nutzoid. When the researchers reach the barrier, will they recognize that something has happened?

A: Partially.

Q: (T) When the barriers have been breached so many times, can it

be stopped? In other words, can the breaches be repaired?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) That's assuming that they don't close automatically. (T) Do they close automatically once the activity is stopped? No, that's too vague. While I was walking around outside smoking my cigar, I was getting the image that one of the reasons that Roger is here tonight is to experience this, but also to see and read what we give you. We are not making this up. It is coming from somewhere. There is substance to this information. Roger is going to Europe. You have colleagues in Europe who are working on these very same things. The Cassiopaeans have indicated that you are on the edge of opening this barrier. That this can be done, it has been done with disastrous results the few times that we know of and possibly other times that we do not know of.

What I am getting at is, part of the reason you are here and seeing this may be because you need to take this information with you because when they breach these barriers, they need to understand what they have done. Because, if they don't there is a possibility that what is transpiring naturally will be accelerated. Does artificial breaching of the barrier between the densities accelerate...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) That may be why when we ask how long this process is going to take, this oncoming density change, they answer "one month to

18 years." And we were

thinking that maybe they can't tell how long it is going to take for this transition point, this realm border to come through our section of space/time and do whatever

it does. Maybe what they are referring to is not that, but what people might do in terms of breaching the barrier unknowingly. They are stretching what they know,

and pushing onward, but they don't understand what this is all about.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) You just had the survival of the whole of civilization moved onto your shoulders, Roger! [Laughter] Laura has been sitting here week after week saying "I don't want the whole burden of the world on my shoulders!" Roger, you just got part of it! (RS) Part of it, yes. I was the technical advisor on the book, "The Andreasson Affair," because she made all sorts of drawings of things she saw on spacecraft. Any comment on the _____ Research Institute in Italy?

A: Institute is controlled by Carboni "Foundation," which is linked to questionable funding sources; no need to be disappointed, however, as knowledge protects.

Therefore one can work in any environment without corruption when armed with knowledge.

Q: (RS) I don't understand. (J) Maybe you need to find out about it...

(L) I don't think you need to worry about it. (RS) What about

Cardone? (Carla) The board said Carboni... (RS) Who is the guy we

are talking to on the board?

A: Guy?

Q: [Laughter] (RS) Did they say Cardone or Carboni?

A: Carboni Foundation.

Q: (RS) There is no foundation named this! (L) Well, there may be funding coming from there. (RS) Not from Carboni... (Carla) Wait and see...

Good night to Carla and Roger

Discussion: (L) As you demolecularize moving toward the speed of light, it can be represented as a cone shape. The point of the cone is the speed of light, a sort of singularity, and as you reach this point, this is where you apply the remolecularizer, because maybe you remolecularize as you emerge into an opposite funnel on the other side. I wonder if the Transdimensional Atomic Remolecularizer is a device that applies anti-matter in incremental, graduated doses, for lack of a better word, as you are speeded up? At one end you have light which has no gravity, no time, no mass. At the other end we have gravity, time and mass. What is the transition?

Of the three pairs we were given, they each seem to be opposite to each other: Light and gravity, optics and atomic particles, matter and anti-matter... (J) It's all about balance. What is the relation between gravity and light? What is the missing factor which allows third density and fourth density matter to achieve light speed without disintegration? What is the missing link between matter and

consciousness? (L) What is the missing link? Well, I think the relationship is right there. What is it that slows down light causing photons to manifest, collapsing the wave, so to speak, and creating matter?

(J) It may be that this same factor that allows third density to achieve light speed without disintegration. What is the missing link between matter and consciousness? (L) Well, the relationship is there. We were told we were getting close when we said "consciousness" but that it was not our consciousness, but that of level seven.

[Laura's note: Could electromagnetism be the "field" of the consciousness of "God" or level seven that crosses all densities? Cayce once remarked that "God is electricity." Is there some range of electromagnetism in the human consciousness that can be detected, amplified, augmented by controlled electromagnetic waves?] (J) They said that "creation" was a recycling.

Q: (L) Are you still there?

A: As always, Laura, do you think we go out to lunch or something?

Q: [Laughter]

A: You keep asking if we are here?!?

Q: (J) They are always here, in us. We are all interconnected. (T) We are them, they are us, right here! (L) Okay, guys, we are so glad you know so much physics. And, since you do, or, since "we" know so much physics... (T) Did you enjoy talking to Roger and would you like to talk to him again?

A: Yes. Will.

Q: (L) Am I getting warm when I say... we have light and gravity, optics and atomic particles, matter and anti- matter, all are ways of talking about a transition...

are these three pairs of relationships?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What is the thing that collapses the wave function?

A: ?

Q: (L) Is it consciousness?

A: Yes...

Q: (L) There is more. Can this consciousness be expressed... (T)

We are trying to get from a third density concept to a fourth density concept where there is no

physicality, per se. At fourth density they don't have a problem with going at the speed of light and disintegrating, because it doesn't exist there...

A: Close.

Q: (T) So, for us to try and think of this in third density...

A: Variable physicality is the key.

Q: (L) What makes the physicality variable?

A: Awareness of link between consciousness and matter.

Q: (L) What is the link between consciousness and matter?

A: Illusion.

Q: (L) What is the nature of the illusion? (T) That there isn't any connection between consciousness and matter. It is only an illusion

that there is. It is part of the

third density...

A: No. Illusion is that there is not.

Q: (L) The illusion is that there is no link between consciousness and matter.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) The illusion is that there is not a link. In third density... (L) I got

it! (T) Don't disappear on me now! [Laughter] The relationship is that consciousness is matter.

A: Close. What about vice versa?

Q: (L) Just reverse everything. Light is gravity. Optics are atomic particles, matter is anti-matter... just reverse everything to understand the next level... it can't be

that easy. (J) Wait a second: gravity equals light, atomic particles equals optics, anti-matter equals matter? It is all about balance. (L) And the answer must always be zero.

A: And zero is infinity.

Q: (L) So, you are saying that it is not that there is a link, the illusion is that there is separation. There is no difference, they are the same?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) If you warp space/time you travel by bringing your destination

to you. (L) Or, you can reverse that and understand that there is no distance between us and,

say, Alpha Centauri, it is the alteration of perception that turns the axis and creates the illusion of distance.

A: Now, all you need is the "technology."

Q: (T) The technology is being developed right now. (J) The technology has probably already been developed, it is just suppressed.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I have a very strange sense that this interaction has ramifications?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) A hint?

A: We could but won't at this "time."

Q: (T) Are these major ramifications?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there anything further for this evening? (T) Do we need to impart anything further to ourselves?

A: No.

Q: (L) Then we will say thank you and good-night.

A: Good night.

May 31, 1995 F***, Laura, SV

Q: Hello.

A: Hello. S*** Vitale!

Q: (L) I have been feeling that the group, as a whole, is under attack. What can we do about it?

A: Will work itself out. Power struggles within groups are quite natural at level three STS.

Q: (L) Well, I don't know what they mean by "power struggles." I just know that I feel uneasy and a tension in the air. What power is there to struggle for? We are all just who we are. (SV) You don't need to worry about it and get yourself into a frantic state! (L) Well, it seems that we are all being confronted with some of the lines we have drawn in the sands of life and all the things we think of as "musts" or "shoulds" or "ought tos," our internal parent self, so to speak are having to be dealt with. I think that maybe what we need to look at is that lines don't need to be drawn. We just all need to do what is in front of us to be done and not try to control each other or decide what is best for each other and just be accepting.

A: All will settle like sand in a jar of water.

Q: (L) That is interesting. I used the idea of lines in the sand and the you use the analogy of sand shaken up in water. Is it a good idea to not print up or send out

any more brochures? I was very upset by the giving out of the information with the names not altered or deleted.

A: It was not JR in charge of that.

Q: (L) Who was in charge of that?

A: Open. Do not assume that was a negative decision.

Q: (L) So, this is ultimately beneficial?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) So, this was a protective measure or device?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Approximately how long before this tension in the group will go away?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) And there is nothing we can do to help?

A: Not issue.

Q: (L) What is the issue?

A: Let it be.

Q: (SV) Quit worrying. (L) Okay, I will. Next question. Roger Santilli called me about Reiki for his eyes. He said he was diagnosed with macular degeneration. Is this the correct diagnosis?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the cause of this?

A: Genetic.

Q: (L) Is there anything that can be done to halt or reverse it?

A: Open.

Q: (SV) Will the Cayce files help in this?

A: Cannot hurt.

Q: (L) Why can you not give us some sort of information to help out here?

A: Level one karmic situation.

Q: (L) Will Reiki help this?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is there anything else that you can give us on this?

A: If so, you will discover it an another point in space time.

Q: (L) Michael Lindemann gave a very interesting talk on the subject of angels. Apparently there are a lot of people seeing and claiming to interact with angels. Can you tell us about angels?

A: Be specific.

Q: (L) Are there such things as angels?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are angels as they have been described: very tall, beautiful beings with wings or whatever?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who are the angels?

A: Refer to the transcript.

Q: (L) I don't think we have ever mentioned angels in the transcript.

A: Not by name. See the second session. [The Zendar or Zindar Council?]

Q: (SV) There is a book out called "Mary's Message to the World" by Ann Kirkwood. Is this book a transmission from the Virgin Mary?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who is this transmission from?

A: Various thought centers.

Q: (L) Why do these thought centers identify themselves as the Virgin Mary?

A: For purposes of familiarity.

Q: (L) Are these thought centers STS or STO?

A: Open. Discover by studying previously given information. You should review the material regularly, not just to familiarize yourselves with data, but also to learn by piecing together thought pattern segments!

Q: (L) If I remember correctly, there have been numerous presentations of the Virgin Mary put forward for disinformation purposes by the STS groups. Is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Have there also been presentations of the Virgin Mary put forward by the STO groups?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, depending upon the results, and the teaching, that would be what would enable one to determine whether it is STO or STS?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Is there some other measuring stick that we can use to determine whether teachings are correct or incorrect?

A: Wisdom by way of instincts; all there is -- is lessons.

Q: (SV) I was thinking about that earlier today. If you are under attack, how do you know if your instincts are correct? (L) Are instincts different from emotions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How can you tell the difference between instinctive knowledge and emotional reactions?

A: Emotions involve wishful thinking, instincts are "gut feelings," psychic in nature, and are stronger. When it is wishful thinking, there is always psychic instinct seeping through which you can access if you use reason and examine your lessons of the past.

Q: (L) Well, for example, the lady at the MUFON meeting on Saturday, her response to TR's comments on channeled material as

being STS, was that we were

focusing on the darkness, or negativity, and that people who focus on darkness or negativity experience same. Could you comment on this please?

A: What do your instincts tell you?

Q: (L) My instincts tell me that she is wanting to believe so strongly and emotionally, that the aliens who have been abducting her are good guys, and that somehow

she is so laden with an internal guilt complex that she believes that she deserves that kind of treatment, and that anything that is to the contrary, she rejects as wrong and evil.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) And, furthermore, it occurred to me that a person who really focuses on the darkness with the intention of participation is someone who moves away from the light and goes into the darkness, whereas someone who focuses on the darkness with the intention of diminishing it, keeps the light close to their back, and uses it to energize their own light so that they can illuminate the darkness. Is that correct?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) And, that someone who only looks at light, has their back turned to the darkness, not only are they blinded by the light, but they are also casting a shadow

behind them.

A: "The Emperor is wearing new clothes."

Q: (L) Am I the one who is thinking the Emperor is wearing new clothes? (F) I would think that anyone who is hung up on the idea that there is nothing but light as

long as you are willing to only see light is believing that the Emperor is wearing new clothes. (L) Is F*** correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) On Saturday I also met N. M. and her husband. They wanted us to take the session over to their house because they don't smoke and are apparently not willing to submit to our environment. My instinctive reaction to that was "no, forget it." Since that time, I have had other gut reactions to that, that there was some sort of "power play" going on there.

A: Open.

Q: (L) Would it be alright for us to take the session over to these people's house?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Well, I don't want to and F*** doesn't want to. (SV) Well, all of us smoke. It wouldn't make sense to go somewhere that we can't smoke and be put outside like something dirty. (L) Yeah! We couldn't indulge our nasty

habits and be dirty and messy and play! Nah! Forget that! (L) In my aura photograph, there is a patch of green on my chest. In Cayce's book on the subject, he says that light greens represent falsehood. I am very concerned about this.

A: Worry not.

Q: (SV) Well, in your case, it is a deep green next to a clear yellow, not a pastel or pale green. Maybe you need to eat more fruit!

A: Worry not, you know who and what you are, remember, instinct!!

Q: (L) Well, F*** had a very beautiful aura. Why are others not more positive toward this knowledge?

A: Jealousy.

Q: (L) Well, that was pretty plain. What are others jealous of?

A: Power struggle.

Q: (L) Why are people jealous of us and why do they want to try to control us?

A: Fear being left behind.

Q: (L) Well, nobody is going to be left behind unless they make themselves disagreeable. (SV) Well, I dreamed that we all need to wash our dirty laundry, so I got up and put a load in! [Laughter] (L) Was J*** W*** correct that a person can change their aura by just thinking about it?

A: No.

Q: (SV) It is what you are! (L) Our ability to see or perceive, blue, according to some researchers, is very recent. Natives who live on the Blue Nile describe it as

brown, Homer described the Mediterranean as the "Wine dark sea,"

and Aristotle said there were only three colors in the rainbow: red, yellow and green. Is this true, that the human race, in general, has only recently become able to see blue?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this a reflection of the spirituality of the color blue?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Obviously there are colors beyond blue, and as we attain greater spirituality, we will be able to see them as well, is this true?

A: Yes.

Q: (SV) When you look at a rainbow you can see a shimmer or haze on either side. (L) Could it be that as a result of constant straining to

see at higher

frequencies, some people's eyes suffer?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Could this be a problem with people in spiritual or personal development?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) I have read a number of things recently purportedly channeled by the "Great White Brotherhood." I would like to know if there is

such a thing?

A: No.

Q: (L) There is no "Great White Brotherhood?" (SV) How come Edgar Cayce talked about it?

A: Not as such.

Q: (L) What is it that they have been calling the "Great White Brotherhood?"

A: ?

Q: (L) What is the Great White Brotherhood that Cayce was referring to?

A: Various STO.

Q: (L) Do they identify themselves as the Great White Brotherhood?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (L) If they are not the "Great White Brotherhood," what are they?

A: Fourth density STO.

Q: (L) What is their purpose or work?

A: Complex, suggest you wait and see.

Q: (L) Are we going to be contacted by the Great White Brotherhood?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) What is the origin of the Anasazi tribe that lived in the cliff dwellings?

A: Nothing remarkable.

Q: (SV) I have a book on the Brotherhood... I get all kinds of things in the mail... one is from a guy who is supposed to be an extraterrestrial... I'll have to bring it...

(L) What could we use to represent 7th density as a mathematical symbol?

A: Try this: [draws figure eight on side in ellipse]

Q: (L) When you get to the point of the Big Bang, or mass disbursement, what mathematical symbol would represent that?

Plus, minus, multiply or divide?

A: NAB

Q: (L) Do you mean none of the above?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What mathematical operation would represent this?

A: You have not yet discovered.

Q: (L) What kind of mathematical operation would take place at the point of the Big Bang?

A: One continuous cycling.

Q: (L) The transition of seventh density to the density where the cycling begins is from seventh to sixth or from seventh to first?

A: Neither.

Q: (L) Does it go from seventh to all densities simultaneously?

A: Closer.

Q: (L) Can this be expressed mathematically?

A: Maybe. Access your own channel.

Q: (L) What is my own channel?

A: You know.

Q: (L) I thought you were my channel?

A: We are group channel.

Q: (L) How can I access my own channel?

A: You have done it numerous times.

Q: (L) Was this what I was doing the other morning after Roger Santilli was here?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Am I correct when I say gravity is time?

A: Close.

Q: (L) And gravity is the manifestation of time as put into effect by the limitation of third density consciousness illusion?

A: Closer.

Q: (L) Can this be expressed mathematically?

A: Go for it!

Q: (L) F***, help me out here! (F) I can't help you out. You've blazed a trail into the woods all by yourself and I don't know how to find you. You have been told you can do it. This is obviously your forte. They told you to go for it. What do you want, a shortcut? (L) I want the formula! (SV) What about the thrill of discovery? (L) What about the agony of defeat. (SV) The agony of defeat... (L) That's what you get

after shopping all day! [Laughter] (L) I want it so bad! I don't feel capable! (F) Of course you are! (SV) If you can think of the question you can access the answer.

A: Time to say goodnight!

Q: (L) Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

June 3, 1995 F***, Laura, TR and JR, Tom French, C. D., SV

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (T) I'm running on low energy. (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Sorrillora.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We have guests this evening; this is Tom and C***.

A: Hello Tom and C***.

Q: (L) Tom has a question.

A: Surely.

Q: (TF) What happened to my grandfather's watch?

A: Which one?

Q: (L) Which grandfather? (TF) Paternal. (L) Okay, what happened to Tom's paternal grandfather's gold pocket watch?

A: Under water.

Q: (T) Under what water?

A: It is clear with some silt or sand.

Q: (TF) What is that? (L) I don't think you are going to get a name because that is an artificial designation.

A: Visual reference. Shines in the sunlight, slipped off when

attention was distracted.

Q: (TF) Did it slip off by itself or did someone take it?

A: Rubbed metal surface.

Q: (TF) Where was my father at the time?

A: At church.

Q: (L) Does that make any sense? (TF) Well, maybe. (T) Do you know where the watch is? (TF) No. (SV) Find out where he went to church and see if there is any water around there. (L) Maybe his father was nowhere near at the time. (TF) My father never went to church; he was an atheist. Did my father have anything to do with the disappearance?

A: No.

Q: (T) Was his father at church? You say his father was at church; Tom says his father didn't go to church. Why was his father at church?

A: Not only reason one goes to a church, think!

Q: (J) It might have been a meeting of some kind... (T) A wedding; a funeral... (TF) You're right. It's not that he never set foot inside a church. (F) He's not that much of an atheist! (T) Especially weddings; there's food after weddings! (TF) Okay, well, one more and then I'll be quiet! Was the watch lost or was it taken?

A: Lost.

Q: (L) Has this bugged you a long time? (TF) Not too long. A while.

(L) I have a question to ask about Tom. Tom had a dream that he shared with me, and I think

he wouldn't mind sharing it with the group. Tom? (TF) In the dream I am on an ocean liner. There are other people on board the ship, but I am not talking to them.

I'm not with my friends or family. I am by myself. I among all these people, but I am not with them. It is a long journey. I walk back and forth on deck. Finally we come to a city, a major city, a seaport. I get off the ship; I walk through the city; I walk through the center of the city to the outskirts, into the countryside.

The countryside is red; reddish all around. The streets are no longer paved; now they are dirt, red dirt. I come to a big house with a white picket fence under the shadow of a mountain. I know that I am supposed to be in this house. I go inside the house, there are other people there. Again, I am not talking with them when I first get there, and as the days begin to pass I do begin to talk to them and they begin to talk to me. I begin to feel better.

Suddenly, in the dream, I realize that when I was first walking through the city toward the house, I was a dog; in the early days when I had first been in the house, I was being transformed into a human being, and that all the other people in the house were once

animals; and that that was why we were at the house, to learn how to become a human being. It had something to do with the power of the mountain. (L) Now, the question I have is: is there some significance to this dream that you can comment on?

A: Not of great significance in a psychic sense, merely a reflection of the subject's awareness of metamorphosis within his own life path.

Q: (L) Well, that was Tom's interpretation and it blew my theory all to hell! (T) What was your theory? (L) Well, I was just sure he was an alien and he came to

Earth on this big ship from the Dog Star, Sirius... (J) To Georgia!!

[Laughter] I liked my interpretation better! (T) Make for a heck of a book! (SV) She's been watching too many of those UFO videos!

A: Active imagination!

Q: (L) Well, I got told! Now, our questions. Why did the Incas and other South American cultures create their cultural environment in mountainous areas where

they were forced to terrace to grow food, whereas the European culture developed on level terrain, mined in the mountains... (T) And a lot of them starved

because they didn't use the mountains correctly...

A: Mountains were of a different nature in two cases.

Q: (L) So, the mountainous terrain was more fertile in one area than the other; is that the point we are getting at here?

A: Bingo!

Q: (J) That was what I thought. (T) Did the Europeans try terrace farming?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why? (T) Yeah, they built aqueducts, why not terraces?

A: Why should they try something unnecessary?

Q: (T) Why was it unnecessary? (L) No, we know that. They had plenty of arable land that was flat. Why was it necessary in South America? (J) Because they didn't. They had to use what they had.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Works for me! (L) It was said in a previous transmission that the area around my house was a "multiple reality station." Is this because of our activities, or is this a pre-existing condition of this house and general location?

A: Two questions.

Q: (L) Is this because of our activities?

A: Partially.

Q: (L) Is it also a pre-existing condition of this area?

A: In a roundabout way.

Q: (L) Does this have anything to do with the purported tunnel beneath the house?

A: Ditto last response.

Q: (L) Okay, you say "in a roundabout way." What is the roundabout way? What is the relationship?

A: Crustal energy flow patterns.

Q: (T**) What is crustal energy?

A: Self-explanatory.

Q: (T) Okay, it's the energy that is flowing through the crust we are talking about, or the energy the crust is making... we are talking plate tectonics here? (J) Yes, plate tectonics?

A: Too many comments.

Q: (T) Are we talking plate tectonics?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are we talking about electromagnetism?

A: Close.

Q: (T) How close to electromagnetism? (L) How close can you get?

(T) Right! [Laughter]

A: Related.

Q: (L) Okay, is this an energy flow pattern that is significantly different at this point in space/time as opposed to, say... (J) Our house?

A: Not correct concept.

Q: (J) It's not related to space and time?

A: You are getting "colder."

Q: (L) It is not related to space/time. Is it related to a grid work of energy?

A: Not grid work, more like "halo."

Q: (T) A corona? (L) Like an aura? (J) Is it like an aura?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) The planet's aura?

A: Variations within flow.

Q: (L) Is this particular location beneficial to my residence here?

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) Is it particularly beneficial in terms of this kind of work?

A: Can be.

Q: (J) It is obviously not detrimental. (T) Can it be detrimental?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In what way? (J) Yes, how is it detrimental?

A: 64000 dollar question!

Q: (T) Now, since we hit the 64,000 dollar question, are you going to

give us the 64,000 dollar answer? (L) Why could it be detrimental?

Is it because it could be

detrimental if a person is following the STO pathway?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Could it be detrimental to one following the STS pathway?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Okay, the energy flow pattern can be detrimental or

beneficial. It's just energy, not positive or negative.

A: This is more complex than your queries allow.

Q: (L) In other words, our questions are not complex enough to get

the answer?

A: You are "rushing it" due to company present, now please relax and just behave as always.

Q: (J) She's trying to show off! (L) I am not! (SV) That's what they said! (L) That's not what they said, and I am not the only one asking questions. (T) Let's start

over with something simple. We are talking about the aura or something similar. The planet's aura.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Okay. We are focusing on this site here in relation to the energy of the planet.

A: Okay.

Q: (T) You have indicated that there is some kind of a correlation between the location and the energy in the planet. The energy in the planet is all the way around the planet and is affected by the planet and everything that goes on around the planet, in the planet, on top of the planet and all over the place. We are one location.

As this energy ebbs and flows along it influences the work we are doing here. Am I on track here?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Okay. So, the crustal energy flow patterns, if they ebb, we lose power... we need to draw more power in order to keep the connection?

A: ?

Q: (T) I don't even know what I said! (L) Try it this way. We are talking about an aura. In an aura system in the physical body, it can sometimes reflect both the spiritual and physical state of the person. Is this location similar to a chakra?

A: If you prefer or other.

Q: (L) Similar to a chakra?

A: These are all merely labels.

Q: (L) Okay, so it is like an energy vortex?

A: Okay...

Q: (L) An energy vortex in the body, a chakra in the body, is a place where the body energy interfaces with the universe. Tell us about chakras, Susan. (SV) There are all different kinds. There are the seven major chakras, the ones in the palms, almost every joint in the body has a chakra... (T) What do they do? (L) An interface point? (SV) Yes. (L) Is this what we are talking about here? An interface between this density and other densities?

A: First of all, "chakras" are a little understood and non-proven phenomenon. Now, it just so happens they do exist, but in different form than reported by many in the so called "psychic" community. So you see, you have opened yet another "can of worms."

Q: (L) Well, Worms Are Us! I knew that question would last all night!

Why did I ask it? (SV) Well, let's go for it! (L) Okay, first worm... (T)

Worm One... (J)

Worm One... (L) ...what, exactly, is a chakra?

A: An energy field that merges density one, two, three or four with five.

Q: (T) A focus point that merges densities to fifth density contemplation level?

A: Close.

Q: (T) What purpose do we merge to the contemplation level through the chakras?

A: You are all connected with level five on a short wave cycle, reference text.

Q: (L) Does each chakra relate to a color as we have been told?

A: In a sense, but not primary issue.

Q: (L) What is the primary issue?

A: The connection with physical imprint locator.

Q: (L) So, that has to do with this area right here? Are we back to the house?

A: On a physical body, density levels one through four.

Q: (L) So, we are sitting in the middle of a giant chakra, the navel of the world! (J) Better than the armpit of the world.

A: What are you speaking of?

Q: (T) Tallahassee, the armpit of the world! (L) I was just joking, we are not in the navel of the world. We are in a chakra... (T) In order to

be at this location...

(L) ...is that it?

A: You are drifting and there is much too much thought fragmentation tonight.

Q: (L) Okay. (J) I am wondering if it is related to the storm? (L) Let's take a break. Break

Q: (L) We have a real serious dude tonight. He's not letting us play!

(SV) I wonder if there are seven major chakras in the same place as described by others. (L)

Okay, we're back.

A: Back?

Q: (L) Well, we really didn't leave, you know. (J) Yeah, we went for a walk! (L) SV wants to know if there are seven major chakras related to the physical body

as has been taught by many sources?

A: It varies according to individuals.

Q: (SV) You mean some people have more chakras than others?

A: Name a "chakra."

Q: (L) Is there a base chakra, the root chakra?

A: We asked you to name one.

Q: (L) Well, we named one. (SV) There's the heart chakra, the third eye, I don't know the Hindu names for them... (L) Name a person?

A: No.

Q: (SV) The lady who wrote "Hands of Light" said that when she does healings, spirit guides...

A: What happens to those who have major body parts missing?

Q: (J) Oooh! (SV) But the etheric field is still there! They have proven that with Kirlian photography...

A: Is that the same thing?

Q: (L) Well, is that which is photographed by Kirlian photography the same thing that makes up the chakras? (SV) Well, you would have the seven major ones... you can't live without a head and torso... (L) What happens when you have organs, the glands related to the chakras, taken out. Women have hysterectomies all the time...

A: Good question!

Q: (SV) But the energy's still there even though the body parts are gone! That's what I have been taught.

A: Who says?

Q: (SV) Do you want to know the names of my instructors?

A: All we are trying to point out to you, is that you are delving into an area where purported fact is not proven, and the entire subject is only slightly understood at your level. It is better to get facts before proclaiming knowledge, lest you make serious mistakes!

Q: (SV) But what about what Barbara Marciniak said about the chakras... she talked about 12 chakras, seven internal and five external? Was Barbara onto

something?

A: Vague.

Q: (T) It was not what Barbara was onto, it was the information she was being given. (L) Was the information Barbara was given as far as the chakras, correct as far as it went?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Well, there's a clue. (T) It better be, we gave it to her. (J) True.

(T) If they said no... (J) ...we are in a lot of trouble. We had better find something else to do on Saturday night. (L) We could bowl.

Canasta, anyone? This would make a great card table. (J) Bridge?

(L) I don't know how everyone else feels about it, but

maybe we should just read Marciniak on this one for now and drop

the subject. (T) They have been saying that the chakras as they

have been taught may not be

entirely accurate. The information about these energy points is that

they do not exist as they have been laid out by others, but that they exist in different people in

different places because of the way the energy flows in each

individual. They don't always exist in the same place just as the

energy vortexes on the planet fluctuate

and change. So, within the person the energy changes and

fluctuates... (J) Do the chakras move around?

A: They may.

Q: (T) Do different people have different numbers of chakras?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, the whole idea of chakra work, not to take anything away from what SV has been doing, is very much incorrect as it is laid out?

A: Maybe.

Q: (SV) Okay, if you sensitize your hands, could you pick up on this energy on the body? Could you detect the chakras?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Will Reiki allow you to find the chakras as they move about?

A: Maybe.

Q: (SV) What about Therapeutic Touch?

A: Maybe.

Q: (SV) I guess maybe I had better find out. (L) How does all of this relate to this house and what we are doing here? (T) We are working on a larger scale now.

(L) Does this house have something to do with connecting up chakras in our bodies?

A: You are drifting again.

Q: (T) Is it that this energy will move just like the energy in a body will move. We are working at this point because, at this time, this is where the localized energy is in this area, but that this is going to be moving?

A: Again, you have touched upon a group of subjects that require massive study to accurately explain.

Q: (J) Does this mean that we have to study and learn more before we can even discuss this with you?

A: Close.

Q: (SV) Would Edgar Cayce's material be a good place to start?

A: This is a good place to start, but it will take much "time" and effort.

Q: (L) Are you suggesting that perhaps this is a subject that we don't need to go into?

A: Up to you.

Q: (J) At this point, we don't have enough understanding. (T) Is it something important that we should be looking into?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Let's go onto something else that is more simple. The other night the children saw some lights in the sky. I went out to see what they were talking about and

at that point there were no moving lights, but there was a single, pulsating, red light about ten degrees to the right of Jupiter. My initial reaction to it was that it was

atmospheric twinkle of a large red star or the planet Mars. There was nothing there the following night. What was it the children saw?

A: Children saw planes and a helicopter.

Q: (L) Well, what was it I saw when I saw this red, pulsating light which did not move for quite some time?

A: Mars.

Q: (L) It was not Mars because it wasn't there the next night.

A: Clouds.

Q: (T) Yeah, there were clouds on Mars that night. (J) Well, lets move on. (L) Well, I thought it was Mars. (J) You were right.

A: You were right.

Q: (J) That's what I just said. (L) Now, we want to know if there is any correlation between movement of UFOs and weather patterns...

(J) Specifically, thunderstorms.

A: Correlation?

Q: (L) Okay, can UFOs not fly during thunderstorms, or electrical storms?

A: Incorrect.

Q: (L) Okay, they can fly during thunderstorms?

A: Yes. But "fly" is improper term.

Q: (L) Okay, what do they do during thunderstorms if they don't fly?

(J) They bob and weave! (SV) They are projections, aren't they? (J)

Yeah, I don't think they

are actually here, down in the atmosphere, anyway.

A: Operate.

Q: (T) Well, the real question is: does the thunderstorm interfere in the EM flow between densities?

A: Can.

Q: (L) Can thunderstorms interfere with their projection ability?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do thunderstorms or electrical activity inhibit them?

A: Ionization.

Q: (T) Is the fact that there are very few abduction cases, at least I read about, and I've read quite a few of them, during thunderstorms, have to do with the thunderstorm interfering with the EM, so that the abduction would be much harder to do, therefore they don't bother doing it?

A: No.

Q: (T) Can abductions take place during thunderstorms?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there a possibility that thunderstorms possibly enhance this activity?

A: No.

Q: (T) So third density EM disturbances don't disturb fourth density?

A: Can.

Q: (J) Can they control it. (T) Well, I haven't read very many things about abductions during storms. (L) Well, I have read about a few, enough to break it as a rule. (T) Is there some reason that it isn't happening as often during thunderstorms? (J) They don't want to get wet.

A: Can you drive a car during the rain?

Q: (J) Yes, but if it is raining really hard, you avoid it. (L) Is there any particular reason why more abductions and UFO sightings occur at

night?

A: Not correct.

Q: (L) So, you mean there is as much activity in the daytime as there is at night?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, that blew that theory. Is it true that the vastness of space is an illusion of our units of space time?

A: Too complex for simple response.

Q: (L) Oh dear. (J) We're just way over our heads tonight, aren't we.

(L) Well, let's try this one...

A: Trying too hard to carve impression.

Q: (L) Not really. We want to ask these questions...

A: Yes, really!

Q: (T) Do you have anything to impart to us? (L) Yes, you have the floor. (T) Or the table... (J) Or the walls, or the ceiling...

A: Just ask more simple answers instead of trying to solve major riddles in one session.

Q: (T) Here's an easy one: is the EM wave still circling the Earth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I don't want to ask simple questions. (J) Is this affecting the recent tropical storm? (T) Yeah, is the EM wave part of the reason for the storm out here in the

Gulf?

A: Close.

Q: (L) I don't think I have any simple questions... (J) What are the Marfa lights?

A: Window to this dimension leaves static.

Q: (T) Is there a window to this dimension... (L) In Marfa?

A: Many windows on Earth.

Q: (J) Is there any correlation between the Marfa lights and the proximity to Carlsbad caverns?

A: Try getting up close to Marfa lights!

Q: (J) Yeah, I know, you can't. As soon as you walk up close, they disappear. (L) How do they know you are walking up to them?

A: Not proper concept.

Q: (L) What is the proper concept? (T) What happens if you get close to them?

A: They appear at other location.

Q: (J) Does the EM from your body repel the light?

A: It is visual reality representation only.

Q: (J) So, they are not really there, you just think you see them?

A: Close.

Q: (T) How close do you have to get to them for something to happen?

A: No.

Q: (T) You don't have to get close to them? Well, you don't have to get close to them, they're just a residue. (J) Are they a refraction of something that is going on

someplace else? (T) How far...

A: Close.

Q: (T) They are a refraction of something that is going on someplace

else? (L) So, when you get close, you can no longer see them

because... (J) ...the angle is

wrong. Where are they actually happening, if not there?

A: Somewhere else from viewer.

Q: (J) Thanks! We got that. (T) On the surface or underground?

A: Review two answers past.

Q: (J) Are you referring to the visual reality representation?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) So, they don't really exist in third density?

A: Close.

Q: (J) Are they like a bleed through?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) But the event is not happening where you see the lights...

where the observer sees the lights?

A: TR, pay attention!

Q: (J) He's tired tonight. (L) Okay. Let's ditch that one, then. Now,

the general scientific opinion is that the major dying of dinosaurs

occurred 65 million years ago.

You have given us the figure 27 million years ago. Can you explain

the discrepancy?

A: Radio carbon dating is not exact science.

Q: (J) They have said that before. (L) So, you are going to stick with your 27 million?

A: Stick?

Q: (L) We must have somebody who is really on the outer fringes here! (J) Yeah, lighten up!

A: Same could be said for all present!

Q: (J) Same to you, fella! (L) Let's see if I have another fairly simple question here... (J) Don't mean to be testy tonight... (SV) Blame it on the weather. (L) I want

to ask my TDARM questions because poor old Roger really stirred my brain... (F) Did he give you those questions? (L) No, but my brain was stimulated and I

thought of them and if we could get some answers, it might help his theory a lot. Well, we will ditch them. Maybe Tom and C*** have another question... (C)

When are we going to finish this project?

A: Question should be "if," not when.

Q: (TF) Oh great! Thanks, C***! I'm going to have this hanging over me now!

A: Seems to be struggle within organization!

Q: (L) Is there? Are you getting a hassle about it? (TF) Not from the people that count. But, it's a political organization like any other.

[Laughter] She can do this

because she doesn't have to write this thing! (L) Is there anything you can tell Tom to help make it easier?

A: Tom's future lies in independent career.

Q: [Laughter] (J) Just what he wanted to hear! (TF) I may be fired!

(L) No, I don't think that's what it means!

A: No.

Q: (L) See, you're not going to be fired!

A: Writing is your "calling" but as author, not journalist, your publication has so far survived being absorbed by the Consortium, but only barely, and that may not be true in the near future!

Q: (L) You do know what the consortium is? (TF) Are they referring to R. B.?

A: This is but one portal.

Q: (L) I guess that means they can get in that way or another way. Well...

A: You would not appreciate the changing atmosphere that would accompany a "buy out."

Q: [Laughter] (TF) That is an understatement. (J) That means that this project would be their property and you wouldn't be able to use it.

A: There is much more to the puzzle than what appears on the surface!!!!

Q: (TF) See what you started with your question! (T) It's all your

fault, C***! (C) I didn't even ask about the photos! (T) That's Pulitzer stuff, there!

A: Photos can "disappear!"

Q: (J) Oh great! Oh great! (T) We are moving into the warning stuff, now.

A: Do you remember the curriculum at journalism school, Tom?

Q: (L) I'm sure he does! What's the point?

A: Question is for Tom.

Q: (TF) Sure, why?

A: Do you suppose there may have been any propaganda?

Q: (TF) I guess that depends on whose point of view. (T) That's always true.

A: Yours.

Q: (J) Yeah, what was your point of view? (TF) This is not facetious, but the only propaganda I remember was IU basketball! [Laughter]

A: Not being aware is a symptom of successful methodology... beware!

Q: (L) I guess that not being aware that you are being propagandized is a symptom of good propaganda! (TF) Yeah, that would be great propaganda! (L) So, what's your point here?

A: You will soon become disillusioned by events soon to take place.

This is good, because it will represent an awakening on your part, as you are a genuine and

good hearted and honest soul.

Q: (J) That's nice! (TF) Whose class had propaganda?

A: Not point, was not class, was general direction of program, which is symptomatic of a much bigger issue.

Q: (C) What events are soon to take place?

A: Take over of employer is imminent!

Q: (T) Whose taking over? (L) They said the Consortium. (T) Are we talking about the overall, total media? (J) Is it just the St. Pete Times or... (T) ...that one they haven't got hold of yet... (L) Publish in a hurry...

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Yes, what? (T) Either publish in a hurry or go for the book and forget the series. (TF) Don't say that in front of C***! (T) Her pictures can go in your book. (TF) Don't say that in front of C***! [Laughter] You can't publish color if it's in a book. (C) If they are in a book they are bad reproductions. (T) Sorry...

A: Your instincts as a reporter are to uncover hidden truths, but beware that you have been trained to uncover only some types of "truth," and not others.

Q: (TF) I want to ask one more question about the watch. Which state of the Union is the body of water located where the watch is?

A: Do not know, as we access visual reference only, and cannot determine artificially designated borders in this instance. If watch were lost next to road sign, for

example, it might be different!

Q: (TF) Is the area around the body of water flat or mountainous?

A: Appears to be "broken."

Q: (L) The area appears to be broken?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Rough terrain? (TF) Why was my father in church?

A: Open.

Q: (TF) Was it a ceremony involving one of his children?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Maybe is a better answer than "open." (L) JR, tell Tom about

your M*** S*** thing. (J) God, I can't believe you remembered that

name! (L) I remember everything I type after I type it! (J) That's

amazing. Yeah, I had a little thing that I wanted the Cassiopaeans to

answer for me, and they had a real hard time visualizing it for me...

they just kind of focus in on... (L) No, they visualized it extremely

well; they saw you in a basement with your friends with candles and

they described it as some sort of ritual activity. JR wanted them to

tell what she was doing... (J) Actually, I wanted them to repeat a

phrase... we were doing, I guess, some sort of black magic, trying to

put the whammy on a biology teacher that nobody liked... [Laughter]

(L) JR has a past... (T) The thing is, with the channel, they see what

we see, they know what we know... what's in your mind and

subconscious... (L) ...or what you saw... (T) Anything that is not

within the channel itself, they cannot pick up... (L) Oh, no! They have come through with tons of stuff that's not in this room or in anybody's mind in here!

(TF) If they only know what's in ya'll's mind, how can you ask questions about Jesus... how could that be within... (L) I think what they do is focus on a point in space/time that they access like a computer, but that all of the artificial constructions that we have created to separate and define are like Greek to them. (J) Well, time is definitely something that man has created because we live on a planet that has days and nights and the passage of seasons. If we lived on a planet that did not have days and nights and passing seasons, we would not have the concept of time. (F) Or, if you were floating around in space... (J) ...then you wouldn't have up or down either...

(L) The other night I was looking for a bottle of ear drops. We asked the Cassiopaeans where they were. They said: in the bedroom, drawer, white cloth and symbols. Well, I found them in a make-up bag on top of the drawer, the bag being lined with white cloth. And, what is make-up but "symbols?" (F) That's interesting because I had forgotten about that. (L) Yes, it is strange what is accessed and how it is represented. Tom, do you think there are going to be changes at the Times? (TF) No. (L) Well, you might want to consider getting this thing finished as soon as possible anyway...

A: Will be a "take-over," count on it!

Q: (TF) I guess there could be different kinds of take-overs. (J)

Yeah. It could be just a change in management. (L) Okay, C***, do you have any other

questions? [Laughter] (C) I'm thinking. (L) Now that you opened that can of worms... (J) Worms are Us! (TF) I didn't mean to monopolize this session... (J) You

didn't. Don't worry about it! (T) Not at all! (L*****) [just coming in the room] What was the question and what was the answer? (L) It was a whole series of them.

C***** asked a question that opened a whole can of worms. (TF)

Bottom line is: I have to write quickly! (L) Yes, worms came squirming out all over the place. (J)

Changes, take-overs... change of atmosphere... (L) What would you do if that happened? (TF) I don't know... you just have to roll with the punches. (L) Okay,

they don't want me to ask any of my time travel questions... (T) I am at zero energy level tonight... (L) That must be what our problem is.

TR is over there zoning out on us. (TF) What do you mean "what your problem is?" (L) Well, when any one of us has low energy, it limits the reception. (J) Why is TR's energy is so low tonight?

A: Has virus.

Q: (SV) Don't breathe this way! (T) Ebola is here! (L) I was curious about the kamikaze virus I had the other day. It made me think about virii in general. Since

virii don't have DNA, is it possible that they could be used to modify DNA?

A: No.

Q: (J) Well, that's good. (TF) They don't have DNA? Do they have RNA? (L) Well, they are missing one or the other... (J) They are cellular parasites... (SV) Are

you going to ask more about the tunnels? (L) Were there any ramifications to this virus not apparent on the surface?

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay. (J) When I got home from work the other day. I realized that I was hungry and suddenly I got the shakes and I was real dizzy. I rushed in and made

myself a peanut butter and jelly sandwich and drank a glass of milk and it seemed to calm me down. Was this because I had not eaten?

A: Low blood sugar.

Q: (J) Is that indicative of a condition that I have now?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Does that mean she has a. hypoglycemia or b. hyperinsulinism?

A: No, no.

Q: (L) Neither. Was it just a momentary low blood sugar condition from working too long without eating?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) I physically had the shakes and I was dizzy and nauseous.

(TF) What was the mmm sound in my father's dreams? (L) You're big into dreams, huh? (TF) It's a family thing!

A: Was accessing sound waves in alpha state not normally audible.

Q: (TF) Why did he find the dreams so threatening?

A: His interpretation.

Q: (L) Maybe it was something he didn't understand and it scared him. (TF) Was it related to Germany?

A: No.

Q: (TF) He had a series of dreams one summer, 1943, and it was interesting because his father, the dream analyst, could help him with it. (F) Was his father a

dream analyst? (TF) Right. The same one that lost the watch. (L)

Was there some kind of antagonism between them? (TF) Well, he was a Freudian dream analyst,

so, yes! [Laughter] Nothing more than the normal father-son stuff.

(L) Is there such a thing as normal father-son stuff? (SV) I doubt it.

(TF) That's true. (L)

Nothing on this planet is normal, or so it would seem. Well, unless somebody has a real outstanding question they just have to ask, I think we should shut down for the night.

June 6, 1995 F***, Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Stop.

Q: (L) What does that mean? (F) Don't ask me! (L) Hello!

A: Hello. Azoref from Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Who was it that said stop?

A: Static.

Q: (L) There was static?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the source of the static?

A: Not important, static always present to some degree.

Q: (L) I want to ask some fairly quick questions.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) With whom were we communicating on Saturday night?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Was there any corruption in Saturday night's session?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Well, I am not looking for a maybe. I felt somewhat offended by the atmosphere that was generated. We had guests and it was important...

A: If corrupted, came from 3rd level.

Q: (L) Can you only identify the corruption that comes from your level?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was there an element of... I don't want to lead here... my impression was that the group was in a state of tension, is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why?

A: JR was unhappy because of guests.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Not notified ahead.

Q: (L) Well, I expected JR and TR to arrive early enough to tell them and I was saving it until then as a surprise, but they came late so I just figured things could happen as they happened.

A: JR feels you should keep her "abreast."

Q: (L) Well, essentially, that is how things have been done, but, at the same time, a lot of things happen spontaneously. If it wasn't long distance, I would probably keep her more 'abreast' as you say. And, besides, I am a big girl. I don't need another mother. F*** and I have been doing what we do, more or less directed by our own inner urgings for close to four years now. I don't think we should fix it if it isn't broken!

A: No need for explanation, just answered question for you.

Q: (L) Well, I felt a little strange when I was accused by JR of "showing off" for our guests, and then the channel reflected this same attitude. What's the story here?

A: If there is strong prejudice by any member or members of level three channel participants it may cause messages to be altered at the point of reception.

Q: (L) Well, then that must be what JR feels. But, what she doesn't realize is that it was important to me for ALL of us to appear in our best light and that what we are doing to be seen as intelligent and professional. I mean, I didn't ask to be picked for the Times series. But, at the same time, I have certainly paid my dues and worked very hard for a very long time. And, F*** and I have sat here for almost four years in a dedicated and open way when no one else would bother to participate. And that is not even considering the 20 or so years before this that I have obsessively pushed for a breakthrough. I mean, it's not like I just woke up one day and said: "I think we will channel the Cassiopaeans today and go out and find a Times Reporter to write about it!" I spent a lot of time preparing questions and it seemed that whatever was making it through the "prejudiced channel" did not even want to deal with questions that were quite similar to many we have asked in the

past -- so it seems that the prejudice came through toward me in a specific way.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, if people can be so easily subjected to prejudice and emotional thinking, would that not be considered psychic attack?

A: Result of. Careful not to make hasty moves based upon events which may be transitory in nature.

Q: (L) Well, I feel like we have all been under attack...

A: Attack does not emanate from TR and JR.

Q: (L) Well, the whole session seems ruined. Even the answer about the lights in the sky was verifiably wrong. You have said that the channel is "grooved" and cannot be corrupted, yet obviously wrong answers were given, and it seems that you are saying that the attack is "through" TR and JR and the garbled emotions they are experiencing, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, even the answer about the lights in the sky. Mars is 120 degrees away from Jupiter... the answers given to Tom and C*** may have been based on this "prejudice" as you call it... Tom and C*** were upset by this, I was upset... the whole thing was very upsetting! I need some help here!

A: Patience pays!

Q: (L) Well, do F*** and I have any strong prejudices right now creating any corruption?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, what about Tom and C***'s article?

A: 20 or 30 months.

Q: (L) What about the Times being taken over?

A: Eventually will happen.

Q: (L) Is it imminent?

A: Define imminent.

Q: (L) Within twelve months?

A: Not likely, but possible.

Q: (L) What is the source of the attack on TR and JR? If their emotions are being attacked, I don't think it would be possible to get a clear answer to this question with them present...

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) What about the information about Tom's grandfather's watch?

A: Open, if concerned, suggest new session.

Q: (L) Well, that whole thing just left me with a bad taste in my mouth. V*** wants to attend soon. Is that alright?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Well, V*** has a lot of "prejudices" which could restrict the

information. Is this correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) You understand that I am trying to protect what Frank and I have worked so hard and long to achieve...

A: Of course.

Q: (L) And, I am trying to protect the integrity of the information, and I am trying to protect the reputation of the information. And, if we invite somebody who is,

for God's sake, a newspaper reporter, and somebody can come in and blow the whole session with attitude or prejudice, no matter what the source... do you see

my point here?

A: Yes. Suggest Tom and C*** attend smaller session.

Q: (L) Well, what am I going to do?

A: Follow your instincts, but strongly suggest patience, or attack is successful!!!!

Q: (L) Oh! So, this is a very subtle and concerted effort to break up the group!?!

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, even without the attack syndrome, we all have very strong personalities and there seems to be a control issue going on here too.

A: Part of attack!

Q: (L) Well, how long is this attack going to continue?

A: Open according to learning cycle length.

Q: (L) Should we temporarily suspend the sessions?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Would the attack end sooner if we do not suspend the sessions?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Would it help to end the attack if I did suspend the sessions?

A: Less likely.

Q: (L) Okay, that's the clue. We shall just carry on.

A: Yes. Goodbye.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

June 9, 1995 F*** and Laura

A: Zauto.

Q: (L) Is that your name?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I like Z names. Where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I have several questions tonight. Are you open for questions?

A: Sure.

Q: (L) The first one is: On Tuesday night, I did a spirit release on a fellow named V. M. It seemed to get a little rough. What type of entity were we dealing with?

A: STS

Q: (L) What density level?

A: Fifth.

Q: (L) Was I successful in freeing V** from this domination?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is that STS entity gone for at least this time?

A: From direct attachment.

Q: (L) Is that entity going to try to return?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Does V** have further attachments at this time?

A: Slight.

Q: (L) So, the next session it will be a cake-walk?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Will it be possible for me to release the attachments to his girl friend at a distance?

A: No.

Q: (L) Should I attempt it?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there anything about V** I should know?

A: No.

Q: (L) V**** is worried about her living situation. She was meditating and tried to send light into the apartment near her because the people there are very negative. She felt like something slammed back her. She would like to know what this was?

A: V**** seeks protection, but does not promote it.

Q: (L) Was it karmically an error to direct light into someone else's living space without their permission?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Would it have been better to just surround herself with light?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When I do the next spirit release with V**, would it be alright to have Tom and Cherie present?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) What about their "prejudices?"

A: Okay.

Q: (L) I went to the doctor for the final check-up. When can I expect a settlement and how much?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, how much?

A: Worry not, we have instructed you to have faith in such matters. Otherwise, valuable energy is wasted, and besides, "a watched pot never boils!"

Q: (L) Well, the thing about that is that I wonder if you guys were behind that whole accident thing in order to provide funds to me...

A: Maybe. So have faith!

Q: (L) It is not a lack of faith, just curiosity!

A: Which killed the cat!

Q: (L) But satisfaction brought him back!

A: Oh yeah?

Q: (L) Yeah! And, when I get satisfied I feel good all over! Is the attack still going on?

A: Most likely.

Q: (L) I read in a book about a monster called the "Beast of de Beauvan which appeared first in 1764 and was supposedly done away with in 1767. Who or what was this beast?

A: Other dimensional "window faller."

Q: (L) You mean it fell into our dimension from another through a dimensional window?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, that would explain a lot of things about it. What about the creature known as "Spring Heel Jack" who terrorized England some time ago?

A: Same.

Q: (L) What about the Mothman in West Virginia?

A: Same.

Q: (L) So, windows to other dimensions are the explanation for a whole host of strange things?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why is A*** so afraid of sleeping in her own bed lately?

A: Simple blossoming of awareness and consciousness evolvment.

Q: (L) Why is F*** so tired lately?

A: Depression.

Q: (L) Is there anything I can do to help?

A: Let it "run its course," karmic in nature.

Q: (L) Well, F*** has such a lovely aura, how can he have such icky

karma?

A: Not "icky" karma, has to do with adjustment factors.

Q: (L) As soon as he adjusts in some way, he will stop having these depressions?

A: Not point.

Q: (L) What is the point. I mean, he is suffering. It is awful to have to

spend so much time suffering.

A: Adjustment process.

Q: (L) What is he adjusting from to?

A: Not to be answered at this point.

Q: (L) Edgar Cayce said you could just stop karma at any point by opening your awareness and making a decision. Why can't Frank do that? Can anybody do

that? Can you just say: "I've had enough," and stop it?

A: No, because not usual circumstance.

Q: (L) Is F***'s karma "special" karma?

A: Subjective. Different.

Q: (L) Different from the usual. Is there any thing that he could do to make it better? Any clue? Any word of encouragement?

A: Won't change until environment does.

Q: (L) Do you mean the environment as in the whole planet, or his personal environment?

A: Former.

Q: (L) Does this mean he is going to have this until we all go to 4th density?

A: Until status quo is abridged.

Q: (L) What is the status quo?

A: Self explanatory.

Q: (L) So, it doesn't mean going into 4th density necessarily, but until the status quo of the planet is abridged, or some change occurs in the status quo?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, when some sweeping changes in the status quo of the planet occur, F*** will "come into his own?" Is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is this going to happen soon?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I couldn't help myself! Thank you so much!

A: Goodbye. [Definition of status quo: the existing state of affairs. "Temporal," perhaps? Abridged: to lessen, reduce in scope; lessen or curtail rights or authority.]

June 10, 1995 F*** Direct Channeling, Laura, SV, TR and JR

[Laura induces hypnotic trance in F***]

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: We are not a single entity; as always, that's not changed.

Q: (L) Is anyone in particular representing, or do you prefer to not designate thus?

A: Well it brings up an interesting point because in your previous sessions using the board, we've noticed that you tend to refer to us as though we were a single entity. In actuality, that is not the correct way of thinking of us. We are multiple entities in union with each other with a singular voice when communicating with you.

Q: (L) We are all gathered here this evening for this experiment to discover if we can receive information through this method as opposed to the board method. Is there anything we can do to enhance the use of this particular method?

A: Define enhance, please.

Q: (L) Is there anything we can do to make the channel more comfortable, anything to do to make the induction more effective?

A: Is it not effective at this point?

Q: (L) Yes, it seems to be effective, but if there is anything we can or should do to make it better, we would like to know what it is. Any particular induction

process that would work better than another aside from getting the numbers straight.

A: That is not necessary at this time.

Q: (L) Okay, then can we begin addressing questions?

A: Certainly.

Q: (L) The first question I have is concerning last Saturday night's session, which nobody seems to have been happy with. We would like to understand why the information seemed to be so garbled and distorted and, quite frankly, incorrect.

A: What makes you feel it was incorrect?

Q: (L) Because one of the answers was that what I was seeing outside was the planet Mars. It could not have been the planet Mars because Mars was 120 degrees away from the planet Jupiter.

A: Perhaps the question was posed in such a way as to receive that response. Suggest you check the material more closely.

Q: (L) It was also said that the children were seeing airplanes and helicopters. When I went out, what I saw was most definitely not a helicopter or an airplane and was only ten degrees away from the planet Jupiter, and was a red,

pulsating light. Can you tell me what I saw?

A: Well, if you desire to believe that what you saw was something other than any response given, that's perfectly acceptable. But, when inquiring upon such things as visual reference, one must be prepared for any and all answers.

Q: (L) That seems to be rather evasive.

A: Evasiveness may also indicate a desire to help one learn about oneself and one's environment.

Q: (L) What I saw out there was not an airplane or a helicopter; it was also not the planet Mars. Whatever it was, it was not there the following night or any night subsequent to that. Therefore, it was some sort of object that wasn't of a sort that we usually see, and it baffles me as to why it would be conducive to learning for me to...

A: May we ask a question?

Q: (L) Sure.

A: When seeking to identify visual reference, would it not be wise to be patient with the outcome of the analysis?

Q: (L) Well, sure.

A: You state that what you saw was not a plane or a helicopter. We are interested to know how you can be certain of that?

Q: (L) Because I stood and watched it for a considerable period of time and it never moved.

A: Does that indicate that it was not a helicopter?

Q: (L) Yes, because even helicopters, when they hover, there is some lateral or horizontal movement or motion, and they also have different kinds of lights on them. They don't sit there and look like a single, large, reddish orange, glowing light that pulsates .

A: Okay, well all of these various...

Q: (L) Could you speak more loudly and clearly?

A: We will try to accommodate your request, however circumstances may not make that completely possible. Remember, we are using a different mode which

requires cooperation of physical capability and other factors.

Q: (L) Okay. Do you have any further remarks to make about the session last Saturday?

A: No. If you have any questions or further comments?

Q: (L) Anybody else have any further questions about it? (T) Did Tom understand the information that you gave him last week?

A: Could you specify, please?

Q: (T) At the end of the session you spoke to Tom about his university learning and about his work and about the company that he works for and that there was a possibility of takeover in the not-too-distant future. Do you feel that Tom understood what you were talking about?

A: Tom understood the message given, but was resisting the

information, which is his prerogative.

Q: (T) What about C***? Did she understand?

A: Certainly to the extent that was necessary for her level of development.

Q: (L) Which is?

A: That is a vague question. That is difficult to answer properly, please understand, we do not mean to criticize, but objectivity is necessary for progress with these sessions. When you state a question asking if a subject's level of development is sufficient, that is subjective because who is to determine what is sufficient and what isn't? All are at different levels of development. Do you understand?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: Now, if the question is: "Is C***'s level of development relative to others present, greater or lesser," the answer would naturally be lesser. Which should not be surprising because the exposure level has been lesser. The same is true for the subject referred to as Tom French. The exposure level has been to a lesser degree there, too, so therefore, naturally, the understanding level is lower, relatively speaking.

Q: (L) In a previous session, comments were made regarding remolecularization, and you gave us a rather cryptic remark, and I quote: "learn 4th level assembly."

Could you tell us what 4th level assembly is?

A: That is a fragmented question. The response to the question you are referring to is adequate. However, turning it around and posing a question with no further

data to compare it to is not adequate. If you would, please, we ask that you build your question up more carefully. Do you understand?

Q: (L) Yes, and I don't have that particular segment of the transcript in hand so I am at a loss as to how to build the question up. (T) Is that particular subject

something that we can work with through the board, or is it too complex a set of answers for the board to handle?

A: The problem is never the method. The problem is merely caretaking in discussion, learning, or a question and answer session. For example, if one seeks an answer to a complex question, one must be patient for the absorption of information is most important and missing any part of it will cause the entire answer to be misunderstood or incomplete. Therefore, any method can be used for receiving knowledge about complicated issues, however, patience is the key, otherwise the information will not be properly absorbed.

Q: (L) We have been looking to make contact with a fourth density individual as we were advised and we would like to know if there are any specific ways or

means that we can go about seeking out this individual, and how would we recognize said individual if we found them?

A: All of that will fall into place when the situation is right for you.

Q: (T) At the time of that session you advised us that we needed to find this 4th density individual. Are you now saying that...

A: The message given was merely to prepare for eventuality.

Remember, knowledge is important because it is protection. Think of it also as a foundation for progression to further knowledge and experience. Therefore, gaining of knowledge can sometimes best be facilitated by giving information which prepares one for more important events in succession, understand?

Q: (T) I believe so. The context of that transmission was that we were under attack and it would be best to facilitate, as I understood the information, to finding this individual. Is the level of attack not that sufficient that we need an immediate intervention by this individual, but that the timing will come on its own, in the future, as we reference time, that this individual will contact us?

A: All of that statement was correct with the exception of the very last part. The individual is not necessarily going to contact you. Most important element of the experience has been the foundation that the original statement allowed. In other words, you are now prepared for the eventual

meeting of one of a 4th density STO nature, and because the information was given, you are, in fact, aware of the possibility of this occurring. Therefore, you are more on the look-out for those individuals who may fit that profile, and they are prevalent in your midst, though you were not fully aware of that prior to the information being given.

Q: (L) Are these 4th density STO individuals what is currently being talked about in many circles as "angels?"

A: Incorrect.

Q: (L) Are there, as is being talked about widely, such beings as "angels?"

A: Yes, but they are not of the 4th density.

Q: (L) What is an angel?

A: Sixth density light being in service to others.

Q: (L) Do they appear as humans?

A: May appear as a human projection.

Q: (L) Are they appearing as often as it is conjectured they are at this time period?

A: That is a vague question.

Q: (L) Is it possible for other density STS beings to appear as and project themselves as angels and to be misnamed or mistaken for angels?

A: Certainly.

Q: (L) Is this happening to a certain extent?

A: Very likely. Deception is part of any and all processes directed toward the manipulation of others for purposes of self gain. And, as we have warned, those of the 4th density service to self nature are interested solely in their own advancement, gain or condition, and will facilitate any and all processes which will further this cause including deception of the nature described.

Q: (T) Going back with the 4th density beings that we are interacting with without knowing it yet, now that we are becoming aware of it.

Can I be right in the

assumption that because they are aware of us which you indicated in that session, and what you have said so far this evening about them, that even though we may not be interacting directly with them, they are, in fact, helping us without our knowing it?

A: Who said that you are not interacting with them directly?

Q: (T) Okay, let me phrase that dif... (J) We are interact... (T) We are not aware that we are interacting with 4th density beings, we still see them as just humans because we don't know which one... (J) We don't recognize... (T) We don't recognize them yet. Can I assume that they, if necessary, they are assisting us already?

A: Think carefully, now, do you really not recognize them?

Q: (T) Well, I am trying to become more aware of the people I interact with on a daily basis.

A: Are you not more aware already?

Q: (L) What's the criteria for being a 4th density STO being? (J)

Yeah, what's the profile? You mentioned profile before.

A: It depends on what your definition of profile is.

Q: (J) Profile would be a list of criteria, a checklist, if you will. (L)

What do they look like, are they this tall, or ... (T) Do they look like that? (L) Do they have any

special abilities in manipulating 3rd density reality...

A: Perhaps so, but there may be restrictions as to use of such.

Q: (L) Why would there be restrictions? (J) 4th and 5th...

A: Service to Others orientation means service to others. Usage of unusual powers or abilities, if you will, can cause disruption to those who do not possess these powers or abilities. Also, remember, a 4th density being inhabiting 3rd density, is not inhabiting their own density level, therefore they are in, if you will, foreign territory, which requires, for many reasons which will not be completely described here, that they do not do anything that brings attention to themselves.

Q: (J) You have also said that about 4th density STOs it is difficult for them to maintain in 3rd density. (T) No, STS. (L) STS. (J) What's the difference?

A: The difference is an STO orientation tends to expand one's state of being, STS tends to contract one's state of being.

Q: (L) Are you saying that association with this kind of person can be expanding to the individuals associating with same?

A: Well, that is true, but that is not what the statement meant.

Q: (L) I know, I was just taking it a little further. And, association with

an STS... (T) Now, you say we are already interacting with these 4th density beings?

A: Statement...

Q: (J) And that we may be aware of it...

A: Statement was rather a question, do you feel that you are not interacting with 4th density STO individuals? It was a rhetorical question demanding reflection on your part. Your statements in return indicated the possibility did exist that you were. That was all.

Q: (L) Okay. The possibility does exist and this is just to make us aware and keep our eyes open. (J) Can you give us any kind of an indication of a way to recognize such beings?

A: No, what we ask you to do now is ask yourself, and you may use us as a, if you will, sounding board for your discussion, to determine how one may recognize a 4th density STO individual, which will help you to learn, which will help you to progress, and so on.

Q: (L) Would a 4th density STO being be someone who was born in this density in the normal way?

A: You are still asking a question. What we are asking you to do instead is ask yourselves, discuss and come up with the answer.

Q: (T) Well, a Service to Others Being would be someone who is, first off, in service to others. That would be a major indicator.

A: Correct. This is the correct way to go about discovering the answer to this question rather than demanding all of the answers of us. You have the capabilities to pull the answers from within. We are more than happy to assist, but our goal is to help you strengthen yourselves for future use, if you will. It all helps one to advance and progress. All there is -- is lessons. It's all learning. Therefore, the quickest, the strongest way to learn is to use your own capabilities to that end. Asking us questions is certainly permitted, and helpful, but trying to seek all of the information from this particular source, in the long run, may be detrimental. Now, if you will continue, please...

Q: (L) Well, my idea was that a STO individual would not be someone who was born in the normal way because there would be too great a risk of such an individual losing themselves in the illusion. Therefore, my thought is that a STO being would be somebody who had, maybe, some mystery about their past; or

some... (J) How would we even know that unless we were standing there when they were born or not born... (T) We have to consider what we would observe...

(L) Well, maybe they would be somebody who wouldn't talk about their childhood? (T) Not even that... in a group setting or a passing

acquaintance we would

have to be aware of how they act. How they speak. What kind of compassion they show... (J) What kind of feeling you get from them... (T) Yes, it wouldn't so

much be a physical thing as an awareness... a connection. (L) But, on the other hand the thing about feeling is that negative entities can counterfeit feelings or control your feelings and they might induce a negative feeling when you are in the presence of a positive individual just to throw you off track. That would be entirely part of the deception process, wouldn't you think? I mean, we all know... (J) It's been that way... (T) But it's something we have to learn account... that's

part of the learning process. (L) So, we can't just say that we could feel it... (T) Who have you interacted with in the last six months who was outward going, caring

giving, offering to do things, to go places, to... to... (L) Well, just the

members of this group as far as I can see and that is limited in many ways... (J) Yeah, that's

true... (T) Well, maybe one of us is the being. Maybe one of us is a fourth density being. (L) Well, don't you think we would know it? (J)

No... (T) Not really. Not if one of us is a fourth density being and has decided that it is not yet time to enter into the dialogue. (J)

Could it not even be... (T) We have to... (J) that they are not aware

of it? (T) They are aware ...remember, the Cassiopaeans told us that they are aware of us... they know about us already as a group... they know what we are doing. Maybe not all of them, but those who we need to talk with or need to know already know about us. (L) Well, in general, I have to say that most of the people I have interacted with in the last year or two have been one experience after another of...

(J) Pure STS... (L) Yeah. I mean, it has been like a learning thing for me to go and... (T) Who of those people has offered to do something

for you as opposed to taking from you? We are not looking at a whole lot of beings. We are looking at maybe one or two out of the total number that are here that are going to assist us. Or, that we can go to for assistance... (L) I can't say anybody outside the group.

I mean, there have been people who have offered to do this or that, but the price they expected me to pay was a little too high or I found out that they were not telling the truth... (J) Well, then, that is obviously... (L) I assume that people mean what they say and... (T)

Let me ask a question... do

all 4th density beings that are here on the planet at this time know that they are 4th density beings? Are they aware of who they are and what they are?

A: Well, that is an interesting question because it leads to another question: Are all 4th density STO beings of the same nature, physically, psychically, spiritually, et cetera?

Q: (J) In other words, is there a connection?

A: No, that is not the point being given. The point being given is: Are they all of the same orientation? Or is it possible that they are of different orientation?

Q: (T) Orientation... how so?

A: Physical nature, spiritual nature, psychic nature, awareness of self and destiny?

Q: (T) Just off the top of my head I would have to say that no, they would all be different because they are all different beings to begin with. (L) So, they could be

short and dark, tall and blond... (J) I don't think that physicality has anything to do with it... (T) One of the things I have always felt is that when we are dealing

with, in this case, the being we were told to be looking out for was an Orion... (L) Nordic type... (J) No, we said Nordic... (T) When you speak of Orions in New

Age and Ufology circles, they automatically flash on the Nordic type... the Aryan, blue-eyed blonde. But that is not necessarily what all Orions look like... that

would only be one manifestation. They will not all look the same...

they will not look like Semjase from the Pleiadians... they are not all going to look like Fabio, or

something because they are going to try to blend into human society

across the planet... they can't all look alike.

I had a thought that they not only would not look

all the same in that type of physical nature, but they would also look

different ages in order to blend into whatever setting they were

using. In other words, they

could be 95 years old or look 95 years old if that is where they felt

they needed to be... in finding out who they were. Am I anywhere

close to an idea here?

A: Now, the point of our response a while back was to make you

aware of the tools that you possess for discovering the answer or

answers to your question or

questions regarding awareness and identification of 4th density STO

beings in your midst, or the possibility of same. And, we have

observed that you have made

some small progress toward that end. However, one problem that

has, if you will, cropped up, is that you have now scattered or

separated into two divergent

thought patterns on the same subject. We suggest that you reorient

yourselves so that your questions, goals or objectives to be

answered are one and the same.

Q: (T) Okay. (J) Well, we started off asking are all of them aware of

state and then we went off into what do they look like and how to

recognize them... (T) Well,

physically, I believe that they would all look different in order to

blend. They can't all be the same. (SV) Would they be aware that they are a 4th density being? (J)

Yeah, that's, that's... (T) Awareness, the Cassiopaeans have indicated that the awareness may be at different levels.

A: Maybe at different levels, but, more importantly, the orientation of a 4th density STO being or beings may be of a different nature.

Q: (L) Do you mean orientation not in terms of STO versus STS, but orientation regarding what?

A: Nature of physicality, spirituality, psychic ability or awareness.

Q: (L) So, orientation means that they could be a Baptist... (T) A Moslem, catholic...

A: Incorrect...

Q: (T) Spiritual attainment levels... they may be very psychic or they may not be psychic at all...

A: No. You are on the wrong path...

Q: (L) What do you mean by orientation?

A: Nature of being, physically, spiritually, psychically...

Q: (J) They might not be human?

A: That is one possibility. But, there are many others. And, the subject matter, or the definition of subject matters can be a cross reference. For example have you not heard of the popular written work by one referred to as Ruth Montgomery, known as "Strangers Among Us."

Q: (T) Yes.

A: And what does that written work detail?

Q: (L) Isn't that the one that is about "Walk-Ins?" (J) I was just going to ask about walk-ins. (SV) No, that's different. (T) No, it's not about walk-ins. (SV) This is about aliens that are here, living amongst us... it could be the butcher, the cashier... I read it so long ago... (T) There's a series of them; she has five or six books.

A: You have the written works confused.

Q: (L) Which one is this?

A: Strangers among us refers to the phenomenon identified by Ruth Montgomery as "Walk-Ins."

Q: (L) But, you have said in previous sessions that this rarely occurs.

A: Rare is relative.

Q: (SV) Ruth Montgomery also said that sometimes walk-ins don't realize who or what they are.

A: Rare also may be transitory in nature.

Q: (J) You mean walk in and walk back out again?

A: No. Frequency is not necessarily static according to the time line, as you measure time.

Q: (T) I have not done a lot of research on walk-ins, what is the definition of a walk-in?

A: A walk-in, as described by Ruth Montgomery, is a soul that has

chosen to take over the body that was vacated by another soul that has chosen, at some level

of awareness, to depart for varying reasons. In this way, a higher level entity can enter into the body that was previously occupied by a different level entity, in the form of a soul, that is to say.

Q: (T) A fourth level soul can then enter the body of a third level?

A: Or perhaps a fourth level soul... remember, as we have described to you before, levels one through four, more appropriately density levels one through four, all involve short wave cycle recycling, or, as you refer to it, reincarnation. Because, each and every one of these density levels has a soul and a physical body marriage, as it were, in progressive life experiences. Each and every one of these density levels involves movement to the fifth level of density for contemplation during the cycling process. It is level six, which is the first level where short wave cycle recycling is no longer necessary because there is no more physical orientation. Therefore, all levels, one through four have a soul reflection of the physical body at all times when in physical state. And, therefore, reincarnation of various types, is at various points on the short wave cycle always possible, and, in fact, quite probable. Do you understand?

Q: (T) Somewhat. That's a lot to digest. (J) So, physicality is involved in levels one through four short wave recycling. (L) So, this means that a fourth density being can recycle through fifth density into a third density body?

A: That is one method that can be used, yes.

Q: (L) Can it also be that they can come directly from fourth density into a third density body, just as one of the options?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) As a walk in. (L) And either could be considered a walk in?

A: That is correct.

Q: (T) I'm going off on a tangent on what we have been discussing here... what happens to the soul that's in the body that the walk in takes over? Where does that go?

A: Most likely to the fifth level for recycling and contemplation.

Q: (T) And then returns?

A: Returns, yes.

Q: (L) So, in other words it would behoove us to get this book, reread it to get a clue here... is this advisable?

A: That, of course, is up to you.

Q: (L) We can't keep him under much longer... (T) To be aware of a fourth density being...

A: This is putting the subject under physical stress, more than in most circumstances.

Q: (T) Can any of us be put into a trance under these conditions so that you can use us as a vehicle?

A: That is certainly possible but there are varying degrees of difficulty depending on the individual being used.

Q: (T) Would I make a good relief subject?

A: Again, we ask you to please try to refrain from subjective sequence questions as it is nearly impossible for us to give adequate answers.

Q: (T) I guess it is something we would learn ourselves by trying it.

(J) That's right. (L) Okay, we'll get this book and find out what we can from there... (T) Has

anybody else encountered anyone that they have felt an infinity toward who seems to be an open and giving person? (SV) I find many people that... (J) I had an

interesting conversation today with M*** B... (T) We had an

interesting experience with B*** today... (L) I would like to ask about V*** before we wrap it up.

At any point in time, were F*** and I in any danger?

A: Please, be more specific.

Q: (L) At any point in time was there any danger of F*** or I being attacked, attached, or in any way molested by the entity that was attached to or attacking V***?

A: Well, this possibly would be a danger under normal

circumstances, however the knowledge that you have already gained through contact and communication

with us as well as your own efforts makes it less of a danger for you than perhaps most others. But, it certainly is true, that there was some interaction there which possibly could have proved to have been less than desirable in its results.

Q: (L) Is there any further attachment of that nature or of that order with this individual, V****?

A: It certainly is a possibility.

Q: (L) If I did another session with him, would it be safe to have observers who do not have the knowledge I have?

A: Well, again, we regret having to continue to answer questions with what you may believe are evasive maneuvers, but it is important to have clarity when

discussing matters such as this, and therefore, we must ask that you please try to be as specific as possible when asking the questions.

For example, when you say: "Is it safe to have observers," this implies that if there is a lack of safety present, there may be a calamity of some sort resulting from this, and then one must ask what sort of calamity is acceptable and what sort is not. This is why we ask that you please be specific. And, we are not trying to irritate you, merely trying to help.

Q: (L) Alright, specifically: Does V*** M. have another heavy duty attachment like the one we dealt with the other night?

A: It is certainly possible that the one you describe as V*** M. may indeed have entities around him that could be described as attachments.

Q: (L) And, if I do another release with him... (T) Would it be wise for her to have someone else there in case it gets out of hand again?

(J) If you feel the necessity for it, then do it...

A: Well, all we offer to this subject is that, perhaps it would be wise for more care to be taken in matters such as this when possibilities do exist for complications, than has been taken up to this point. That is probably the best way to answer that question, as we do not wish to hinder development and experience or to improperly steer experience when it is necessary for development. But, it possibly could be helpful to suggest more caution.

Q: (T) A point to be taken: now that you are aware of what could happen... (J) Exactly... (T) that you know now whats... (J) Exactly... (T) that things are getting

more intense with these spirit release sessions, especially you know that it would behoove you to have someone else there that is awake and conscious... someone, in addition... don't do it alone anymore...

(J) Yes, definitely... (T) And make sure that the person who is with you knows what is going on... (L) And that is going to be the tough

one because there are very few people who know what the heck is going on... (T) Knowledge protects... (L) I mean, the only people who have a clue in this area are the people in this room... (T) You knew this was coming by the way things had been going and this was the one that really did it. (J) It was good... (T) You need to have someone else in the room with you. (L) Is this...

A: Let us stop you right there. Do you not see how discussion, and, as we have frequently referred to it, "Networking," is an extremely valuable tool.

Q: (L) Now, it does seem to me, that through no real drive on my own part, I have been moved like a chess piece throughout my life, to the point where, at various intervals, I have interacted with spiritual entities. And each interaction has been progressively more complex than the previous interaction. And, it seems that a lot of this has led up to doing the exorcism and spirit release work. Now, during that particular session, it occurred to me that this is really kind of an unpleasant work and at the same time I understand that not many people can do it. It scares me. I am just wondering if this is something I continue doing or is it okay if I just quit!?

(T) That's up to you... (J) Up to you, Laura... (T) What we are doing here, even though the effects that have been described as the culmination of the work, its

ongoing in other places, it isn't going to happen for many years. But, the learning process had to start some time. This learning process might be very important in

the coming times... (L) You mean doing spirit release? (J) Yes... (T)

Not only the spirit release, but the channeling... to start doing this on down the road would

probably be too late... it's going to take several years to really understand what is going on and be able to handle oneself in the situations that may arise...

A: The most notable comment we have is that we are happy to see discussion progressing more freely... and what a tremendous amount of learning takes place in

interaction and sharing of ideas, notions, feelings. It does tend to advance learning and also a more grooved type of learning, and we have talked about "grooving"

before indicating a channel or a pathway which leads more clearly to a desired goal, and therefore, we are pleased to see this progress being made and hope that

our participation has helped to facilitate this process.

Q: (J) We're learning. (T) Your participation is what has made it possible for this learning. (J) I see you as a facilitator. (SV) One thing that Laura said about her

fear during the exorcism the other night. It was fear that opened V***

up to attack. If she experiences fear would this also open her up to the same sort of attack?

A: That is a vague complex of ideas...

Q: (J) She had awareness along with the fear. V*** did not have awareness and I think that is the difference. (L) I hope so. (T) The point is, you have now reached the point where you know you cannot continue doing this by yourself. (L) No. (T) The intensity is getting physically dangerous. The last thing you need is to have the cops knocking on the door or kicking the door in and finding bodies laying around! But, the work you are doing is important... it helps other people. The subject is not going to be aware of what is happening. (L) They are helpless... (T) But, the people you are going to have to involve in this from here out are going to have to be aware of what they are getting into. They have to know the level of intensity, the severity of what is going on and the implied danger. (J) Yeah and aside from the people in this room, how many know that? (T) Opening up people's subconscious and letting it out... you never know what's going to come crawling out of there. (J) Yeah... it's opening up Pandora's box every time! (T) What happens the next time you do this with a subject and the subject turns out to be an STS walk in that doesn't know what they are yet? (L) Ouch. (T) What do you do with that? You don't want to be alone with it. And, F***, in a trance state, unable to defend himself physically, and have something like that come crawling out. (L) You're right. It can't be

done like that again, but there is so much need right... I think we have to bring F*** up here. We want to thank you for your presence tonight unless you have something further to say.

A: Not unless you have further questions.

Q: (L) Well, we have plenty of questions but F*** has been down long enough and we have to bring him up. We would like you to leave some positive effects, perhaps in the form of suggestions, for his well-being.

A: We would suggest that you be aware of the fact that the subject is the channel and, as such, we are in constant communication with each other, as it were. This we have told you before, therefore, you need not worry about the course of destiny of this particular subject. Do you understand?

Q: (L) I understand, but I also am the one who watches him go through torments and I would like to see that alleviated for him as much as possible.

A: We understand your care and concern, but it may also be true that the torments are a precursor to explosive developments that would not be possible without the "torments" occurring.

Q: (T) We would like to thank you for your assistance.

A: You are most welcome.

Q: (L) We will release then. Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

June 17, 1995 F*** Direct Channeling, Laura, SV, TR and JR

Q: (L) When the connection is completed, please indicate by saying

"I am ready." [Pause] Are you ready?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, we do have questions and I think TR will start us off this evening. (T) How did FDR die?

A: Due to a cerebral hemorrhage.

Q: (T) It was a natural death, then?

A: Yes. All death is natural.

Q: (T) It was not a death contrived by someone else?

A: We don't understand the reference.

Q: (T) He wasn't assassinated in some way?

A: No.

Q: (L) What about Pope John Paul I? The pope who served for one month? Please speak as loudly and clearly as possible.

A: It is the comfort of the subject being used as channel or conduit that is the most important factor in clear speaking and increase of volume. This can be a more useful method for channeling information if all circumstances are optimal levels.

Q: (L) What else can we do for comfort?

A: Placement of object to right of subject's head is somewhat inhibiting flow of energy. Please place some form of sustaining object or brace to the left subject's head.

Q: [Adjustments made] (SV) Is that better? (J) I recommend you get him settled before he even goes into trance. (L) I would but he is so hard headed he won't listen to my suggestions. He says "I'm fine," but then he isn't. Back to the question, what caused the death of the Pope, John Paul I.

A: Unfortunately, as has been indicated by us before, sometimes you ask questions that we will not be able to answer for you. Not because the answers are unknown, but rather because knowing the answers could prove harmful to you.

Q: (T) Well, that is an answer in itself. He didn't die naturally.

A: Speculation is harmless when compared to irrefutable, confirmed knowledge.

Q: (L) Okay, SV had a question that we discussed earlier this week as to what is taking place when craft that are described to be belonging to "aliens" begin to strobe as opposed to pulsating or merely blinking or other configurations. In other words, what are the different configurations of light emanations and what do they indicate?

A: It is interesting when you pose multiple questions. Please choose

one.

Q: (L) Is there something indicated by a UFO as to its condition or status or proposed activity when it changes its light emanation?

A: That is a confusing thought pattern.

Q: (L) Okay, say a specific UFO is seen. When it is first seen it appears metallic. In a bit it begins to glow with light of some or another color. Then, after a few minutes of glowing, it begins to strobe - flashing a very bright light. What could this indicate?

A: We do not mean to be difficult, but the term "Strobe" is still not completely clear to us. That seems to be an artificial construction of your plane that we are not familiar with.

Q: (L) Well, just moving from a glow to a blinding flashing.

A: Well, you must be aware, first of all, as we have told you before, and as you have, in fact, gained knowledge from other sources prior to your communications with us, the entire subject matter referred to as "UFOs" is extremely varied and multi-faceted in nature and does not represent any one condition, entity, source of entities, mode of transport, density level, or anything else related to these.

Q: (L) So, in other words, we would have to specify a specific sighting and condition in order to obtain an answer to this particular question or type of question?

A: Well, let us ask you, would that not be the wisest course of action?

Q: (J) I think I have a way out of that. Possibly we are referring to the type of sightings that are typical in the Gulf Breeze area where they...

A: Be aware of the fact, please, that the whole Gulf Breeze situation is rather interesting in many ways. And, when we say "rather interesting," we are being

subjective viewing the subjective from your point of view. There is more going on there... [(J) Um hmm] than meets the eye... [(J)

Agreed.] again, from your point

of view... [(J) We are aware of that.] not from our point of view, for we know what's going on there. And this brings us to another point that should be taken at this

point, no pun intended, that is that your line of questioning, in this particular session, does seem to be developing a pattern; that being trying to find answers to mysteries which, if found, could cause difficulties for you.

Example one being Pope John Paul's death, as you call it, and

example two, Gulf Breeze. If you were to know the answers to these questions, we can assure you that it would not be long, as you

measure time, before ramifications would result that would not be

pleasant for you. This is because all entities concerned with these various subject matters are strictly STS, and, in fact, involved in

practices that, if revealed in their entirety, would be damaging to the efforts of those seeking to serve self in the ways that they are seeking service of self. So, it is not possible for us to go into any great detail about lights seen at Gulf Breeze as it would be possible for you to infer from the information given, various bits and pieces of information, which could lead you to knowledge that it would be best that you not possess currently. Do you understand?

Q: (T) Are you suggesting that sometime in the future that it might be possible and helpful for us to know these things?

A: Well, we sincerely try not to suggest, but rather, communicate, and the communication intent was to indicate that it would be more beneficial, perhaps, to gain awareness of these subjects in detail in what you would describe as your future, than would be the case in what you would describe as your present.

Q: (J) So sometimes knowledge is [TR interjects and both comments lost] (T) Knowledge without understanding...

A: Incorrect. [(J) I was...] knowledge protects, but there is an old saying on your third density world [(J) I know what's coming...] a little bit of knowledge is a dangerous thing... [(J) Got it!] and we will add to that "a little bit of knowledge is no knowledge at all." Understood?

Q: (L) Yes... (J) Is this kind of like along the line of "Knowledge out of context is dangerous."

A: That would be accurate as well.

Q: (L) Well, since we are not going to go anywhere with that question, I have another one... a couple of nights ago I did a session with my son to examine the events that took place on August 16, 1993, over my pool, wherein a couple of objects were seen by all of us, kind of casually drifting by. In this hypnosis session, after two or three passes through the subject, he indicated that, in fact, that was not merely a sighting of something going overhead, but was actually an abduction situation. Would that be correct?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) Knowing what I know now, I think so.

A: The reason we ask this is, again we must reiterate, your learning is to be more and more accomplished by utilizing the tools you have within you, and, we are happy to see that you are, indeed, doing this. But you must trust in your own ability to access the information you need through your own efforts.

Q: (L) One remark he made during this session, and this startled me a little, and I would like to get a little amplification on the subject, was that toward the end when I asked what happened, he said that he was "taken apart and beamed back down without benefit of a pain suppressor." This meant that when he was

demolecularized, some sort of device that is used to suppress pain was not used, and the process of atomic demolecularization or remolecularization can actually be painful, and can cause distress.

Is this correct?

A: Possibly. The whole process of abduction can be stressful, but, to varying degrees and, of course, we must remind you that, as with everything else, it is your own perception of reality that is the most important factor, not some notion of your own perception of reality.

Q: (L) I don't understand what you mean. Is there some device that... does it hurt to be taken to pieces molecularly, beamed aboard a space ship and then sent back. (J) Can this be painful to the body?

A: Well, first of all, you are getting way ahead of yourself. Do you honestly believe that a beam of light came down and "took you to pieces," moved your body physically onboard a space vehicle, did some form of examination or some such thing and then reassembled your entire body without a pain suppressor? Is this what you believe?

Q: (L) Well, he didn't say it happened to me, he said it happened to him. (J) We have never heard the term "Pain suppressor" before. (L) Yes, we have never heard anything about anything like this; and do I

believe a beam of light could have come down and disassembled us and reassembled me, and then something was done to me? Well, from what I have studied I would say it is possible. I mean, knowing about the time manipulation capabilities of said entities, it is entirely possible that it could have happened without any awareness of any loss of time whatsoever.

A: Yes, this is true, however, we have told you in previous sessions, in detail, the methodology... [(J) Not true.] that is used for what you refer to as "abduction."

And, if you are familiar with the transcripts that you have now created, you know precisely how this is done. Your description of it is not completely correct as referenced in the hypnosis session you speak of, or at least your interpretation of the information given during the hypnosis session given is not correct.

Now, it must be noted here, that when we make such clarifying statements such as "this is not correct" or "that is not correct," it is unusual for us to do this because the nature of your state of being and all others is one involving various degrees of bonded illusion. Therefore any and all possibilities are present in most instances. However, when two or more of these bonds of the illusion are misaligned, then, indeed, absolute correctness or absolute incorrectness is possible. In this case, there is a misalignment of the bonding. Therefore, it is, in fact, completely incorrect. And,

furthermore, to explain exactly the process again, even though we do very much desire for you to learn, and we sense that perhaps you are getting ahead of yourself in the learning curve, as it were, which is somewhat distressing, but we will worry about that later; the main thing is that you have been told how this process takes place. We will now repeat it. Please do try to retain this knowledge as it is very important not only for what, perhaps, has happened in your reality as you would refer to it as your past, but also in possible variations of your present and in what you refer to as your future. These experiences must be known in their entirety as to what they really are. You are not normally removed as a physical third density being from one locator to another. What happens is very simple. The time frame is normally frozen, and we use the term "frozen" for lack of a better term.

What this means is that your perception of time in your physical locator, third density body, ceases to pass during this period of time that is called "zero time"

variously by members of your human race. What happens is that the soul imprint occupying or of that particular host body is removed forcibly, transported to

another locator, and remolecularized as a separate physical entity body for purpose of examination, implantation, and other.

Then, it is demolecularized, the soul imprint is used for the purpose

of duplication process; it is then demolecularized and the soul imprint is replaced in the original body at the original locator. That is the process that takes place. On occasion, the fourth density beings doing the abduction can actually make a mistake in the time referencing points of the third density illusion. This may create the effect of the appearance of an alternate or duplicate experience, when, in actuality there has only been one experience.

This was what happened in your case. As you perceived the passage of two "ships" for lack of a better term, when in actuality, there was only one. That is because the time frame reference illusion was not completely matched from beginning of event to the end of the event in zero time. Normally, however, that is not a problem.

On rare occasions, the host, or the subject of the abduction can actually find themselves replaced in the time frame illusion in what could appear to be several hours, day, weeks, or even, sadly, years prior to the beginning of the event, which, of course, could cause side effects such as total insanity and other such things.

Fortunately that did not occur in your case, but there was some fracturing of the time frame reference illusion. This is why you thought you saw two ships when in actuality you only saw one.

Now, it is most important that you understand that this is not a

physical, third density experience in its entirety. There is the soul imprint that all first density, second density, third density, and fourth density beings possess, as you already know; that is extracted.

From that soul imprint a duplicate copy or cloning, if you will, which appears on fourth density, can then be made and studied and the soul imprint is then replaced into the original body at whatever density it was taken. This is normally how the process is done.

Most often, if the third density being is removed in total physicality, there is no return of that being to third density. They are permanently removed to fourth density. Most often that is what takes place although on rare occasions there can be return. However, there

is no need for this as complete duplication for all purposes of examination, alteration of sensate, and implanting; need not be done on third density; can be done completely in the fourth density duplication process. Do you understand?

Q: (T) How does the implant come back to the third density body that's originally still here?

A: The process we are describing, which involves the remolecularization; it is very complex to try and describe how the fourth density is translated into third density, except that once the duplicate, the fourth density cloning, or duplicate is present, all fourth density realities surrounding that

fourth density duplicate will be matched in third density whenever and wherever desired. Because, in effect it is the entire density level which is being exchanged, not just the object contained within.

Q: (L) So, in other words, just as the soul imprint, when it goes into fourth density, can be used as a template to create a carbon copy, so to speak, then anything that is done to the carbon copy then becomes a template that recreates that same manifestation when it is sent back into the third

A: Precisely. With the only variance there being that technology is used to make sure that implants, or added material that comes from fourth density, is such that it will also translate equally into third density through the remolecularization process.

Q: (L) Is there any method that we could or should know about to remove or deactivate implants.

A: No, you are not capable of doing that without causing death of the host. And, by the way, please don't believe those who claim that they can do such things as they cannot.

Q: (L) So, in this particular case, something was done, something occurred here, which affected me. My subsequent physical condition makes me curious as to

whether the physical reactions I had for six to nine months, and still have occasionally, following this event, were a third density reaction to the, what you call,

fracturing of time. Was this an aberration or was this intentional?

A: My, my my. My, my, my. You take one subject and launch forward into another. You create your own reality, Laura. That really is impressive! But, of course,

incorrect, sorry to say! It does not occur as a result of the "fracturing" of the time frame reference illusion. It occurs as a result, simply and merely, of your psychic

impression imprint of the experience itself reflecting back into your third density physical reality.

As we have told you before, of course, and we don't mean to sound snide or condescending, however we are just a bit perturbed that you do not seem to be keeping up with your own transcripts.

Q: (L) Well, since that question was never answered...

A: It was never answered incorrectly in that way. However if you were familiar with the transcripts, you would realize that it was answered.

Q: (L) Well, it just gave me food for thought hearing about the "Time fracturing." (T) Is the pain that Laura's son described not what he said it was, but rather the

pain that is related when the fourth density being removes the life

force?

A: Life force is never removed. The soul is extracted. In answer to your question: Laura's son is merely expressing the discomfort and distress that most third and second density beings experience when abducted by fourth density service to self entities.

Q: (L) Why did they only abduct J*** and myself and not the girls?

A: Did they?

Q: (L) Well, that is what he said. And, you have said that the girls have not been abducted.

A: Well, I guess that answers the question then.

Q: (L) Well, why? Why only him and me?

A: Why not?

Q: (J) Just random? (L) Was it a random abduction?

A: As we have said before, you have been making progress in learning through your own resources. But, we would hate to see you fall back.

Q: (L) Well, I don't want to fall back and I have no intention of not pursuing this matter through my own resources. But, using myself as a case in point, I am trying to find out a little bit about the nature of the abduction process in general. I mean, is it done randomly or is it done to specific persons for specific reasons? My though is that maybe specific people are targeted to put them out of commission. But, then, that seems a little egotistical and I don't want to stumble

over ego and say that I am being abducted to put me out of commission and somebody else is being abducted randomly.

A: Well, I hope this following statement will not disturb you. Any STS being who possesses a greater power than you do will not have any extreme difficulty in

"putting you out of commission" if they so desire. This has happened, of course.

Q: (L) I would like to ask a little bit about synchronicity. I would like to know what is the source of synchronous events. Is it a multiple source or is it something that comes out of the percipient's own mind or... (J) is it random?

A: Imagine a young school child walking along the street, standing beside a rose bush, picking one of the flowers, and asking the flower: "Would you please explain Einstein's theory of relativity to me today." Now, the analogy here is, while humorous, perhaps, is also to point out to you that we admire and appreciate the challenges that you bring to us to answer such complex questions in such a simple form, not to mention such a simple format.

However, if we were to answer these

accurately and adequately for you when you ask such complicated questions, it would require a session lasting approximately twenty-four of your days non-stop.

Needless to say that this would render the subject rather useless

and, of course, yourselves as well. So, we are simply not able to answer a question as complex as "What is synchronicity" as it is incredibly complex. It involves aspects in every imaginable state of reality merging together in what could best be described, if seen visually, as a massive mosaic in perfect balance. But, that is not adequate to a response for your question... (J) Ummm it's adequate enough.

(Cass) ...however, hopefully, maybe you can contemplate the visual image presented and help yourself to learn... (J) I like it. (Cass) ... a more complete answer.

Q: (T) Several sessions back when we were discussing "Perpendicular Realities" you were talking about something that happened to me and that I had to look back over my life and analyze my relationships with other people from a certain point up until now and you said that this was a perpendicular reality. What is the definition of a perpendicular reality?

A: The perpendicular reality primarily, though not exclusively, refers to one's life path and how one's life path fits together in the cycle or in a wheel when connected with those of a similar life path. And, oddly enough, relates very closely to the previous question involving synchronicity... [(J) Yeah...]

If you can picture an inlaid wheel formed by a circle within a circle,

and adjoining partitions in a perfect balance, that would be the best representation of perpendicular reality for it does not completely involve one individual's experience, but rather a group of individual's experience for the progression of a greater purpose, if you understand what we mean. This is what we mean when we say: perpendicular reality. Picture again, a circle within a circle adjoined by equally spaced partitions in a perfect cycle. That is perpendicular reality.

Q: (T) You had us draw this symbol and put seven spokes or partitions between the two circles.

A: Correct.

Q: (T) Is seven the optimal number?

A: Seven is always the optimal number. There are seven levels of density. This reflects through all phases of reality.

Q: (T) The people that I interacted with during this time, they also have gone on to do other things that they were supposed to be doing because of their interaction with me in this perpendicular reality that we all existed in?

A: That's correct.

Q: (T) You also said that each of us in this group came from a different perpendicular reality.

A: That is correct.

Q: (T) Is it at this point where we merge our different perpendicular

realities in order to learn from each other's experiences?

A: That could be described as correct.

Q: (L) It was said at the time that the inner circle was the connection with this reality and that the outer circle and connecting segments were where the

perpendicular reality is "joined with The Wave." Is it implied in that statement that the forming of this conduit through these perpendicular realities is instrumental in

bringing forth this wave, bringing forth this change, this dimensional shift, or density shift, and is that something that is being done in other places?

A: We wish to congratulate you for asking six questions in one. [(T) One more question and you would have a perfect perpendicular question!] Mirth!

Q: (L) Are we connected in some way with the Wave, individually and as a group?

A: Well, of course. Everything is connected to the wave.

Q: (L) Are we, by connecting into this wheel, so to speak, activating the wave in some way?

A: We are not clear about your interesting interpretation there, but it is true that you have an interactive relationship with the wave... [(J) We ought to add...]

...however... there is an interruption... as stated before, you are in an interactive relationship with the wave in a sense, in that the wave is

a part of your reality, always has been and always will be. And, of course, it does involve your progress through the grand cycle. And the perpendicular reality, again is, of course, an advancement from the core outward which is yet another reflection of all reality and all that exists. Now, we wish to return to the visual representation as mentioned previously. If you notice the core circle connects with all seven sections to the outer circle. Now, picture that outer circle as being an ever expanding circle, and each one of the seven segments as being an ever expanding line. Of course, now, this will expand outward in a circular or cyclical pattern. Please picture visually an expanding outer circle and a non-expanding inner circle. Contemplate that and then please give us your feelings as to what that represents.

Q: (L) Does it represent an expansion of our knowledge and consciousness?

A: That's part of it.

Q: (L) Does it represent also expanding influence of what and who we are on that which is around us?

A: That is correct.

Q: (L) Does it also represent a more...

A: Oop! We detected a slippage of your visual representation!

Contemplate, if you will, the ever-expanding outer circle and the non-expanding inner circle, and, of course, the seven partitions also

moving outwardly. What type of shape does that form in your mind's eye?

Q: (L) A wheel?

A: Is that all?

Q: (T) A pie?

A: Keep going.

Q: (L) An eye.

A: Now we are starting to turn it into a sphere! Why would it turn into a sphere?

Q: (L) How can it turn into a sphere?

A: How can it not!

Q: (SV) It is going in ALL directions, not just flat...

A: Is a straight line a straight line or a...

Q: (L) Oh, you're not talking about a circle?

A: We are talking about a circle. What becomes of a circle if you expand it outward forever?

Q: (J) It disappears.

A: It disappears? How can it disappear? Where does it disappear to? We ask you that, JR? JR?

Q: (J) Visually, as the outer circle expands, the inner circle becomes smaller and smaller until it disappears. As you continue to expand out with the outer circle, the inner circle disappears.

A: But where does it disappear to?

Q: (J) A black hole?

A: A black hole. Well, that's a possibility. But, we really didn't want you to concentrate so heavily on the smaller circle, now did we? It's the outer circle.

Q: (T) The outer circle is used to encompass more and more.

A: And what shape does it begin to take on? I want you to look at this outer circle expanding outward!

Q: (J) Are we to assume that the seven spokes remain the same size in relation to the circle?

A: Well, answer that question for yourself.

Q: (L) Okay, we are looking at it as a plane representation. As a flat surface.

A: Well, what happens to a flat surface if you extend it outward forever?

Q: (L) Well, we don't know. That, that... (SV) It keeps on going.

A: It keeps on going?

Q: (L) Yeah, bigger and flatter!

A: It does? What happens to a line if you extend it forever and ever?

Q: (Laura and S**) It keeps on going.

A: It does?

Q: (L) Um hmmm!

A: Where does it go to?

Q: (SV) Forever. (J) Back to itself. (L) We don't know that.

A: Oh, someone said "Back to itself."

Q: (J) Like a snake taking hold of its own tail.

A: Why don't we know that?

Q: (L) Because we don't. It is conjectured that space is curved...

A: "Because we don't know. Now, why don't we know?"

Q: (L) Because we haven't been there.

A: Had Columbus been outside of Italy and Spain?

Q: (L) Okay, we are going to assume that if it keeps on expanding it will eventually come back to itself...

A: No, no, no wait! We asked a question!

Q: (L) Well, of course Columbus had an idea that there was something but he hadn't been there, no. But he went and checked it out.

A: Did he have just an idea?

Q: (L) Well, pretty much, I guess.

A: Hmmm. That's not the way we remember it. The way we remember it is that he had instinct and imagination and when he married his instinct with imagination, it became reality. And, when it became reality, he had created a reality which he was fully confident would be manifest in the physical third density reality. It wasn't that he was confident. He knew it to be so. He didn't stop himself by adding prejudice to the equation which is what you are doing when you say: "Well, we don't

know what happens because we have never been there!"

Think logically, please. We have told you so many times that everything is a grand cycle. If it's a grand cycle, we have told you about circles within circles. We have told you about cycles. We have told you about short wave cycles and long wave cycles. Now, after all this information that you have asked of us, which we have more than happily given to you, would you expect that a straight line would just go out forever and ever and ever as a straight line? How could it possibly do that? What happens, if you take, on you third density earth, and you draw a straight line to the East or to the West or to the North or to the South...

Q: (J) It comes all the way back to itself.

A: Right...

Q: (L) Okay, so we're living in a big globe!

A: Are we?

Q: (L) Well, that is what it sounds like, a big circle?

A: Oh, my, my, my. You need more study and learning, my dear.

Need more study. Even your Albert Einstein had a theory about what happened.

Q: (L) Yes, but that was just a theory.

A: Oh, well I guess then... [(J) Not to him.] I guess then it must be dropped. We'll never know. It's just a theory. Well, we'll just forget about it.

Q: (T) I'm still expanding the circle... (SV) Me too.

A: Very good, that was the idea. It keeps going and going and going.

Q: (L) Well, mine does too, but it hasn't come back and met anything. So, what's the point?

A: Does there need to be a point?

Q: (L) Of course!

A: Who says? We are trying to help you learn. When do you expect to shut down this process?

Q: (J) Never. (L) Gee, I hope never.

A: Then there never is a point!

Q: (J) Point taken! (L) There is no point. [Laughter.] Well, if you expand the circle outward and continue expanding it in all directions, it pulls the seven spokes with it which encompasses more and more space in a cross section, and then turn that circle, you have a sphere.

A: Precisely. But Laura says that means we are living in a big globe. And, maybe we are.

Q: (T) Well, it wouldn't be a big globe, so to speak, it would only be a big globe within the circle. If the circle continues to expand, it would just continue to go outward and outward and the globe would become bigger and bigger and bigger... (L) You're making me nervous... (T) But it goes outward forever... cause there is no end to going out...

A: There isn't?

Q: (SV) Nope.

A: Well, then maybe there's no beginning.

Q: (T) Well, there wouldn't be a beginning, just a big, open void. An infinite void...

A: If there's no end and no beginning, then what do you have?

Q: (L) No point. (J) The here and now.

A: The here and now which is also the future and the past.

Everything that was, is and will be, all at once. [(J) As it was in the beginning, is now and ever shall

be...] This is why... [(J) world without end, amen.] this is why only a very few of your third density persons have been able to understand space travel, because

even though traveling into space in your third density is every bit as third density as lying on your bed at night in your comfortable home, the time reference is taken

away. Something that you hold very close to your bosom as if it were your mother. And, it is the biggest illusion that you have. We have repeatedly told you over

and over that there is no time, and yet, of course, you have been so brainwashed into this concept that you cannot get rid of it no matter what you do, now can

you? Imagine going out into space. You'd be lost when confronted

with reality that everything is completely all at one? Would you not?

Picture yourself floating

around in space!

Q: (L) I don't want to. (J) There is also no space! (T) Does the sphere keep expanding... as the circle expands and you turn the circle 180°, you get a sphere. As the sphere continues to expand it, you take a point on the outer edge of the sphere in order to take the sphere about itself, you get a donut, an ever expanding inner tube.

(L) With a black hole in the middle! (SV) Why does it have to be a black hole? (J) It's a spiral. (T) If you take that and twist it, you get an even larger inner

tube. It just continues to expand and encompasses more space...

A: And now, when you merge densities, or traverse densities, what you have is the merging of physical reality and ethereal reality, which involves thought form

versus physicality. When you can merge those perfectly, what you realize then, is that the reason there is no beginning and no end is merely because there is no need for you to contemplate a beginning or an end after you have completed your development. When you are at union with the One at Seventh density, that is when you have accomplished this and then there is no longer any need for difference between physical and ethereal forms.

Q: (L) On the subject of time as we discussed the other day: we talked about the fact that at the constant of light there is no time,

there is no matter, there is no gravity, but that any unit, infinitesimally small to the downward side of the constant of light, suddenly there is gravity and suddenly there is matter. And we asked what is it that congeals this matter out of the energy of light, so to speak, and I believe that the answer we received was that it was consciousness from 7th level.

From our perspective, would it be possible to achieve this constant and move through to the other side of it, or at least stay fixed with it, without de-materializing?

Is the speed of light interconnected with the state of no time and no gravity?

A: No in an absolute sense, in a third density sense.

Q: (L) Okay, if you are in fourth density, for example, does everything move at the speed of light and is that why there is no time there and no gravity?

A: No. That is an incorrect concept... [(T) There is no speed of light, light is everywhere.] Precisely. There is no speed of light in fourth density because there is no need for any "speed." Speed, itself, is a third density concept. You remember, all there is -- is lessons. That's it! There's nothing else. It is all for your perception. For our perception. For all consciousness. That's all there is.

Q: (L) Well, I am still trying to get a handle on what it is, what is the

source of this gravity, this state of time because they seem to be so intimately connected.

A: Let us ask you a question now: Do you remember going to school?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: What did you do in third grade?

Q: (L) A lot of things. I learned cursive writing. I learned to multiply and divide.

A: Do you remember what you did in first grade?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: Please name one.

Q: (L) I walked to school and took tests. Learned to count in several ways. Learned to read and write.

A: Okay. [(T) Did you learn to multiply and divide in first grade? (L) No.] When you were in the process of learning to multiply and divide, did you drop your pen or pencil and steadfastly return in your mind to first grade and try and figure out why you had to learn the alphabet?

Q: (L) No.

A: Why not?

Q: (L) Because I already knew it.

A: You already knew it. In other words, you did not need to learn the alphabet because you already knew it. Correct?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: Are you going to need to learn about the speed of light when there is no longer a speed of light?

Q: (L) Well, that is what I am trying to do. Once you learn it, maybe you are not subject to it's lessons anymore. I mean, you get concepts presented, you absorb them, practice them, they become part of you and then you go to the next thing.

A: Yes, but you are asking about the speed of light as relates to fourth density and above density levels and we are telling you that there is no speed of light there

because there is no need for that, because once you reach fourth density level, you have learned the lessons of third density level.

Q: (L) Well, if a person on third density gets into some kind of vehicle and achieves light speed, does that automatically translate them into fourth density?

A: Could you please point out one of these vehicles?

Q: (L) Well, we don't have any... yet.

A: Do you expect to have any before you go to fourth density?

Q: (L) No.

A: Then the lesson is learned, yes?

Q: (L) Sort of.

A: If you trust in what we are saying, which is in response to what you are asking, then the lesson is learned. Now, contemplate, because all there is-- is lessons.

Q: (L) Well, you talk about time being an illusion, time being something we hold dear to us like a mother, and that sort of thing, and I would be perfectly happy to let go of time...

A: You do! Let go!

Q: (L) Well, it is one thing to want to do it in your mind and another thing altogether to do it in your system, your internal operating system.

A: Your internal operating system?

Q: (T) Is that DOS or WARM?

A: Could you please explain what an internal operating system is?

Q: (L) I guess it is the subconscious mind.

A: It is?

Q: (L) Maybe.

A: My, my.

Q: (T) The subconscious mind has no idea of time. (J) Time is an artificial constraint... (L) For example: a person can have a belief about prosperity in their conscious mind and can talk about it and say affirmations and all kinds of positive things for themselves, and yet, for some reason that individual continually lives on the edge of poverty because something keeps happening that they keep screwing up to keep themselves at the level of poverty. And, when you start digging around in their subconscious mind you find out that somewhere

there is the belief in poverty or there is a past life connection where they feel they need or deserve to be poor, so, their internal operating system takes precedence over their conscious beliefs and thoughts.

That is what I am talking about here.

A: Yes, but what is your point.

Q: (L) The point is that you may say that you would like to get rid of time and you may understand it conceptually, but something internal keeps you tied to it. How do you get rid of that internal connection?

A: Something internal keeps you tied to it?

Q: (J) Like circadian rhythms, its physical.

A: We feel you are missing the point.

Q: (L) Well, maybe I am.

A: You see, we speak to all of you when we say this. It's now time for you, as individuals, to try to move away, as much as possible, not to force yourselves, of course, but to try and move away at your own pace as much as possible, from the constraints of third density. You have all learned lessons to the level where you are more than ready to begin to prepare for fourth density. Third density involves a level of physicality and restriction and restraint and all of the things that go along with those, that you no longer need.

So, therefore, even though we understand that at times it may feel comfortable to cling to this, it is time for you, and there is that word again, it is time for you to consider moving ahead and get ready for

fourth density and not to be concerned with such things as time or how to free yourself from the illusion of time. That really is not important. That's like the third grade student delving into mathematics and stopping everything to go back and contemplate the ABC's and why it isn't CBA or BAC. There really is no point. It is what it is. They are what they are.

Q: (L) That is what I want to know, what is it?

A: Why do you need to know this?

Q: (L) Because I am curious. What is time?

A: We have already told you that it is a non-existent, artificial creation of illusion for the point of learning at the level where you are at or were, and once you have left that level, you no longer need it.

Q: (T) Maybe one of the lessons is to learn not to worry about time. Once you learn that time is not real... (SV) Tell that to your boss!

A: If something is not real, is there any concern in worrying about what it is?

Q: (T) Not, for me.

A: Imagine a conversation between two people: Billy and Gene. Billy says to Gene, "There is no such thing as time." Gene says, "Oh, really? But I want to know what it is." Billy says, "But I just told you there is no such thing. Time does not exist. It is not real in any form, in any frame of reference, in any form of reality, any level of density. It simply does not exist."

And, Gene says: "Oh, that's interesting. Now, again, what is this time?"

Q: (L) Point taken. (T) Do you wear a watch? (L) No. (SV) I have to because of my schedule. (T) But, you wear the watch because other people believe in time?

(SV) Yes. (T) And that is out of courtesy for their belief, not your belief.

A: That is precisely correct. While you are still in this third density it is still necessary for you to conform, to a certain extent, to the ways of others who are more

comfortable within the realm of third density. But, as we have stated previously, perhaps it is "time" for you to begin preparing for fourth density and not concern

yourself any more than is absolutely necessary with all the where's and why's and what for's of third density reality. This truly is behind you, now, and we know that

because we can see from all levels six through one and back again in full cycle.

Q: (L) Going along with that statement, and this is going to have to be the last question; preparing for fourth density: not too long ago I asked a question about the

purpose of this group and the answer was that if we knew, or, more specifically if I knew, I would become "unglued." Was that meant

literally?

A: Oh, yes certainly. Every single bone in your body is going to unglue itself from every other.

Q: (J) You are going to turn into a puddle. (L) Well, since you are saying that it is time for us to begin preparing for fourth density, maybe it is time to deal with that question?

A: Well, perhaps you are trying to steer us, now. This is amusing because, of course, you sought our help, now I guess you are going to put us in your place and vice versa. But, actually, in a way, that is what is already happening, because, again, we must remind, that we are you in the future and we have already experienced all that you are experiencing. And, of course, we are experiencing as it is always being experienced. But, it is important to note that you have been making progress despite our occasional chidings, and we are very proud of the progress you have been making. Also, we want to remind you again not to worry about the extent of the progress or the direction it is taking. Just let it happen. All knowledge that it is absolutely necessary for you to gain to sustain this progress will be gained at the appropriate point in ...
[chorus] TIME.

Therefore, not to worry as it will all fall into place, as we have told you. Now, we do not feel that you are ready, as yet, to know what

your ultimate purpose is, nor is it necessary for you to know, and it certainly would not be helpful in any way, so we ask again that you please not worry about that because when the "time" comes for you to know, you will.

Q: (SV) I want to ask one question: If there is no time, there is no past and no future; there are no past lives and no future lives, there is no such thing as reincarnation, then how can you be us...

A: Yes, there is reincarnation. You are getting ahead of yourself there. We never said there is no reincarnation.

Q: (SV) But, if there is no time? (J) It is our perception of it. (L) It is

all happening simultaneously. We are having all of these lifetimes at once. (SV) Is there a way

that we can connect ourselves with all our other selves?

A: Picture it this way: we will access some of your memory banks and give you another reference which, interestingly enough, fits very closely with the

perpendicular reality wheel that we described earlier. You know what a slide projector looks like? To give you some feeling of what this expanded nature of reality

really is, picture yourself watching a big slide presentation with a big slide wheel on the projector. At any given point along the way you are watching one particular slide. But, all the rest of the slides are

present on the wheel, are they not? And, of course, this fits in with the perpendicular reality, which fits in with the circles within circles and cycles within cycles, which also fits in the Grand Cycle, which also fits in with what we have told you before: All there is-- is lessons. That's all there is... [(J) I have a comment...] ...and we ask that you enjoy them as you are watching the slide presentation...

Q: (J) In that analogy, the light that shines through the slide, as it projects it upon the screen, is our perception.

A: And, if you look back at the center of the projector, you see the origin and essence of all creation itself, which, is level seven where you are in union with the One.

Q: (T) Can we ask one more quick question? NASA has announced that the space telescope, Hubble, has detected clusters of comets, is this, in effect, the beginning of the government's of the world preparing the people for what is to come?

A: It certainly is a possibility, but, again, you are accessing a very touchy area. Too much knowledge for you to gather in this particular area would not... [(T) I understand that the knowledge.

July 8, 1995 F***, Laura, TR, JR, SV, Tom and C***.

Q: Hello.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us?

A: Tqv.

Q: (L) What does TQV mean?

A: Was interrupted. [We were using a new table which required several adjustments. We finally gave up and got out the old table.]

Q: (L) Okay, what is your name, please.

A: Tora.

Q: (L) And, where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) As you can see, we are doing the board this evening.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) We think it is a little more convivial. When F*** is zonked out, he can't participate.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, we have a number of questions. Is it alright to start questioning now?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there a Jewish conspiracy to subjugate the world?

A: Not Jewish, we have told of this extensively before, curious that

you should need review so soon!

Q: (L) The only reason I ask this question is because B*** was here for a long time today and [Laughter and groans] I whipped out my Dachau memorial book and

laid it in his lap and we got into the thing, and he is just so convinced that there is a Jewish conspiracy to dominate and rule the world that I just thought I would

throw the question out to see what further comments might be made about it other than the obvious. Thank you so much for that response.

Next question: In reading about crop circles; I know that we have been told that they come from sixth density, but I would like to know the exact mode or mechanism by which they are made. Is it like electromagnetic imprinting, is it like a whirlwind. Can you tell us a little bit about how they are actually physically created?

A: Field transfer.

Q: (L) What kind of field?

A: Magnetic.

Q: (L) Are they transferred directly from sixth density to third density?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they manifested by an object that has come into third density, such as a craft of some sort?

A: No.

Q: (L) Can you give us a clue here?

A: We can give "clue."

Q: (L) Okay, what is the clue?

A: See Hoagland.

Q: (L) What does Hoagland say? (T) He says that basically what we see in this density is a 3rd dimension reflection of 4th dimension and that it can be seen

mathematically by looking at the cloud patterns on the different

planets. If there was not another dimension above us, circular would be circular and the circular

motion of the clouds would be maintained, but if it is a transfer from fourth density to third density, when you are looking at a fourth density object, what the third

density version of it would look like would show a hexagonal figure

with angles to it, and that the photographs from the Voyager Probe

that show that the cloud patterns from the North and South poles of

most of the planets are not circular, they are hexagonal. (L) Okay, in sixth density, what are crop circles?

A: Thoughts.

Q: (L) Who is thinking these thoughts?

A: Yours truly.

Q: (L) Okay, if they are thoughts... (J) They are messages so they could be thoughts before they are messages. (T) Well, they have described sixth density as pure energy, therefore there is nothing

physical in sixth density to reflect back through the densities. So the only thing that can come from there to here is thought. Because, that is all there is there. (L) So, it is a field transfer of thought. (T) So, when sixth density thinks and they pass that down, most likely skipping fifth density to fourth density, and then stepping down from fourth to third, we end up with a three dimensional crop circle. But what does a crop circle look like in fourth density?

A: "Look" is not point.

Q: (L) What is the point?

A: You need visual stimuli in order to remember.

Q: (L) Oh! (J) What did it say, you need visual... ? (L) So, in other words, these are thoughts designed to make us remember by looking at them?

A: Yours is a physical dependent existence.

Q: (J) Yes! (L) Okay, if we made diagrams of the crop circles, and put them up on the wall and looked at them or meditated on them, would they do anything to our brains, our electromagnetic patterns, or would they bring up information from within for us?

A: Not likely.

Q: (L) Well, what are we supposed to do with them?

A: Nothing in particular.

Q: (L) Are they doing something to us? (T) I had a feeling it was

going that way...

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Okay. We have been talking a bit about the maze on the floor of Chartres Cathedral...

A: Your media resists, why? Suggest discussion.

Q: (L) The media resists crop circles and I know this is so because when I went to the Library to research them, there was not a single, solitary book, magazine or article on the subject of crop circles in the entire county system. (J) There wasn't anything in Barnes and Noble either. (L) Now, the two books on the subject I do have, I had to order special. Why would the media resist crop circles? (Susan) The same reason they resist everything else. (F) But, they don't resist everything else as much as crop circles. (T) Are we looking at this from the wrong perspective? They're not resisting or overlooking them any more than anybody else does. We were just told that crop circles themselves were not important to us. (F) I don't think that is what they meant. (L) I said what are we supposed to DO with them, and they said nothing in particular. (F) And then you asked if they were going to have any effect on us and they said "Wait and see." (T) Could this be because no one is supposed to pay any attention to them? Is this part of it. Maybe we are looking for something that is not there by saying "Oh, the media does not recognize them and do a bunch of stories about them and

alert everybody to them. Maybe they are not supposed to. Maybe the circles are supposed to work on their own without major attention. (F) I don't think so.

(L) Here is something I got of the net recently. "To some people, the circles which began appearing about a decade ago represent the handiwork of extraterrestrial invaders or crafty tradesmen bent on mischief after an evening at the pub, or even hordes of graduate students driven by mad professors. To others, the circles suggest the action of microwave generated ball lightening, numerous whirlwinds or some other peculiar atmospheric phenomena. These scenarios apparently suffered a severe blow late last summer when two elderly landscape painters, David and Doug admitted to creating many of the giant, circular wheat field patterns that cropped up over the last decade in southern England. The chuckling hoaxers proudly displayed the wooden planks, ball of string, and primitive sighting device they claimed they had used to construct the circles.

But this newspaper orchestrated, widely publicized admission didn't settle the whole mystery. Gerald Hawkins, a retired astronomer who now divides his time between an apartment in Washington and a farm in Woodville, felt compelled to write last September to Dave and Doug, asking how they managed to discover and incorporate a number of ingenious, previously unknown, geometric theorems of a type that appear in antique

textbooks, into their "artwork" in the crops. He concluded his letter as follows: "The media did not give you credit for the unusual cleverness behind the designs and the patterns." And then he says that he is finding ratios of small whole numbers that precisely match the ratios defining diatomic scale. These ratios produce the eight tones of an octave in the musical scale corresponding to the keys on the piano. That was surprise number one, he said. He began looking for geometrical relationships among the circles, rings and lines and then he found that measurements reveal that the ratio of the diameter of the large circles is drawn so that it passes through the centers of the three original circles to the diameter of one of the original circles, and is close to 4 to 3.

What he discovered were geometric relationships which simply are not taught anymore in the modern math. And yet, essentially he says that these guys that came forward and claimed that they did it could not possibly have done it. (F) Well, the thing that is so strange to me is that since 1992 there hasn't been any reporting in the American media about this phenomenon at all. (Laura to Tom) Is there any way you could check that? [Tom is a reporter with a major newspaper.](TF) I already have. (L) You have? What have you found? (TF) There's a lot. (L) What is it and what does it say? When? (TF) I didn't notice the dates. I didn't notice if there was any

turned out after 1992... (F) There's not... (TF) I liked my photo so much I had someone check it out. One of the librarians. Some things you call up you get material that is that thick... this is only this thick. [Indicates file thickness large to small] (L) So, there is something? (TF) But I don't know what years any of it is. (F) Well, it is not after 1992, I can assure you because I have been keeping very close track. (TF) I know it hasn't been in the news. I don't remember seeing anything in the news for several years. (F) It hasn't been here, but it has been in Britain. (TF) Right! (F) It is very strange when we are hooked up to the cable news channels that there has been a television black-out on it here. The other thing is Linda Howe showed the new ones from 1994 and they are more spectacular than any that have appeared. Now, if these artists are still going around doing this... (T) This is strange, Michael made me copies of Cornet's lecture and Linda Howe's lecture. When I played the tapes, the Cornet tape was fine. Mike's equipment is good. But the Linda Howe lecture didn't record. I have two hours of black with flashes of light crisscrossing the tape. I called Mike and told him and he said, oh boy, I did it late at night and must have hit the wrong switch. (L) Well, I hate to get paranoid, but, do you suppose this Dave and Doug were set up to make this claim so that the media would have an answer they could tout and then just drop the whole thing? If so,

why? (F) Because it's too frightening.

I remember in 1991 and 1992 this thing was heating up and heating up. (TF) That's true. (F) It was unusual because this type of subject matter is usually not attended by the mainstream media to any great extent. When there is a big UFO wave there might be a little blurb about strange lights reported by various people. This subject was actually focused upon by all of the major networks, it was on all of the major wire services, it was everywhere. All of a sudden, these two drunken artists appeared and they all said: "Oh! That's it! Okay, forget about it."

That was so strange because my impression of journalists has always been, at least it used to be, that they want to dig up the truth, and here, mere placebo, surface type explanations that don't explain anything and which are not adequate, suddenly caused them to lose interest. It would be like Watergate: "Oh, the 18 minute gap... well, Mary what's-her-name stepped on the pedal. Oh, okay, no problem!"

Obviously that didn't happen! This just didn't make logical sense for those of us who had looked at the crop circles, and even people who don't follow this type of subject matter closely, who I have talked to, people who brush off the subject of UFOs, have told me that this explanation just doesn't add up! These two guys did all of this under the noses of thousands of researchers who were trying like the dickens to see anything that happened in the middle of the night - in the middle of this, a simple, ridiculous if you get right down to it,

explanation is offered and the whole subject is brushed off?! (J) And, the explanation would only work if the crop circles were within their physical reach logistically speaking.

(F) Well, not only that, if you have ever calculated what is involved, they started in 1973 with just a handful throughout the summer and by 1992 it was hundreds all over the planet. These guys would have to be working non-stop, 24 hours a day, flying all around the globe... [laughter] ...and I thought, how can they accept this brush-off explanation? The other thing is, you would expect, obviously if that were the true explanation, as crazy as it seems, if they could actually, physically do this all by themselves, which is physically and mathematically impossible, but never mind that; it has happened since then. If these two guys are pulling a hoax and nobody is going to pay any more attention, why would they bother to continue to do it each and every summer since that time. Wouldn't somebody catch them by now? There are just a hundred arguments against this explanation that come to mind. Yet, in this country it is completely ignored. My own theory is that it is too sensitive an issue. Here is something that can be photographed. (L) It proves that there is somebody else out there. (F) It doesn't prove it... (J) there's something else going on... (F) I don't think it proves it, but it makes it very hard to ignore.

As I have stated before, my father was a physicist and he was also a

skeptic. A very brilliant man... when we would see on television... I remember one night in particular, we saw a very comprehensive segment on crop circles, and he actually got angry when I pointed out to him that this phenomenon seemed awfully bizarre, awfully intense, widespread and so on. He tried to brush it off: "Oh, I think it is a fad," were the words he used. This is a scientist! (L) He dove headfirst into the deepest river in the world! Denial. (F) Like a whirlwind is going to form a pattern like an intricate geometric figure? Come on! Sure! He grasped that whirlwind theory and when I pointed out to him that this was not logical, he got angry which I perceived as fear. Being very defensive because it stabbed into the heart of his whole life's work. (L) That right there is the answer, culturally speaking.

(F) Exactly! (L) It stabs into the heart of materialism. (F) In this country somebody does not want this to be reported on because you can't brush it off. You can brush off UFOs... well, not if you really study the issue, but if you don't pay too much attention to it you can brush it off... (J) Because there is no physical evidence. You have evidence with crop circles. They are there. You can see them. (L) And, they are astonishing! Just to look at them is astonishing! (F) Any of them, really, except for the very simplest ones, I mean, just using pure, simple logic, who would have the time, the energy, the expertise to do these things... (J) And to do it in the dark, without any light... (F) And

in just short periods of time! It just doesn't make sense.

Just imagine, Mr. French, it is your assignment to go out into the wheat fields of England, in the dark and to make this intricate figure... (TF) I would ask them to do it for me and show me how they did it! (F) Right! (S***) I don't know if it was Sightings or Encounters, but one time they had a segment on crop circles in Mexico, and they even appear on rock cliffs... (F) Yes, and it's happening in Puerto Rico. And, the alleged report on this one was that Army type vehicles came in and destroyed it so people couldn't see it. Which leads me to believe, with my suspicious mind, that somebody doesn't want this stuff going on, for whatever reason. (L) Yes, what are you going to do with a population that suddenly asks you: "Well, you're in charge; what is this? What's going on?" And, you can't answer them. You have lost credibility as the authority. (F) And, none of the answers you can come up with are safe. It offends the church because they can't explain it. It offends the scientific community because they can't explain it. (L) Yes, the church calls everything they can't explain "The Work of the Devil." (T) Which one? (L) We think we have come up with an answer. Are we anywhere on the right track?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Anything further you would like to add to what we have said?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, we have really kind of worn out the subject at this point.

Going on to the labyrinth at Chartres Cathedral, we have the idea to reproduce this and use

it. (J) Is this in the same line as the concept of the spiral and spinning?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Which figure would be the most advantageous to use, the spiral, the cho ku rei or the labyrinth?

A: You did not ask preliminaries.

Q: (L) What is the source of this labyrinth?

A: Open.

Q: (L) What preliminaries do you want? Who built it?

A: Open.

Q: (L) What preliminaries do you want?

A: We would ask the same of you.

Q: (J) Great! (L) What we want to know about this particular figure is if it is beneficial to walk, to use...

A: Okay, now we are on the right track! Up to you to discover.

Q: (L) So, you are not going to give us anything on the spiral, we have to play with it.

A: And experiment, that is one method for learning.

Q: (T) Well, it wasn't a real good question as to whether or not I was

going to do anything with it as a group, I was already going to do something with it. (L) Well,

then they are not going to tell us anything if that is already in the works. (T) I knew it as soon as I picked up the book, I said "We've got to do this. This is not a

choice here, this is something we've got to do." (L) Okay, is there any information you can give us about this figure. What does it mean? [Displays written glyph

given to JR by Ken Eagle Feather.]

A: Creator implies importance.

Q: (L) So, the person who drew this implied importance?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it, in fact, important or significant?

A: Open.

Q: (T) What do the symbols mean? (L) Well, the sideways figure eight is the symbol for eternity, this is just a triangle... (J) Is it an equation... (T) Is it a formula?

A: One question at a time.

Q: (L) Is it a formula?

A: The creation is, because it was created.

Q: (T) What does the triangle symbolize?

A: You are not grasping message.

Q: (J) I guess not. (L) Well, I got that the guy who drew it wanted it to be seen as mysterious and wanted to imply that there was

something important and

mysterious about it when, in fact, it is just a meaningless drawing?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Okay, so it has no meaning whatsoever?

A: Incorrect.

Q: (L) It has meaning, the meaning the person who drew it implied into it. In terms of being a mathematical formula, I can tell you right now that it is not that.

A: Ask creator for meaning.

Q: (T) So, only the person who drew it knows what it means. (L)

Because he is the one who drew it. Without the meaning he gave it, it has none.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Next question. Are you still with us?

A: As always.

Q: (L) Thank you. There is a phenomenon going on today where a lot of people have accused their parents of childhood abuse which is later proven to be false, and it causes a lot of problems. This has led to a lot of problems about the practice of hypnosis...

A: Preconceived notions by biased therapists, i.e. the improperly used power of suggestion.

Q: (L) This has led to much speculation that all UFO abduction memories are false memories, and that hypnosis, itself, in general is

a useless or flawed technique. Is there any possibility that many of the people who think that they have been abducted by aliens are merely responding to the suggestions of the therapists?

A: Two concepts at once.

Q: (L) Is there any possibility that certain people think they have been abducted and they have not?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it possible for a therapist to suggest these ideas into someone's mind through hypnosis and have them...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) It can work the other way around, too. (L) What do you mean?

A: What do you mean?

Q: (T) You asked if some people who think they have been abducted were actually abused and they said "yes." (L) No, that's not what I asked. (T) What did you ask. (L) I asked if some people thought they had been abducted who had not been abducted, or if some people thought they had been abducted and the idea had been planted in their mind by the therapist. And, they said "yes." (T) Okay, have some people who thought they have been abused not been abused. The same question only using the word abused, instead of abducted?

A: Already answered yes.

Q: (L) But, the next question is: Are there some people who have been abducted who think they have been abused?

A: All combinations exist.

Q: (L) Is there any... (T) It depends on the therapist and what the therapist believes as to the results of the therapy... (J) Yeah, are relying heavily on Freud?

A: No. Depends upon actions of therapist, not beliefs.

Q: (L) Is there any particular personality type that is more likely to be abducted than another?

A: Ridiculously open question.

Q: (L) Well, I didn't want to lead! (J) We have an anniversary coming up. (L) Yeah, I know. The sixteenth. (J) No, I mean OUR anniversary, TR's and mine. (L)

Oh. (J) Your anniversary is on the 16th and ours is on the 17th.

A: Same.

Q: (L) What do you mean, "same?" (J) Well, you would have started on the evening of the 16th but worked into the early hours of the 17th.

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Good grasp of Time! (L) Okay, back to the question. What I want to know is; in all of the articles I have been reading about abduction, there are many that claim that persons who experience abduction are of such and such a personality type, i.e. fantasy prone. Well, I am definitely not a fantasy prone personality and I don't think the others here are either.

A: What is a "personality type?"

Q: (L) Well, I don't really think there is such a thing if you want to get down to it. (T) Let's just say that the personality types are something developed by individual researchers to pigeonhole people for statistical analysis. It really has nothing to do with abduction itself. (J) Or anything else.

A: Good one, TR!

Q: (L) I was talking to my cousin the other night when I was up in the boondocks, and we were talking about abductions and UFOs and space/time and so forth.

He made the remark that he thought that it was very likely that there was another universe where this one "ends" in which the constant of light was the "minimum."

Is this a valid or usable concept?

A: Too simplified.

Q: (T) What did they tell us before about the speed of light? That the speed of light is a "time" measurement and time only exists in our illusion, therefore there is no speed of light. (L) So, there would be a state where the constant was not a "speed" but just what is. There is no speed of light because there is no time.

A: All imaginable combinations exist because they are imagined!

Q: (J) I like that. (L) Okay, on December 9, 1965, there was a reported UFO crash at Kecksburg, Pennsylvania. This was purported by the military to be a crash of a Soviet spy satellite.

There is a lot of stuff that has gone around about this and it was even portrayed on "X-Files." Was the event that occurred on December 9, 1965, in Kecksburg, Pennsylvania, a crash of a UFO?

A: Define please "UFO?"

Q: (L) A UFO as in "Alien space craft."

A: Close.

Q: (L) It was not a Soviet spy satellite?

A: No.

Q: (L) Now, you say "close." What, specifically, was it?

A: We have taught you new methods of imaging, we are patiently waiting for you to use them!

Q: (L) What do you mean "new methods of imaging?" (T) To talk about it? (L) We don't know enough about it... that's all we know. (T) Well, working with what we know about it we could probably talk it out and figure out what it was.

A: Density 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, now, how does the concept of "craft" apply here?

Q: (L) Was it a projection? A trans-dimensional atomically remolecularized object?

A: Closer.

Q: (L) Piloted by, I would assume, the Grays? (T) Not necessarily.

A: ! If you prefer.

Q: (T) Well, if it was a craft as they have been telling us, brought in

from 4th density, it would be the Lizards or someone else of the other side, the Union.

A: The point is the mode of transfer.

Q: (L) Okay, so it may be that it didn't crash there, it was... did something happen and something came through the dimensional curtain? Is that it? (T) Well, it didn't crash, it landed! Or materialized, or became solid. (L) I think NORAD tracked it. (J) It was seen as a fireball.

A: Colder.

Q: (T) Okay, this is just a theory, a thought, just something I am throwing out here, nothing positive... the military was "Johnny on the spot." They made a big production of hauling it out of there and threatening everyone. What if it was put there, or sent here for them? No that it crashed, but it was something being sent from there to there and the Uncle came and picked it up?

A: No.

Q: (L) The point is the "mode of transfer." (T) The point is that it was "cross density." (J) Well, we know that they all are "cross density." (T) No, not all of them, some of them come from this density. (L) The point is the "mode of transfer." What are they trying to say? (T) It was materialized here from 4th density. It didn't fly here. (L) Okay, it was not a UFO because it never "flew." (T) The

trail that was seen coming in was it materializing into the atmosphere. (L) Actually, it was materializing in the same spot, the atmosphere moved. (T) There was a visible path left... (J) I think we should stop using the term "UFO."

A: Isn't this fun?!

Q: [Laughter and groans] (L) Okay, what is the point? (T) The point is the "mode of transport." (L) Okay, it was projected through the dimensional curtain; it was a time traveler...

A: The point is why look for "nuts and bolts." Do you want to join Gene and his cronies?

Q: (L) So, in other words... are you saying that something happened and the military went in and DIDN'T get anything?

A: No.

Q: (T) Okay, we are trying to figure out the "mode of transport" and why it was significant. (L) Was this something that the military knew was going to happen at that place and that time?

A: Maybe, but still not issue behind this query.

Q: (L) Well, what is the issue? I just wanted to know if the blasted thing was a UFO or a spy satellite? Was it not a crash? (T) It was REPORTED as a crash, but we don't know if it crashed or landed. (J) We don't know what really happened. (L) Was it a crash of a craft?

A: What defines "crash."

Q: (L) Did it do something it didn't want to do? [Laughter] A crash is when you go bongo-zongo without intending to.

A: Do thought forms crash?

Q: (L) I guess not. (J) Okay! It was a thought form; it came through the density and yet they hauled something away on a truck. What did they haul away on a truck? Or, did they haul away something?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What did they haul away? (Susan) Thought form! [Laughter]

A: Sorry! 64,000 dollar question!

Q: (L) I hate it when they do that! (T) What did they haul away. They hauled away an object...

A: How do you learn if we don't?

Q: (J) What?

A: Do "that!"

Q: (J) I guess the point is that we don't really know what the military moved! (L) We don't know if they hauled anything away at all. It is all rumor. (J) Exactly. (T)

The only thing known is that on December 9, the residents of Kecksburg, PA saw something come down, or thought they saw something come down... (J) A light

come down... (T) They saw the military come in... (J) And they saw something come out... (T) And they saw the military take something away... (J) So, what does

that tell you? (T) There are residents who said they saw a large, metallic object in the woods, and we only know what they said they saw... Most of the town and the police department and the fire department did see the military come in because they commandeered the fire department... (L) Okay, here's what we know: "The case in question involves the alleged crash of the so-called 'Kecksburg UFO' recently featured in magazines and even re-enacted on television. The 'acorn' shaped object supposedly fell to the ground in Western Pennsylvania on December 9, 1965.

As the story goes, Air Force search teams cordoned off the wooded area and hauled a large object away. It was later reportedly seen at the Wright Patterson Air Force Base near Dayton, Ohio..." How come everything goes to Wright-Pat, for God's sake! What a boring place! "One suggested identity for the mysterious intruder was the Soviet Cosmos 96 satellite which actually did fall back into the atmosphere that day. But, according to Air Force spokesmen, that craft had plummeted 12 hours earlier over another part of the planet. It was a shame, of course, because Cosmos 96 would have been a wonderful UFO...

In May of 1991 the Pittsburgh Press decided to verify the Air Force claims on its own. Toward that end, reporters obtained official space tracking data from the archives of NORAD at Cheyenne Mountain.

The decades old data finally arrived in the form of 8 snapshots of the satellite's orbital position. The last snapshot, when projected forward

into space and time by a leading satellite watcher who does not want his name revealed, seemed to confirm the official Air Force account. But, going on a hunch and tapping my own expertise in space operation and satellite sleuthing, I decided to check the data myself. The released tracking data could not be positively identified with pieces of the failed probe.

Why in the world would our government lie? In the 1960's U.S.

Military intelligence agencies, interested in enemy technology, were eagerly collecting all the Soviet missile and space debris that they could find. International law required that the debris be returned to the country of origin. The hardware of Cosmos 96 was it's special missile warning shielding; too valuable to give back. Hard-line skeptics still doubt that anything at all landed in Pennsylvania.

Robert Young, an investigator from Harrisburg, keeps finding new 'holes' in the claims of witnesses. 'I am now more convinced than ever that nothing came down in Kecksburg,' he says. And, arch-skeptic, Phillip Klass..." [Hooray, Phil!] "...attributes the NORAD data to foul-ups, not cover-up. But those of us who study the relationship between U.S. Military Intelligence and the former Soviet Union, still wonder, after all, what better camouflage than to let people think the fallen object was NOT a Soviet Probe, but, rather, a flying saucer.

The Russians would never suspect; the Air Force laboratories could examine the specimen at leisure and, if suspicion lingered, UFO buffs could be counted on to maintain the phony cover story

protecting the real truth." And that is all we know about the purported Kecksburg landing. (T) Why would anyone fly in a small, acorn-shaped capsule? (L) They wouldn't want to fly in it. And, remember, it can appear very small on the outside but be huge on the inside.

(T) And, they hauled something away that may or may not have...

whatever it was, it went over! Something went over at that time. My folks saw it when it passed over the Great Lakes! I missed it. I was over at a friend's house.

We walked out of the house ten minutes after it happened and everybody was saying: "Did you see that! Did you see that!" How about this: The mode is the important thing. Let's just lump all non-human types under the word "alien." (J) Let's use "non-terrestrial."

(L)

No... (T) No, you can't use "non-terrestrial." Could this have been a human experiment using technology from WWII, from the Einstein work, the Philadelphia

Experiment Work, could they have been messing with something and it came down where it wasn't supposed to? (L) Good question!

(T) It was described as a small acorn-shaped capsule, a lot like what we shooting up at that time on rockets... (J) That's right! (L) Is TR on to something here?

A: Maybe...

Q: (T) Was this a continuation of the Philadelphia and Montauk work?

A: Now this poses some interesting questions, does it not?

Q: (T) Yes it does. That was 30 years ago!

A: Do you want to be the ones who tear away the veil?

Q: (T) Sure! I'm always into veil tearing!

A: Are you sure that is wise?

Q: (T) If we don't start tearing some veils away from some of these questions, we are not going to be able to progress much farther.

You keep toying with this and then you tell us it is too dangerous.

A: Not point. It is okay to learn truths for yourselves, is it wise to do it for all others?

Q: (L) Is this another one of the things we can't tell. (T) No, I think that was more aimed at the fact that it is okay for ME to learn truths, but do I want to expose

you all here... (L) No, I think it is more that other people don't want to know it... (J) Or aren't ready. (L) If the government is, in fact... (T) Well, that was 30 years ago, and if it was a...

A: Who is the "government?"

Q: (T) Well, I suppose that if we saw a list of names of who is the real government, we wouldn't know who any of them were! They are certainly never on the ballot. (L) Okay, what we have so far is that this was not a UFO in the sense of being a craft, but that it may have been an object that the government was playing with in their own

little experiments in moving things through space-time... (J) And they weren't real good at it. (L) They screwed up! Okay, next question: Is it possible to create resistance to abduction by generating sound? Like an internal sound?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Well, this article I was reading said that different people used several techniques where they think it has helped them to halt or avoid abduction by "aliens."

One is to generate an "internal" sound, a high-pitched "thought hum," and another is to invoke angelic spirits such as the Archangel Michael, and another is to "Just Say No," and these people think they have avoided being abducted thereby. Are any of these usable techniques?

A: Potpourri.

Q: (T) Sweet smelling dried flowers are potpourri.

A: Sage, salt, oohm, any other rituals you like?

Q: (L) In other words, nothing works? (T) It's not going to stop them! I keep a heavy shield around the house and all that stuff and they still get through!

A: How about the hula hoop dance with green peppers stuck up your nose! [Hilarious laughter]

Q: (T) Thirty-three times! Mirth! [Tom French sits at board] (TF) F***, what is it you feel that you do here? (L) Ecstasy! Sorry! (F***) Well, you will feel it

shortly. It is not like you feel anything, really. (L) When you put your fingers on, usually just two, you want to put them on lightly but firmly. You don't want to create any drag, yet you want contact. Most people usually put too much pressure or not enough and it either leaves them behind or they stop the motion. Well, the rest of the UFO loonies are not going to want to hear this because they all like to think that they have all kinds of techniques of resistance and they have these

psychotronic weapons and machines, and they think they are all-powerful with tricks up their sleeves... (T) Mike has a UFO detector in a cigarette pack. (TF)

What?! (L) Yeah. Mike F***, our nemesis. (T) He has an electronic thing he carries around in a cigarette pack which he says beeps or something when UFOs are

in the area! (F***) It is funny that you should mention that because when we were at the MUFON meeting in Clearwater, I did hear a distinct, high-pitched beep

coming from him. (TF) Who did he say it to? (L) Oh, he's told everybody! (J) Is it anything like a B.S. detector? (TF) Now, if I start reading out the lyrics from

"Born to Run," you know there's something wrong. (T) It's a lizard.

[Discussion of lizards, roaches and toads] (L) Alright, now, reading about the Linda Cortile

case, the woman supposedly abducted out of a high-rise apartment

building; rumored to have taken place in the sight of Javier Perez de Cuellar and his bodyguards and driver. (TF) The U.N. guy. (L) Was the man who witnessed this really Javier?

A: Yes, but not only one.

Q: (L) So, there were others? Okay, of the two people who were supposed to be the bodyguards of the "VIP," one of them exhibited some extremely bizarre behavior after this event. What was the cause of this bizarre behavior? Was it him trying to freak-out Linda Cortile, or was he simply freaked out himself?

A: Simple shock.

Q: (L) So, he was having a hard time dealing with it himself. During the discussion of this case, it seems that this particular incident really involved a mass abduction because a number of women in the neighborhood have subsequently claimed that they not only were abducted at the same time on the same night, but that during the course of time that they were being taken to this craft, they saw other women walking out on the street together. Was this, in fact, a mass abduction?

A: Some was hysteria.

Q: (L) Do mass abductions ever occur?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Did Linda Cortile make up any of this story.

A: Open.

Q: (T) Is Budd Hopkins ever going to come out with the story?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I read a recent article by a woman named Dr. Hulda Clark, and she claims that all cancer, depending upon certain variations, is caused by parasites.

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, if Hulda Clark's theory isn't it, what is the cause of cancer?

A: There are many causes.

Q: (L) Well, the reason I asked is because TG has had to go back to Houston for tests because of pain in his arm. Is this, or is he heading toward, a recurrence of his cancer?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there anything that can be done in that situation? [Tom suggests that he and F*** work alone and Laura removes her fingers.]

A: Open.

Q: (S.V.) In the bodywork I have been doing, I have found myself doing a lot of spiraling on people's bodies. I have been getting great results, but I was wondering about the difference between moving clockwise and counter- clockwise?

A: Careful!

Q: (Susan) Well, I better not do that anymore! (L) No, they just said to be careful. (Susan) Well, is there any difference between clockwise and counter-clockwise?

A: Suggest learn more.

Q: (Susan) How do I learn. (Tom to F**) Do you feel it moving and your fingers sort of follow or do you feel something generating through your fingers telling them where to go? (F) No, I don't feel anything generating through my fingers. (L) No, none of us feels anything at this point. Which is not to say that the fingers involved are not moving the planchette. It is just wholly unconscious.

A: Need energy flow.

Q: (L) I guess they are saying that they need the energy flow of the different people or that the movement is an energy flow through us. There have been occasions where the planchette has flown off the table out from under everybody's fingers. Anything else, S**? (S.V.) Yes, from whom do I get this training?

A: Look, listen, open!

Q: (L) Okay, you can experiment on me!

A: Carefully.

Q: (S.V.) Is there any danger in doing this?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Is it because the spiral pattern creates an energy flow that is

too strong for the person?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Has this technique been used before?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is it being used now by anyone besides S***?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is this someone in our area?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Any other questions? (TF) Last time I asked about the mountain dream. I would like to know if there was anything behind my father's "M" dreams? Dreams in which he was repeatedly terrorized by the letter "M." (L) You asked that the last time and I think they said it had something to do with the war.

A: Open.

Q: (L) Anything before we shut down? (T) What was the purpose of the attack that we were under? (L) The purpose?

A: Already told you this.

Q: (T) Here? (L) It's in the transcript. (J) Yes. It's in the transcript, did

you read it? And I thought it was very interesting. I didn't realize that you guys were doing

the session, and right at the point where it says "TR needs to discuss..." the phone rang and it was us calling. (L) That whole issue

was

A: To discover.

Q: (L) They said at that time that the attack was to break up the group and that all attack was essentially rooted in attack on faith. Did you read that part? (T) Yes, but it didn't make sense. (L) Well, they said if you look back over the pattern, all attack is an attack on faith.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What faith were they attacking?

A: Open. Discover.

Q: (T) Was I being prevented from learning something about the information gathering process?

A: Up to you to discover.

Q: (L) Well, it will sort itself out. (T) It wasn't an attack on the group. And it wasn't an attack on me that would really make a difference one way or another. Was it a practice attack? (TF) Who was behind the mask at the Veiled Prophet Ball? It is a coming out ball in St. Louis for debutantes. (L) Is it someone who is dressed up? (TF) They are just there and preside over the ball.

A: Victor Moeller.

Q: (TF) This is before I was born. (J) Interesting that they give a name! (TF) Can't get much more specific than that! It was 1958.

A: Goodnight.

July 19, 1995 F*** Direct Channeling, Laura, SV

Q: When the connection is complete will you indicate by saying "I am ready." Are you ready?

A: Yes. [Positional adjustments made]

Q: (L) We have several questions this evening. Who do we have with us?

A: You keep requesting a name. Remember this mode of communication has different qualities and different necessities, therefore identification by name is not necessary.

Q: (L) What is the protocol?

A: Protocol is not the word. Protocol suggests restriction. There is no restriction here. It is merely a different mode of communication.

Q: (L) Why does there seem to be difficulty in transmission right now? [F*** is talking very low and slowly.]

A: That is your perception only.

Q: (L) Ordinarily the voice is strong and clear...?

A: Your perception, however the voice will become stronger and clearer as the session progresses as has been the case in each of the previous sessions using this particular type of communication, also one possible problem may be physical blockages of the sound

wave paths.

Q: (L) Caused by what?

A: The physical obstructions in front of the pathway. [We make adjustments with pillows.]

Q: (L) Is that better?

A: The results will be up to you to determine.

Q: (L) Alright. Our first question is: In a previous session we were given a small dissertation on the process of abduction. It was described for us in some detail.

Now, what we would like to know is, if our souls are abducted from our bodies and then used as a pattern for remolecularization in fourth density, is there ever, at any time, a remolecularized clone that is retained in fourth density even after the soul has been returned to its original body?

A: No, it's not possible.

Q: (L) So, they don't keep a pattern or clone of any of us after they have abducted us, "they" being a general term?

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay. Is any process used to affect us at a distance from fourth density?

A: That question is vague.

Q: (L) Do any of the STS beings have the ability to cause us physical problems, or mental or emotional problems when not in direct contact with us?

A: Certainly.

Q: (L) How is this done?

A: A number of different methods used.

Q: (L) Can you describe the most frequently used methods?

A: That's a non-applicable question.

Q: (L) What do you mean?

A: There is no frequency determination by way of mathematical calculation.

Q: (L) So any and all methods may be used at any given time?

A: That is correct.

Q: (L) Could you give us one or two examples of how this is done?

A: There are many: sound wave manipulation of the ultra high frequency range would be one.

Q: (L) What do these sound waves in the ultra high frequencies do?

A: They can alter chemical balances within the body of the subject, thereby also the brain, using the physical path to cause distress by altering these chemical imbalances into place.

Q: (L) Do these ultra-high frequency sound waves ever carry messages in terms of pre-coded suggestions that are triggered by these waves?

A: Messages are not carried in ultra-high frequency sound waves.

Now, you are talking about an entirely different method.

Q: (L) Could you describe this method to us?

A: This would be very complex and time consuming for you, but also, there is one more method used than what your mental capacities are able to perceive.

Q: (L) And what is that?

A: There's no possibility for an adequate response since the information would not be perceptible for you.

Q: (L) I don't understand. You say there is one more method that would be beyond our ability to perceive...

A: That's correct. If you cannot perceive it, how can you expect to understand it?

Q: (L) Well, perhaps if we were helped to understand it we would learn to perceive it and could thereby negate it.

A: The best analogy would be trying to explain calculus to a two-year old. Would this be possible?

Q: (L) To a very clever individual, possibly.

A: And would it be possible for the two-year-old human to perceive calculus correctly?

Q: (L) If the two-year-old human was extremely bright.

A: Well, now you are adding conditions into a situation which were not there to begin with.

Q: (L) Well, my question is: why mention something that is non-perceivable and unexplainable if it cannot be discussed?

A: It still can be documented, can it not?

Q: (L) Well, how do we document it?

A: Exactly as given.

Q: (L) If we don't know what we are looking for, how can we document it?

A: Exactly as explained. There is one method which cannot be perceived by you. Is it not possible to document that as such?

Q: (L) If documentation is simply writing that there is one method that we cannot perceive.

A: Precisely.

Q: (L) And then others will come along and ask: "What is it?" And we will have no answer. Not even a remote estimation of what it could possibly be. And that is a highly unsatisfactory condition to be in, to have a hint...

A: It is? What about all the other answers that were once questions?

Q: (L) Well, they are far more satisfactory since they have now become knowledge.

A: How did they become knowledge?

Q: (L) By being answered.

A: And how did they exist before they became answers?

Q: (L) As questions.

A: Correct.

Q: (L) And, our question is: What is this other method?

A: It is not perceivable by you.

Q: (L) What are the mechanics of it if it is not perceivable?

A: That's part of what you cannot perceive. Do you not see that there is a question here for you to begin to study yourself, and this is the only way that it can be done, by planting a seed, as it were, for you then to follow until it eventually leads to the answer. But, in order for you to receive the answer, you need information in between the question and the answer which is not yet available to you because conditions do not exist currently that will allow for that in between information to be available.

Q: (L) Alright then, moving on to another subject, how are pre-coded information signals sent?

A: Would you clarify, please?

Q: (L) Well, before we got off onto this subject, the suggestion was that messages could be sent via sound-wave focusing.

A: No, sound wave focusing is designed to alter body and brain chemistry in order to alter such things as feelings, emotions, and so forth, which then may lead to the altering of mental thought patterns. But messages are not sent by ultra-high frequency sound waves.

Q: (L) How are they sent?

A: Messages are sent by something called Free Formal Imaging.

Q: (L) And what does that describe?

A: That describes the transference of thought.

Q: (L) And how is that done? At what frequency is it done?

A: Not correct concept. There is no "Frequency" as such involved. There is methodology that, again, unfortunately, you do not understand. However, since you seek answers to all questions, the only possible way to explain is to simply say a thought is formed in one realm and sent to a second realm, which is yours.

Q: (L) Okay. Can it be sent to a directed target?

A: Absolutely.

Q: (L) Now, the question has arisen that, since other dimensional beings have the ability to kidnap or abduct or forcibly extract souls, do they also have the capability of manipulating our soul essences after they have left our bodies during the transition to fifth density?

A: Not correct.

Q: (L) They do not?

A: No, you see when your physical body expires, and you enter fifth density, this is done one way and one way only: by passing through a conduit which opens specifically for the purpose of transference from third density to fifth density. Now, something often referred to in your terminology as a silver thread, is like a closed line which opens when this conduit is needed. That's rather awkward, but it's the only way to describe it.

So that when the physical body terminates, this line is opened forming a conduit through which the soul passes naturally. However, part of the existence of this conduit is that it is absolutely impenetrable by any force from any density level. Therefore, souls in the process of transferring from third density to fifth density are not in any way able to be molested or tampered with.

And it should be mentioned here, also, that the soul imprint of the physical body always has a connection to fifth density and that is through the so-called "silver thread." That always exists as the third density soul's doorway to fifth density. It can be opened at a moment's notice whenever needed. When it is opened it becomes a conduit. Through that conduit the soul passes. And it is not subject to interference by anything.

This is not a deliberate construction, it is merely the natural process similar to what could be described as the protection mechanisms existing on second level density for creatures which are not capable of protecting themselves through their own conscious thought processes. For example, your turtle is contained within a shell that protects it. That shell is impenetrable by any natural forces, therefore nothing that is natural can harm that turtle. However, the same can exist for any creature when it is connected by the silver thread to fifth density. Once it is passing through the

conduit produced by the opening of the silver thread, then, of course, it cannot be tampered with. Do you understand?

Q: (L) Yes, but why do so many souls, when they leave the body, not traverse this conduit, and why do they stay earthbound, and why do they attach to other bodies? Why does this condition exist?

A: That is a complicated question, however the best answer is choice is involved there for those souls who wish not to leave the plane of third density. The only possibility to do this is to be detached from the now expired physical body but still be within the third density plane, which, of course, is not natural, but nonetheless can occur. In situations such as this, though it has been incorrectly reported, the silver thread is still attached and still remains a thread rather than a conduit.

The soul is still attached to the silver thread but detached from the host body which has now expired. So the effect is very similar to being consciously aware of third density surroundings without a third density unit to accompany. Do you understand?

Q: (L) Yes. Okay...

A: Also, please be aware of the fact that once the soul leaves the confines of the physical body, the illusion of time passage is no longer apparent even when the

soul remains on the third density plane. Therefore, it appears to that soul that no time whatsoever has passed. And, we mention this merely for you to contemplate all of the various meanings behind this.

Q: (L) Okay. Now, earlier we had a discussion about crime, the involvement in crime of black people versus white people, and, looking at the numbers, it seems that there is an inordinate number of black people involved in crime or criminal activities, or negatively oriented behavior than white people; the figures are really outstanding: blacks are eight times more likely to commit crimes than whites. And many of the explanations that are used, such as poverty or discrimination do not seem to account for this disparity, considering the poverty and discrimination exhibited toward many other ethnic groups with no such relationship. Is there something significant in this fact, and is there some reason why this condition exists?

A: Perhaps you should try one question at a time.

Q: (L) Why do blacks commit more crimes than whites?

A: That is too broad spectrum a concept to be answered simply.

Please try to break down the question into several parts so that the answers can adequately explain.

Q: (L) Can you suggest a way for me to break it down; it is a difficult subject?

A: Normally this is not the procedure, however, one suggestion may be, for example, to ask, first of all, what is it that causes individuals to commit crimes; secondly, is there any connection between one's race and national origin or physical state of being and one's proclivity to commit crimes, etc. In other words, this is a broad spectrum subject. In order for it to be answered adequately, it must be broken down into many consecutive questions.

Q: (L) What is it that causes individuals to commit crimes?

A: Well, now you see, that too, has many answers. We will choose one and then let you contemplate. One answer is, of course, as we mentioned previously, the alteration of blood, body and brain chemistry through the use of ultra- high frequency sound waves. Of course, as you can well imagine, one effect that this may have would be what you would refer to as anti-social behavior. Do you not see this?

Q: (L) I do. Okay, is there anything about a person of a particular race or body type which makes them more susceptible to this manipulation than another race or person?

A: Well now, that brings into question the physical differences between races, including the obvious body chemistry differences, a subject that has not been adequately explored on the third density level of existence. For

example, it is very obvious the different "races" as it is called, are human beings that have different chemical make-up in their bodies.

Would you not say this?

Q: (L) I would say that might be probable.

A: Now, if one takes this one step further, perhaps if one race has a brain chemistry make-up or blood chemistry make-up that can alter the emotions in such a way so as to commit what is called anti-social behavior, at least in social environment to which you are accustomed, then this, perhaps, would explain why there may be a higher percentage of crimes committed by persons of a particular race as opposed to persons of a different particular race.

Q: (L) Are there any specific chemicals that we could isolate or name that would be involved with this condition?

A: Tumoxifene.

Q: (L) And, what is that?

A: A hormone secreted by the pituitary gland. You'll find this particular hormone to be in high concentrations in persons of what is referred to as the Negro race.

Q: (L) And why does this hormone make a person susceptible to these ultra-high frequency sound waves, so that they exhibit anti-social behavior?

A: That's actually a question that skips over some necessary ingredients, however the best way to answer that is that when this

hormone is in high abundance, then one's aggressive nature is heightened, since it already exists in higher levels within individuals of the Negro race, it does not require much alteration to increase it to what would be referred to as the danger level. Therefore, aggressive or anti-social behavior can be more easily facilitated in those of the Negro race, and those of other races.

Q: (L) Is it possible, or does it happen, that people of the other races, white, hispanic, or oriental, to have individuals born into those races, who, by some fluke, have higher levels of this hormone?

A: Are you asking: "Do some individuals of other races besides the Negro race have high levels of that hormone?" Well, obviously each individual situation is different. It is averages that make up the important composition.

Q: (L) So, this is what we could call, in a general sense, the "Crime Hormone?"

A: It is certainly one of them, anyway. Although, aggressive behavior does not necessarily translate into criminal behavior.

Q: (L) True. What is it in the blacks that tends to make aggressive behavior translate into crime?

A: That question is not answerable when put in that way. Please reverse and ask a more basic foundational question.

Q: (L) Well individuals such as members of the Celtic background

are historically and evidentially quite aggressive, yet they do not as frequently, in fact less frequently, commit crimes as a result of their aggression. Why is this?

A: Well, there is more than one answer, of course. Everyone's chemical nature or make-up is oriented toward their native environments. Of course, if one thinks of the Negro race as having lived for many thousands, in fact millions, of years in the general climate and environmental situation they are native to, then perhaps it could be said that a greater level of Tumoxifene would be needed for survival in that environment.

Now, when removed from that environment to an entirely different environment whereby such chemical balance is not correct for the new environment, then increased amounts of this chemical may produce aggressive behavior of one or two particular types.

Whereas other races or cultures, when exposed to any stimuli which causes increases or changes in various brain chemistry, this may cause aggressive behavior of a different sort which can be channeled into more acceptable pursuits within the given society.

Q: (L) Is there anything that can be done chemically to alter this aggression or crime hormone to reduce it or to convert its effects into other behavior?

A: That's an extremely complicated question because any tampering with chemistry of the brain is similar to what you would describe in

cliche as shooting in the

dark at this point in your development, because you do not

understand all of the intricacies involved. Therefore, it is very difficult

also to positively answer that

question when put in that form.

Q: (L) Is there any form that question could be put into where it could be answered more simply?

A: That is up to the one asking the questions to determine.

Obviously the answer is yes, but if you are asking how to formulate the question, we cannot do that for you because that is part of your learning process. If we now are reduced to asking or rather telling, how to ask questions, this is rather like leading you by the hand, is it not?

Q: (L) Yes. Is there a simple, practical action that could be taken to assist members of the black race in reducing this aggressive behavior?

A: Well, again, you keep asking nearly impossible questions because, you must realize that this is not a simple black and white issue, no pun intended. What it is, is trying to answer an extremely difficult question with very simple answers and this will not work because there are so many different directions involved here. There is just an impossible number of difficulties involved in trying to deal with this. Apparently you don't see that it is not something where one

can simply formulate an injection, for example, and line up all the members of the black race for this injection.

Can you imagine the extreme difficulty in even trying to contemplate such a thing? And, all of the resistance that would be received from every imaginable corner of your society at even the mere suggestion of such a thought? Obviously this is a problem that will only be taken care of at a later time, as you measure time, when the shift from 3rd density to 4th density takes place. There really is no point in trying to climb backwards up the side of a mountain with nothing but your slippery bare feet and hands to work with. That is what you would be trying to do if you tried to answer such a problem so simply.

Q: (L) Okay. I would like to know who was responsible for the vision seen by the Emperor Constantine which caused him to convert to Christianity and impose Christianity on his world?

A: The answer to that is, mainly and primarily, merely that the Emperor Constantine had been predestined to do such a thing by the planning process that exists in fifth density prior to the reemergence of a soul in third density.

Q: (L) Is there any particular significance to the fact that the imposition of Christianity on the area of Constantine's reign also brought on the Dark Ages?

A: Possibly.

Q: (L) Do you have any comments on that?

A: No, not really.

Q: (L) What is the true significance of the Masonic Apron?

A: In what way?

Q: (L) There are hieroglyphics and carvings from ancient Egypt showing high priests wearing aprons and there are many secret societies down through the ages for centuries and possibly even further back than that where the initiates wore aprons. Now, the aprons have been either white cloth or sheepskin. What is the significance of the apron? Why an apron?

A: It is simply a tradition born of ritual.

Q: (L) What was the origin of this tradition? What did it symbolize to put on the apron?

A: Perhaps it could best be described as attempts to shield from negative or evil spirits.

Q: (L) Okay, SV and I did some research on all our past sessions and we came to the realization that after other people began coming regularly there was a significant increase, in fact a doubling, of the number of answers received through this source, that were basically refusals to answer, as in: up to you, open, maybe, close, and so forth. In general, what we noticed was a great reduction in the level and type of information we were being given. Could you give us a reason for this?

A: The best answer to that is that when you have a greater and

greater number of subjects present for any formal channeling sessions, of course the mental energy and the thought waves are more of a conflicting nature, and of course the answers must be carefully given in order to avoid conflict that is unnecessary by the observers or within the ranks of the observers, so, therefore, some questions are better left unanswered if it is felt or known that the true answers will cause grave distress by some who are receiving them. And, the more subjects you have present, the more likely that this situation is to be apparent. Therefore, sometimes questions must be either passed over or each individual subject must find a way to answer the question for themselves that they feel comfortable with.

Q: (L) That seems to say that the way that is most conducive to receiving information is to limit the number of individuals present, thereby limiting the amount of conflicting thought patterns.

A: That is one possible outlook.

Q: (L) Does it require a state of absolute openness to receive the information?

A: No, it does not, however to receive absolute information in uninterrupted flow, such a state would be required. But, such states are very rare on third density.

Q: (L) Well, it seemed to me that in the initial six months or so that we were receiving the information, that the information was much more open and the answers were more open. It seems that when I ask questions I ask because I really want to HEAR what may be said without putting any expectations on it whatsoever. I have realized that with all of the enormous work I have done in this life, that I have not been able to figure out the answers, and I am ready to shut up and listen...

When other people ask questions, it often seems that they are just asking just to confirm the answer they have already formed in their own mind against whatever answer may come through.

A: This is a correct perception on your part, however such prejudice as described is something that all on third density are guilty of to a greater or lesser extent at various question and answer opportunities. Therefore if you were to study the answers more thoroughly, you might also find that there are varying degrees of what you describe as openness or willingness to dispense information even during those sessions where fewer people were present.

Q: (L) That is true. The thing is, from my point of view, to continually strive to reduce the number of prejudices, to expand and broaden the willingness to hear the

information, and to not have a preconceived notion of what the answer is going to be. In the initial stages, of course, I was testing and examining what kinds of answers came through and what the parameters were, and I actually think, interestingly, that even with my, more or less rigid testing process, that better and more complete answers were given than were given in later sessions where others were present.

A: It's possible.

Q: (L) What would be the reason for this?

A: We have already described this in the previous answer. The more subjects you have present, the more opportunity for prejudice, obviously.

Q: (L) Okay, recently I went to a neurologist, Dr. Vincent DiCarlo. Now, it seems that Dr. Di Carlo was quite animated and indicated that he felt like he had met me before even though he knew that he hadn't. There seemed to have been some very strong subliminal psychic interaction between myself and him. Could you give me a clue as to why this was?

A: There may have been some karmic interaction there.

Q: (L) Will this involve any interaction in the future?

A: That is obviously up to you to find out.

Q: (L) Well, SV and I have been talking and she is baffled as to what to do for me therapeutically. Can you help?

A: That, of course, is a very complicated situation, however, one of the possibilities is the nerve passages can be altered by physical stresses caused by a number of different factors stemming from activities undertaken in the past, for example buildup of scar tissue around the musculature of the extremities and appendages, has perhaps blocked the natural flow of electricity which then pass from the center of the nervous of system to the extremities. This can cause some starvation of necessary passages of electrical elements through the nerve passageways which, in turn then, may cause a certain degree of starvation to those same extremities through lack of proper oxygenation.

Alleviation is difficult because it requires several steps. The best suggestion is a gradual but steady improvement in health as facilitated by a number of different programs to reverse damage having been caused. The information to facilitate this is available to you.

Q: (L) It is reversible?

A: It is reversible. All damage is always reversible until either the physical host body in part or in whole is terminated.

Q: (L) Is S***'s manipulation of the tissues and electrical currents through her various techniques, is this beneficial at this time?

A: It is beneficial, however, it is very likely more will be needed. We

mean more types of activities in order to facilitate complete improvement.

Q: (SV) But, the main problem is the scar tissue?

A: Any form of blockages which block the proper firing of the neurons, thus preventing oxygenation which takes place as a result, including the build-up of scar tissue.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

7/23/1995 F*** Direct channeling, Laura, SV, TR, JR

Q: (L) When you are ready please indicate.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) We have a number of questions and I think JR wants to lead off this evening. (J) First off, who do we have with us?

A: Curious that you should ask that? What is the expected answer?

Q: (J) A name.

A: You still desire a name. We'll say: Toren.

Q: (J) If it doesn't matter, it doesn't matter.

A: What matters is what matters to you and our desire to comply.

Q: (L) Toren, the first thing on my mind is an experience I had several nights ago. It seemed as though there was some sort of interaction between myself and something "other." Could you tell me what this experience was?

A: Was eclipsing of the realities.

Q: (L) What is an eclipsing of the realities?

A: It is when energy centers conflict.

Q: (L) What energy centers are conflicting?

A: Thought energy centers.

Q: (L) Whose thoughts?

A: Ahh, we're getting ahead of ourselves, are we not? Thoughts are

the basis of all creation. After all, without thought nothing would exist. Now would it?

Q: (L) True.

A: Therefore, energy centers conflicting involve thought patterns. You could refer to it as an intersecting of thought pattern energies.

Q: (L) Could you be a little more explicit.

A: We sense you are leading. The true effort to gain knowledge should always be to be open to any response, any question.

Therefore asking to be more specific is assuming that the answer is not explicit.

Q: (L) Well, it seemed to me that something happened to me that blanked out a period of my experience, and you say this was an eclipsing of energies caused by an intersecting of thought centers. Now, this intersecting of thought centers, did this occur within my body or within my environment?

A: They are one and the same.

Q: (L) Was this eclipsing of thought centers brought on by any of my activities?

A: Well, again we must ask you to slow down in your own perceptions for just a moment, for one sees the truest of answers when one is open to all possible responses and is not prejudiced. And again, unfortunately we sense a leading in your seeking of answers which indicates prejudice which is perfectly alright, however one would assume that one seeks

the truest of all possible answers and prejudice does not allow that.

So, if it would be possible, please try to ask

questions that do not lead to any particular type of conclusion.

Q: (L) Can I ask about my specific perceptions of the event?

A: That is what you are already doing. We sense that you desire the

truest of all possible answers and if one desires the truest of all

possible answers, one must

avoid expressing one's own perceptions to any great degree and

simply allow the answers to flow. The best advice to accomplish this

is a step-by-step approach -

to ask the simplest of questions with the least amount of prejudice

attached.

Q: (L) Alright. I was lying in bed worrying about being able to get to

sleep. The next thing I knew, I came to myself feeling that I was

being floated off my bed.

Was I?

A: No. When you say "I" you are referring to your whole person.

There is more than one factor involved with one's being to any

particular definition.

Q: (L) Was some part of my being separated from another part of

my being?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was this an attempt to extract my soul or astral body?

A: Attempt is not probably the proper term.

Q: (L) In other words...

A: It is more just an activity taking place. Attempt implies effort rather than the nature present in a conflicting of energies and thought centers.

Q: (L) I also seemed to be aware of several dark, spider-like figures lined up by the side of the bed, was this an accurate impression.

A: Those could be described as specific thought center projections.

Q: (L) I seemed to be fighting and resisting this activity.

A: That was your choice.

Q: (L) Was I successful?

A: Now, we are back to leading again.

Q: (L) Alright, was this the ending of an abduction that had already taken place?

A: Not the proper terminology. It was the conclusion to an event, not necessarily what one would refer to as an abduction, but more what one would refer to as an interaction.

Q: (L) What was the nature of the interaction?

A: The conflicting of energies related to thought center impulses.

Q: (L) Where are these thought centers located?

A: Well, that is difficult to answer because that is assuming that thought centers are located. And, of course this is a concept area in which you are not fully familiar as of yet. So, an attempt to answer

this in any way that would make sense to you would probably not be fruitful. We suggest slowing down and carefully formulating questions.

Q: (L) At what level of density do these thought centers have their primary focus?

A: Thought centers do not have primary focus in any level of density. This is precisely the point. You are not completely familiar with the reality of what thoughts are. We have spoken to you on many levels and have detailed many areas involving density level, but thoughts are quite a different thing because they pass through all density levels at once. Now, let us ask you this. Do you not now see how that would be possible?

Q: (L) Yes. But what I am trying to do is identify these conflicting thought centers. If two thought centers, or more, conflict, then my idea would be that they are in opposition.

A: Correct.

Q: (L) And, what I want to know is, was this in opposition to me, or was this an opposition in which I simply was caught in the middle, so to speak.

A: Well, you are drifting away from the true nature of your experience, because you are making suppositions. And we are not trying to scold you, we are merely

trying to guide you and this is not always easy. But, let it be known again that the simplest way for you to gather knowledge on this particular subject matter is to ask the simplest questions without prejudice.

Q: (L) Okay, you said I wasn't abducted, that an event of some sort occurred. What was the event?

A: We have already described this, but the problem that you are having is that you are assuming that the description we are giving is more complicated than this. It is not.

Q: (L) Did I leave my body?

A: I'm very sorry to tell you that you are drifting again.

Q: (L) Well, I am trying to ask simple questions.

A: The problem is that you are pre-supposing answers. Please limit prejudice.

Q: (L) What is my prejudice, what is my presupposition?

A: Well, just to give you an example: how do you know that you ever "leave" your body? The question is not: do you ever leave your body, its how do you know that you do?

Q: (L) I guess you don't.

A: Let us give you a parallel. If you saw a rainbow in the sky and that rainbow was later no longer visible, would you then say: "Did that rainbow spill onto the mountain?"

Q: (L) I don't get it. No I wouldn't because I would know that the rainbow is the refracting of light on water or ice in the atmosphere.

A: That's what you know. But, then again how do you know that anything you know is, in fact, the true representation of reality?

Q: (L) We don't.

A: The only way to solve this problem when asking about a complicated issue is to ask very simple step-by-step questions without prejudice. In order to do that, one must pause and reflect, and take one's time, as it were, to formulate the questions carefully in order to make sure that they are very simple, step-by-step questions and not questions containing prejudice.

Q: (L) Okay, in the experience I felt a paralysis of my body, what caused this paralysis.

A: Yes. Separation of awareness. Which is defined as any point along the pathway where one's awareness becomes so totally focused on one thought sector that all other levels of awareness are temporarily receded, thereby making it impossible to become aware of one's physical reality along with one's mental reality. This gives the impression of what is referred to as paralysis. Do you understand?

Q: (L) Yes. And what stimulates this total focus of awareness?

A: An event which sidetracks, temporarily, the mental processes.

Q: (L) And what event can sidetrack the mental processes to this extent?

A: Any number.

Q: (L) In this particular case, what was it?

A: It was an eclipsing of energies caused by conflicting thought centers.

Q: (L) What energies were being eclipsed?

A: Whenever two opposing units of reality intersect, this causes what can be referred to as friction, which, for an immeasurable amount of what you would refer to

as time, which is, of course, non-existent, creates a non-existence, or a stopping of the movements of all functions. This is what we would know as conflict. In

between, or through any intersecting, opposite entities, we always find zero time, zero movement, zero transference, zero exchange.

Now think about this. Think about this carefully.

Q: (L) Does this mean that I was, essentially, in a condition of non-existence?

A: Well, non-existence is not really the proper term, but non-fluid existence would be more to the point. Do you understand?

Q: (L) Yes. Frozen, as it were?

A: Frozen, as it were.

Q: (L) Was there any benefit to me from this experience?

A: All experiences have potential for benefit.

Q: (L) Was there any detriment from this experience?

A: All experiences have potential for detriment. Now, do you see the parallels. We are talking about any opposing forces in nature, when they come together, the result can go all the way to the extreme of one side or all the way to the extreme of the other. Or, it can remain perfectly, symmetrically in balance in the middle, or partially in balance on one side or another. Therefore all potentials are realized at intersecting points in reality.

Q: (L) Was one of the energies that was intersecting with another energy, the energy that constitutes who and what I am?

A: Well, now, you are drifting again.

Q: (L) Was one of the thought centers me?

A: That is presupposing that you, what is defined as you, or how you define yourself as "me" is of and by itself a thought center.

Q: (L) Well, I am trying to find this out by asking these questions. I am not presupposing here, I am just trying to find out what is going on here!

A: Part of what is you is a thought center but not all of what is you is a thought center. So, therefore it is incorrect to say: "Was one of these conflicting energies or thought centers me?"

Q: (L) Was one of these conflicting thought centers or energies some part of me?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And was it eclipsed by interacting with a thought center energy that was part of or all of something or someone else?

A: Or, was what happened a conflicting of one energy thought center that was a part of your thought process and another energy thought center that was another part of your thought process? We will ask you that question and allow you to contemplate.

Q: (L) Was it?

A: We will ask you that question and allow you to contemplate.

Q: (L) Does it ever happen that individuals who perceive or think they perceive themselves to have experienced an "abduction," to actually be interacting with some part of themselves?

A: That would be a very good possibility. Now, before you ask another question, stop and contemplate for a moment: what possibilities does this open up? Is there any limit? And if there is, what is that? Is it not an area worth exploring?

Q: (L) Okay, help me out here...

A: For example, just one example for you to digest. What if the abduction scenario could take place where your soul projection, in what you perceive as the future, can come back and abduct your soul projection in what you perceive as the present?

Q: (L) Oh, dear! Does this happen?

A: This is a question for you to ask yourself and contemplate.

Q: (L) Why would I do that to myself? (J) To gain knowledge of the future.

A: Are there not a great many possible answers?

Q: (L) Well, this seemed to be a very frightening and negative experience. If that is the case: a.) maybe that is just my perception, or b.) then, in the future I am not a very nice person! (J) Or maybe the future isn't very pleasant. And the knowledge that you gained of it is unpleasant.

A: Or is it one possible future, but not all possible futures? And is the pathway of free will not connected to all of this?

Q: (L) God! I hope so.

A: Now do you see the benefit in slowing down and not having prejudices when asking questions of great import? You see when you speed too quickly in the process of learning and gathering knowledge, it is like skipping down the road without pausing to reflect on the ground beneath you. One misses the gold coins and the gemstones contained within the cracks in the road.

Q: (L) Let's pause for a moment. [leaves room]

A: Does anyone else inquiries.

Q: (J) I think I'll wait until Laura gets back.

A: If that is your choice.

Q: (SV) Laura is in great conflict with herself; I know this for a fact.
Can we help her or is this something she has to do on her own?

A: How do you know this for a fact?

Q: (SV) When I am doing bodywork on her, it is how I perceive, what
I hear and what I feel and see.

A: We suggest that you explore that further.

Q: [Laura returns] (L) Now, getting back to this eclipsing of energies.
Is an eclipsing of energies, such as we are discussing, is this
something that can and does
happen to everyone at one or many points in their existence where
choices are made.

A: We regret to inform you that you are speeding up and jumping
ahead of yourself.

Q: (L) Okay, when this experience occurred, am I to assume that
some part of myself, a future self perhaps, of course they are all
simultaneous but just for the
sake of reference, came back and interacted with my present self for
some purpose of exchange?

A: Well this is a question best left for your own exploration as you
will gain more knowledge by contemplating it by yourself rather than
seeking the answers here. But a suggestion is to be made that you
do that as you will gain much, very much knowledge by
contemplating these very questions on your own and networking

with others as you do so. Be not frustrated for the answers to be gained through your own contemplation will be truly illuminating to you and the experience to follow will be worth a thousand lifetimes of pleasure and joy.

Q: (L) Okay, just a few days prior to this experience, I experienced a couple of headaches brought on by marital interactions. I would like to know what was the source of this sudden, extreme pain.

A: Have you not answered that for yourself already?

Q: (L) Not satisfactorily.

A: No. It is that you perceive it as being not satisfactory.

Q: (L) Well, I have a couple of choices and I haven't selected one as being the one.

A: Well, then select one.

Q: (L) What if I select the wrong one?

A: You won't.

Q: (L) Okay, also seemingly tied in with this experience, because all of these things have happened in a circle, was an experience when SV was doing some

bodywork on me and I suddenly saw a flash of myself tied to a crossed beam, crossed in the shape of an X, in expectation of being devoured by a lion that was

working on tearing my arm off at the shoulder. Was this an opening

up of a doorway to another life?

A: How does one normally access that information?

Q: (L) Well, it is normally done through hypnosis, but since there is nobody around to hypnotize ME, then I usually get left out in the cold on that one.

A: You say there is no one around to hypnotize you?

Q: (L) Who?

A: We asked you the question.

Q: (L) Well, it seems that way.

A: Very interesting. Hmm. Apparently the world is much more limited than we thought it was.

Q: (T) Was F***'s dream significant?

A: Before we answer that question, we heard one of you say "pick on Laura night." That is not the point of any of this. The point is to help you to gain true

knowledge which can only be done by opening up your own

channels. We are more than happy to assist you in any way possible in doing this, however, it would

be detrimental to you to focus in entirely on our assistance rather than on your own abilities which are truly and completely unlimited.

Now, as far as the perception of being picked on, as you describe it,

this is merely a perception. The process of learning is sometimes

difficult when the greatest amount of progress is being made and we

commend Laura for making efforts to learn that are sincere and

persistent.

There is no reason to ever perceive that she, or anyone else present, is being picked on when one is learning, when one is attempting to gain true knowledge, this may be perceived as difficult, however, it is, in the long run, very beneficial. And again, while we may seem to scold, we caution that we do not scold, we merely direct when asked to direct. And, if we sense that one's mental energies are diverting or dispersing, oftentimes we return with what seems to be a rather sharp answer merely in an effort to refocus one's attention. Because that is the way with which all of you are familiar for that purpose. As you will now know as you access your memories, it is instinctive in your minds and in your souls. We suggest that you pause and reflect on this because you will see, if you do, the truth in what we have said.

Q: (L) Speaking of truths, we had a discussion earlier, and we are somewhat curious as to whether the law of free will would require that some of the information we receive through this source be a).distorted, b).false?

A: Well, we do not wish to close off any possibilities for an answer to that question, but we will suggest that if there is any falseness, perhaps one possible answer as to why would revolve around what we were speaking of earlier, which is prejudice. Prejudice may be contained within the question

itself or it may be contained within the expected answer. Either one can interrupt or divert the flow of energy in such a way as to produce varying degrees of what one would perceive as correctness of response.

Q: (L) So, prejudice on the part of anyone in the room as to what the answer should or should not be, or could or could not be, can, in effect, create an answer?

A: It can divert the energy flow as we mentioned earlier when you asked about your own experience. If you recall, we cautioned you repeatedly not to involve prejudice either in your questions or in your expected responses. This was an effort on our part to help you to gain valuable information and to help you to learn how to gather valuable information, thus leading to an extensive expansion of your own knowledge base. Again we also cautioned you not to perceive our efforts as scolding, but as assistance.

Q: (L) So, the prejudice was my assumption as to what did or did not happen, that it was an "Abduction," or whatever and my questions were framed on that assumption? And, I wanted to hear answers that confirmed my perceptions?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where else can prejudice enter in?

A: Well, you have described the most important possibilities. And your own reflections, your own perusal of your own thought centers can and will produce any and all possible answers.

Q: (L) Could prejudice that inhibits or deflects the information also originate from spirit attachments on any or all of us?

A: That is possible, though very doubtful.

Q: (L) If one or any of us had an attachment which altered our thinking or emotions, could our altered thinking or feeling create the prejudice which would deflect the information.

A: Well, it is doubtful that there is any limit to the possibilities. There

are only varying degrees of potential. However, again, we caution against any prejudice when asking a question either of yourself, or of you accessing of the universal bank of knowledge which is always there at your disposal. For, example, when you say "Spirit attachment," that is presuming, or again, expressing prejudice, that such a thing exists, or that it exists in such a way to be a common problem. Either one of those two possibilities, on the path of prejudice, is present. For example, what is spirit attachment?

Q: (L) What is spirit attachment?

A: No, we asked you first.

Q: (L) Well, my thought is that it is just as it has been described and exhibited throughout centuries of interaction.

A: Who described and exhibited it?

Q: (L) Many individuals have exhibited it and it has been described by doctors, psychiatrists, priests, shamans, psychologists, exorcists, my own experience working with it; and I don't say that it is necessarily another entity or being, although it may identify itself as such, my thought is that it is entirely possible that it could just be something, some energy that is packed or contained within that person, that is of that nature, and takes on a life of its own, perhaps.

A: That's good.

Q: (L) My thought also is that when one goes through the actions of spirit release, it really doesn't matter if it is cousin Harold who has come to live in your left shoulder or whether it is years of anger, packed in your right hip or past life pain in your heart, none of those things really matter. What matters is: does the technique work to release you from it?

A: That's a nice theory, but we suggest further study. Because, in truth, as you know, deep within yourself, you cannot know that these things are actual. And, if they are actual, in what segment of reality they reside. You can only suppose that their existence is as you have described.

Q: (L) Well, I said that it doesn't matter what they are, it just matters that the releasing process works. (J) Or that you perceive that it works. (L) It gives you a script to make changes in yourself.

A: The original question we asked was: How this relates to the prejudice that affects the energy flows of informational dispensation.

Q: (L) Well, if a person has the attachment energy, whatever it is, can that type of prejudice or that type of energy create prejudice which then restricts the energy?

A: Well, that is certainly one possibility. But, as we said, we suggest further study.

Q: (L) Study in terms of books or in terms of working with individuals?

A: All of the above and then some.

Q: (T) Was F***'s dream significant?

A: May we ask that you be more specific in your question?

Q: (T) The dream that F*** relayed to us earlier this evening about there being another force, another entity or group of entities involved in what's happening.

A: Well, that is not the area we wanted you to be more specific with. We are aware of the dream as described, but we are asking you to be more specific about the term "significant" because...

Q: (T) Well, is it important to what we are doing? Was it factual

information?

A: Again we caution that you not be prejudiced in the formation of your questions because the terms "important" and "significant" imply a generalization of levels of intensity of reality, that they can be seen differently from different vantage points. In other words, what is important to one is not important to another.

What is significant to one is not significant to another. It all can be confused as to what is important and significant and what the definitions of important and significant are. Therefore, we ask you to remove those two terms, carefully ponder the question, and re-ask it in more specific terms.

Q: (L) What was the source of the information Frank received in his dream?

A: Well, actually that is jumping ahead of the previous thought pattern as expressed by a different individual, which creates confusion and also restricts the energy flow by diverting it.

Q: (T) Is the word 'accurate' acceptable?

A: Acceptable for what?

Q: (T) In reference to the question.

A: We ask you to carefully formulate the question you wish to ask, and then ask it in complete form.

Q: (T) Is there another force involved in what is happening on the

planet, that is manipulating the Reptoid beings the way they are manipulating humans?

A: We do not wish to appear to be scolding, but we are trying to help you to gain knowledge. And, as we have stated previously, the formulation of questions is very important in this process. It has been asked previously, in this particular session, if anything can cause the response to questions to be other than factual in the best definition of what factual is. And, the answer given was any degree of prejudice or expectation of response. Therefore, we must caution you again, to please try to refrain from having any prejudice or expectation of response. And, prejudice can be, again, in one sense, a presupposition of existence. Do you follow.

Q: (L) So, we don't even know if the Lizzies exist or not.

A: Well, we have previously given you information that such entities do exist. However, the question is not tantamount to the existence of what is described or referred to as Lizzies, therefore it would be best to leave that out of the question until confirmation that such entities exist and that they are an important part of the question being asked. Please bear with us and be patient. The results gained will be beneficial for all.

Q: (T) I don't understand... Is there another force involved with the events on this planet, in third density, that we have not yet discussed in previous sessions?

A: Perhaps it would help to have a review of what forces it is you have in mind. And then, once those forces have been described, we can answer your question more completely and, more importantly, more accurately.

Q: (L) May I ask a question?

A: You may always ask a question.

Q: (L) Was F***'s dream an accurate representation of the interplay of energies on the planet at the present?

A: Well, as described to those present, in general terms, it was moving in the right direction, however, the information given was somewhat splintered or fractured.

There was not beneficial cohesiveness due to the fact that the subject referred to, did not have complete recall of the information given. It could be considered a basic guideline, but not a complete database.

Q: (L) Could you give for us, at this time in toto, the information that was given to F*** in the dream?

A: Well, yes that would be conceivable, however it would require your attendance for approximately 52 units as you measure hours of time, to give an adequate breakdown of the information previously given to F***. And, we believe that you would be unwilling to participate for that length of time, or that you would be able to physically hold up.

Q: (L) Can I give post-hypnotic suggestions to F*** that he would remember all of this?

A: Certainly.

Q: (L) May I ask if F***'s exposition as to why I seem to be under such severe attack was correct?

A: That is difficult to answer because it is close, as we are accessing the thought patterns, to being factual. However, there are conflicting thought patterns. The

thoughts coming from you in this particular instance are confused. If you could be more specific, it would be helpful.

Q: (L) Then, just let me ask it straight. Why have I been under such severe physical, material, and emotional attack in the past 6 months.

F*** thinks that I am

under such attack because I work and move too fast in the gathering and attempts at dissemination of information; that I charge ahead and do things, thereby

exposing myself to retaliatory attacks.

A: That has the potential for being partially correct in the sense that you disseminate information, perhaps less carefully than you should.

The gathering of

information holds no potential for attack from any particular realm.

However, dissemination DOES, because those whom become

aware, become empowered. And, in any struggle between opposing

forces, there is always danger in allowing anyone to become

empowered without realization of the ramifications.

Q: (L) So, I can continue to seek information, as long as I keep it to myself?

A: You have free will to do that which you please. But, when you are framing it in terms of the question: where is the danger, this presupposes that you are concerned about dangers to yourself.

And, if this be the case, we will be happy to give advice where and when needed.

Q: (L) Well, right now it is needed. I am almost completely debilitated physically and materially, which creates a severe barrier to focus and concentration, and also my ability to assist other people.

A: Well then, perhaps it is true that you should be careful as to how you disseminate the information and how you disseminate knowledge gained, and where, and when. This is not to say that you must stop, but rather to think carefully before you do it, as to what the ramifications will be. And then your instincts will lead you in the proper direction. The dangers are always that when one proceeds too quickly, the instincts may be overrun and become confused with other thought pattern energies, and thereby opening one up to attack and other unpleasant possibilities.

Q: (L) Well, if I promise not to tell, make a vow, can't we just stop all this other?

A: It is not necessary to stop, it is just to be careful as to how one does it. The flow of information is never a harmful thing. As we have previously described, the

Service to Self involves the constriction and restriction of energies, and the focusing within. The Service to Others orientation involves an outward flow of energies,

the focus being from within to without. Therefore, the passage of information, or dissemination is very helpful and is of Service to Others orientation. But, one must

also be aware of the dangers involved. One must not lose control of the flow and the possibilities that can result. This is where you need to be more careful. You

need to regulate. And, attack can come from any number of sources for any number of reasons. It is not always for the same reason.

And, of course, there is the

short wave and long wave cycle. The short wave cycle is one which closes rather quickly. The long wave cycle is one that closes more slowly, therefore take a

longer amount of time, as you perceive it, to close. Therefore it also involves a more complicated issue. This is just one example as to how attack can be the result of what we were just describing.

Q: (L) Can attack be a left over from another cycle?

A: That is one possibility, certainly.

Q: (L) Can you give us any advice as to how to navigate our way out

of such situations?

A: That is a VERY vague thought concept.

Q: (L) Well, F*** and I both seem to repeatedly face the financial flow issue, and it seems to be one of the primary modes of attack against us at this point. How can we overcome this?

A: Are you asking us how to make more money?

Q: (L) Yeah!

A: My dear Laura! You are already in position of literally thousands of possibilities to accomplish that end, are you not?

Q: (L) Everything takes money!

A: There goes that prejudice again. We have given much food for thought in that area to help you to learn, to contemplate, to meditate.

Q: (L) It is rather difficult to do that when one is worried.

A: That is interesting. You can't meditate or contemplate when you are worried about your next meal. I guess then that this means that no one on third density has ever been able to contemplate or meditate while worrying what was going to be eaten at the next meal. Hmmmmmm.

Q: (L) The point is that a constant state of worry, another crisis every day, the perpetual worry, eventually wears a person down to the point where one can no longer focus on any other issues.

A: Perhaps one can solve the crises by focusing on other issues?

You see, when you constrict the flow, you constrict the channel. And when you constrict the

channel, you close down possibilities. And, you make it difficult, if not impossible for you to see that which is there. In other words, the obvious becomes oblivious

because of constriction of the flow.

This is why we have recommended against all rituals, because ritual restricts the flow, thereby restricting the possibilities. And, what you are describing is a situation of "dire straits," as you call it, and financial pressures of great magnitude which is restricting you.

But actually, it is your

concentration on same that is restricting, not the situation itself. And we realize that it is difficult for you to focus your attentions, or, more importantly to open up the flow of the channel. But, it is certainly not impossible. Especially for an individual as strong as yourself. It is what you choose to do, not what you MUST do. It is what you CHOOSE to do.

Q: (L) So, you are saying that this situation is a result of my own constriction, rather than as a result of attack?

A: No, the situation can be a result of anything or any numbers of things. But, the sought after resolution to it may be impeded by your own choice to concentrate

on the problem, rather than opening up the channels to seek the

solution. We never suggested that you were solely responsible for creating your own financial situation, only that you may be partially responsible for preventing a resolution to the problem, that is all.

Q: (L) Is that also the case with F***?

A: Of course.

Q: (L) Anything further on that subject? You say 'opening the channel...'

A: And not concentrating on the problem, but rather the solution by opening the flow. The answers come to you when you open the flow.

Q: (L) And what might that answer be?

A: That is for you to discover!

Q: (L) That's what I thought. (T) What is the cosmic wheel?

A: Cosmic wheel? Whatever gave you the idea that there was a "cosmic wheel?"

Q: (T) It was just something that popped into my head awhile ago.

A: Well, our best suggestion is: when anything pops into your head, to follow it as far as you can, because therein lies your answer. Do you not do that?

Q: (T) As far as I can...

A: As far as you can? What prevents you from doing that?

Q: (T) Well, thank you for your answers tonight.

A: Have you then answered your own question?

Q: (T) Several of them. Thank you.

A: You are most welcome.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 8, 1995 F***, Laura, SV

Q: (L) S*** has some questions about a real estate purchase she wishes to make. May we ask questions related to this?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is the house that S*** is considering buying, located at _____ Central Avenue, as good a deal as it seems to be in terms of price.

A: That is subjective. Subjective reasoning is involved.

Q: (L) Is there anything being hidden by the seller that needs to be looked into?

A: The seller's main concern is profit. Also there is some mechanism involved with the transfer which may tend to maximize profit for the seller. This has to do with time, calendar dates.

Q: (L) Is there anything further that you can give us on that which would help S*** to settle down and relax a little?

A: The problem is not with the buyer, its a situation where the seller can make the sale and either realize a larger profit or a smaller profit within the same purchase price structure. So, therefore, the buyer is unaffected.

Q: (L) So, the seller has a deadline to meet to maximize his profit?

A: Yes. The sale is unaffected from the standpoint of the buyer,

either way.

Q: (L) So S*** can safely participate in the closing and not be concerned about the seller's issues?

A: Absolutely correct. The perception of deceit pertains to maneuverings of the seller to create maximum profit potential, which is NOT contingent on the buyer.

Q: (S) Is the house sound? It's not infested with termites or radon gas or anything, is it?

A: That is quite a venue. These are subjective questions to an extent. It certainly should not be expected to collapse.

Q: (L)S*** had another question regarding another issue...

A: S*** has many questions and needs to ask them herself.

Q: (S) Okay. This is concerning my birth date and place. On my adoption papers I was told one birth date...

A: Did you not want to ask further questions about the property you are preparing to purchase?

Q: (S) Of course! But I don't want to wear out the subject.

A: There is no possibility of wearing out the subject.

Q: (S) Laura and I have a lot of plans for this house. We want to hold classes... some of the things we plan ... such as spirit release... this energy won't hang around the house will it?

A: Such occurrences have nothing to do with the structure in which it occurs. Such things are merely a manifestation of the occurrence

itself, and how any such efforts are undertaken, as opposed to the structure in which they take place.

Q: (L) So SRT can be safely done without fear of harboring any of that energy in the house?

A: SRT may be safely done or un-safely done according to the procedures employed, and those employing them. The structure within which they are done is not in any way related to these issues. And the same holds true for this particular structure in question.

Q: (L) S*** has said that she would rather I did not borrow money on my house, that she would like to lend me the money I need at the moment until I get my insurance settlement. Is this a workable plan? I don't want her to be short in any way in her situation. I don't want it to be detrimental to S*** to extend herself in that way.

A: One area where one must be most cautious is in the borrowing of money.

Q: (L) I am aware of that, and that is why I am asking.

A: The question that you ask cannot be answered as you desire, not because the answers are not known, but rather because lessons learned on your karmic pathway cannot be shown to you before they occur. And, decisions

such as these are suggested to be based on past experience combined with a period of reflection, and if you choose to follow the pathway of borrowing, it is strongly suggested that all parties involved understand the possible variables, and reflect upon the results of all possible variables.

Q: (L) You mean by simply handling it as business ?

A: That is not really the point. The point involves more emotional learning processes that can be painful. However, also, it is possible to avoid painful experiences by careful and precise reflection on all possible events and any given situation that can result, prior to undertaking any efforts. In other words, openly and honestly discuss all possible angles where emotional concerns are involved.

These are the danger zones that invariably crop up whenever large sums of money are borrowed or lent between individuals who have an emotional bond. It is not the financial aspects at the root of any painful lessons, it is the emotional angles. If it is possible for you to discuss any and all possible variables, and what effects can be anticipated within each, then you may proceed to do what you feel is best, with the comfort and knowledge that you have gone to the utmost extreme to consider ALL possible variables.

Q: (S) There is another question, if I get this house, I noticed that there were bugs. I don't like bugs. At an earlier session you talked about an automatic bug zapper. I know it is not harmful to humans. But, I have a cat and I

may be getting a dog. Are they more susceptible to this frequency of this device? Will it affect

their nervous system in the long run, or mine, or anyone else's?

A: Please be aware that in the state of being that you currently occupy, and in the environment in which you currently reside, as third density beings, there are many environmental stresses upon your physical being, which you often overlook. And, focus on any particular one is rather pointless without focusing on the remainder.

So, therefore, perhaps it is wise not to focus on any at all unless you wish to choose the other path, which is to attempt to focus on all, and this can be most difficult. So, as you are zeroing in, as it were, on one area, such as electronic anti-pest devices, is understandable, but rather futile unless you also wish to focus on food intake, smoking, the pollutants of mechanical devices, of sunlight, the thinning of the ozone, vibrations from sound pollution and a myriad of other consequences that you normally overlook and put out of your mind. It is not necessary to become worried about any given environmental occurrence.

Q: (L) So, it is six of one, half dozen of the other. Bug spray, bug zappers, or bugs - take your pick.

A: Exactly. But the reason for the lengthy answer is to stimulate reflection on a wider range of subjects of a similar nature, rather

than just a simple answer to a single question.

Q: (S) But me, as one individual, I can't do anything about the ozone layer or sound pollution... (L) That's not the point. There are all kinds of devices you can buy to produce ozone, and devices to eliminate sound pollution in your home. So, if you are going to worry about the bug zapper, you ought to worry about it all. (S) Well, I HAVE been thinking about that also! On my adoption certificate it says one date. You have told me another date, and we have figured both of them astrologically. Neither one seems correct. Can you tell me the exact birth date, time and place.

A: First of all, remember that reading of astrological charts requires total objectivity to obtain accuracy. And, again, when there is an emotional bond between the reader and the one being read, it is difficult to achieve this. Therefore, interpretations can be somewhat off. This is the first issue that must be settled. Also, please try to avoid any desired results, but rather be open to any and all possibilities when reading charts of those with whom there is an emotional bond. As far as the date, time, and place, the word "Mankato" comes; also the number 12, and 3:06 a.m.

Q: (L) We have one other question that is personal. Can you

describe the action of DMSO on the body tissues, and can it be detrimental?

A: Please define "detrimental."

Q: (L) Just leave it and describe the action on the tissues.

A: Pores of the skin are stimulated to open up in ways in which they do not normally open up, due to chemical reaction that is taking place between the oils that are normally present on the skin, and the chemical compound in the DMSO, which allows for rapid absorbing of the chemical compounds into the skin, to such an extent that nerve endings are equally stimulated to produce the desired result that is what could be described as numbness. But, one must remember that this numbness is merely a result of deadening the nerve endings as opposed to any medicinal treatment of the cause of the discomfort. Therefore, it is not particularly helpful for one to use the product described if the desired result is long term treatment and healing. It is merely short-term comfort on a temporary basis, then this is feasible, however, it is not advisable for long term health.

Q: (L) The studies done on DMSO say that it bonds with the water molecules and passes quickly through the cells, forcing the cells to restructure in their original pattern, and that also it can carry into the tissues any other agent that is put with it. So, if you wish to apply an antibiotic to a specific

area of the body, you mix it

with the DMSO and apply it there and then do not have to treat the

entire body with the antibiotic just to get it to a particular area. Is any

of this correct?

A: Well, we choose to pose the question to you: Such intricate

processes as described, makes one wonder how such a compound

would be widely available,

given the nature of political and economic restrictions in your 3rd

density environment.

Q: (L) Well, it is sold for veterinary use...

A: Again: How could such a compound be available for your use, if

indeed, it has the results that you describe? We have answered the

question. And, it is possible

for you, given your inquisitive nature, to come up with a reliable and

trustworthy chemical analysis through efforts of your own which

would verify our statement: it

is merely the result of nerve endings being numbed, as it were,

which eases the pain. Now, we ask you to reflect upon this for a

moment, again not merely to

answer this one simple question regarding one relatively minor

subject, but rather also to answer the entire nature of things in your

environment. Would you expect anything that produces the results

that you describe, to be readily available to you?

Q: (L) Well, I don't know. One does have to buy it from a veterinary source... so it is not exactly in the supermarket!

A: Then why can't you buy, for example, plutonium from such sources?

Q: (L) Well, plutonium is more rare.

A: But we are not discussing rarity of a substance, we are discussing results purported to arise from the use of DMSO. And you describe rather fantastic results involving some rather fantastic chemical reactions which begs the question "why would such a compound such as this be even remotely available to the average individual in your environment, when other compounds that are KNOWN to produce various chemical reactions that would be beneficial are NOT available. Again, we refer back to the economic and political structure of your third density environment when posing such a question.

Q: (L) Are you saying that it is almost impossible to get anything that is good or useful in this environment? Are there no "good guys" out there putting things out that are good for us?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) I certainly hope so!

A: Remember, for quite some period of time now, as you measure time, we have tried to inform you to the effect that your third density

environment has been

completely controlled and will be controlled by forces that seek only to serve themselves for a period, as you would measure time, exceeding 309,000 years. And,

many, many times in your current life existence, you have reflected upon the questions involving the beneficial or otherwise existence of individuals or an individual IN this environment, the pros and cons of continuing such existence, and what is involved with it. And, you have correctly perceived the conclusion that this is, primarily, a negative experience. But, not that good things do not come from a negative experience, but that the basic indicator that it is a negative experience, should also indicate to you that it is an experience related to a chain of command involving Service to Self. And, therefore, Service to Self is a manipulative action rather than a openly beneficial action. It is a withdrawing and taking motion rather than an expanding motion. And these statements can answer for you, not only simple questions about one chemical compound, but the very nature of your existence to begin with as well.

Q: (L) This leads to a couple of our other questions. What is the criteria to be a 4th density candidate?

A: There is no criteria. A criteria implies a judgment system which implies that an individual or individuals are watching over the progress of other individuals. It is

merely part of the natural process of learning, which you are in total control of from beginning to end, in one sense. In that sense, you choose to be in the environment you are in, which does not indicate any recommendation of the environment by any higher source, or, conversely, any condemnation of the environment by any higher source, but merely the existence of the environment and your choice to exist within it. Therefore, being a candidate merely means that you have chosen to be a candidate for ANY level of density, be it first, second, etc. It is a choice of the self to continue that learning pathway.

Q: (L) Okay, the question has arisen: at the time of the transition to 4th density, is there going to be any assistance to those who are newly arrived in that density, or does the knowledge of that density come automatically?

A: Neither. When one arrives in 4th density, it is one's choice to find one's way just as it is in the other densities. There is no one waiting there to assist you. That would be an illusion. It is you assisting yourself as you choose to do it, the way you choose to do it.

Q: (L) There was a discussion the other day and it made me curious. It seems that some people simply do not have the capacity to understand certain concepts. Is this a function of vibrational frequency?

A: That is not quite hitting at the subject matter in the way in which

you desire to answer the question. In other words, it is a parallel understanding pattern. It is not vibrational frequency that determines ability to conceive of any particular notion. Vibrational frequency involves the groove, or pattern, that one has chosen in general terms. But, to give you an example, there are those who are of very LOW, as you would measure, vibrational frequency, who are able to conceive of extremely complicated issues and have also discovered extremely precise, complicated, and intricate answers to very complex notions and problems from your standpoint in the illusion.

But, the frequency vibrational level has more to do with the emotional path that leads either to Service to Self at its greatest possible expression, or Service to Others at its greatest possible expression, not with intellectual capacity. So it is possible for a completely STS individual at any density level to be completely cognizant of all existence, just as it is possible for a completely STO individual to be completely cognizant of all existence. It has nothing to do with vibrational frequency because that is the emotional pathway.

Q: (L) The reason I ask this is because I have noticed that certain persons can skew the incoming material in the direction of their particular prejudices because of

their emotional attachment to these prejudices. And I am sure that my own prejudices have an influence as well. But, I notice that very often the understanding of

the material by others is quite different from what F*** and I understand. It seems that we all hear something different. Does this indicate a vibrational differential

which could be considered a lack of rapport, or some other phenomenon of which I am not aware?

A: The only phenomenon that is present here that is in any way related to the situation you describe is what could be termed intellectual capacity, which is not related directly to vibrational frequency. Think, if you will, in your lifetime have you ever met either a) an individual that you did not perceive to be particularly intellectually developed, who was, nevertheless, of a very kind and loving and giving nature; or b) an individual whom you perceive to have great intellectual capacity who was, nevertheless, extremely selfish and non-giving and not generous and not concerned about anyone's well being but their own?

Q: (L) Yes. I know exactly what you mean. But there is still some gap that I am trying to fathom here. I have a little theory that people who are en rapport tend to think in similar ways or with similar patterns, even if at different

levels. And I think that because of emotional similarity or identity of purpose or orientation, that they

might almost begin to think as one mind or move as one body, to work as a unit. Why is this not happening? Why the disparity?

A: The real issue involved is one of intellectual capacity, which, in and of itself, can lead to all sorts of emotional entanglements and frictions. It does not require a

differential in vibrational frequency level to produce the types of symptoms that you describe. It is merely intellectual capacity that is inferior rather than the

vibrational frequency level. Again, this vibrational frequency level involves nature of being and emotion, not intelligence.

Q: (L) I have done a little bit of an assessment on the subject, F*** and I have discussed in all possible ways, and we cannot come up with any reason why persons who are exposed to correct grammar and syntax cannot just pick it up sort of by osmosis so that it is not so jarring to the ears of those who DO care about words and that they are pronounced and used correctly .

A: Intellectual capacity.

Q: (L) Well, it shouldn't take a whole lot of brains to hear what others are saying and to at least imitate it!

A: The greater the intellectual capacity, the greater the chance that each and every facet of intellect will be available for use, growth and

stimulation. The lesser the intellectual capacity, the greater the chance that some will not be available. And, the examples you cite of the ability to learn proper grammar by mimicry or understand correct pronunciation and syntax, may merely be the closing off of that particular facet of intellectual capacity, rather than any vibrational frequency level differential. And, it is important for you to be aware of this so that you do not make subjective judgments of an individual or individuals, thinking that they are inferior in intent or desire as opposed to intellectual capacity. Granted that it is an irritant for you and others. But, one way to ease the irritation within yourself is to come to a true and complete understanding of the cause of the irritation. Once you have understood that, then it becomes less irritating. Especially if the cause is one which can be excused or forgiven.

Q: (L) Well, that leads me to the next question: the use of words that I find personally offensive. Is this also something that I should excuse? I mean the use of words that relate to body parts, body functions that are very private, and so forth, used as adjectives and adverbs in ordinary speech about ordinary subjects.

What is considered to be extreme slang or pornographic language.

A: Well, you should be aware that fighting off such occurrences is rather futile in the particular point in space time that your awareness

is emanating from, because it is a part of the environment to an extreme extent at this point. And, whereas it is true that these are symptomatic of negative energy transfer, there is little to nothing that you can do to affect or change any of these.

Q: (L) I don't have to contribute to that negative energy.

A: This is certainly very true. And it would seem that you are not, as a general rule, doing so. However, perhaps it would be helpful, again, for you to understand that it is more a question of changes occurring in the 3rd density environment right now, that you will notice a great many things that you will perceive to be objectionable or distressing, or even frightening in their nature. It is your advanced state of perception and your intellectual capacity, which is also advanced compared against others in your realm, that allows you to have a deeper understanding of all of this. But, and this is understandable, you tend to become, perhaps, too emotionally involved in each individual occurrence, when, after all, it is all part of the bigger picture that is going on around you. And, it would probably be better to focus your attention on this bigger picture rather than the individual distressing elements contained within.

Q: (L) I understand how it is in the rest of the world, and that there is nothing I can do about these things, nor would I try. But, in my own personal environment I do not wish to contribute to that negative energy and I don't think

that it is out of line for all members of a group dedicated to bringing in positive energy of knowledge for change not contribute to that energy in their personal lives as well.

A: This is certainly understandable. But, something that you should be aware of is, to a great extent, you have already achieved removal of those things which are objectionable, and therefore dwelling on this may not be helpful. The use of such words as you have described, which again, as we reiterate, is indeed symptomatic of changes occurring within the 3rd density level in your particular point in space time, and is a negative energy transfer, one of countless overall, while it is true that this is the nature of what you describe, you have been largely, even if not 100 per cent, successful in removing that particular problem from your environment and from the group you describe, therefore, if there is an occasional contamination, it may be overlooked when compared against your overall success in removing such elements.

Q: (L) I agree. I would like to move on. I would like to know if putting a book together consisting of our experiences and what we have learned in this group and project would be a successful pursuit?

A: Well, that is up to you. But, we do caution that, due to your lack of credentials, and by this, we mean as perceived in the illusion, it may

be difficult for you to reach your desired goals, in the time frame that you may desire, which would be discouraging for you. This problem can be alleviated by the one you have mentioned, Tom French, and you might help him to help himself get the project finished by a true understanding of the nature of the obstacles he is facing.

Q: (L) Okay. Can you offer any suggestions as to what to DO with the masses of information we have received?

A: Well, so far you have done an extremely admirable amount of "getting the word out" as you would call it, in the past calendar year, as you measure time, by merely following your instincts. And, it would not be appropriate for us to interfere with this learning pattern by making suggestions or answering that question as you, in fact, desire it to be answered, because it is not necessary. You are making plenty of progress. There is no need for you to deviate from any patterns of movement in this area.

Q: (L) Well, I very much want to get financially stable so that I can take certain steps...

A: We caution you: compare your current status, and reflect upon the progress that you have made in the last two years, and ask yourself if you have truly suffered in this time period, or have all your necessities always been

provided, even if at the last minute. And, if this is indeed true, then the knowledge that we have given you that the financial stability that you seek will, indeed, eventually come your way, why then be concerned?

Q: (L) I also think that F*** is being overworked and underpaid.

A: All there is -- is lessons.

Q: (L) Well, if I don't make some changes I am going to fall into a hole.

A: When has the hole ever consumed you?

Q: (L) Well, it is on the verge of it.

A: When has it ever consumed you?

Q: (L) Never.

A: Do you expect that to change?

Q: (L) No.

A: You have, in fact, advised others who have complained about similar situations, that there is no need to worry, because, as you put it, "the Lord will provide." And if, indeed, you do have faith in this

very simple principle, why then would your faith deviate at this particular point?

Q: (L) Because sometimes I just don't know what to do and I feel like I am being devoured by stress that I cannot handle.

A: We do not believe that this is, in fact, a factual statement, but rather an emotionally tainted statement, which we are not

condemning. It certainly is understandable, but it is also helpful to understand it for what it is. Previously you have described options that were available to you, it is your choice, then, to seek them out and turn them into answers. Do you not feel that options are available to you?

Q: (L) Well, yes. But none that are terribly pleasant. And there is risk involved.

A: Describe for us please, any thing in your realm that does not involve risk?

Q: (L) Okay, I am really curious to discover something about the ancient legend of the Hyperboreans?

A: There is a masking there. It is an incorrect description.

Q: (L) What do you mean? There was a race supposedly called the Hyperborean...

A: That is a masking.

Q: (L) What is a masking?

A: A masking is an incorrect description of an historical event or condition.

Q: (L) What was the true event or condition that is masked as the Hyperboreans?

A: There have been, in your third density environment, at various points in space-time, residing on the surface of your planet, and also within its atmosphere, which

structure has changed repeatedly, and, in fact, underneath the surface of your physical environment in 3rd density, a great many types of races of humans, some of whom are currently existing in your environment, and some of whom are not. And, also alternate humans.

In other words, human-like 3rd density beings who could not be accurately described as humans as you know them. And, also there has been interaction with 4th density beings who pose as 3rd density beings, and 3rd density beings who have, at times in your history, have been able to temporarily and at will interact with 4th density in such a way as to present themselves as 4th density beings. So, we are describing here a virtual potpourri of history involving intelligent life within some realm or condition of your environment. To zero in on any group and give them a name at this point is not really appropriate as names connote approval, but, in fact, may merely be a stamp.

Q: (L) Okay. Is that all?

A: That's up to you.

Q: (L) The Hyperboreans were described as a race that lived in the far North, living in a tropical pocket near the North Pole surrounded by mountains of ice. They were supposedly semi-transparent and supposedly something forced them to move among other humans, and they interbred with

them. The legend is that every 5th generation, following the maternal line, produces an individual of exceptional beauty and intelligence. So, it is thought in some places that people who are exceptionally beautiful and intelligent are the result of the Hyperborean genetics. Also, the Hyperboreans were supposed to be the predecessors of the Celts.

A: That is such a pleasant story! Mmmmm.

Q: (L) I liked it!

A: Unfortunately, it does not reflect fact. But, fantasy is always fun.

Q: (L) Was there a race that lived in the area of the North Pole?

A: Well, there is a group currently living in the area of the North Pole.

Q: (L) Who is that?

A: Eskimos.

Q: (L) Okay. Do any secret libraries containing all the secret wisdom of our history exist anywhere on the planet?

A: No. The secrets that you are alluding to are contained within mental structures in psychic realms, some of which you have little or no conception of. There is no need to record anything in any form that could be placed in any library. It is all done verbally and through mental telepathy.

Q: (L) Who and what were the Mayans?

A: The Mayans were a transitory people who still exist in the lands that you refer to as Central America. And who have certain physical

features that are not

consistent with the rest of human beings on 3rd density Earth

environment, due to their interactions, in the past, as you measure

time, with beings of other density levels.

Q: (L) What beings would those be?

A: Well, we have described 4th density STS beings on many

occasions.

Q: (L) The Lizard Beings?

A: Indeed.

Q: (L) Who was Arajuna of Tiahuanaco?

A: Well, we believe that you are referring to one of approximately

eight hybrids that ruled the area currently referred to as Central

America. Hybrids being a 4th

density to 3rd density transfer experiment from the Lizard race to the

human race, which was abandoned after approximately 240 years of

experimentation by the

Lizard Beings, due to the lack of success for sustaining physical

duplication, or reproduction of the race. It was one of several

attempts by the Lizard Beings to directly transmit their souls into 3rd

density environment for permanent placement there. And, of course

it is no longer perceived as necessary by them because

their intention is to rule 3rd density beings in 4th density when they

arrive there.

Q: (L) Who built the city of Tiahuanaco?

A: The Lizard Beings in cooperation with humans.

Q: (L) When was it built?

A: Varying time frames since it seems to have been destroyed at two points. We have to estimate an average of 8,000 years prior to the current time, as you measure it.

Q: (L) Who built the statues at Damien in Kabul?

A: An early Persian race, 3rd density in nature.

Q: (L) Does the Agartha exist?

A: No.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 12, 1995 Frank, Laura, SV

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Do you have any messages to give S or myself at this time?

A: Ask specific questions.

Q: (L) My first question is: What is the source of the Vedas? The Hindu system of philosophy?

A: There is more than one source.

Q: (L) What is the general source, positive or...

A: A very vague question.

Q: (L) Was it a group of people that put them together over centuries, or was it channeled information, or...?

A: It came into being as a result of meditation.

Q: (L) And what race of people was responsible for this information?

A: Caucasian.

Q: (L) What period of time were the Vedas received.

A: Varying bits and pieces of information which later was organized into packages labeled as it is.

Q: (L) From what realm did this meditated information issue?

A: The realm of the subconscious mind.

Q: (L) Are any of the Vedas information that was given to man by

extra-terrestrials?

A: Not as you would define it.

Q: (L) From what types of beings, or what level of density did this information issue from?

A: Third.

Q: (L) Can you give us anything more on that in a general sense?

A: If you ask.

Q: (L) What is the percentage of accuracy of the information given in the Vedas? Overall?

A: Accurate at what level?

Q: (L) Third Density.

A: Accurate to what extent and in what way?

Q: (L) Well, in a general sense, as a way of living one's life and perceiving the universe.

A: That's an extremely difficult question to answer as accuracy in determining such things as perceiving the universe and living one's life is entirely open to interpretation as anyone can resolve accuracy by relating to the parallel universe which is appropriate for the information given. And, as we have stated in the past, it is possible to create parallel universes through thought energy, and once they are created naturally, they correspond naturally to the interpretation given for them.

Q: (L) Is there any benefit to be obtained through the use of

mantras?

A: Especially when the mind says there is. Remember, most all power necessary for altering reality and physicality is contained within the belief center of the mind. This is something you will understand more closely when you reach 4th density reality where physicality is no longer a prison, but is instead, your home, for you to alter as you please. In your current state, you have the misinterpretation of believing that reality is finite and therein lies your difficulty with finite physical existence. We are surprised that you are still not able to completely grasp this concept.

Q: (L) Well, I think I have a good grasp of this concept, but I am asking questions to obtain answers for others to comprehend.

A: That is not being completely honest.

Q: (L) Close enough. Is it true that recitation of mantras can effect spirit release or exorcism?

A: If you please.

Q: (L) Last week, the remark was made, regarding spirit release and exorcism, that if it is done properly, by the right person, that there is no side effects or eventualities that would bring detrimental conditions to the individuals and location involved. What was meant by "done correctly?" What is the correct format or mode for exorcism?

A: Correct manner involves honesty and understanding that one has

complete faith and awareness of the activities pursued. In other words, when one performs an act which they proclaim to be having a desired result, and they do not have faith in their own actions as, in fact, producing the desired result, then the effort will collapse because of their lack of faith. Whereas when one has complete faith and multidensity understanding, their activities are indeed truth and useful as prescribed and this is the correct way to pursue them.

Q: (L) Isn't faith a difficult commodity to acquire?

A: Not at all. When you have found something of truth you will receive demonstrations which locks in your faith.

Q: (L) I see. What is the criteria for the "correct person" to be performing exorcism or spirit release?

A: The same as the previous answer.

Q: (SV) I have a question. JR and TR have been taking sort of lessons from a Buddhist monk. Could this possibly help them, or us, to go within or help with issues?

A: Any method employed can be helpful for, as you say, resolving issues or with coming up with answers, if indeed the effort is sincere and the seeking is genuine, rather than just going through the motions, as it were.

Q: (L) Several weeks ago we did a spirit viewing of TR and JR, and there was something seen that obscured TR, and something seen

within. We later did a spirit

release and nothing that was similar to what had been observed revealed or exposed itself. Why was this?

A: Complicated, complex.

Q: (L) Was there error in what was seen?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was what was seen there when we did the release with TR?

A: That is not the correct issue.

Q: (L) What is the correct issue?

A: Variability of circumstance.

Q: (L) So, in the circumstance he was in while being viewed, there was what was there, and when the circumstances changed, it was no longer present?

A: Not exactly. Two different types of activities involved. One was viewing from afar, one was spirit release. These are two separate types of activities employing the psychic or ethereal channeling process, therefore points of view can be altered by a number of factors, including emotional blocks or change of circumstances, just to name two.

Q: (L) In a previous session we asked the question: Had anyone ever been in our group or was anyone here, who had been sent to disrupt the group, or stop the channel. The answer was given that there was a good chance, but this was something we had to learn

on our own. Now, we have discussed this from many different directions, and it seems to appear that part of this potential for disruption came through, if not from, TR and or JR as you have previously stated.

A: Well, again you are simplifying a complex issue, seeking a broad, general answer to questions that would be better served by breaking them down into simpler questions.

Q: (L) Were TR and JR sent to our group to disrupt it?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, the answer seemed to indicate that someone was, and if it wasn't them, then it must be one of us?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was it someone else at some other time?

A: It is not someone in the sense of any third density physical being as it is someone attached to a third density physical being which can change from being to being as conditions warrant. Why should you think that any given physical individual contains exactly the same surroundings and attachments at all times? Obviously, this can change. Therefore, if there is attack, would it not be far more effective to launch the attack through anyone and everyone present at any given time, in order to maintain the attack. It is rather naive to assume that it so limited that physical removal of any given third density being, will preclude all possibilities for attack if and when one

has identified an attack mode resulting from the presence of said being.

Q: (L) Are some people more susceptible to attack modes than others?

A: Well, again, there is a variable issue rather than a static issue involved here.

Q: (L) Well, if I remember correctly, when I asked the original question, I believe I specified a 3rd density person, and not something ephemeral.

A: If you are asking is it possible for a third density being to seek consciously to disrupt activities, yes, certainly this is possible. Has it happened as of yet? No.

Does that mean it cannot happen? No. Does that mean it will happen? It's always a good chance for your activities are of the type which would bring about attack of any and all sorts. Therefore, you must be on the lookout.

However. It is also wise not to become obsessed with any particular mode of attack as many, many, many types can be employed. Types that you may not even think of.

Q: (L) Okay. Well, could my sensitivities to atmosphere, attitudes and so forth be a form of attack on myself?

A: Can be. The attack may not be consciously emanating from the physical third density being as in the case of any and all third density beings.

Q: (L) What I meant to inquire is: is my emotional reaction to this distorted?

A: Could be, and if it is, then obviously the attack is successful.

Q: (L) How can I determine this?

A: By being completely open and communicating with all parties at all times. Keeping secrets can only lead to failure.

Q: (L) Well, are TR and JR significantly important to this group? I try to talk to them, but it seems that their emotions either block them from hearing me, or their attitudes and responses put a period to my attempts to discuss issues. I find it almost unbearable to be constantly interrupted and this is a constant with the both of them... if they are not trying to outtalk each other.

A: Well, again, we suggest that you try to avoid subjective inquiries. We ask that you pause and ask yourself if there is anyway that those you refer to as TR and JR, and any and all parties to any extent, can ever be of any benefit to any and all involved before you pass judgment.

Q: (L) Well, I don't quite get the meaning there. F***'s the channel. Obviously that is an important function. Without the channel there is obviously no group. Right?

A: Correct.

Q: (L) Okay, so therefore, in a very real sense, no other of us is all

that significant?

A: Incorrect.

Q: (L) Why is that?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Can we define our roles?

A: It is up to each and everyone of you to define your roles as whatever role you see yourself fulfilling, and also to communicate those to each other. If this is done, it can bring a much clearer picture of the situation to each one of you, and also avoid the possibility that misunderstandings, conflicts of interest, as is possible when there is a lack of communication in any situation. See, this is one of many modes of attack employed very successfully by those who wish to see efforts cease, and the attack is most ingenious because it involves playing with the subconscious mind where 92 % of all thought processes originate in third density.

Q: (L) Well, it has not been my perception that TR and JR are open to honest communication. They are quite willing to point out other people's problems, but they do not want to hear it if someone else has a problem with them.

A: Then it would seem that it is not an open forum.

Q: (L) How can you have an open forum with someone who is not honest with themselves?

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) Of course its subjective. Isn't it significant that since they have arrived in the group that the level of information has deteriorated and the occurrence of vague and non-issuing answers?

A: Be careful not to read incorrect mechanical approaches as defective characteristics or personality or nature. It is important to differentiate between that which is alterable, curable, or can be helped, with that which is incurable, unalterable, and cannot be helped. Also, realize too, that as third density STS beings, it is very easy for any and all of you, each and every one of you, to fall into the trap, which is, of course, one form of attack coming from 4th density STS; to fall into the trap of seeking to serve self even when in cooperation with or in forum with others. This can cause, ultimately, a derailing, of any and all activities designed to improve situations or generate wide-spread assistance.

Q: (L) Earlier today, while talking with this fellow, Ram, the Vedic astrologer, he proposed that the Vedic idea of who and what the Lizard Beings were was correct and that this is the activation of the sexual principle, or kundalini within us. Any kind of UFO or alien activity is merely the reflection of what is inside all of us. Is this a correct assessment?

A: Part of the answer to that question, if you refer back to the answers to the earlier questions, is of a similar nature. But, in truth,

the best way to most adequately

answer those questions is to ask yourself what do you believe, based on the knowledge that you have collected and have been given.

Q: (L) Well, I sometimes wonder if they are not part of ourselves, in a parallel universe, and they emerge into our world and interact with us in a negative way.

And, that the stories of alien human interaction are really just stories of human performance of mechanical operations, guided by negative aspects of their own being in another dimension or density. Would this not be a distinct possibility.

A: Not in the sense that you are thinking. Remember, it is always wise to review all the previously gathered information whenever any new ideas appear before

you. This is true not only in this particular instance, but also all others as well. For example, how often would mere thought patterns, or realities emerging from a

parallel universe, appear in desert locations and be retrieved by third density beings for study in the third density realm? Now, if indeed you believe that this has

happened, and it HAS, one must contemplate the meaning such and

how it relates to one's proposal that the whole issue involves much higher levels of density on the etheric plane, and, or,

interdimensional capabilities that cannot be measured within the

realm of third density. These theories, certainly, are part of the answer, but merely a part of the answer, and none of them represents the entire answer. And we caution very strongly that you avoid falling into the trap of believing too strongly in any one explanation that appears, as this too, is a form of attack which can lead to destructive consequences.

Q: (L) So, there are actual, material, alien craft that have been captured or retrieved by the government and studied?

A: Do you have any doubt of this?

Q: (L) Well, sometimes I wonder if the whole thing is cooked up by the government just to make us all crazy!

A: Well that's an interesting concept, but we can assure you, that this is not, in any way, correct.

Q: (L) Well, if these craft emerge into our reality from fourth density, as I assume some of them do, how do they stay here? Do they become absolutely physically material and do they remain here?

A: If they malfunction in third density, they then become frozen in third density. Very simple.

Q: (L) And, does the same hold true for the beings?

A: Precisely.

Q: (L) So, in a very real sense, they are very real and physical...

A: They are very real and physical in fourth density, too. The

difference is that fourth density physicality is not the same as third density physicality. But that is not to say that there is no physicality in fourth density. In order to completely remove all attachment to physicality, one must reach sixth density or higher. Everything below that involves some aspect of physicality or attachment to physicality; as in fifth density, the contemplation zone, which is simply a recycling of those from 1st through 4th densities, in the etheric plane. They are brought back down and recycled into one of the physical realms.

Each density level one through four, involves lesser and lesser physicality, as you know it, but nevertheless there still is physicality. Third density physicality, however, remains constant on third density when a being or a craft or an instrument of any kind manufactured or conceived in fourth density arrives in third density, it is able to navigate through third density in fourth density reality. However, when it malfunctions, whatever is left of it remains in third density. Those reports of objects or of any physical structure whatsoever, be it a being or a construct, disappearing from third density to fourth density, in each and every case, involves an object or a being, or a construct, which is not in the process of malfunctioning. It is still fully operational at its fourth density realm. It is merely visiting third density which has a limited capacity, as you measure time in its passage, therefore it does, indeed, remove itself naturally, at some

point, to fourth density. However, if it malfunctions or is in any way broken or altered, it will remain in third density.

Q: (L) So, if someone removes an implant, the best way to keep it here would be to smash it?

A: If someone removes an implant it is no longer functioning as it was designed to function.

Q: (L) Okay. So we have some real things happening, and a possibility that a film was taken of this interaction with these malfunctioning fourth density beings and craft. And, supposedly, this film is going to be shown on television. Is this film of this autopsy, and examination of craft remains, a true filming of same, or is it a fake, or fraud?

A: Well, one would suggest that for the maximum amount of learning, that the film be witnessed by those seeking the truth, in order to determine for themselves whether or not it is factual, as such will be possible upon viewing.

Q: (L) Well, I certainly intend to do that. Now, I want to slide in a personal question. Regarding my present living conditions, I would like to know if this is karmic?

A: All difficulties in personal life are karmic in one way or another. Especially those involving interactions with other soul beings. And the closer the interactions, the more karmic they are. This you already know.

Q: (L) Well, the difficult thing is to know what is the best thing to do.

A: Learning images is the process that is ongoing throughout all existence, and is achieved by one action or another. Any and all actions, any and all possible actions, any and all directions of actions facilitate continued learning. Therefore, it is not possible in the ultimate sense, to make mistakes. But, one must experience whatever is karmic to its full extent. The choices made reflect choices made prior to entering the physical plane of third density, combined with the opportunities that present themselves with the variability of reality in its fluid state. Therefore, the decisions to be made will present themselves when they are to be made, and it is only one's ability to accept interpretation objectively that determines whether the learning process will deliver greater or lesser degrees of pain.

Q: (L) Why does learning have to be painful?

A: It doesn't.

Q: (L) Well, it seems that it invariably is for me.

A: That is according to the perceptions of the experiencer, not according to any absolute criteria.

Q: (L) We would like to know a bit more on the subject of rituals, which you have warned us are restricting on many levels. Why is this?

A: If one believes in one's activities sincerely, to the greatest extent,

they certainly will produce SOME benefit, at SOME level. But, merely following patterns for the sake of following patterns, does not produce sincerity and faith necessary for ultimate benefits to result. So, therefore, as always, one must search from within, rather than from without, to answer that question. Do you understand? To give you an example, to be certain, you meet this all the time. If you read material in the pages of a book that advises one form of ritual or another, and you follow that form of ritual because you have read words printed on the pages, does that really give you the true sense of satisfaction and accomplishment within yourself to the greatest extent possible? Whereas, if you, yourself, were to develop an activity which one or another could interpret or define as a ritual, but it comes from within you, it feels RIGHT to you, and you have a sincere and complete faith in it, whatever it may be, does that feel right to you?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: Have we answered the question, then?

Q: (L) Yes, thank you.

A: We will say good night, then.

September 9, 1995 Frank, Laura, SV, Tom, Cherie

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Other.

Q: (L) What do you mean by "other?"

A: Re:discover other.

Q: (L) Okay, who do we have with us this evening?

A: Other.

Q: (L) You are someone other than the Cassiopaeans?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do you wish us to pursue this through trance channeling or with the board?

A: Tance. You have graduated, why do you wish to backtrack?

Q: (L) Well, for this evening, I would prefer to use the board. Is that alright? [To Tom and Cherie] Is it alright with you if we use the trance medium? They do not seem to want to do it through the board tonight. (T) Whatever is usual. [Frank is put into trance state] Now, could you talk to us a little bit about the purported "Photon Belt?"

A: The key issue remains one of interpretation. The messages are genuine; interpretations are variable in their accuracy. So, when one speaks of the "Photon Belt," one may really be thinking of a concept and giving it a name.

Q: (L) So, you mean that various persons are seeing something and only describing it within the limits of their knowledge?

A: At one level, yes.

Q: (L) Any further comments on that?

A: Comments best serve when they are formulated as replies to direct and specific questions.

Q: (L) Was there a harmonic convergence as was advertised within the metaphysical community?

A: For those who believed there was a harmonic convergence, indeed there was a harmonic convergence.

Q: (L) Did anything of a material nature happen on or to the planet to enhance or change the energy?

A: Did you notice any changes?

Q: (L) No. Except that it seems that things have gotten worse, if anything.

A: Did you notice any clear, obvious, material changes?

Q: (L) No. But that could just be me. I could just be a stubborn and skeptical person.

A: Did anyone else in the room notice any clear or obvious changes?

Q: (S) What date was it? (L) 8/8/88, I believe. (S) I thought it had something to do with 11/11 ninety-something...

A: Well, obviously if the recollection of the calendar date was difficult, one would suppose that material changes did not take place. For, if they had, would you not remember the calendar date ascribed to them?

Q: (L) Yes. The claim has further been made that, for a month, following the harmonic convergence that no abductions were taking place. Is this true?

A: No. There has been no cessation in what you term to be abduction in quite some time as you measure it.

Q: (L) Well, on the subject of abduction: we watched a film on television, Monday the 28th, that was a purported video of an alien autopsy, or, more correctly, an autopsy on an alien body. Was this, in fact, an

alien?

A: How do you define "alien?"

Q: (L) Was it a being other than a naturally born human on this planet as we know human beings?

A: That is correct.

Q: (L) It was other than a naturally born human?

A: Correct.

Q: (L) Okay. What kind of a being was this?

A: Hybrid.

Q: (L) What was it a hybrid of - combining what elements?

A: Cybergenetic creatures you refer to as "Grays," and earth human such as yourself, third density. So, in essence, it was a hybridization of a 3rd density and 4th density being.

Q: (L) Okay, was this a 4th density being.

A: No. If you listen to the response - it was a 3rd and 4th density being.

Q: (L) How can a being be both 3rd and 4th density?

A: It is the environmental surroundings that count, not the structure of the individual. The same is true, for you. After all, you have read literature stating that your world or planet is in the process of ascending from 3rd to 4th density, have you not?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: And this literature has also stated that this is an ongoing process, has it not?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: Then, one must wonder, if it is an ongoing process, how would it be possible, if it is not possible, for a being to be in both 3rd and 4th density at one time... Also, if you will recall from review material, you are currently living in the same environment as 2nd and 1st density level beings. Is this not true?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: At least that is what you have been told. So, therefore, it is possible for a being to be in 3rd and 4th density. And as we have also told you, when 4th density beings visit 3rd density environment, they are, in effect, 3rd density beings, and vice versa. The so-called abduction takes place, especially if it is a physical abduction, the subject becomes temporarily 4th density, because it is the environment that counts. And the key factor there is awareness, not physical or material structure.

Q: (L) I have a paper here that talks about the Grays and says that they have two brains: an anterior brain and a posterior brain; and that if you shoot one - this is what it says, I am not suggesting that I want to shoot anybody - that if you shoot one, and only shoot one part of the brain, that it does not die; that you have to shoot it in a special way and get both brains in order to kill one. Is this a correct concept?

A: Well, it is rather puzzling. Brings up a lot of questions. One question that comes to mind is: why would one seek to shoot anything.

Q: (L) Well, I didn't suggest that I wished to, this is just what this paper says here.

A: The physical description is accurate in terms one variety of what is referred to as the Grays. It does have an anterior brain. However, this is secondary to all other issues. And, also we would suggest that it would not be advisable to seek to cause physical harm to any particular species. Therefore, it may be advisable to disregard the information contained in the work that you are describing.

Q: (L) It also says that the Grays have to be very close to a person to telepathically link with that person. Is this correct?

A: Close? No, as we have described to you before, there are technological processes involved which do

not require close physical proximity as you measure it. But, this is very complicated. It follows dimensional windows and that sort of thing, which you do not fully understand, therefore it would not be advisable to go into that in great detail. But, the general answer to that question is no.

Q: (L) It also says that they implant some sort of crystal on the optic nerve of humans that is 2 to 4 microns in diameter and that this crystal is tuned to the frequency of the individual's implanting it, which allows them to establish a mental frequency for communication. Is that anywhere along the line of what you are talking about?

A: Physical implantations do occur. The precise locations vary according to the desired effects. And when it comes to the interactions between the human species in 3rd density, and other STS issues in 4th density, there are a variety of mechanisms in use as well as a variety of directives and objectives. For example, some implants are used merely for tracking. Others are used to alter consciousness, and still others are designed to be mind altering or motor altering mechanisms. Each of these has a different structure and a different material content according to which is being employed and for what purpose. The particular function you are describing there has been used, or, rather, something similar, though we are not completely familiar with that which you have described. So, we suggest that this may be fabrication to some extent, or expansion of accurate information. But, in any case, it is true that implants do get implanted for various reasons.

Q: (L) Shifting gears back to the alien autopsy: can you access the information and indicate whether this hybrid being was one that was obtained from a crash that occurred at Roswell, New Mexico in 1947?

A: The crash did not occur at Roswell. It was in a desert area, approximately 157 miles to the West by NorthWest, of the Roswell location. The Roswell location that you are familiar with it, did not include either a craft or any bodies or living beings. It was merely a debris field. The actual crash occurred some distance away. The crash site, a desert location, closer to Los Alamos, Mexico, and there, the craft, which had malfunctioned over Roswell, thus leaving behind the debris field, had, in fact crashed. This is where the bodies and living beings were recovered along with what was remaining of the craft. And, yes, the being in the film you have seen DID come from there.

Q: (L) How many beings were on that craft?

A: Four.

Q: (L) Were they all hybrids?

A: Correct. It also may be noted, and you can check this with the official record as has been interpreted by those in your environment who have studied the subject, this was a specialized mission which was initiated by those referred to as the Lizard Beings using human/hybrid combinations, the hybrid element being that referred to as the Gray type, it was an experiment partly as what could be interpreted or translated to mean a reconnaissance mission, and partly testing the environmental conditions that existed in that area at the time as a result of the nuclear explosions that had occurred in the region in the recent past, as measured from that particular point in time. The effort was to determine effects on both the living Gray species and of, course, the Reptilian or Lizard species, as they have a similar genetic make-up in some ways that we will not get into just now. But, the idea was to test the effects upon both the human genes, or genetic structure, and the Gray genetic structure which, in turn, is connected the Lizard genetic structure if you understand the concept. That was one objective. Another objective, of course, was basic reconnaissance.

Q: (L) Okay. The next question: Are any of the Grays what one might call "good guys?"

A: That is a subjective interpretation any way you look at it. For, after all, what is good and what is bad?

Q: (L) The definition that has been given is STS and STO. So, are any of the Grays STO beings?

A: Well, again, if we can review for just a moment. It is subjective to refer to either STS or STO as either good or bad. It merely means Service to Self and Service to Others. Now, the determination as to whether it is good or bad is made by the observer. It depends on your point of view. It depends on your objective. It depends on a lot of things. One is merely service to self. This is inward turning. The other is Service to Others which is outward expanding. It is part of the balance which makes up that which we refer to as the Universe.

Q: (L) Are any of the Grays STO?

A: In very rare instances, Gray beings have crossed over into the STO realm, but in their natural environment, they are, in fact, STS, as they were constructed to be.

Q: (L) How does it occur that they cross over into the STO environment?

A: Simply by natural circumstance, in the same general way that it occurs that human beings in the 3rd density STS environment can, under certain circumstances, rise to the STO level. Very rare.

Q: (L) Well, if the Grays are cybergenetic probes of the Lizard Beings, and, in effect soulless, does this mean that some of the Lizard beings are also STO?

A: Well, first, no being that is given intelligence to think on its own is, in fact, completely soul-less. It does have some soul imprint. Or what could be loosely referred to as soul imprint. This may be a collection of psychic energies that are available in the general vicinity. And this is stretching somewhat so that you can understand the basic ideas, even though in reality it is all far more complex than that. But, in any case, there is really no such thing as being completely soul-less, whether it be a natural intelligence or an artificially constructed intelligence. And, one of the very most interesting things about that from your perspective, is that your technology on 3rd density, which we might add, has been aided somewhat by interactions with those that you might refer to as "aliens," is now reaching a level whereby the artificially created intelligences can, in fact, begin to develop, or attract some soul imprint energy. If you follow what we are saying. For example: your computers, which are now on the verge of reaching the level whereby they can think by themselves, will begin to develop faint soul imprint.

Q: (L) That's not a pleasant thought.

A: Now, to answer your question: Are the Reptilian beings, or Lizard beings, STO. Of course, some can cross over into STO. However, their natural environment is STS as they have chosen. But, whether or not any of the cybergenetic Gray beings cross over into STO, and or the Lizard Beings cross over into STO, these are not connected to one another, these two concepts. They are independent.

Q: (L) I understand. Okay, would you say there is any percentage, any fairly measurable percentage of Lizard beings that are STO?

A: It is VERY, VERY small. EXTREMELY small. Hardly worth mentioning.

Q: (L) What about the Grays?

A: That might be slightly higher, but again, it is very small, relatively speaking.

Q: (L) Is there another race of beings that are manipulating or using the Lizard beings?

A: Could you elaborate?

Q: (L) Are the Lizard Beings agents for some other group?

A: Well that is a rather simple question. But, there are levels of authority in 4th density STS environment. And these are determined by intellectual and physical prowess, as always, in STS. The "pecking order" as you call it. So, therefore, we could state that at the bottom are those you are familiar with as the Gray beings, and in the middle are those you would call the Lizard Beings, and above that

are others that you are not so familiar with.

Q: (L) Who are they?

A: The most commonly known, of course, are the Orion STS.

Q: (L) What do they look like?

A: They are, in fact, humanoid in structure, resembling large human beings.

Q: (L) And we don't see them that often?

A: Well, of course you know by now, that the ones most frequently seen on 3rd density level, are the Gray beings. All other equally less frequently seen.

Q: (L) Okay, what is their purpose in all this abduction activity?

A: We request that you make your questions as specific as possible in this subject area.

Q: (L) Do these Orion STS ever participate in abductions?

A: The abductions are primarily performed by the Gray beings. However, others can and will and in fact have abducted. But when this occurs, the nature of the abduction is different.

Q: (L) Are there any positive Extra-terrestrials from the area of Sirius interacting with human beings at the present time?

A: Well, now! First off, it is important for you to know that the term you use: Extra Terrestrial, which of course, is one of the most correct terms used at your level, all that is NOT of the Earth is Extra-Terrestrial. And, for those on your surface earth environment to refer to themselves as the supreme species, or alone in the universe, or the one and only in the cosmos, is laughable in the extreme. It is akin to a microbe on a grain of sand referring to itself as the only form of life on the beach. Would it not? Now, when you ask are there any beings in the vicinity of Sirius, it would be something like that same microbe, located on the grain of sand, on the beach, which is, of course, but one of the beaches located on the surface of the earth, after all, asking if there is, in fact, any life located over in the vicinity of that seashell...

Q: (L) But I asked if there were any interacting with Earth...

A: And we are answering that question. We have chosen to take this opportunity to put things into better focus for you, and we are hoping that these messages will be heard by others, and not just you. While YOU may understand these concepts perfectly well, not all do. Certainly you know that? Therefore, that is why we are giving this information. Now, to answer your question: Are there any beings who reside in the vicinity of Sirius who are positively oriented, or STO as it were, again it is difficult to answer that because we do not know how to define the "vicinity of Sirius." But, if you mean within a light year or so of Sirius, as you measure distance, then we can say there are no such beings in that area in 3rd density. But that leaves open 4th through 6th density. So, you see, as you already know, but we wish to reinforce this, there is so much to contemplate here that it is laughable when those around you refer to certain areas or star systems and claim that there are beings from here or there or wherever, and that their objective is this or that or the other. Because if you knew the TRUE nature of the universe, of All of the universe, of all possible realms, you would also know that any and all things are possible, and, in fact, DO exist! You must NOT forget this.

Q: (L) So, in other words, these people are right?

A: All of these people are right, and all of these people are wrong. Because it is silly to point to some section of the sky, to ascribe any area as being the "Home" of this that or the other.

Q: (L) But what if that is, in fact, the case? The Orions live in some star system in Orion, right?

A: So are you.

Q: (L) Well, we aren't living there now!

A: That's not the point. If you were to stay in 3rd density and view your star, which you know as the sun, from another point in your galaxy, it would appear to be a part of the Orion system. Would it not?

Q: (L) Probably.

A: Well, now perhaps you are beginning to understand what we are talking about??? At one level, and in one sense.

Q: (L) Well, how do these beings get here crossing such vast reaches of space?

A: As we have told you, there are seven levels of density which involves, among other things, not only state of being physically, spiritually and etherically, and materially, but also, more importantly, state of awareness. You see, state of awareness is the key element to all existence in creation. You have undoubtedly remembered that we have told you that this is, after all, a grand illusion, have you not? So, therefore, if it is a grand illusion, what is more important, physical structure or state of awareness???

Q: (L) State of awareness?

A: Exactly. Now, when we go from the measuring system, which of course has been nicely formulated so that you can understand it, of density levels one through seven, the key concept, of course, is state of awareness. All the way through. So, once you rise to a higher state of awareness, such things as physical limitation evaporate. And, when they evaporate, vast distances, as you perceive them, become non-existent. So, just because you are unable to see and understand has absolutely no bearing whatsoever on what is or is not possible. Except within your own level of density. And this is what almost no one on your current level of density is able to understand. If you can understand it and convey it to them, you will be performing the greatest service that your kind has ever seen. Think about that for a moment. Let it seep into your consciousness. Analyze it. Dissect it. Look at it carefully and then put it back together again.

Q: (L) What is it that limits our awareness?

A: Your environment. And it is the environment that you have chosen. By your level of progress. And that is what limits everything. As you rise to higher levels of density, limitations are removed.

Q: (L) What creates this environment of limitation?

A: It is the grand illusion which is there for the purpose of learning.

Q: (L) And who put the illusion into place?

A: The Creator who is also the Created. Which is also you and us and all. As we have told you, we are you and vice versa. And so is everything else.

Q: (L) Is the key that it is all illusion?

A: Basically, yes.

Q: (L) So, essentially...

A: As we have told you before, if you will be patient just a moment, the universe is merely a school. And, a school is there for all to learn. That is why everything exists. There is no other reason. Now, if only you understood the true depth of that statement, you would begin to start to see, and experience for yourself, all the levels of density that it is possible to experience, all the dimensions that it is possible to experience, all awareness. When an individual understands that statement to its greatest possible depth, that individual becomes illumined. And, certainly you have heard of that. And, for one moment, which lasts for all eternity, that individual knows absolutely everything that there is to know.

Q: (L) So, you are saying that the path to illumination is knowledge and not love?

A: That is correct.

Q: (L) Is it also correct that emotion can be used to mislead, that is emotions that are twisted and generated strictly from the flesh or false programming?

A: Emotion that limits is an impediment to progress. Emotion is also necessary to make progress in 3rd density. It is natural. When you begin to separate limiting emotions based on assumptions from emotions that open one to unlimited possibilities, that means you are preparing for the next density.

Q: (L) What about Love?

A: What about it?

Q: (L) There are many teachings that are promulgated that Love is the key, the answer. They say that illumination and knowledge and what-not can all be achieved through love.

A: The problem is not the term "love," the problem is the interpretation of the term. Those on third density have a tendency to confuse the issue horribly. After all, they confuse many things as love. When the actual definition of love as you know it is not correct either. It is not necessarily a feeling that one has that can also be interpreted as an emotion, but rather, as we have told you before, the essence of light which is knowledge is love, and this has been corrupted when it is said that love leads to illumination. Love is Light is Knowledge. Love makes no sense when common definitions are used as they are in your environment. To love you must know. And to know is to have light. And to have light is to love. And to have knowledge is to love.

Q: (L) The other night I met a young woman named (RC). Can you access anything to help her?

A: At this time we choose to abstain from making any comments about the nature of individuals in your environment. Also, we would strongly suggest, as this has been rather intense information session, that you may wish to terminate at this time.

Q: (L) One very quick question: The problem with my eyes. I have had a lot of trouble with them, using many medicines. Some people have told me that this indicates a genetic mutation and a developing ability to see on many levels?

A: This you must discover. Before you become frustrated, if, indeed you are going to begin seeing at another density level, it must be a discovery process for the greatest learning potential. For us to give you previews would not necessarily be in your best interest.

Q: (L) Last night we were supposed to meet several people at a restaurant, but we lost them in traffic. Was this "losing" somewhat symbolic?

A: Perhaps. But, again, we do not wish to comment on interactions between yourself and other individuals, as the purpose for this particular session was informational and not judgments concerning others in your realm. End of Session

You are visitor number .

September 9, 1995 Frank, Laura, SV, Tom, C***

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Other.

Q: (L) What do you mean by "other?"

A: Re-discover other.

Q: (L) Okay, who do we have with us this evening?

A: Other.

Q: (L) You are someone other than the Cassiopaeans?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do you wish us to pursue this through trance channeling or with the board?

A: Trance. You have graduated, why do you wish to backtrack?

Q: (L) Well, for this evening, I would prefer to use the board. Is that alright? [To Tom and C***] Is it alright with you if we use the trance medium? They do not seem to want to do it through the board tonight. (T) Whatever is usual. [F*** is put into trance state] Now, could you talk to us a little bit about the purported "Photon Belt?"

A: The key issue remains one of interpretation. The messages are genuine; interpretations are variable in their accuracy. So, when one

speaks of the "Photon Belt," one may really be thinking of a concept and giving it a name.

Q: (L) So, you mean that various persons are seeing something and only describing it within the limits of their knowledge?

A: At one level, yes.

Q: (L) Any further comments on that?

A: Comments best serve when they are formulated as replies to direct and specific questions.

Q: (L) Was there a harmonic convergence as was advertised within the metaphysical community?

A: For those who believed there was a harmonic convergence, indeed there was a harmonic convergence.

Q: (L) Did anything of a material nature happen on or to the planet to enhance or change the energy?

A: Did you notice any changes?

Q: (L) No. Except that it seems that things have gotten worse, if anything.

A: Did you notice any clear, obvious, material changes?

Q: (L) No. But that could just be me. I could just be a stubborn and skeptical person.

A: Did anyone else in the room notice any clear or obvious changes?

Q: (S) What date was it? (L) 8/8/88, I believe. (S) I thought it had something to do with 11/11 ninety- something...

A: Well, obviously if the recollection of the calendar date was difficult, one would suppose that material changes did not take place. For, if they had, would you not remember the calendar date ascribed to them?

Q: (L) Yes. The claim has further been made that, for a month, following the harmonic convergence that no abductions were taking place. Is this true?

A: No. There has been no cessation in what you term to be abduction in quite some time as you measure it.

Q: (L) Well, on the subject of abduction: we watched a film on television, Monday the 28th, that was a purported video of an alien autopsy, or, more correctly, an autopsy on an alien body. Was this, in fact, an alien?

A: How do you define "alien?"

Q: (L) Was it a being other than a naturally born human on this planet as we know human beings?

A: That is correct.

Q: (L) It was other than a naturally born human?

A: Correct.

Q: (L) Okay. What kind of a being was this?

A: Hybrid.

Q: (L) What was it a hybrid of - combining what elements?

A: Cybergenetic creatures you refer to as "Grays," and earth human

such as yourself, third density. So, in essence, it was a hybridization of a 3rd density and 4th density being.

Q: (L) Okay, was this a 4th density being.

A: No. If you listen to the response - it was a 3rd and 4th density being.

Q: (L) How can a being be both 3rd and 4th density?

A: It is the environmental surroundings that count, not the structure of the individual. The same is true, for you. After all, you have read literature stating that your world or planet is in the process of ascending from 3rd to 4th density, have you not?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: And this literature has also stated that this is an ongoing process, has it not?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: Then, one must wonder, if it is an ongoing process, how would it be possible, if it is not possible, for a being to be in both 3rd and 4th density at one time...

Also, if you will recall from review material, you are currently living in the same environment as 2nd and 1st density level beings. Is this not true?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: At least that is what you have been told. So, therefore, it is

possible for a being to be in 3rd and 4th density. And as we have also told you, when 4th density beings visit 3rd density environment, they are, in effect, 3rd density beings, and vice versa. The so-called abduction takes place, especially if it is a physical abduction, the subject becomes temporarily 4th density, because it is the environment that counts. And the key factor there is awareness, not physical or material structure.

Q: (L) I have a paper here that talks about the Grays and says that they have two brains: an anterior brain and a posterior brain; and that if you shoot one - this is what it says, I am not suggesting that I want to shoot anybody - that if you shoot one, and only shoot one part of the brain, that it does not die; that you have to shoot it in a special way and get both brains in order to kill one. Is this a correct concept?

A: Well, it is rather puzzling. Brings up a lot of questions. One question that comes to mind is: why would one seek to shoot anything.

Q: (L) Well, I didn't suggest that I wished to, this is just what this paper says here.

A: The physical description is accurate in terms of one variety of

what is referred to as the Grays. It does have an anterior brain. However, this is secondary to all other issues. And, also we would suggest that it would not be advisable to seek to cause physical harm to any particular species. Therefore, it may be advisable to disregard the information contained in the work that you are describing.

Q: (L) It also says that the Grays have to be very close to a person to telepathically link with that person. Is this correct?

A: Close? No, as we have described to you before, there are technological processes involved which do not require close physical proximity as you measure it.

But, this is very complicated. It follows dimensional windows and that sort of thing, which you do not fully understand, therefore it would not be advisable to go into that in great detail. But, the general answer to that question is no.

Q: (L) It also says that they implant some sort of crystal on the optic nerve of humans that is 2 to 4 microns in diameter and that this crystal is tuned to the frequency of the individual's implanting it, which allows them to establish a mental frequency for communication. Is that anywhere along the line of what you are talking about?

A: Physical implantations do occur. The precise locations vary

according to the desired effects. And when it comes to the interactions between the human species in 3rd density, and other STS issues in 4th density, there are a variety of mechanisms in use as well as a variety of directives and objectives. For example, some implants are used merely for tracking. Others are used to alter consciousness, and still others are designed to be mind altering or motor altering mechanisms. Each of these has a different structure and a different material content according to which is being employed and for what purpose. The particular function you are describing there has been used, or, rather, something similar, though we are not completely familiar with that which you have described. So, we suggest that this may be fabrication to some extent, or expansion of accurate information. But, in any case, it is true that implants do get implanted for various reasons.

Q: (L) Shifting gears back to the alien autopsy: can you access the information and indicate whether this hybrid being was one that was obtained from a crash that occurred at Roswell, New Mexico in 1947?

A: The crash did not occur at Roswell. It was in a desert area, approximately 157 miles to the West by North-West, of the Roswell location. The Roswell location that you are familiar with it, did not include either a craft or any bodies or living beings. It was merely a debris field. The actual crash

occurred some distance away.

The crash site, a desert location, closer to Los Alamos, Mexico, and there, the craft, which had malfunctioned over Roswell, thus leaving behind the debris field,

had, in fact crashed. This is where the bodies and living beings were recovered along with what was remaining of the craft. And, yes, the being in the film you have seen DID come from there.

Q: (L) How many beings were on that craft?

A: Four.

Q: (L) Were they all hybrids?

A: Correct. It also may be noted, and you can check this with the official record as has been interpreted by those in your environment who have studied the subject, this was a specialized mission which was initiated by those referred to as the Lizard Beings using human/hybrid combinations, the hybrid element being that referred to as the Gray type, it was an experiment partly as what could be interpreted or translated to mean a reconnaissance mission, and partly testing the environmental conditions that existed in that area at the time as a result of the nuclear explosions that had occurred in the region in the recent past, as measured from that particular point in time. The effort was to determine effects on both the living Gray species and of, course, the Reptilian or

Lizard species, as they have a similar genetic make-up in some ways that we will not get into just now.

But, the idea was to test the effects upon both the human genes, or genetic structure, and the Gray genetic structure which, in turn, is connected the Lizard genetic structure if you understand the concept. That was one objective. Another objective, of course, was basic reconnaissance.

Q: (L) Okay. The next question: Are any of the Grays what one might call "good guys?"

A: That is a subjective interpretation any way you look at it. For, after all, what is good and what is bad?

Q: (L) The definition that has been given is STS and STO. So, are any of the Grays STO beings?

A: Well, again, if we can review for just a moment. It is subjective to refer to either STS or STO as either good or bad. It merely means Service to Self and Service to Others. Now, the determination as to whether it is good or bad is made by the observer. It depends on your point of view. It depends on your objective. It depends on a lot of things. One is merely service to self. This is inward turning. The other is Service to Others which is outward expanding. It is part of the balance which makes up that which we refer to as the Universe.

Q: (L) Are any of the Grays STO?

A: In very rare instances, Gray beings have crossed over into the

STO realm, but in their natural environment, they are, in fact, STS, as they were constructed to be.

Q: (L) How does it occur that they cross over into the STO environment?

A: Simply by natural circumstance, in the same general way that it occurs that human beings in the 3rd density STS environment can, under certain circumstances, rise to the STO level. Very rare.

Q: (L) Well, if the Grays are cybergenetic probes of the Lizard Beings, and, in effect soulless, does this mean that some of the Lizard beings are also STO?

A: Well, first, no being that is given intelligence to think on its own is,

in fact, completely soul-less. It does have some soul imprint. Or what could be loosely referred to as soul imprint. This may be a collection of psychic energies that are available in the general vicinity. And this is stretching somewhat so that you can

understand the basic ideas, even though in reality it is all far more complex than that. But, in any case, there is really no such thing as being completely soul-less,

whether it be a natural intelligence or an artificially constructed intelligence. And, one of the very most interesting things about that from your perspective, is that your technology on 3rd density, which we might add, has been aided somewhat by interactions with those

that you might refer to as "aliens," is now reaching a level whereby the artificially created intelligences can, in fact, begin to develop, or attract some soul imprint energy. If you follow what we are saying. For example: your computers, which are now on the verge of reaching the level whereby they can think by themselves, will begin to develop faint soul imprint.

Q: (L) That's not a pleasant thought.

A: Now, to answer your question: Are the Reptilian beings, or Lizard beings, STO. Of course, some can cross over into STO. However, their natural environment is STS as they have chosen. But, whether or not any of the cybergenetic Gray beings cross over into STO, and or the Lizard Beings cross over into STO, these are not connected to one another, these two concepts. They are independent.

Q: (L) I understand. Okay, would you say there is any percentage, any fairly measurable percentage of Lizard beings that are STO?

A: It is VERY, VERY small. EXTREMELY small. Hardly worth mentioning.

Q: (L) What about the Grays?

A: That might be slightly higher, but again, it is very small, relatively speaking.

Q: (L) Is there another race of beings that are manipulating or using the Lizard beings?

A: Could you elaborate?

Q: (L) Are the Lizard Beings agents for some other group?

A: Well that is a rather simple question. But, there are levels of authority in 4th density STS environment. And these are determined by intellectual and physical prowess, as always, in STS. The "pecking order" as you call it. So, therefore, we could state that at the bottom are those you are familiar with as the Gray beings, and in the middle are those you would call the Lizard Beings, and above that are others that you are not so familiar with.

Q: (L) Who are they?

A: The most commonly known, of course, are the Orion STS.

Q: (L) What do they look like?

A: They are, in fact, humanoid in structure, resembling large human beings.

Q: (L) And we don't see them that often?

A: Well, of course you know by now, that the ones most frequently seen on 3rd density level, are the Gray beings. All other equally less frequently seen.

Q: (L) Okay, what is their purpose in all this abduction activity?

A: We request that you make your questions as specific as possible in this subject area.

Q: (L) Do these Orion STS ever participate in abductions?

A: The abductions are primarily performed by the Gray beings.

However, others can and will and in fact have abducted. But when

this occurs, the nature of the abduction is different.

Q: (L) Are there any positive Extra-terrestrials from the area of Sirius interacting with human beings at the present time?

A: Well, now! First off, it is important for you to know that the term you use: Extra Terrestrial, which of course, is one of the most correct terms used at your level, all that is NOT of the Earth is Extra-Terrestrial. And, for those on your surface earth environment to refer to themselves as the supreme species, or alone in the universe, or the one and only in the cosmos, is laughable in the extreme. It is akin to a microbe on a grain of sand referring to itself as the only form of life on the beach. Would it not? Now, when you ask are there any beings in the vicinity of Sirius, it would be something like that same microbe, located on the grain of sand, on the beach, which is, of course, but one of the beaches located on the surface of the earth, after all, asking if there is, in fact, any life located over in the vicinity of that seashell...

Q: (L) But I asked if there were any interacting with Earth...

A: And we are answering that question. We have chosen to take this opportunity to put things into better focus for you, and we are hoping that these messages will be heard by others, and not just you. While YOU may understand these concepts perfectly well, not all do.

Certainly you know that? Therefore, that is why we are giving this

information.

Now, to answer your question: Are there any beings who reside in the vicinity of Sirius who are positively oriented, or STO as it were, again it is difficult to answer that because we do not know how to define the "vicinity of Sirius." But, if you mean within a light year or so of Sirius, as you measure distance, then we can say there are no such beings in that area in 3rd density. But that leaves open 4th through 6th density. So, you see, as you already know, but we wish to reinforce this, there is so much to contemplate here that it is laughable when those around you refer to certain areas or star systems and claim that there are beings from here or there or wherever, and that their objective is this or that or the other. Because if you knew the TRUE nature of the universe, of All of the universe, of all possible realms, you would also know that any and all things are possible, and, in fact, DO exist! You must NOT forget this.

Q: (L) So, in other words, these people are right?

A: All of these people are right, and all of these people are wrong. Because it is silly to point to some section of the sky, to ascribe any area as being the "Home" of this that or the other.

Q: (L) But what if that is, in fact, the case? The Orions live in some star system in Orion, right?

A: So are you.

Q: (L) Well, we aren't living there now!

A: That's not the point. If you were to stay in 3rd density and view your star, which you know as the sun, from another point in your galaxy, it would appear to be a part of the Orion system. Would it not?

Q: (L) Probably.

A: Well, now perhaps you are beginning to understand what we are talking about? At one level, and in one sense.

Q: (L) Well, how do these beings get here crossing such vast reaches of space?

A: As we have told you, there are seven levels of density which involves, among other things, not only state of being physically, spiritually and etherically, and materially, but also, more importantly, state of awareness. You see, state of awareness is the key element to all existence in creation. You have undoubtedly remembered that we have told you that this is, after all, a grand illusion, have you not? So, therefore, if it is a grand illusion, what is more important, physical structure or state of awareness???

Q: (L) State of awareness?

A: Exactly. Now, when we go from the measuring system, which of course has been nicely formulated so that you can understand it, of density levels one through seven, the key concept, of course, is state of awareness. All the way

through. So, once you rise to a higher state of awareness, such things as physical limitation evaporate. And, when they evaporate, vast distances, as you perceive them, become non-existent. So, just because you are unable to see and understand has absolutely no bearing whatsoever on what is or is not possible. Except within your own level of density. And this is what almost no one on your current level of

density is able to understand. If you can understand it and convey it to them, you will be performing the greatest service that your kind has ever seen. Think about that for a moment. Let it seep into your consciousness. Analyze it. Dissect it. Look at it carefully and then put it back together again.

Q: (L) What is it that limits our awareness?

A: Your environment. And it is the environment that you have chosen. By your level of progress. And that is what limits everything. As you rise to higher levels of density, limitations are removed.

Q: (L) What creates this environment of limitation?

A: It is the grand illusion which is there for the purpose of learning.

Q: (L) And who put the illusion into place?

A: The Creator who is also the Created. Which is also you and us and all. As we have told you, we are you and vice versa. And so is everything else.

Q: (L) Is the key that it is all illusion?

A: Basically, yes.

Q: (L) So, essentially...

A: As we have told you before, if you will be patient just a moment, the universe is merely a school. And, a school is there for all to learn. That is why everything exists. There is no other reason. Now, if only you understood the true depth of that statement, you would begin to start to see, and experience for yourself, all the levels of density that it is possible to experience, all the dimensions that it is possible to experience, all awareness. When an individual understands that statement to its greatest possible depth, that individual becomes illumined. And, certainly you have heard of that. And, for one moment, which lasts for all eternity, that individual knows absolutely everything that there is to know.

Q: (L) So, you are saying that the path to illumination is knowledge and not love?

A: That is correct.

Q: (L) Is it also correct that emotion can be used to mislead, that is emotions that are twisted and generated strictly from the flesh or false programming?

A: Emotion that limits is an impediment to progress. Emotion is also necessary to make progress in 3rd density. It is natural. When you begin to separate limiting emotions based on assumptions from

emotions that open one to unlimited possibilities, that means you are preparing for the next density.

Q: (L) What about Love?

A: What about it?

Q: (L) There are many teachings that are promulgated that Love is the key, the answer. They say that illumination and knowledge and what-not can all be achieved through love.

A: The problem is not the term "love," the problem is the interpretation of the term. Those on third density have a tendency to confuse the issue horribly. After all, they confuse many things as love. When the actual definition of love as you know it is not correct either. It is not necessarily a feeling that one has that can also be interpreted as an emotion, but rather, as we have told you before, the essence of light which is knowledge is love, and this has been corrupted when it is said that

love leads to illumination. Love is Light is Knowledge.

Love makes no sense when common definitions are used as they are in your environment. To love you must

know. And to know is to have light. And to have light is to love. And to have knowledge is to love.

Q: (L) The other night I met a young woman named (RC). Can you access anything to help her?

A: At this time we choose to abstain from making any comments about the nature of individuals in your environment. Also, we would

strongly suggest, as this has been rather intense information session, that you may wish to terminate at this time.

Q: (L) One very quick question: The problem with my eyes. I have had a lot of trouble with them, using many medicines. Some people have told me that this indicates a genetic mutation and a developing ability to see on many levels?

A: This you must discover. Before you become frustrated, if, indeed you are going to begin seeing at another density level, it must be a discovery process for the greatest learning potential. For us to give you previews would not necessarily be in your best interest.

Q: (L) Last night we were supposed to meet several people at a restaurant, but we lost them in traffic. Was this "losing" somewhat symbolic?

A: Perhaps. But, again, we do not wish to comment on interactions between yourself and other individuals, as the purpose for this particular session was informational and not judgments concerning others in your realm.

September 12, 1995 F*** and Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hi!

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Decorra.

Q: (L) And where are you from, Decorra?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) OK, now, it's been a while since we've done this on the board, and I have several questions that are pretty important that I want to ask. Are you open for questions this evening?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) First of all, do F*** or I at the present time have any attachments of a negative nature?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do we have any attachments at all?

A: Variable.

Q: (L) Does that mean they come and go, or they can come and go?

A: Yes to question 2.

Q: (L) OK, yes to question 2. OK, now, there are several new people who have contacted me and want me to do various things for them.

In many respects it

looks like a very positive involvement, but there have been some very strange things that have happened, and I have been handling them the best way I know how. Can we ask some questions about this situation and how I've handled it so far?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) The first thing is, R. C. R. C. has basically got some really good ideas, but I think she's got something blocking her from perceiving what is truly going on. She wants so badly to believe in the fairy tales that she ends up mixing things together in an emotional attempt to deal with it all. This is fine, as far as I am concerned, but anybody who can't look at their own "stuff" is extremely hard for me to deal with. What is the story here?

A: All involved are portals, beware!!

Q: (L) Do you mean beware as in maybe I should just walk away from this group?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) OK, my instincts...

A: Remember where was initial link?

Q: (L) Initial link? At MUFON?

A: Who?

Q: (L) M. T.'s?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK..

A: Aura field is uniform.

Q: (L) Whose aura field is uniform?

A: All in question, do you not see similarities in your personality profiles reading? Examine, review and reflect!

Q: (L) Come on F***, ask some questions here. Help me out!

Personality profile? Well, that's of the different people involved...

A: Similarities?

Q: (L) Do you mean similarities between the people involved in that group?

A: Aural field reads as identical.

Q: (L) And are their personality profiles and aura readings different from, say, mine and F***'s?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) What do you think, F***? (F) I don't know what they are talking about. (L) Well, they're talking about profiles, aural profiles, I guess that's a way of

reading a person. (F) Yes, but I... (L) Well, does that mean that F*** and I are so different that there's nobody that we can interact with?

A: Did we say that?

Q: (L) Of course not. OK, so in other words this is a mine field and we really have to tread carefully through it, is that it?

A: You have been warned, how you proceed from here is up to you.

Q: (L) Does this guy B***, who keeps wanting me to commit to some

kind of deal with him, and who keeps saying he is going to do this and that, is he?

A: The answer to that is easily discernible.

Q: (L) The answer to that is easily discernible? Well, it's hard for us to... I mean, he could be just a Howard Hughes kind of guy! Easily discernible.....In other words, what you see on the surface... would that be what they would mean? Easily discernible....

A: Ask him directly!

Q: (F) You may if you desire... I don't want to! (L) What is M*** after in this whole interaction?

A: \$ \$\$\$\$\$\$\$\$

Q: (F): Well, why don't the just say 'Money'? (L) They like to be creative.

A: Mirth.

Q: (L) Gotta have mirth, Frank! What does B*** want out of this whole interaction?

A: To be liked and needed.

Q: (L) What does R. C. want out of this whole interaction? [Laughter from Frank, response not verbalized]

A: The same as M. T.

Q: (L) What does F*** want out of this whole interaction, including the newsletter?

A: Ask him, he is here.

Q: (F) What do I want? I haven't a clue! (L) What do I want out of all this interaction?... read my deepest, darkest recesses!

A: You see the newsletter as a mode of transport to fulfillment of your goals.

Q: (L) And what are my goals?

A: To be the leader of your cause.

Q: (F) Is that true? (L) Maybe. Remembering, of course, that my primary drive is to get the Cassiopaeon material out there and 'save the world,' so to speak. (F)

Ask them if it will work. (L) Will it work?

A: Open.

Q: (L) So M. wants money, B*** wants to be liked and loved and needed. (F) That makes sense. (L) And, is it true that I can utilize the wants and needs of these people to create a vehicle for the cause of dispensing knowledge?

A: But will the "vehicle" ever break down, or "get stuck in the mud".

[Laura's note: As events turned out, the whole situation turned very ugly with various persons

attacking others and I opted to step out of it and decline the editorship of the newsletter.]

Q: (L) Should I just get in touch with this publisher that R. C. knows and just deal with putting the material out in book form?

A: Would not that be: 1. more direct 2. less cumbersome, and 3. less

fraught with potential danger?

Q: (L) OK, so getting the material out in book form is...

A: We answered thusly because you thought for yourself.

Q: (L) Is giving the lectures, as I've planned to give this lecture about my personal experience, this is not so much about the material, a good way to promote the

Cassiopaeian material and a good way to get out and do things?

A: Lecture?

Q: (L) Well, you know, the talk I'm going to give on Saturday night at the Earth Angels Bookstore, where I'm going to talk to these people about whatever is...

basically about our experiences, about synchronicity and the coming of the...

A: Well intentioned crowd, but open to deceptive attack.

Q: (L) Should I cancel this lecture?

A: Up to you. [Laura's note: I did cancel the lecture after I saw the way the people involved were interacting.]

Q: (L) Approximately how many people would show up if I didn't cancel?

A: 15.

Q: (L) Fifteen people. Well, it's not worth being attacked for, is it? (F) I don't know if I would cancel at this point, I'd say up to you, but, my gut instinct is that it's not going to do anything. (L) Don't waste my time? (F) Well, isn't she getting these people to pay? (L) Uhuh. (F)

Well, then that's what the sum total probably of what you'll get out of it. (L) Yeah, and I only get a third of it, and she's letting some people in free. (L) Has Frank assessed this person B*** in a correct way?

A: See what happens when we plant the seed, then encourage you to "Till the soil?"

Q: (L) So B*** is basically living on his credit, is that it?

A: Open

Q: (L) Well, it's not right for R*** to be constantly asking him for money. He is probably giving to her on his credit! How much in debt is he right now?

A: Not your concern. Look, listen, learn.

Q: (L) Well, I think.. I don't want to waste my time with these people then. They are all just playing games with each other. (F) I agree. It's a shame, but it's another deception, which is a form of attack. Leads you down the primrose path to get you all tangled up, to slow down the progress. And apparently it was an excellent idea when you said just contact the publisher and go down that pathway. (L) OK, now, let's ask real quick, this David Hudson tape, about what he calls the Philosopher's Stone. What is this substance that David Hudson has discovered? We watched the video about it; I'm sure you guys watched it with us, so, what is this stuff?

A: Watch developments there only from a distance.

Q: (L) Is taking this substance as he is talking about, is it dangerous, as I kind of think it is?

A: Possibly.

Q: (L) So, in other words, I should not get involved in that, either?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) I know it's up to me, but you said to watch it from a distance, so I'm assuming that is a clue...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, my feeling is that there is some negative energy behind that, even though he is trying to be a positive person and do positive things, and that...

A: This is often true!

Q: (L) I think that taking something like that to transform your consciousness without doing the work or having it occur naturally is black magic. That's what I think.

(F) It's too easy... (L) I think trying to initiate yourself ... (F) I read

over the years bits and pieces from various different sources that all the things he described in

there are possible for those who are willing to sacrifice, to us would appear to be an extreme extent ethereal and spiritual level, such as some of those in India, and

all that... (L) I don't think you even have to sacrifice so much as have the desire and the natural destiny and (F) Well, did Jesus take

this gold powder? (L) Did

Jesus take this powder?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did Adolph Hitler take this kind of powder, or something similar?

A: Yes.

Q: (F): That paints a rather bleak picture, doesn't it? (L) Could this powder be utilized to transform a person to a very positive entity doing great good? I just don't think it's right.

A: Or could it be utilized to transform an entire race of beings into hypnotic submission !!!!!!!!!!!!!

Q: (F): Wow! (L) Put it in the water. (F) Or even just advertise it as the "MA*** from Heaven" and get the biggest corporations in the world to ... I mean, you know that if this guy were not meant to spread this stuff all around, by now he'd be running into roadblocks, you wouldn't be allowed to get tapes like that. That was one thing I was suspicious of, like why he hasn't even been stopped, if it's really as wonderful as... I mean it just doesn't fit. Anything that's really, really good, and it's going to go

against the... remember who runs this world, and has for 309

thousand years, are they just going to sit back and say "Oh, yeah, we'll just let this

gold powder get spread round everywhere, and get totally defeated," just like that? I don't think so! (L) Oh, that's a scary thought! Boy, I'm sure glad you guys are out there!

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Holy Frijoles! Well, I guess, unless you have Do you have something you would like to tell us or communicate to us at the present time?

A: Reflect upon messages received and goodbye. {Discussion follows] (L) Thank you very much. (F) Once you progress to the level of enlightenment, and you are no longer in these bodies, you don't need orgasm, do you? (L) I guess not. (F): And if it's not an orgasm, then why call it an orgasm. I mean, he's saying, "Oh, it's not the same thing, it's wonderful, it feels the same...it's more pure," and all that... (L) Right. (F): BS! I don't buy that. I don't buy it. (L) I don't buy into the Keys of Enoch stuff because he starts off right away with talking about the guilt thing...(F) Naughty, naughty... (L) and the bad guys have to be transformed. I mean, they just can't deal with the fact that that's the way it is, and it's got to be that way, all the way up, all the way through, all the way around, forever. Dark, Light. (F)

Right. (L) That's it. (F) Now, JD doesn't seem to have a problem about that. Nobody had a problem understanding that, but somehow they all thought this was of the light, but I just don't buy the idea that all you have to do is drink this powder, or eat this powder, and you are going to become light beings, and you're going to bi-locate, and all these wonderful things, and just walk on water, and all that. It just doesn't add up. You know , that's, once again, it's a short-cut. And there are no short cuts.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

September 16, 1995 F..., Laura, RC

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us?

A: Sorra.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We have a guest this evening. And we have a few questions that I want to ask before we get launched off into some other subjects. First thing is, I had a pretty sick feeling in response to this whole situation with M. T. and I did cancel the talk at the book store she is associated with. I know you are not going to tell me whether I did the right thing or the wrong thing, however, I would like to know if there are any implications regarding this situation that I do not, at present, see?

A: Implications?

Q: (L) Well, in other words, was there someone who would have been there that I should have made a connection with? Did I fail by not going through with it even though it was so distasteful to me?

A: If distasteful, how would you fail by not appearing?

Q: (L) Well, sometimes I wonder if we are not supposed to overcome our emotional reactions to things and just do things that are emotionally distasteful in spite of our own feelings. Isn't that correct?

A: You are aware of the nature of your instincts. The nature of...

Q: (L) What are you trying to tell me here? Am I being dense?

A: What are you always telling others?

Q: (L) Listen to your instincts. Yes. And my instincts told me that this was not a good place to go nor a good group to have any involvement with.

A: Have you not then answered your own question?

Q: (L) Okay. Last night TR called me and said that on Wednesday night he began channeling the Cassiopaeans directly in his meditation class. The way he described his experience almost sounded like a physical possession. Can you come through with physical sensations? Was TR channeling YOU, the Cassiopaeans or a similar source?

A: We must have been watching a different "channel!"

Q: (L) Who was being channeled?

A: Ask TR!

Q: (L) Well, he said he was channeling YOU!

A: Ask him after a few more sessions.

Q: (L) Is there some danger that can be experienced if one goes to a class and the meditation teacher instructs everyone to stare into a

mirror and channel the first
thing that comes along?

A: Maybe, but there is some danger in all things at 3rd density.

Q: (RC) You need to find out who he was tapping into. Was it his
higher self?

A: Ask him later.

Q: (L) R** has some questions... okay?

A: It is as always.

Q: (RC) I have some personal questions and some non-personal
questions.

A: Don't screen, please, that is restriction!!

Q: (RC) Okay. If Aramaic was ancient Hebrew, was it the language
spoken in Atlantis?

A: No.

Q: (RC) Did the Hawk, or the Hoovids bring this language to Earth?

A: No.

Q: (RC) By scanning the Zohar, does this mean that the fire letters
will ignite ancient memory, thus bringing the truth to the surface?

A: These are "cult thought patterns."

Q: (RC) It has come to my attention that most of the places where
the word for "God" is used in Zohar as well as in the Old Testament,
it is used in its feminine

form. Does this imply that the Queen of Heaven... who is Isis?

A: Isis is a vanguard.

Q: (RC) What is a vanguard?

A: A symbol of energy patterns that lead transformations of cultures during border periods.

Q: (RC) Is the word "Jesus" derivative of Isis or Zeus?

A: Neither, Jesus is moniker only.

Q: (RC) What is moniker? What do you mean? Don't you have to pray in the name of Jesus for protection?

A: Prayers are not necessary for protection once channel, or more appropriately, conduit is properly grooved!

Q: (RC) The recent movie: "The Prophecy," produced by Maxwell, is she of the light, and what purpose is behind sending this glimpse of this holographic image to earth now? Will the movie awaken people to the reality of the Holy War? And whose message is being served through this film?

A: Several questions, crisscrossing thought patterns.

Q: (RC) Whose message is being served by this film?

A: What do your instincts tell you?

Q: (RC) My instincts tell me both sides...

A: Okay.

Q: (RC) I just wanted to know if there was any specific force behind...

A: We are?

Q: (L) Oh, they may not be confirming...

A: What do your instincts tell you???

Q: (RC) It was about the fallen angels - Lucifer??? (L) have you read who the C's say Lucifer is? (RC) One of the fallen angels? The angel of light? It is a LOT to go through...

A: Before we can answer some things, you must ask other things.

Q: (RC) Will there be another war in heaven between the angels?

A: Assumptions are fun to deal with.

Q: (L) You are assuming that there are angels and that they are fighting a war. (RC) Well, in a metaphorical sense.

A: And you are assuming there is a "heaven."

Q: (RC) Yes. Are you saying that there is no heaven? No paradise? I don't believe that. (L) There is 5th density. (RC) Well, we are getting into semantics here.

A: "Heaven" is a concept more than semantics. Some think the 3rd density environment known popularly as Leavenworth is heaven, for one example. Could be called "Heavenworth!"

Q: [Laughter] (L) This person B***... [planchette begins to move]

A: Ask we are just energizing. Ask... ask!

Q: (L) Alright, I'm asking! Is B*** possessed????

A: Vague question.

Q: (L) Is B*** attached by discarnates?

A: Transitory.

Q: (L) Does he have a serious case of 5th density or demonic possession?

A: [Spinning] No.

Q: (L) Well, what is the problem with B***? Why is he saying such terrible things about R***?

A: Not appropriate.

Q: (L) For me to ask or you to answer? Did I do the right thing in this matter?

A: All there is, is lessons.

Q: (L) This was a lesson, obviously. I guess it is not appropriate for me to ask any personal questions about him. Maybe it would be okay for you since you were personally involved. (RC) Is B*** a spy?

A: Spy? Clarify, please.

Q: (RC) Is B*** a spy for the Gray aliens?

A: Well, are you aware of the modus operandi commonly employed, and the technical aspects of same???

Q: (RC) Yes. Has he been used by the dark...

A: Define your understanding.

Q: (RC) They spy through implants or CDROM? He absorbs information and then they download it from him?

A: In other words, unconscious manipulation.

Q: (L) Is that it?

A: Now, please reveal your reading on the situation.

Q: (RC) I think he is being used by them unconsciously as well as consciously. (L) My question would be what is the purpose of this activity?

A: One step at a time!

Q: (RC) Is he a spy for the CIA?

A: Assumptions prevail!

Q: (L) Maybe you have assumptions and they are having trouble transmitting through them? (RC) I don't think he is a spy for the CIA.

A: Not the point.

Q: (RC) What is the point?

A: CIA?

Q: (L) Do you mean why worry about the CIA when there are other things to worry about? (RC) Why has everything he has done in my life turned to trouble?

A: These are the questions that prompt reflection, reflection prompts analysis, analysis prompts conclusions, which builds knowledge, which fosters protection!!!

Q: (RC) Will B*** be free of this or will he go for the rest of his life in this darkness?

A: Up to B***.

Q: (RC) Will he do anything more to hurt me?

A: Are you learning? If you are learning, are you gaining knowledge?

Q: (RC) Well, I know about that but I want to know if he is going to cause me more trouble?

A: (L) What does it matter what he says, if you have the knowledge which protects?

Q: (RC) Well, that's kind of like beating a dead horse here...

A: Network.

Q: (RC) I was shown that I lived in Nazi Germany and I was one of the children used for experiments. I was also shown that I chose this for myself. I want to know why? (L) How were you shown this? In a dream? (RC) Lots of dreams, I have had psychics tell me about it...

A: Learning is best accomplished when the student is not restricted by others.

Q: (L) What do you mean? I guess I should keep my mouth shut.

A: What do you suppose? We do not ask that you "keep your mouth shut," just suggesting helpful guidelines for maximum learning.

Q: (RC) Okay, I KNOW this from a variety of sources. I don't have to explain them all... all I want to know is why. And, I know that my DNA was interfered

with and I want to know if that has been carried into my present body and is this being fixed?

A: Physical manifestations normally only carry over in spirit body, and are a discovery process for advancement. They are chosen by the soul during contemplation on 5th density.

Q: (RC) So, that means that what I have been through in this life physically, has been to bring me to the realization of what happened before?

A: Essentially.

Q: (RC) I was also told that there was a woman who was very protective of me during my last life in Nazi Germany. Have I re-met this soul yet?

A: No.

Q: (RC) Was she a mother or sister?

A: Neither.

Q: (RC) Were we related?

A: No.

Q: (RC) Am I going to meet her?

A: Wait and see!

Q: (RC) What is my relationship to F*** and Laura from any past life connections?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Did I know R in my past life in Germany?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Now, I was looking at the charts, just to see what kind of matches there were and it was a lot. (RC) According to astrology, that shows a past life connection. I feel also that something went on in Egypt.

A: Who were you?

Q: (L) You mean me?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I was just German woman... (RC) I was wondering about Egypt?

A: But we are still in Germany!

Q: (L) All I know was that I committed suicide, name was Helga, I think...

A: Who was your husband?

Q: (L) I don't know. He was Jewish. Is that what you are getting at?

A: Okay. Who were your children?

Q: (L) Was my husband then the person who was by boyfriend years ago - G. M.?

A: Not issue.

Q: (RC) They asked who were the children. Was I one of your children?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) What was R***'s name in that lifetime?

A: When we say discover, we mean for you to use your given talents to learn, not to have us lead you by the hand every step of the way. If we were to do that, we

would cheat you out of an opportunity to gain knowledge, and more importantly, understanding. Thus, we would be abridging free will!

Q: (RC) Was my name Rachel?

A: How do you examine past lives?

Q: (L) Hypnosis.

A: Bingo!

Q: (RC) So, I need hypnosis? Can I be put under hypnosis? (L) I'm sure you can. You told F*** and me about several past lives before...?

A: Because the individual circumstances were not the same.

Q: (L) Who are the "Bird Tribes" talked about in legend and more recently in several popular books?

A: Varies.

Q: (RC) Who are the Hoovids?

A: Transplanetary.

Q: (RC) Did the Hoovids become the Hebrews?

A: No. Hebrews do not stem from single grouping.

Q: (L) Are or were the Hebrews a separate racial group?

A: Not necessarily.

Q: (L) What was the origin of the Hebrew People?

A: Genetic construct.

Q: (L) Who did this genetic construct?

A: Guess.

Q: The Atlanteans?

A: Not that simple.

Q: (L) The Lizzies?

A: How about joint effort?

Q: (RC) The Sirians and the Pleiadians?

A: Getting colder.

Q: (L) The Orion Union?

A: Okay, but include C.O.C. How does one restrain density 2 companion?

Q: (L) Chain? Chain of Command? Are there any actual inhabited planets in the Pleiades?

A: Yes.

Q: (RC) What about the Sirians?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Alright, the Orions created the Hebrews. What was the purpose for which this genetic variation was created?

A: Manipulation.

Q: (L) Who was Yahweh?

A: False teacher.

Q: (RC) Who was Jehovah?

A: Moniker variance of previous answer.

Q: (L) And what was the desired result of the Hebrew genetic manipulation?

A: Further control through the fostering of mistrust and hostility, leading to enslavement and warring.

Q: (RC) The Tetragrammaton is a code for the name of...

A: Also accomplished renewed and invigorated 3rd to 4th density

"feeding."

Q: (RC) The Tetragrammaton, which is a code for the name of God in the Old Testament, who or what does this code represent?

A: Be careful not to get caught up in ancient deceptions, but ostensibly it "means" I Am The One.

Q: (RC) The "I Am The One," according to my research, is another word for "Isis." Let's ask about the "birth goddesses" talked about by Zecariah Sitchen. (L) Is there such a thing as these "birth goddesses?"

A: Whoa, wait a minute, what did we just advise???

Q: (RC) Don't get caught up in ancient deceptions? (L) We asked about this once before and were told that it was just the ancient way of describing genetic

experiments. (RC) Okay, why is it that Hebrew, being so specific in participles in terms of gender qualities, how come, in the Old Testament, there are feminine

connotations for the names of God, and also feminine connotations for God being in HER palaces? As well as masculine?

A: Why not? If it works, do it.

Q: (RC) Is the "I Am The One" a feminine force?

A: My Dear, you seem to be stuck upon gender classifications. Now this is understandable, but prepare yourself for a long winded explanation here, since there

appears to be no other way. On density levels 5 through 7 there is

no duality. The "God Force" emanates "down" from 7th density and permeates all densities. It

recognizes no classifications related to duality, since it is perfectly blended, thus in permanent balance.

Q: (RC) But the gender names are in the original texts?

A: This is true, but the original texts were also deceptive in nature.

Q: (RC) How many children have I been used for that are alien hybrids?

A: To answer this question would alter your chosen path of learning, so therefore must be deferred.

Q: (RC) I have already gotten this in my meditations, so maybe they can help me on it. I have been given names in Hebrew in my recent meditations that have stuck in my head; one the word for "government" and the other for "state" or "politics." Does this mean that I am meant to be working in politics or for the government? Which government? Is this my destiny?

A: Well, again, we know the answer to that, but must let you discover in order to learn.

Q: (RC) Am I being called to serve? Is it a government on Earth or...

A: One interpretation, but not the only one. Remember, "government" is nebulous, and dreams can be pathfinders and dreams can be warnings!!!

Q: (RC) How many lifetimes have I spent on Earth - I already know

the answer, someone told me, I just want to know...

A: 87.

Q: (RC) Not 445? That's it? So, I'm not really from here?

A: Would you rather we add a few?

Q: (RC) So, I am not really from this planet?

A: No one is, ultimately. Remember, you are eternal, one through three are not.

Q: (L) Did R*** have other lifetimes on other planets in 3rd density?

A: Discover.

Q: (RC) I was told, based on the lines in my palm, that I had lived 445 times. So there is a huge discrepancy. (L) Well, you are talking palmistry now, and that is F***'s bailiwick, you know. He is the most gifted palmist you may ever encounter. (F) Let me tell you right now, you can't read anything about past lives in the palm. (RC) That's not what this woman says. The left hand is the past, the right is the present. And the lines on the side are like the age rings in a tree trunk. (F) No. Let me explain... [break for palmistry discussion.]

Q: (L) R*** is planning to move to Arizona and has made some arrangements to set about doing this. Is she going to be able to write her book when she is out there and get that accomplished?

A: Open.

Q: (RC) It depends on me. (L) Is she going to be able to find the right house?

A: Open.

Q: (L) In a general overview, what was the purpose of this interaction with the M. T. bunch, B***, J.D., D*** H***, R***, B***, etc???

A: You have already gained some insight.

Q: (L) Does R*** have any attachments?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) R*** went to a psychic, C. U., who did a spirit release for her. Was this successful?

A: Why do you wish us to answer that?

Q: (L) It seemed like a good subject to cover, that it might be helpful.

A: Discover.

Q: (RC) What about the dream that I had about the three slugs coming off of me? Were these three slugs B****, B*** and M**?

A: Energy pattern essence, rather than individuals per se.

Q: (RC) Do I still need spirit release?

A: Yes. Okay.

Q: (RC) How many times have I been abducted?

A: 20.

Q: (RC) Were most of those in childhood or more recent?

A: Both.

Q: (L) When was the most recent? (RC) Within the past 8 years?

A: Yes.

Q: (RC) So most of them were within the past 8 years?

A: No. Just most recent.

Q: (L) Why have they abducted her less than some we have heard about?

A: Less?

Q: (L) Well, some people seem to have a lot more, and 20 does not seem like a lot.

A: Abductions take many forms.

Q: (L) I dreamed the other night that I got married, and there was a big party, dancing, the limousine and so on... flowers, happiness. In my dream, I heard a voice

saying that the wedding would be on a Saturday the 14th, following Friday the 13th, could you tell me anything about this dream?

A: No.

Q: (L) Any other questions? (RC) I'm not going to ask because they didn't really answer what I wanted to hear. I do have 3 questions about the past. What was

my role during the French Revolution? I know that I was there then because I have glimpses.

A: Who is David H****l?

Q: (RC) David was my first love. Why the name H****l? Was that my name in France?

A: David's original name was H***.

Q: (RC) That was my first boyfriend in South Africa. His name now is

Harris.

A: No, changed his name.

Q: (L) What does that have to do with the French Revolution? (RC)

He was there, right?

A: We are receiving strong wave pattern surrounding subject we chose to cover, thus we interrupted inquiries!

Q: (L) Okay, anything further on that?

A: Moshe in Israel.

Q: (RC) Who is Moshe in Israel?

A: Moshe is IN Israel.

Q: (RC) There are a lot of Moshes in Israel! Is this someone I know or knew?

A: Yes.

Q: (RC) Is it connected to my ex-husband?

A: Maybe. We are not sure. Israel: saw you with grays in physical, access memory, Moshe too.

Q: (L) Do you mean that David H*** saw R during an abduction?

A: No. Country of Israel. Another connector to abduction experience.

Q: (L) Well, maybe you were abducted in Israel and saw these people there... in the physical... and these people saw it...

A: No. David is elsewhere.

Q: (RC) Is this David my old boyfriend?

A: Yes.

Q: (RC) And that is who I was with in the French Revolution, which is what started all these questions.

A: Maybe.

Q: (RC) Am I going to see him again?

A: Open.

Q: (RC) I was abducted while I was with him?

A: Well yes, but Israel biggest abduction.

Q: (L) R was abducted while with David, but in Israel she experienced the biggest abduction? (RC) I was with him in Israel... and we were together in South Africa.

A: Abduction with David was in South Africa.

Q: (L) What is meant by the biggest abduction was in Israel?

A: Physical retrieval.

Q: (L) Was it biggest in the sense that it was the biggest abduction experience of her life?

A: Yes.

Q: (RC) Was it on Mount Sinai?

A: No.

Q: (RC) I had an out of body experience when I was there. Was it out in the desert, the Negev?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was done to her during this abduction?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Who was doing the abduction?

A: Grays.

Q: (RC) Is that when I was pregnant?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many times have you been pregnant? (RC) Five, I think.

How many times?

A: Open.

Q: (RC) This makes sense because my migraines started in South Africa... I lost my virginity in the Negev... so that is probably when they started abducting me - it's the whole sexual thing, right?

A: Yes.

Q: (RC) And the guy died... (L) That's interesting... Okay, change of subject. Back when we were talking about the pit on Oak Island, and you asked me to do

some research on it, the answers I came up with were that the responsible group were alchemists. Is this correct.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was one of the alchemists involved Nicholas Flamel?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it true that there is an enclave of alchemists that live somewhere in the Pyrenees...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this the group that you referred to as "The Quorum" in a

previous session?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Do these alchemists use this power as talked about by David Hudson to enhance their longevity and their physical health?

A: And to control.

Q: (L) Are there people in this enclave who live for literally hundreds, if not thousands, of years?

A: Open.

Q: (L) How does this monoatomic gold control others?

A: Too complex to answer tonight, as energy is waning.

Q: (L) Should we just say good night?

A: Good bye.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

September 24, 1995 F***, Laura, SV, RC, SB

Q: Hello.

A: Hello. We have been listening.

Q: (RC) Who are you??

A: Vorra.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: We transmit via the radio source in Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Okay, a year ago we talked about the quorum and I did not understand. Now, what I would like to know is, is the understanding I have acquired in the past two weeks regarding this group...

A: You need some review.

Q: (L) Okay.

A: Not just about the "Quorum," but about many important subjects, and tonight, we intend to have some free flowing energy, if you don't mind. In other words, we may supercede questions, when appropriate. However, it may be necessary for you to begin the process by asking a question.

Q: (L) I am curious about what I call the "Scottish Question." Why is it that every time I start a paper trail on any issue of conspiracy, there always seems to be a link to Scotland and Scots?

A: "Celtic," what does it mean?

Q: (L) Well, the word "kilt" comes from "Celtic," but no one seems to know where they originated... they just sort of appeared on the landscape, so to speak.

A: Exactly!

Q: (L) Are you going to tell us?

A: No, not just as of yet.

Q: (L) So, there is some interesting connection! (RC) Does it mean "warrior race?"

A: If you prefer! We have close affiliation with the "Northern Peoples." Why? Because we were in regular, direct contact with them on Kantek, before they were "lifted" to Earth by Orion STS.

Q: (L) If you were in direct contact with them, how come they were in cahoots with the Orion STS bunch?

A: Who says they are in "kahoots?"

Q: (L) Weren't they rescued by the Orion STS?

A: Yes. But one need not be in "kahoots" to be rescued!!!

Q: (L) Well, if the Orion STS brought the Celts here, they must have brought them for their own purposes, am I correct?

A: Essentially, but herein lies the reason why you need a review. You see, you have some gaps in your knowledge base which are caused by channeling, absorbing and analyzing information out of sequence with what we have given you and mixing it all together!

Q: (L) Okay, what's my problem?

A: You are doing wonderfully, my dear, but it is difficult for you to keep up this way, because your natural drive for the truth makes you impatient, and therefore you tend to fill in the gaps with simple reasoning and assumptions. While these are often correct, they can tend to allow you to get ahead of yourself.

Q: (L) Okay, square one: Is the quorum composed of humans who have been alchemists, who are presently in possession of a substance called "the elixir of life" and which David Hudson calls "monoatomic gold?"

A: And much, much more! Monoatomic gold is but one minor issue here. Why get lead astray by focusing upon it solely. It would be akin to focusing on the fact that "Batman" can fly! Is that the only important thing that "Batman" does in the story? Is it?

Q: (L) Of course not! (R) Batman fights crime!

A: What we mean is that alchemy is but one minor piece of the puzzle.

Q: (L) Okay, I understand. But, understanding the alchemical connection, and its potential for extending life and opening certain abilities, makes it more feasible to think of a group that has been present steadily and consistently for many thousands of years on earth.

A: They are not the only ones!

Q: (L) Oh! I knew I was opening a can of worms!

A: Let us go to the root.

Q: (L) What is the root?

A: Who, or what made you?

Q: (RC) The Creator. (L) Prime Creator.

A: How? And who is Prime Creator?

Q: (L) Everything, I guess.

A: You are "Prime Creator."

Q: (L) Well, we know we are... (RC) We are creators, but we aren't the Prime Creator...

A: Prime Creator Manifests IN you.

Q: (L) Okay, so at the root is Prime Creator.

A: But... who was secondary?

Q: (RC) The Sons of God? The Elohim?

A: Who is that? Remember, your various legends are "seen through a veil."

Q: (L) Okay, the secondary creators are the ones interacting with us directly?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Is this the source of the stimulation to discover knowledge?

A: Basically, but, let us take this step by step.

Q: (RC) Okay, getting back to the Celts, were the Pleiadians the secondary creators who brought in the Celts?

A: Review what we have just said!

Q: (L) They said it was the Orions. Are the Orions these secondary creators? (RC) Well, I read that it was the Pleiadians. And the Hebrews were originally the Hoovids who came from Sirius...

A: Here comes a shocker for you... one day, in 4th density, it will be your descendants mission to carry on the tradition and assignment of seeding the 3rd density universe, once you have the adequate knowledge!!!

Q: (L) If the Orion STS brought the Celts here, were the Celts, while they lived on Kantek, in the form they are in now?

A: They were lighter in appearance.

Q: (L) You have told us on other occasions that the Semitic peoples were remnants of the Atlanteans, and yet they are quite unlike...

A: Whoa!! Wait a minute, let's not get ahead of ourselves. First things first. What R*** said was not entirely factual. Remember, there is much disinformation to weed through.

Q: (RC) What did I say that was not factual?

A: In this part of your 3rd and 4th density universe, specifically your "galaxy" it is the region known as Orion that is the one and only indigenous home of human type beings... reflect on this! Indigenous home base, not sole locator. What you are most in need of review of is the accurate profile of "alien" data.

Q: (RC) I thought that humans originated in Lyra and then a war

broke out there and they ended up in Orion.

A: Lyra is not inhabited. There have been homes in all places, but some were/are transitory, and some are not. Pay attention to Orion!

This is your ancestral home,

and your eventual destination. Here is the absolutely accurately accurate profile of Orion to follow: This is the most heavily populated region of your Milky Way

galaxy! This is a region that extends across 3rd and 4th density space for a distance as vast as the distance between your locator and it. There are 3,444 inhabited

"worlds" in this region.

Some are planets as you know them. Some are artificially constructed planetoids. Some are floating space barges. And some are "satellites." There are primary homes, traveling stations and incubator laboratories all in 2nd, 3rd and 4th densities. There are overseer zones in 5th and 6th densities. Approximately one half is STO and one half is STS. Together, along with many other colonies, located elsewhere, this is called, in translation, Orion Federation.

Orions created grays in 5 varieties, as cybergenetic beings, and installed them on Zeta Reticuli 1, 2, 3, and 4, as well as on 2 planets orbiting Barnard's Star. The Reptilians also inhabit 6 planets in the Orion region in 4th density, and are owned by the Orion STS as slaves, and, in some cases, pets!!! The name "Orion" is the actual native name, and was brought to earth directly. Study the legend of

the "god" of Orion for parallels.

Q: (L) Are the Orion STS the infamous red-headed Nordic aliens?

A: Yes, and all other humanoid combinations.

Q: (L) Okay, if it started with the Nordic types, and that is where the other humanoid combinations came from, what genetic combinations were used for human beings? Black people, for instance, since they are so unlike "Nordics?"

A: The Nordic genes were mixed with the gene pool already available on Earth, known as Neanderthal.

Q: (L) What was the genetic combination used to obtain the Oriental races?

A: Orientals come from a region known in your legends as "Lemuria," and are a previous hybridization from 7 genetic code structures from within Orion Union, designed to best fit the earth climate and cosmic ray environment then existent on earth.

Q: (L) Okay, what about the Semitic and Mediterranean peoples?

A: Each time a new flock was "planted," it was engineered to be best suited to the environment where it was planted. Aryans are the only exception, as they had to be moved to earth in an emergency.

Q: (L) If races are engineered on earth to be "best suited," what factors are being drawn from or considered regarding the Semitic

race?

A: They are not engineered on earth, but in Orion lab as all others.
They were "Planted" in the Middle East.

Q: (L) What genetic type were the Atlanteans?

A: They were the same as the "Native Americans."

Q: (L) What were the roots of the Native American type? Was there a basic type that was here on the planet and was then taken to an Orion lab and genetically modified and then planted?

A: No!!! Have you been paying attention?!?!

Q: (L) What did I miss? Why do some Native Americans believe they come from the Pleiades?

A: Where are the Pleiades?

Q: (L) Well, near Orion. (RC) Oh, okay. So, they are considering the Pleiades part of Orion. What about Sirius?

A: Sirius is confused as a locator because it appears in similar location in the sky in the northern hemisphere. The American Indians were confused in the translation because of similar seeming location due to vantage point.

Q: (L) Okay. (RC) Well, but Sirius is clearly Sirius! It's the brightest star in the sky... it's in all the legends! (L) Well, it could be that it is

not just misinterpretation,

but deliberate disinformation? (RC) How could it be translated wrong? This is not clear! The star charts are very specific!

A: How have YOU translated YOUR legends wrong?

Q: (F) I think the point is that it is clear that we, in our present culture, are easily able to get things very wrong, even from the more recent times; so it is not a great consideration to think that the more ancient legends can also be distorted, embellished, and misrepresented.

A: Review what we said at the beginning of this session.

Q: (L) Did the Dogon come from Sirius?

A: All humanoid types originated in Orion region, there are and have been and will continue to be literally millions of colonies.

Q: (RC) Well, Sirius has a green sky, not a blue sky like we do. (L) The star?! (RC) Well, no, the planets... Yes, Sirius has a green atmosphere... a light green. (F)

Well, I prefer blue! (L) If a lot of the information that is being propagated these days is confusion or disinformation, what is the purpose of all this?

A: You answered yourself: Confusion and disinformation.

Q: (L) I have a theory that the truth, in any large degree, will not be known until just prior to some sort of transition...

A: You expect "truth" then?

Q: (RC) Absolutely! (L) Considering how things are from observation, this may be unrealistic...

A: All there is -- is lessons, no short cuts!

Q: (L) I want to get back on my question that you have not

answered... I want to know who, exactly, and why, exactly, genetically engineered the Semitic people, and why there is such an adversarial attitude between them and the Celts and Aryans.

A: It is not just between the Jews and Celts, if you will take notice. Besides, it is the individual aural profile that counts and not groupings or classifications. But, to answer your question: there are many reasons both from on and off the planet.

Q: (L) Why was Hitler so determined, beyond all reason, even to his own self-destruction, to annihilate the Jews?

A: Many reasons and very complex. But, remember, while still a child, Hitler made a conscious choice to align himself with the "forces of darkness," in order to fulfill his desires for conquest and to unite the Germanic peoples. Henceforth, he was totally controlled, mind, body, and soul, by STS forces.

Q: (L) So, what were the purposes of the STS forces that were controlling Hitler causing him to desire to annihilate an entire group of people?

A: To create an adequate "breeding ground" for the reintroduction of the Nephilim, for the purpose of total control of the 3rd density earth prior to elevation to 4th density, where such conquest is more difficult and less certain!

Q: (L) Do you mean "breeding ground" in the sense of genetic breeding?

A: Yes. Third density.

Q: (L) Did they accomplish this goal?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, the creation of the Germanic "Master Race" was what they were going after, to create this "breeding ground?"

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And, getting rid of the Jews was significant? Couldn't a Germanic master race be created without destroying another group?

A: No.

Q: Why?

A: Because of 4th density prior encoding mission destiny profile.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: This means encoding to activate after elevation to 4th density, thus if not eliminated, negates Nephalim domination and absorption.

Jews were prior encoded to

carry out mission after conversion, though on individual basis. The Nazis did not exactly know why they were being driven to destroy them, because they were

being controlled from 4th density STS. But, Hitler communicated directly with Lizards, and Orion STS, and was instructed on how to create the "master race."

Q: (L) And they were going to use this as their basis to introduce a

new blend of the Nephilim... (RC) And the New World Order... their version of it. (L) Well, what is the plan now?

A: We cannot tell you this yet, as you would seek to reveal it prematurely, leading to your destruction!!!!

Q: (F) Yes, Laura, I keep telling you that your curiosity is going to bring strange men to the door who are going to say: "Come with us, please!" (L) Well, I can't help it! Meanwhile, back to the Celts: obviously if the Lizard Beings thought that the Aryans/Celts were a good breeding ground for this "Nephilim Master Race," then it must be because there is something genetically inherent in them that makes them desirable in this sense. Is this correct?

A: No, not in the sense you are thinking. We suggest that you rephrase this question after careful reflection on the implications.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 7, 1995 F***, Laura, SV, NM

[The tape from this session was destroyed and this is the best reconstruction possible from the notes. The answers are exactly as given, but the questions are as close as I can remember them. The ones I do not remember are left blank.]

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Tomorria of Cassiopaea.

Q:

A: Channel.

Q:

A: No, it is just merely the point at which we must review for you the modus as opposed to the locus. You have begun to lose sight of the fact that Cassiopaea is a channeling point for three level density transfer, not our "home," as such.

Q: (L) The constellation of Cassiopeia is the third density level transfer point?

A: Yes, but 3 level, not 3rd level. And kindly please excuse young one, as is risky at this point!!

Q: [Child is sent to bed.] (L) So, you are saying that Cassiopeia is

the point where three density levels converge?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I have thought about my question from the last session and I want to ask it this way: You have said that Hitler received instructions from higher density beings about creating a 'Master Race.' Why were the Aryan genetic types seen to be more desirable for creation of this Germanic 'master race?'

A: Both, similarity and ancestral link most unblemished from Orion 3rd and 4th density stock.

Q: (L) So they were essentially trying to breed a group of people like themselves?

A: Yes.

Q:

A: Not point. How would you suggest creation?

Q: (L) Okay. They were preparing this breeding ground, so to speak. Obviously this was for the introduction of some other genetic strain. What was this?

A: Nephilim.

Q: (L) Well, if the Nephilim are coming in ships, 36 million of them, why bother to create half-breeds here?

A: Yes, but having an "advance party" makes 3rd density conquest much easier.

Q: (L) So, this Master Race was supposed to get everything ready...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, what is it about the Semitic genes that was considered to be so undesirable in the creation of this 'Master Race?'

A: Would blemish genetic characteristics inclined to ruthlessness and domination.

Q: (L) So, you are saying that there is something, some genetic tendency or set of genes in the Semitic type that would counteract this?

A: Close.

Q: (L) But isn't the nature of a person determined by their soul and not the physical body?

A: Partially, remember, aural profile and karmic reference merges with physical structure.

Q: (L) So you are saying that particular genetic conditions are a physical reflection of a spiritual orientation? That the soul must match itself to the genetics, even if only in potential?

A: Yes, precisely.

Q: (L) So a person's potential for spiritual advancement or unfoldment is, to a great extent, dependent upon their genes?

A: Natural process marries with systematic construct when present.

Q: (L) Well, if that is the case, and the aliens are abducting people and altering their genes, can they not alter the genes so that higher

level souls simply cannot

come in?

A: Not incarnative process, natural biological processes. Incarnative involves strictly ethereal at 5th density and lower, and thus is enveloped in triple cycle "veil" of transfer which is impregnable by any means. However, any and all 1st, 2nd, 3rd, and 4th processes can be manipulated at will and to any degree if technology is sufficient.

Q: (L) Getting back to what you said at the beginning, is it possible that all other channeled material that is designated as this or that 'alien group' comes through a 'transfer point' and then is corrupted so that the person receiving it believes that it is from an actual alien race?

A: Yes, remember, Matrix material, like all others, contains confused concepts at some points. Antareans, Arcturians, and Cassiopaens refers more to the transfer

locator for channel groove rather than residence. Some have come in after the fact and planted fables regarding "races" of beings living in, and traveling from, various places as referenced from your perspective.

Q: (L) Well, who are all these groups giving this information?

A: Many different groups and individuals. Now, there are indeed actual residential locators mentioned in ____ which are factual.

Orion, obviously, Zeta Reticule,

_____, Barnard's Star, Sirius Region, though not the actual
astronomic body as mentioned.

Q: (L) Who are the 'Orange' aliens mentioned as being the 'Council
of Nine?'

A: Orange is reference to hair color. [Personal Questions and
answers for N M]

Q: (L) Now, we have wondered about obtaining and taking some of
this Monoatomic Gold.

A: Are you serious? How about some small helpings of arsenic,
anyone? [NM leaves.]

A: We have message for you, but if NM must leave, no need to hold
her back, as message is for group. Review:; what did we say about
weather. Why do you

suppose "Opal" occurred at time, place reference point?

Q: (L) To put a stop to the UFO conference in Gulf Breeze? Does
this mean we ought to stay home?

A: Up to you, but, suggest deferment, we could tell you of titanic
battle!!!!

Q: (L) So, hurricanes are a reflection of battles at higher levels? Did
the good guys win?

A: Yes, but not concluded, and we fear for those drawn to locator

because of sinister plans by 4th density STS.

Q: (L) Plans such as what? More weather phenomena or something more direct?

A: Both, several options open to them, and in works; monstrous hurricane to hit during conference, or tornado strikes Embassy Suites hotel, or bomb blast levels conference center, of mass abductions and mental controls initiated in order to cause dissention and possibly violence, followed by extreme fictionalization.

Q: (L) So, there is the possibility that something really positive could

come from the connections made at the conference. Was this directed at us specifically?

A: Yes, why do you suppose it has been disrupted as of now? And have you noticed that the hurricanes have been increasing in October, rather than decreasing as would normally be true?

Q: (L) Well, then, I guess we will be staying home.

A: Free will.

Q: (L) Okay, that's it for tonight. Good Night.

October 14, 1995 Frank, Laura, SV, TR and JR,
TK

Discussion about "Matrix Books" preceded start of session. Laura had just been lent copies of them from RC...

Q: Hello.

A: Hello. Matrix material.

Q: (T) Matrix material?

A: Yes.

Q: (T): Who is the person who did this? L) Many. It's a compilation of many things. There are a lot of people who did the Matrix material.

(T): Does it say that

somewhere? (L) Yes. (T): Because I haven't looked at any of it yet.

(L) One guy has edited it together and arranged it into about 4,000 pages or so... (T) 4,000

pages, and we've only got 300? And we can't edit it (ours)? And he did 4,000? (L) Well... (SV) It took him fifteen years. (T) When was it

written? (L) The last

one came out in 1992 or 1994. (T) When did the first one come out?

(L) 1988. (F) A lot of it is just copies of documents and stuff... (L) Like photocopies of

newspaper clippings and stuff like that, but it's arranged in quite a comprehensive order. (SV) A lot of it is really scary. (L) I want to ask about one thing from the

Matrix material. I want to know who and what are the "Esseseni?"

A: Hybrids, new.

Q: (L) They are new hybrids? And what are they a hybridization of? What are the sources of the material for the hybridization?.

A: Humans and grays.

Q: (L) Are the Esseseni positively oriented beings, as has been suggested by some?

A: Split.

Q: (T): Some STS, some STO?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, now we have a visitor this evening, my brother, and he is really just kind of on the periphery...

A: (TK).

Q: (L) And he is just on the periphery of this subject, more or less, but he does have a couple of questions he would like to ask, and one of the questions is: has he

himself ever been abducted by aliens in this lifetime?

A: Complex.

Q: (L) Complex? OK, then does that mean yes or no? I know it's complex, but...

A: Ships are vulnerable to ELF and "Zero time transfer."

Q: (L) So, are you suggesting that any abductions that took place, took place while he was on board a ship?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T): Were you in the Navy? (L) He's retired. (T): How long? 20 years? That's a long time! What did you serve on, what kind of ships? (TK): AEGIS Cruiser, I was just on one ship, that was just the last five years or so... (L) He spent almost his entire Navy career on land, which is quite a feat. (T) Yeah, that is pretty good! Were his abductions... did they take place while he was on the ship, on the cruiser? I know that's what you said, I'm just clarifying...

A: We see "Bahrain."

Q: (L) We re you in Bahrain? (T) Somewhere in the Gulf? (TK) We were only in Bahrain one night. (T) That's all it takes! (L) Like getting pregnant, you know! It only takes once! (TK) What did those suckers do to me? (L) He wants to know what they did!

A: Examine. You must remember, different branches of your military services have underlying code mechanisms to determine their classification status for "secret" duty, including study of personnel, this is all very complex... Now, "U.S. Navy is status 2", which means among other things, that it is married to a class 2 "Cooperation Agency, the O.N.I. All technical personnel are approached during their service, and asked to perform tasks for secret government. If they accept, they are "brought under classified management."

Q: (T): Whoa! (L) What was that class 2 term? Class 2 agency? (J) U.S. Navy is status 2.

A: No. Classified management. And it is O.N.I.

Q: (L) Carry on with your answer. I'm sure there's more.

A: ???

Q: (L) Oh, you want us to ask the questions. The answer of the question, why was he abducted. (J) Or was he abducted?

A: Examined, as with all others on ship.

Q: (L) So, in other words, it was simply... (T) Your standard abduction and examination... OK, what was the whole thing about the O.N.I. and Naval

intelligence... and the classifications and all that stuff about being approached, what did that have to do with the abduction?

A: Nothing.

Q: (L) That was just information they were giving us. (T): Was the Navy aware of what was happening?

A: Segmented.

Q: (T): They knew some, but not all. (TK) Some know and some don't.

A: Yes.

Q: (T): That's what I meant, did the Navy know that Tom was abducted? Those in that were supposed to, did they know?

A: Some in Navy are cooks.

Q: (SV): Cooks wouldn't have a high information...(T) That's what

Steven Segal said in "Under Siege" - "I'm just the cook, you know!"
He wasn't really a cook.

(L) Maybe that was an allusion to that movie. (T) Could be -some
are cooks. (L) Was that an allusion to that movie?

A: No, but we like it!.

Q: (TK): They like the movie, huh? (J) They like the reference! (L)
OK, back when I was really little... (TK) I WAS a cook in the Navy in
the beginning... (L) Yeah, I think it's funny that they made that
reference. (J) That was mirth. (L) When I had that experience when I
was really little, and I know that there was interaction with an alien,
and that I remember it clearly in my conscious mind, and my brother
was there also in the room, was he also abducted at that time?

A: No, but why leave subject so fast?

(L) OK, they want to talk about the Navy, obviously. OK, we can talk
about the Navy. (TK) What about ol' Tricky Dick W***? F. Richard
W*** (L) Who was he? (TK) He was just one of my captains.

A: What about him?

Q: (L) You have to ask specific questions, because it's like a
computer system, it only answers when you key in the correct
questions. Ask a specific question.

(TK): Why do they want to stay on the subject of the Navy? (T) OK,
you gave us some information about Navy being connected to Navy
Intelligence... (J) Wait
a minute, what about Whelan, ask about Whelan. (T) ...and the way
things are there. Is it... are we asking more about the information
you just gave us? We'll get

on Whelan in a second. Are we supposed to be asking more about
what you just gave us? About the Navy and Naval Intelligence?

A: Ask what you please.

Q: (T) OK, what is it, they gave us Navy connected to Naval
Intelligence... Q (L) Are all military personnel routinely abducted and
studied by aliens?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are all military personnel routinely abducted and studied by
the military itself?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is the classification that the person has to fall into in
order to be abducted and studied by the military?

A: What makes you think "classifications" correlates with
abductions?

Q: (TK) It's not the classification, it's.... (L) What is it? (TK) It's
gotta

be the type of person... (J) And how easy it would be...

A: Yes.

Q: (TK) And how easy it would be to influence....

A: Of course.

Q: (TK) How easy it would be to influence, also? (J) It's gotta be
case by case...

A: And many other factors.

Q: (TK) It would have to have something to do with what they could do for the abductors. I mean, they have to be in a position to help them... (T) Just exactly what I was trying to phrase as a question. (L) Is that a correct assumption?

A: Yes. STS.

Q: (T): STS; Service to Self..

A: Vibrational frequency.

Q: (L) OK, so if the person has an STS vibrational frequency, that already predisposes them to abduction. Is that correct?

A: Some.

Q: (T) OK, that's a factor. There's more than one agenda involved with abductions. Are the military personnel that are being abducted, is that a specific agenda that is being followed?

A: Artificial classifications, such as military designations, are important to human groups only.

Q: (L) So in other words... (J) I've got a question. Isn't it true that in order to become part of the military, you have to go through boot camp, the indoctrination to

the point where you're going to follow orders without questioning, and that that mind-set would lend itself more towards... (TK) The Marines are about the only

ones that even try to get people to follow orders without question any more. The Navy has all but given up on that. (J) That's interesting. I didn't know that. I just assumed that all military. (TK) Well, it's not a time of war so it's not necessary right now.

A: Yes. Some have always "faked" such blind allegiance anyway.

Q: (J): Ooh, interesting statement. (TK) I basically faked it, I... (J) Kind of like, go with the flow?

A: You were not alone.

Q: (TK) Oh, yeah! There were a bunch of us. "Yeah, sure, tell us what to do. If it's in our interest, if we're going to stay alive, we'll do it; if you're going to kill us,

forget it!" I used to tell them on the ship, that if those suckers ever catch me, I'm going to tell them everything I know. I said, they aren't going to have to torture me

long... (T) Besides, when you torture me, I tend to scream a lot and not tell you too much, so I'll just tell you and let's skip the torture.

(TK) So when I refused to

go up for ESWIS, I was kind of an outcast, I wasn't in the club anymore... (L) What happened? (J) : That's when you were asked,

and you said no? (L) What was

this? (TK) When they wanted me to go up for ESWS, it's a pin, and...

(F) What's that? (TK) I told them I wasn't going to ... Q (L) What is it?

(TK) Enlisted

Surface Warfare Specialist. (T) Aha, that's when you were asked! (J)

And you said no. (TK) That's something that everybody in the Navy can go up for, but you have to be ... I don't know, If I hadn't been thinking about getting out, I might have gone up for it. This captain... (J): That's where they separate the men from the boys... (TK): This captain put it in such a way, he said, "Well, if you'll work on your ESWS and get that pin, I'll see to it that you get good marks and make chief..." , which to me was like saying, well, if you don't do it, you're not going to make chief. I said Sorry, bud! (L) And in this family you don't intimidate people!

(TK): Sorry, I'm not going to do it, I don't respond to that kind of stuff. (L) It must be genetic, Frank! (F) You would have set the service back a number of years.

(TK) That's when I became an outcast from the club. (T) Is that when Tom became an outcast?

A: Not correct concept, not outcast, just deemed not SG material.

Q: (L) What's SG?

A: Secret Government.

Q: (TK) Darn! (J) You had your chance Tom, and you blew it! (T) That's when they asked you. (TK) Oh! Dickie, I'm sorry! (J) No, you're not! (TK) Never did like ol' F. Richard! (J) Yeah, let's get back to F. Richard. (L) F. Richard... (TK) Was F. Richard initiated? Was he one of the secret government agents?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was he brownnosing to try to get there?

A: Was a "conduit."

Q: (L) He was a conduit for them. (TK) Tell you what, F. Richard was one person I would not have wanted to go to war with...

A: There are several steps that must be followed.

Q: (L) Steps that must be followed for what? (T) To become part of the secret government?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) You have to know the handshake... (T) I can't get my foot in my ear, I'm sorry! [Laughter]

A: Viet Nam MIA's, where do you suppose they are now?

Q: (L) Well, I'm hoping you're going to tell us! (T) Some of them... (TK) Have they been abducted? (T) Some of them got blown up so badly that they couldn't be found, so they were listed as MIAs, because they couldn't mark them as KIAs. Some of them are deserters, some of them... well, deserters would fall into several classifications, which I won't bother getting into. Some of them went into the drug trade. (TK) Some of them just decided they liked it better over there. (T) Yeah, there's that, and some of them, I would imagine, have been either abducted or swapped, moved into the secret government. (L) Is all of this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (T): That's why they can't tell people where they are... (TK) Are we supposed to still be on the military subject? (J) Who knows?

A: KIA's... Are a Separate subject!! KIA's, how many really were?

Q:(T) How many of the 60,000 really were killed? How many of them are listed as dead when they're not? Intelligence... (TK) Tell you what, they could recruit...

There were so many different kinds of people that went over there, they could have recruited a bunch... (J): Yeah, that's true. (L) OK, now, are you going to give

us a hint as to where they are and what they're doing right now? Are these some of the people working in these underground places?

A: Yes. Yes...Yes.

Q: (L) That's where those personnel are coming from... their lives, they have died the philosopher's death.

A: And many other places, times. etc...

Q: (TK) Wars all through the ages. How many are we talking about?

(L) What kind of a number are we talking about here?

A: Since your imagination center is on low frequency tonight, suppose we have to spell it all out for you, but at least it is fun to watch the impact, like "A ton of bricks" falling on your heads!!

Q: (L) Go ahead, spell it out for us. How many are we talking about here?

A: W.W.II, 72,355, still alive where????

Q: (L) Is that the correct figure?... (T) Now, wait a minute...

A: Yes.

Q: (T): That's how many people the secret government has snatched up? (J) From W.W.II. (SV) That's not talking Korea... (TK) That's out of something like 40

million... (L) Frank, how many? (F) Total People in W.W.II was 70 to 80 million... (TK) Military casualties... . we're not talking about just U.S. military, either,

we're talking about total, anybody.... (T): Are you talking about total... all killed in action in W.W.II? (L) No, they said... read it.... (J)

"W.W.II, 72,355 still alive.

Where???" (L) Still alive! (T) That were supposedly killed in action...

A: Yes.

Q: (T): From all branches of the service.

A: Yes.

Q: (TK): These people aren't aging; they're still in action and ready to go...

A: Precisely, my friends!!!

Q: (J) OK, that's just W.W.II...(TK) How about Korea, Vietnam, etc...

(L) All right, what's the figure from Korea? (TK) What difference does it make? (L) Well,

that's true! (SV): We want to know.

A: 6,734.

Q: (TK) Yeah, considering the fact that I don't think we really lost that many... (T) No, we didn't have that many losses in Korea. (TK) How about the Gulf War?

A: Yes. 55.

Q: (T): Yeah, there was about 55 thousand casualties in Korea, in the four years of Korea. Really it was 3 1/2 years in Korea. So 6,000, about a little over 10% of them aren't really dead.

A: 23,469.

Q: (L) What was that? (J): Vietnam, that was Vietnam.... (T) 23,000 of the 66,000...

A: Yes.

Q: (T): ...are still alive?

A: Yes.

Q: (T): So you've got 23,000 from...

A: Some are body duplicate soul receptacle replacements. [Change in tape sides; first few sentences were lost.]

Q: (T) They're moving big time fast right now. (J) They have just around 100,000 with those three figures they gave us. (T) Well, now, that's just three wars. We

didn't ask about... (TK) That's three wars. That doesn't count... (J)

How about WWI, how about Gulf War... (TK) Well, the Gulf War, there weren't that many

casualties... (T) About a dozen. (TK) But the other side did... (T)

Yes, we're only asking about the U.S. How about others? Yes, you're right, how about other

military... (TK) There's not even any... (J) We have no way of knowing. Have they ever released figures? We don't know. (TK)

They've got a military right now,

and it's not just a military, these are elite. I'll bet you, they're elite. I

mean, they've been recruited. (J) They've been asked the question, and they said yes! (T) Yes,

this is not some guy hunking a gun in a foxhole just for the heck of it.

These are specialists. (TK) The CIA was siphoning people off in 'Nam right and left. (J) Oh,

I'm sure they were. (T) Yes, and a lot of these squads that are running around don't exist. A lot of this stuff... (TK) Yes, like these Black Ops, whatever they call it,

and all this stuff. (T) I have an interesting question for them for a total... (TK) This "New World Order" is about to come about. You know what, there isn't any

way to stop it. (T) Oh, no, we can't stop it. (TK) You can fight back and try to survive on your own, but there's no way to stop the New World Order. (T) The

only way to get through this is the old Lao Tsu or whoever, the Chinese military philosopher, who said "The wheat stalk that survives is the one that bends with the wind." (TK): "Yes, I'll do

whatever you say." (T) There's no way to stop it. All these people who are talking about going out and going to fight it, they aren't going to fight it. They can't. They can't win. (F) Well, they are already being diverted. (TK) On top of everything else, these are the elite. I mean, these are the ones that have been recruited, and they are the elite. Now, most military organizations are going to fall right into this, because the government.... Admitted, there's gong to be a lot of deserters from the military, I mean there's some people, like, if I was in the military, and they started rounding people up in the U.S., I'd say, "Sorry, this is where I came in..." (T) This is why this Koernke guy up in the Michigan militia group has been talking about the foreign UN troops, because the military, the government that's ready to come into power, this one world government knows that you can't subdue any country with their own troops. (TK) It can't be done. (T) That's why they're sending American troops to all these other countries. (F) And all the other countries are sending troops here. (J) Well, what about the guy who wouldn't put on the U.N. uniform? (T) Yes, that was mentioned in the paper again today, in passing. This guy knew. (TK) Well, really, the only thing a person can do is like you were saying, go with the flow... Basically, you've got to. Up to a point, at least. (T) It's easier to fight it by going with the flow than it is to fight it by going against it. (F) Who is going to stand up in the line of fire and say "I refuse!" They'd blow him away...

Q: (TK): What, if anything, can be done about this "New World Order?"

A: Too complex to answer, need specific questions.

Q: (T): I want to ask a couple of questions off the subject, on a different subject, and then we can get back to this. I want to see Tom sit over here. He's tuned on this. He's catching the answers before they spell out. I want you to come sit over here, if you want to. But not right now, I want to ask a couple of questions first. This is off the subject, we'll come back to it later. A few weeks ago, at Luc's meditation, did I channel you guys?

A: Well, you channeled, but we must warn you that some soul groupings and aural frequency vibrational associations can leave one open to less than STO influences...

Q: (T): But was it you... was it us?

A: Up to you to discover.

Q: (L) OK, thank you. Now, second question, what is Judy channeling?

A: Rape victim.

Q: (T) OK, she's channeling a rape victim? (J) Or she is a rape victim?

A: Both.

Q: (T) Are the lizards influencing her in some way?

A: Yes..

Q: (T) Is she possessed?

A: Open.

Q: (T) Well, she's got the whole slew... Q (L) They said she's channeling a rape victim, that's pretty much possession... (T) That's what the lizards want... (L) Sure, they are the ones that leave people wounded, so these kinds of things can happen, you know, like going up to somebody and cutting them open with a knife, and then sprinkling dirt and bacteria on it so they can get infected. They do it to the soul level ... (T) Is there anything that we can do to help her? (L) TR, you know better than to ask something like that...

A: Judy must follow her own path.

Q: (L) Now, read that back, what they answered the first question about the channeling... you channeled someone... "You channeled, but we must warn you that

some soul groupings and aural frequency vibrational associations can leave one open to less than STO influences..."

(L) That's what I wanted to get... Some soul groupings and aural frequency vibrational associations - In other words, be real damn careful who you hang out with when you get in that situation... (T) In other words, you're referring to the rest of the grouping involved with working with Luc. (J) Including Judy and anybody else...

A: Open.

Q: (L) They're not going to tell you what to do, (T). (T) Well, I know that... I know that. That's why I keep my shields up solid in there. (L) OK, now, is that it, or do you want to ask more about that? (T) Should we stop doing the work with Luc? (J) They're not going to tell you....

A: Up to you.

Q: (T): OK.... (L) But remember... stop Everything! Hold everything! It just jumped in my head, whatever, remember when I asked the question, and it was the time you guys called on the phone that night, and we were talking about (T) quitting the job, and I was saying, is he going to get into the financial soup? Because I was worried about your income, because you had quit that job. And I was concerned about that, is he going to get into that soup, and they said, "Soup comes in all flavors!" And, if you think about it, having the time that you've had available, not working, and seeking to fill this time with various activities, can be in a sense jumping into a chicken noodle, or minestrone, whatever. (T) Very good point, yup.

(L) All right, Tom are you ready to take a turn? Let TR have a rest.

(J) That's a very good point, because his job was what kept us from being able to do it, because he wasn't available to do it. (L) A ha, I see. All right, Tom, the thing is to just place your fingers very lightly

on it... like this... just two fingers in contact. You keep the contact firm enough, but not too heavy to weight it. OK,, now, the question you had asked was "Is there anything that can be done about... is there anything you can do about this New World Order business. So think of some specific questions. (J) I want to get back to that body duplicate soul receptacle replacement thing... (L) OK, hang onto that, we'll get back to it, don't let it get away. (TK) I can't think of a specific.. I mean... (L) How about, should people move into groups in isolated areas? (J) We've gone through that, it's old territory..

(L) I mean, that's, you know, an opening... an opening question. You can go from there. What is the primary focus that one should...

A: We have already answered...

Q: (L) We know that, but we're just looking for an opening for questions here. (TK) What was that? (J)'We have already answered... (L) We know that, it's in the

transcripts. (J) A long, long thing about that. (L) It doesn't matter where you are, but who you are, is what they said. And that is pretty much what you were saying, it doesn't matter about the abduction, it only matters who you are. (TK) Are most of the survivalist kind dangerous? The kind you should stay away from?

A: Off the mark..

Q: (L) In other words, they're off the mark, they don't understand, it's a spiritual question. (TK) They're looking at the wrong thing. (T) Also, right now, if you're considering survivalist groups, you have to keep in mind, they're under attack right now. (TK) Oh, yeah, the government's after them.

(T) Between Oklahoma and this thing with Amtrak out in Arizona, militias are under heavy attack. A: Being lead in to a trap.

Q: (L) I suspected that at one time. They're all being led into a trap. (T) Well, they've got guns right now... (J) Maybe guns aren't going to change anything...

A: Good intentions.

Q: (L) They've got good intentions... (TK) Started off with good intentions... They've got to be infiltrated, and it's been tainted at the very least. (J) Maybe it's the idea of putting all the ones together with the same mind set so you know where they are. (T) Their usefulness to the One World Government people has come to an end. It brought the conservative grouping into power in this country.

A: Not yet.

Q: (TK) Their usefulness isn't over yet, but... (T) Well, there's usefulness and there's usefulness... (J) But getting close. (L) OK, in those terms, what is the single most important thing that we as individuals should focus on in order to prepare ourselves for whatever events may occur? (J) Follow

your own path...

A: No single thing.

Q: (TK) Is what TR was saying earlier, like the thing... with the reed bending and going with the flow, is that the idea?

A: Close. Watch, look, listen.

Q: (J) Got it, knowledge is power. (T) I gotta tell you, from the Cleveland experience, if you let your mind wander, you end up in a very bad position. (J) Pay attention. (T) Even if there's a lesson... boy, I learned that one quick!

A: Alertness.

Q: (L) And that does not involve anesthetizing your mind with anything. (TK) Probably wouldn't hurt if you had any guns or anything, to keep them hidden, would it?

A: Messengers are all around. Look, listen.

Q: (L) Well, can I ask, what was the particular thing that... I mean, just out of curiosity... (TK) Is it going to be necessary to stockpile supplies, or anything along those lines? (L) That's all in the transcripts.

A: Third density.

Q: (L) That's third density thinking. (J) Guns aren't going to help. (TK) I'm not really worried about that. No, they're not going to help, but... (T) Does Tom know what third and fourth density is? (L) Yes. Is there any particular reason why Tom is here tonight, or came tonight? I mean, I know he has an ostensible reason for coming down, but is there any other underlying reason?

A: Look, discover.

Q: (L) OK, guys, let's take a break, my back is getting really stiff. Can we, or do you have something you want to get right now? (TK) JR had something. (L) OK, you wanted to do about the... Is your hand sweating? (TK) Uhuh. (L) That's interesting. That's some of the heat, huh? (J) Yes, they said that the...

A: After break.

Q: (T): Ask them how many Civil War veterans were taken?

[BREAK]

Q: (L) OK, guys, we're back. Hello. TR wants to know, are there any Civil War veterans or killed in action involved in this scenario that we were discussing earlier?

A: Tom energy fragmented by ritual. [Laura gave Tom Reiki initiation during break.]

Q: (L) So should he sit out until his energy settles down... We did the Reiki initiation. (F) Oh, that's where you disappeared off to? (L) OK, you sit out until your energy stabilizes, and I would suggest that you sit there and put your hands on yourself and make that energy flow to get all the little

electrons flowing in the same direction. (TK) I thought it was going faster with him over there anyway. (T) Well, we've been doing it for a year now... (F) Whenever anybody new comes in, it slows down. (T) It usually takes a while to build it up. (F) That's normal. (L) OK, now back to TR's question. Are there any Civil War individuals involved in this project, these underground tunnels or bases or whatever? (T): KIA's of the Civil War?

A: A few. (T): Well, the farther back you go, the specialties weren't developed. But a specialist is a specialist, no matter what the war.

A: Not point.

Q: (L) I think the point is who they are. Now, in the Matrix material, there's a section extracted from the L. Ron Hubbard teachings that talks about technical abilities to jerk people's souls out of their bodies, insert other souls, reprogram the memories, essentially that there is no congruency...

A: False.

Q: (L) OK, so the jerking out and the manipulating of souls as described by L. Ron Hubbard is false? In a general sense?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, now, you said a moment ago that some of these bodies were used as receptacles, soul receptacles. When you say soul receptacles, do you mean soul receptacles for whom?

A: Replacements for dead bodies, i.e. duplicated.

Q: (L) So, in other words, they make replacements for dead people and put their souls in a replacement body, so that they can continue living on, is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do they ever use dead bodies and re-animate them and then put other souls in them?

A: No.

(T): Now, wait now, you're saying some of them... I'm lost now. (TK) Is there a limit to how long they can be dead? (L) They make...

A: For example: a soldier is KIA, his body is duplicated, his soul is replaced into new body, then he is "reprogrammed for service" to aliens and S.G. [Secret Government]

Q: (L) Where does the new body coming from? (TK) Cloned, basically. (SV) I would think so...

A: It is duplicate of old body.

Q: (T) Where do they get the duplicate? (L) Where do they get the material for the duplicate? I know that's a dumb question, I know the answer.

A: TDARM.

Q: (L) OK, that's it. (J) It's in the air, same thing. [TDARM is Trans Dimensional Atomic ReMolecularization] (T) Otherwise known in Star Trek as a 'Replicator'.

(TK) Does somebody have to die in a certain way before they can do this?

A: No.

A: (TK): Is there a time limit on how long they can be dead?

A: No.

Q: (T): Well, because when your physical body dies, your soul body continues on. Your soul doesn't die, so they always have it. (L) They don't want to take your body out of the graveyard, because they're not concerned about the body.

A: Zero time.

Q: (T): Because there's no time... (L) They use the frequency vibration of the soul pattern, they take it into another density, use their TDARM technology to cause a molecular re-assembly; in other words, the atoms begin to whirl and assemble around it in the pattern that it had before, and then it is a full-fledged body, and then they insert it back through the time doorway into 3D again. Is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (T): Are all these KIA's, are they dead KIA's, when they go, that you were talking about? I mean, are they really dead? (TK) Were they dead when this was done?

A: ?

Q: (T): OK, you said... let's use Vietnam. You said there were 23,000 KIA's of the 60,000 that actually were not killed in action. True? Yes?

A: Were killed, then reanimated.

Q: (L) We're not talking about physical bodies here, are we?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, there are some that were killed in action that the actual bodies were reanimated? (J) As long as they weren't blown up in a land mine, yeah. (L) There were actually bodies that were actually reanimated, is that correct?

A: Some, but most were duplicated.

Q: (L) Now this leads to the immediate question: Is there some potentiality that is created by dying in a violent manner; i.e., in war, in an atmosphere of war, that makes one susceptible to this particular type of activity, as opposed to just people dying in an ordinary sense? (J) Negative energy...

A: No.

Q: (T): No, because violent death like that, we have violent death all the time without being in a war; car crashes, fires, explosions...

A: War makes covert actions so easy.

Q: (T) Well, no, it's not like car crashes, the violent part of it, I don't think has anything to do with it. It's just that the cover of a war, is easier to take the bodies.

What I'm trying to understand... (TK) They're not wanting people to

realize ... They're not wanting to just take them out of the graves, because if you did, it would

be more noticed. (T) These are real bodies, they were dead. In other words, the people were dead, they were taken, and reanimated, or...

(L) Some were

reanimated bodies... (T) ...some were remolecularized... (J) If they were messed up... (L) Were some of these bodies taken, like dead bodies of somebody who

just died... were the bodies picked up, taken into another density for this remolecularization patterning?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, so they had to have an actual body for the pattern. (T)

Was the original body... (TK) Did they actually get the bodies before anybody actually... (T)

Before they were recovered, yes. Were the original bodies returned once the duplication was done?

A: More than one type of situation.

Q: (L) So, in other words, it could be sometimes, yeah, they were, and sometimes, no, they weren't. (J) It would be case by case. (T) Were some of these

supposed "killed in action's" actually not killed? Were they still alive when they were removed?

A: All possibilities.

Q: (L) So this is in a sense a "crime of opportunity." (J) It's a supermarket of opportunities. (T) Some were just taken by the secret government when they were

alive, some were dead and brought back in new bodies to continue on, and they were considered dead, but they're all considered dead.

(SV) Laura, what about

the "Triple Veil" when you go to 5D?

A: Taken by aliens, not SG. Secret Government aware to some extent, but not in control of operation.

Q: (L) OK, now this brings up the question about... We were told that there was, and this was... last week we asked about this thing about the death... and we

were told that there was an impenetrable triple veil that prevents some of this "L.Ron Hubbard" type of activity, that he describes happening. How can this be

reconciled? Well, the explanation that I see is that it happens that they do this before they go into the tunnel, into the light. They catch them in the transition before they go to 5D. Is that correct?

A: Time adjustment.

Q: (L) Does that mean that they know that they're going to, and they go back in just before they die, or just at the moment of death, or...???

A: Close.

Q: (T): Now, what are the aliens doing with these bodies? With the

humans that they replicate and duplicate and reanimate? What are they doing with them?

A: Serve them.

Q: (T) So these humans are becoming servants for the aliens?

A: Workers.

Q: (T) They're slaves. (L) Now, this leads me to a question that I have thought about asking on many occasions. In terms of finite numbers, how many of these STS aliens of any different group, or any combination of groups all together, do we have operating on this planet at the present time?

A: Specify.

Q: (L) OK, how many Lizzies are operating on the planet?

A: 300,000.

Q: (L) OK, how many Oranges?

A: 62,530.

Q: (L) How many grays?

A: 2,750,000.

Q: (L) This is not a pretty picture! (J) No s**t. (L) Are most of these inhabiting alternate dimensions or densities most of the time? I mean, it would be kind of crowded otherwise!

A: Back and forth.

Q: (J): Just like they said in the very beginning. (T) When you asked how many of them are here; in third density? (L) On the planet...

A: And others.

Q: (L) I didn't specify the density. Just in our immediate planetary area. (T) That's how many of them are working this project. (L) Now, I'm sure that there are...

here, hand me this little booklet here. We have here some drawings of supposed alien servants. This one right here is called a Rigelian servant. It's a proto-synthezoid, in other words, a cyber-genetic. Is this an accurate representation of this being, and does this being actually exist?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, that's friendly. (SV) Which one is that? [Looks at drawing.] Oooh, I don't want to see him... (L) Now, this one here... (T) Oh, lightning bolt man! (L)

Does this one actually exist? This mutative clone form?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, this one here, this little Tah hay being...

A: Yes.

Q: (T): ET! (L) OK, they said he was real? Yes. OK, now this one is a real pleasant looking fellow... [S'pth]

A: Yes. Occupies Dulce base.

Q: (T): Can we make it easy and just ask if everything in the book is real? (L) No, because if there's anything, I want to put a note on it. [Reading] "This is a cloned

synthezoid form," in other words a cybergenetic, "whose specific job

is to act as controllers. They are plus or minus four feet tall." This is, I think, your standard gray. It's just that the drawing is kind of crappy- looking. (T) Wait, the face... the eyes are smaller on the thing but the face is a lot like the one in the Autopsy film.

(L) This is a lot like what I had in my bedroom, only all swathed in black. OK, now, this is what they call a replica. [Reading] "They are proto-synthezoid form of

human whose specific job is as a special outside agent.

Observation: Face and body change shape at will." This is like in the X-File thing where the guy... the shape

changer. Is this a correct concept? Is this basically a... I mean of course you have to draw them in an ambiguous way...

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is there anything you can tell us about this in particular? Any hint or clue?

A: ?

Q: (L) OK, we'd have to ask questions. OK, these are the servants from Zeta Reticuli One... (T) Are these the Men in Black? Q: (L) No, remember, the Men in Black... (T): OK, just thought I'd check... (L) Just cross- checking here... (T): Terminator Model IV here... Mr. liquid metal. (L) OK, these servants from Zeta Reticuli One... this is another version of the one. I would also assume that these are the servants at the Dulce base?

A: Laura board. [Laura was holding book and did not have her fingers on the planchette.]

Q: (L) I'm assuming that this is another version of the ones that occupy the Dulce base. Is that correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) What are these guys?

A: Floaters.

Q: (L) OK, these are floaters. Let me just comment so that... (T) Floaters? As in how floaters? (L) I would say it was like somebody in a job... (T): Trouble shooters, they go from place to place... (L) OK, these are real friendly looking. .. I love these guys! (T) Are those the "Blues?" (L) The THROOB! (T) Are these the little short stubby blues that Whitley was into.. (L) Plus or minus four feet tall... Yeah, I think so. It says here "They are originally from the Draco Constellation and their job is to complete research. They are plus or minus four feet tall. Are these accurately represented here, both in terms and drawing?

A: Yes.

Q: (T): Are these the ones that Whitley Strieber has seen?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) OK, now, the degenerative clone form, which is the bottom photograph, is this also an accurate representation?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What is the color of the skin of these friendly- looking little guys?

A: Variable.

Q: (L) OK, I think there may be one more... Ha, ha! Are you guys ready for this one? This is a Cassiopaeian! (T) Well, I don't think that's a Cassiopaeian! (J) Let me see... Oh, lovely! (T) Cassiopaea, I couldn't find a star called Cassiopaea... (L) There isn't. (T) Well, I know that. (L) Well, he's being sarcastic. OK, this is one called a race of insectoids from Cassiopaea, whose specific job is genetic research. Is this an accurate description and drawing of this critter?

A: Yes.

Q: (T): Is Cassiopaea a star? (L) No. (T) What is Cassiopaea? (L) It's a constellation. (T) I know it's a constellation, but they say they're from Cassiopaea. You can't be from Cassiopaea... (L) Oh, right, that's right. What star in Cassiopaea?

A: Region.

Q: (L) It's Cassiopaea region. Is there any star in particular that you would identify as their home star? They have to have a planet with a home star somewhere, so where is their home star?

A: No.

Q: (L) They don't have to have a home planet, in other words, they could be riding the wave. (SV) Well, are they coming here? (L) Are these guys coming here?

A: All are already.

Q: (L) OK, hang on... (T): What about the one below? What's the one below? (L) Well, that's just a biological android. "The Nordics and Oranges normally use inorganic, high-tech servants." Is this an accurate representation of an inorganic, high-tech. ..

A: Yes.

Q: (T): What are all the hieroglyphics? (L) It's supposed to be one of their alien languages. What does this business say here?

A: Scrambled.

Q: (L) It's scrambled. So it's a combination of the various different languages they have back there.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Somebody just put the various different symbols together, because it looks like two or three different languages. OK, well, that answered those questions.

(SV) Laura, are you going to get a copy of that for us? (L) Yes, I'll make copies for all of you. (SV) That's so if I meet one of those guys in my dreams, I won't get

scared... Well, I won't be AS scared! (J) Speaking of being scared...

(TK) Doesn't seem to me like there's too much to worry about... (T) It's all supposed to be

fun! (L) Yeah, they've told us it would be ecstasy dealing with it. (T) This is fun! It's a challenge, and we're supposed to enjoy this as the challenge that it is. (J)

Speaking of being scared... (TK) Seems to me it's something you've got to take as it comes, and deal with it! (T) That's about it. (J) Roll with the punches.

A: Yes.

Q: (J): Speaking of being scared, I've had a couple more situations where I wake up screaming and have no idea why. Any input to that? I've had that happen about two or three times.

A: Discover.

Q: (L) You've got to do hypnosis. They've been saying that a lot lately. That's what they told Nova over and over again... Discover, discover, discover. Did she tell you anything about the session? (T) The session? No. (TK) Are we asking all the wrong questions here? (J) Naaah!

A: There are no such.

Q: (J) There are no wrong questions. (L) I guess whatever occurs to you to ask, as you wind your way around through the maze, trying to get to the heart of it, is appropriate. I mean, what occurs to you to ask? (J) It's all knowledge... (T) Whatever comes to you is something you should ask. (L) Once you read the entire transcripts... Now, I really shouldn't have given it to you the way I did. I should have edited out all diddles. Because you could have gotten to the meat of it. But, you've got to go through some of that because... (J) It's all part of the learning process. Even the garbage is. (L) Yeah, because, you know, there'll be two pages of somebody asking questions about their own personal stuff, and then all of a sudden there'll come three or four paragraphs of such tremendous impact that you just kind of go "Oh, my god"... (T) As you read through the personal stuff, there's information there, too... (L) There's stuff buried there, too... (T) There's all kinds of stuff in there... (J) I don't think you can edit it out, Laura, to be honest with you... I think Andrew was right, just leave it right as it is. (TK) But what can... are there questions you can ask, and answers you can get that will make a difference one way or the other? (J) Just keep asking, I guess. (T) Well, really, what we end up doing is just shooting a lot of different questions out until we get something where we're getting answers, and then we work on it for a while, until we can't handle it any more... (L) Sometimes, we don't even know what's going to open a door. Some of the most innocuous questions have opened the door to some of the most incredible information which has blown us away.

A: Ask.

Q: (L) So ask. (T) Go ahead, there's no such thing as a wrong question. The thing is, we all ask questions that turn out to be silly. We all get embarrassed, so don't

worry about it. They handle that real well for us. (Tom) I don't know, this seems like... what difference does it really make, knowing some of this stuff? (L) Because... (J) Because just being aware of it... (L) The more... (TK): Being aware, yeah, OK, I can understand. (J) Sometimes, that's all there is... (L) Also, they've told us, that the more knowledge we actually accumulate, it actually changes your frequency and adds volume and bulk and power and force to who and what you are, at a fundamental level. Not physically, but psychically. In other words, when you come up to some... if you are a person who's full of knowledge, I mean, what does it say in the Bible? "My people perish for a lack of knowledge..." and it says, "you shall know the truth, and the truth shall set you free." And the more knowledge you have, the bigger you are, in a cosmic and psychic sense, the more powerful you are, and...

A: Suggest more questions about the goings on at underground facilities. JR and TR were visitors involuntary when went to Albuquerque and Las Vegas!

Q: (J) Oh, really! (T) Read it back, I lost it after visitors. (L) You were in an underground base? (T) We were in a front door of an underground base. We were in

Carlsbad Caverns, and I know that there's a government facility at the other end of it, and they won't talk about it. (J) Is that what they mean? (T) You're talking about Carlsbad?

A: Abducted.

Q: (T): When we were in Albuquerque?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) And Las Vegas? (T) When we were in Las Vegas, also?

A: Met alien there.

Q: (L) Oh, you met an alien when you were in Las Vegas! (J) Does that have anything to do with the fact that the pictures didn't come out from our wedding?

A: Barfly.

Q: (T): Ohhhhhh... (J) I know exactly what you are talking about.

A: Disguised humanoid gray species four. Rigelian. Orion union STS.

Q: (T) Why did he talk to us? Why did he approach us? I know exactly...

A: Spying on you and aural frequency reading, had you not been as strong, would have suffered permanent abduction because of your studies

Q: (L) Now, right there is a point. Everybody take note of this. What is there about strength that makes one inaccessible to permanent abduction?

A: Strength is of character, i.e. if STO candidate, not likely to be victim.

Q: (L) Not likely to be victim... OK, but what.. (T) STO candidate...

(L) I know, but that's... it says when... well, what is it that makes a person... We know that it

means being an STO candidate, but what is the thing inside one that stops them... I mean, is this something that is a core ingredient of certain human beings? Is this like something inside them that blocks this manipulation and victimization?

A: Soul pattern.

Q: (L) So in other words, there is something about us, or within us, that literally they cannot touch or harm, is that correct?

A: Basically, but difficult to facilitate.

Q: (L) OK, in other words, this is something that is in us, that creates an inherent barrier, but not necessarily something that we can, at this level of density, reach in, grab out as a weapon, and wave around, as in facilitate?

A: Can, but intricate to do consciously.

Q: (L) OK, so, in other words, difficult to do consciously. Is this some quality or ability that we can work at? I don't think meditation is the answer, this is

something that I've come to think... Is this a state of focused awareness, whole body awareness, internal and external, basically whole body awareness... (J) Going with instinct...

A: Helpful.

Q: (L) That's helpful. Is there something we can do to develop this to the highest degree possible, while in these bodies, in this density?

A: Wait for 4.

Q: (L) Wait for 4? 4th density?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) We can't develop it ourselves, but if we... (J) We can start the process... (T) It's a case of not developing it, it's a case of that, if you can do it, it does it all

by itself, you don't think about it... (L) It's an innate thing... (T) It's a

do, it's an involuntary, it's there, it works when it needs to work. Is this the idea?

A: Network western experiences for learning purposes please.

Knowledge is protection. [Briefly, TR related the story where he and JR met the barfly at Vegas

World, after having gone downtown to get their marriage license.

They had taken a taxi to City Hall, and foolishly decided to walk back to the Strip, in 116 degree weather. They made it as far south as Vegas World, and stopped at the bar inside to cool off. JR was close to heat prostration, and the barmaid gave her glasses of iced water and an iced towel to put on her neck. They were getting ready to go back out and hail a cab back to Bally's, when they were approached by the

"Barfly," who started asking all sorts of personal questions, and seemed to be acting drunk when he wasn't really intoxicated. He became belligerent when TR) refused to show him his Florida drivers license, but switched to disorientation when TR made the

statement "We don't have a problem here, do we?!" While staring the guy down and putting the force of his personality behind the question/statement.]

Q: (T) Before we get too far into this, I want to ask them where we were taken. Because after that, as far as I know, nothing else happened. We just went on

about our business, and we didn't see him again... (L) In this story that (T) has just recounted, what instant represents the turning point of resistance?

A: The statement.

Q: (L) What statement? (T) "We don't have a problem, here, do we?! Everything's cool, everything's OK! I'll buy you a beer?"

A: Yes.

Q: (T): Because that's when he got confused... (J) You totally nullified the... (SV) Yeah, from the glaring and staring at each other... (T) He was escalating this to a point, and I don't know, it just came to me that the best way to do this was to just stop it right there...

A: Grays and their associates are thrown off by energy flow diversions or thought pattern interruptions.

Q: (SV) That's exactly what they said in Matrix I! (T) Another thing that comes to mind while I'm thinking about it, before it turned ugly, he was leading up to going someplace. (J) Very vaguely, but yes.

(T) He was leading up toward, "We ought to get together and go someplace." I think that's when I really shut the whole thing off. (L) OK, now, in this episode where TR and JR were taken to an underground base, can you identify the location of the underground facility?

A: Socorro, NM

Q: (J) We were in Socorro, weren't we? (T) We went through Socorro... We stopped at the geological school. (L) OK, what was done to them when they were in this underground facility?

A: Quick exam.

Q: (T) Did we pass? I'm not good on quick exams! Which of the nights in Albuquerque was it we were taken?

A: Second.

Q: (T) We got there Friday afternoon, that would have been Saturday... (L) Who was in charge of this base, this facility? What group?

A: Orion union STS.

Q: (T) Why did they take us? I know, a quick exam, but why? Because we happened to be there, and we were close by? (L) They said a minute ago because of your studies. (T) Well, they could have taken us in Florida.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Because of your studies. Well, you happened to be near a base, I guess. Not everybody goes to these bases, you know, these

underground facilities. They get taken to ships.... (T) Did we get taken to the base because we happened to be close by at the time when they grabbed us? Was it an opportunity for them?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Did they know we were coming out there?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Why did they follow up with a spy afterwards?

A: Test.

Q: (T) What kind of test? (J) I think we passed... (L) I think that if you'd failed, they said a minute ago, you'd have been permanently abducted.

A: Already answered.

Q: (L) It's an aural reading... read the section back about aural reading... (T) You mean that what they were looking at was to see whether we were STS or STO?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) And if they had been permanently abducted at that point in time, what would have happened to them?

A: Body part utilization.

Q: (T): You mean I'd be part of some - body? (TK) Basically, what that means is that you wouldn't have been any good to them as a person, but the parts would have been all right. (T) Well, if they would have taken us and utilized us as body parts, but they didn't take us... (J) They couldn't take us because you were strong... (T) So they took us... what was the purpose of the examination beforehand? I know, quick exam, was it to find out whether our body parts were good? I'm trying to make... get the connection between the... because there was no reason to... If they had taken us... (L) If they had taken you, why didn't they keep you?

A: Too complex to explain in this forum.

Q: (L) In other words, we're really getting tired here. I do have an idea about that. Is there not something internal that prevents them from going too far during an abduction, i.e. like maybe, if you want to call it that, a guardian angel or protective energy, and then they try to put an implant in, and then create a situation where they can bypass that... Oh, I know! Is this what Michael Topper was writing about in his article, "Channels and the Positive/Negative," where he talks about the "obedience factor" of the STS? If they can get you to obey something, you have given your permission.

A: Close.

Q: (L) This article is so... OK, I think we're going to close up for tonight, because we're so whipped... are you whipped? (F) Well, I'm

tired, yeah. (L) OK. Is there anything you want to say to anyone before we close up the shop for tonight? Is there any message for Tom, who is getting ready to go back up North tomorrow? Or for any of us in general?

A: No.

Q: (L) Anything you want to ask before we go? OK, then, we'll say goodnight, and we thank you for being with us.

A: Good-bye.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 21, 1995 F***, Laura, SV

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Yzgorra.

Q: (L) And where are you from, Yzgorra?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (SV) How do you pronounce that name?

Q: (L): Wy-za-gorra? Is that correct, would you pronounce the "Y" as an "I" ?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, We would like to ask our questions.

A: Remember, Cassiopaea is our transmission point, not our home.

Q: (L) OK, we remember. We were talking just a few minutes ago about the symbol that appeared that was similar to a crop circle on Lewis's driveway, and we

would like to know if you can access for us the source of that symbol. Who put that symbol there?

A: Grey alien species number 4.

Q: (LM) What made them come to my house?

A: Complex.

Q: (L) Can you just give a little indication? We won't go into it too deeply, but, just a little indication?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there some significance to this that we should ask it at a later time?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) OK, why can't we know this?

A: Too complicated for receptors.

Q: (L) OK, was this sign put there, just in a general sense, as a wake-up call to Lewis?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was it put there as a warning?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did the putting of it there manifest a certain energy at that location?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Did the putting of that sign there, or the interaction of that event cause changes in his life? Or stimulate changes?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Well, let me put it this way, were the changes in his life shortly after that, as a result of that interaction?

A: Interrelated, not causative.

Q: (L) OK, was anybody abducted at that time?

A: Open.

Q: (L) OK, they're not going to tell us any more about it. (LM) What does 'open' mean? (L) That they're not going to tell us any more about it. (LM) Why? (SV)

It's too complicated... (L) It's either too complicated, or it's something

you can't hear right now because it would violate your free will to know it in advance. (LM) Well, if it was either, some of it was, they'd say yes or no. See what I'm saying? (L) It's not that simplistic. OK, we want to talk about the... Well, let me ask this - am I right in the feeling that I have that living out in that area was for me, how do I put it, a very transformative experience?

A: Not because of locator.

A: Do you suppose said entities are restricted by 3rd density constraints.

Q: (L) Well, no, so what does that mean?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) OK, are you saying that such entities as I felt were present there may not have been just specifically located there, but it was possible for them to be anywhere?

A: Maybe.

Q: (SV) That's probably what the Lizzies thought about us! (L) Well, I want to check that out. They'd probably just stomp us. (SV) Well, the

Nephilim do...

[Break for coffee]

Q: (L) We're back. I want to talk about the Roswell video that we've all watched. Now TR continues to insist that it was not Roswell, that there's something... He just can't get into it. I would like to know if that video is of alien beings that were retrieved from the crash of Roswell.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK. Why did so many people report seeing aliens that had only four fingers and [toes], you know, like the standard greys?

A: Multiple subjects.

A: OK, so there were more than one alien on that one craft?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, the story that came from the camera man who shot the video was that there were these four beings. One was dead, and three were standing outside the craft, crying and clutching boxes to their chests. Is this an accurate...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What were those boxes?

A: Storage of translation matrix group to individual, emotion stabilization units.

Q: (L) What is a translation Matrix?

A: Translates foreign thought patterns, not needed except in emergency loss of electromagnetic grid wave.

Q: (L) OK, what is an emotion stabilization unit used for?

A: Variety of uses, mostly for survival by neutralizing thoughts of harm by emotionally charged beings, not accustomed to shocking turn of events.

Q: (L) Were the harmful thought that they were designed to neutralize, thoughts of other beings?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, they didn't work very well, did they?

A: Did not have chance to activate.

Q: (L) OK, so if they had had the opportunity to activate these boxes, they would have been more or less able to extricate themselves from this unpleasant situation?

A: Not extricate, lessen negative aspects.

Q: (L) OK, how many beings were in this particular craft that crashed?

A: 21.

Q: (L) How come the reports say there were only four?

A: Reports are suppressed and fragmented, as far fewer individuals witnessed interior of craft!!

Q: (L) OK, was this two crafts striking each other, or was it one craft

malfunctioning?

A: Two.

Q: (L) OK, it was two craft hitting each other? Is that correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) There were two complete craft that came down?

A: Bouncing off ionized waves between two craft traveling in tandem.

Q: (L) OK, was one of these craft totally destroyed?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And all the beings in the one that was totally destroyed were incinerated, or blown to bits, is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Did some of them eject?

A: 4th density.

Q: (L) OK, they knew it was coming and they went into 4th density?

A: No.

Q: (L) They were 4th density beings, and therefore when they blew to bits, they disappeared, is that it?

A: Close.

Q: (L) OK, now of the 21 that were in the craft that was captured, so to speak, there were four outside the craft when it was approached, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Then that would mean that there were 17 inside... Of these 21 beings, how many were greys, the standard grey lizzie-probe type being?

A: Most.

Q: (L) Were there other kinds of beings in there?

A: Human.

Q: (L) There was one human in there also?

A: 5.

Q: (L) There were 5 humans inside, so we have... (LM) Why? (L)

Why were those humans in the craft?

A: Retrieval and study specimens, two big foot types.

Q: (L) Does that mean that the humans that they had in there were retrieval and study specimens, or otherwise known as abductees?

A: Deceased.

Q: (L) Oh, they were dead humans. Wonderful. Did they abduct them dead? Or did they abduct them alive?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did they abduct them alive and then kill them?

A: No.

Q: (L) Were they dead as a result of the crash?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, then, what's the story here, I mean, what other choices do I have?

A: Retrieved.

Q: (L) Ohh, these were beings that had been retrieved at death and remolecularized? Is that what you are referring to, what we discussed before?

A: 3rd density.

Q: (L) Were they remolecularized in third density? Is that what you are saying?

A: Retrieved in 3rd density.

Q: (L) OK, tell me once again what it means for a being, a human to be retrieved.

A: Picked up after expiration.

Q: (L) OK, so they picked up dead bodies, is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (LM) Why? (L) To study them. OK, did they plan to reanimate these corpses?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Do they ever pick up dead bodies, you know, right after, and reanimate them?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When they pick them up and reanimate them, do they reanimate them with the souls that left them? Do they like, catch the soul and put it back in?

A: No.

Q: (L) When they reanimate them, do they reanimate them with an alien soul?

A: Multiple possibilities.

Q: (L) If they reanimate them, is it possible to reanimate them with no soul?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, when they reanimate them with no soul, do they have kind of like a zombie-like situation?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, could you give us a little more information on this particular aspect? If they reanimate them with no soul, what is the animating force or energy?

A: Indistinguishable from other humans.

Q: (L) They're indistinguishable from other humans. (LM) How is that possible?

A: Technology makes all things possible!!!

Q: (L) Of course, you are talking about 4th density technology?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What form of... Now, a reanimated corpse that has been animated by infusion of some form of an energy pattern... (SV) Is it 'chi' energy, maybe? (L) What if the reanimated corpse dies again, I mean, you have got to understand here, that we perceive the soul as being the animating force of the physical body, and when the soul

is gone, the body dies. Is that correct?

A: You are making assumptions based on limited data.

Q: (L) OK, well, will you expand my database by telling me how a corpse can be reanimated if not done by a... if not with a soul?

A: Complex technology, using electronic biogeneration frequency matching, combined with extremely high frequency radio beacon transmitters for tracking and control of all functions, including thought pattern mimic and emotional frequency vibrational rate modulation!!!!

Q: (L) If they're doing this, does it make the physical body...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) The blood, the heartbeat and everything...

A: All functions, including cellular, duplicated.

Q: (SV) What about the aura? (L) Would a being such as this still have an aura?

A: Projected.

Q: (L) OK, that would be projected, along with all of the frequencies, and everything else. Now... (SV) Are there a lot of dead people walking around?

A: This is method used for subjects discussed in "Matrix Material" instead of "Robots", as suggested.

Q: (L) Is there any way that a normal person would be able to identify such a being?

A: No.

Q: (L) Approximately how many of this type of being are walking around on our planet, acting like normal people?

A: 2,000,000.

Q: (L) Approximately 2 million?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK...

A: You, Laura, have come in contact with 7 of them!

Q: (L) Who are they?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Can you give me a clue, has it been within the last... (SV) Am I one of them? [Laughter] Well, you never know! (L) Are any of us one of them?

A: Discover.

Q: (SV) Ask if you've done spirit release on any of these seven? (L) Has this contact happened within the past year?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Are you going to tell me anything about it at all? If there is any question I could ask to get any information concerning this, consider it asked.

A: Who is nutritionist?

Q: (SV) Is that the one who wrote the book? SVS***? (L) She's not a nutritionist. (SV) Who do you know that's a nutritionist? Isn't she a

nutritionist, the one

that wrote that book? (L) Do you mean SVS***?

A: Yes.

Q: (LM) I find that hard to believe. (F) Is SVS*** a robot? (LM) When did she die?

A: Open. All it takes is a "hospital visit." [Laura's note: To my knowledge, SVS*** has been hospitalized for surgery at least twice.]

Q: (LM) Then what happens? (SV) All what takes? (LM) It doesn't make sense. (L) Maybe there's a death certificate for her...

A: Yes it does.

Q: (L) Does this mean if one goes into a hospital for surgery, that it's possible for them to die and be reanimated in this manner? Without anybody being aware of what happened?

A: Yes.

Q: (LM) Why? (L) Well, we know why, because they're creating a force, you know, putting it in place all over the planet so they can take over... We already know that! Is that correct?

A: Open.

Q: (LM) What's open mean? (L) Open means that's not absolutely determined yet, at this time, that's not something that they're just... it could be, yes. (L) So,

you're saying that SVS*** was one of these robotoids, is that what you 're saying?

A: We gave you one for your own knowledge and protection, but cannot give you others at this juncture. [Laura's note: Does this mean they can be given at another time, after a particular, destined interaction takes place?]

Q: (L) Is it up to me to figure out what characteristics these individuals have, in order to...

A: Based upon data given, yes.

Q: (L) OK, is one of the, I mean, I'm clicking right now, one of the characteristics I think, that these kind of individuals might have, since they have this projected emotional frequency, would be a repeating emotional pattern, that they just simply, in spite of seeming intelligence, do not seem to learn from anything; that it just repeats over and over again, is that a clue?

A: Yes.

Q: (SV) Wait a minute, was that her idea, that we should eat like the monkeys do? (L) Yes. (SV) And then you've read about... saw the Jane Goodall film that talked about the fact that monkeys like to eat... (L) Other monkeys, yes. (SV) And what did she say when you told her about that? (L) She said, , "Well, I'll just

say:" and she changed the entire paragraph to read "That in the wild, primates eat primarily vegetation with some amounts of protein," and no specification as to where the protein came from. (L) That's really stretching it. (SV) She should have just left it out... (LM) That doesn't make any sense... (L) Now, she does... there are some strange things about her, I'll have to admit that. OK, then, this same inability to get a clue about what's going on... OK, that's a clue, right there. Is there any kind of instinctual sensation that one would get about these types of individuals?

A: Bland.

Q: (L) That they're bland in some way? Is that it, that these individuals are bland individuals?

A: Spend inordinate amounts of "time" in solitude.

Q: (L) Well, that means F***'s one! Well, F***'s kind of bland! And he spends a lot of time in solitude. (SV) A lot of people do! (L) So, is Frank one?

A: No.

Q: (LM) So, if you put a lead shield up around him, he'd collapse! (L) We're teasing you, F***! I didn't mean it! (SV) He's not bland, though! Frank's anything but bland! (L) Is my husband one?

A: No.

Q: (SV) Am I one? (L) Of course not! Don't be silly! Now, let's stop a second. Now, we had several questions, and one of the questions was...

A: Bland is not universal in this situation, just a clue for you to identify individual.

Q: (L) OK, one is a nutritionist, one is very bland. Is that what we're getting at?

A: No.

Q: (L) OK, bland is just part of it.

A: Not key component, more likely to be spreading of disinformation.

Q: OK, is John W one?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, John W has got some stuff, because, I tell you what, you tell him something logically, it's almost like he's got a pre-set program that runs, and the minute you get to the point where you almost might possibly think... then it just shuts down and he repeats the program. And it just amazes me that people can be that way. OK, have we... I guess you're not going to tell us any more about this. Do these beings know what they are?

A: Not conscious beings!

Q: (L) They're not conscious beings, so, they just react to you as

though they are being remote controlled. (SV) So, if you told one of them what they were...

A: Are being remote controlled.

Q: (L) OK, do we have any more questions on this subject? (SV) So, if you told one of them what they were, they'd agree with you? (L)

No, they'd probably

disagree with you. (SV) Yes, being remote controlled... (L) Whoever is in charge would not want you to know it, so they'd naturally deny it vehemently. (SV) Then they'd probably come and get you... (L) Yes, no doubt about that. Now, what is the purpose of putting 2 million of these kind of critters on the planet? Can you give us a clue?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Why is TR so determined to criticize or break down or discredit in one way or another this autopsy video?

A: Serving emotional agenda.

Q: (L) And what is his emotional agenda in this case?

A: Supports strongly held beliefs.

Q: (L) OK, and these strongly held belief are that what... What are these strongly held beliefs that he has that he's trying to support this way?

A: Not important.

Q: (L) OK, so TR's beliefs are not important to this issue. I want to ask one insert question here before we go on to other things here. I

have a book called

"Freemasonry and The Ancient Egyptians", it's got a black cover. I can't find it anywhere. I want to know, did I lend it out to someone?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) I'm trying to, and I can't, my mind, my memory is just shot since that accident. I'm telling you, I can't hold on to some things that I just used to really be able

to hang on to. Can you tell me, can you give me some kind of indication where this book might be found?

A: You can find it.

Q: (L) I can find it, in other words, it's in my house somewhere?

A: We do not help you learn by "leading" by the hand, book is easily accessible. [Laura's note: A*** had borrowed without mention.]

Q: (L) OK, so, it's around someplace. (SV) Maybe it's in your room. Maybe the kids have it. (L) I cleaned my room today. (SV) Maybe one of the kids have it.

(L) It may be in my room. I bet I know where it is. It's under my dresser, and I'll look for it later. OK, where is the Ark of the Covenant currently located?

A: Alternative 3.

Q: (L) Alternative 3 is the plan to take all the people, all the smart guys, all the elite, off the planet and leave everybody else here to blow up, isn't it?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Where is it currently located?

A: Maybe not. Discover.

Q: (L) We're trying to discover through our interaction with you. How else can we discover something as obscure as this? I mean, that's a pretty darned obscure

question, I would think. (SV) Who's in charge of Alternative 3,

Laura? (L) That's too complicated.... (SV) Well, maybe they have it, whoever's in charge of it. (L)

well, are you gong to tell us anything about it?

A: Study alternative 3 to find answer!

Q: (L) OK, the Matrix Material says that Henry Kissinger is the current head of MJ12. Is this correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is he just a red herring, so to speak?

A: Yes. MJ12 is no longer MJ12.

Q: (L) What is MJ12 now known as?

A: Institute of Higher Learning.

Q: (L) Are you talking about Brookings Lab, or Brookhaven?

A: Not really.

Q: (L) Is it a specific institute of higher learning?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) The other night, when we were talking about the underground

laboratories and the taking of the MIA and KIA individuals from W.W.II, that would seem to

imply that the underground tunnel system and the alien activity has been going on there has been going on a lot longer than since 1947, is this correct?

A: Yes, but in much less intensive form.

Q: (L) OK, it's gotten a lot more intensive since 1947 or thereabouts. Well, the thing that I want to know: is there any relationship between these underground

laboratories and facilities and our cultural concept of Hell ?

A: Not in such a simplistic sense.

Q: (L) Well, I'm just curious as to whether the concept of Hell being underground, where people were tortured and worked on and all kinds of miseries going on

arose from some people who escaped from, or psychically intuited...

A: Link, but not unified.

Q: (L) Is there a Hell?

A: No.

Q: (L) I'd like to know what the prophecies that were given to the children at Fatima tell about the planet, the prophecies that are supposedly sealed up in

possession of the Catholic Church.

A: False.

Q: (L) OK, then, they were false, so we don't have to worry about them, in any event, is that what you're saying?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) This underground tunnel that's under my house, is this underground tunnel just a link, or is it occupied a great deal of the time?

A: Fragmented inquiry.

Q: (L) What I want to know, is this tunnel that's under the house, which you have said is straight down under my house, is it a tunnel... is there like a laboratory under the house, or is it just a tunnel that's used for traveling from one facility to another?

A: Closer to latter.

Q: (L) Closer to a traveling point. (SV) What about the base over at Anclothe? (L) Does the tunnel under my house go to Anclothe base?

A: Portal.

Q: (L) Which is a portal? The base at Anclothe?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So that's just a portal. Is it a large facility? You said it was a small facility. Is it just a portal, or is there a working facility there?

A: Portal.

Q: (L) When I had S**** under hypnosis and I asked her about... and I told her to travel along psychically and to read the minds of the

aliens, and ask them, or

inquire of them what the purpose of the implants were, the response

she got was that it was like connecting a bunch of speakers, and

once all the speakers were

connected, then the stereo was turned on. What does this mean?

A: Unit group mind. Activation.

Q: (L) So what will happen when they, as she said, turn on the

stereo?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Well, earlier today I was thinking to myself that the way I feel

right now must be very similar to the way animals in the forest feel

on the opening day of

hunting season. I mean, it's like every so many thousands of years,

it's hunting season on planet Earth.

A: You are aware, 2nd density is not.

Q: (L) Is it still, in a sense, like hunting season? Are they just here...

I mean, according to this Matrix material, they plan on decimating

our entire planet, either with disease, or taking over their bodies...

A: Some is disinformation, and your energy is draining rapidly now,

so must go for now. Good bye.

November 4, 1995 F****, Laura, SV, TR and JR

Q: Hello.

A: Hello. Poojoy.

Q: (L) Is that your name?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is Poojoy? What does it relate to? Could you clarify that, please?

A: Must it relate?

Q: (L) What is your name?

A: Naphoron.

Q: (L) Can you identify anything about yourself?

A: From Cassiopaea, my dear! There is no longer a reason to fear the presence of others, the channel is too thoroughly grooved for corrupted influences to appear... though you still doubt!

Q: (L) I don't doubt, I just check. I have several questions here, and I don't necessarily want to do them in the order they are written down.

A: "Checking" equals doubt.

Q: (L) OK, got you! We have a few short questions before we get into anything deep and heavy. The first question I want to ask is: there's a rumor going around

that the STS alien bases, as in Dulce, and all the other alien bases

around out West, have been moved to Paris, Washington and Buenos Aires. Is this, in fact, true?

A: All angles of the story open to corruption, by disinformation.

Q: (L) Are the STS alien bases in the Western part of the U.S. being moved somewhere?

A: We just told you!!!

Q: (L) In other words, what you said was no?

A: ! No. No.

Q: (L) 'We just told you' ...

A: That all angles are wrong!!

Q: (L) All angles. OK, in other words, no point in asking any other questions about it, because all angles are disinformation. Is that correct?

A: Wrong!

Q: (L) They're all wrong. (T) No...

A: No.

Q: (T) Your answer was all wrong.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Read it back, what did they say? (J) "All angles of story open to corruption by disinformation." (L) That's kind of an ambiguous answer! (J) Yes, but it's

true! (T) Well, you said that the story itself was wrong. That's not correct.

A: Search, don't jump over vital subject matter!!! Patience!!! This is

not a relay race!

Q: (L) OK, in other words, all angles... (T) You said "Are all the bases moving to Paris, Buenos Aires and Washington?" (SV) Maybe they're expanding... (T)

They said, "All angles of story open to corruption, by disinformation."

(J) So some of it is right. (T) So it's open to it, it's not actually corrupted, it's open to

corruption. Then what did it say? (J) Then it said "we just told you."

A: Problem here involves assumptions.

Q: (L) OK, then, let me tell you the rest of the story. The story is that the Pleiadians are bombarding the underground bases with vibronics. I heard this from two

sources.... The K***'s and RC. (T) Now, wait a minute. Who did you

get it from first? (L) RC. (T) Now, what did she tell you? (L) Well, she told me that the

Pleiadian ships were supposedly above the earth bombarding these bases with these vibronics, which is a high-pitched sound, which is causing the shifts in the time and the ability of the STS aliens' to function, and this was the humming sound that's being heard by the people out in New Mexico.

(T) Are these the Billy Meier Pleiadians? (L) I guess so. They're the ones that are supposed to be "The Good Guys," right? (T) Well,

that's open to.... (L) Right, exactly. And as a result of this, the STS,

the "Bad Guys", and the underground bases, are moving their operations under large cities, i.e. Paris, Washington and Buenos Aires., because then they will have a human shield, because the Pleiadians won't be bombarding these large cities full of people with this stuff. Now, that's the story. (T) Well, that's an assumption on their part. (J) Who's to say that they won't? (TERRY) RC told you. Where did she get that from? (L) I think it's on the Internet. (J) Oh, good lord, right there! (T) OK, she may have gotten this from the Internet. Or she also may have gotten this from that friend of hers, that Virgil Armstrong guy who she talks to all the time. (L) Yes. (T) OK, now, what did the K****'s say? (L) S*** asked if I had heard that all the alien bases are being moved to Paris? That was as far as she knew. (T) Like as if you would get a fax from the aliens saying, "We're moving, please forward our mail, we're having a garage sale." (L) Well, she asked me to please ask about it. (T) OK, now, where did she get that from? (L) One of the people, apparently it's one of these channel people that she publishes, called her and told her. This was the information that they had. So this may be coming from like, the Ashtar Command, you know. i.e. Lissa Royal or Yvonne Cole. (T) So there's not really a chance that they got it from each other? (L) No, because RC has had no contact with the K*****. (J) So, it is two separate sources... (L) Right, widely separated; Michigan and Florida. (F) Yes, but, if they're both on the Internet... (L) But S***'s not on the Internet. (T)

Yes, but one of the other ones

may be on the Internet. If it came off the Internet, the Internet is subject to all kinds of questions... I don't trust a heck of a lot off the networks. I'm sorry, because I

know what to expect out there. It's the same thing that happened to Linda Howe, who got hit in the face with it, and then acted really surprised, like: "It couldn't

happen here!" Well, I know why... nobody bothered to tell her that it's like that out there! OK, now, before we go any farther, you said "Is this true, that they're

moving them to these places?" Did one of them say these cities? (L)

Yes, RC said the three cities, and S*** named Paris. (J) So, there's a hit on Paris. (T) Well,

Paris would be a bad place for them to move it, because Paris is where people are bombing themselves crazy. (L) Well, she says

these Paris bombings are a result of the STS bases being moved

there. (T) Well, that means that the Pleiadians would go ahead and do it anyway, because they are already doing destruction to the city anyway. They can't hurt it any more.

OK, let's review ... they said what? (J) "All angles of story open to corruption by disinformation." (T) OK, all angles of story... OK,

you've got two angles of the story here. (L) Well, several. The

Pleiadians, the vibronics, the different cities.... (T) No, no, you've got

two sources, two angles... (L) Yes and... (T) That may be open to

corruption. (L) Would these people necessarily be the angles? (T)

Yes, and where they got it from may be

corrupt. Maybe somebody threw it out there just for the fun of it.

Anybody having fun with us, in general. OK, then you said that that must mean the story is false,

because they said that it is disinformation, and they came back and

said... (L) Don't make assumptions... (T)"All angles"... and you said something, and they said

"Wrong," and you said the assumption was wrong, and they said, no

your answer was wrong. And they said 'Yes'. The answer was

wrong. (J) "Search, and don't

jump over vital subject matter... Patience, this is not a relay race!"

(T) The question is: what is the vital subject matter? The alien bases moving, or the sources of

the information that you've gotten this from? Or the sources your

sources got it from? OK, what is it we're supposed to be looking at?

A: Alien "bases."

Q: (T) OK, now, why did you put the word bases in quotes?

A: Assume, and you make an ass out of u and me!

Q: (T) Why did they say that? Because I asked why they put the

word bases in quotes? (L) Because we're assuming that the aliens have bases? I think that's what

they mean... (T) Well, we may or may not be assuming that the

aliens have bases. Why did you say assuming makes an ass out of

u and me?

A: Because you have never adequately discussed the question of the bases with us.

Q: (T) OK, now you're making a statement that we have not adequately discussed the bases with you, and I will agree, we have not discussed the bases with you, but you are saying that we are making an assumption that the bases exist. Only, the last time we met, you made the statement that JR and I had been taken to a base. Are you changing what you said?

A: Assumption is not that bases exist, but rather, all other angles to the story.

Q: (T) OK, that's what I'm trying to get at. All other angles is what we're supposed to be looking at. Not the bases, which we haven't discussed, in detail, and not whether they're being moved or not, not whether they exist or not, but the angles that the story is coming from. Is this what you are saying?

A: Angles, period.

Q: (T) OK, what is it about the angles that we're missing in your comment, about angles? (L) Well, I think what they're saying is that we need to be asking different, specific questions, and those become the angles...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Now, these are questions about the bases, not about the information about the bases that Laura just related, but questions of our own about the bases?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Not discussing the sources... (T) We're not talking about the sources...

A: Right.

Q: (T) OK, I just want to get this straight, so I can follow this. I know some of our conversations have gotten rambling... We've skimmed over things, and moved on to other things in order to get a lot of stuff in. OK, let's talk about the bases. (L) What's the first, most significant thing about the bases we need to know?

A: No, suggest point blank.

Q: (T) OK, point blank questions. Do these bases exist? Let's start with yes or no answers.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many are there? (T) Are there bases in the United States of America?

A: Close.

Q: (T) There are no bases within the boundaries of the Continental U.S.? (L) No, they are in other dimensions and densities, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) They can be entered through entranceways within the United States and other places within the world?

A: Transdensity.

Q: (L) OK, transdensity points...

A: No. Bases are.

Q: (L) Bases are transdensity. (T) So the bases are transdensity, in other words they exist throughout the densities in the same location.

No, no, that won't be

right... (L) they exist in a trans-density state. (T) So they exist in third...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) They exist in third, fourth, whatever...all at the same time. (L) Maybe they could come in to our density when necessary and then go out of our density when necessary.

A: No.

Q: (L) They are in another density.

A: No.

Q: (L) They are in another dimension. (T) They are in all densities...

A: Trans.

Q: (L) They transit at all densities?

A: Start at three.

Q: (L) They start at three... (T) They go through four, five is not the

density they can go into, so they go through six...

A: Assume.

Q: (L) Assume; you're assuming... (T) No, I'm asking, they start at three, you say; where do they go from there?

A: To five.

Q: (L) Three to five. (T) They cover three, four and five?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Why do they cover five? You've said that five is the level of contemplation... (L) Why not? That makes sense, to have one there, too.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) They can take them through there. They work there. (T) Well, I need to understand this, they've said different things about the fifth density, in different sessions. OK,

A: No.

Q: (L) I'll tell you, hold on. One of the things that came through: it was the session when I was asking questions about J****'s experiences under hypnosis, so it was back fairly early on. And I asked a series of questions about what he perceived. Now, he had an alien abduction experience that he described in another lifetime, seemingly. He described what amounted to having this screen thing put over his face, and the red dots, and the programming and the beings in the silver

robes standing around, and then being shunted through this tunnel, and finding himself in this dark space where there were all these black-hole things all around him.

I asked, was this an alien abduction in another lifetime and they said no, it was a fifth density life review. I said, are some of these beings we perceive as aliens, and

some of these experiences we perceive as alien abductions, actually events or experiences on fifth density? And they said yes. (J) Life review... that's real

important. (LAURA) Right. So what they're saying is, and when they're talking about taking souls on the battlefield, and so forth, obviously we have fifth density

"alien" and they've said that the term is used loosely. I mean, we might perceive them as alien, but they were fifth density workers, so to speak. That was their job,

to do whatever it was they did, or they perceived it as their job. So that, to have these bases transit the densities up through fifth, would make perfect sense

because of the kind of work they're doing. Is that...

A: There is so much extremely vital stuff about this subject, that it would be wise to stay with it until completion.

Q: (T) We plan on staying with it, we're trying to understand this...

(L) You remember when my brother was here, they kept wanting us

to come back to the

subject of the bases. And we didn't, we wandered off. (T) Our problem is, we wander a lot of the time. We're worse than Carl Sagan as a group here. We wander off on tangent ideas, and go from one thing to the next. We never stay on a subject. OK, the bases are transdensity bases; they go from the third density to the fifth; they exist in the third, fourth and fifth density all at the same time, is this correct so far?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Now, when a being, a soul, whatever, is in the base, do they exist in all three densities at the same time?

A: No.

Q: (L) Hold on, I've got an idea...

A: When you are in a skyscraper, do you exist on all floors at the same time?

Q: (J) No, but you have got to know where the elevator is! (L) Is there something like an elevator... (J) Yes, seriously! (L)... that can move you, if you're in these

locations, from one density to another, and experience these bases, these trans-density bases, at different levels?

A: It is an elevator!

Q: (L) OK, so these bases are points... it is an elevator, so these bases may be places that if you are taken to them, are in them, that through these portals, or

trans-density bases, you are thereby able to transit the densities?

A: You are able anyway.

Q: (L) OK, but are these specific locations... OK, it is an elevator...

(T) Well, not an elevator as we perceive an elevator... (J)

Conceptually, yes. It's a

conveyance, it's a method.

A: No.

Q: (T) No, that it isn't an elevator as we perceive it? (L) Is it an elevator for...

A: Literally.

Q: (L) It is literally an elevator?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So you go there to get on to go to different densities?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, it is that easy?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So you go to these bases, to go to different densities...

A: Although, it is possible to enter 4th and 5th in other ways too!

Q: (L) OK, are these beings, these other density beings, creating and utilizing these bases for mass movement of beings or artifacts, from one density to another? Is that what they're doing here?

A: No. They live on 4th, so they construct 4th density bases.

Q: (L) I'm getting it... So, the fourth density beings construct fourth

density bases. These fourth density bases then somehow interface with third density in a certain point in space-time, and they then influence third density beings to build third density bases at this interface point, and through these interface points they are able to move back and forth between densities. Is this getting close to the idea?

A: The only ones who need to use this approach are 3rd D.

Q: (L) OK, so these are fourth density... (J) They are for our use? They are for third density being use. (L) OK, so our people have built these bases, using technology, perhaps... OK, let's take it one step at a time. Are these bases constructed by third density beings?

A: Partially.

Q: (L) Are they constructed by third and fourth density beings?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are they constructed for the use of third density beings?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they constructed... (T) Are the third density bases constructed for the use of third density beings?

A: Both.

Q: (T) Both third and fourth. OK, and there's a way for the fourth density beings, an elevator, to move from fourth to third; from their fourth density base to the third density base.

A: Vice Versa.

Q: (L) They said they were built for us, not for them.

A: No.

Q: (L) OK, they were built by us to allow us to get there...

A: No.

Q: (L) Then, I lost it! (T) They were built so that they can have a place to move and operate in third density even though their main base is in fourth density. They

come here, and interact with third density beings, and do their third density stuff while they're here, because they can exist there, because fourth density spills over

into it through the other bases. (L) OK, so when people go to these bases, and see aliens and humans interacting together, are they in fourth density, or third density?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Either or. OK. The next question is... (T) Both? Now, wait, they can either be in third or fourth. But you said, if you see them interacting together... (L) Are they both at once?

A: Mostly on 4th.

Q: (T) OK, so the bases in third density here, are bases for whomever is working with the fourth density beings, that they can exist in it over long periods of time.

The fourth density beings can come through to this density, by use of the base... . [Dogs start howling in the back yard, distracting the session.] ... Now, I've lost my train of thought. OK, we've got a base, bases that exist... (L) Who... (T) Third, fourth and fifth, and they can transit between third, fourth and fifth... The bases are STS bases, let's establish that. (L) That's an assumption...let's ask. (T) Are the bases STS bases?

A: Mostly.

Q: (T) So there may be STO bases, as well?

A: This is complex.

Q: (T) Because the STO beings interact with the STS beings because of the balance and the fact that STO beings serve themselves by serving others, and therefore they will serve STS beings as well as STO beings, because they're serving... (L) All right... (T) Because they've been asked, because they're doing it to serve others. So there are STO beings operating bases also. (L) Is that correct? (T) Or close?

A: Much more complex.

Q: (T) I assume it's much more complex, but that's the general idea...

A: No.

Q: (L) OK, try this: Are there separate bases operated or built or constructed or somehow occupied or utilized or whatever by STO

beings alone?

A: OK, time for us to teach patience. We are going to illuminate you!

Why do you suppose there are roads around Dulce NM where

people have become

confused when traveling on them? Because the 4th density

vibrational frequency emanating from the nearby base more and

more frequently resonates on surface.

Q: (L) OK, continue.

A: Then going to 4th density: road seems straight as seen in 4th

density, when curved in 3rd.

Q: (J) It seems straight when seen in 4th, but it's actually curved in

3rd? (SV) In other words, accidents! (J) It changes configuration

from 3rd to 4th! (T) When

people drive those roads out there, as the fourth density seeps out

through, and is seeping out farther and farther, they become

confused because they're moving

between 3rd and 4th. As the road curves in 3rd, and the car, which

is in 3rd, should be curving with the road, the driver sees the road as

straight, and drives off the

road, because he's confused by what he sees.

A: Exactly.

Q: (J) It's all about perception! (T) Now, we're back to perception of

reality!

A: In 4th, you see full circle from any vantage point.

Q: (L) We talked about that before. (T) So the road looks straight, because you're seeing it from all angles, therefore, instead of it being curved on one, you're seeing it every way, so the road is now straight. But, it's not really straight in 3rd, and you drive off the road. (L) OK, continue on with what you were saying...

A: The entire New Mexico region is on verge of moving to 4th density permanently!

Q: (L) OK...

A: Because of the bases.

Q: (L) So, in other words, the rumors of the bases being moved, being filtered down from other densities, through some of the distorted channels, is in essence, somewhat correct... (J) Because they need to have the base in third density! (LAURA) Only, they're not moving them to Paris, Washington or Buenos Aires, they're moving to 4th density.

A: Close but the bases are already there, pity the host regions. Why do you think there is so much activity seen there!

Q: (L) Does this mean that when that whole region goes to 4th density, that it's going to, for all intents and purposes, disappear from 3rd?

A: No.

Q: (T) OK, answer your earlier question, then. Why is there so much

UFO activity there? Tell me.

A: Bleed through.

Q: (L) So they're flying around in 4th density... (T)...and they're showing up here in 3rd because...

A: Wait 'til shift is complete.

Q: (L) Do you mean the shift of New Mexico? Or the total shift? (T) I think they're making the sarcastic statement: "Wait till shift is complete... We ain't seen nuthin yet!!" We're just beginning to.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Now, this opens up some questions. First question. You made the statement "But the bases are in 4th density." What happens when the 3rd density base, which is vibrating itself into 4th density, runs into the 4th density base that's already there?

A: Merge.

Q: (T) They become one base?

A: They already are.

Q: (T) What do you mean by "They will merge?"

A: To same density.

Q: (J) I've got a question... (T) OK, now, is this moving of the third density location a side effect of the bases? Harmonic resonance, and all that, as in the beginning of the Matrix? Are we talking about the fact that it's been there so

long, that that section of third density is now resonating itself to the fourth density frequencies, and that this is not exactly what they wanted it to do, but it's a side-effect of the fact that they're there?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Did they know that it was going to happen?

A: The 4th density STS did, but not 3rd.

Q: (T) One of the little surprises they weren't told about before the deal was cut? (J) If I may ask my question now: You've got these third density bases that are going to move to fourth density. Are they going to need to re-establish another third density base to continue their work? To replace the one that's gone?

A: Why? The whole "territory" will be in 4th then. Tremendous reality shock will occur when it crosses the border.

Q: (L) How will we in third perceive it? (J) We won't! (L) Now, wait, don't make assumptions here! How will we in third perceive it? Let's play make-believe here. What are they going to say?

A: Tremendous reality shock when cross border.

Q: (L) Are you saying that this whole region will go into fourth density when the Realm Border crossing occurs, or is it going to happen shortly?

A: Before!

Q: (L) OK, this is going to be a tremendous reality shock to us, in third density? (J) I guess! (SV) Well, New Mexico's not going to be there any more! (L) Well, now, how are we going to perceive it? That's what I want to know! Are we going to see a big hole in our world? Are we going to see a vast, empty desert?

A: New Mexico will still be there, but suggest review driving skills, for but one example! [JR's note: New Mexico's vehicle license plate does say "Land of Enchantment."]

Q: (T) New Mexico will still exist, but the perception, when you drive into it, is going to change completely, because you've moved into a different density?

A: Cooking will be fun too!

Q: (T) Because it's fourth density. (L) Wait, now, stop a minute here... (T) This is not something that can be covered up very easily... (L) Now, hold on, back up.

What will we perceive... I mean, what is it going to say on the news? Everybody in New Mexico disappeared? (J) Or they all go nuts... (T) I would hazard to guess...

A: News blackout.

Q: (T) They're not going to say anything. Now, what is the government's response? I'm sure they will do something like ... "An

underground nuclear facility for old rods," and they have to block the whole state off... (L) That's tangential. (J) They're going to have to keep people out! (T) How will they explain it? They will not let anybody in! (L) But they still have... What I'm getting at is... That's begging the question! (T) I have another question... (L) The question is, what will... (T) It will look like New Mexico! (J) It will be different every time... (L) But the question is, will there be people there? Will there be buildings there? If you fly over it, if you could fly over it, would you see a landscape? Would you see cities? (T) It will look like New Mexico... (L) They didn't say that!!!

A: This requires 1,000 answers!

Q: (L) In other words, there is an issue here! (T) Yes, there is, and there's another issue. That's only one base. OK, we're talking bases...

A: Colossal issue.

Q: (L) My question is a colossal issue here. What's going on here?

This is the whole thing. (T) My question, I think, is important, too. There's more than one base.

If one is doing it... (L) Well, they said the whole territory... (T) Not New Mexico; there are bases in South America, there's supposedly a base off the coast of Florida... (L) OK, is this going to happen to all the bases? (T) There are bases all over the world...(L) But New Mexico is where they're

hearing all that "business."

(T) They're hearing the "noise" in a lot of places around the world.

(L) OK, are there other bases and areas around the world where this is going to happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it going to happen simultaneously?

A: No.

Q: (L) It'll happen as it develops... (T) The same way it developed out there. (L) In other words, they'll move their activities to the other locations, once one place... (T) No...

A: No.

Q: (J) Yes, because I asked, and they said no! (T) The bases were not all established at the same time. The base out there is becoming affected.... (L) The oldest...(T) We don't know if this is the oldest, we don't know about other places in the world... (L) That's true. (T) ...where nobody can go. We don't know what's going on in Russia, and in China, in Africa, in the middle of the rain forests, what's happened there... But, as the bases, as our perception of time goes by, each of these bases will experience the same thing, in their due time. (L) This brings to mind a couple of questions we discussed a couple of weeks ago, when my

brother was here. After we had talked about the underground bases, and the soldier effect, and the taking of the souls out, and so on and so forth, and I don't know if we got into it effectively or not, but I don't

think so. Is there some connection between these bases and their activities and a concept that has emerged in our culture, of Hell being underground?

A: No.

Q: (L) OK, is there some connection between these bases going into fourth density and the idea of some of the ancient prophetic literature that the...

A: Bases are partially 4th density already, and always have been. It is the surroundings that are in for a massive change.

Q: (T) OK, now, this brings up an interesting concept. Two interesting concepts. When Roger Santilli was here, we talked about his compatriots messing around with this stuff on a small scale. This is on a massive scale that's getting out of hand on purpose. (L) And they mentioned that these things had been being done by whom, and blah, blah, blah... (T) Yes, now, the question is, they told us that the Lizzies want to control us, not in third, but in fourth density. They've also told us that this wave realm border is coming, which is our human chance to move to fourth density on our own and escape, if we can do it, as a group, the Lizzie's control. The Lizzies have brought fourth density to us before the

realm border gets here. Everybody who's in a fourth density area, like the New Mexico people, like you were just asking, what happens to everybody, gets transferred into fourth density, where they are controlled by STS, fourth density, in physicality, right on up there, before the wave gets here, before they understand what's really happening to them... (L) That's what I was trying to say earlier... (T) It wasn't coming out well, but that's it, right? (L) The ancient prophecies, where they talk about taking out the negative, and that this amount to the taking out of the tares, the weeds, the chaff. (T) It's not only in this location, it's in many locations, so they're going to grab... (L) Gathering them together ... (T) ...a whole bunch of humans by way of these bases that they told the different governments a lie about the purpose of the bases. The bases weren't for any of this other stuff that they told them. The bases were there specifically to generate the resonance effect within the area. (J) And spread it... (T) Yes, well, they knew it would grow, therefore they can grab everybody within the area. In New Mexico, depending on how big an area, they're hearing it out to Taos and as far southeast as Albuquerque. That's a big city. There's a lot of people there, in that area of northern New Mexico. To the north of that, they can take out Las Vegas, which is another large city. Plus

the tourist areas throughout the National Parks. Now, the bases have been in out of the way places. The information, or disinformation, is that, the bases would be moved under large cities. Is the experiment that they have performed, and they calculated out, to see if this works on a sparse area first? And then, to move to large population areas, and do it again, and on a second level of experiment, accelerate it? (L) OK, let's ask. Is that the idea, that they're trying this there, and then move to the large cities for the same purpose? (J) Like trying it out in Boston...

A: No. Remember, you are moving to the density 4 anyway.

Q: (J) My question is, in the case of the New Mexico locality, is this a "contained" event?

A: Regional "blip".

Q: (J) OK, so it is contained, it would not spread. (T) Well, it's not big enough to spread. But it is bigger than what Santilli's buddies are messing with. (L) OK, is

there anything happening under the cities of Buenos Aires, Washington and Paris? Along these lines?

A: There are things "happening" under all cities.

Q: (L) OK, I know you said "things", but I said along these lines.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is what I said, what we postulated earlier, is this their idea, is this the Lizzie's idea? The fourth density beings' idea? To gather us up before the wave gets

here and then they can make their move?

A: No need.

Q: (L) OK, let me ask it this way. Is this event going to take all the people with it into fourth density STS? I mean, all the people who go with this event?

A: No. People will not "go."

Q: (J) People will not "go." It will be like those people that were trying to retrieve the planes, and every time it changed, their realities kept on changing. (T) Is this like the people, the flight 19 stuff?

A: No.

Q: (L) What's going to happen to the people in the region? (T) That was an Atlantean thing, they flew into the Atlantean power pyramids... (J) No, that's not what I meant... I'm not talking about the guys on the planes, I'm talking about the people that were trying to retrieve them, and they kept on changing back and forth from dimension to dimension... (L) What's going to happen to the people in the New Mexico area?

A: Nothing.

Q: (L) So, if the region disappears... (T) It's not disappearing. It's just shifting... (L) So if the region goes into fourth density, will the people living there also be in fourth density?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Will they notice that anything is different? Will they, not us, they? Those who are within it?

A: Are you kidding?

Q: (L) I guess they will. (T) Well, I don't know, that's why I'm asking.

(J) Their perception is going to change! (T) But, how can their perception change if they're

not going into fourth density? (L) No, they said they are going in to fourth density! But they're not "going" anywhere (J) There will be no traveling involved. (T)

We're not "going" anywhere, we're shifting our frequencies up to the next density, not moving from where we are.

A: Picture driving down a highway, suddenly you notice auras surrounding everything.... Being able to see around corners, going inside little cottages which become mansions, when viewed from inside... Going inside a building in Albuquerque and going out the back door into Las Vegas, going to sleep as a female, and waking up male... Flying in a plane for half an hour and landing at the same place 5 weeks later...

Q: (J) [reads previous passage and says:] Perception is "BEING," and changes all the time! (T) That's "variability of physicality!" (SV) Albuquerque... That's where the University of New Mexico is! Can you imagine that whole campus...! (T) Can you imagine the poor casino operators when "chance" no longer plays a

chance....? [Break]

Q: (T) How is this changing of the densities, in that large and major a way, affecting the wave? They said that the scientists, messing in a small way, are affecting us and the wave. How is this, on a large scale, doing?

A: No relation.

Q: (L) No, it wasn't that the scientists were affecting the wave, they had no effect on the wave, they were affecting the curtain between densities, which is a totally different thing from the wave, which is an oncoming thing. (T) But, does it speed it up, what does it do? What is the effect?

A: No.

Q: (L) No effect. Let me ask this. Is there any possibility that this regional movement to fourth density is going to manifest in third density as some sort of cataclysmic activity?

A: No.

Q: (L) OK, is this perception of reality imposed on us from outside, or...

A: Not imposed upon.

Q: (L) OK, what is it that determines... I mean, I know awareness determines, but if a whole region is going to go, is it because all of the people occupying that

region are at a level that they can change their awareness?

A: No.

Q: (T) It's not going because of that. It's going because the bases are being used to manipulate. (L) OK...

A: No.

Q: (T) It's a side-effect of the bases...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) it has nothing to do with anybody being ready to go... or anything else but as a side effect?

A: Also atomic bomb blasts.

Q: (J) Oh, Los Alamos bomb blast!

A: Blasts.

Q: (T) OK, now, how about the French, and their atomic bomb testing in the South Pacific? Is this activity accelerating some sort of transition, or opening of a doorway...?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) OK. As the bases reach these points of side effect, of transition from third to fourth, each one in itself is localized. But, do many of them together form a much larger shift over a larger geographical area?

A: We told you it was regional.

Q: (J) Yes, each one is regional, but do you reach a point where... is there a saturation point? (T) Is there a cumulative affect over each

region? (J) As they go? (T)

In other words, if you've got one whole...

A: No, we meant SW US region.

Q: (L) OK, this South West region, this is imminent in this area? Is that correct?

A: Imminent?

Q: (L) OK, it's already happening, is that it? (T) It's in progress.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, what else were we asking? Can people come in and out of it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you get back out of it? (T) How well can you drive and cook?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) You said other bases are going to experience, or are experiencing this same effect.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are there other bases that are experiencing, have experienced this effect, previous to the Dulce base?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) As these bases experience these effects, in different places on the geographical surface of the planet, do the effects become cumulative? (L) They said only the SW United States... (T) I know, I'm approaching this from another direction here. As this happens,

will this ultimately take in the whole planet?

A: No. Wave.

Q: (L) The wave will take in the whole planet. (J) It'll be a Swiss-cheese effect? With more and more holes as they go on... (T) News blackouts will not keep people from hearing about this. How's the power structure going to handle all of this?

A: ?

Q: (L) How indeed? That's a good question. The power structure already knows it's happening, because it's happened in other places already. This isn't the first place. (J) That's what the disinformation is for. (T) Disinformation is fine in remote places where nobody can reach, like Outer Mongolia, or the middle of the Brazilian Rain Forest. When it happens in downtown Albuquerque, or Las Vegas, or off the coast of Florida, and you can't go to Orlando or Miami anymore, somebody's going to notice! (J) Where is Miami or Orlando on the timetable, that's what I'd like to know! (T) How is this going to affect... (L) Interestingly, JR just said something that keyed in a good question. If time is involved in this, is it possible that when something goes into fourth density, that if we were traveling to that area, that we would arrive in that area at a different point in time? And that we would say... (T) As we

perceive time...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Very good question.

A: 4th density frees one from the illusion of "time" as you WILL to perceive it.

Q: (L) OK, if you're freed from the illusion of time, going into fourth density, would you then go into one of these regions and perceive a time period and sequence of events as you expect to perceive it?

A: As you WILL to perceive it.

Q: (L) So, in other words, there may be some people on the planet, because of their fixity of will, and perception, at third density, who will not perceive anything change? Is that correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, anybody will, something will be different. OK. (J) What they do with that information, that's a different story... (T) You know, these areas will become bigger tourist attractions than any that are out there now! People will flock to them... (L) Is that possible?

A: No.

Q: (T) It's an "E" ticket ride! When the word gets out that people can go to that area of New Mexico and experience true strangeness, it's

going to draw a lot of people.

A: Not that simple... Picture driving to reach New Mexico by car and "skipping" over and arriving in San Diego instead, or... driving to the grocery store in Santa Fe, and winding up in Moscow, instead.

Q: (L) So, in other words, this is going to create a situation where people on the planet are going to become very confused and upset over this situation. (J) Yes, have you ever tried going shopping in Moscow? (T) They're going to draw a lot of people when they find out that happens! (L) And being forced to expand their perception and awareness because of the anomalous events!

A: Imagine being an N.S.A. official and shivering at the prospect!

Q: (L) N.S.A. National Security Agency... Why would you shiver at the prospect...(SV) of being one of them? With all this going on?

A: Concealment.

Q: (J) In other words, trying to cover up what's going on! (T) Well, they're not going to be able to cover up what's going on. That's what I'm getting at. And

because of what's going on, it's going to draw people to the effect...

(L) If something like this happens, obviously, what they're going to have to do is institute some kind of martial law, so they can cover it up! Or else, they'll lose everything! (T) They're going to have to restrict travel... (L) Well, yes, we know that, but they

don't! (T) They're going to have to, at the minimum, restrict all travel through those areas... (L) Well, yes... (T) The only way they're going to do that, is either

impose martial law, or come up with some kind of MAJOR disaster to keep people out, like I said, "buried, spent fuel rods are leaking contamination over NW

New Mexico, no one allowed in." But, they just told us that those who are inside can get out. So how are they going to keep those who are inside from coming

out, especially if they come out all over the world when they leave?

(J) People will be talking a mile a minute about all the stuff... (T) People are going to find out,

they're not going to be able to cover it... (L) Well, they're going to find out about all the stuff. They'll be picking them up every time they hear about one, but of

course, it will be like trying to move the bucket from leak to leak to leak...

(T) From place to place, and it's not the only place it's happening!

(L) ...and it's going to be leaking so many places... (T) The bases that are more located towards or closer to civilization than has happened so far... [Lewis comes in and asks a few questions and the group "brings him up to speed" on what's been said, and then continues on.] Q: (L) They said they were going to teach us. Let's

ask if there is any major, further information on these bases, that we

need to know. (J) Is there one around this area that's going to do this? (T) It's off the coast of Florida, they told us that. It's out in the Gulf. (L) Is our off-the-coast base going to do this? (T) If it [New Mexico] covers an area as far as Las Vegas, and through there, it's going to cover us. (L) Is our base going to...

A: Not of same intensity.

Q: (J) Less or more? Which direction?

A: Less.

Q: (L) Is there... (T) Why would it be less? Because the base is smaller? (L) Because it's smaller, they told us it was smaller. They said 'Small base near here'.

(T) Well, that's just the one near here. What about the one out in the Triangle? (L) Yes, we didn't ask about the Triangle!

A: Panhandle, too.

Q: (L) Is the Panhandle less, or will they have the same thing happen as Dulce?

A: By that time, the wave will arrive.

Q: (L) Is there anything about these bases and this subject matter that you wish to teach us further at this time?

A: Suggest direct channeling for this subject.

Q: (L) Well, you know how we feel about the direct channeling, that there is too much personal filtering involved. This way, none of us knows anything...

A: Faith must enter the picture somewhere, lest you fall behind.

Some subjects are too complex to be properly discussed through this medium.

Q: (L) OK, we'll save this discussion of the bases for a direct channeling session. The only thing is, in a direct channeling session it is... There are some things about it that are disturbing. It tends, after doing it several weeks in a row, to become, it begins to sound pompous. (SV) Let's ask. (L) Why is it after doing it several times in a row, it begins to sound pompous, information begins to get skewed, why is that?

A: Perceptions are a fun challenge.

Q: (L) That's easy for you to say, because, when the answer comes back that... (J) You're not "perceptually challenged!"

A: It is easy for you to say many things.

Q: (L) Well, the thing is, when absolutely incorrect information comes out, I have a difficult time dealing with that.

A: How do you determine correctness?

Q: (L) Well in that particular instance, I was told that a certain thing that I saw in the sky was the planet Mars, and the planet Mars was so far away from that spot, that it was absolutely incorrect. I mean, the planet Mars was 120 degrees away from Jupiter. And yet, you said that they were 10 degrees apart; that what I saw that was 10 degrees away from Jupiter was Mars. Unless Mars

traveled 110 degrees across the sky in one day, then that was incorrect information. There's no two ways about it!

A: Wrong!!!

Q: (L) No, it's not!

A: It is!!!

Q: (L) What is wrong? That Mars didn't travel 110 degrees?

Because that is exactly what you said, that it was Mars. I went back, I read over the session!

A: You were in a 4th density flap.

Q: (L) Well, fine and dandy! If I'm in a 4th density flap, that's an easy answer for... any answer that seems to be at variance with what's happening here. I mean, do you get my point here?

A: Yes. But you are still mistaken.

Q: (L) Why am I the one that's mistaken? Why can't you be mistaken?

A: We can, but not on this one! Remember, you felt strange during this experience. And besides, you asked us for the information, we must present it to you as it is.

Q: (L) You're saying that I felt weird or strange or unusual at that occasion, I don't remember saying that I felt strange or unusual, are you trying to put words in my mouth?

A: Who said that? You said that.

Q: (L) OK, you didn't say that I said that. You said that I said that I felt strange or unusual. I don't remember that I said that. I don't remember feeling strange or unusual.

A: OK.

Q: (SV) How many other times during direct channeling was wrong information given? (L) A lot of the other information is unverifiable.

(J) How much of this is

unverifiable? (L) Well, that's what I'm saying. When there's a point such as that... (T) Well, when they shut down the southwest and declare martial law and keep

everybody out, then we'll know that there's some truth to it. (J) Is there a base in the "Show Me" state? They'll have a great time! (T) Is there a base near Denver?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Let's think about the Scallion map of the future continent. The "Cities of Enlightenment" that are on his map. There's one in Denver, there's one near

Albuquerque, there's one near Tallahassee... (L) Doing the direct channeling is so excruciatingly boring.

A: We only suggested it for complex issues.

Q: (L) I suppose we can handle it in small doses. Let me ask about a dream I had the other night, about being on safari, and then being given some information,

followed by an event where it seemed like something shot out of my side. And then two days ago I was in the bathroom and noticed there was a deep puncture wound in that area that was somewhat healed. Could you tell me what this represented, or what's the story here, or what happened?

A: Another session.

Q: (L) Then let's say goodnight.

A: Good night.

(L) Well. I had a whole list of questions that we didn't get to ask. And we only asked one question. I'm going to be more careful what I open with!

I'm going to be sure I don't ask something that's just full of implications! (SV) Well, how do you know what question is going to be full of implications? Anyway,

what are you going to tell the K****'s? (T) "Don't go to Albuquerque!"

November 11, 1995 F****, Laura, SV

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us?

A: Lynostieah

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: The translation point of focus is Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Is there a reason you use the term "translation?" Is it because the information is translated from one density to another?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is that the point where the energy "shifts" densities?

A: Close.

Q: (L) I noticed that in the beginning of these transmission that the language was very formalized, and that as time has gone by, the language used has become more colloquial. Why is this?

A: Formalized? Colloquial? Define your judgments, please!

Q: (L) Well, what I meant was, that in the beginning it seemed that certain colloquial expressions that we are accustomed to were unclear to you. And now, not

only is there great familiarity with our expressions, but you seem to often come up with rather clever and original witty sayings.

A: Familiarity breeds contentment!

Q: (L) Okay. I want to get on with the questions for tonight...

A: Do you not wish to reflect upon our witticism?

Q: (L) [Laughter] Yes! I thought that was a very clever witticism!

A: It seemed as if you were not impressed?!? Give us a break,

Laura?!? We're only sixth density!

Q: (L) As we say, "I love a sixth density light being with a sense of humor!" Now, the main thing I wanted to ask about is the references I come across in tons of

reading, that the number 33 is somehow significant. Could you tell us the significance, in esoteric terms, or in terms of secret societies, of the number 33. There is

the cipher of Roger Bacon, based on the number 33, the 33rd degree masons...

A: As usual, we do not just give you the answers, we help you to teach yourself!! Now, take 11 and contemplate...

Q: (L) Well, three times eleven is thirty-three.

A: Yes, but what about 11?

Q: (L) Well, eleven is supposed to be one of the prime, or divine power numbers. In Kaballah, 11 is the power number...

A: Yes...

Q: (L) Eleven is 10 plus 1; it is divisible only by itself and by 1. I can't

think of anything else. In numerology, I am a an 11 in numerology... I am also a 22. What

else is there to the number 11?

A: Astrology.

Q: (L) Well, in astrology, the eleventh sign is Aquarius, my name is an eleven, my birthday is a 22 which is twice eleven, and I am an Aquarian. The eleventh house is friends, hopes, dreams and wishes, and also adopted children. Aquarius the Water bearer, the dispenser of knowledge. Does 11 have something to do with dispensing of knowledge?

A: Now, 3rd house.

Q: (L) Gemini. Okay. Gemini and Aquarius. Third house is how the mind works, communication, relations with neighbors and siblings, education, local travel, how one speaks. Gemini is known as the "consummate man." Somewhat shallow and interested in the things of material life. It is also the divine number of creation. So, what's the connection here?

A: Matrix.

Q: (L) Is there something about this in the Matrix material?

A: No.

Q: (L) This IS a matrix. The third house and the eleventh house create a matrix?

A: Foundation.

Q: (L) In terms of cosmic things, Gemini is in June, Aquarius is in February... (S) Isn't the third house also about teaching? And, we

are friends here and we are
being taught...

A: This is not about you.

Q: (L) Okay. This is not about us. I am just trying to relate it. Gemini
is in June, Aquarius is in February. Gemini is the physical man, and
Aquarius is the spiritual
man?

A: Yin Yang.

Q: (L) So Gemini is the physical man and Aquarius is the spiritual
man... yin yang... is that the...

A: Yes...

Q: (L) So 33 could represent the transformation of the physical man
to the divine man through the action of secret or hidden teachings...
and those who have gone
through this process represent themselves with the number 33,
which means that they started out oriented to the flesh and then
became...

A: Medusa 11.

Q: (L) Medusa 11? What does Medusa have to do with it? (S) What
about spinning 33 times? (L) Please tell me how Medusa relates
here?

A: Heads.

Q: (L) Heads. Medusa. 11. Were there eleven snakes on the head of
Medusa or eleven heads? This is really obscure... you need to help

me out here.

A: We are.

Q: (L) Do I need to read the Medusa legend to understand?

A: No.

Q: (L) Medusa. Heads. 11. Is there something about the mythical Medusa that we need to see here?

A: 11 squared divided by phi.

Q: (L) By pi. 11 squared divided by pi. What does this result bring us to?

A: 33.infinity.

Q: (L) Well, we don't get 33 out of this... we get 3.3166 etc if we divide the square root of 11 by pi. Divided by phi... what in the heck is phi? Okay, if we divide pi into 11, we get 3.5infinity, but not 33.

A: 1 times 1

Q: (L) Oh. You weren't saying 11 times 11, you were saying 1 times 1.

A: No.

Q: (L) 1 times 1 is what? 1.

A: 5 minus 3.

Q: (L) Okay, that's 2.

A: 2 minus 1.

Q: (L) Okay, that's 1. I don't get it. A math genius I am NOT. What is

the concept here?

A: Look: 353535.

Q: (L) What is the 35 sequence?

A: 5 minus 3.

Q: (L) Okay, we have strange math. But, you can do anything with numbers because they correspond to the universe at deep levels...

A: Is code.

Q: (L) What does this code relate to? Is it letters or some written work?

A: Infinite power.

Q: (L) How is infinite power acquired by knowing this code? If you don't know the correspondences, how can you use a numerical code?

A: Lord of Serpent promises its followers infinite power which they must seek infinite knowledge to gain, for which they pledge allegiance infinitely for which they possess for all eternity, so long as they find infinite wisdom, for which they search for all infinity.

Q: (L) Well, that is a round robin... a circle you can't get out of!

A: And therein you have the deception! Remember, those who seek to serve self with supreme power, are doomed only to serve others who seek to serve self, and can only see that which they want to see.

Q: (L) The thought that occurs to me, as we are talking here, is that

the STS pathway consists of an individual who wants to serve themselves - they are selfish and egocentric -they want to impel others to serve them; they want to enslave others; and they find ways to manipulate others to serve them. But, they end up being impelled by some higher being than they are. Because they have been tricked into believing that by so doing, they are actually drawing power to themselves through the teachings, including the popular religions which promote being "saved" by simply believing and giving up your power. And, then, you have a whole pyramid of people TAKING by trickery and deception, from others. The taker gets taken from in the end. A pyramid where all those on the bottom, the majority, have no one to take from, so they get absorbed into the next level higher, until you get to the apex and everything disappears.

In the STO mode, you have those who only give. And, if they are involved with other STO persons, everyone has and no one is at the bottom or at the top, in a void. In the end, it seems like everyone ends up serving someone else anyway, and the principle is the INTENT. But in STO, it is more like a circle, a balance, no one is left without.

A: Balance, yin-yang.

Q: (L) Obviously the 33 represents the Serpent, the Medusa, and so forth...

A: You mentioned pyramid, interesting... And what is the geometric

one-dimensional figure that corresponds?

Q: (L) Well, the triangle. And, if you have a triangle point up you have 3, joined to a triangle pointing down, you have 3, you have a 33. Is that something like what we are getting at here?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there a connection between the number 33 and the Great Pyramid in Egypt?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And what is that connection? Is it that the builders of the pyramid participated in this secret society activity?

A: Yes. And what symbol did you see in "Matrix," for Serpents and Grays?

Q: (L) You are talking about the triangle with the Serpent's head in it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are we talking in terms of this 33 relating to a group of "aliens," or a group of humans with advanced knowledge and abilities?

A: Either/or.

Q: (L) Is this what has been referred to in the Bramley book as the Brotherhood of the Serpent or Snake?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this also what you have referred to as the Quorum?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, we have a bunch of people who are playing with mathematics, and playing with higher knowledge, basically as a keep busy activity to distract them at the human level from the fact that they are being manipulated at a higher level. Is this what is going on? Or, do they consciously know what they are doing? Is it a distraction or a conscious choice?

A: Both.

Q: (L) If I were to name some names, could you identify if named individuals were involved in this secret group?

A: It would not be in your best interests.

Q: (L) Is there anything more on this 33 number that I should look at now?

A: No. You need to contemplate.

Q: (L) The next question in the list is: You indicated that we should study the legend of Orion, and I looked it up in several sources, and basically the legend is of

the perfect man, who fell in love with a woman, and her jealous father caused him to be blinded. The only cure was to gaze at the light, the goddess Aurora, to

regain his sight. Can you tell us how this relates to the idea that Orion was the indigenous home of humans?

A: It is up to you to look for answers.

Q: (L) There was an interesting reference in one of the books of the relationship of Orion to Scorpio, that Orion's bow is drawn at Scorpio. And, at one other point, you said that the physical bodies of mankind were molecularized, and ARE being molecularized, on a planet called D'Ankhiar, which is in the constellation Scorpio.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the relationship of Orion to Scorpio? The Orion "bad guys," shooting at Scorpio which is the place of origin of the physical manifestation of the human race...

A: Bad guys?

Q: (L) Forget I said bad guys. "Shooting at Scorpio." Is there any relationship, symbolically, to the fact that the human bodies...

A: It is all interrelated.

Q: (L) The killing of Osiris, according to the legend, occurred on either the 28th day of Scorpio, or in the 28th year of his life. What is the symbology of the number 28, if any?

A: None.

Q: (L) This book describes the Nordic aliens as having blood with a different chemical base than ours...

A: This is trivial disinformation, "Nordic" Physiology is identical to

yours, with the exception being their cranium, which averages 3 per cent larger. Discuss for insight. Must end session.

Q: (L) Thank you.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

November 18, 1995 F***, Laura, TR and JR

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us?

A: Rindr.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We have several questions... are we ready?

A: Certainly.

Q: (L) Is there any relationship between all of the terrorist bombings that have been taking place in Paris recently, and any stepped up alien activity?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is there anything we can obtain on that subject by formulation of correct questions?

A: USAir-194 crash; United Air crash, Colorado Springs; Connection? Get voice recorder tape transcripts.

Q: (L) Is this in some way related to the question about the Paris bombing?

A: No.

Q: (T) This is related to what they were talking about last week, the

bases turning 4th density, a plane flew into it and crashed.

A: Assumption! Strobe lights are used for 3rd density mind control.

Q: (L) Strobe lights located where?

A: Not a question asked with much thought!

Q: (L) You are right. I was just trying to open the subject. (T) What does strobe lights used for mind control have to do with the air crash?

A: Just let it flow. As you will see, past sessions of this nature have yielded best results for you. We have picked up your thought waves, which are progress

oriented, and are trying to assist you in your increased learning and progress frequency wave. You see, this increases the energy level!!

Q: (L) Okay. We will just let it flow, then.

A: It is advisable to ask questions, but be unconcerned with the nature or content of the answers beforehand.

Q: (L) Do you wish us to go back to the statement about strobe lights being used to control minds, and pick up and go from there?

A: Best not to continuously ask us for advice on how to ask the questions, or if this or that is okay, but rather just "shoot from the hip."

Q: (L) Okay. You mentioned the strobe lights. Are these strobe lights that are used to control minds, are these something that we would or might come in contact

with on a daily basis?

A: Do you not already know? We didn't say: some strobe lights, we said: strobe lights, i.e. all inclusive!

Q: (T) Strobe lights come in many forms and types. TV is a strobe light. Computer screens are a strobe light. light bulbs strobe.

Fluorescents strobe. Streetlights

strobe.

A: Police cars, ambulances, fire trucks... How long has this been true? Have you noticed any changes lately??!!??

Q: (F) Twenty years ago there were no strobe lights on any of those vehicles mentioned. They had the old flasher type lights. Now, more and more and more there

are strobe lights appearing in all kinds of places. (L) And now, they even have them on school buses! (T) And the regular city buses have them too, now. (L)

Okay, is the strobing of a strobe light, set at a certain frequency in order to do certain things?

A: Hypnotic opener.

Q: (L) Can we say that this is something we are being acclimated to, so that other things that happen to us in terms of our interactions... it

just keeps one in a

continual state of hypnosis?

A: Assumptions restrict the flow!

Q: (L) What is the purpose of the hypnotic opener being used in this way?

A: You don't notice the craft.

Q: (L) Ohhhhhhhh! So we may be being continuously flown over by alien craft...

A: Assumption!

Q: (L) Sorry! (T) Okay, we don't notice the craft because we see the strobes. They are hypnotic openers and are inducing a hypnotic effect...

A: Assumption!

Q: (T) Okay, continue, then.

A: Well, ask a question, then!

Q: (L) Okay, they are telling us not to assume, but to ask. (T) Okay, what craft are we NOT seeing?

A: Opener. Is precursor to suggestion, which is auditory in nature.

Q: (T) What suggestion?

A: Put on your thinking caps. Networking is not making assumptions.

Bold unilateral statement of "fact" is.

Q: (T) Oh. Phrase your statements in the form of a question! I'd like "Hypnotic Openers" for \$200, Alex! Cosmic Jeopardy! (L) Okay, you said the "suggestion is auditory in nature." If this is the case, where is the suggestion

coming from auditory?

A: Where do you normally receive auditory suggestions from?

Q: (L) Radio, television... (T) Telephone... (L) Is that what we are talking about?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If you encounter a strobe while driving, or you are sitting in front of your television, then the suggestions can be put into you better because of this hypnotically opened state? Is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What are these suggestions designed to do, to suggest? In a general sense?

A: Review.

Q: (L) Not see the craft?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Do we get these signals from the radio in the car even if it is turned off?

A: Depends upon whether or not there is another source.

Q: (T) Another source such as?

A: ELP, for example.

Q: (L) What is "ELP?"

A: Extremely Low Pulse.

Q: (T) ELF, Extremely Low Frequency, and ELP, Extremely Low

Pulse - is this the same thing?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (T) This would be an external pulse or frequency?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Would it be originating from the source of the strobe?

A: No. They act in unison.

Q: (T) Two separate sources acting in unison?

A: Close.

Q: (L) And this process prevents us from seeing something, such as craft flying in our skies at any given time?

A: Or maybe see them as something else.

Q: (L) Now, we have to stop for a minute because I want to tell you something. In the past few months, I have really been watching the sky carefully every

opportunity I get. On 3 or 4 separate occasions I have seen what I thought was an ordinary airplane, and I would watch it carefully and then scan to the left or

right, and when I looked back at the place where this plane should

be, based on observable speed and direction, there would be

NOTHING there. I have stood

there and searched and searched and found nothing. These things

just VANISHED. I knew I had seen it, I knew I wasn't crazy, I knew it couldn't have gone away

that completely - and having it happen several times has just really unsettled me. What are the implications of this, other than the fact that we could be completely overflowed at all times for any number of purposes and be, as a mass of people, completely unaware of it?

A: Yes, monoatomic gold!

Q: (L) And what does the reference to monoatomic gold mean?

A: Total entrapment of the being, mind, body and soul.

Q: (T) That's what Hudson said... on the video.

A: Strobes use minute gold filament.

Q: (L) How can that compare with taking monoatomic gold internally?

A: What composes minute filament, do you suppose? Hint, it ain't from Fort Knox!

Q: (T) Monoatomic gold.

A: Bingo. You see, this has extraordinary properties.

Q: (T) I'm sure it does! The thing is, if it does what Hudson says it does, the power structure would have shut him down - he wouldn't have gotten this far with it.

So, if they are letting him do it, it's because it doesn't do what he says it does, it does the opposite. Which is what he said. When you take the stuff for so many days, you complete the program, it restructures your genes. Isn't

that what happened to us before? Do we want to do it again? (L)

And, wasn't it said that LIGHT

was used to cancel certain DNA factors? (J) Exactly! (L) Okay, how do we block this kind of control?

A: You don't.

Q: (L) Let me ask this, CD was my bodyguard and went with me to do the lecture down in St. Petersburg last night. He asked an interesting question. It was, if we know what he thinks we know, and if we are building the kind of strength that he thinks we are building, and getting factual information about all such things, why hasn't somebody, either on 3rd density or 4th density, seen fit to stop, block, or whatever. Of course, I did explain to him the level of attack and obfuscation and many other things... but, in another sense he was asking very plainly why has something physical not been done to, as he put it, "take us out?"

A: The powers that be want slow release of information.

Q: (L) Does this include the 4th density STS?

A: No, but they don't see that which they do not wish to see.

Q: (L) They don't see us as a threat?

A: More like an annoyance. By the way, why is not CD more participatory???

Q: (L) Is that a rhetorical question? Or, are you asking me?

A: Either, or.

Q: (L) CD is very curious. But, why don't you tell us?

A: Be more direct in your informational campaign, Laura, rather than trying to stimulate reactions by way of roundabout actions and statements.

Q: (L) Are you saying I should be more direct with CD, specifically?

A: Direct appeals always work much better, but you have a fear based aversion to them, which is related to early childhood interactions with your mother. We are trying to aid you with a bit of insight to assist you in your progress.

[break]

Q: (L) Okay, I want to ask about the experience I had the other night - are you still there?

A: Why do you always ask that, do you expect us to take a coffee break?

Q: (L) Okay, I had what seemed to be an OBE the other night. Was I actually having one?

A: Was an "all intensive ooze" of the solar realm.

Q: (L) What? (T) You asked! (F) Well, now THAT'S completely clear!

(L) Sarcasm will get you nowhere, guys! (T) That's about as clear as ooze! (L) Okay,

what is an "all intensive ooze" of the solar realm?

A: Realms are compartmentalized at graduated levels, like everything else. The root basis of the study of Astrology is the "unified entity realm," which relates to the effect that local cosmic bodies have upon the body and soul of third density beings in any given locator.

Q: (L) So, what does this mean in terms of what I experienced? I felt that I was moving in and out of my body over and over, sort of like doing an exercise.

A: Solar activity occurring when your experience took place was such that, based on your "solar return," had the effect of partially separating your soul from your body. Now, just for fun, why not check your chart for that day, and see if the aspects were a little more favorable for expiration of the body potential than usual?

Q: (L) Now that I have been able to play with it a little, will I experience it again, or can I?

A: Well, it is always experienced at least once in the lifetime of a human being, but for most people, it occurs at the conclusion.

Q: [much laughter] (L) You mean I died? Or was this what people experience when they die?

A: Yes, but you got to come back in time for dinner!

Q: (F) I guess that's mirth! (L) So, that wasn't just an OBE, it was a separation of the soul from the body? Is that different from astral

projection?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do people who have OBE's experience this?

A: With "astral projection" the consciousness level is not as intense because of "the silver cord" and the shroud of third density awareness.

Q: (L) You guys just don't know how intense this experience was. I was SO conscious of EVERYTHING. (T) More conscious than you have ever been before,

right? (L) I have to say yes. I was playing with what was happening to me and having fun. I noticed every little sensation. The separating from the body produces a sizzling sound, a sort of electrical sizzle, and it changes as you move in and out of the body. I knew what I was doing. (T) In astral projection, the soul is still connected to the body. In this case, was Laura's soul completely separated from her physical body?

A: Not completely, but the part that was, was.

Q: (L) Well, I did sort of keep a toe in. (T) This is almost the same thing that Dannion Brinkley described in his book. So, if Laura had lost complete connection, would she have died at this point?

A: Yes. [break]

Q: (L) I had a safari dream. I dreamed we all went to Africa, and I got some information there, something was given to me, and I put it in my pocket on the right

side. And then, just a few days later I had the experience where I felt a danger, something probing in the direction of my mind, and a protective device shot up out of my lower right abdomen, like a rocket. And the next day, I noticed a small, deep, wound at that spot. What was this?

A: Energy surge.

Q: (L) Why out of the area of the ovary?

A: Magnetic plane weakness there.

Q: (L) So, is it beneficial to be able to do this.

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is this something I learned in this dream, that we can all learn to do in some way?

A: No need.

Q: (L) Well, it seems that having the body automatically erect defenses when a threat is felt is a pretty handy talent to have.

A: Sure, in 4th density.

Q: (L) Was this a 4th density action, or ability?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Did something actually exit my body and leave that wound?

A: Already answered.

Q: (L) Okay, it was an energy surge. Did this energy surge leave a wound in my body?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where did the energy surge emanate from?

A: Learn naturally as you evolve. Good Night

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

November 25, 1995 F***, Laura, SV

Q: (L) Okay, we have some questions for tonight...

A: What, no greeting?

Q: (L) Hello, how are you?

A: Fine, thank you, how are you?

Q: (L) We are fine. A little bit frazzled, but I am sure you are aware of that.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In terms of this frazzled state, would you care to address that or do we need to ask questions?

A: Who are we?

Q: (L) Sorry. Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Jilliore.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Getting back to the subject, should we ask questions, or do you have something to address to the issue?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) I would like for you to address the issue in a general way.

A: Learning can be a painstaking task.

Q: (L) Yeah. It is painful! We have been really learning. And one of

the things we have been learning is that some people are sometimes detrimental to the process here. Can you comment on this?

A: Those you refer to must learn what they must learn.

Q: (L) They are on their own learning path.

A: As are all others.

Q: I don't have any bad feelings about any of it, but at the same time, I am not emotionally equipped for turmoil just now. I have enough of my own. I was curious if AB was planning on pursuing the issue of channeling on his own or in company with T&J?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) AB has said that he can only validate material such as this by bringing it in himself, and T&J seem to be of the same mind at the moment. Will they be able to connect in a similar way?

A: They will channel that which their frequency vibrational level dictates.

Q: (L) Okay. Enough on that. (F) I am just curious as to how long this experiment will last? But, that is probably unimportant. (L) It will

last as long as it lasts and

not a minute longer! (F) Exactly!

A: If you wish, you may maintain contact, and ask for updates in a

friendly and informative way. The results will amuse you, if nothing else.

Q: (L) Enough. The other day I experienced one of those extended pre-sleep states, and it seemed that I was in a class and there was someone explaining things to me. What they were telling me was that during this Christmas season, certain steps would be taken by those controlling the economy, and that after Christmas, in January and February, a whole lot of stuff was going to be put into motion to send the economy into a dive of major proportions. It was not clear that it was THIS year, but that it was right after Christmas. Can you tell me where this information was coming from, and what was I experiencing?

A: This is a long and complicated subject, but we will do our best to explain it. What you were seeing was one possible future. The economy of our 3rd density world is entirely manufactured. The forces that control it are both 3rd density and 4th density. There are conflicting opinions in the 3rd density sector right now as to when, where, and how to institute an economic depression.

This has been "in the works" for quite some "time" as you measure it. So far, the forces arguing against institution of a collapse have prevailed. How long this condition will be maintained is open to many outcomes. Also, please be aware that the state of the

economy is entirely an illusion. In other words, the world economy performs solely based upon what the population is told to believe.

Q: (L) Well, that is all fine and good except for one fact that I have been observing lately, and that is that prices continue to go up, and wages for the average person do not. I watch prices, and they have been jumping in a very erratic and frightening way. I know for a fact that people simply cannot afford to live. A large segment of the population cannot, that is.

A: Nobody who obeys the "rules" can afford to "live," but if you refuse to play the game as you are told to, you will do quite well, indeed.

Q: (L) Okay. What do you mean by not playing by the rules? What rules?

A: The best way for us to answer that is for you to think out loud, and wait for our responses.

Q: (S) Rule one would be working at a regular job, 9 to 5, or 40 hours, whichever, and saving all your money and putting it in the bank.

A: Wait, one at a time.

Q: (L) Okay. The first one is that you have to have a "regular job."

A: "Trap" number one!

Q: (S) Rule number two is that you have to save your money.

A: You save your money by multiplying it, not storing it.

Q: (L) Are you saying that putting it in a bank is "storing" it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are you saying that money is only "saved" if it is multiplied?

A: Yes. When you store it in the bank, you are helping the

Brotherhood AKA Illuminati AKA Antichrist multiply it for itself, all you

get is the "crumbs" left over.

And, the Antichrist can "call it in" anytime it wants to!

Q: (L) One of the most popular ways to make money by investing is

in the stock market. But, it seems to me that the stock market is also

part of the Antichrist system and investing there would also amount

to only getting "crumbs."

A: Yes and no. Not all stocks traded publicly are under direct control of the Illuminati.

Q: (L) Are you suggesting the stock market as a means of

multiplying money?

A: We are not suggesting anything specific, we are just laying the

groundwork. With the general clues we give you, you will figure out

the details yourselves, which

is tantamount to learning, which is how you progress as souls.

Q: (L) You said we should multiply our money and that storing it is

not making it work for you....

A: If you notice, all successful business people do this. They multiply

their money, expand their horizons, continuously. They multiply their

money by multiplying

their output, thus their intake likewise. And the process is never ending, because they understand instinctively that it is part of a cycle. For the intake to continue, it must not be only retained, but must increase in order to keep pace with the ever spiraling cycle of increase and expansion. And, for this to happen, the output must be expanded accordingly. When it stops, it collapses. And this is how the Illuminati AKA The Brotherhood AKA The Antichrist creates a "Panic," by stemming the flow, even only slightly, and then broadcasting the created impression aggressively.

Q: (S) Well, investing is fine if you have money, but Laura and F*** don't have any money to invest. What would be a way for them to do this?

A: One example would be to share their experiences, insights, and learnings. One way to replicate such would be to publish, for example.

Q: (L) I know you are 6th density light beings and we are just 3rd density humans, and it is hard for us to continue what we are doing when under constant attack from all directions, internally and externally. I don't see how we can tell about all these experiences without risking further problems.

A: The work has not been stopped and will not be. You have been told that publishing all or parts of your work is merely "a phone call away," but, as of yet, you have not had faith in that statement, and you have problems asking for what you want for fear of creating the wrong "impression," which is in your head and also a part of the attack process. We have lead you to this position, but you know what they say: "You can lead a horse to water..."

Q: (L) Phone call? Let me say that I have sent out piles of material and talked to people until I am perfectly exhausted. YOU tell me who to call and I will be happy to do it!

A: You have expended an enormous amount of energy communicating with many sources, but most of these are fruitless. Now, think, who was it that told you how to get published???

Q: (L) I have talked to K** E*** F***, talked to R****, sent sections of manuscript... what more am I supposed to do?

A: As we said, you have a problem approaching the situation directly. For example, say: "I want to be published, please help me get it done!!!"

Q: (F) How?

A: We have told you to network!! This works wonders!!! When you

write letters, they get filed in the "circular file." Ask those who have been published how they

did it and how to do it. Don't be afraid of impressions.

Q: (L) Well, publishing still seems like a distant thing.

A: No. Ask Valerian. Ask him to help you get published, point blank, no beating around the bush. He will be very receptive if you offer him a "cut of the action." In

fact, that is what he is waiting for!

Q: (L) Okay. That takes care of F*** and me, what about S**?

A: SV is part of the picture for as long as she wishes to be. Good night.

December 2, 1995 F***, Laura

Q: (L) Hello, is anyone there? Do you still love us?

A: Silly Billy!

Q: (L) Well, sometimes one needs a little reassurance! Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Rommolah Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) As you know, T&J were here last night and I felt a lot of very strange sensations, as though there were something very dark that came in with them. My stomach was actually hurting. What is going on?

A: Specifics.

Q: (L) Is there some negative energy there?

A: Is chided.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: As your learning center library.

Q: (L) Okay, the dictionary says: to scold, to reprove mildly. Who is scolding him?

A: These are the circumstances unfolding.

Q: (L) The circumstances unfolding are going to chide him or are in the act of chiding him?

A: The latter.

Q: (L) Well, I sort of felt an energy that was NOT him, but that was following him and came in with him. I even thought I heard it say: "He's ours!"

A: If attached, it is a "fluid" situation.

Q: (L) Well, they were both talking about plans to start another channeling group with AB and then another still after they move away, because they are talking about moving to Tallahassee. So, obviously they do not now, nor does it seem that they ever had any intentions of being permanent group members. Or did I misunderstand?

A: Obviously.

Q: (L) Well, I am sorry that they feel this way. I have essentially prepared all my life to do this, and so has F***. They have helped a lot.

A: Group would have too many chiefs and not enough Indians.

Q: (L) Now, this situation going on with RC has made me think that I ought to decline editing her magazine. Any comment?

A: Beware not to misread. RC is strongly influenced in her behavior by biological cycles.

Q: (L) So, I should just let it pass?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, I thought the magazine was a good idea...

A: Let the "flow" guide you in decisions regarding your actions.

Q: (L) That is pretty much what I try to do. Well, if RC is being influenced by biology, and TR is being chided, what is happening to me? I mean, I get dumped on

by one, and then less than 12 hours later I get dumped on by the other, and then my husband dumps on me on top of all of it and it is just more than I can handle.

A: Suggest ventilation of room. Ionizing factors level balance.

Q: (L) [Open windows] Do the ionizing factors have anything to do with the people who have been in this room in the past few days?

A: All connects. You may close the windows later for comfort after balance is restored.

Q: (L) When we did the session on October 21st, we were talking about robotoid type people, or reanimated humans, and that this is what is done rather than cloning and replacing. Then you said I had been in contact with 7 of these, and we identified one of them. Then, we talked about profiles, and it was indicated that a "bland" personality might have something to do with identification. You also said that you could not identify the others right at that moment. Can you now do so?

A: Search your "files." Learning is sometimes best accomplished by

study and exploration.

Q: (L) Can I have a couple more clues as to what I am looking for?

You mentioned being in a hospital...

A: Non-emotive. There are other clues which you can discover by your own study. It would not be advantageous for us to give you further information on this subject. Speculation about this particular subject will throw you off track.

Q: (L) Is the subject as important as I think it might be?

A: Ultimately, but not yet!!

Q: (L) I did an interview that was taped and broadcast on a local television station. I am curious as to whether that will lead to any further similar activity?

A: Like a pot on rising boil.

Q: (L) Let's get off the personal things and onto interesting things.

A: Thank you!

Q: (L) Did the Germans construct a time machine during WWII?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) They actually did it?

A: Ja.

Q: (L) Were the German experiments in time travel carried to the U.S. after the war?

A: In splintered form.

Q: (L) Did the U.S. take possession of a time machine constructed

by the Germans?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why not?

A: Was taken elsewhere.

Q: (L) Where?

A: Mausenberg, Neufriedland.

Q: (L) Still in Germany?

A: Nein!

Q: (L) Where is Mausenberg?

A: Antarktiklandt.

Q: (L) Who is in control of or running this machine?

A: Klaus Grimmschackler.

Q: (L) I didn't mean a specific person, a group. Americans or Germans?

A: Deutsche.

Q: (L) Did they use this machine to transport themselves there and also in time?

A: Has been performed in Glophen in gestalt, bit, yie aire das gluppen und werstalt de vir seinderfor bidde.

Q: (L) Why are you giving this so that we don't understand?

A: Sorry, got the transmissions mixed up due to subject matter.

Q: (L) Getting back to this German time machine: did the Germans

capture a crashed, or retrieve a crashed, UFO during the war?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who was flying that craft - excuse me - OPERATING that craft?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) Were the Germans able to back engineer and construct other craft similar to the one they captured?

A: Did not need to. They got the information on such things from channeled sources.

Q: (L) Did the Germans get the information from the Vrill Society?

A: Partly. Also Thule Society.

Q: (L) These individuals who have this time machine in Antarctica, what are they doing with it or what do they plan to do with it?

A: Exploring time sectors through loop of cylinder.

Q: (L) What is a loop of cylinder?

A: Complex, but is profile in 4th through 6th density.

Q: (L) Are there any particular goals that they have in doing this "time exploration?"

A: Not up to present, as you measure it.

Q: (L) Well, if they escaped and took this time machine to Antarctica, are they working with any of the so-called "aliens?"

A: 4th density STS.

Q: (L) Are these Germans and their time machine, any part of the

plan to take over earth when it moves into 4th density.

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Are the Germans behind any of the conspiracies in the U.S?

A: No.

Q: (L) So there is a maverick German element, but to focus on that as being the foundational aspect of this phenomenon, is to focus on the wrong thing?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Among the things that were discussed among the Germans in the Thule Society and the Vril Society, was the "Black Sun That Illuminates the Interior." Can you tell us what this "Black Sun" is?

A: Ultimate destiny of STS orientation.

Q: (L) Is this Black Sun an actual astronomical phenomenon?

A: In essence.

Q: (L) What would we know this Black Sun as? A black hole?

A: Good possibility.

Q: (L) A little off to the side, but is there any Japanese connection here?

A: Only to extent of level of participation in "secret" world government.

Q: (L) TR has a theory that the United States that the U.S. is so

greatly in debt to the Japanese, and that they are going to default on their obligation and cause the Japanese government to fail, and that the Japanese and some others are going to be played as the "bad guys," once again, as they were in WWII. Is this a plan in the making?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why did the X-Files have an implied Japanese experimental conspiracy blamed for the UFO/alien activity in the United States? Why are they presenting the Japanese as the Bad Guys?

A: Remember, the "X-Files" has a fictional basis.

Q: (L) I saw a film at RC's house last month where very strange UFO's were seen, and she called them Merkabahs. They were like gigantic, translucent, living creatures - sort of like jelly fish - and they would appear and fade... what were these things?

A: 6th density manifestations through realm precursor wave influence pockets.

Q: (L) It seemed that the person who was filming these things could literally call them up. How was he able to do that?

A: Magnetic trine of loco points on grid matrix interact with thought form projections.

Q: (L) Does this mean that there is something extraordinary about the person?

A: Just from subconscious parallel transformation standpoint.

Q: (L) Is there some way we could manifest one of these critters if we wanted to?

A: Would be exceedingly difficult, as loco-matrix is not currently in your favor.

Q: (L) So, it is partly a function of location, a grid, if you will?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Speaking of that, RC wants to move to Sedona, and she says that one of reasons she wants to do this is because "Florida is low density," in her opinion, and "Lizzieland," and full of negative entities and energies. Is this an accurate assessment?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) Well, I sometimes wonder... I am sure I could be a better person...

A: All could always be better, but judgments made in haste as an emotional reaction to events, and generalized in nature, are bound to be rife with emotionally induced prejudice.

Q: (L) Does this mean that it is possible that she is jumping out of the frying pan into the fire by moving off to "alien land" out there in the Southwest?

A: Of course! As you well know!

Q: (L) I feel sorry that she feels this way, and that she is possibly putting herself into danger because she does not seem to be thinking clearly right now, and there does not seem to be anything I can do or say. She is just adamant that Florida is a horrible place because of what happened to her here. In a way, I feel insulted.

A: Use your instincts to guide you in your associations.

Q: (L) Now, switching gears: while watching the alien autopsy film, we saw a massive organ that occupies the whole center of the abdominal cavity. What was that?

A: Heart/liver.

Q: (L) (S) A combination of both in one?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) They also carefully removed a solid or hard object which they then put in a small container. What was this object?

A: Crystal transceiver.

Q: (L) What was all the loose matter?

A: Organic tissue. Not important.

Q: (L) Was it a female or a male?

A: Both and neither.

Q: (L) Was it a being that could reproduce sexually?

A: No.

Q: (L) What kind of nourishment was required by that being?

A: Saline gelatin globules.

Q: (L) Did it eat as we do, through the mouth?

A: Cordates.

Q: (L) What? What is that?

A: Applications using biological microforms to metastasize through primary glandular channels.

Q: (L) Did that being use oxygen as in breathing?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where were the lungs?

A: Side of torsal cavity.

Q: (L) I have read about a species of Gray aliens that are VERY tall and have "rows of teeth." I assume that this means more than one row of teeth. What are they?

A: Biogenetic constructs.

Q: (L) You said once before that there was 16 species or groups on both sides of the "conflict" on the planet. That is, STS and STO. Have we known or experienced any interactions with other so called "good guys?"

A: Not as of yet.

Q: (L) Can you tell me anything about young D***, who seems to be surprisingly well-informed for one so young?

A: Discovery and observation, bearing in mind previous learnings in order to build profile.

Q: (L) Who and what are the Mantid type beings that were seen in Mexico and purportedly caught on film?

A: Elapiddorian.

Q: (L) Where are they from?

A: Orion.

Q: (L) What are they here for?

A: Interaction study, are project of Minturians, as they resemble physical profile. Is study to determine compatibility with 3rd density surface equation.

Q: (L) They are trying to learn if they can manifest on Earth?

A: After realm border crossing.

Q: (L) Just when is this realm border crossing gonna happen?

A: Open!

Q: (L) I tried! Now, tell me about Val.

A: Learn through active pursuit of contact and observation.

Q: (L) Do you think he would ever come to a session?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) This year the UFO conference in Gulf Breeze is in the Spring.

Is this the one we are supposed to go to?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why is my husband being such a jerk lately? I know that is a personal question, but I can't handle the stress.

A: Jerk is subjective.

Q: (L) I know. But I need some advice.

A: Just combine spiritual resources... and Good Night!

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 12, 1995 F***, Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Tira.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I am sorry but I have some personal questions tonight before

we get started with other things. I would like to know what is the

reason for this terrible

depression I have been experiencing for so long now. I am sick of it.

A: It is a crushing attack.

Q: (L) Where is it coming from?

A: 4th density STS.

Q: (L) What can I do to break it before it breaks me?

A: Counteract.

Q: (L) By what? How do you counteract the things that are just

beyond my ability to deal with?

A: How is the attack represented in 3rd density for you?

Q: (L) How? Because it seems that my husband does not love me. I

do not feel safe or in any way able to function as a wife and mother

with this feeling, and I

know that it must be a misperception on my part, but I cannot help but feel this way. How can I get over this feeling that he is constantly trying to break me into pieces? Not only do I have to bear the constant burden of the children with no support, the house, managing everything, but I also am continuously sniped at by him. None of my feelings are ever considered. I feel like I am being shoved over and buried by a bulldozer. Is that what you want to know?

A: You are diverting by secession.

Q: (L) What do you mean?

A: What is the definition of "to secede?"

Q: (L) To leave a union. To step out. To break a union.

A: Attack is not countered by following objectives of attack.

Q: (L) What are the objectives of this attack aside from crushing me?

A: Secession at an inappropriate juncture to throw plans askew.

Q: (L) What plans would be thrown askew by secession at this point?

A: Voice.

Q: (L) What?

A: And all other.

Q: (L) Well, I just feel that I would plunge into a pit if I had to secede, as you put it.

A: Suggest ignoring "snipes" and other unpleasantness, as it is not of your being, thus should not be taken "to heart," and when taken thusly, causes emotional disturbances which manifests as depression and related maladies. These ailments tend to grow in scope and intensity, thereby causing severe damage to plans and activities aimed at executing ones "mission."

Q: (L) That's all fine and good. But, just exactly what is the mission?

A: You are awakening to it just fine, thank you!

Q: (L) Are you saying that all this constant discussing and taking things apart and talking about them and thinking about all these things is actually getting us somewhere?

A: Absolutely!!!!

Q: (L) Well, let's get on with the questions. Is the magazine or some other mode of getting information out part of this "mission?"

A: When you have learned, you have energized yourself.

Q: (L) What does that mean in relation to the question?

A: Lead by the hand? No way, Jose`!

Q: (L) F*** and I discussed a name for the magazine last night and we came up with - and who knows how - Aurora to symbolize the dawn, waking up... that sort of thing. Where in the world did this come from?

A: Refer to the previous 2 answers.

Q: (L) Any comments?

A: No need, you are doing just fine by yourselves.

Q: (L) (S) What did you expect them to say? "Atta girl!?" [laughter]

Will the magazine support itself?

A: We are not going to answer that as it would violate level one directive.

Q: (L) What is a "level one directive?"

A: Refer to last answer.

Q: (L) Well, fine! I want to know! Is there some place that gives out orders?

A: You will know when it is right, and not before!

Q: (L) I want you guys to know that I sometimes feel a wee tiny bit like a pawn on a chessboard!

A: You should, you inhabit 3rd density STS environment.

Q: (L) I was at least hoping that if I was a pawn, that some of the players were good guys. Is that asking too much?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) To which statement?

A: Good guys don't play chess.

Q: (L) But there have been so many strange events, so many synchronous events. Is that the good guys helping or the bad guys leading me astray?

A: Neither. It is Nature running its course.

Q: (L) Okay. One of the sensations I have experienced is that I have had it up to the eyebrows with the negative energies and experiences of 3rd density, and I have thought lately that this feeling of having had enough, in an absolute sense, is one of the primary motivators for wanting to find one's way out of this trap we are in. I want out of it. Is this part of this "nature" as you call it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When a group of people...

A: When you see the futility of the limitations of 3rd density life, it means you are ready to graduate. Notice those who wallow in it.

Q: (L) Some people obviously wallow in extreme materiality. And there seems to be another kind that is more subtle, which has to do with saying that you want to grow and become enlightened, and yet such a person is unable to pierce the veil of their own illusions about how to become enlightened, and this illusion is the wallowing...

A: Wallowing takes many forms.

Q: (L) Among the things I have noticed is the type of person who says: "This is my LAST life! Swami So-and-so told me!" And they are wallowing in the enjoyment of the adulation they receive from their followers who believe that sort of thing can be known.

A: Sometimes, but avoid stereotyping, because sometimes they are correct!!!

Q: (L) Okay. I am not trying to stereotype.

A: More often, the sign is someone who does not feel alienated by the obvious traps and limitations of 3rd density.

Q: (L) Well, that says a lot. One of the questions on the list is: In many of the Sumerian drawings and literature, the gods, the Annunaki, are described as eating a plant that grew at the bottom of the ocean, and this plant was the source of eternal life.

A: Nonsense! The source of eternal life is existence!

Q: (L) Well, the point was that there was some sort of food that these beings ate that was unusual or different that somehow enhanced their abilities to an extreme degree...

A: Totally false and you should know it!! All so-called "special powers" come from non-physical sources!!!

Q: (L) Carlos Castaneda talks about the "Eagle's emanations," the Eagle being, I suppose, Prime Creator that emanates down through all the densities, and that the Nagual who can "see," sees the Eagle as a large black and white object. Are they seeing the source, or are they seeing something on just another density?

A: Source? There is no such thing.

Q: (L) You mean there is no Prime Creator, no origin or source of our existence?

A: You are Prime Creator.

Q: (L) But that is so esoteric... I am talking about...

A: The point is: stop filling your consciousness with monotheistic philosophies planted long ago to imprison your being. Can't you see it by now, after all you have learned, that there is no source, there is no leader, there is no basis, there is no overseer, etc... You literally possess, within your consciousness profile, all the power that exists within all of creation!?! You absolutely have all that exists, ever has, or ever will, contained within your mind. All you have to do is learn how to use it, and at that moment, you will literally, literally, be all that is, was, and ever will be!!!!!!!!

Q: (L) That is all fine and dandy and sounds wonderful, except for one little item. You also say that the monotheistic concepts were IMPOSED on us to prevent us from knowing this. So, if we are all that is, how can something exist that can impose something so unpleasant on us?

A: Choices follow desire based imbalances.

Q: (L) If that is the case, why can't any one just turn off the lights, end the illusion, and everything becomes nothing?

A: Well, first of all, everything does not become nothing. Secondly, some have already become everything.

Q: (L) Terrific! And I understand that we are digging our way out of this particular illusion. And that is rather profound a thing to say to someone still stuck in the

mire. I really want to find out, but it is hard. I have to think about that for a while. So, let me ask some questions for A** A** wants to know what the core of Jupiter consists of?

A: Basal. In 3rd density it is known as iridium.

Q: (L) What is the diameter of the solid core?

A: 3 microns.

Q: (L) Are you saying that Jupiter is gassy and slushy all the way through?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So Sitchen and others may not be correct in saying that Jupiter has an earth sized solid core?

A: If that is what they are saying , but remember, Jupiter, Saturn and others resonate to vibrational levels greater than Earth. You are looking directly at density 4 when you view Jupiter, which is why photos of it from up close appear "surreal," more like drawings.

Q: (L) Do beings inhabit Jupiter?

A: 5th density and up.

Q: (L) Are there any organic beings on Jupiter?

A: Organic is 3rd density concept.

Q: (L) So the probe will not detect any life?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is this probe that is going to plunge into Jupiter disturb

anything there in any way?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is the internal 3rd density temperature of Jupiter?

A: 7000 degrees K.

Q: (L) What is the primary chemical composition?

A: Ammonia, hydrogen and nitrous oxide.

Q: (L) There is a rumor going around that a large object coming our way, that is a gigantic, intelligently controlled space craft, loaded with Lizzies. Could you comment on this please?

A: Comet cluster. Sitchen believes it is a "planet."

Q: (L) In terms of this comet cluster, how many bodies are in this cluster as a discrete unit?

A: Variable.

Q: (L) What is the ETA?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Why is it open? Why can't we look at it and determine the factors, the direction, trajectory, velocity...

A: If you could, you would be interrupted in your learning cycle.

Q: (L) What exactly does THAT mean? (F) Because you would never do anything else because all you would think about is the day the comet is coming! (L)

Well, speaking of that, I have had 3 death dreams and F*** has had

one. I would like to inquire about them.

A: No comment. And Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 16, 1995 Frank, Laura, SV

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) (L) I am slightly inebriated, in case you guys can't guess that already!

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Wimorio.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Of course we realize that this is just the point of transmission

and that you don't LIVE there... Now, first of all...

A: Pretty bracelet.

Q: (L) Well! Thank you! J*** made it for me. My little son made it out of Christmas ribbon.

A: Little?

Q: (L) Of course we know he is not LITTLE, but he is still my little baby. My first question is about the economic situation we have discussed before. All the things we have discussed among ourselves about this, relating to what was given about the economy

before, could you tell us whether our views are at all accurate?

A: Accuracy is relative to juncture with possible futures.

Q: (L) We know there are several possible futures, but we think that a particular one is becoming more likely...

A: Refer to two sessions ago for answer to this.

Q: (L) We are still dealing with this by eliminating the myths, whether

or not there is going to be an economic collapse we think that creative financial management

is the way to go...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Using these ideas, is S*** going to be able to manage her resources so that she has a higher return?

A: Yes. S is an innocent person when it comes to areas of investment and finance. Her current status was arrived at as the result of consults with others who did not necessarily have her best interests in mind!

Q: (L) (S) I just want to be sure that if anything happens to my mom that I will be able to take care of her.

A: Move mother into living will. Does she wish to be kept alive by artificial means?

Q: (L) (S) Definitely not. (L) Is that all for S?

A: Not yet. T Bills, commodities market, registered CD's, penny stocks relating to conservation companies, such as offshoots of TRW and Georgia Pacific, etc. Do

it now!!! Get some silver too, and liquidate remainder. Suggest 20 per cent in the form of new 100 dollar bills for safekeeping, the new currency only!! February

1996 bills issue. Place into safe along with silver.

Q: (L) How much in silver?

A: Up to her, also suggest a novelty gold coin or two.

Q: (L) (F) What commodities?

A: Grain futures and pork bellies best. Pork and other swine futures.

Q: (L) You said that my life would be straightened out and that this would happen through the internet. In fact, you said that my life would change suddenly and drastically...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Yet, all I have experienced has been the most oppressive internal and external attack imaginable...

A: Benefits follow oppressiveness, what is it that you tell to others??

The darkness always precedes the dawn!

Q: (L) Well, I don't know which way to turn. I am not in a position to do anything about any of it just now.

A: Ask for help, silly!

Q: (L) I don't like to ask for help.

A: You have to.

Q: (L) That reminds me: Frank shouted at me tonight. (F) You shouted at me, too! (L) I didn't shout at you! And you shouted at me first! (F) I said I was sorry.

And so did you. You forgot about it for a while. Why sulk now? (L) Because I want to sulk! Okay, we have taken care of S, and we have decided to just let Laura suffer in the soup...

A: No.

Q: (L) What about Frank's situation?

A: Soon to improve.

Q: (L) I ran into PZ, can you comment?

A: Keep in touch with her, lest she "wane" in your regard.

Q: (L) I received an e-mail from a fellow who experienced something similar to what happened to me which you called an "eclipsing of realities."

A: It was an abduction by cybergenetic probes whose origin, or more correctly, "station," is the 5th planet around Betelgeuse, known as A.Hur in Orion federation

4th density STS.

Q: (L) What was the purpose of this abduction?

A: Screen for compatibility for placement on shune, platter, within Mark Status 3.

Q: (L) What does that mean? Placement on "shune, platter?

A: It is a demarcation status for compatibility of future "worker" status.

Q: (L) So, "shune" is a word used for that?

A: Close. Ask P if he has had headaches and or blackouts.

Q: (L) Was my experience the same thing?

A: No. It is the "same" from your view point only.

Q: (L) Is there any advice I can give P?

A: Tell him to keep in touch with you for more information.

Q: (L) Why haven't I heard from Val?

A: "Push buttons" more. Ask for more contact. Time to go. Good Night.

December 30, 1995 F***, Laura, SV

[The majority of this tape was indecipherable due to a constant static that drowned out most of the words. This is the best reconstruction possible.]

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us?

A: Vira.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We have a number of questions we want to cover tonight. The first thing is, in the early stages of this channeling process we talked about what is was we were supposed to be doing. We were told that the first thing we needed to do was "establish a clear channel." Obviously, it has taken about a year to do that. I have wondered, after numerous incidents, if it might not be better for us to stop having guests at the sessions, and to simply work in a private way and then pass the information out to others. Would this help to maintain the clarity of the channel?

A: Partially.

Q: (L) Which part is correct?

A: Suitable "third party" on board is helpful.

Q: (L) Well, aside from someone to take the notes, who would be the "suitable" third party on the board? Since TR and JR have decided to start another channel

with A*** and JR, and have even talked about moving to Tallahassee and starting a group there...?

A: Up to you to discover.

Q: (L) The next thing that was identified that we must do was to establish a "forum." What is this forum supposed to be in?

A: These are all questions to which you must discover the answers by learning, therefore, no further discussion is now beneficial.

Q: (L) Now the next thing was that a direction would open and that there was something amazing and wonderful just around the corner that I would recognize

instantly and which would help me to know what to do. Has this already occurred and did I miss something?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) In one session, I asked what was the internal motivation inside me and you responded "to be a leader of your cause." Well, my motivation then and now, as

I understand it, is to find truth and share it with those who ask for it,

and to do this in a rather quiet and private way.

A: Leaders come in a variety of "packages."

Q: (L) I was recently invited to give a talk to the ISCNI, that is, the Institute for the Study of Contact with Non- human Intelligence. I am rather curious as to the reaction of the head of this organization, Mike Lindemann? Was he shocked by some of the things I said?

A: Intrigued would be more accurately descriptive, but nonetheless, Lindemann and the others would best serve the "cause" if they loosen any rigidities that they may have found themselves "grooving into," as this is an area that definitely does not lend itself to manifestations of rigidity in any way, shape, or form, whatsoever!!!

Q: (L) I think they are getting a little rigid because they are under pressure from the scientific community and they feel they have to prove something. But, observable elements of the phenomenon of aliens have gone so far that trying to prove anything scientifically becomes moot. We don't have time for double-blind experiments. We don't have time to wait for FDA approval! Based upon the energies surrounding the subject, is Lindemann going to respond.

A: Make him do so. Persist and express the same thoughts you did here! Help him and others to see that they are dealing with a phenomenon that is better studied in a way that stresses an open learning forum, not a "scientific" study methodology. In all its forms, not just the "physical" agenda that is primarily sought by some and in fact, it is through the ethereal plane and methodologies that the clues and some of the answers lie for physical as well as ethereal factors. Tell Michael this verbatim: "You once had a more open mind, Michael, what happened?" Some of his most frustrating recent events in his life relate directly to this!! Trust your insights, they are assisted learning matrix. Goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 7, 1996 F***, Laura, PZ

Q: (L) Hello

A: Oops!

Q: (L) And who do we have this evening?

A: Turrin.

Q: (L) And where are you communicating from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We have P*** with us tonight...

A: Hello P***

Q: (L) Now, with all of us here, we would like to ask why the black, flying boomerangs showed up on the night P*** first came for hypnosis?

A: Examine issue carefully.

Q: (L) The first thing we thought about it was that this was a, if not necessarily rare, at least rarely observed type of craft, and the event itself was rare... is this correct?

A: It is rare.

Q: (L) If it is rare for it to occur in response to hypnosis session, which person were the UFO's particularly interested in?

A: It was not a person, but information that is hidden in the subconscious memory of P***.

Q: (L) Were they wanting to get this information?

A: No. To monitor what would be revealed.

Q: (L) Does this mean that P*** has information programmed into her before birth that she needs to access?

A: No. Abductions.

Q: (L) They wanted to see if anything would be revealed about their abductions of her?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, since she is here, can we ask who abducted her?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) How many times has she been abducted?

A: 4. Snow scene was only 3rd density.

Q: (P) Does that mean that the snow scene was only in this realm?

A: No. Abduction which occurred there was strictly physical.

Q: (L) Okay, the abduction that occurred in the snow was a physical abduction. Perhaps the others were not. Were they physical also?

A: The others were 4th density. 3rd density abduction only occurs rarely, and is of great import.

Q: (L) What is of great import that is connected to this abduction?

A: Review.

Q: (P) Was my son abducted?

A: Frozen.

Q: (L) Why did they want P*** so bad that they would take her physically?

A: Do you have any ideas?

Q: (L) Yes, I have ideas. Maybe P*** has ideas and knowledge that she could access to work against these beings?

A: But real reason is more fundamental.

Q: (L) Were they abducting P*** to harvest eggs?

A: No.

Q: (L) To harvest energy?

A: Would you like to learn or play "20 questions?"

Q: (L) I would like to learn and get to the bottom of this.

A: You answered your own enquiry earlier.

Q: (L) Because she had information they wanted to get from her?

A: No, no, no.

Q: (L) What did I say?

A: Exposure.

Q: (L) Oh, they fear that she will act in some way to expose them...

A: Government proximities!

Q: (L) Oh! When I was talking earlier about people who have someone working for the government, such people tend to be abducted more. And just because P*** was married to a scientist who worked at JPL doesn't mean she knew anything. Does she know something?

A: Not what she knew.

Q: (L) Was it because of where she lived?

A: Because of proximity to consortium activity.

Q: (P) Was that activity in the tunnel?

A: Implanted for possible future activation.

Q: (L) So, because of your proximity to the people you were living around and interacting with, you had an implant designed to control you if need be. (P) Was this related to what was going on under the mountain? (L) What mountain? What's under the mountain? (P) Just ask.

A: Not locator, personnel are factored.

Q: (L) Okay, it is not where you were so much as who you were in contact with.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was it her husband?

A: Perhaps.

Q: (L) Maybe that is why there is a higher rate of abduction among family members of government employees, so that they can be activated or controlled? (P) But my husband wasn't really working on anything secret.

A: He had access to sensitive facilities.

Q: (L) Did he have a security clearance or was he friends with others who did? (P) I had a security clearance. (L) So, P had an implant put in. An actual, physical implant. Where is it?

A: Behind sinus cavity.

Q: (L) What is this implant designed to do?

A: Activate behavioral control reflex and thought pattern generation and alteration.

Q: (P) Is that why I can't remember anything?

A: Some.

Q: (L) Did you ever have headaches or nose or ear problems? (P) No, but I do have this memory problem in a big way. (L) What is the main part of the memory problem P has? Can you give us any more on that?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, can I say that this UFO appeared over my house on the night P was under hypnosis, to reinforce the implant so that she would not be able...

A: To monitor.

Q: (L) If P had revealed the details of her abduction, would there have been any repercussions?

A: Not in this case.

Q: (L) Are there cases when persons reveal details of their abductions, that there are repercussions?

A: Varied.

Q: (L) So, if P had gone to anyone, these craft would have appeared?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You have already told us that this is extremely rare. Did P have an abduction experience of unusual significance?

A: 3rd density.

Q: (L) Okay, what else was unusual?

A: Discover.

Q: (P) Does this have anything to do with Camp David?

A: Not the issue, its personnel!

Q: (L) Did you know somebody? Was it that she knew someone or interacted with someone in particular?

A: Many others!

Q: (P) If I started naming people, could we get to it?

A: Not necessary.

Q: (L) Well, there is an issue here that we need to get to. (P) Do the planes have anything to do with it?

A: It is up to P, the extent she wishes to retrieve and divulge, the many unusual experiences that were met, by P, with unusual indifference.

Q: (P) The first thing unusual was the geographic location of our house. Directly West of us was the mountain that housed all the communications to be used in the event of nuclear war. We were 13 miles North of Camp David. And, while we lived there, many, many things took place at Camp David that were of global significance. And, we built a barn in 1982 and had bought the house in 1976, and

never, in all the years that I lived there, did I ever notice these planes until we built the barn. If I had a stick in my hand, I could have touched them, that's how low they flew. Right over my barn. The same day every week. And there was always two of them, and they never had a single marking on them. And, they were propeller planes. And I wondered: what in the hell is this country doing flying planes, unmarked, propeller driven, and so low, over this area? This continued until we moved from that house. So, these planes came twice a week from 1982 until 1989. (L) What were these planes?

A: Search to learn.

Q: (L) Well, obviously we need to discuss this to develop our synapses. (P) Well, after the first couple of times, I sort of just said: "Well, there are the planes." So, what else is new?

A: Indifference.

Q: (P) I thought the planes had something to do with the mountain. Did they?

A: Maybe.

Q: (P) We knew they were flying under radar. Now, that I am thinking about this, nobody else ever talked about these planes. It was like we were the only people that ever saw them, or people who were at our house saw them too. My best friend who lived right up the road never saw them. I asked her: "Did you see the planes?" and she said "What planes?" I mean, she was seven acres away and nothing in between!

A: Unusual experiences mount!

Q: (P) V** also noticed these things and he would always say - he was less indifferent than I was - he would say: "what in the hell are those planes and what are they doing?" (L) Why was P so indifferent? (P) Well, it didn't affect MY life, except that I was damn mad that it upset my horses. But then, the horses got used to them too, and they became indifferent! [laughter] Well, they came so often, twice a week - "it's Wednesday, the planes will be here!"

A: More... continue probing...

Q: (P) The planes came from East to West, and in the West was the mountain...

A: Catoctin.

Q: (P) That is the name of the mountain. (L) What is it? (P) The tunnel where all these facilities were... under Catoctin Mountain. Camp David is near, too.

A: And MUCH ELSE! Mount Weather, Virginia. And why did you live in area... helicopters?

Q: (P) Is it because of Fort Deitrich?

A: What brought you to Maryland?

Q: (P) Fort Deitrich. (L) What does Mount Weather mean? (P) The underground tunnel - everybody in town called it The Tunnel - but there was nothing around there to ever give anybody the slightest clue as to what it was. In fact, I lived there for quite a long time

before I knew it existed. And, on top of the mountain there was a weather station... (L) But, what about Fort Deitrich? (P) V***c was doing electron microscopy - cancer research.

A: REALLY?

Q: (P) It was a photographic lab. (L) Do the instruments on top of the mountain have anything to do with these planes?

A: So what?

Q: (L) Does it have anything to do with those antennae that are reported as being connected to that project, that alter space/time?

A: Helicopters, Pat? We are asking you!

Q: (P) Well, the helicopters in Frankerick went over our house every time the president was at Camp David. But, that was our house in Walkersville not in Emmetsburg. When we first moved to Maryland. Sometimes the helicopters were unmarked...

A: You see, P is resistant due to experiences, things don't "phase" her easily, programming, etc.

Q: (L) So, all of these things happening around her, the planes, the mountain, the helicopters... (P) But the helicopters, I knew it was the President either going to or coming from Camp David.

A: Resistant, not resisting.

Q: (L) Is the term "resistant" a clue?

A: All is a clue here!

Q: (L) Since P has only been abducted 4 times, can this mean that she is resistant to that?

A: No.

Q: (P) Isn't that just my personality, that if it doesn't affect me I don't bother with it?

A: Yes.

Q: (P) I don't get bothered about things that...

A: Shoot somebody in front of P, and she says: "Oh well, that's life" so, to discover spectacular things, one must be patient and probe carefully, no hasty assumptions, please!! There is to be retrieved, revealed, and studied.

Q: (P) Well, the helicopters went back and forth to Camp David. The President was supposed to be in them and his entourage. There were only 3 helicopters. (L) Are these the helicopters referred to?

A: No. Let P digest it, and report back later.

Q: (L) At the time we had all those sightings around here on the night we did that session with P, why did so many other people see them?

A: Window was "blast."

Q: (L) Are there any craft over us at this time?

A: ?

Q: (L) Okay, we have the magazine ready to go out and the articles are somewhat controversial. Can we have an indication as to whether there will be a positive response to this issue or not?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Will it be possible to "channel" online as Mike Lindemann has suggested?

A: Sure!

Q: (L) P is having some serious problems at the present time, can you help her with these?

A: Networking works!!!

Q: (P) Is there a light at the end of the tunnel?

A: Networking works!!!!

Q: (L) So, if she becomes involved in a network of some sort, things will sort out for her?

A: What do you think networking is, Laura?

Q: (L) Well, just what we have been doing... (P) How can you network a federal contract?

A: Share ideas; ask others for their experiences and opinions.

Q: (L) Pat says her shop cannot support the salaries for three people. And her Federal transcription business has gone kaput since the budget ran out and congress has not passed a new one.

A: What harm is there in aggressively pursuing government contracts, what have you to lose? Even if it fails dramatically, what, then, have you lost? If someone has the capacity to do so in business, the ultimate advice is to diversify, not eliminate, in other words, "leave no stone unturned!!" Suggest chase state and local government work as a buffer. Networking works P, you have always solved dilemmas, you go into "automatic pilot" during crises, so why do you ask?

Q: (L) Can you give us a clue about when the budget battle is going to end?

A: It is in the process of ending. Monday will start to re-fire the machine, though it will be awhile before it runs at full steam again. Backlogs create opportunity.

Q: (P) But, the backlogs can't begin until the budget is passed and signed.

A: Will happen in quick succession. You need to concentrate on straightening your personal situation.

Q: (P) What does that mean? (L) It means that until you can do something else, concentrate on that.

A: Mercury retrograde favors continuances, not beginnings.

Q: (P) I would like to know about the apparitions of the Virgin Mary at Conyers, GA, as well as this book "Mary's Message to the World" and all the other messages about the End Times that are coming out all over?

A: The forces at work here are far too clever to be accurately anticipated so easily. You never know what twists and turns will follow, and they are aware of prophetic and philosophical patterning and usually shift course to fool and discourage those who believe in fixed futures.

Q: (L) (L) Anything further for tonight?

A: Goodbye.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 9, 1996 F****, Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Xiooira

Q: (L) Is that anything like exhilaration?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Well, if it is like exhilaration, I am all for it. And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Tonight I have a question for a friend. V*** was over today and wanted me to ask if her son is involved in some cult type activities?

A: More like "kiddie gang."

Q: (L) She said she has noticed things missing. Are they using any of her personal items to try and put a "hex" on her, if even in a kiddie way?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is the action she is taking, which is to try to get him into a hospital drug treatment facility; can you make any comments on this?

A: Futile.

Q: (L) Is there anything that she could do that would be helpful at this point?

A: Son follows in "shoes" of parents.

Q: (L) So, she needs to look at her past to know what would alter his behavior. Whatever would have worked with her will work for him, is that it?

A: And D****.

Q: (L) Any other advice for her at this time?

A: Best to let kid salt his oats and take his lumps.

Q: (L) Okay, P will be here on Saturday, so we will leave a lot of my questions for then. I don't quite know how to ask this. It has become increasingly obvious to me that there is some sort of connection where *** [an unsolved murder of a local 13 year old girl; Absolutely NO clues] was concerned, some synchronous connections between that murder and my so-called "awakening," if you want to call it that. And I also noticed a connection between the life pattern, or change in life pattern, of Ted Bundy and certain UFO sightings, and cattle mutilations that were in his area of the country. Now, we have another girl who has come up missing at the same time P and I were discussing the *** case, and this new case has a lot of things that seem to be common to that case. I see that there is an issue here that I would like to get to the bottom of; can you help?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) I know that is vague. Did my involvement with the *** case [I

was asked by law enforcement official to try to come up with some clues or hints through astrology and psychic impressions] have anything to do with opening the door of my mind to other phenomena, particularly UFOs and aliens?

A: Possible.

Q: (L) You can't give me a clear answer on that?

A: Learn!

Q: (L) Okay. I had dreams about it. The work that I did on the case astrologically, the dreams I had about it, as well as certain impressions I received, was that an opening of my instinctual awareness in some way?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Was there some soul connection between myself and ***?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was there some connection between ***'s murder and "alien" activity?

A: There is always this connection in one way or another, at one plane convergence or another.

Q: (L) Was the murder of *** a "mini-plane convergence?"

A: What did we just say?

Q: (L) It seemed to me that was what you said, and I was trying to clarify it. Is that, in fact, a plane convergence, where one person's plane of reality converges with another person's plane of reality, and one or the other gets annihilated?

A: 4th, 5th and 3rd density is involved.

Q: (L) Is this true with all murders?

A: Discover and yes.

Q: (L) Was my interaction into that reality a sort of entering into a point of plane convergence?

A: Flirting with the edges.

Q: (L) So, when a person is working on a murder investigation, or thinking about it, or applying thoughts, talents, instincts or whatever to the solving of this kind of puzzle, they are interacting with a plane convergence?

A: This represents one manifestation of the always present desire to return "home" to 5th density.

Q: (L) Okay. Well. Now, I want to get to the 64,000 dollar question. In this case, was my conclusion correct?

A: "Correctness" takes many forms and provides a window to many conventions.

Q: (L) (F) What does that mean? (L) I don't know.

A: Learn.

Q: (L) Was the man who killed her known to her?

A: We recall advising a cautious approach, in order to insure that your lessons are learned not only accurately, but painlessly as well.

Q: (L) Could you suggest, just to get me on track here, a form of question that would be a "cautious" question? Then I can frame subsequent questions on that model.

A: The issue here is not how to "frame" a question in such a way as to lure us into answering in the way you desire, but for you to learn most effectively. Do not have prejudice that there is only one thing to be learned from each response. "You never know what there is to be learned when you inquire with innocence and freedom from supposition."

Q: (L) I just played the tape back and it is all muddy. Could you tell us why we are having this problem with the tape?

A: Telekinetic wave transfer.

Q: (L) What is this telekinetic wave transferring?

A: Evolving energy.

Q: (L) Given off by us?

A: Both to and from.

Q: (L) From us to you?

A: You and others, not us.

Q: (L) Who are these others?

A: 4th density eavesdroppers, P's involvement should "heat things up."

Q: (L) Is Ps involvement going to be beneficial to this work?

A: Yes, but also expect anomalies.

Q: (L) That is interesting. Are you going to tell me who killed JO? I am willing to give up my conclusion if necessary.

A: Learn. Review our previous response.

Q: (L) I would love to, but much of the answer was lost in the static.

A: It can be deciphered.

Q: (L) Okay. Learn. Was there something about Ted Bundy, and the fact that his life seemed to disintegrate at the same time a lot of UFOs were sighted?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was Ted Bundy abducted?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was Ted Bundy programmed to do what he did?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the purpose behind that programming?

A: We must withhold answer for the present.

Q: (L) Okay. Bundy described his murdering urges as a "pressure building inside" him that he couldn't overcome, and it seemed to cause him to stop being "human," as we think of it. That seems to me to be an example of an implant being able to overcome a person's social behavior, or controls over anti-social tendencies. Is this also what happened to the person who killed JO?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is there a connection between the newly missing girl, CB, and JO?

A: You are doing well in your probing of the knowledge within on this issue, we suggest continuance, after all, learning is fun!

Q: (L) So, it seems to me that there was a connection between the appearance of CB and JO. Could it be that the individual who killed one or both of them was programmed to respond to this particular

type facial characteristic? Could that be part of the programming?

A: End subject.

Q: (L) What do you mean?

A: We have helped you all that is necessary for now on this matter. It is beneficial for you to continue on your own for growth.

Q: (L) Can I ask just one or two more LITTLE questions in a different direction? I mean, this is like walking away and leaving me in the dark!

A: No it is not!

Q: (L) I would like to be able to solve this because the families are in pain and have asked for help.

A: Why don't you trust your incredible abilities? If we answer for you now, you will be helpless when it becomes necessary for you to perform this function on a regular basis, as it will be!!!!

Q: (L) Well, frankly, I don't want to be involved in any more murder investigations. It is too upsetting. Am I supposed to DO this sort of thing regularly???

A: Not same arena.

Q: (L) Well, then how do you mean "perform this function?"

A: No, seeing the unseen.

Q: (L) Okay, shift gears. I received a rather nasty letter from J. D. He said he was getting tired of listening to the C's trash his favorite channel o'choice. After all, he IS the one who ASKED me!

A: He will come around if he follows his instincts. J.M.

Q: (L) Yes! That reminds me that I wanted to ask you about him. He wanted me to ask you if I should pull him out of school.

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) I think he is miserable, but he does not want to "give up" or be viewed as a "quitter," or a baby. He is torn between his misery and disgust with the system, and his desire for peace. I would like to know why that kid attacked him the other day.

A: Attack.

Q: (L) You mean stimulated through 4th density?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there anything I can do to help protect him?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) Well. I don't know what to think.

A: Don't avoid the issue, it is of paramount importance!

Q: (L) Yes, I think I ought to take Jay out of school. There is just too much attack going on from all directions, and that is ONE that I can close off.

A: Instincts preserve 3rd density experience.

Q: (L) What does that mean? You say that the issue is of paramount importance. Why?

A: Instincts preserve 3rd density existence.

Q: (L) There is some threat to his existence in 3rd density if I DON'T do something right away?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this threat from outside sources?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So I need to pull him out of school NOW.

A: Follow instincts.

Q: (L) That's clear enough for me. I have the feeling J is here for a purpose and that is why he has so much difficulty interacting with persons who are not as concerned about things as he is. Is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, I want to ask my Sheldon Nidle channeling?

A: Suggest you not waste energy on this.

Q: (L) There are a lot of people who are convinced by Sheldon Nidle that there is going to be a photon belt and a mass landing of UFOs in the fall of this year. Is this, in fact, going to occur?

A: People are very convinced by Bo and Peep.

Q: (L) Okay, I won't put any more energy in that. Thanks for the assist tonight. Good Night.

A: Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2001, LK-J and AJ

January 13, 1996 F***, Laura, PZ, Pk Z

[This is one of several sessions that were made almost unintelligible due to static. This had never occurred with the particular machine used in over 2 years, and only occurred in seeming relationship to the interaction of P. In fact, during THIS session, two recorders were used,

and BOTH tapes were nearly ruined.]

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: What name do we use this evening?

A: Yommor.

Q: And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Okay, we have P and Pk here with us this evening. I would like to ask, as the first question, about the invitation to do online "chats" and channeling through

Mike Lindemann's ISCNI, is this an acceptable mode of communication for this source, because, if so, we think we can figure out a way to do it.

A: Okay.

Q: Is this a desirable forum?

A: Yes.

Q: I have worked on preparing a little biographical sketch about the C's, and would like to know if it is acceptable as is?

A: This is up to you!

Q: What is going on with Val Valerian? He was calling every week, and I have not heard from him in almost a week.

A: He lost track of time.

Q: Why did he lose track of time?

A: Busy with many projects. You must contact him because we see his desk topped with mounds of "stuff." He is interested, but just not for some period. [Short pause] Isis has uterine or cervical abrasion from birth process. [Isis was L's dog which had given birth to 5 puppies, 2 of which died a short time after birth because Isis was unable to care for them. It had been several days, and Isis had been moved into the kitchen for warmth, but had been "down" for several days.

This comment was volunteered with no question asked.]

Q: What can I do to help her?

A: Vitamins A, D, E and a solution of Goldenseal root to be placed in food. [These instructions were carried out and Isis recovered

completely within 10 days, with definite improvement noted after 2 days.]

Q: Next question: I guess I ought to let P ask about it. (P) A man came to our shop last Monday and ordered a phenomenal amount of work and promised more work in the future if he is satisfied.

A: Good intentions. Is like a "self-styled" wheeler dealer.

Q: Does he have the money to back up his "good intentions?"

A: Strings projects along... Kiting, as in checks. Repeat: good intentions.

Q: (S) There are people who know they will have their pay on Friday, and they write checks on Thursday. (P) Yes, but it really is against the law. If it is not in the bank when you write the check, you are breaking the law.

A: Beware of errors in timing... suggest that you be conservative in the processing of especially big orders. Take the checks to bank of writer to cash, when possible, and beware of out of area checks... Steady in decisions regarding monumental tasks, do not attempt to tackle large projects unless you are certain of the efficacy of fund transfers offered.

Q: Next question: How does one determine if they are channeling a 3rd density dead dude, or a higher density being?

A: Corrections and clarifications needed: "Dead Dudes" are 5th density beings. Either they are stuck in 3rd density, or they are communicating from 5th density, not 3rd density!! They are not 3rd density! 1st density includes all physical matter below the level of consciousness. 6th density is uniform in the level pattern of lightness, as there is complete balance on this density level, and the lightness is represented as knowledge. 7th density is union with the one... it is timeless in every sense of the word, as its "essence" radiates through all that exists in all possible awareness realms. The light one sees at the termination of each conscious physical manifestation is the union, itself. Remember, 4th density is the first that includes variable physicality!! Ponder this carefully!!! And, remember, there is only one "God," and that the creator includes all that is created and vice versa!

Q: [Three names were given of scientists who worked for the U.S. government, asking if they were part of the reason P had been abducted and implanted as was described in the previous session. All three names were lost in static bursts, but the response to all three names was "yes." The last name was recorded in the notes and was B*** N*** @ JPL. Then, the following remark was made.]

A: Big involvement there! Microwave technology has many applications. Laser, ELF, electromagnetic.

Q: Was V***'s last assignment... [Remainder of question lost in static]

A: Was used, but not consistently.

Q: Was what V*** was told about the job he was doing a complete lie, or was it the truth?

A: Close, but a few details off.

Q: Was it because he was too strong willed to be controlled by an implant, that he was retired?

A: He was trained in applications, not reversal of command instructions.

Q: Does that mean that he wouldn't have sold out to the ones who put in the implant, that he was loyal to his employer?

A: Not quite correct concept, it means that he could not be relied upon to reverse "course" upon activation of subliminal instructions.

Q: (P) How could I be used to monitor personnel when I never noticed anything as being unusual?

A: Very complex, in fact, parallel subject. P is "locator probe" for the

purpose of monitoring those in her midst. Telling is not important, reading is. Besides, most of the work performed did not involve conscious awareness.

Q: Is this still going on?

A: Partly, but also, P could be used as a probe to monitor all events taking place at JPL and other laboratories by examining aural imprints of her husband and others with whom she was acquainted. All events leave permanent imprints upon aural energy fields. This explains, for example, some sightings and apparitions.

"Ghosts" are sometimes merely spontaneous activations of the aural records of the natural surroundings.

Q: [Question lost in static burst.]

A: No, P, the "blue thing" you saw was not an aural imprint reading, it was a 4th density craft partially transferred into 3rd density. Your deep subconscious memory remembers much, much more.

Q: Pk wants to know about the "sound" he hears in his head that he was describing earlier.

A: It is Pk.

Q: You mean his own internal sound?

A: Close.

Q: What does it mean?

A: Discover.

Q: (P) Does the knife incident have anything to do with it? The memory of Pk cutting his thumb with a knife, immediately after the blue light?

A: Yes.

Q: What did the knife have to do with it?

A: Screen memory. Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 20, 1996 F***, Laura, PZ, Pk.Z, SZ, SV, AM, W, etc.

Q: (L) Hello. We have a lot of guests tonight!

A: Hello. No need to direct traffic.

Q: (L) What name shall we use tonight?

A: Yodnor.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) AM is here tonight with her aura camera. Is it possible to take a picture of us while channeling, and will anything show up?

A: Try it and see.

Q: (L) We certainly will, but we want to ask a question before we get started on that. There are rumors out that Betelgeuse has gone supernova and it can be seen with a telescope, but not yet with the naked eye. When did this occur?

A: You better check the data.

Q: (L) Okay. Is this going to have any effect on us?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it going to have any effect on us in an ethereal sense?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it just something that has happened that is going to be interesting to look at?

A: Open.

Q: (L) We are going to take a little break and let AM set up the camera. [Camera is set up, metal plates are arranged so that L puts right hand on one and F puts left hand on one, and their other hands are kept on the planchette.] (L) Hi, guys! What do you think of all this

equipment?

A: Yes, neat!

Q: [Preparations being made for aura photos. L and F draped in black cloth.] (S) Laura, you have something stuck in your hair! (F) Its a pen. (S) She's always got things stuck in her hair. No telling what else is in there! (P) Yeah. It's pretty wild tonight. You look like a witch! (L) Well, you people are so nice tonight!

A: Which?

Q: [Laughter.] (L) Okay, everybody... settle down! We had some plans for questions tonight.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Yes, does anybody remember the questions? Where is the list? W, ask a question because I just went blank! [Laughter]

A: Ask W. [Laughter]

Q: (L) We were curious as to what was photographed by AM and S when they were in Central America? There was some fuzzy image on the photo. Chichen Itza, I believe.

A: Aural imprints.

Q: (L) Of what? [Aura photo taken of F]

A: Representations in zero space/time of members of "Quan" sect of supreme spiritualists who vacated the body simultaneously.

Q: (W) Well, I am just coming in the middle and I don't know what has been asked before. Who is the most likely candidate to be elected president this year?

A: Well, this is not of great importance, as the president does not make the decisions, but it is likely to be Dole, as the points are aligning now. But, there is a lot to be seen between now and then. Future is open.

Q: (AM) Let me move the camera around, I want to get one of L now. (S) Look at F's photo. It looks like there is a hand around his arm! (F) It doesn't look like anything to me. (AM) I am going to try to get one of the middle of the board where their hands are. (L) Guys! Are you here and ready for a mug shot?

A: Yes.

Q: (AM) Take a deep breath and hold... [aura photo of L is taken] (L) [looking at aura photo of self] This is very strange, guys. How come I am not in this picture and F shows up in his? Why have I physically disappeared?

A: Learning builds spiritual growth, and awareness "solidifies" knowledge.

Q: (L) Okay, guys, smile for the camera! [Aura photo of board is taken with L's and F's fingers on planchette.] (L) Okay, but that does not explain why I disappeared.

A: Because the energy field enclosure was unifying you with the conduit, as is usual during channeling sessions between 3rd and 6th density level communications.

Q: [Photo of board develops, and geometric figure appears to sounds of amazement from group] (L) What is this geometric figure?

A: Was a visual representation of the conduit, indeed!!! The reason for such clear luminescence is that thought centers were clear and open in you at the moment of the photograph. In other words, there was an imbalance of energy coming from 6th density transmission point. So, what you are viewing is 100 per cent pure light energy of uncorrupted knowledge transmitted through you. This has never been seen in 3rd density ever before. You do not completely realize the ramifications of this yet, but you will. We have made history here tonight folks!!!!!! [Break while more individual aura photos are taken. When finished, AM and W pack equipment and depart. Discussion

of grammar.]

Q: (L) I would like you to comment on our discussion on grammar. Does acquiring knowledge in a spiritual sense assist in the development of knowledge in other areas, such as communication?

A: Correctness in all areas, as agreed upon by convention, can only serve to help or improve or strengthen all processes.

Q: (P) I would like to know what I can do to improve my memory?

A: You have sleep disorders that are "short circuiting what would ordinarily be utterly spectacular psychic and mental abilities. When you were very young, your senses were 10 times sharper. But then, the "interferences began."

Q: (P) That is absolutely true. I have had a sleep problem for years.

(L) Is there anything P can do to overcome this...physically or otherwise?

A: Cleansing of a very intensive nature; hypnotic regression; spirit release and dietary adjustments. Also, stress inducing life circumstances of a very "ordinary" nature must all be deviated! Ordinary, in this instance, means not of an ethereal nature directly.

Q: (P) Well, I have taken several steps in that direction.

A: Some, but it is like putting a "band aid" on a gunshot wound.

Q: (P) What is the implant I have made of?

A: Silicon based micron definitive construct.

Q: (P) Is this why I have this scar?

A: Scar is manifestation of scar in being.

Q: (S) I have been having some serious problems with joint pain in my fingers and I would like to know what to do to make this better because I think that taking pain pills is something that hides the symptoms and does nothing for the cause.

A: Not true, S, sometimes pain killers cure cause as well as symptom. This is simply reversal of therapy. The symptom dies, thus cutting off the energy flow of the causative problem. Then the root cause dies if its "fuel supply" is interrupted for an adequate duration.

Q: (L) Will this work on me?

A: You need to utilize herbal therapies and nerve or neural blocking techniques, such as self hypnosis and Reiki and acupuncture.

Q: (L) Well, I have been having a HORRIBLE pain in my leg that makes me unable to walk without a cane. What is causing this pain?

A: Tissue nodular grains passing through vascular region affected by mild thrombosis. Try nutragina and roots of water based plants such as spirulina, for starters.

Q: (L) Isn't Neutrogena a soap?

A: Base is edible and topical.

Q: (L) Anything else on that?

A: Chlorella.

Q: (L) Where do I get that?

A: Leafy green vegetables.

Q: (L) P has been having almost an identical pain in HER leg, is it a similar condition?

A: Psychological pressures register in the physical. When acute psychological pressures are evident.

Q: (L) (P) When is this acute pressure going to end?

A: Open. We recommend ginseng and gaurana also for herbal remedies for displaced fatigue.

Q: (L) I am getting tired.

A: Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 27, 1996 F***, Laura, PZ, Pk. Z. SV

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us?

A: Sorria.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) If you will bear with us tonight, we would like to ask a couple of health related questions.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) First, is this sickness that I am experiencing part of an 'attack?'

A: As always.

Q: (L) Is there anything I can do to terminate this kind of attack?

A: No. Prevent? Yes!

Q: (L) What can one do to prevent these kinds of attack?

A: Always watch all portals! Those around you are all portals always!

Q: (L) So, we are all portals. If everybody is a portal, it seems that you could spend all your time watching all of them and never get anything else done!

A: Incorrect, when portals are activated, you will know if you are watching!!! Your problem has been "falling down on the job," especially not being aware of the danger presented by those closest to you. You tend to expect attack to always come from more or less disassociated parties, and you frequently confuse issues: mode and source!

Q: (L) Well, is this especially true as we are on the verge of getting the magazine out and getting some things out on the internet?

A: Of course, that should be obvious.

Q: (L) Does that also include P's aches and pains every time we try to get the work done?

A: Yes, and expect more.

Q: (L) Well, I am so sick that I am ready to throw in the towel.

A: Throw in the towel?!? It's too late!! And besides, your life will dramatically improve if you persevere, as we have told you.

Q: (L) SV has had several dreams about a storm coming and having to batten down the hatches and relocating...

A: SV must inquire.

Q: (S) In my dream, it was either a physical move, or a moving on to something. Am I moving out of town in a physical way, is it a spiritual moving on, or am I moving in a different direction in terms of my path?

A: That is four questions at once.

Q: (S) Am I going to be leaving the area?

A: Do you desire to?

Q: (S) No, I don't.

A: Then why would you expect that you would?

Q: (S) Well, that's what the dream was, but I know it's symbolic. Do you think maybe I could be moving on, hopefully spiritually? What does it mean; my moving on or relocating?

A: Vague.

Q: (S) Well, I just wonder in what way... (L) SV has said that she thinks this dream means she is going to die...

A: S***, ask your questions directly, please! If you "beat around the bush," we will also!

Q: (S) Will I be moving into 5th density soon?

A: What is "soon?"

Q: (S) Will it be sometime this year?

A: Only if you do something that might best be described as "ill advised."

Q: (S) Because of all these dreams about me moving on, could it have something to do with, like, in an earlier session you said that I was a, um, I was held over in

a 5th density as a learning channel. Now, I must have been learning important to be held over as many times as I was. Will whatever I was learning in 5th density come in handy in this lifetime, maybe?

A: What do you think you have been doing for the past year, as you measure "time?" And, what is "moving on?"

Q: (S) Progressing?

A: Yes!!

Q: (S) You mean that what I am learning here, the knowledge I am getting here?

A: That is beside the point, somewhat.

Q: (S) The only other thing is therapy... is it the channeling?

A: Both, and more to come.

Q: (S) Well, I feel like I am just wasting my time in doing the therapy...

A: Let it flow, S***, don't worry about what all the twists and turns along the way mean... It is the destination that matters, and that is not for you to know yet.

Q: (S) In all these dreams, I am repeatedly packing up to move. (L) Why are you worried about it? Let it flow. (S) Because I have never had dreams that repeated over and over. This is a first for me...

A: Have you ever had other "firsts?"

Q: (S) Yes...

A: Did you panic over those?

Q: (S) Sometimes.

A: And what happened?

Q: (S) I survived.

A: So...?

Q: (S) I just learn from them and grow from them... (L) And don't we just answer our own questions? (P) I have a question... the lady who took the aura pictures the other night told me that I can astrally project. Is this true?

A: Everyone can.

Q: (P) Am I special?

A: Vague.

Q: (P) America has a flag, does Cassiopaea have a symbol? I want a symbol for my magazine... I mean your magazine...

A: We have given two.

Q: (L) The wheel with seven spokes and the triple pyramid with the circle. (P) Together?

A: No. Ask more, P***, as two very recent events have served to blast open your learning channel.

Q: (P) Then they must know exactly what I am going to ask. I want to know if they can put something in my subconscious for the cover design. I need proof.

A: Proof, what is that?

Q: (P) What is proof? Never mind. I'm afraid to ask.

A: Ask, what do you think we will do? Disintegrate you where you sit?

Q: (P) The rumbling... does everybody have this... the rumbling sound in my head?

A: Vague, but we will answer if "everyone" were to choose to have it, then everyone would have it.

Q: (L) What is it that Patrick perceives as a rumbling in his head. Apparently, when he turns it on, it has a pronounced effect on his aura.

A: Turn on a radio between channels, and what do you hear?

Q: (L) Static. (P) Buzzing. More than one channel? (L) What are the channels?

A: That is not the issue. Turn on a radio that has its tuner between channels, and what do you hear???

Q: (L) You hear static. And this would imply that the radio could be tuned.

A: Yes.

Q: (P) And that is what I need to work on?

A: If you wish.

Q: (L) I don't know too many people who can turn this on and off...

A: But you know people who have it "on" all the time, and always tuned.

Q: (L) I guess. (P) Does it have anything to do with why the aliens did not abduct me back in 1987 on the road trip through Pennsylvania?

A: That is not important.

Q: (L) Yes. They wanted his mom, not him! (P) Do I have an implant?

A: No.

Q: (P) Will I have an implant?

A: ?

Q: (L) Sheldon Nidle has written a book called "Becoming a Galactic Human." He has said that the Earth is going to go into a photon belt sometime this summer, that there is going to be 3 days of darkness, and the poo is going to hit the fan, so to speak, the aliens are going to land in the late summer or the fall, and they are all coming here to help us. Could you comment on these predictions?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is a fleet of aliens going to land on Earth and be announced by the media in 1996?

A: No.

Q: (P) In 1997?

A: No.

Q: (L) Could you comment on the source of this book: "Three days of Darkness," by Divine Mercy?

A: Source?!?

Q: (L) Well, is there going to be 3 days of darkness in 1998 like it says?

A: Why does this continue to be such a popular notion? And, why is everyone so obsessed with, are you ready for this, trivia...? Does it matter if there is three days of darkness?!? Do you think that is the "be all and end all?" What about the reasons for such a thing?... at all levels, the ramifications? It's like describing an atomic war in prophecy by saying: "Oh my, oh my, there is going to be three hours of a lot of big bangs, oh my!!"

Q: (L) Well, you didn't say it wasn't going to happen in the fall of 1998. Is it?

A: First of all, as we have warned you repeatedly, it is literally impossible to attach artificially conceived calendar dates to any sort of prophecy or prediction for the many reasons that we have detailed for you numerous times. [Note: the 'fluid' nature of the future. Probability, etc.] And we have not said that this was going to happen.

Q: (L) I know that you are saying that this 3 days of darkness is trivial considering the stupendous things that are involved in realm crossings. But, a lot of these people are interpreting this as just 3 days of darkness, then wake up in paradise. I would like to have some sort of response to this question.

A: Trust us to lead you when and how it is appropriate. You should already know that to attempt apply 3rd density study and interpretations to 4th density events and realities is useless in the extreme... This is why UFO researchers keep getting 3 new

questions for every 1 answer they seek with their "research." If you will trust us, we will always give you not only the most correct answers to each and every inquiry, but also the most profound answers. If the individual does not understand, then that means they are either prejudiced, or not properly tuned in.

Q: (L) Previously you told us about the Southwest region of the United States becoming 4th density. Will the people who live there become 4th density beings?

Or will they be 3rd density beings in 3rd density?

A: Some of both bleed-in and bleed-out.

Q: (L) Recently Frank had an experience where he heard me calling him as he was going in his door. Then, he heard J*** talking to him here in my kitchen when

J*** was up in bed. He was worried that it meant something had happened, but it was apparently nothing of the sort. So, what was it?

A: Increased awareness of ethereal imprints.

Q: (L) When I was standing at the washer the other night, I heard someone clap their hands very loudly right behind me. Nobody was there.

A: Same.

Q: (L) You said earlier that if I just persevere that my life will improve

dramatically and immediately. So, when you say this, do you mean really sudden and in a big way?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Are you going to give me any clues on this?

A: No.

Q: (Pk) Do you ever laugh?

A: Yes.

Q: (Pk) Do you miss being in 3rd density?

A: Do you miss being in 2nd? Or first?

Q: (Pk) Are you laughing at us?

A: Yes. And no, Pk, we were 3rd density beings in fact we are you in the "future!" We were you, and we are you, and we were 3rd density. Do you understand the significance of the last statement, or would you rather just brush it off? We are you and we were you and we were 3rd density but we are not now 3rd density and you are not yet 6th density.

Q: (L) How do you spend your 'time?'

A: Teaching, sharing, assisting.

Q: (L) What do you do for fun?

A: That is fun!

Q: (PZ) With each other?

A: No.

Q: (PZ) With who?

A: Densities 1,2,3,4,5.

Q: (PZ) Do we all have a guardian angel? Each and every one of us? One to a person?

A: Not correct concept.

Q: (L) What is the correct concept?

A: Not possible for you to comprehend.

Q: (L) How do we get assistance from higher realms?

A: By asking and...

Q: (L) What is the limit to the kind of assistance we can receive?

A: Limit?!? We live within a realm that includes no such thing!!!

Q: (L) Well, the 'angel thing' is pretty big nowadays. There are an awful lot of angels running around. My first thought was: 'what better way for the bad guys to deceive than to appear as angels.'

A: Not true!!! STS CAN appear as entities incorrectly perceived as "angels," but if it is really a sixth density being, incorrect perception is not possible.

Q: (L) I don't understand. There are a LOT of beings who deceive people. They produce phenomena; they do any number of things including making people 'feel good,' have dreams, and all that. What do you mean that incorrect perception is not possible? It happens all the time!

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, what is the story here?

A: Your perception abilities are short-circuiting due to vibrational interaction.

Q: (L) If you there is anywhere in you a question about what you are perceiving, then that question is an indication that all the rest of what you are perceiving could be false?

A: Part of the equation.

Q: (L) So, if it is really a 6th density being, it will blow you away to such an extent that there is NO question?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, what is the other part of the equation?

A: Well, why do you question us? First of all, you question us because the communication is limited at this point... you are not yet prepared for stronger envelopment.

Q: (PZ) So, I should continue to pray?

A: All goes to 6th density.

Q: (PZ) Okay, let's say that I have a little child, who is dying of leukemia, and I am praying with everything in me, and the child dies anyway. I don't get it. What's the deal here?

A: Wrong. If child dies, that is your lesson profile.

Q: (PZ) Well, why isn't my lesson profile with this particular situation that is going on in my life right now, why isn't it continuing? I thought that maybe I need to...

A: Is it over yet, Pat?

Q: (PZ) No, it isn't over yet, but...

A: So, what is your question, if it is not yet concluded?

Q: (PZ) Can you feel what I am thinking?

A: Yes.

Q: (PZ) So, why do I need to ask?

A: Because we never interfere with free will.

Q: (PZ) If I continue to pray, things will continue to get better?

A: Things will stay on their intended course.

Q: (PZ) Are you telling me that my life has been predestined?

A: No. If you continue to pray, there is no chance of your lessons being interrupted or deferred. Clarify.

Q: (PZ) Well, that sounds like it is going to continue, it is not going to stop.

A: No, clarify means to solidify your understanding of the answer.

Q: (PZ) Well, I don't understand. (L) I think it is pretty clear that the things you are experiencing are part of the lessons.

A: Whatever that is... i.e.: que sera sera.

Q: (PZ) But then, we are back to pre-destiny?

A: No, lessons.

Q: (PZ) Well, how many damn lessons do you have to get?

A: As many "damn" lessons as you need!

Q: (S) What about the prayers that are directed to Jesus?

A: Jesus is one of us in "special service" sector.

Q: (L) Like a "green beret?"

A: No, more like a "beige beret."

Q: (L) What is a 'beige beret?'

A: Just our term.

Q: (PZ) Well, I have just always wondered if this praying business is a bunch of malarkey. (L) Oh, no. (PZ) If I pray a rosary, I am praying to the Virgin Mary.

Who is she? Where is she?

A: "She" is here too.

Q: (PZ) Does that prayer go directly to her and does she then send you out to do whatever?

A: She is not really a she. And when you write to "Ann Landers," does she really see it? And Good night.

February 3, 1996 F***, Laura, SV, PZ, SZ, MM, S., Tom F., C.
D., Pk. Z

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Words mean little.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: Your commentary.

Q: (L) My commentary?

A: SV's.

Q: (L) Okay, who do we have with us this evening?

A: Vostokokki.

Q: (L) Where are you transmitting from?

A: Cass.

Q: (L) Why are you not spelling Cassiopaea as is usual?

A: We have addressed this in prior sessions. Please review.

Q: (L) We have several questions tonight. Do you have any particular messages for anyone here first?

A: The need to deliver messages flows naturally; there is no way to "choreograph" it by requesting a specific "time" for this procedure. And, please tell SV to relay specifically when we place words in quotes!!!! It is annoying to not get messages properly transmitted when it is important for each entity receiving to absorb every detail of the given messages as it is intended. We have up until now not said anything about this, in the hopes that she would learn this by herself, but alas, she has not. Therefore, we regret the necessary reprimand. Sorry SV, but now please be aware that you have been told, and do not make this error ever again!

Q: (L) Goodness! All I did was ask if there was a message for anyone!

A: But it is important for you to continue at the same steady pace.

Q: (L) Can I continue with the questions now?

A: Obviously, it is always possible to do all that you desire to attempt.

Q: (L) First question: there were rumors on the internet that a respected scientist described a 'ship' in orbit around the planet Saturn, which was said to be as large as the planet Earth. And, supposedly, he said that the photographs from the space probe that sent back the pictures of Saturn's rings, showed this ship clearly with portholes in it. Is this thing seen in orbit around Saturn, described by this NASA scientist on television, which I cannot confirm because I did not see it, is it, in fact, an artificially constructed craft of some sort?

A: No.

Q: (L) What was being seen?

A: It was an artificially constructed tale.

Q: (L) Okay, there is a fellow, TF, who has been hanging around PZ's print shop, who has a VERY strange story about his past and present. The funny thing is, all the odd things about his story that we were discussing recently, he explained point by point the following day as though he had been listening to our conversation and knew of our doubts and suspicions. Who is this guy and what are his objectives where PZ is concerned?

A: Best not to discuss issues which threaten to interfere with free will directive. Suggest you stay "on your toes" with this one!

Q: (L) Is there anything about this that you can tell us that does not interfere with free will?

A: Have you not thought to gently inquire of the individual in question? And if not, why not? Generally, those involved in a ruse, be it simple or complex, are uncomfortable with graduated incremental disclosure!

Q: (L) Is one of the reasons you cannot discuss this more freely because we have such a large group this evening?

A: Who says we are not discussing it freely? Subtle answers that require effort to dissect, promote intensified learning.

Q: (L) Okay. I made the observation that if the fellow was a government spy, he would certainly have had a better cover story than the one presented. Am I on the right track?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) And, sometimes it seems that alien programmed or controlled individuals do not have stories that make sense, or are consistent, because maybe there is some lack in their understanding of human culture. Am I on the right track here?

A: Sometimes is not all times.

Q: (L) Well, the guy is really HUGE and has size 17 feet... he looks like a Nephilim to me! Am I on the right track?

A: It would be more fun if he had size "35" feet!

Q: (L) Who has size 35 feet?

A: If you meet them, "give us a call!"

Q: (L) Are you joking with me? All kidding aside...

A: You need to be aware of all "guys."

Q: (L) Does PZ have anything to be afraid of?

A: What have we told you about knowledge as opposed to ignorance?!?

Q: (L) PZ wants to know what his intentions are.

A: Review answer two.

Q: (PZ) Was he paranoid about the questions we were asking a week prior to tonight?

A: What happens to those who become uncomfortable?

Q: (L) Well, they get out of the situation. So, start grilling him...

A: Not "grill." We suggest subtle approach, or grill him "rotisserie"

style.

Q: (L) Tonight, it seems that everyone wants to know who or what is this El Chupacabras?

A: We were not finished with the other subject. That is weighing heavily on some minds present here. Ask, that is how one learns!!

Q: (PZ) Do I have any reason to be concerned about my actions regarding him, that I called to check on him with the police and reported him to the State Attorneys office?

A: Possibly.

Q: (PZ) Is it possible that there are 'moles' in the tiny little police department here?

A: Open.

Q: (PZ) Do I need to get a bodyguard?

A: You are straying, please review.

Q: (L) Was it a clue that if she stays "on her toes" he won't step on here with his size 17 feet?

A: No.

Q: (PZ) Pk seems to believe everything he says.

A: Ask Pk.

Q: (L) What do you think, Pk? (Pk) I think he does a little bit of double-talk, but not as much as everybody thinks.

A: That is not the issue.

Q: (L) Is the specific issue whether this guy has any alien connections...

A: No, that is not it.

Q: (PZ) Is he monitoring us?

A: Review answer two.

Q: (L) It must be the one about inquiring in subtle ways.

A: Now, ask yourself (PZ): How likely is it that anyone with a tremendous ability to supposedly create such massive amounts of income, would just "walk in the door" and offer you a partnership in an endeavor that is going to produce such riches, as the person in question has described to you? If this individual has such tremendous acumen, why would he want to share the "bounty?" Remember the old saying: if something sounds too good to be true...

Q: (L) Okay, can we ask now about El Chupacabras?

A: It is what it is.

Q: (L) It is a 'goatsucker.' Where does it come from?

A: Review transcripts re: "window fallers."

Q: (L) If it is a window faller, does it come from another density, or a lateral dimension?

A: Closer to the latter.

Q: (L) Okay, so it is like a horizontal dimension. What allowed it to enter our realm?

A: This is complex, but best described as "EM wave bursts along frequency border variation."

Q: (L) Is there some way to capture or stop this creature?

A: You do not yet completely understand all the "mechanics" of the window faller phenomenon. The physicality is entirely transitory and partially dependent upon consciousness variabilities, as well as expectations of witnesses.

Q: (L) Does the energy of the fear of the witness enable the creature to continue its existence? Does it feed on the excitement and fear, and is that what makes it manifest?

A: Close, but off a little. It is the other way around, and retro-factored by one half.

Q: (L) What do you mean by that?

A: It is mutual, rather than unilateral. Also, remember that a window falling represents a cross-energizing of realities, equally represented from each "dimension" in question. In other words, because the dimensional curtain has been "torn," half of one and half of the other contributes to the whole reality.

Q: (L) Does this mean that something from our reality is also scaring something in that other reality?

A: No, it does not "work" that way at all.

Q: (L) Is there any possibility that this mutual creature is going to turn its attention from animals to humans?

A: Ditto last answer. And review response prior to that!

Q: (L) Okay, now, there are a lot of current teachings that say that the 'dregs' of other planets are being sent to Earth to 'refine' them, so to speak, and that this is why the human race is so divided and antagonistic... that the interactions are supposed to result in annihilation of the weak and survival of the strong in both physical and spiritual terms.

A: First of all, confusion abounds here due to incorrect interpretations of the last subject discussed. Dimensions are not densities!!!! Dimensions are strictly the result of the universal consciousness as manifested in the imagination sector of thought. Density means level of development as measured in terms of closeness to union with the one... Cycle. So, obviously, the "chupacabras" is a manifestation of human consciousness, and, human beings are a manifestation of the Chupacabras consciousness. Get it? Now, a shocker for you: You would not exist if someone didn't "dream you up."

Q: (L) Who dreamed me up?

A: Not important just yet. You literally are the "figments" of someone's imagination, and nothing more!!!

Q: (L) You mean God dreams and brings us into existence?

A: Remember, "God" is really all existence in creation, in other words, all consciousness. This is because all existence in creation is consciousness, and vice versa.

Q: (L) So, the issues of racial superiority that are brought up in the Urantia book can be answered by 'anything is possible?'

A: Close, but remember, all there is -- is lessons!

Q: (L) Is it true that the 'dregs' of other planets are being sent to earth?

A: That would be subjective.

Q: (MM) I would like to know if the Cassiopaeans are familiar with the entity that was on the three dimensional level known as Paramahansa Yogananda?

A: Third density, not three dimensional. And yes, but this entity had many aliases: Thorn, Christian, Mobson Singh, etc.

Q: (MM) Where is Paramahansa now?

A: Fifth Density.

Q: (MM) Is he the Avatar?

A: That is a subjective, artificial concept of the self- styled variety.

Q: (MM) Who came up with the concept? (W) I don't know. I read it in a book somewhere. (L) So, someone said he is now an Avatar?

A: Is Debbie a "shaman," is Billy a "hero," is Oscar a "blade runner?"

Q: (L) I read Yogananda's book and it seemed that he might be a very holy person. He seemed to have very loving concepts and practices in his life. (MM) I just wanted to know where he is now. (L) Fifth density, they said. (MM) Does fifth density have anything to do with Venus?

A: That is not a proper conceptualization.

Q: (L) Well, fifth density is the contemplation and recycling 'zone.'

(MM) Well, at the centers, the ashrams and shrines, people swear that he appears to them. I was curious also about the entity in my home.

A: This is a hanger-on from visit with W at her domain. It is an E.energy seeking renewal.

Q: (L) Is MM's critter an STS or STO entity?

A: Open.

Q: (L) How does it make you feel? (MM) I am tired all the time. (L) How can she get rid of it?

A: Spirit release.

Q: (MM) Was it attached to W first?

A: Yes.

Q: (MM) Is this what set off my fire alarm?

A: Energy there from. [Break]

Q: (L) S*** wants to know about her uncle who just died in January.

(S) Where is he?

A: He is at 5th density.

Q: (S) Is he having a hard time adjusting?

A: No, but remember, there is no "time" there.

Q: (S) Many members of the family have reported having visions and dreams of him. What are these caused by?

A: Various processes.

Q: (L) I guess you have to ask about specific ones. Are any of these caused by Uncle Andrew himself visiting?

A: That is too simplified.

Q: (L) I guess you have to specify...

A: No, you don't understand. We meant that your comment was too simplified. The question is: are any of these manifestations Uncle Andrew?

Q: (S) He appeared to his oldest daughter ...

A: The concept is faulty.

Q: (L) The idea of any of them being Andrew, I guess. (S) So, the appearances are all their own expectations?

A: No, not always, but we are trying to teach.

Q: (S) Is he at peace?

A: Yes. Do you want to learn, or would you prefer to assume?

Q: (L) What are these manifestations?

A: They are 5th density thought projection energy waves.

Q: (L) So, his family are picking up these 5th density thought energy waves.

A: You are not following well.

Q: (S) So, when the family members are seeing negative things, it is just their own guilt?

A: There is no time on 5th density. All event sequences happen eternally and for an instant only at once.

Q: (L) How does that relate to the question?

A: Because you asked if he was at peace, and if he was "adjusting." Do you not see that by the "time" you realize someone is "dead," they have already, in essence, experienced their entire 5th density incarnation recycling, learning and contemplative experience in "zero time?!"

Q: (L) S*** wants to know how many times she has been 'recycled' as a human being?

A: 84.

Q: (S) I knew it! That's why this body is breaking down in pieces!

(PZ) What about me?

A: 73.

Q: (L) SZ?

A: 73.

Q: (L) PZ?

A: 65.

Q: (PZ) Have Shayna and I known each other in another life?

A: Yes, all have and do. Number of incarnations does not predetermine schedule for graduation. And you, my dear, are too fatigued, so Good Night.

February 8, 1996 F****, Laura, SV

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Wikijia.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Last Saturday night we had a very large group of people here and I experienced very unpleasant sensations. I would like to know the source of these?

A: The question is vague.

Q: (L) Was the channel corrupted?

A: Not corrupted, diluted. Static EM discharge from two entity sectors.

Q: (L) What is the source of these entity sectors?

A: We have explained in detail the structure of this in prior sessions.

Q: (L) Was this due to the presence of any one or more persons in the room?

A: One but two.

Q: (L) One person but two entities?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who was the one person?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well you said, at the time, that (name deleted) had an attachment and needed spirit release, is this the same person?

A: You learn by answering, using your own learnings, not from ceaseless confirmations by us.

Q: (L) Well, I am obviously not learning too well, because I was dead wrong on the missing girl, and you were telling me about my "amazing abilities" which were not so amazing in that case!

A: All who have amazing abilities must too guard against corruptive forces from within and without having to do with prejudice, assumption, and the anticipatory desires involving patterning presumption. i.e. keep an open mind, always!!!

Q: (L) Well, this leads me to the situation with the mothers: can you give us any immediate advice on this, a clue as to how to settle this situation.

A: Advice was given; not followed!

Q: (L) What advice was given that was not followed? (SV) Only about the living will for my mom.

A: Did we identify source of the advice?

Q: (L) What is the source of the advice?

A: Transposed by S***!!!

Q: (L) Do you mean the advice F*** gave S***?

A: First things first! Please, S****, try to be accurate!

Q: (L) Well, the situation is gummy right now...

A: You were warned, S***! Please, please, please, please, when you call or cry out for help and or guidance; know that we will always, always, always answer. It is up to you to be aware and then trust and follow. If your deep-seated stubbornness prevents this, it will result in nothing short of your total undoing! This is because we never give such warnings, except when Vitally necessary! This applies to all others present equally as well!!

Q: (L) Well, remember that you don't want to work your way into your own undoing, I guess, so you ought to begin to overcome your stubbornness about not facing things that need to be dealt with, and doing it. And, from what they are saying, you will get all the support you will need from us and them if you just ask.

(SV) Lesson learned, I hope. (L) This is a tough subject, any more on it?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Is there anything further you can add?

A: The situation will resolve naturally as all situations do...

Q: (L) Is there any advice you can give for mom so that she is better able to cope with the situation?

A: Reading will help relieve her stress. She can get the correct materials herself.

Q: (L) So, I guess it is up to you to see that she gets time to relax and read. Okay, next issue: the computer problem. Is it an attack to prevent the magazine?

A: Could be viewed as such.

Q: (L) Is it going to be resolved quickly?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is our involvement with P*** fortuitous or potentially disastrous?

A: Either.

Q: (L) You said before, that when we got things going that everything would improve suddenly and dramatically, and immediately. We understood that to mean getting online dialogues going and also getting the magazine out. Are we going to be able to do this soon?

A: As soon as needed.

Q: (L) Thank you. Good Night.

A: Good Night.

February 17, 1996 F***, Laura, SV

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) We have several questions on the list I would like to get to before anyone else gets here. Actually, S*** has some questions about her investing strategy.

A: Who are we?

Q: (L) I'm sorry. Who do we have with us tonight?

A: PiliA__h.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Okay, now that we are connected...

A: Ask specific questions.

Q: (L) In rereading the session on the economy and investing and so forth, I was wondering if we are, at least, on schedule or the right track.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) One thing noted was, 'if you play by the rules, you cannot survive, if you don't play by the rules, you will do quite well, indeed.' What specific rules do you mean?

A: Vague. Review the text.

Q: (L) Well, one of the rules was 'working very hard and earning your bread by the sweat of your brow.' You said that was trap number one...

A: No, working for someone else; not how "hard" one does it.

Q: (L) The other thing was about investing. You said that storing it in banks was useless, and you suggested to invest...

A: These were suggestions, not limitations.

Q: (L) You also suggested publishing...

A: We suggested you ask directly to be published.

Q: (L) I talked to Val, and he has apparently become enamored of Drunvalo Melchizidek, and Frank De Marco bounced back the material.

A: That is two only, and of neither did you ask directly and with humility. Remember, sophistication and the upkeep of an appearance of "stature or professionalism" are to be avoided here! Forget "images," and concentrate on intent with sincerity. You are very skilled at "getting your point across," if you are sufficiently motivated to do so. Do not let self-importance interfere!

Q: (L) What are you talking about!?! Do you have any idea how much work I have done? How much I have sent out? The numbers of people?!

A: Just ask: Please publish this work.

Q: (L) I do not think you are grasping the situation here! There are two choices: a publishing house that pays you or a publishing house YOU pay!

A: You have not contacted all sources.

Q: (L) Of course I haven't contacted ALL!!! Do you have any idea how much money it costs to mail out that manuscript? There is no way I could possibly send it out to them all! You are being completely unrealistic for 3rd density here!

A: Then, network.

Q: (L) This is ridiculous! You don't know what you are talking about. You are in 6th density, this is 3rd density. (S) No, look at that computer. There are a lot of people who know other people. Surely somebody knows somebody who works for a publisher? (L) S***, you aren't getting it... I have a file of rejection letters. Do you want to see them?

A: What text did you send?

Q: (L) Noah, it is the only thing that is in readable form.

A: Who says?

Q: (L) Well, for goodness sake, you ought to know that the transcripts are not suitable to send out to anyone in the chopped up and scattered shape they are in!

A: Avoid prejudice!

Q: (L) So, what you are talking about is sending out the transcripts of the sessions. Is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, that's not what I was talking about! If you guys know so much, how come you didn't know that?

A: We did.

Q: (L) Well, "tales are easy to sew, when the past is yours only to know!"

A: Good one!

Q: (L) Yeah, I got it from you!

A: If you ask to be published, you will be published! Also, we suggest it not be piecemeal, but all inclusive! And use your networking skills.

Q: (S) Look at how many people write to you asking questions...

A: It need not be further "organized." We have done that for you. Just have faith!!!! We have told you, we do not give false advice.

Q: (L) I am confused here.

A: Then inquire.

Q: (L) We were thinking that putting out the magazine with Pat was the way to go. And, all the other things that could go in there... Is that a vain assumption?

A: Things, maybe, but not a book. Magazine is "cool," but not the book. Publish the book elsewhere!

Q: (L) Well, since you could give me the name of a chiropractor, why

can't you give me the name of a publisher?

A: Because it violates learning directive. But note: it is close at "hand."

Q: (L) I don't get it.

A: What do you spend so much "time" doing with your hands?

Q: (L) I type... letters to people on the net...

A: Lightbulb?

Q: (S) Bright idea! (L) No, it has to be more complicated than that.

A: Look for a directory of publishers, and their mail addresses, for example.

Q: (L) Well, I have had enough on that subject. That's enough.

A: No, it is not!!!

Q: (L) Okay. I look for a directory of publishers... then what?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) Anything else?

A: Ask.

Q: (L) Well, how will I know the right one when I find them? I can't just send it out all over the place!

A: No.

Q: (L) What else is there?

A: Much else... You know how you like treasure hunts, Laura?!? Then learn to like this one.

Q: (L) Okay, what is the next clue in this treasure hunt?

A: Network!!! Do you yet understand what we mean when we say that? Yet?

Q: (L) I guess that means that you share information on the net?

A: Yes. And... Read John Naisbitt. We have direct communications with him, too!

Q: (L) Who is he?

A: "Megatrends."

Q: (L) Oh, I have the book. Are you telling me that you communicate with him?

A: Yes. Now, read chapter headings!!!

Q: (L) Okay: 'Industrial Society to an Information Society,' 'Force Technology, to High Tech,' 'National Economy to World Economy,' 'Short Term to Long

Term,' 'Centralization to Decentralization,' 'Institutional Help to Self Help,' 'Hierarchies to Networking,' etc... Page 211, interesting numbers. Okay, anything else you want to add?

A: In your "spare time," read and absorb, and look for the clues there. This will allow you to use your resources more efficiently, thus quickly achieving goals.

Q: (L) Okay. (F) With an open mind. No prejudice!

A: Yup.

Q: (L) Can I ask my other questions? Some people on the net want me to ask about this HAARP thing... seems to be some sort of antennae thing...

A: Disguise for something else.

Q: (L) What is that something else?

A: Project to apply EM wave theories to the transference of perimeters.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: If utilized as designed, will allow for controlled invisibility and easy

movement between density levels on surface of planet as well as subterraneously.

Q: (L) Who is in charge of building this thing?

A: More than one entity.

Q: (L) What groups?

A: INVELCO is one guise as well as UNICON and banking interest.

Q: (L) Who is in disguise as INVELCO and UNICON? Are they just dummy companies for cover?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Can you tell us if this is a human organization or aliens, or a combination?

A: Human at surface level.

Q: (L) Whose idea was this project?

A: Not applicable.

Q: (L) Is there more you can tell us about this?

A: It has nothing to do with weather or climate. These things are emanating from 4th density, as we have told you before.

Q: (L) Is this something like a Trans-Dimensional Atom Remolecularizer?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is is something like what you said about the whole South West going into 4th density?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, HAARP has nothing to do with the weather?

A: And also EM associated with same as reported.

Q: (L) So, when is this HAARP thing scheduled to go into operation?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is it currently in operation?

A: Experimental.

Q: (L) How long have they been working on this thing?

A: Since the 1920s.

Q: (L) What?! The 1920s?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, that certainly is strange. Change gears. I read the other day about an association between UFOs and breaking things. Is there?

A: Some, yes.

Q: (L) In the experiences that I had myself, where a lot of things either broke in some strange relation to me, or disappeared, and specifically the incident when C*** and I were coming back from

North Carolina and the window in the car exploded, were any of these events related to UFO activity?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Well, C*** wanted me to ask about the trip. Could you comment on that?

A: Maybe you should continue to probe C*** to see what other experiences she has had, and why? There is much hidden there.

Q: (L) Well, I recounted to her the flash of memory I had of the incident that happened back in 1987 when I woke up and the house was surrounded by a super bright light. My first thought was that there was a whole bunch of trucks and cars surrounding the house with their lights shining on it; that it was people my husband knew, therefore he should handle it. I thought it was a joke and decided that I didn't need to worry about it. Later I woke up, reversed in the bed, the bottom half

of my gown was wet, and instead of going nuts about this, I crawled out of the bed, which was against a wall, and turned around and crawled back in and went to sleep. I told this to C***, and pointed out to her how exceedingly crazy a thing it was. To know that there was all this light shining on your house, and to just go back to sleep, and then to wake up in such an odd condition, and think nothing of it... just sweep it under the rug. This happened around the same time the things were breaking. What happened?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) Well, it could have been a dream. It could just be a very lucid dream.

A: Seems dreams do tend to reverse one's position on the bed, as a general rule, don't they?

Q: (L) Well, no need to be funny. The fact that my physical body was reversed and I was wet would indicate an actual physical abduction, I guess.

A: Yup.

Q: (L) Well, haven't you said that actual physical abductions are somewhat rare?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) That was when my hands started going numb, the horrible headaches began...

A: Probe C***, to see what things she is repressing.

Q: (L) She did tell me that she was beginning to see some things... We will leave that. On the news the other night, there was a new type of AIDS reported. Where did it come from?

A: Mutation of virus.

Q: (L) The story is that it came from Thailand, is this true?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is it already in the U.S?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, it is supposed to be 8 times more contagious...

A: But still transmitted in the same mode.

Q: (L) Is AIDS transmissible by, for example, insects?

A: No.

Q: (L) By any means other than what is taught?

A: No.

Q: (L) How many people have died of true AIDS in the U.S.?

A: 189,000

Q: (L) How many people have it at present?

A: Approx 1 million are HIV positive. Only 39 per cent will ever develop AIDS.

Q: (L) Anything that I ought to have asked that I did not? Can you tell me anything that will help?

A: Proceed with caution, as publishing soon to "explode."

Q: (L) We do have this online 'chat' with Mike Lindemann on ISCNI tomorrow night. Any advice?

A: Keep to the point, use simple English, avoid excessive verbiage, or concepts not universally understood, unless accompanied by an adequate explanation.

Q: (L) Okay, I guess we just press on with the networking and the magazine for now... hope it creates some cash flow because all that paper and printing is costing me an arm and a leg!

A: Soon to be solved!!

Q: (L) Well, I need to know if I am pouring money into a useless project here!

A: No you don't! Discovery is fun!

Q: (L) Is anything unusual going to happen at the conference next month?

A: Wait and see!

Q: (L) Thank you and good night.

A: Good Night.

February 21, 1996 F***, Laura, SV

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us?

A: Yona.

Q: (L) Where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) SV has some issues tonight, and I guess that the first one is that she is concerned about flying to Gulf Breeze. She wants to know: Is the plane we are taking safe?

A: Why would you expect otherwise?

Q: (S) Well, the Lizzies could come along and blow the plane out of the air!

A: "Lizzies" could come along and blow up your cars.

Q: (L) Do we have any protection from them?

A: Knowledge/awareness acts as a shield, as we have told you.

Q: (L) Well, speaking of that, SV had questions about investment back in December and you described a strategy...

A: One possible course of action, but not exclusive in nature.

Q: (L) A couple of weeks ago you said "advice was given" that SV didn't follow. You then said that when she calls on you for advice, that it was up to her as to whether she chose to trust and follow the advice. Then you said that if her "deep seated stubbornness" prevented this, it would result in her "total undoing." She wants to know what advice you gave that she did not follow?

A: All.

Q: (L) She thought she was handling it.

A: You left portals "unwatched."

Q: (S) What portals were these?

A: Emotions in motion.

Q: (S) Relating to what?

A: Ask yourself.

Q: (L) Well, my thought is that it has to do with her mother.

A: What specifically?

Q: (L) Well, her mother and her emotions relating to her mother?

A: Interconnected.

Q: (S) I have been concerned.

A: What about potential for discourse?

Q: (S) What do you mean, discourse? (L) Discourse or discord?

A: Either/or.

Q: (L) We knew there was potential for discord. (S) Yes, we talked

about it.

A: And what did you, S****, do to prevent discord? Does talking about it amongst yourselves solve it?

Q: (L) What did SV not do?

A: Ask S****!!

Q: (S) I talked with them...

A: Talking about weeds does not solve a bug problem, does it?!

Q: (L) What do you mean?

A: Think! Avoidance does not solve!

Q: (L) Did you ever say to them that you would put them back in the home if they did not cooperate? (S) No, I never said that. (L) So, you just talked about the weeds, and did not address the bugs. And, your mom and Dick are so devious and manipulative that you really have to tell them in a firm way about the consequences of their behavior and what you WILL do if it continues. And, you have to make it stick. You are just simply avoiding the whole issue. (S) Well, I am going to take them to my house on Saturday and ask them how they feel... (F) That's not going to solve the problem. Of course they are going to lie to you about everything and continue exactly as they are doing. (L) SV that is not dealing with YOUR issues with your mother, her control over you. You need to break that!

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is that what SV has not done?

A: Partly.

Q: What else?

A: Discuss for learning purposes!

Q: (L) I have been getting the strong feeling that SV should not be taking any more risks with her finances. SV paid off all her debts with her capital instead of investing it to make more money. Was that a good idea?

A: What is a "good idea?"

Q: (L) Well, she no longer has any investment capital, and if anything happens to her mother... (S) I only have about 8K left, but I believe that I should just do the best with what I have... maybe I won't have tons of money coming in, but a little here and a little there...

A: Okay, here comes one last financial suggestion: take one half of your remaining capital and buy gold.

Q: (S) Gold or gold options?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) So, you are saying that now the whole deal has changed?

A: Well of course, the situation has changed due to change in circumstances brought about by SV's choices.

Q: (L) Would it be advisable for her to get the cash out of her credit

line for investment?

A: We advised on this. It is up to her.

Q: (L) And, there is another thing: she is always stressed because of the place she works. (S) Well, I can't take the time to go to every single chiropractor for stuff like that...

A: Take time and go to one single computer terminal! And you can't presume "stuff like that!"

Q: (S) I want to know what you mean about 'deep-seated stubbornness?

A: We mean what we said, self-explanatory.

Q: (S) I think everybody is stubborn in one way or another. (L) Let's change the subject. I have been getting a lot of mail on the internet from the portions of transcript that I have posted.

A: Tip of the ice-berg.

Q: (L) Well, if it keeps up, I will need a secretary because it seems that all I do is write answers to questions or send copies of answers to questions to people asking the same questions...

A: What fun!

Q: (L) I am trying to keep up with all of it and I am being worn out. I

am working 18 hours a day... I am trying to keep up with all the stuff that is coming in...

A: And those of wisdom know to follow paths most easily grooved.

Q: (L) I have written to a LOT of people about the publishing... when am I going to find what I am looking for? I am amazed at how many people want to read the material after I have sent out these excerpts.

A: Then you should know our response.

Q: (L) Wait and see?

A: Bingo!! Did we not tell you, did we not advise you about the network??!??

Q: (L) Of course...

A: And what did you do?

Q: (L) Well, I did it as soon as I could...

A: And what happened?

Q: (L) The Lizzies tried to kill me! [laughter]

A: The Lizard Force, i.e. STS, has been attacking you since day one. We have been advising you only for 1.5 years, as you measure it.

Q: (L) The situation is such that I am running out of force from working against this constant oppression and opposition. Can you tell me if I will ever have some peace of mind so that I can continue to function?

A: Have we?

Q: (L) I guess. Okay, there is some valley in Canada that is supposed to be very mysterious and it seems that no one will go to the area any more because they all end up dead with their heads cut off. Who is doing this? Is there some Indians or cave people or what?

A: STS beings, density 4.

Q: (L) Oh, goodness! Well, I think that I ought to ask something else because I have this feeling that there is something right around the corner or something just out of my line of sight that I do not see. I guess I am asking for unknown knowledge.

A: Knowledge of an unknown nature is not knowledge.

Q: (L) Okay. Anything else from anybody? SV, I guess you know what you are supposed to do now... you screwed up big time... (S) Well, I was always taught that...

A: Rules. Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

February 24, 1996 F***, Laura, S***, PZ, SZ, MM, W

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Vorta.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) First item: it seems that everyone in this room has been experiencing some sort of major, cumulative problems, all on the same day. Would you comment on this, please?

A: Exception.

Q: (L) What exception?

A: F***. Move board over to left. Your left. [adjustment made] More. [further adjustment.] OK. Better centered.

Q: Can you comment on SV's situation since she is the most upset?

A: Not unless you ask specifics.

Q: (S) I know I am under attack and I am going to deal with it the best way I can. It's hard, but there is nothing else I can do. I knew I was coming under attack because the clock that does not work was humming again and that is always a sure sign.

A: Concealment causes bereavement.

Q: (L) Who is bereaved?

A: Who is concealing?

Q: (L) Are you trying to hide your emotional state? (S) Of course. It's my problem. (L) Well, remember what they told me: when I hurt everyone else suffers. (S) But, if I don't tell anyone else, then no one else has to suffer.

A: Networking provides solutions, and not just on the computer!!!

Q: (S) Well, I am upset with everything about my mother. I know it is my own fault... If I had left them at the home, everything would have been fine.

A: No.

Q: (S) Well, it's not fine now. Everybody is upset. Everybody is miserable. (F) It is certainly not a good situation. (S) I want to know about this clock. Is it really a warning signal as I think it is?

A: What do you think? Remember, you learn on an exponential curve, once you have become "tuned in." This means that you become increasingly able to access the universal consciousness. Please learn to trust your increasing awareness. All who are present here are at one point or another on that cycle, or one point or

another on that cycle of progression, some further along than others. If you properly network without prejudice, you may all wind up at the same point on this cycle. We also mean that you can access the universal consciousness to find the answers to otherwise unseen truths, such as the clock vibrating as a sign of increased 4th density STS presence, for but one example.

Q: (L) Well, along this line, MM has a very strange object appearing in aura photographs in her house and, more or less with her. It appears to be a column of light, or a luminescent tube of some sort. What is it?

A: Represents conduit created by presence at locator which is in direct communication with higher density levels. And, in fact, there is some degree of convergence between same.

Q: (L) What presence are we talking about?

A: Many and varied.

Q: (L) And this is also a convergence point of densities?

A: Not exactly; convergence is taking place to some degree.

Q: (L) Are these presences STS or STO?

A: Both.

Q: (L) It is like a portal?

A: Not a portal, it is a conduit. A portal is an opening allowing influences to manifest from higher density levels and downward. A conduit is a "two way street."

Q: (W) What do they want MM to do?

A: That is not the correct concept. Correction: A conduit develops both because of locator and... the entities present. It is not locator fixed.

Q: (L) What should MM do in regard to this opening and these presences?

A: Nothing in particular... But it is up to MM to decide how to handle the situation.

Q: (L) Are any of these presences connected to the statue?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What kind of entity is connected with the statue?

A: Fifth density holdover.

Q: (L) Why is this being there?

A: Chooses to be. And no, Laura, it is not a Lizard!!!

Q: (L) Well, then what is it?

A: Didn't we just tell you?

Q: (L) Yes. We were talking about that earlier. How dead dudes can attach to things or people or houses or whatever. How are we going to solve this?

A: What needs to be solved?

Q: (L) Can she use this conduit?

A: Of course. And has already!!! If she had not, the conduit would

not exist!

Q: (MM) How can I use it more effectively?

A: This would violate learning directive.

Q: (MM) What is the connection between the statue and myself?

A: All is interconnected. Please refer to our first few responses of this session!

Q: (L) She can use it to access universal consciousness?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, what can she do to maximize the STO presence and minimize the STS use of the conduit?

A: Oh Laura, my dear, seems you need a refresher course in the transcripts. Maybe suggest you read them and relax and privately listen to the ones you have not as of yet transcribed a little more. This would be extremely helpful in your many and increasing communications via the "net" as well. Remember, we help you to unlock answers that have been placed in your super-consciousness files from before the "time" of the birth of your physical body. Also, false information is worse than no information at all. Now, for PZ: Please denote quote marks in your reading back of the answers, in order to preserve the greatest possible meaning! Thank you!

Q: (MM) What is happening to me when I feel I am being touched in a sleep or semi-sleep state?

A: Various entities.

Q: (MM) What is their purpose for doing this?

A: Too vague to explain and this is learning material. Consult karmic references.

Q: (MM) I would like to ask about my karma with W?

A: Remember two things: Number one, there are better ways to access this information than to expect us to lead you by the hand, this is not learning. Number two, Too many personal questions begin to restrict the channel!

Q: (L) Mike Lindemann asked us if we would be interested in utilizing ISCNI as a forum for the material. Is this an acceptable forum?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) You also said that publishing would "explode." Can you give us any more on that?

A: Is this "personal data night?"

Q: (L) Well, I didn't think it was personal data. I have a number of questions from people all over the world that I need to get answered, and it seems that people are interested, and I would like to get the material out there.

A: We have advised on this subject already, and patience is a virtue which builds strength!

Q: (L) Mike Lindeman has proposed that we submit the channeling to 'rigorous testing.'

A: Mike Lindemann does not channel, now does he? What sort of rigorous testing does he propose?

Q: (L) He didn't say. I guess they want short-term predictions and all sorts of little tests...

A: Precisely, now what does this tell you?

Q: It tells us that he wants proof.

A: Third density "proof" does not apply, as we have explained again and again. Now, listen very carefully: if proof of that type were possible, what do you suppose would happen to free will, and thusly to learning, Karmic Directive Level One?

Q: (L) Well, I guess that if there is proof, you are believing in the proof and not the spirit of the thing. You are placing your reliance upon a material thing. You have lost your free will. Someone has violated your free will by the act of PROVING something to you.

A: If anyone CHOOSES to believe, that is their prerogative!

Q: (PZ) [unintelligible remark]

A: You did not completely understand the previous response, P***. And what would constitute proof?

Q: (L) Predictions that came true, answers that were verifiable about a number of things.

A: Those would still be dismissed by a great many as mere coincidences. We have already given predictions, will continue to do so, but, remember, "time" does not exist. This is a 3rd density illusion. We do not play in that sandbox and cannot and never will. The primary reason for our communication is to help you to learn by teaching yourselves to learn, thereby strengthening your soul energy, and assisting your advancement.

Q: (L) Are you saying that your primary reason is just to teach us? This small group?

A: Because you asked for help.

Q: (L) So, you came through because we asked. Is this material being given to others, or is it designed to or intended to be shared with others?

A: If they ask in the necessary way. Otherwise, the sharing of the messages we give to you will teach millions of others.

Q: (L) What is the 'necessary way?'

A: How "long did it take you?"

Q: (L) Well, it took all our lives and a LOT of hard work.

A: Okay, now what did we mean when we referred to "millions of others?"

Q: (L) Are you saying that this information will be transmitted in some way to millions of others?

A: In what way?

Q: (L) Well, the only thing I can think of is through books.

A: Bingo!!

Q: (W) That's a lot of work.

A: The work has been ongoing, W!

Q: (W) Well, it all has to be typed, and edited, and correlated and put in a cohesive form, and it will be a couple of years....

A: All will be taken care of, and no, W!

Q: (L) Well, that's a clue! A concession! (W) Well, I was thinking of the time frame and so many things are getting ready to happen any time now. It seems like the information needs to get out there soon or it will be obsolete.

A: Prejudice serves no purpose! Also, who says that the information is going to be obsolete?

Q: (PZ) What is the matter with just making photocopies and binding it?

A: Wait and see. And don't be surprised if events supercede such options.

Q: (L) Well, that's a clue! I wonder what they mean?

A: Wait and see?

Q: (W) I would like to know about this comet that is being talked about on the internet that people say is going to crash into the Earth on April 7th...

A: Nonsense!!!

Q: (L) Well, I am curious about PZs and MM and Ws mysterious phone calls, and the strange guy who has been stalking PZ being seen peering in the window at

F***'s job. Are all of these things interconnected?

A: No comment. All of these things can be discovered by utilizing the methods we have taught you and the talents you possess and have learned elsewhere.

Q: (L) Well, group, have we answered all these questions yet?

A: Facetiousness is humorous, so long as all present understand intent!

Q: (L) Recently I heard a clapping sound behind my back, and I spun around and there was no one there. Gene B mentioned hearing the "clapping" sounds behind him when he was meditating once. I understand that this is like breaking the sound barrier when something comes through from another density...

A: Not "sound" barrier, just "barrier" will do!

Q: (L) Well, in regard to PZ's situation...

A: PZ has had "situations" going on for some time, as you measure it.

Q: (L) Well, considering her husband's work, her own work, her security clearances... and that it is very common to get the funny phone calls and now W has also had these phone calls...

A: Greys.

Q: (L) Well, there was a woman on television who had claimed that she was being abducted. She left a voice activated tape recorder on her night table, and during the night a strange, metallic sounding voice was recorded which said: 'don't wake up,' and it was the strangest thing you ever heard. And, Karla Turner had the same sort of thing going on with her. (MM to W) Should we tell them who this was that was calling? (L) Who, God? (MM) No. Go ahead. (W) I can only tell you who he claimed to be. He died in 1952. It was Paramahansa. (MM) Yes. I went out and found a tape of Yogananda, and it was HIS voice! And then the tape fried my karaoke machine. (L) Well, it either was, or it wasn't. Was the voice that of Yogananda? Can we ask?

A: You can ask.

Q: (L) Well, was it?

A: Was it?

Q: (L) Well, where is Yogananda now?

A: Fifth density.

Q: (L) So, Yogananda is in 5th density. Cayce once said that he would return in 1998 as a 'liberator.' Did he mean that he would be born in 1998, or 'activate' in 1998?

A: That is not important.

Q: (L) Now, my memory for dates and times has always been, at best, a little vague. But, lately, it has been really bad. What is the cause of this loss of ability to keep a sequential record of what one does, who one sees, etc? It is really strange.

A: It is not strange. As one "ages" the illusion of time passage begins to deteriorate because your "higher mind" begins to understand the illusion.

Q: (L) I was reading some of the transcripts earlier today. One of the things I read was about the Nephilim and their interactions with human beings and about other planets and molecularization, etc. Then, I was reading about the planet Kantek. Are there any human beings, on Earth, at the present time that carry in them the Nephilim genes?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) MM has a six foot tall daughter. I have a kid who is pretty tall.

Could this be a manifestation of Nephilim genes?

A: Maybe, maybe not.

Q: (L) Is there any way one can tell?

A: Would you want to?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: No you wouldn't!

Q: (L) Would these Nephilim genetics be passed down in the natural way, or would they be the result of genetic manipulation by genetically altering a fetus and then putting it back?

A: No to latter. One clue: double Y chromosomes.

Q: (W) That's male...

A: Nephilim were.

Q: (L) They, were male. Women are a double X, men are XY.

A: Prisons are filled with double Y's with monstrous personality disorders, almost always Caucasian and over- sized. Also, "bikers" often carry the gene. We suggest you not share this in a general way on the net!!!

Q: (L) On TV they interviewed a serial killer. He was HUGE! He described killing. The shrink who was analyzing said he did it because he wanted to get caught. I did NOT get that feeling. I think he did it just because it was what he did. Bikers often carry the gene... and this is why they form 'gangs.' Nephilim. Bikers. Big. Caucasian. My, my, my. Is there any other clue you can give?

A: Nephilim are not currently on your world, just trace residuals.

Q: (L) Trace residuals in people. And there are supposed to be 36 million of them coming...

A: With the wave.

Q: (L) That reminds me: is it possible that this comet cluster you have talked about exists in 4th density?

A: No.

Q: (L) The comet cluster is in 3rd density?

A: Transcends 3rd and 4th.

Q: (L) Okay, so it is both in 3rd and 4th...

A: It will be visible to you.

Q: (L) Well, everyone is having fits over Hale Bopp, is it related?

A: ? Many space objects currently or recently visible are mysterious.

Q: (F) Well, on the news last night they reported that something had been sighted in 1991 and 1992 that had not reappeared... they thought it was a comet, and then they said it wasn't that, and they also said it appeared to be pulsating. Even the astronomers were at a loss about this thing that has disappeared. (PZ) Is this thing that was seen in 1991 and 1992 going to be part of this wave?

A: No.

Q: (PZ) I understand that they are building the largest telescope ever on top of a mountain in Peru. Is this telescope going to have the ability to forewarn about the wave?

A: There is the ability to forewarn of the comet cluster, but not the wave, as it is not visible. Question is whether or not warnings will be given due to clandestine and political factors.

Q: (W) Well, they already have the technology and are searching the skies with the SETI telescope in Puerto Rico.

A: SETISchmetti, W! SETI stands for "search for extra terrestrial intelligence," now why don't you all start a search for a method to invent indoor plumbing?

Q: (W) Well, you know, Carl Sagan... (L) Oh, I know. And they are always asking for money. Every time I get their mail-outs I write across the top: "They are already here! When will you guys wake up?!" And I send it back. Does Carl Sagan know that we have already been 'invaded?'

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, he is just lying?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is there anything we ought to cover that we haven't asked at this point? (MM) Yes. Was it Yogananda?

A: Learning is fun. Otherwise, you would still be riding your bicycles, complete with training wheels, and on that note, Good Night.

Q: Good Night. Thank You.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

March 10, 1996 F****, Laura

Q: I have a number of questions that I want to get into tonight.

F****

and I have been discussing the nature of attack. The first thing I would like to ask is: I did a hypnosis session with (name deleted) and utilized some of the Greenbaum techniques. She responded in the affirmative. I was told that she had several alter personalities: "master programmer, gatekeeper, Alpha, Beta, Theta and Delta, zero," and that there were over 3,000 installed programs. Were these responses valid?

A: Validity is subjective.

Q: Does (name deleted) have over 3,000 of these "programs?"

A: Be careful of data which originates from sources which mislead.

Q: Which is the misleading source?

A: May mislead.

Q: Which is misleading: (name deleted) or the Greenbaum text?

A: No it's the center of origin.

Q: That which I perceive a negative attachment?

A: This "subject" appears to be fragmented.

Q: So, (name deleted) is suffering from MPD?

A: Not that simple.

Q: Are her fragments caused by abductions?

A: She has had abductions and the like, but not the issue here. She is "searching," and when one is searching... Session interrupted by long distance phone conversation.

March 13, 1996 F****, Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Vinxyoh.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) You once said that you are always with us. If so, then you must have heard the earlier discussion to the effect that, since we have been doing this project, the magazine and all that, it seems to bring on the most awful attacks from every imaginable corner. I am really tired. I get it from the people out there, and I get it here at home. I'm tired of the dramas; I am tired of the complaints and aggravation. I am tired of doing all the work, and everybody else just coming up with more problems for me to solve. I am tired of being sick. I am tired of pain. I am tired of not knowing the answers. I am just tired. I am ready to stop -- To quit. To just sit in my room and vegetate. Any comment?

A: What do you want to know?

Q: (L) I want to know, if all of this activation of Murphy's Law is going to stop.

A: This is not the problem.

Q: (L) Well, for beings who are supposed to be able to read minds, you aren't helping much! Why don't you just read my mind and tell me what I need to know?

A: You need to read your own mind!

Q: (L) Considering the state of mind I am in right now, that almost sounds like a facetious answer!

A: No.

Q: (L) What is in my mind?

A: Ask yourself. Discover.

Q: (L) Well, the closest I can come is to say that I am suffering from the most serious loss of faith I can ever remember experiencing. SV and her mother. PZ and the games with getting the magazine printed. The school board. The lunatics at ISCNI. ML...

A: We warned you that there would be attack.

Q: (L) I am at the point that I don't want any more attack. We can stop the channeling, the writing, the internet... everything. I just want to quit.

A: And what do you think that would do for you?

Q: (L) Well, maybe some of the attack would stop.

A: And maybe not!!

Q: (L) Then I need you to tell me what I can do. I am drowning here!

I need to know how to shield myself.

A: Re-aim direction somewhat.

Q: (L) Toward what?

A: Ask yourself.

Q: (L) Obviously, since the magazine has been so incredibly stressful, doing everything with no help. I guess I will have to give it up.

A: If you wish, or perhaps change format?

Q: (L) Change the format to what?

A: Anything that brings less stress.

Q: (L) Well, the whole point of doing it was to create a vehicle for the transcripts. And that seems to be what is causing the stress, because people just don't want to hear it!

A: That is not true; it is how it is presented!!

Q: (L) We sent it out to hundreds of addresses. I have a mailing list. It cost a fortune for the bulk mail permit and the postage, not to mention the printing. I sent one to D and Val and tons of other people. D told me the other night that Val called him and said that he just didn't

want anything to do with the material because it was so choppy and disorganized. It was a mess.

A: If the magazine is just our messages, would not this be less stressful?

Q: (L) Well, there won't be another issue if it is going to be this stressful. My point was to get enough in there so that a broad range of people would be interested and subscribe.

A: Is your "point" the only one?

Q: (L) Of course not! But I'm the one who has fallen heir to this and I am just doing the best I can without a whole Hell of a lot of help!

A: Because you wish to direct without guidance.

Q: (L) Now wait a minute! That is NOT fair. I have asked for guidance and was told to figure it out myself. This is what I did according to what I thought was the best way to do it!

A: We are trying to help you, not hinder, but you must be willing to understand what is being said. And this requires willingness to have faith and really be guided.

Not good to "get lost," as can happen when other problems intercede, such as prejudice and the lack of conduit mindset, i.e. obsession.

Q: (L) This is precisely what I am getting at here. How does one maintain a conduit mindset, or lack of obsession, or any of these other things; those are not the problems, those are only the results of the problems. The problems are the attack, such as the situation with my mother, SV and all of her problems, the kids, the husband, the magazine, PZ and Pk...

A: Try to avoid encumbrances, when at all possible. Also, suggest

that you try to stop trying to solve problems for others, especially when your instincts tell you this! Remember, all are on a different learning "schedule," or path.

Q: (L) Well, that is all fine and good, but when other people's problems interfere with getting the work done, the magazine out, and having peace of mind, so that I can focus, it is hard for me to not try and help and solve these problems!

A: Now, give an example of how one's problems interfere with getting the magazine published, please.

Q: (L) Well, PZ's kid in the print shop, being unable to keep any part of the process straight, much less keep his head on straight, caused me to have to go down there repeatedly and work like a lunatic physically assembling copy just so it would be done in time. And this was AFTER spending 18 hours a day typing or formatting! I can assure you that, had I not done so, there would be no magazine... meanwhile SV is acting like a jerk because her mother is acting like a jerk... come on! You guys can see this stuff!!!

A: We can also "see" what you cannot!

Q: (L) Which is why I am sitting here asking. And why I asked you before... and all you gave me was 'open,' and 'up to you' and 'wait and see.' And now, I am physically exhausted, worn out, I have been constantly sick for months... You could have just told us! SV could have left her mother in the nursing home! I just want to crawl into a hole and QUIT!!!

A: If we had told you that, you would not have learned!!!

Q: (L) You could have just told me that SV was a flake to begin with, and that she would cause me all this grief!

A: Subjective.

Q: (L) I know it is subjective and I don't really mean it that way, but if

SV had been doing what was her own responsibility and not continuously crying to me on the phone, or coming over here and putting guilt trips on me... then I could have handled what I needed to... and she hasn't done a damn thing she didn't want to do, and I am the one that's paying for it!

A: If you had done nothing, the situation would have solved itself.

Q: (L) I hate to tell you this, but not helping people when they call and ask for help sounds like a pretty STS position.

A: No.

Q: (L) I'm sorry, but that is what it sounds like. To say to somebody: 'that's your problem, sayonara!' Doesn't sound very helpful to me!

A: That is not what needs to be said.

Q: (L) I am very offended by a lot of things that have happened. I am very offended by the fact that when I asked SV to do one tiny little thing for me, which was to go to the store after I had been up for over 24 hours doing lay-out, and get me a ream of paper... she

couldn't do it because she had a stiff neck. And, she said this to me! Me, with pus running out of my eyes. And I am offended by PZ and her hours and hours of complaining, and any single thing that she could do herself to straighten her own affairs, she completely ignores it, or does the opposite. And SV did not handle her mother with the result that my mother was calling me on the phone and essentially saying, you got me into this, it is terrible, and what are you gonna do? And, in a sense, she was right. I felt responsible. I believed SV, SV lied to me, and everything got completely screwed up.

A: If your focus had been on the project only, none of these problems would have resulted. And, furthermore, this is not an STS stance. Nothing of the sort!!! If you listen to your inner "voice," it is easy to differentiate between an actual request for helpful assistance, and just another trap, otherwise known as a portal of attack.

Q: (L) Well, do you understand the rock and the hard place concept? I was not in a position to help my mother, and I am still human. And, I didn't like seeing SV's mother suffer and do without, either. It seemed like such an ideal solution.

A: Interesting alternative: what if you had suggested to SV that her mother move in with her?

Q: (L) I did suggest that.

A: And...

Q: (L) Well, we said that she would have to give up her job and her life to take care of her mother and she couldn't do it.

A: And this is the crux: if that were true, SV then would have had to have found an alternative which was always open to her. Also, your mother had other alternatives open to her, but chose to "sit back" and let you handle it, as you have always done. This is a karmic circle, which, though difficult, accelerates the learning process, thus soul progress and karmic advancement.

Q: (L) Well, I felt some sense of obligation to help SV because she was always buying me and the kids things and bringing them over and insisting that I keep them. What were her motives?

A: "Buying your friendship." Still continues...

Q: (L) Well, there are other things here that are related to this issue here. I was not able to buy some of those things, and she knew it. I was sinking a LOT of money in the magazine, and that leads to another problem. Finances. And this seems to be an ongoing portal of attack here! A whole lot of problems would be solved if I did not have to worry about survival!

A: We have told you we would help with the finances, and have, and will continue to do so.

Q: (L) Okay, is the magazine, as it is done, going to work out and carry itself forward?

A: We suggest being open to alterations.

Q: (L) It can be altered next time... but not now, it is printed.

A: Okay. How a book can be created... just concentrate on editing our messages, and nothing else, with each issue, unless camera ready "canned" copy, and at the end, just consolidate for publisher!!

Q: (L) Okay. I already thought of that. Okay. Before we stop for the night, I want to ask one question that is unrelated to all we have been discussing. I asked once before about 'nephilim genes,' and you said 'you don't want to know.' So, let me make a statement. We already know that people get used for 'lunch' or experiments, to be tossed into the blender, milked for emotional energy, made to suffer in infinite ways for infinite reasons. And, we are not talking about something to which I am very much attached, in terms of these missing babies of mine, because it was a long time ago. But, what I would like to know is, what is it about these nephilim children when I asked if I had children with Nephilim genes that made you respond that way...?

A: What specifically?

Q: (L) I don't know. So, we will shelve it. I am exhausted. Good Night.

A: Goodbye.

March 23rd, 1996 F****, Laura, V

[The very beginning of the second side of the tape has a noise anomaly as follows; it starts out sounding like the taped voices are soft, far away and coming from the bottom of a well. This clears up; the voices are clearer and nearer. Then, they sound far away and faint again. This continues; on the tape recorder's speakers you can actually "hear" the rotation from one speaker to the other. It almost sounds like either the microphone or the people speaking are actually 'spinning' around each other. It was checked out on another tape recorder, one with only one speaker, and it is not on the other side of the tape, so it is not a physical

aberration of the tape itself, or my tape recorder. JR.]

Q: (L) Hello. Is anybody there?

A: Fopilion from Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Good evening to you, we are glad you came to join us. We have some situations we want to look at, and then we want to ask some questions of a more universal nature. Is that all right for the evening?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) What does the maybe refer to?

A: Your inquiry.

Q: (L) The first inquiry I have is our situation relating to SV, and the different clues that we have received, and the different observations that I have made myself, and the discussions or the networking interactions that we have had on the subject. Can you tell us anything in a general way, or do we really have to ask specific questions about the subject?

A: SV is storehouse of vital information, clue for you was in name, but you failed to notice!

Q: (L) OK, but SV...

A: This is why the frustration is for you; nothing of value comes without a price!!

Q: (L) Number one, SV has lied to us. Number two, it seems that she began to demonstrate emotional affect, after we had discussed the fact that there was a serious lack of emotional affect after you had told us that these robot people are people who spend a lot of time alone and have...

A: The price, my dear, continues...

Q: (V) By continuing the relationship?

A: The Nordic Covenant was a duality.

Q: (L) SV comes from that area where that Nordic covenant, what is it, Minnesota, she's from Minnesota? Oh, I never made that connection! Holy Frijoles!

'Nordic Covenant was a duality' ... so, when you made mention of

the Nordic Covenant, and the banking scandal, was that a double-layered statement to us?

A: Maybe, but you are missing the point! All persons of Nordic heritage hold secret power centers can be of darkness, or of light... SV is of Teutonic bloodline leading directly to such super power source such as Thule Society and others, and she is aware of her powers and mission. It is of positive orientation. However, you are being tested by 4th through 6th density forces to determine if you have the strength and wisdom for continuance!

Q: (L) The whole thing just doesn't make sense... I mean, with that nasty red aura she has...

A: Red aura needs much further study on your part. Your sources for such information could be deceiving you.

Q: (L) Well then...

A: And we are the Cassiopaeans, but it is of your will to live as you desire.

Q: (L) Well... Then why was she told by you guys, that if she didn't do certain things that it would lead to her total undoing?

A: Go back and study that message again, with assistance of tape, and with mind open to all angles. Check intent, however, make sure **** is in absence. Notice the difference. The duality of covenant!!!

Q: (L) Well, F**** is of Nordic extraction. Is he a member of this covenant, also?

A: Maybe.

Q: (F) If so, it's news to me. (Laughs) (L) Do you say she is aware of her mission?

A: Some are.

Q: (L) Is her mother something in the way to block her from performing her mission?

A: Mother is inconsequential.

Q: (V) Her mother, her adopted mother... inconsequential. Ok, so does...

A: Curious how background is murky, yes!

Q: (L) Yes, that is curious. (V) Something tells me that this can go further... (L) Well, yes, but they were also talking about her birth, and her adoption, and all that kind of thing in another session. Stuff that's so unclear, she doesn't know anything about it, and claims she doesn't. So strange... Is SV a 'walk-in?'

A: Not correct terminology.

Q: (L) Well, then what is the correct terminology? What is SV?

A: Birthright.

Q: (L) Now, what does that mean?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Are you saying that when we make mention of the Nordic Covenant and the Thule Society, that there's some possibility that SV has been programmed, or has layers of programs, and that some part of her program knows what she's doing, and maybe other parts don't?

A: Yes, but this is not a negative thing.

Q: (L) Okay, now let me go a little bit deeper. Could SV be what you described as a robot person, but programmed for a positive purpose?

A: No, robot "people" do not have bloodlines.

Q: (L) So, this is something that's programmed genetically in a bloodline?

A: Not exactly, those that have the bloodline have the corresponding soul alignment.

Q: (L) We are talking about a genetic bloodline that activates certain abilities and genes that interface with the corresponding soul that has prepared for this manifestation of the bloodline?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any significance to the fact that SV spent all of those years living with the Outlaws Motorcycle gang and this covenant?

A: Yes, and that is what has led and is leading to the destruction of the "Outlaws," a group associated directly with 4th density STS.

Q: (V) Her presence there caused them to break up? This was a good thing. Is this what is meant here? That her presence was uplifting to them? (L) Well, it's not uplifting them, it's breaking them; they are all going to jail!

A: Yes and because of circumstances planted by "Agent SV." This is why the perceived lack of emotion connected with that whole situation. V**** is the bravest human you have ever known! All evidence to the contrary is veil; part of the testing process.

Q: (L) If we're being tested, why are you telling us? (V) So that you do not fail?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is SV aware that this is going on?

A: Vital that you do not fail.

Q: (V) Is SV aware that ...

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Is there a pivotal word that might break this open to a clearer understanding?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Now, when we were flying back home, and we were flying through that storm, was that storm, which began before we left, and we flew through it on the way back, was that a byproduct or bleed through of a battle between the forces?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was it trying to harm us in any way, because we had to fly through it, and couldn't fly over it? I mean, even the pilot was worried, and he had been flying for years!

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What brought it to an end?

A: V****. Notice how "unaffected" she was?!?

Q: (L) I told you that the whole thing about being scared was a fake!

(F) Yes, she was scared on the way up, when there was nothing to

be scared of, and on the way back, when we were bouncing around like a pinball in a pinball machine, she's sleeping, I'm getting sick, and Laura's going 'Ride em, cowboy!!!!' [All laughed] (L) Ok, so how are we supposed to react to this situation?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) OK, we knew that was coming. It wouldn't have been a good night without it! (V) Some things never change, huh? (L) Well F**** seems to think there's a whole lot more there in terms of background than she was letting on. Is that correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Well, ok, I'm going to trust you guys, and I'm going to go with the flow, and I'm going to assume that you are right, and I'm going to assume that this is for the best and for the good, and I'm going to stop my knee jerk reactions, and stop worrying about such things.

A: Suggest you look before you leap. All can be wrong in their quick judgments, whether the result be acceptance or rejection. All is not as it seems... Remember, those that come into your group, or your circle of influence can be different than you think.

Q: (L) You said we were being tested. Tested for what?

A: Continuance.

Q: (L) Continuance of what?

A: All.

Q: (L) Continuance of all. Ok, and we are being tested through SV?

A: Currently.

Q: (L) Are you saying that what we have been considering attacks were just tests?

A: The ones associated with V****. And no, all with that name are not of this orientation, but this clue was installed for you.

Q: (L) Are you saying that SV is our 4th density Nordic?

A: ?

Q: (V) Maybe just by the purpose of her being, she's vital for you! (L) OK, Whitley Streiber wrote back and told me that he was familiar with this school that I experienced in the dream and I think I asked you guys about this once, and you said I needed to discover some more about it. He says that he is familiar with all of it...

A: All is not as delivered.

Q: (L) He says that he is one of the patriarchal dudes who was teaching...

A: Ditto.

Q: (L) Well, my feeling is that this was a school on an astral level; it was a school of a higher density, that it was not ever a physical, 3rd density school. That was my impression of it, and that I was being sent forth from another density, to experience, after being instructed by this group of patriarchal type beings. Is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, the school that Whitley describes, and him thinking that

he is one of the higher density beings; he's misinterpreting this as a physical school. Is that correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is he, is he, well... They're not going to answer that one, are they? Why do I even bother thinking that I'm going to slide that one by...?

A: Now, for the remainder of this session, we wish to address the so called earth changes for your benefit, as you are stuck here. Those present need to be equi...

[Sound anomaly on tape begins here, on second side.] ...pped to stop buying into popular deceptions once and for all! Reread Bramley.

Q: (L) Funny I took him off the shelf today... (V) What's Bramley about? (L) Well, hold on. Do you want me to read it right now?

A: No.

Q: (L) Ok, address the subject.

A: All such changes are caused by three things and three things only! 1) Human endeavors. 2) Cosmic objects falling upon or too near earth. 3) Planetary orbital aberrations.

Q: (L) All right, carry on.

A: Don't believe any of the nonsense you hear from other sources. It is designed to facilitate mass programming and deception.

Q: (L) Ok, okay.

A: Just as your bible says; "You will know not the day, nor the hour." This means there is no warning. None. No clue. No prophecy. And these events... [anomaly starts again here, briefly.] are of the "past" as well. [and ends here.]

Q: (V) What events of the past, as well?

A: Cosmic and "man made" cataclysms.

Q: (L) Well, since you put 'man-made' at the top of the list, am I to infer that perhaps some of the activities of the consortium, the secret government, are going to precipitate some of these events?

A: No.

Q: (L) Yes. Okay, is there any more that you want to say on this? Go ahead, you have the floor. Please.

A: Ask away.

Q: (L) Well, you've said that there's a comet cluster that's coming this way. Is that still correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this body that has been called Hale-Bopp, is this that comet cluster?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is this comet cluster that's coming, and you've indicated that it could arrive anywhere between 18 years, something like that, is that correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Now, is this something that can be seen from a great way off?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is this something that's going to impact our particular

immediate location, and appear suddenly, as this comet that has flown overhead just did? Nobody saw it until a very short time ago, and all of a sudden everybody sees it?

A: The cluster is a symptom, not the focus.

Q: (V) What is the focus?

A: Wave, remember, is "realm border" crossing... what does this imply? Consult your knowledge base for Latin roots and proceed.

Q: (L) So, the Latin root of realm is regimen, which means a domain or ruler ship or a system for the improvement of health. Does this mean that, and as I assume we are now moving into the STO realm, now, out of the STS realm?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) And also, can I infer from this, that the comet cluster exists in the other realm?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Well, previously, you had said that the comet cluster would come before the realm border. Which indicated that the comet...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, how can something so... you said it appears to be one single large body, and that our government knows that it's on its way, and that apparently somebody has spotted it. Which direction is it coming from?

A: Direction?

Q: (L) Well, the comet cluster. That comet cluster, is, I am assuming, a real body, in third density experience, right? A part of a real cluster of bodies in third density experience. Is that correct?

A: Cluster can approach from all directions.

Q: (L) So, can I infer from what has been said, that we are going to move into this comet cluster, as into a realm?

A: Border changes rules.

Q: (L) But if we run into the comet cluster before we cross the border, then, I mean, I would understand if we were going into the realm border first...

A: Part in part out.

Q: (L) OK, is this so-called HAARP project instrumental in any of these realm border changes, these realm changes?

A: All is interconnected, as usual.

Q: (L) Anybody got any questions on this? What is the thing that is going on nowadays... let me ask about this. Roxanne sent me some information about the Do-ma, or space goddesses who rule the grays, supposedly. Apparently there is a whole group of people, including government officials, involved in this Do-ma cult.

A: Yeah, right!

Q: (L) Well, that was my feeling. I sent...

A: Deception is everywhere! Scrambled brains, anyone?

Q: (L) Gotcha. I sent several chunks of the Cassiopaeon transcripts off to F.D.M.. As I was requested to...

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) In a nutshell, could you tell us what the re-emerging goddess images represent, nowadays? (V) Programming?

A: Close.

Q: (L) F****, is there anything you need to know? (V) I just want to know if they have anything they want to share with me, that's all. They know what all my questions are.

A: Open to all possibilities. Rigidity does not pay!

Q: (V) What are they talking about? (L) I guess that last comment was for everybody. Be open to all possibilities. OK, well, we'll stop for the night. Goodnight.

A: Good-bye.

[After the termination of the session, I had doubts about some things relating to SV, so I asked for the C's to come back and comment. LK]

Q: Hello. Are you there. I am not comfortable with this information about SV. It seems to be contradictory to everything I can observe and feel.

A: Hiklu Cassiopaea. Worry not further! Discomfort is not necessarily danger, and is indicative of growth and learning. So, proceed and celebrate!!

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

March 29, 1996 F****, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Womol.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) In the past week I have been going through some fairly severe trauma because of certain ideas and realizations I have been forced to face...

A: Stress, yes, trauma, no.

Q: (L) Well, it has felt traumatic to me. The first question I would like

to ask is: in reading and analyzing the Bluebeard fairytale as a map of consciousness, am I correct in my understanding, that I am basically living the life of Bluebeard's wife?

A: Close enough for now.

Q: (L) My application of this map of consciousness, so to speak, is not only in the area of my marriage, but also a number of other interactions. Is this correct as I understand it?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) What part is the maybe?

A: Learning is a complex process, answers follow study.

Q: (L) I studied the situation at length. One of the first things I determined was that my assessment on...

A: Interference from blossomer nearby.

Q: (L) Do you mean right now?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) [Child was discovered nearby, sent to bed.] What kind of interference do you get from a 'blossomer,' as you call them?

A: Soul discharges caused by efforts made by influences attracted by channel attempting to take over body of child in order to experience sensation of total euphoria!!

Q: (L) So, as a general rule, is this euphoria produced by watching television?

A: Can be enhanced. Warning!! Littlest one is most susceptible to total possession by extremely STS oriented forces during sessions, and must be kept away at all costs!!!! There have been instances where perceived health disturbances by this one and others have been, in reality, up to 30 percent possession! Lungs are the "weak link," and it is your psychic abilities that have caused the troubles in the past.

Q: (L) You mean that what I am doing is causing problems for my children?

A: No.

Q: (L) Then why have my psychic abilities caused health troubles in the past?

A: Because you were less aware at that point, and your abilities went into a surge.

Q: (L) Well, it seems to me that I have a strong tendency to manifest my psychic and emotional state physically; not only in my own body, but also in manifestations and events around me.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Back when we first moved into this house, we had a burglar break in during the night. I have always been troubled by the fact that a strange man broke into my house, the symbology of it. The other night, I was reading about dreams of people breaking into one's house being a warning that there is extreme danger from the deep subconscious. These dreams always have a strong physiological manifestation. Well, I had an 'intruder dream,' and it WAS like this. But then, I thought about the actual intruder being a psychically manifested warning in the flesh.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was the fact that it could manifest in a physical way any kind of indication of the seriousness of the threat?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any particular thing that I ought or could do to further protect the children?

A: Open, but suggestion would be to organize more.

Q: (L) In what sense?

A: The children.

Q: (L) I don't understand. Do you mean being more strict in terms of regimen?

A: Close.

Q: (L) In the sense of bedtime rituals or something? Prayers?

A: Maybe, but also other.

Q: (L) Limiting watching television?

A: We have told you some things...

Q: (L) Okay...

A: Imagine an interruption that leads to problems.

Q: (L) Are you saying that 'idle hands are the Devil's tools?'

A: No, because free will is paramount.

Q: (L) Just give me more of a hint.

A: Organize.

Q: (L) Send them to bed before we channel?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Is Ali also susceptible?

A: Not blossoming.

Q: (L) Are they alright in their bedrooms?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does it have something to do with physical distance?

A: Awareness.

Q: (L) Are you saying that their awareness of what we are doing establishes the connection?

A: Close.

Q: (L) And I should organize them more. So, I should have them ready and in bed before we work.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Back to my question: the intruder dream the other night was VERY disturbing. In the dream, I tried to wake my husband to tell him that some one or something was in our house, I discovered that he was paralyzed. He was like my friend K***... can you help me with this image?

A: Learning is fun!

Q: (L) Well, it was not fun! My heart was about to pound out of my chest, and I ended up sitting in a chair half the night. There was a realization that I have been being drained by a lot of people for a long time...

A: Yours to look and discover. Not ours to help you "cheat!"

Q: (L) No cheating, huh. I can't look at the answers in the back of the book. Okay, let me ask you this: is there any significance to the fact that L's mother's maiden name was Rhein*.*?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, you are not helping! I have been seeing things so completely differently lately. I even see that you have given all sorts of clues about this that just went over my head...

A: Laura, please learn just to trust your expanding insights. They will bring you to ever increasing knowledge and ability. But, you want us to lead you by the hand. All this can do is ultimately lead this channel and conduit into an STS vehicle!

Q: (L) That is not what I am trying to do here! I am trying to expand on a learning experience to help other people.

A: You have the ability to do that all on your own!! Cannot you see this yet?

Q: (L) I am still in the process of making major changes in my life based on such insights...

A: And, how do you feel when you make a decision to make one of these changes?

Q: (L) It hurts to make some decisions, even if I feel that it is the right thing to do. It can be painful and scary.

A: Relief?

Q: (L) Definitely relief!

A: And...

Q: (L) I have some little hope that maybe something else will happen to help with the work if I make sure that my own life is clean. I am cutting off my financial support, and that is frightening. But, right now, I had another thought... I recently received some information about the Denver Airport. It seems that there is confirmation that this Airport does have some connection to something very mysterious. And, you brought this up in the very first contact. Is there something more on this?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) I also learned that the sighting of flying boomerangs over in England, quite some years back, was also accompanied by messages that came through a board to some kids in a town some distance away, and that those messages were very similar to some of what we have received. In fact, the opening messages were warnings about alien bases! I am very curious about that. There were so many things about that particular case that are so similar in dynamics... When something very negative happens in the Earth, does it necessarily make an opening for a balancing of positive energy?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Can you tell me anything else about it? The Clapham Wood incident back in the 70's?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, that is not helping me.

A: It is, but not as you think. Stonehenge power. Vortex. Magnetic principles understood by you when you occupied other bodies, ask Hilliard, ole boy.

Q: (L) There have been a number of hints that Hilliard has some knowledge that he may be withholding. Does he have knowledge that is important, and how can I persuade him to tell me?

A: Massive, and probe directly after promising absolute confidence... and don't break it!!!

Q: (L) Okay, I will. Well, back to the situation. I am between a rock and a hard place.

A: Not really.

Q: (L) Easy for you to say.

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Well, rereading back over the transcripts, there seems to be some very interesting stuff about the Thule Society and some things about a Nordic Covenant, and this seems to be very mysterious and connected with activities going on in Antarctica. Well, I read the place where it was said that the Lizard beings were slaves and pets of the Orions. That seems to be extremely significant.

A: When you get money, pay someone to transcribe.

Q: (L) I will do it myself as quickly as possible... SV was supposed to help me with this... but obviously she is fading from the picture

here...

A: Maybe, maybe not, you are not completely in control of all possible factors.

Q: (L) Well, however things work, I don't really care right now. As soon as I can see again, I will get back to transcribing. I have sent some samples out to a couple of places. I have had some VERY positive responses...

A: Have fun!

Q: (L) What is that supposed to mean? I don't like the sound of that! The other day when you said 'celebrate!' all I did was suffer!

A: Stop suffering!

Q: (L) I can't help it! I feel so sorry for L! He is a master at being a victim! It tears me apart! Back to my questions. Is the Nordic Covenant what has charge of this genetic project to prepare a 'breeding ground' for the Nephilim?

A: No.

Q: (L) What does the Nordic Covenant do?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) How am I supposed to do that? I can see myself going up to somebody: "Hi! Are you a member of the Nordic Covenant? I'd like to know what is going on in your head?! What do you think about?" Right! Well, I am tired. Anything else for the protection of the children?

A: We have told you.

Q: (L) Anything I need to know about my situation? I feel pretty desperate.

A: Has it been "desperate" before?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: Did you turn into dust?

Q: (L) No, but I thought I would!

A: What about your settlement?

Q: (L) God knows when that will happen! You won't tell me!

A: If we did, you'd become a "softie."

Q: (L) It seems that over the course of time, you have turned us more and more in the direction of learning on our own. Does this mean that it is winding down to come to a halt?

A: No.

Q: (L) Can you tell me what this means?

A: You needed more assistance earlier.

Q: (L) Well, am I correct in the MPD idea regarding SV?

A: Pursue with an open mind and cross check all analyses.

Q: (L) Okay. I am concerned about the baby. Should I do a spirit release for her?

A: Why?

Q: (L) Well, her lungs seem to be pretty reactive right now. She is having a rough time right now.

A: Regulate diet, it is abysmal!!

Q: (L) What about her diet?

A: Sugar, out!!! Fats reduced, leafy vegetables increased, sleep coordinated.

Q: (L) Okay, speaking of diet... the Atkins diet seems to be logical... but it increases fats and proteins.

A: Waistline okay, heart smart?! Naah!

Q: (L) You talked once about passing a test, that I was being tested in some way... that this had something to do with SV... I would like to know if this was the test?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, I have to get up early, and my mind is drifting, so I will say good night.

A: Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

April 24, 1996 F****, Laura

Q: (L) Hello. Is it okay to work in this room since Ali has taken our work room tonight?

A: Necessities produce changes.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us tonight?

A: Siril.

Q: (L) And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I would like to deal with certain issues relating to the progress of this "mission" or "project" as you have described it. As you know, we have experienced serious disruptions and "attack" in recent months. I came to a conclusion that my husband is a robot person. But, I am not going to ask you to confirm or deny that. I came to that idea through information in the transcripts. What I do want to know is: is it likely now that much of the attack will cease since that energy has been removed from my environment?

A: Maybe, but not necessarily in the ways you think!

Q: (L) Well, since I have been through such a terrible ordeal in the past year, what is there to encourage me?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Okay, is my husband a robot person?

A: Listen. Open.

Q: (L) What do I need to listen to?

A: See.

Q: (L) Am I going to see something?

A: Robot or not, all are programmed.

Q: (L) All are programmed including myself and F****?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, considering a lot of my internal experiences, I had already come to this conclusion. What is the objective of this programming?

A: It is too complex to explain yet.

Q: (L) What was the source or cause of the complete loss of my voice for several weeks?

A: Q plasma bacterial infection. Ask Wu.

Q: (L) You mean Dr. Vu?

A: Yes. Pronounced Wu in southern oriental inflective tone. [Yes, it IS Wu, and I DID ask. This is a definition of an "unknown" or "unidentifiable" bacteria which the medical profession labels "quelle" to indicate its unknown origin.]

Q: (L) I was analyzing some of the material regarding the recent episode with SV and her mother. To this point, she still has done none of the things that you advised her to do in response to her

requests for advice. I told her that I was very angry that she took so much of my time and energy and still did none of the things advised, resulting in EVERYONE being upset. Now, I had someone call me and tell me that SV was involved in some sort of coven or very dark organization. I just have a very difficult time believing this. How can she speak so disparagingly of such things and then, be a part of such? Yet, the source of the information knew things that "clicked" and could not possibly have been said unless this was true. Is it possible that SV could have multiple personalities and one of her other "selves" is doing this? As in Greenbaum?

A: Sure!

Q: (L) Is it possible for either F**** or I to be involved in such and not be aware of it?

A: Yes, but it is not that.

Q: (L) Does that mean that there IS some other thing that we are involved in, in some other aspects of ourselves, that we are not aware of?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is this something that happens in altered states or in sleep states?

A: Not happens, happened.

Q: (L) Something that happened in the past?

A: Laura, you need to consult a powerful, practiced, effective hypnotherapist to unlock these questions for you.

Q: (L) Is this something I could do for F**** in the meantime? Obviously F**** could have a big piece of the puzzle locked up in there...

A: Both of you and others. The locks have been installed in such a way that it is literally impossible for you to unlock them, as they were installed with full knowledge of present circumstances.

Q: (L) Who installed these locks?

A: Supremely powerful STS consortium!!

Q: (L) And what circumstances were they aware of, as you have mentioned, when they installed these locks?

A: All.

Q: (L) You are the Cassiopaeans, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And you are STO?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And you are telling us that we have locks on knowledge installed in us, installed by supremely powerful STS consortium. Can we not, in our conscious state, reject this programming, and ask you to inform us of this information?

A: Not possible!

Q: (L) What is not possible?

A: What you just asked.

Q: (L) You mean we can't change our minds, or you can't inform us?

A: Incorrect analysis.

Q: (L) Give me the correct analysis.

A: You cannot unlock, and we cannot tell you details of what, or why.

Q: (L) Why can you not tell us?

A: Free will violation, and endangerment of you if done thusly.

Q: (L) Is there some way to do it that does not endanger us?

A: We have told you.

Q: (L) Is it a danger to us to NOT unlock these things?

A: In a sense.

Q: (L) When I was kidnapped at the age of 3 or 4 in Jacksonville, how many days was I missing. My mother simply has a blank about it, which amazes her.

A: 12 days.

Q: (L) Who was it that kidnapped me?

A: JR.

Q: (L) Who was JR?

A: Corps member.

Q: (L) What corps is this?

A: Select division of economic legion under control of G5.

Q: (L) Economic legion? What is G5?

A: Intel.

Q: (L) What was the purpose of this kidnapping?

A: To install self-destruct programming.

Q: (L) So, this JR was known to us as "Cecil Brien."

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And he more or less overwhelmed my mother and persuaded her to marry him just to get at me? I find this to be incredible!

A: It was easy at the time. She was vulnerable.

Q: (L) So, I have a "self-destruct" program. And Frank has one also?

A: Similar, but not an exact copy so as to mask.

Q: (L) Was Frank abducted in a similar fashion?

A: Close, but not exactly.

Q: (L) Was Frank's pneumonia when he was a child, that nearly killed him, part of this self-destruct program?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was Frank's father also programmed?

A: Semi.

Q: (L) Well. I think we can safely assume that every member of our families have had some sort of program installed, if only to facilitate our programming. This whole situation is beginning to sound inexpressibly grim.

A: Grim?!? You have lived decades after these episodes! How many brethren? Multiples of millions!

Q: (L) That is why I am saying it is pretty damn grim...

A: And it is part of a natural process, do not forget.

Q: (L) Well, we need some help from the good guys. Or, is it that unless we can figure it out we are stuck?

A: No.

Q: (L) It sounds so dreadful. We need some help here. I am becoming VERY tired.

A: You only need knowledge.

Q: (L) Have any of my children been programmed?

A: Open.

Q: (L) A. A. has been going through a terrible time. I have taken her to the doctors several times. Can you tell me what is wrong with her?

A: Desire for acceptance.

Q: (L) What will help?

A: Patience. She is headstrong.

Q: (L) You can say THAT again! Recently I talked to a fellow who was telling me about discovering the trainload of Nazi treasures in a cave in the Harz Mountains. He was asking for investors. If I were to get my settlement in time, ought I to invest in this?

A: Does herpetologist study his/her subject by traveling naked into a snake pit?

Q: (L) Okay, that settles that. What about the settlement?

A: Your settlement is being delayed by those purporting to be on your side.

Q: (L) Is LM going to give me any further problem?

A: Not if you "cut him loose" completely.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: Give him ultimate freedom.

Q: (L) Well, I want to have a little direction here.

A: Concentrate on settlement. This can be a problem solver if handled wisely, a curse if not so! Use some of the funds to locate a "super-hypnotherapist."

Q: (L) Who might this person be? A clue?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there some progress that we can make on our own?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Give me a clue... I want something that will blow me off my chair and enrich my life which is so grim... produce knowledge that will protect me...

A: Won't succeed until locks are blown off in proper way.

Q: (L) Well, I hope I survive until then.

A: Refer to previous answer.

Q: (L) If you guys were here, I'd throw something at you!

A: We'd dodge!

Q: (L) Well, you see my problem here... I guess I just want to know

that there is someone out there who cares...

A: You should by now.

Q: (L) Then you guys ought to get behind my lawyer and jack him up...

A: We do, through you.

Q: (L) Tell me about DF, who is supposed to be part of the Intel network?

A: Not so.

Q: (L) What is not so?

A: Intel.

Q: (L) You mean, the claimed intelligence connection?

A: "Remember the Brockinton!"

Q: (L) Well, DF does not go around exactly claiming he is connected like AB does...

A: Intel does not spew on the internet.

Q: (L) So, we have a LOT of stuff locked up inside and all we have to do is find the key...

A: Yes, exactly.

Q: (L) Anything else...

A: Beware of cardiac concerns. Not what is -- what may be.

Q: (L) What specifically?

A: Possible thrombosis in future.

Q: (L) What can I do to avoid such?

A: Many things, but most important is your attitude. You must decrease your anger.

Q: (L) Well, I thought I had basically done with that when I asked Lewis for divorce? What am I angry about?

A: Much, but especially dark past occurrences, some locked, some not.

Q: (L) What past occurrences?

A: What was done to you.

Q: (L) You mean the kidnapping and possible alien interference?

A: And other.

Q: (L) Do you mean LM?

A: Not mainly.

Q: (L) Well, can I ask this: did LM ever, at any point in our marriage, care for me at all?

A: The way he does.

Q: (L) That says it all. But, what are they talking about? What was done to me?

A: Violations.

Q: (L) In the process of programming me to destroy myself, was I physically and sexually violated? I have absolutely NO memory of ANY of that. Are you talking about when I was a child?

A: Yes. And other.

Q: (L) Can you tell me what ages?

A: 2,4,7,10,17,22,44

Q: (L) When I was 2, I was abducted?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And when I was 4? I was kidnapped and programmed?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And when I was 7 I was abducted?

A: Yes, and...

Q: (L) I was programmed then, too?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When I was 10... Abducted?

A: Yes...

Q: (L) Well, I am just going to have to think about all this... Looks like

a good lotto number!

A: Open.

Q: (L) Don't you guys believe in FUN?

A: Yes. Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

April 28, 1996 F****, PZ, Laura.

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Vordkon.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We had a little chat with Sandra and we thank you for that. Now, we have been discussing a lot of different things here, and the main thing that I have been focusing on is the trap of emotions. I would like to know if this trap is foisted upon us from external sources?

A: The formula is "foisted."

Q: (L) What is the formula?

A: Set pattern, like a maze.

Q: (L) Okay. And what is the most effective way to get out of this maze of emotional control?

A: Calculate.

Q: (L) Is there anything that can be done when one is in process of extricating oneself from an emotional trap to cut off or ease the pain of it? It quite literally hurts.

A: No need to ease.

Q: (L) Well, once you have done it and gone through it, or, more particularly, once you see that it is a trap, it doesn't hurt anymore - or

lessens. Another thing is that we all have been affected by being sucked into emotional traps, seemingly since birth. Is this common for all people?

A: All? No, most, yes.

Q: (L) Would it be a fair statement to say that people who have potential to do very positive things in terms of clearing away and understanding the reality in which we exist, might be primary targets for this emotional turmoil?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you tell us what might be the characteristics of a person who is not caught in the emotional trap?

A: Embracing? No. Uniting? Yes.

Q: (L) Ah! So, you are saying that people who can clear the emotional traps can unite in a higher emotional sense?

A: Emotions are chemicals only.

Q: (L) So, if emotions are chemical only, is it true that when one is in physical proximity to certain people, that perhaps their frequency vibrations cause these chemicals to be stimulated or generated

within us?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) And, that it takes great force of will and mental power to counteract this physical action?

A: No, just practice.

Q: (L) Okay, once you have done it a few times in small ways, you can build up to big ones?

A: Not quite correct concept.

Q: (L) I was reading this piece sent to us on the internet where this Cosmic Awareness source talks about people who deliberately have come in because, since the good guys really can't interfere from the outside, because it would violate free will, that many of them incarnate and thereby partake of the physical experience, and then wake up and be able to do the things that are needed on the planet. The object being to try to make sure that they will awaken to their purpose, and that emotions and emotional traps are used repeatedly and continuously to try to prevent them from awakening. What I am getting at is: what are the things that we can do to awaken? You have told us many times that we need to awaken. Obviously we are not fully awakened. We are aware of that. Is there some other thing we can do?

A: Let it happen naturally. If you are on a path, do you seek to jump up into the air and fly to the end of the path? If you did, you would regret missing the "rest of the path."

Q: (L) A lot of very strange things have been happening... S**** and her heart attack, A*** and her ankle, the terrible sicknesses I have had in the past months, A*** talking about the things that have happened in her experiences... it seems like, to me, that the situation in terms of attack is really heating up. Can you comment on this?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, thanks a lot! Can we ask questions about it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, my eye infections, the ear problems, the loss of my voice for so long... were these part of the attack process?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) My mother also fell down and has a black eye. I am trying to find the portal? What is the portal through which all this attack is coming?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Did we already discover it in part, i.e. SV and her mother and that situation?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are you saying that SV is not a portal?

A: People are not portals!!! They are only victims of the things that come through the portals. Otherwise, many could describe you as a

"portal."

Q: (L) Well, I never said that I wasn't. Speaking of that...

A: When you concentrate on the people as portals, you falsely direct negative energy upon the soul units themselves. Rather like treating acne with the therapy to be found in a shotgun!

Q: (L) What is the appropriate response when you are in a situation and you know that the person is being victimized, yes, by the forces coming through the portal, but their victimization is causing you a great deal of problems? What is the appropriate response here?

A: How do you view those afflicted with disease? Do you throw rocks at them?!?

Q: (L) Well, no, you don't throw rocks at them...

A: What do you do, then?

Q: (L) Well, a person with a disease: you send or take them to a doctor or suggest that they go to a doctor.

A: For what purpose?

Q: (L) To discover the diagnosis of the disease, to obtain medicine, to either relieve the symptoms or cure the disease.

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) We are talking about people who won't even admit they have a disease! How do you tell someone to go to a doctor when they don't think they are sick?

Most people do NOT believe that they are subject to control or manipulation from other densities! You have told a number of people that they were going to be subjected to attack and manipulation and they have blithely said 'Oh, there is nothing in our lives that would permit that...'

A: Denial is not incurable until you give up. Patience combined with kind invitations to participate in the learning process eventually allows the victim to awaken, thus to be open to cure. This helps you to build the "army" you seek. Isolation cures nothing. Thereby stifling progress, as any and all will ultimately be seen as "portals." Rather like "spinning one's wheels," yes??

Q: (L) So, in other words, you are saying I should remain married to my husband, I should have SV and other disruptive and destructive people over here constantly to 'participate' in the learning process?

A: The point is not to rigidly adhere to specific lifestyles, nor maintain

exact patterning of behavior, merely to not close doors completely and permanently.

Q: (L) Okay, if a person were, say, a robot person, when a person becomes a robot person, what happens to the soul of the robot person?

A: Same process.

Q: (L) As what?

A: Death.

Q: (L) So, a person can die and leave their body, their body can be taken over and reanimated and controlled to function and do a lot of things for a long time.

Meanwhile, the original soul has completely departed to 5th density ready to recycle?

A: Yes, but body is replaced, not reanimated.

Q: (L) Is this what happened to Lewis when he had that surgery back in 1981?

A: We caution that, even though you have met 7 "robots," in your entire lifetime, not to "see" them under every bush or around every corner. You have met so many people in your life. We gave you one, and only one!!

Q: (L) What was the source of the dream where this was stated to me quite clearly?

A: Dreams are the best forum for disinformation that exists.

Q: (L) Okay. I can see that. But, at the same time they are also one of the best ways to get information from the subconscious and the higher conscious, is this not true?

A: We have mentioned dualities a lot!!

Q: (L) Skipping the disinformation part and just getting to the analysis part, the story of Bluebeard... I am still of the opinion, robot person or not, I am doing the right thing. Is it possible that, even in this situation, that I am caught up in an emotional trap?

A: Sure. This learning thing is anything but easy!

Q: (L) Yes, that's all fine and dandy, but we are talking about breaking up my whole life here...

A: Maybe, maybe not.

Q: (L) What good is channeling if it does not help you to make decisions once in a while. Once in a while, I say. Not all the time. Or to help clarify things! To put additional light on it instead of muddying the water!

A: We are not "muddying" the water," only you can do that!

Q: (L) Well, enough of that...

A: No, not enough of that. And a much needed pointer for you: answers to questions of global or universal significance provide for a greater personal learning than direct personal inquiries. If you disagree, check transcripts and especially un-transcribed sessions for validation! You will see, my dear!!

Q: (L) Well, that is why I said that was enough of that because I don't want to talk about my personal stuff anymore. I did think that the thing about the robot people was pretty significant, but obviously it is not that significant or important. There are two million of them on the planet, and I have been told that I have encountered seven. I did think that this was a pretty high ratio of robot people for one person

to encounter...

A: Yes, but your life path has been unusual. And you have met 4588 people personally!

Q: (L) How many people has Frank met?

A: 2754.

Q: (L) How many were robots?

A: 3.

Q: (L) How many has PZ met?

A: 3856.

Q: (L) How many robots?

A: 1.

Q: (L) So, why seven for me - yeah, we know the path is unusual...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you tell me in what sense it is unusual?

A: Can't you?

Q: (L) Well, I thought I would trick you into telling me...

A: No tricks, we only treat.

Q: (L) Oh, okay... (P) Will they tell us who are the robots we have met? (L) Probably not...

A: SV S*****.

Q: (L) That was the one they named before...

A: What better disguise? A nudist!

Q: (L) That was funny! I tell you, the Emperor has no clothes! (P) Won't you tell me who it is that I have met?

A: Nope.

Q: (L) I am so tired now that I cannot formulate a legitimate, reasonable, intelligent or coherent question of global or universal significance, we will say goodnight.

A: Good Night.

May 4, 1996 Frank, T***H, T*** K, Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Lorra.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) One of the things we talked about the last time T*** was here was about the underground bases and military interference in civilian affairs and civilian interface with military affairs. What further

can you tell us about this?

A: Ask specific questions, please.

Q: (L) One of the questions we were dealing with was the use of warfare to create situations in which bodies could be taken...

A: Warfare has many "uses."

Q: (L) Could you list for us some of the most common uses of warfare?

A: Generation of environment to facilitate inconspicuous replacement of gene pool. Factors in paradigm shift through stimulation of conception activity, replacement of key personnel according to frequency vibration prereadings...

Q: (TH) Who or what in the gene pool is being replaced? (TK) Whoever they want replaced. (L) Well, you know how it is in the movies... everybody is indiscriminately making love before they go into battle... (F) Yes... they said 'factors in paradigm shift through stimulation of conception activity...' (L) 'Replacement of key personnel according to frequency vibration pre-readings...' Okay: do you mean to say that war...

A: Creates "environment" for unnoticed genetic modifications because of greatly heightened exchange of both physical and ethereal factors.

Q: (L) What do you mean by "replacement of key personnel?" Key personnel according to whose definition?

A: 4th density STS.

Q: (L) Are these key personnel human?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When you say replacement, do you mean something as simple as someone dying, such as a head of state, and being replaced by another person who comes to power? That would be the simplest scenario that would fit this explanation.

A: Your scenario is not simple.

Q: (L) I mean simple in terms of the machinations...

A: Both.

Q: (L) Would it also be that key personnel could also be replaced as in duplication?

A: Yes. And removing to secret activity realm. Enough wars have taken place to effectively create entire new "underground race" of humans, both from direct capture followed by "reeducation," and spawning activity using these persons and others.

Q: (L) What do you mean by spawning activity?

A: Those captured have reproduced offspring, these never having seen your world.

Q: (L) Are you saying... (TK) They have given birth and these children have never seen our world... (L) How can an entire race of people, or groups of people, live under the surface of this planet, without the whole 6 billion of the rest of us on top, or at least a large number, realizing that there is anything going on? This is so wild an idea...

A: No. How much space exists underground, as opposed to that on the surface?

Q: (L) A lot, I suppose. You aren't saying that the earth is hollow, are you?

A: No, not exactly.

Q: (L) Well, how deep is the deepest of these underground cities?

A: 3,108 miles.

Q: (L) That's pretty deep! But wouldn't it be too hot at that depth?

A: No. Temperature averages 68 degrees F.

Q: (TK) That's pretty comfortable! (L) How do they have light?

A: Magnetic resonance.

Q: (L) Well, aren't they subject to being crushed by earthquakes?

A: No, earthquakes are not felt deep underground!!

Q: (L) Does any of this underground civilization activity have any relation to this massive underground base the Russians are building?

A: No.

Q: (TK) Is any of this under the ocean?

A: Yes.

Q: (TK) Well, we'll never explore all of what is under the ocean. (L) It just staggers the mind to think about it. What do they want these people for?

A: To replace you.

Q: (TK) And why? Because they can control them better. Right?

A: Completely.

Q: (L) Do these people being bred and raised in these underground cities have souls?

A: Yes, most.

Q: (TK) Are they just like us only raised differently?

A: More complicated than that.

Q: (L) How long have they been doing this?

A: 14,000 years, approximately.

Q: (L) If they have been doing it that long, obviously the ones they have taken at the beginning have croaked and are of no use to replace anybody on the earth unless they have been replacing people from time to time for various reasons...

A: No, their technology makes yours look like Neanderthal by comparison! Hibernation tubes... One heartbeat per hour, for example.

Q: (TH) That means that for every year we live, they would live 4200 years... (L) Does any of this have anything to do with that crazy pit at Oak Island?

A: In an offhand way.

Q: (L) How do we fit into all of this? (TK) We don't!

A: You have been the "preparation committee."

Q: (L) What have we been doing? Is it part of the plan for us to destroy the planet, destroy the ozone layer, pollute the seas and so forth to make it more habitable for them?

A: Those things are inconsequential and easily repaired.

Q: (TK) With their technology, they can fix all of that. (L) This is really horrible, you know! To think of all this... (TK) Apparently, from what I am understanding, they can't just come in and wipe us out and replace us, because the 'rules' won't allow it.

A: Yet the natural cycles within the framework of the natural order of things will allow all these things to fall into place.

Q: (L) Is there some law within the realm of these beings, sort of like the law of gravity, that prevents them from just coming in and taking over?

A: No.

Q: (TK) I don't think it is like the law of gravity...

A: What "law" is there that inhibits you from manipulating 2nd density beings at will!?

Q: (L) Well, I don't go out and deliberately hurt or manipulate anything or anybody. (TK) Of course, in our handling of these 'critters,' we are conserving them in some ways so that we will have an ongoing food supply... (TK) I think there are rules to the game. It's like a chess game. They can't just come in and change things, it has to progress in some way. But, there are loopholes and they can sneak in and manipulate and get away with some things... (TH) Then, there aren't rules - there are just guidelines.

A: Two important points there: 1) When we said "you," we meant 3rd density collectively. 2) You missed our statement about the natural cycle and order of things almost completely. We suggest you reread and ponder... Also, what if your race is manipulated to destroy yourselves, or, just hang around until the next natural cataclysm?

Q: (TK) Well, it seems like there is another side that is trying to prevent them from gaining control. (L) Well, from what I understand, the only thing the good guys are able to do is, because of free will,

they have to wait to be asked for help, and the only thing they can really do is give information. (F) Well, this is valuable if used by the right people at the right time. (TK) You have to come up with the right questions, too. You have to have enough information to be able to come up with the right questions. I am sure the information is there. You have one group with all these people underground and they want to take over the planet. This group likes being 4th density - they don't want to advance. They want to block advancement. Then, you have the group that wants to advance; they want the natural order to proceed. This negative group wants to stay there and keep everyone they can there. (L) And because they deplete themselves and diminish in numbers, they keep having to supply their needs and existence. (TK) If, by some odd chance, the earth is the only place where people come to advance, then sooner or later it is going to stop, if these other guys take over, then it will just stop... implode. (TH) I know! The earth is a 4th density theme park! (L) We already thought of that... we all have an 'E' ticket ride! (TK) Obviously we have the information, but we haven't really dug deep enough so that we don't know the questions that we need to ask. Is this true?

A: No.

Q: (TK) Is what I was saying close to the truth?

A: Yes. Total truth is elusive.

Q: (TK) So, what I said was the gist of what is going on here. So, we have to figure out what we are supposed to do so that the earth can be maintained...

A: You will do what you will do.

Q: (TK) This is true.

A: Do you, in general, control 2nd density beings on earth?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: So, what is "fair" about that?

Q: (L) Nothing.

A: Okay, so what is the difference?!?!???

Q: (TK) So, basically, we control 2nd density, and 4th density controls us. There are the good guys and bad guys. (L) And we will do what we will do. Either we choose to align ourselves with the good guys, or with the bad guys.

A: It's up to you.

Q: (TK) However, if too many people align themselves with the bad guys, then the balance tips in their favor, and there is no more advancement, so there has to be education so that people will know...

A: T***, you are close, but you are missing the point.

Q: (L) What is the point?

A: The point is, there "has to be" nothing. You will do what you will do. You choose. We have told you this repeatedly, but you still suffer from self-centered perspective.

Q: (TK) Everybody is worried about themselves. They all want to be saved and not worry about others.

A: More to the point, everybody in an STS realm views themselves as somehow "special, chosen, or protected." This is simply not so!!

Q: (TK) What is going to happen, is going to happen. The people...

A: The body does not matter. It is the soul that either progresses or digresses, just ask S****!

Q: (L) Did S***** progress or digress?

A: Open.

Q: (L) So, in other words, we could just sit around and live our lives and have a good time and not worry about a damn thing. Is that the point?

A: No.

Q: (L) It's our choices?

A: Yes.

Q: (TK) The point is it's going to happen...

A: But, nobody is there to intervene on your behalf as many would like to believe.

Q: (L) So, we are here on this planet, and we will either make it or we won't, just like Dorothy and Toto in Oz, based on our own ability to figure it out, to overcome the odds, the witch, monkeys and soldiers... (TK) Maybe what they are trying to do is give people the information, or make the information available so that people can make the choice, do they want to stay...

A: We are not "trying" to do anything. We are here to answer questions if asked. We cannot interfere.

Q: (TK) Yes, the non-interference idea is pretty clear and understandable. So, they cannot interfere...

A: And, even when we answer, you may not believe, it is up to you!

Q: (L) So, we are really on our own!

A: You always have been, and so have we, and all others, too!!

Q: (TK) I guess then, it is a matter of asking the right questions so that you will know what course of action to take. I mean, do you want to advance? Do you want to go to 4th density? Or do you want to go higher? Or do you want to stay here? How can you make an informed choice if you don't know the true conditions and what your options are? (L) Is it that the religions that have been generated and foisted on the human race, have been designed to give people a feeling of complacency or faith in something outside themselves, and that this prevents them from seeking knowledge, opening their eyes, facing the facts of their existence, and therefore keeps them in bondage?

A: Its just obstacles, as always. You employ those too, for your 2nd density friends!!

Q: (TK) What state of mind do you have to have to want to advance? (F) Well, you know you are on the path when you can see that the words don't match the facts of life. Think of all the people

you have met with whom you may have had a philosophical conversation. How many will say: Oh, all I need is the Bible. That's all I pay any attention to. (TK) I don't have many philosophical conversations with people because I rarely agree with anything that is said. (F) Well, you must have decided on this because you tried it and found it didn't work. (TK) I have a real problem... yes, the Bible has been around for a long time, and religion has been around for a long time... but I have a real problem believing something that is so obviously produced by humans with agendas of their own! (F) But most people that you tell that to will say: Oh, no! People didn't write the Bible, God did! Or, they could be a complete atheist and believe only in the religion of science. (TK) I believe that a person is supposed to live by rules and treat people with respect and honor life... and some of the ideas of religion are good... but they just go over the edge. (F) That is how they suck people in. Mix lies with the truth. (L) Yes, a lie sandwiched between two truths makes it easier to swallow. (F) Yes, if it was ALL false, the vast majority of people would have figured it out immediately. Or, very quickly. (TK) The vast majority don't care. They just want to be led like sheep. They don't want any responsibility. (F) And what happens to the vast majority of cattle? They munch away in their pasture until time to get in the truck to go to the butcher. (TK) Well, after all my years in the military, I have gotten to the point that I just don't trust anybody with authority. (F) And, if you talk to the religious types, they will say: Oh, I don't have any answers... I just follow the Bible. (L) Not only do they not have any answers, they don't have any questions, either. And, I think that is the clue. The people who are still asking questions after wading through all the religions and mystical mumbo-jumbo, the ones who think they have found the ultimate answer are - well - lunch! (TK) The whole purpose of life, it seems to me, is to obtain knowledge and advance. You are stuck on this level until you figure it out. But what are you supposed to figure out? (L) I think that the knowing is the doing. (TH) "Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall set you free." It's in the Bible!!! (L) Is the knowing the key?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I think that knowing changes your frequency. Is that true?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) The acknowledging and the seeing?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What did they tell us once... it's not where you are, but who you are and what you see that counts. (TK) So, we aren't gonna change what happens. There is no way we can have any appreciable effect on the underground armies... it is just a matter of changing ourselves and whoever else we can share with.

A: Correct, the cow has no effect on the health of the livestock industry...

Q: (TK) The cow has no effect on the herd. One cow doesn't... or even a lot of cow. (F) But there might be one or two cows that follow one that breaks out of the herd. (TK) Yes, you might be able to affect somebody else's life, but not the whole group. So, worrying about the underground stuff is immaterial. (L) But, knowing about it is. (TK) All that survivalists, the militias and so forth. It is a complete waste of time. (F) It is good to know what is going on. (TK) But, could you know if you had an implant? (L) Yes... (TK) How, by asking? (L) Well, that and examining your life and comparing with others. When you read the material, you find a lot of clues. It really opens your eyes. (TK) Isn't the implant and the brainwashing a little bit past the interference that the 4th density STS should be allowed? (L) We have learned that knowing you have an implant and what it can do; you then can cancel it out by choices. Those who believe that their implant is for their own good, are, of course, completely subject to them. (TK) Have I ever been abducted?

A: Ask Tom about your kidnapping... T*** must learn.

Q: (L) What could be done...

A: Why do you suppose T*** "chose" to enter the Navy?

Q: (L) Because he was manipulated to do so?

A: Was led.

Q: (L) What things happened in the Navy?

A: Ask T***.

Q: (L) It seems that he has been living rather on the surface... have you just gone along from day to day without thinking too much about it? (TK) Ummhmm.

A: No. That is what your "memory" tells you.

Q: (TK) I am getting a headache. (L) That's interesting. Why does he get the headaches?

A: Research the problem in order to learn. If we told you the answers to all these things, at this point, you would just shrug your shoulders and forget about it.

Q: (L) Is the shrugging of the shoulders a programmed response in him?

A: To an extent.

Q: (L) Okay, he mentioned the headaches beginning when he went on a particular camping trip. And, he is now trying to remember it, and it is causing him pain.

A: Hypnosis.

Q: (TK) The worst headache I ever had was when we were on our way to Japan and stopped in Hawaii. I went over to another ship to get some hydraulic fluid... on the way back, as I was coming back on the ship, I had a headache that was so bad I couldn't even tolerate light or sound. (L) You mean the kind where it hurts even to breathe? (TK) Ummhmm. (L) Well, I started having those after I woke up one night reversed in my bed with the bottom half of my

nightgown wet. I know what they are like. Unbelievable pain.

A: Yes.

Q: (TK) Yes, nothing helps. (L) Can you give Tom a little help here?

A: Sorry. Tom is at the point where it will not help him for us to "give him a little bit."

Q: (F) Well, they never gave us point blank answers either. (L) Well, of all the people who have come to the sessions, he is the first who has immediately understood what is going on and what it means. (F) Most everyone else thinks they already know the answers... (L) Getting back to the underground bases, is the HAARP project connected to these underground bases.

A: Not directly.

Q: (L) You once said that HAARP was something that was to be used to "transfer perimeters." I am assuming that this means to manipulate space, time and density.

A: Yes.

Q: Is it possible that they are planning to use this to bring up the Atlantean crystals to utilize.

A: Not so much to "bring up," as to utilize.

Q: Is there anything to BRH's idea about the "harmonics," that it must be ready to function on a certain day and time?

A: No.

Q: In terms of what we understand - I know you aren't gonna answer it that way - if T*** tries to bring up the memories and understand, the headaches ought to

go away... (TK) I haven't had any since I have been out of the Navy.

A: O'Brien is "lyin'"

Q: What is about O'Brien?

A: Discover. Why is Tom there, of all places?!?

Q: Is there something in that area, some frequency from the earth, some electromagnetics or something, that can tend to...

A: Maybe, maybe, maybe, maybe....

Q: It keeps a person quiescent and in the dark?

A: Stalling frequency... And by the way, can anyone come up with a purpose for the existence of Camp Blanding? Well??...

Q: (TK) Ask about Dave W*****... he lives nearby...

A: First, some blockbuster stuff for the Knighted ones... Look upon a detailed map, and reflect, remember lonely journeys from long ago, and begin to unlock shattering mysteries which will lead to

revelations opening the door to the greatest learning burst yet!!

Q: (F) Oh, my. A LOT of questions... (L) Was there more than one journey to Camp Blanding?

A: No.

Q: Only one?

A: For you.

Q: More than one for T***?

A: ?

Q: You said "knighted ones," as though there were some significance to the name...

A: Discover...

Q: Is there some genetic engineering here?

A: No, not in the sense you are thinking. But, all are in some sense.

Q: Why did my mother marry men who kept affecting our lives in such terrible ways?

A: Ask her.

Q: She has no answer. She is baffled herself.

A: So, get her to discover. That is where the clues lie.

Q: So, the clues lie with some of these people... We remember the trip with one of them - to North Carolina - when we were taken to school...

A: Why did he insist you go to boarding school? And why did your mother acquiesce?

Q: All this comes back to the original question, why T*** is in O'Brien, near Camp Blanding...

A: EM waves curdle the mind producing complacency in the face of contrived misery. Numbs the mind through isolationist influences. Why are you there, T***?

Who begged you to stay there? EM waves emanate from?? Suggest you, Laura, go to library and research Camp Blanding. You may find a "black hole," so to speak!!

Q: A black hole. Okay. Well, there is sure a lot of stuff that has gone on in our lives for which there is simply no rational explanation. (TK) They sure have been giving a lot of stuff tonight without a lot of questions...

A: Visits through trees, forests, leading to a perfectly square clearing...

Q: (L) Hmmmm. Is Aunt H one of the generators of EM frequencies?

A: No, she is merely an unwitting agent.

Q: (L) Well, L is very isolationist in her tendencies. Is that a result of being in that area?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Well, what I REALLY want to know is WHY have we had all of these CRAZY things happen in our lives, and all of these people ranged all around us seemingly placed there, or manipulated deliberately to affect us negatively. I mean, am I wrong, or is this not a VERY unusual and crazy situation?

A: Why do you think?

Q: Well, I have no idea!

A: Because you are of the extremely rare and few who have the abilities to put the puzzle together.

Q: So, what are we supposed to do? (TK) Discover.

A: Yes. And, for tonight, good night.

May 25, 1996 F****, Laura, SV

Q: (L) Hello. [And the exact instant the planchette began to move, the outflow hose from the pool pump burst and began to shoot water straight into the air making the sound of a downpour on the roof of the

house. We all rushed out to see, a temporary repair was made, and we came back in and settled to begin again.

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello and hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Yxorra.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) That was strange. Can you tell me what was the meaning of the bursting of the pool hose as we began a few minutes ago?

A: Weakened plastic fibers.

Q: (L) I expect so. But it was so synchronous that it happened at that precise instant!

A: Coincidence.

Q: (L) Well, I don't think there are coincidences. Who are you kidding?

A: We are not kidding.

Q: (L) Well, okay. We have several issues just now...

A: Flute.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: You have one.

Q: (L) I don't have a flute. Tell me about the flute.

A: Ponder.

Q: (L) Flute as in playing a tune? Another clue?

A: No.

Q: (L) And you want me to stop and ponder this right now? Well, you play music on a flute. Usually you play happy music on a flute.

A: Not point. On or not.

Q: (L) You guys are being really obscure tonight. Is flute significant in some way?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is there another word or two you can give me for a clue?

A: D.

Q: (L) Fluted?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does 'fluted' have anything to do with 'grooving?'

A: Columns.

Q: (L) What columns are we talking about?

A: Ionic.

Q: (L) Why are we talking about Ionic fluted columns?

A: Because they are a link to previous direct contact between humans and density 4 STO!

Q: (L) Okay, Ionic columns fluted and grooved...

A: Plastic hoses, fluted and grooved.

Q: (L) Well, you are getting more and more obscure. How do we establish this direct link between us and 4th density STO through the concept of fluting, and grooving, and columns?

A: Magnetic telemetry profile.

Q: (L) Are you suggesting that the hose with the water rushing through it can transmit something from 4th density STO to us?

A: Tranceive.

Q: (L) The original Ionic column structure was a hollow tube?

A: Not the point.

Q: (L) It is the fluting, grooving and spiraling that are important?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, once you mentioned that I ought to move the pool and install a maze, or spiral. Well, I am hoping to get some money from the insurance company soon, and I was thinking about putting in an in-ground pool as part of my improvements. Couldn't I have the spiral inlaid in the bottom of the pool in tile?

A: Good. Suggest that you install a triple Ionic column with top beam and base, as the Romans and Greeks did, near the deep end. [The next part of the discussion involves drawing the plan of said structure and the design of the spiral]

A: Two sided triangle when seen from above, flat top of beam, no gables. 1.3 meters between bases of the three columns. Columns: 1.6 meters tall. Base set at 30 degree angle. Center column placed to the East of the pool. Use pure spiral, counterclockwise, corresponding to Northern hemisphere of the planet.

Q: (L) Okay, once we have set this up, what is it going to do for us?

A: Empower 4th through 6th density STO channel transceiver.

Q: (L) Well, I guess I need to make some really big bucks to do this!

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, will I be able to do this soon?

A: That is up to you. If you follow guidance, yes.

Q: (L) Okay, D4 wanted me to ask a question for him. He has recently been in touch with a guy who claims to be a magician after the ilk of Aliester Crowley...

A: D4 has not followed our guidance. If D4 seeks answers, it is not wise for him to ignore "leads," and seek inappropriate pathways

instead!

Q: (L) Well... there is nothing I can do. He keeps sending me stuff from "Cosmic Awareness" and says "Gee, I wish the C's could churn out stuff like this..." And yet, this Cosmic Awareness talked a lot about 1996 being the year when there was going to be a mass landing and a bunch of other stuff that obviously did NOT happen... so, what do you want here? Verbose fancy, or clues that must be worked? It is incredibly frustrating! Why would we want to churn out crap like that?

A: Push the man's buttons.

Q: (L) Well, what do you mean?

A: Mount Palomar.

Q: (L) Oh, you really want him to go out to Mount Palomar?

A: And no, his contact is not a magician... Lay off the mind altering substances, D4, or else you will lose it!!!

Q: (L) But, D4 says that he no longer uses drugs, so what do you mean?

A: Ask D4. When you say "drugs are bad," do you expect those who want you to like them to admit to partaking?

Q: (L) Of course not. I guess I am too hard on that subject. Now, as you know, L was here earlier and we had a discussion. I would like to know if there is any chance that he will be able to open his mind and get help.

A: Open.

Q: (L) He really needs help. Is there anything that you can tell me that will ease my mind?

A: Worry not.

Q: (L) I know you say that, but sometimes it is really HARD! Okay, once we build our little columns and pool and other toys, what then ought we to do once we are in this pool?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Any particular exercises?

A: No.

Q: (L) Just BE in the pool?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And then what?

A: Wait and see!

Q: (L) You are just making my night! (S) I don't want to sound paranoid, but all the reports about mind programming... is it as widespread as we have been lead to believe? That it could be the guy next door, and a certain color, or word or sound could set them off?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) That's not exactly vague. What is the percentage of programmed people?

A: 2 out of every 100.

Q: (L) How many are programmed by human means?

A: 12 per cent of the .02 per cent.

Q: (L) So, out of every 1,000 people, there are 20 that are programmed, and 12 of these are programmed by aliens, as in 4th density STS?

A: Understand that 4th density is physical, indeed. You are drifting further and further toward an ethereal only perception/theoretical position.

Q: (L) You are saying that the humans working on these kinds of things... and...

A: No, Laura, we are saying that there is really a very strong "nuts and bolts" reality to this phenomenon, and don't ignore it!

Q: (L) Gotcha! We were watching television, and they showed a video of a man and his daughter who videotaped a very large object in the sky, and it was there for a long time, and I also understand that someone else taped it from another location. It was a long, white, tubular object. It was estimated to be about a mile long, because they figured this out by the perspectives from the two tapes, sort of by parallax, and it had moving lights on it, and it just

hovered, or sat there for a very long time. What in the world was this thing?

A: A "mother" ship of Orion STS scanning vectors of the reality continuum fabric.

Q: (L) Well, they talked about a report of a similar happening at this very same spot, only it was 78 years previous to this. Was there a connection?

A: Yes. Space/time coordinates linkage.

Q: (L) Was this ship doing anything other than what you have said?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does a mother ship carry a lot of small ships?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many can be carried in one mother ship?

A: 150,000

Q: (L) Holy Shi'ite Moslems! What size are they? And, we have to remember that these ships are bigger inside, as a rule, because of some sort of strange principal at that level.

A: Exactly, remember, there is variability of physicality on 4th density, but not lack of physicality.

Q: (L) There was apparently a sighting in Gulf Breeze either last night or the night before. The triangular ships with the orange

lights.

Were they human or alien?

A: Alien.

Q: (L) Who did they belong to?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Why are there so many kinds of alien ships?

A: See previous statements. VOP.

Q: (L) Variability of physicality. Okay, I have also been reading about

cattle mutilations, that specific parts of the body are taken...

A: Rumen.

Q: (L) What is that?

A: Cattle part.

Q: (L) Why do they take an eyeball? What do they want only one eyeball?

A: Study soul pattern.

Q: (L) Can you study a soul pattern through an eyeball?

A: Like a tape recorder.

Q: (L) Why do they take part of a lip?

A: DNA library.

Q: (L) Well, how many eyes and DNA libraries do they need? This is happening a lot.

A: Some is copy cat by "secret government."

Q: (L) I have heard a recent rumor that the Chupacabras makes three puncture marks, and that one of them extends all the way up into the brain. Is this true?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are the stories being heard from the SW and Mexico, and even from South Florida, are they all the Chupacabras?

A: Some.

Q: (L) How many people in the United States have implants?

A: 2 per cent.

Q: (L) Why did I lose my voice recently?

A: Inflamed vocal cords. Suggest you go buy, then read, Oescheler book for enhanced learning. Okay for now, Good Night.

May 27, 1996 F****, Laura, SV

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Soroca.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We would like to ask some more questions about the architectural project mentioned the other night. We were given the height and distance apart of the three column structure, would it be okay to build this on the perimeter of the existing pool?

A: No. You must wait until you have the financial resources to construct an in ground pool. The spiral must be below ground level by at least 1 meter, must be constructed of blue, gold ceramic tile perfectly cut and even. Columns cannot be purchased as prefabricated. Must be constructed onsite. Cap should be 18 centimeters in height, 2 meters in length, same dimensions for cap and base.

Q: (L) Can or should we do this with our own hands?

A: Hire a contractor... you are not adequately skilled.

Q: (L) How many grooves in each column?

A: Diameter of columns should be 10 to 14 centimeters; width of fluting should be 2 centimeters. Use illustrations of authentic ionic columns as a guide.

Q: (L) The counter-clockwise spiral of tile, how many turns?

A: Turns not important. Width should be 1.6 meters.

Q: (L) Blue tile with gold border?

A: Mixed blue and gold.

Q: (L) Blue with specks of gold?

A: Close. Translucent.

Q: (L) Is azure an appropriate blue?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Should anything be incorporated into the cement mix to pour the columns?

A: No.

Q: (L) Should the columns be hollow and used for flowing water?

A: No. Place fountain or hydrable pond in front of columns.

Q: (L) Pool shape: square on one end then rounded at one end.

Rectangular with a curved end. [planchette is drawing shape of pool] (Curved end to follow guide of columns at end).

A: The fountain should be in between and the spiral in the middle of the pool.

Q: (L) Are you having fun designing a 3rd density pool?

A: 6th density is always "fun!"

Q: (L) What about the turns on the spirals at the top of the columns?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Is this pool meant to be built here, on this property?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Well... (S) Had you planned on moving? (L) Well, I hadn't planned on it, but that is a strange answer. I guess I will do whatever presents itself as the right thing to do. (S) Well, you have to get the money first...

A: SV, invest now!

Q: (S) What should I invest in?

A: Market.

Q: (S) Penny stocks? Should I sell my gold?

A: No.

Q: (S) I could get advances on my credit cards... What kinds of stocks?

A: All the reference materials you need are at your disposal. Magazines, newsletters, "papers," etc.

Q: (S) I am getting an investment magazine, but I haven't really been reading it because of everything else...

A: Is "everything else" earning you money?

Q: (L) Okay guys, you gave advice before that SV did not follow; can you be more specific now that her situation is changed?

A: If we did that, she would balk.

Q: (S) I would not balk!

A: Yes you would!

Q: (S) In order to go to Argus tomorrow...

A: We did not say to go to Argus tomorrow. "Now" means without unreasonable delay. The reference materials as well as networking will provide you with all the answers you need. [This was delivered VERY fast and strong!] Use your mind to find low priced stocks in the areas of conservation, environmental protection and medical, telecommunication and computer technology... Also, information processing, such as software development, etc...Precious metals and related is a good area too.

Q: (S) Well, I was brought up to not borrow money and to keep all the bills paid first... then if there is anything left over....

A: SV, for heaven's sake, why limit yourself? When you exercise your credit lines and use the capital borrowed, as long as you have a steady income, the worst that can happen is you store your money. The best that can happen is that you become wealthy... So, why sell yourself short?!?

Q: (L) Are you saying that she should extend her credit, use the borrowed capital to invest, and that she will make money?

A: Yes. Now: All three of you are uniquely oriented toward generating unearned income at a meteoric level.

Q: (L) Is this something that requires an interaction between the three of us, or is it individual?

A: Are three gold bars worth more than one? Laura! Turn over stones, sell apples, do whatever you have to do to get your computer refitted to accommodate the Internet, including the online market system, as soon as absolutely possible!!!!!!

Q: (L) Well, I am not really in a position to spend that money right now! And what do you mean to 'turn over stones and sell apples?'

A: Figures of speech! Do what you have to do... take care of the mechanics, my Dear, the rest will fall into place...

Q: (L) Well, I don't know how we got off onto this thing about making money... what is all of this making of money supposed to do for us?

(S) Build the pool...

A: And other...

Q: (L) Now, back to some of my other questions: I want to know why Frank used to pound the ground with a stick when he was a child, a habit that caused his parents to think he needed to see a psychiatrist...

A: Channel.

Q: (L) But it was such an odd way to go about it. What did this particular activity did to create or alter or modify a channel - or...

(S)

Maybe he was "grooving" himself?

A: All of the above... Did you not study hypnotic states?

Q: (L) But he described it as such a random rhythm... the changing... the running about to pound the ground here and there...

A: It was not random.

Q: (L) Was there something on another density that this activity represented?

A: No, it just opened the channel.

Q: (L) Okay. What is going on with PZ... I am just completely baffled by this behavior...

A: She thinks you are "out to lunch."

Q: (L) Well... why?

A: Her conditioning.

Q: (L) Well, she seems to be going down the tubes fast...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And there is nothing I can do about it... I feel sorry for her.

A: She hoped that you would be a money maker for her, and so, she put up with your "eccentricities...."

Q: (L) Well, I sort of figured that out finally.

A: Beware! TF has a similar thought pattern!

Q: (L) I have been thinking that I ought to write to TF and ask him to just write me OUT of the whole project...

A: Suggest you not waste "time" on your suggestion, and make

certain it includes all others.

Q: (L) What suggestion? Suggest that I not waste time in contacting TF?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Then I will just e-mail him...

A: And.

Q: (L) What do you mean by "include all others?"

A: Who else has TF met through you?

Q: (L) Well.... okay. (F) Why were you thinking about that? (L) Well, I don't know... I went to a psychiatrist recently... and I am wondering if going again is going

to help me deal with all the things going on right now...

A: Yes...

Q: (L) Okay, SV's sister and niece are coming, and I have the feeling that this is going to be a serious disruption?

A: Yes.

Q: (S) Is there anything I can do to minimize it?

A: Take control, after all, it is your house!

Q: (S) I know that...

A: But you don't do it!!! Okay, folks, Good Night!

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

June 1, 1996 F****, Laura, SV

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Viror.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) F**** and I would like to have a comment on our dispute.

A: Ask.

Q: (F) I don't know what to ask. (L) Well, F**** says that violence is NEVER an appropriate response to words.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) I say that under some circumstances, it may be the only response.

A: Why do you say that?

Q: (L) Because there do exist situations where words are used repeatedly to harm another. One example is the Nazi propaganda machine. If someone had shot

Goebbels, it might have saved a lot of people from dying.

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, of course. There would have been someone else. Still, the point is, words can be used to destroy, and words of power can be used to kill. Sometimes words can be a lot more hurtful to the soul than physical acts.

A: Not directly.

Q: (L) Well, directly, or indirectly, it still amounts to the same thing.

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, I know you are not going to agree with me.

A: This is a subject that demands further exploration, in order to bring about a definitive answer.

Q: (L) Go ahead. Explain it to me.

A: Words only have power if the receiver believes they do.

Q: (L) But, in many cases, that belief exists.

A: The power to control belief lies exclusively within the receiver.

Q: (L) Let me put it this way: F**** often says things that are not precisely soothing to the soul, to say the least. Most often, I ignore them. But, sometimes I am not in an ignoring mood, and my response is no more violent toward him than his toward me. I merely speak metaphorically. When I do, I am only saying "Stop doing that!" in a figurative way. But, he finds this to be as irritating to him as what

he says that irritates me...

A: And...

Q: (L) Well, that is about it. I have lately been verbally attacked by numerous individuals... so I am not in a mood to tolerate much in this line from those around me.

A: And if this irritates you, it is because you allow it to.

Q: (L) Fine and dandy. And it is true, and I know it. Which is why I am beginning to think that I ought to simply do nothing, because my feelings are too sensitive.

A: And do you really believe that that is an unalterable condition?

Q: (L) Well, why should I be the one who is obliged to become less sensitive, and other people are not obliged to become more thoughtful about what they say?

A: You cannot control others.

Q: (L) I don't want to control anyone. I am just saying that the obvious thing is for me to simply withdraw into my own little world of reading and thinking and writing, and if nothing ever comes of any of it, it is utterly immaterial to me.

A: That is your choice, but not a wise one!!!

Q: (L) Well, you say that, but it is, as several people have pointed out to me, only since we have begun this channeling project that all these dreadful things have happened in my life. My life is a shambles!

A: "Dreadful is subjective."

Q: (L) I would say that the physical things that have happened to me, the collapse of my marriage, the things that have happened to my children, are pretty damn dreadful, subjectively or otherwise!

A: Before these changes began to manifest, you were deeper into the "deadly illusion" than you are now. Emergence is, by its very nature, uncomfortable. But, it has and will, empower you, we promise!!!!!!!!!!

Q: (L) It is a very trying time now. I am having a difficult time just coping.

A: And there have been others, and will be others, but that does not mean that the rewards will be slight.

Q: (L) Well...

A: You are on a path of destiny, and there is no turning back now.

Q: (S) What happened in specific? (L) Well, I was trying to explain some of the material to several people, and the end result was that they decided that I was possessed and that the C's were evil because they say that we have to figure things out ourselves in order to graduate to the next level. Including my husband.

A: Why does this bother you? It does not bother us. They can all decide that we are the "Queens of Satan," if they wish. It is free will.

Q: (L) I don't like the implied hardness... I am not a hard person.

A: It is not hardness. The "feelings" you describe are related to ego, and by relation, pride, two things that were deliberately implanted into the 3rd density human psyche by the 4th density STS 309,000

years ago, as you measure time. Refer to the transcripts with regard to DNA alteration and the occipital ridge. Believe it or not, you, Laura, will be rid of these, eventually. It is not what some individuals respond to you that matters. It is sharing the information that counts. Also, remember, these persons do not perceive your feelings and sensitivities as keenly as you do, nor do you perceive theirs, likewise.

Q: (L) There is someone who wants to ask some questions...

A: We are not finished with this subject. Also, it is important to note that, in most cases in which you have suffered "attack" from those on the internet, you were not directly conveying the information we have given to you. You were presenting thoughts that you claimed as your own, or knowledge that you have gathered strictly through your own efforts, thus, it was responded to in kind. This you must expect if you are going to plant the bulk of the credit upon yourself, then you open up yourself to direct criticism.

This is not wise if you are not prepared for negative reactions. Third density beings will always perceive knowledge that is being given to them before they are ready to receive it as "preaching," and they resent this because of the very same ego related issues we discussed earlier. So, suggestion: better to frame knowledge transference with a preamble such as, "this is what was given to me, it is up to you to decide for yourself whether or not you are comfortable with accepting it, or not."

Q: (L) Well that is NOT true, by ANY stretch of the imagination. I don't want to talk about it anymore with you. You are being completely wrong! Talk about assumptions!

June 9, 1996 F****, Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Ehou.

Q: (L) And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I have several questions that have been submitted by other people...

A: Ask.

Q: (L) The first one is from Phillip P., for whom we have asked a couple of questions in the past. He wrote and called to tell me that his sister had hand prints, bruises, and the description was very similar to the ones I saw on S****t's legs. Also, the sister had 3 little

puncture marks in a triangular pattern on her ankle. He would like to know what happened to her.

A: What does Phillip think?

Q: (L) Well, he just wanted to have a brief run-down on this. He thinks she was abducted, and I tend to agree.

A: The point here is that learning involves reaching the stage where confirmation by a third party is no longer needed, once one has adequate knowledge.

Q: (L) I know that. But, Phillip just wanted to know that he could ask a question and get an answer specifically for him. I guess he just wanted to think that somebody out there in the cosmos cares about Phillip P. and his sister.

A: Nobody does.

Q: (L) Nobody cares about Phillip and his sister?

A: Nobody "cares" about individual units of the universal consciousness.

Q: (L) We realize that, but we, as units in bodies of flesh...

A: One must get past the idea that there is some sort of "cheerleading squad" attached to individual consciousness units if one is to progress... it just doesn't work that way!

Q: (L) Well, does this mean to just forget the rest of the questions?

A: No. All questions have great value if the answers are comprehended.

Q: (L) Is there anything you CAN tell Phillip for his sister? What are the three puncture marks on her ankle?

A: You know this.

Q: (L) Was this a sampling device, or an implanting device, an

energy drain, or a monitor?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Since this also happened with S*****, the three fingered hand prints on the backs of the calves - what kind of beings leave these marks?

A: We are regressing.

Q: (L) I just wanted to ask a question for the guy, get something, and go on to more interesting subjects, for God's sake! I don't think this is worth the amount of time and energy that it is taking. I don't even think it will be useful to the guy. I just want an answer for the guy!

A: And you have one!

Q: (L) Phillip has another question for this David, who would like to know what happened to them in January, 1991, outside of Athens, Ohio; and who was "Tim?"

They saw a UFO speed past them and stop behind a hill and they have never seen Tim since.

A: Very vague and directionless as presented.

Q: (L) That is all I have on that, so let's move on. Who was Tim?

A: Pick up.

Q: (L) They saw a UFO speed down towards them and then stop behind a hill. What do you mean by pick up?

A: Someone who was.

Q: (L) Picked up as in picked up by the UFO?

A: No.

Q: (L) Picked up as in sexual or a hitchhiker?

A: The latter.

Q: (L) Did Tim have any connection to the UFO?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (L) What is the yes part?

A: Everyone has some connection to UFOs.

Q: (L) What is the no, that he had no connection to this one in specific?

A: In the sense that your inquiry suggests.

Q: (L) Was there an abduction that took place when they saw this?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did any unusual event occur in connection to this UFO?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was what they saw a UFO?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well that settles that. Bob Tietz, publisher of Bill Baldwin's book, writes and asks: what can the C's tell me about Dr. Mahlon Loomis. Have the C's been in contact with him?

A: No.

Q: (L) Alright. If the C's are not in contact, do you know who is?

A: These questions are difficult to deal with because the questioner

is making assumptions.

Q: (L) Is the assumption that there is anything or anyone at higher levels in contact with this Dr. Mahlon Loomis?

A: Yes. And there are no such.

Q: (L) Is Dr. Loomis putting him on?

A: No, he is "out to lunch."

Q: (L) Okay! Next question: Do the C's know the whereabouts of one Jessica Goode?

A: Yes, deceased.

Q: (L) You just said that Dr. Loomis is out to lunch, can you explain the process whereby he is given data?

A: This happens to those who fall prey to lower level contacts, believing them to be otherwise.

Q: (L) Bob asks: Do the C's know of an entity claiming to be a Sirian named Anitra?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If so, what can they tell me about the information that Anitra, or any Sirian, is communicating?

A: Hocus pocus.

Q: (L) Tell us about the Sirians?

A: There aren't any.

Q: (L) Why are all these people coming along and claiming to be Sirians?

A: Why are all these people coming along claiming to be Jesus?

Q: (L) Do you know an Andalusian named Lucatron?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who is this Andalusian, and what can you tell him about the information coming from this source?

A: This "Andalusian" is delusional.

Q: (L) Can you express an opinion about Swedish genes, and any specific properties of these genes?

A: Yes. They tend to produce blonds with the greatest of proficiency.

Q: (L) Are there any specific properties to those genes that are of specific interest to aliens or extraterrestrials?

A: Only that which we have already told you, that this was the last "race" to be seeded on earth in 3rd density.

Q: (L) Okay. D4 is apparently still mucking about in the mire a bit. His questions were: 1) I had a very serious chat with God, in which I asked the following questions. First, who is this Melchizidek fellow and why is Jesus said to be a priest after the order of Melchizidek? Who was this Melchizidek who was said to have received tithes from Abraham?

A: False prophet.

Q: (L) Why is Jesus described as being a priest after the order of Melchizidek?

A: We told you that 70 per cent of the Bible is false.

Q: (L) Well, 70 per cent would equal an amount that could consist of the entire old testament.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did Abraham pay tithes to Melchizedek?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did a Melchizedek live at the time of the patriarch Abraham?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) It was said that he was the priest king of Salem, which became Jerusalem, and that he had neither father nor mother, and that he came into being by his own will. Are any of these parts of the story correct?

A: No.

Q: (L) D4's next question: what did Paul say during his out of body experience, and why were these things not 'lawful for a man to speak?'

A: Jesus said: "Give to Caesar that which is Caesars."

Q: (L) How does that apply to this question?

A: Ponder for learning.

Q: (L) D4 asks: what did the seven peals of thunder say and why was John commanded to seal up the things which the 7 peals of thunder have spoken? Well, he would know a lot about these things if he would read "Noah."

A: This is an exercise in futility!

Q: (L) What, asking these questions, or dealing with these people?

A: There is much hope for D4, but he must discover it for himself.

Q: (L) Okay. Let's toss that. My question is: is the information we are receiving similar to what Al-Arabi calls an 'opening?'

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You say that you are unified thought forms in the realm of knowledge.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Al-Arabi describes unified thought forms as being the 'names of God.' His explication seems to be so identical to things you tell us that I wonder...

A: We are all the names of God. Remember, this is a conduit. This means that both termination/origination points are of equal value, importance.

Q: (L) So, it is a blending of the aspects of God?

A: No.

Q: (L) What do you mean? Does this mean that we are a part of this?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, it has to do with...

A: Don't deify us. And, be sure all others with which you communicate understand this too!

Q: (L) What quality in us, what thing, enabled us to make contact,

because, obviously a lot of people try and get garbage.

A: You asked.

Q: (L) A lot of people ask!

A: No they don't, they command.

Q: (L) Well, a lot of people do ask or beg or plead, but they get all discombobulated with the answers.

A: No, they command. Think about it. You did not beg or plead... that is commanding. After J.W. left, purification began.

Q: (L) This recent 'awakening' or period of seeing things with such clarity, as they really were, and the whole picture of the interactions between people and how truly ugly it can be. I plunged into a terrible depression. I needed to get my balance from seeing so much all at once. Can you explain to me what was going on?

A: Growth.

Q: (L) I tried to share this perception with other people, and almost without exception, when I said to people that I was finally seeing things in their true state and it was NOT a pretty picture, they all said

"well, you are obviously seeing this through the eyes of some major spirit possession!" Why would they say this?

A: First of all, it is not correct to perceive "everything in such darkness and gloom, etc." That is merely the result of a cocoon of falsehood being removed.

Celebrate the balance. Don't mourn the death of an illusion of an imbalance.

Q: (L) Where do I go from here? Where do we all go?

A: Everywhere.

Q: (L) We were talking earlier about sleeping and dreaming. It seems to me that sleeping cannot be an evolutionary benefit, because sleeping would not evolve as something beneficial, because when you are asleep, you are completely vulnerable to any munching monster that passes by. Therefore, it is not conducive to evolution to sleep. And, I think there is some other reason for this thing we call sleeping. Obviously it is not to rest the brain, because the brain is as active asleep as when awake. And the bodily functions...

A: Bodies may get munched; souls don't, however!

Q: (L) Okay, yes, but still it makes me think that there is something to this sleeping business that does not meet the eye in strictly physical terms. Nobody seems to know why we sleep. You made a remark once that dreams were a prime opportunity for the implanting of negative information and suggestions. This makes me think that we are even more vulnerable during sleep than previously thought. Are we induced to sleep genetically for the purpose of control by other density beings? Could you comment?

A: Ask specifics.

Q: (L) Is it essential, in an evolutionary sense, for the human body to sleep?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why is it that carnivores need more sleep than herbivores, and on down?

A: Physicality, my dear, physicality.

Q: (L) What is it about physicality that necessitates sleep? What are we doing while we are sleeping?

A: Body recharge.

Q: (L) Where is the body being recharged from or what is it being recharged by?

A: Rest.

Q: (L) What is the soul doing while the body is sleeping?

A: Same, it taxes the soul greatly to be embodied.

Q: (L) Is this why, when people suffer sleep deprivation, they go psychotic?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why are the results of sleep deprivation, psychosis, delirium tremens, and psychedelic drugs and some mystical states so similar in their expressions and manifestations? What is being seen?

A: Openings.

Q: (L) Well, if doing without sleep provides an opening, what is it an opening to?

A: Density levels 4 and up.

Q: (L) It would seem to me - well, why is this not good?

A: Who said it wasn't?

Q: (L) Well, apparently a lot of people who have psychotic episodes, literally go out of their minds. They can no longer function in this world. They LOCK them up!

A: Yes...

Q: (L) Why does melatonin induce these openings?

A: Gentle hallucinogen.

Q: (L) SV's mother took it and got all discombobulated with it!

A: Perception is key. If you really "dig" 3rd density, it makes you uncomfortable to see into the higher densities.

Q: (L) Can one use something like this and grow accustomed to the higher densities?

A: Ask Timothy Leary.

Q: (S) It's too late now! He's in 5 D! (L) Ask him for us.

A: We did, and he liked it a lot!

Q: (L) Did all of his use of hallucinogenics make it easier for him to transition?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where is he now?

A: 5th density.

Q: (L) Moving along... recently I read "On the Trail of the Assassins,"

by Jim Garrison, the New Orleans attorney. This is the book about his investigation into the Kennedy assassination. I know that we asked one or two questions about this earlier, but I think that now, with expanded perspective, we could ask a few more.

Was the purported Cuban agenda what was really behind the assassination of JFK?

A: Not in its entirety.

Q: (L) Was there, in fact, any connection between this murder and JFK planning to reveal the government's knowledge of alien interaction?

A: Maybe, or that was feared, based upon a sophisticated psychological profiling system.

Q: (L) One thing that we noticed was that Lee Oswald was 'sheep dipped' in many areas around the country, well before the election of Kennedy. Why would this be the case?

A: Consortium.

Q: (L) What was the intention in using Oswald in this way? Was it just to have a handy person around, or did they already know, in advance, that Kennedy would be elected and that they would assassinate him?

A: Time alteration.

Q: (L) Do you mean time alteration in the sense that these events did NOT actually occur at the noted times, or that they were able to go back in time and do this to put more confusion into the picture?

A: Latter, see Montauk.

Q: (L) Obviously the consortium was operating through the FBI, the CIA, the Mafia, and God knows who else, but, can you tell us who fired the shot that caused JFK's death?

A: No, because it would put you in grave danger.

Q: (L) Speaking of Montauk, R**** quoted at length some information received from some Native American about Montauk being used to change the weather on the planet, and also sending out energy waves to generate anger and other negative emotions. Is this one of the used for the HAARP assembly?

A: No.

Q: (L) Once before you said that the HAARP assembly was a continuation of the Montauk project, and was being used to 'transfer perimeters.' I guess this meant space/time travel, correct?

A: Yes. And resurrect Atlantean crystal principle.

Q: (L) Do they plan to actually attempt to bring up the Atlantean crystals?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do they plan to use this for mind control?

A: And other uses.

Q: (L) Can you give us a few of these uses?

A: Technical.

Q: (L) Is the HAARP assembly in operation now?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there an estimated date of its activation?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there anything you can tell us about when and if it will go into operation?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there anything further you can tell us about this HAARP project?

A: Time to read Bielek.

Q: (L) But didn't you tell us that Bielek was a disinformation artist?

A: Yes, but can you weed?

Q: (L) Now, Admiral Boorda recently committed suicide...

A: Time to read Oeschler.

Q: (L) Did Admiral Boorda really commit suicide?

A: Yes. Culmination, as is usually the case.

Q: (L) A culmination of other things?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did any of this have to do with human/alien interactions?

A: No. He was not aware of any of that.

Q: (L) What about Vince Foster? Did he commit suicide?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) For the reasons proposed?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) What was the main reason?

A: Depression.

Q: (L) Back to Kennedy, people say that Marilyn Monroe committed suicide, some say she was murdered. Was she murdered?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was she murdered by the Kennedy's or someone else?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Was it because she was going to reveal things?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you tell us what?

A: Any and all, but it does not matter, because the "bottom line" was that she knew too much.

Q: (L) Next, Aliester Crowley, who claimed to be the most evil man on the planet: was he capable of doing the things he claimed in his magical operations?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was he used by other people?

A: Yes, and for now, good night!

June 15, 1996 F****, Laura, SV

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have this evening?

A: Uquoppe.

Q: (L) And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) As you know, I have been studying the Sufi teachings, and I am discovering so many similarities in these Sufi "unveilings" to what we have been receiving through this source, that I am really quite amazed, to say the least. So, my question is: could what we are doing here be considered an ongoing, incremental, "unveiling," as they call it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, from what I am reading, in the process of unveiling, at certain points, when the knowledge base has been sufficiently expanded, inner unveilings then begin to occur. Is this part of the present process?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) My experience has been, over the past couple of years, that whenever there is a significant increase in knowledge, that it is sort of cyclical - I go through a depression before I can assimilate - and it is like an inner transformation from one level to another. Is there something we can do, and if so, is it desirable, to increase or facilitate this process in some way?

A: It is a natural process, let it be.

Q: (L) One of the things that Al-Arabi writes about is the ontological level of being. Concentric circles, so to speak, of states of being. And, each state merely defines relationships. At each higher level you are closer to a direct relationship with the core of existence, and on the outer edges, you are in closer relationship with matter. This accurately explicates the 7 densities you have described for us. He also talks about the "out raying" and the "inward moving" toward knowledge.

My thought was certain beings, such as 4th density STS, and other STS beings of 3rd density, who think that they are creating a situation where they will accrue power to themselves, but may, in fact, be part of the "out raying" or dispersion into matter. Is this a correct perception?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Al-Arabi says, and this echoes what you have said, that you can stay in the illusion where you are, you can move downward or upward. Is this, in part, whichever direction you choose a function of

your position on the cycle?

A: It is more complex than that.

Q: (L) Well, I am sure of that. Al-Arabi presents a very complex analysis and he probably didn't know it all either... Nevertheless, it almost word-for-word reflects things that have been given directly to us through this source.

A: Now, learn, read, research all you can about unstable gravity waves.

Q: (L) Okay. Unstable gravity waves. I'll see what I can find. Is there something more about this?

A: Meditate too!

Q: (L) Yes. Well, they have been telling us to meditate. Have you been meditating, F****? (F) Not lately.

A: We mean for you, Laura, to meditate about unstable gravity waves as part of research.

Q: (L) Okay. Would it be alright to ask a few more questions about the Sufis?

A: Not unless you wish to get off the track.

Q: (L) That would be off the track from the way we are moving at present?

A: Not until you have memorized Sufi teachings to the extent that you can cross reference with Bible and similar works.

Q: (L) Okay. So, we are onto something with the Sufi teachings. But, we don't need to get off the track. I guess that they did with the Koran what some other mystics have done with the Bible. It is clear that there is something under the surface of it, but it is corrupted and twisted. And, I was convinced by seeing this underlying pattern that it was possible to penetrate the veil, and that gave me the impetus to push for a breakthrough.

A: Unstable gravity waves unlock as yet unknown secrets of quantum physics to make the picture crystal clear.

Q: (L) Can we free associate about these gravity waves since no bookstores are open at this hour? Gravity seems to be a property of matter. Is that correct?

A: And....

Q: (L) And hmmmm....

A: And antimatter!

Q: (L) Is the gravity that is a property of antimatter "antigravity?" Or, is it just gravity on the other side, so to speak?

A: Binder.

Q: (L) Okay. Gravity is the binder. Is gravity the binder of matter?

A: And...

Q: (L) Is gravity a property of light?

A: Not the issue.

Q: (L) What is the issue? Can you help me out here, F****?

A: Gravity binds all that is physical with all that is ethereal through

unstable gravity waves!!!

Q: (L) Is antimatter ethereal existence?

A: Pathway to.

Q: (L) Okay.

A: Doorway to.

Q: (L) Are unstable gravity waves... no, hold everything... do unstable gravity waves emanate from 7th density?

A: Throughout.

Q: (L) Do they emanate from any particular density?

A: That is just the point, there is none.

Q: (L) There are no unstable gravity waves?

A: Wrong...

Q: (L) There is no emanation point?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, they are a property or attribute of the existence of matter, and the binder of matter to ethereal ideation?

A: Sort of, but they are a property of anti-matter, too!

Q: (L) So, through unstable gravity waves, you can access other densities?

A: Everything.

Q: (L) Can you generate them mechanically?

A: Generation is really collecting and dispersing.

Q: (L) Okay, what kind of a device would collect and disperse gravity waves? Is this what spirals do?

A: On the way to.

Q: (L) So, if were to focus on collecting unstable gravity waves...

A: When you wrote "Noah" where did you place gravity?

Q: (L) I thought that gravity was an indicator of the consumption of electricity; that gravity was a byproduct of a continuous flow of electrical energy...

A: Gravity is no byproduct! It is the central ingredient of all existence!

Q: (L) I was evaluating by electric flow and consumption... and I was thinking that electricity was evidence of some sort of consciousness, and that gravity was evidence that a planet that had it, had life...

A: We have told you before that planets and stars are windows. And where does it go?

Q: (L) The windows?

A: The gravity.

Q: (L) Oh. Gravity must go into the ethereal dimensions or densities. I mean, you have my head going in so many different directions that I feel like I have popcorn in there.

A: Good!

Q: (L) Well, where does gravity go. The sun is a window. Even our planet must be a window!

A: You have it too!!

Q: (L) So, gravity is the unifying principle... the thing that keeps things together, like the way all the fat pulls together in a bowl of soup.

A: Gravity is all there is.

Q: (L) Is light the emanation of gravity?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is light?

A: Gravity.

Q: (L) Is gravity the same as the strong and weak nuclear forces?

A: Gravity is "God."

Q: (L) But, I thought God was light?

A: If gravity is everything, what isn't it? Light is energy expression generated by gravity?

Q: (L) Is gravity the "light that cannot be seen," as the Sufis call it: the Source.

A: Please name something that is not gravity.

Q: (L) Well, if gravity is everything, there is nothing that is not gravity. Fine. What is absolute nothingness?

A: A mere thought.

Q: (L) So, there is no such thing as non-existence?

A: Yes, there is.

Q: (L) Do thoughts produce gravity?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does sound produce gravity?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can sound manipulate gravity?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can it be done with the human voice?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can it be done tonally or by power through thought?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Then, is there also specific sound configurations involved?

A: Gravity is manipulated by sound when thought manipulated by gravity chooses to produce sound which manipulates gravity.

Q: (L) Now, did the fellow who built the Coral Castle spin in his airplane seat while thinking his manipulations into place?

A: No. He spun when gravity chose to manipulate him to spin in order to manipulate gravity.

Q: (L) Does gravity have consciousness?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it ever possible for the individual to do the choosing, or is it

gravity that IS him that chose?

A: The gravity that was inside him was all the gravity in existence.

Q: (L) Well, I thought the Sufis were tough! (F) Well, it's probably because of your studies that this door opened. (L) Good grief! What

have I done! Alright. I am confused.

A: No you are not.

Q: (L) Then, just put it this way: I am befuddled and overloaded.

A: Befuddling is fun!

Q: (L) Well, I guess that if any of this is going to be of particular significance to us, then we will certainly find out the details as we go along.

A: How many times do we have to tell you?!?!

Q: (L) Learning is fun! Right!

A: The entire sum total of all existence exists within each of you, and vice versa.

Q: (L) Then what is the explanation for the "many-ness" that we perceive?

A: Perception of 3rd density.

Q: (L) So, the entire universe is inside me... okay, that's... I understand. Oddly enough, I do. The problem is accessing it, stripping away the veils.

A: That is the fun part.

Q: (L) So, the fellow who built the Coral Castle was able to access this. Consistently or only intermittently?

A: Partially.

Q: (L) According to what I understand, at the speed of light, there is no mass, no time, and no gravity. How can this be?

A: No mass, no time, but yes, gravity.

Q: (L) A photon has gravity?

A: Gravity supercedes light speed.

Q: (L) Gravity waves are faster than light?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What would make a gravity wave unstable?

A: Utilization.

Q: (L) I feel like I am missing a really big point here...

A: You are, but you can only find it at your own pace.

Q: (L) Well, I think I need to do some reading and research so that I can come back to this.

A: And, on that note, good night.

June 22, 1996 F****, Laura, SV, V

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Firson.

Q: (L) And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Tonight, I would like to ask about 5th density. How does the "dividing line" between the 4 physical densities and 5th function?

A: Recycling zone, one must have direct contact in perfect balance with those on 6th density in order to fulfill the need for contemplation/learning phase while in between incarnations of 1st through 4th densities.

Q: (L) When a person finishes all their experiences on 1st through 4th density, do they then remain at 5th for a period before moving to 6th.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) When you die in 3rd and go to 5th, do you pass through or see 4th?

A: No.

Q: (L) When you are in 5th density, is part of your service to be a guide? Are there two kinds of beings on 5th: those who are there for the recycling, and those whose level it simply IS?

A: No. All are as one in timeless understanding of all there is.

Q: (L) If, at 5th density a person has timeless understanding, what is it about them that determines that they will "recycle" as opposed to moving to 6th from 5th?

A: Contemplation reveals needed destiny.

Q: (L) So, being united with other beings on 5th, you come to some sort of understanding about your lessons....

A: Balanced. And this, my dear, is another example of gravity as the binder of all creation... "The Great Equalizer!"

Q: (L) In this picture in my mind, the cycle moves out, in dispersion, begins to accrete and return to the source. Is this correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is this, in fact, that exactly half of all that exists, is moving into imbalance, while the other half is moving into balance?

A: Close.

Q: (L) All the cosmos? All that exists?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it possible that one area of the cosmos has more of the balance seeking energy while another has more of that which is seeking imbalance?

A: Oh yes!

Q: (L) Is the Earth one of those areas that is more imbalanced than balanced at the present time?

A: Yes, but rapidly moving back toward balance.

Q: (L) Is the Realm Border part of this balancing?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) A few weeks ago several of us began to suffer from internal heat, insomnia, and other things. What was this?

A: Image. Deep conjunction of fibrous linkage in DNA structure.

Q: (V) Well, I want to know if it is in my mind that I get so hot, or does my body temperature actually elevate?

A: Only on 4th.

Q: (V) I don't understand.

A: Bleed through, get used to those!

Q: (L) Does this mean we are actually experiencing a bleed through of 4th density?

A: Image.

Q: (V) Are the little flashes of light I see also a manifestation of this?

A: Maybe so, but try to concentrate on the ethereal significance, rather than the physical.

Q: (L) When you say "deep conjunction of fibrous linkage," does this mean that we are conjoining with a linkage to a 4th density body that is growing, developing?

A: Slowly, but surely. Now, get ready for a message: We have told you before that the upcoming "changes" relate to the spiritual and awareness factors rather than the much publicized physical. Symbolism is always a necessary tool in teaching. But, the trick is to read the hidden lessons represented by the symbology, not to get hung up on the literal meanings of the symbols!

Q: (L) You say that the symbology has to do with hidden meanings. The symbology that you used was "image" and "deep fibrous linkage" of DNA. Now, is that a physical, symbolic image?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is your definition of "image?" We have many.

A: Learning is fun, Laura, as you have repeatedly found!

Q: (L) Well, I am so hot now that I really want to know! And, how come I am always the one who gets assigned the job of figuring everything out?

A: Because you have asked for the "power" to figure out the most important issues in all of reality. And, we have been assisting you in your empowerment.

Q: (L) Image. DNA linkage. (V) "Power" was in quotes.

A: Leave that alone for now, you will know soon enough.

Q: (V) Is this 4th density body something that already exists so that we could communicate with it?

A: Habeas Corpus?

Q: (V) Well, they just said... (L) Well, what they must mean is that you ARE it - you are transforming little by little and all of the

unpleasant little side-effects are just part of it.

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Righteous! (L) TR showed me a couple of acupuncture points that seem to induce an altered state. Is this, as he says, a way to open the door to the subconscious?

A: Stimulates endorphins.

Q: (L) Is there any point on the body that CAN be used to assist in opening the gate to the subconscious?

A: No such assistance is needed. First, we would like to suggest that you seek a "spin" doctor for your quest!!

Q: (L) Would a "spin" doctor be a Sufi master?

A: One example.

Q: (L) Yes. We are supposed to do several things involved with spinning.

A: Hilliard. Leedskallen. Coral Castle.

Q: (L) Well, they are really pushing on this gravity thing. Can I ask a question on another subject?

A: You can ask about the Easter Bunny, if you wish.

Q: (L) Is 3rd density awareness the only density with perception of time?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, what others?

A: 4,5,6,7.

Q: (L) But I thought that time perception was an illusion?

A: YOUR perception of it is an illusion. Remember the example of the dogs and cats riding in a car?

Q: (L) Yes. Ouspensky and the horse. So, time, as an essential thing, DOES exist?

A: But not as you know it. When we refer to "timelessness," we are speaking from the standpoint of your familiarity only.

Q: (L) Does time then exist, and does space have a limit?

A: You are getting confused because your inborn linear perception is clouding the image your efforts are trying to produce.

Q: (L) Okay, let's go back to the "balancing" of Earth. How can this be done?

A: Vague question.

Q: (L) Let me try this: the "buckets of love and light" group say that it is going to be balanced because everyone is going to think nice thoughts, and all of their buckets of love and light are going to eventually reach a critical mass and spill over onto all the rest of humanity and all of the bad guys are going to be transformed into good guys. This is the standard version. Is this what you mean?

A: No.

Q: (L) Swell! Is the energy that is being manifested in the positive, on and around the planet, is it going to reduce the level of negativity in the beings existing on the planet?

A: This is not the point. When "Earth" becomes a 4th density realm, all the forces, both STS and STO shall be in direct contact with one

another... It will be a "level playing field," thus, balanced.

Q: (V) I am wondering about the significance of the quoted words. Is it some kind of code?

A: Maybe you should go back to the beginning, and arrange all our quoted statements in sequential order?

Q: (L) Do you mean ALL the transcripts?

A: Yup!

Q: (F) Well, they mentioned twice to be careful about putting in the designated quotes. (L) One of the crop circles you interpreted was an "astronomical twin phenomenon." What is an astronomical twin phenomenon?

A: Many perfectly synchronous meanings.

Q: (L) Synchronicity is involved. Does this have something to do with "image?"

A: Duplicity of, as in "AK through the looking glass."

Q: (L) Double images. Does this relate to matter and antimatter?

A: Yes, and...

Q: (L) Gravity and manifesting on one side and manifesting a mirror image on the other...

A: Yes, and...

Q: (L) And images of 4th density bodies with tenuous fibers connecting to DNA as in manifesting imaginable bodies on 4th density?

A: Astronomical.

Q: (L) Okay, that relates to stars and planets... astronomical in terms of another universe, an alternate universe composed of antimatter?

A: Yes, and....

Q: (L) And is this alternate universe going to merge with our universe...

A: No.

Q: (L) Is this alternate universe of antimatter the point from which phenomena occurs or is manifested in our universe?

A: More like doorway or "conduit."

Q: (L) Is this alternate universe the means by which we must travel to 4th density? Is it like a veil, or an abyss of some sort?

A: Think of it as the highway.

Q: (L) So, we must travel through this universe of antimatter in order to reach 4th density?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is something going to happen in terms of interacting with this antimatter in order to bring about some sort of transition?

A: No. Realm Border is traveling wave.

Q: (L) Okay, you say "traveling wave," and then you say that antimatter is the highway. Does this mean moving through antimatter or interacting in some way with antimatter via the impetus of the traveling wave, or realm border?

A: Bends space/time, this is where your unstable gravity waves can be utilized.

Q: (L) Utilizing antimatter by creating an EM field, which destabilizes the gravity wave, allows antimatter to unite with matter, creating a portal through which space/time can be bent, or traveled through via this "bending." In other words, producing an EM field, bringing in the antimatter, IS the bending of space/time? Is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Is there a portal for each person, or one large portal?

A: No.

Q: (V) So we move through a portal in masses?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is this generating of EM fields to destabilize the gravity wave what the HAARP assembly is designed and built for?

A: No.

Q: (V) If there are not personal portals for one person, or portals for groups of people...

A: Portal is where you desire it to be.

Q: (V) So it could just be a state of mind?

A: No. With proper technology you can create a portal where desired. There are unlimited options.

Q: (L) Proper technology. Unstable gravity waves. And once you told us to study Tesla coils.... antimatter... destabilizing the gravity waves through EM generation

allows the antimatter to interact with matter which then creates a portal... is it in the antimatter universe that all this traveling back and forth is done by aliens when they abduct people?

A: Close. They transport through it, but most abduction takes place in either 3rd or 4th density.

Q: (L) Is this movement through the antimatter universe, is this what people perceive in their abductions as the "wall of fire?" The coming apart. The demolecularizing?

A: No. That is TransDimensional Atomic Remolecularization.

Q: (L) Okay, if a person were passing into the antimatter universe, how would they perceive it?

A: They wouldn't.

Q: (L) Why?

A: No space; no time.

Q: (L) Antimatter universe has no space and no time... so, the antimatter universe is possibly where the poor guys of flight 19 are?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And you can get stuck in this place?

A: Yes. And if you are in a time warp cocoon, you are hyperconscious, i.e. you perceive "zero time" as if it were literally millions of years, that is if the cycle is connected or closed, as in "Philadelphia Experiment." And, on that, goodnight

June 29, 1996 F*****, Laura, SV

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. We are the Cassiopaen transmitting 6th density beings of light, and for purposes of an identifier for your familiarity pattern, we will label this consciousness unit "Jarrah."

Q: (L) Well, that is an interesting opening. I guess you have been tuned in during the week and have been aware of the stuff going on in my head. I would like to get directly to my questions as they have developed during the past few days. The first thing is in regard to the Santilli session: is awareness equal to gravity?

A: It is a part therein.

Q: (L) Does accumulation of knowledge and awareness correspond to an increase in gravity?

A: No.

Q: (L) You said that energy can change the value of the density. The value of the density, as I understand it, is either plus or minus. Does this mean that pumping energy into 3rd density from another realm of space/time can intensify the gravity to such a state that it changes its unit and becomes antimatter?

A: No.

Q: (L) You said that EM was the same as gravity. Does an increase in EM, the collection of EM or the production of an EM wave, does this increase gravity on those things or objects or persons subjected to it?

A: Gravity does not ever get increased or decreased; it is merely collected and dispersed.

Q: (L) If gravity is collected and dispersed, and planets and stars are windows, and you say that human beings "have" gravity, does that mean that the human beings, or the life forms on a given planet or in a given solar system, are the collectors of this gravity?

A: No. Gravity is the collector of human beings and all else! Make "collector" singular.

Q: (L) Is STO the equivalent of dispersing gravity?

A: No, STO is a REFLECTION of the existence of gravity dispersal.

Q: (L) Is STS also dispersal of gravity?

A: No. Collection is reflected. STS is reflection or reflected by collection of gravity.

Q: (L) You said that changing the unit involves movement to another density. You also said that antimatter realm is the door to, or the pathway to, ethereal existence. Is 4th density, therefore, an antimatter universe?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do the beings in 4th density manifest in an antimatter state?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Is 4th density a density where both matter and antimatter are in balance?

A: Not in balance, in evidence.

Q: (L) So matter and antimatter are both available for utilization by individuals according to will and awareness?

A: Close. Antimatter and matter are balanced everywhere.

Q: (L) What effect does collection of gravity - you said gravity was collecting human beings - what effect...

A: No, we did not say that. You don't learn when you "skip over" the material.

Q: (L) What did I skip over? You said that "gravity is the collector of human beings?"

A: Yes, but all else is the key. When one says that, there is no differentiation.

Q: (L) Yes, well I am asking these questions at OUR level here. What effects does gravity have on the body?

A: Too complicated. Try breaking your question down.

Q: (L) You say that increasing awareness was "a part therein," of gravity. So, if a person is increasing awareness, do they also increase in gravity?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is the relationship between the increasing awareness and gravity?

A: Nothing direct.

Q: (L) I am trying to find out what effect increasing awareness has on human beings in relation to this unstable gravity wave you have mentioned, as well as the oncoming "wave."

A: You are trying to "marry" two parallels.

Q: (L) We have two parallels... okay... so if one is exponential increasing in awareness, the sign of the units of bodily energy does not change?

A: You are still attempting to generate.

Q: (L) Well, I am just trying to get a grip on some ideas here...

A: Then change the thought pattern. Gravity is the "stuff" of all existence; therefore it has an unchanging property of quantity.

Q: (L) So, gravity is not being "used," per se?

A: Close.

Q: (L) You said that light was an energy expression of gravity. Then you said...

A: You can utilize gravity, but you cannot "use" it. You cannot increase or decrease that which is in perfectly balanced static state.

Q: (L) So, gravity is in a perfectly "static" state. Yet, it can be "utilized." Can you make clear for me the transition from the static state to transition? What occurs?

A: There is no transition, just application.

Q: (L) What occurs from the perfectly static state to the application mode? Is anybody following me?

A: No, including us!

Q: (L) Wonderful! What I am trying to get at is, 1) gravity exists in a static state; 2) light is an energy expression of gravity, therefore it is

utilization? Correct?

A: No. Light is an expression of gravitational energy.

Q: (L) Well, when one has an expression, it expresses onto, into, or to something somewhere...

A: It does?

Q: (L) Well...

A: If a tree falls in the forest, and nothing is there to hear it, does it

make a sound?

Q: (L) You are saying that gravity is everywhere in balance and static, and then you say that utilization causes unstable gravity waves. And then you say that gravity is God, and that God is all creation, and we are a part of all creation, and, therefore, we are of God, and gravity. So, what I am trying to get at here is what is the thing, the event, the manifestation, the mode of utilization that takes gravity from a perfectly static state to an unstable state, if you are saying it is always perfectly balanced. That does not make sense to me.

A: Instability does not automatically mean non-static. Unstable waves can be static in their instability.

Q: (L) None of this makes a whole lot of sense. I thought I was beginning to understand it, and obviously I don't have a clue. Let's try a different direction. You said that the universe consists of equal amounts of matter and antimatter. Are the first three densities, densities of matter?

A: And antimatter.

Q: (L) Are there equal amounts of matter and antimatter at all densities?

A: Yes. Remember, density refers to one's conscious awareness only. Once one is aware, all [many spirals of the planchette] conforms to that awareness.

Q: (L) What is it about the oncoming wave that is going to make any given person aware?

A: Not yet... First: your prophets have always used 3rd density symbology to try to convey 4th density realities. You are attempting to gather 3rd density answers to explain 4th through 7th density principles. This is why you are getting frustrated, because it doesn't "mesh."

Q: (L) Are manifestations in 3rd density loci of collection of gravity?

A: In part. But, so are manifestations on all densities.

Q: (L) Okay. So, if...

A: What do you suppose the opposite of gravity is?

Q: (L) Antigravity?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, if all that exists were like a blown up balloon, and the surface of the balloon represents the static state of gravity, 7th density maybe... and it begins to bump out in different places... and all these little bumps are loci of manifestation of various densities - and this is very simplified, I am just trying to get an image - is this getting, even very simplistically, an idea that I can work with?

A: As long as you have an "antiballoon" too.

Q: (L) So, can we make the outer surface of the balloon a balloon, and the inner surface or the air the "antiballoon?"

A: No.

Q: (L) Two balloons next to one another?

A: No. A nonballoon.

Q: (L) A nonballoon? You are making me CRAZY! You are saying that NOTHING exists! We are just not even HERE!

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, for God's SAKE! Help me out with a visual on this! Okay, a balloon in front of a mirror, the reflection of the balloon is the "nonballoon."

A: No.

Q: (L) The nonballoon is when the balloon switches off - but it does it so fast you are not aware of it - like a pulsation...? I mean, I am desperate here!

A: You see, my dear, when you arrive at 4th density, then you will see.

Q: (L) Well, how in the heck am I supposed to get there if I can't "get it?"

A: Who says you have to "get it" before you get there?

Q: (L) Well, that leads back to: what is the wave going to do to expand this awareness? Because, if the wave is what "gets you there," what makes this so?

A: No. It is like this: After you have completed all your lessons in "third grade," where do you go?

Q: (L) So, it is a question of...

A: Answer, please.

Q: (L) You go to fourth grade.

A: Okay, now, do you have to already be in 4th grade in order to be allowed to go there? Answer.

Q: (L) No. But you have to know all the 3rd density things...

A: Yes. More apropos: you have to have learned all of the lessons.

Q: (L) What kind of lessons are we talking about here?

A: Karmic and simple understandings.

Q: (L) What are the key elements of these understandings, and are

they fairly universal?

A: They are universal.

Q: (L) What are they?

A: We cannot tell you that.

Q: (L) Do they have to do with discovering the MEANINGS of the symbology of 3rd density existence, seeing behind the veil... and reacting to things according to choice? Giving each thing or person or event its due?

A: Okay. But you cannot force the issue. When you have learned, you have learned!

Q: (L) I just want to make sure that I am doing the most I can do. I don't want to have to come back to 3rd density. If I can accelerate things a little...

A: You cannot, so just enjoy the ride. Learning is fun!

Q: (L) Now, you told me research and meditate upon unstable gravity waves. And, that once I understood this, quantum physics would be perfectly clear to me, and basically everything would be perfectly clear. Now, I have been struggling with this...

A: That is just the point, Laura! When it is a struggle, you are not learning. So stop struggling and meditate. i.e. enjoy the ride.

Q: (L) So, you say that if I am struggling I am not doing it right. Well, I struggled with myself to get out of my marriage, and that was and still is a struggle. Was that an erroneous approach?

A: Yes, because all that happened would have happened anyway.

Q: (L) So, it was the wrong approach?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the right approach? Wait for him to choose to leave?

A: ?

Q: (L) Well, at this point, I was brought to the point of death.

A: That is not the point, but yes, if you had not struggled to be something other than who you are while IN the relationship, and struggled to make the relationship work every time it came to a point of termination, it would have happened sooner.

Q: (L) When we went through the transcript to get some of the quoted words, there was a sequence that came out: "Time caused alpha level suffering." Is there such a thing?

A: Maybe. Mix and match.

Q: (L) You mean in putting the words and phrases together?

A: Yes, but don't struggle with it! You try too hard when you feel upset with others, this is why see: ISCNI, Lewis, Devin, and others...

Q: (L) So, you are saying that I should not do anything that makes something inside me feel compressed or denied...

A: Do without expectations. When you conform or change your behavior in the expectation of creating a change in others, then you are expecting something. So, do it. See what happens. But be

patient and see what happens!

Q: (L) Okay, let me ask about a dream. A____ and I both had dreams night before last. The nature of both dreams were very similar, although the participants were different. Was this some sort of prophetic energy?

A: Natural cycles caused psychic "link."

Q: (L) You mean as in hormonal cycles?

A: Yes. And good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 14, 1996 F****, Laura, V, MM

Q: (L) I am just wondering if a lot of things are going to happen that may not be necessarily multi-density, or 'other density,' in the strictest of terms, but may in fact be simply actions of 'human agents' of these beings on other densities. That it will not so much be a 'space invasion' as more like the Nazis under the control of 4th density STS?

Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Derom.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Has there been some participation in the discussion we have been having?

A: Monitoring, not participation.

Q: (L) Would you care to comment, or shall we just ask our questions?

A: Ask specific questions, as always.

Q: (L) Then let's start with some basic things. First of all, I have had some contact with a physicist who is interested in the material. And, because of this, I was motivated to pick up a book I had read many years ago about the German occupation of Poland, and there were some very strange things said in this book, and some funny synchronous numbers... It just seemed to be a prototype of the present reality in global terms. My question is: is there some synchronous implication between this contact, the reading of this book when I was 11 years old, and the material we have received through this source?

A: Open.

Q: (L) You have said that the Holocaust was basically a 'practice run' for the ultimate space invasion. Is this invasion supposed to take place as an actual 'aliens invading the planet' scenario, or...

A: Too many thought patterns at once. Step by step, please.

Q: (L) Let's boil it down. Was Hitler's agenda a practice run for a future scenario?

A: Close. Was a "testing" of the will.

Q: (L) Whose will was being tested?

A: Yours.

Q: (L) Me specifically, or the planet?

A: Latter.

Q: (L) In terms of this scenario, is there some lesson that we can learn about what may or may not occur through this book I have

mentioned?

A: Maybe, but suggest you learn to blend mosaic consciousness.

Q: (L) What is mosaic consciousness?

A: Thinking in internally spherical terms, rather than using linear "point blank" approach. The whole picture is seen by seeing the whole scene.

Q: (L) Well, I guess that is why I guess I get into so many thought patterns...

A: Picture yourself as being at the center of a mosaic.

Q: (MM) [Incomprehensible comment about mosaics being under repair somewhere.] (L) Okay, I know what you are saying, but I just don't think that there is any way I can DO this!

A: Yes you can!

Q: (L) Okay. Okay. This whole situation, this Polish connection, this German connection, the American and alien things, the soldier/Nephilim thing, these are all manifestations of a Realm Border Crossing, am I correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) And some of the manifestations of a Realm Border Crossing are that some people graduate or transition to 4th density, that their awareness changes, everything changes, the playing field is leveled. So, what happened in Germany was a 'practice run' but what is going to happen is that the 'playing field' is going to be leveled, so it will not be exactly the same scenario, is this a correct assessment?

A: Maybe. Alright, my dear, you want the facts, so we will give them to you, and hopefully you will comprehend. If not now, then when necessary maybe...

Fact one: All there is -- is lessons.

Fact two: this is one big school.

Fact three: Timing as you perceive it, is never, NEVER definite.

Fact four: What is to happen, as you state it, is a ways off, and will not occur until you have reached that point on the learning cycle, and you are not close yet. Now ponder before more facts are given!!

Q: (L) Okay, this being one infinite school and we all seem to be wandering around in the darkness...

Fact five: The learning cycle is variable, and progress along it is determined by events and circumstances as they unfold.

Q: (L) So, the events and circumstances of our lives, individually and collectively, can indicate where we are on this learning cycle? And we are asking to have things told to us, or revealed to us about things which are, in themselves, the necessary lessons? And it would be virtually useless to be told about them since they must be experienced?

A: Partly correct. If you want hints, then hints shall we give. But, if you are looking for a "road map?," forgetitski!!

Q: (L) Okay, we want some hints. And Ark wants some hints, too!

He wants to know if we can invent a tool that enhances free will?

A: No tool is needed because of facts 3, 4, and 5.

Q: (L) Ummm... So, when a person is being hypnotized and controlled from outside, because that is the matter of concern we were discussing earlier, they are hypnotized and controlled until they learn to stop it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, using the analogy of the pig sty, they just have to wallow in it and suffer until they have had enough?

A: Using your analogy of the bicycle: Is there a tool which makes it unnecessary for the child to learn how to ride the bicycle in order to know how to ride it?!?

Q: (MM) Don't you get more free will by assimilating knowledge?

A: Yes!! Yes!!

Q: (L) So, in other words, knowledge and awareness makes you aware that you have free will, and also makes you aware of what actions actually ARE acts of free will, and therefore, when you know or suspect the difference between the lies and deception and truth, then you are in a position to be in control of your life?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Ark also wants to ask... well, his problem is faith, as he said it to me.

A: Faith comes also from knowledge, and as we have stated before... False knowledge is worse than no knowledge at all!!!!

Q: (L) So, it is important to take each and every thing that is being learned or analyzed, and take it completely apart and dig in every direction around it, and even in related directions, to FULLY ascertain that it is true? As C.S. Lewis said, knowledge is like a rope... as long as you are using it to tie up a box, it doesn't matter whether it is perfect or not, but if you have to use it to hang over a precipice, then it behooves you to make absolutely certain that it is strong enough to support your weight.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, Ark asks about this: "In 1979, Project Phoenix, with the assistance of the Grays, was successful in producing a mind amplifier." Is this true?

A: Nope!

Q: (L) Okay! That was pretty precise! Next: "Is it possible that, under drug influence, psychics, or those with mental capabilities above the norm, can be hooked up to some type of machine and are enabled thereby to create some type of physical form?"

A: Possible. Now review: The "Greys" are cybergenetic probes of the "Lizard" beings, so just exactly who is doing the assisting? And who is behind the Lizard types?? Could it be your ancestors, perhaps!?!?

Q: (L) It says here: "The fire within man that is characterized as passion is the secret that can be utilized. The secret to all things is passion. With passion all things are possible. The amplification

experiments of the Phoenix Project have been explained as having amplified brain waves. In fact, it amplified the passion of the subject. It was that 'inner will' of the subject that was amplified, that inner spirit within all of us is that driving force is manifested as electrical energy. Master that force and you cannot be controlled, the universe is yours. Master the inner spirit and you shall master the physical." Comments please.

A: First things first: Who is doing the assisting? And how is the assisting being done?!!!!!!???

Q: (L) Well, they say that the Grays are assisting the Consortium, this is the Hopi material... Who is doing the assisting? HMMMMM... give me a clue... I think that the Nordic aliens are controlling the Lizards, who created the Grays, which are probes of the Lizards, and are purportedly assisting the Consortium...

A: Assisting? Or maybe influencing?!? And if so, how so?!? And, is not this the whole point? Are you not ultimately influenced always?!? In EVERYTHING you

do? We have stated thus numerous times... So, please let us not get off the track, okay?

Q: (L) In other words, as long as we are in the pigsty, we are in the pigsty, and until we get OUT of it, we are IN it?

A: Until you reach that point on the learning cycle.

Q: (MM) What is this chemical they use with these psychics, per se, is it the 'akashic chemical?'

A: That information you refer to is false in its entirety!

Q: (L) So, that whole thing is false?

A: "Passion" does not set one "free," quite the opposite!

Q: (L) But what if your passion is for knowledge?

A: That is not passion, it is soul questing.

Q: (L) What is it that gives some people this drive, this steamroller effect that they are determined to get to the absolute bottom of everything and strip away every lie until there is nothing left but the naked truth? What is the source of this desire?

A: Wrong concept. It is simply that one is at that point on the learning cycle. At that point, no drive is needed.

Q: (L) So, you more or less are there because some critical mass has been reached that 'jumps' you to the point where seeking truth is simply who you are? It

defines the parameters of your being. (MM) Are these learning cycles similar to the layers... all over the earth, remember the red dust all over the earth?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it more like a 360 degree circle, and each person is a different point on the circle, and the whole thing cycles, and you never change relative to the people behind and in front of you, and the only real thing you can do to help anyone is to move the circle by

moving yourself, thereby pushing the one ahead of you up, and pulling the one behind you into your previous place? And where you are on the cycle determines what you do?

A: It is a single cycle, yes. There is only one learning cycle, and where you are upon it, determines your EXPERIENCES, and vice versa.

Q: (L) Is there ever any point where lines connect from one point on the cycle so that you can 'jump' from one point to another? Like a wormhole in space or something?

A: Refer to facts 1 and 2 and 3.

Q: (L) So, no short cuts?

A: Now, refer to 3,4 and 5.

Q: (L) So, certain events and circumstances could help a person to make 'leaps?'

A: No "leap," acceleration.

Q: (L) One thing, previously when we were talking about unstable gravity waves, and I asked what caused them to become unstable, you said 'utilization,' and that

STO was dispersion, and STS was 'collection' of gravity. I have made a few conjectures about this and would like to ask, does this mean that in giving to others, even if what you are giving is a withholding of assistance because you know that assistance would only prolong the lesson, is dispersing gravity, and exerting mental or other control over others, even if one is unaware that they are attaching energy drains to another, is collecting gravity?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, when you collect gravity, you become like a black hole, you cave in on yourself?

A: Ultimately.

Q: (L) And it seems to me that one of the objects of what we are doing is releasing the gravity collected in ourselves?

A: If that is your choice, or if that is your path.

Q: (L) Is choice as intimately connected with the path as I am understanding it? Is it just simply part of how you are configured in your soul essence?

A: Close.

Q: (L) And there are people for whom STS is simply their choice. It is their path.

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, it is a judgment and a disservice to try to convert someone to your path, even if you perceive the end result of the path they are on, that it leads to dissolution? It is still their path?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And, if you send 'buckets of love and light' to such a one, and that is their path, you are violating their free will?

A: You might as well send "buckets" of vomit as that is how they will react.

Q: (MM) Why send anything? Just be neutral?

A: Judgment is STS.

Q: (L) You told us before that stars and planets are portals, or openings into other densities. Is it possible that this oncoming wave, this Realm Border Crossing will be accessed through these types of portals, that it is not something that is actually in our 'space,' but that

it would emanate through stars and planets? Am I onto something here?

A: You may be starting down a long path.

Q: (L) So, it is complex. When I was re-reading Noah...

A: Just remember: All prophecies attached to calendar dates are useless unless you wish to be sucked up by the 4th density STS forces!

Q: (L) Speaking of being sucked up by 4th density STS forces, MM was told by her local Hindu gathering that she was vacuuming up their energies. What kind of an interaction was this? Why were they so uncomfortable?

A: Because they wished to be worshipped.

Q: (L) They wished to suck her energy, because being worshipped is the equivalent of sucking energy?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Now, I am curious about the doggie image that was on the aura photo that MM took?

A: In these times, 2nd density creatures will collect more and more attachments.

Q: (L) Are these attachments like other entities?

A: Yes, and others.

Q: (L) When they are collecting these attachments, are they collecting them from us, as in protecting?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they being used to collect attachments to be detrimental to us?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You mean we are gonna have to do depossessions on our dogs, too? (V) Holy Toledo!

A: That won't work.

Q: (L) Why are our animals picking up attachments?

A: Because of vibrational frequency intensifications.

Q: (L) Is there something we could do? I mean, are we supposed to get rid of pets?

A: We would never suggest something as harsh as this. However, beware: 3rd density STS orientation includes the thought of "dominion" over 2nd density, and this is merely a continuation of the energy buildups of the approach of the wave... Some of the lessons are interesting indeed. When you assume that capture and imprisonment of those of lesser capacity than you is for "the good,"

why should not you expect those of greater capacity than you to assume the same regarding you?!?

Q: (MM) Well, I want to know what is the deal with this portal in my house?

A: Before we discuss that, we would like you to ponder further the previously given responses. We suspect there is much to be gained from insights lurking there.

Now: Portals... ionic column... hmmm...

Q: (V) Are portals archetypal?

A: Are they? Hmmm....

Q: (MM) So, my column is an ionic column? (L) I don't think that is exactly what they mean. I think that they are saying that an ionic column represents a portal into the next density. It is an archetype.

A: Third density facsimile.

Q: (V) So, this is how we choose to see it with our eyes? (L) I think they mean that it is a representation that it follows in its form the 4th density form, only it is material here.

A: And 5th density, etc...

Q: (L) Okay, MM's portal. She has been experimenting with it, with this trans-density transceiver...

A: No, she does not have a trans-density transceiver, she has a portal presence.

Q: (L) What is the function of a portal presence?

A: Function is not the correct concept.

Q: What is it?

A: The presence of a portal.

Q: (L) Is this portal that is present related to any person in her house, or related to the area.

A: It is.

Q: (L) Which.

A: It just is.

Q: (L) Was it there before she moved there?

A: That is not important.

Q: (L) What is important?

A: Ask yourself that. Awareness.

Q: (L) On the one hand you could think it is a good thing and be wrong, and on the other hand you could think it is a bad thing, and miss a good thing?

A: Learning is fun.

Q: (MM) I'm getting ready to work with it in meditation. But, I have been working with it and finding out more about it, and I was just wondering....

A: Hey lady, don't you get it yet?

Q: (V) Who is 'hey lady?' It must be me...

A: No.

Q: (V) That is very odd? (MM) I was wondering if it goes to other densities?

A: Yes, but so what? This does too.

Q: (L) Why was this portal represented by a completely different figure?

A: None.

Q: (L) Is she supposed to channel through this portal?

A: The portal is not "importaltent!"

Q: (L) I guess that implies intent... The portal is not important, what is important is what is going on inside you. And only you can know that.

A: On that note, Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 21, 1996 F****, Laura, TR, JR

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us tonight?

A: Vimón.

Q: (L) And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Is there any sinister intent toward me by AJ? His thoughts toward me?

A: Too many, fragmented.

Q: (L) His thoughts?

A: No. Your questions.

Q: (L) Okay, more specific: I am having a dialogue with a man who contacted me via the internet.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And it seems that there are a lot of synchronous events happening in conjunction with this.

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is it possible that some of these seemingly synchronous events are being created to deceive me?

A: Sure it is possible!

Q: (L) What does AJ feel toward me.

A: "Feel" is not the point!

Q: (L) What is the point? What are his intentions?

A: Multiple.

Q: (L) Could you tell me at least two primary ones?

A: No we will not.

Q: (L) Can you give me any of them?

A: How do you learn?

Q: (L) I know. But, I am also somewhat fragile and don't want to dive into the soup!

A: By using the powers existent within your mind, which are unlimited, as we have told you.

Q: (L) I know you are not going to give me a roadmap, but you can give me a hint! What is the extent of the hints you can give me about this?

A: One and only hint: always transcribe and review material from the sessions if you wish to learn properly, and avoid possibly fatal mistakes!!!

Q: (L) So, that is the one and only hint. I will start back on the transcribing.

A: Little by little makes a seemingly daunting task seem effortless. Learning is enhanced by timeless, enhanced pondering.

Q: (L) How do you enhance pondering?

A: With patience... You see, Laura, it is better to be the tortoise than the hare!

Q: (L) Why did my air conditioner break down today when I was talking about the heat to AJ?

A: Maybe it is time to enhance your pondering. Drastic measures are only necessary when one's stubbornness places one upon the precipice!

Q: (L) Well, if you guys did that, I hope you thought of the fact that there won't be any sessions until it gets fixed!

A: Do we need sessions?!?

Q: (L) No, you don't, but don't we?

A: What good are they when the messages are lost?

Q: (J) What is the significance of TR's and my presence here tonight? Is it significant?

A: Yes! And road maps available at the Mobil station.

Q: (L) Well, we're glad to see you!

A: Thank you! And likewise.

Q: (J) Well, how about a hint?

A: Answers are known. Doubt is sometimes relieved by pause.

Q: (J) Well, I think we ought to take a hiatus and get all the sessions transcribed.

A: Do it step by step. Do not attempt a marathon here. "Time" is not of the essence!

Q: (L) Well, then I will just do them as I go along, is that what you mean?

A: Partially. You need review, study, contemplation.

Q: (L) What I need is a vacation and less stress!

A: We would say that too! There are untold treasure troves locked up in those transcripts. You will be "blown away" by that which you have forgotten!!

Q: (L) Well, then we have a plan! Carry on!

A: Okay, folks, good night!

July 27, 1996 F****, Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Wonikha.

Q: (L) And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I am worried about A. Is she alright?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Will she be home soon?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, I worry about her lately.

A: She must experience that which she must experience.

Q: (L) That's true for everyone, even children.

A: Sort of.

Q: (L) I have been going crazy wondering about AJ. Can I please ask some questions?

A: You may ask whatever you wish.

Q: (L) Well, one day it is one way, and I think I know what is happening, and the next day it is like something grips him and the whole mood changes. Can you tell me what is going on?

A: Why?

Q: (L) What is it that I said that caused him to be so cool to me?

A: Are you learning.

Q: (L) Probably. I think I am. But what is in his mind? What have I said or done?

A: Not important.

Q: (L) What is important here? Is it important at all?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Is there anything I can ask? What is going on with me? I am an emotional wreck... Is the past life connection that I perceive part of this?

A: Do you learn when we lead you by the hand? You have all the necessary tools to discover this.

Q: (L) Well, I thought YOU were one of those tools! That you are here to help us...

A: But not by giving the answers to "Level One" questions.

Q: (L) Just one thing I would like to know is -- what is the source of

this emotional energy that is practically tearing me apart? Is it coming from outside or inside me?

A: The one thing we would like to know is: how much transcribing have you been doing?

Q: (L) I have been going through the notebooks and reading, I have been sorting things... I am getting ready to start typing...

A: The "answers" are there.

Q: (L) Well, one thing I came across was a mention almost two years ago that something would happen, and one would have instant recognition, but the others may doubt. For me, it was instant recognition. But, recognition, by definition, is to know someone again. So, I think maybe that you were using the term recognition because you were talking about a person and not an event, necessarily.

A: And learning helps you in immeasurable ways.

Q: (L) One last question, if there is a question that I could ask, to which I could receive a clue, consider it asked... I am baffled!

A: Baffled yes, but buffeted, no.

Q: (L) So, I am not being buffeted by something outside, I am being baffled from inside.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is AJ taking energy from me in some way?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is that all you can give me?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) What are his thoughts and intentions toward me?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, you have answered this kind of question before! You have told me about so many other people! How come you won't answer me about him?

A: It is not appropriate.

Q: (L) Why is it not appropriate? I am just trying to understand! I am in such a whirlwind inside... pleeeeeeease....

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Does that mean good or bad?

A: It means what is A*** doing with those keys?

Q: (L) What are you talking about? A*** doesn't have any keys!? I am exhausted, and you are being too obscure. Is there some clue as to how to conduct myself. Is he in any danger by talking about coming here?

A: No more than usual.

Q: (L) He believes that we can do things that they can be done, that we can have a positive effect.

A: Then focus on that!

Q: (L) Well, how did we get sidetracked on this other thing? Is that a form of attack?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Well, I don't want to put him in any danger.

A: There are ways.

Q: (L) Is there anything we can do with this gravity wave business? He is also very interested in this.

A: Then work on that with him!! Review the transcripts and that which has not yet transcribed.

Q: (L) Okay. I will start.

A: But slowly.

Q: (L) Okay, slowly but surely. And I am tired. So, good night and sorry this was such a short visit.

A: Short but sweet. Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 3, 1996 F****, Laura, TR, JR

Q: (T) I think we ought to take a road trip. (L) Where to? (T) Down to Homestead, the Coral Castle. (L) Yes, I want to do that too. Okay, Hello!

A: Hello.

Q: What name will we use tonight?

A: Jopoye.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Before I give up the floor to everyone else, I would like to know if you have any comment about AJ? My experience here is so strange, and I don't want to be caught in a trap...

A: New.

Q: (L) New what? What does that mean?

A: What it is.

Q: (T) New as in "renewed?"

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Beginning?

A: See how one simple word causes you to use your minds?

Q: (T) Yes.

A: And if we had given you a long and eloquent response, as you desired, you would not have!

Q: (L) Any more words on this subject?

A: No, thank you!

Q: (L) Let me just ask this ONE LITTLE THING... I am trying so hard to restrain myself - like the tortoise - but sometimes I am overwhelmed. Can you advise me on my conduct? It is such a struggle...

A: Discover.

Q: (L) AJ used some of the material in a lecture today, given in Germany. Were you aware of this?

A: Aware, yes.

Q: (L) I wonder if he is one of the less than 100 "aware ones" on the planet that you have told us about?

A: You have just said too much for us to answer.

Q: (L) Because it would violate free will?

A: Or because it was "mishmash."

Q: (L) Okay. No more questions for me! They aren't going to tell me anything anyway! That is clear!

A: Oh yeah?

Q: (L) So, what are you going to tell me?

A: Discover!

Q: (T) Okay, word association. What words will get the answers we are looking for?

A: Sensible questions.

Q: (L) Well, you ask the questions, T. (T) I am often at a loss as to what to ask. I am never sure whether I am asking dumb questions or smart questions.

A: We will let you know.

Q: (T) I want to ask a personal question to start with. As you know, we have been proceeding in our campaign against the construction of a cellular tower across the street from us. We are feeling good about it. Shall we continue with what we are doing, in the way we are doing it? I don't know exactly how to ask this so you won't answer "discover, open, up to you, or whatever." (L) All of the above, TR. You just answered your own question!

A: What you are doing is what you must do, or you would not be doing it!

Q: (T) Well, we are having fun, and it is helping our neighbors.

A: Instincts guide one to lessons.

Q: (L) This is kind of an off-the-wall question that just popped into my head. Did we ever ask anything about Hale- Bopp?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is Hale-Bopp going to turn planet Earth into a super-conductor?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is Hale-Bopp the herald of the transition into 4th density?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is Hale-Bopp going to do anything other than pass by with a nice night-time show?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is all the brouhaha over Hale-Bopp a smoke screen?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, what is it then?

A: Hale-Bopp: Flopp!

Q: (T) Oh! The Kahoutek of the nineties! (J) The cosmic OJ Simpson trial! Something to keep us busy...

A: Since you have broached the subject: are you familiar with the "twin sun" theory?

Q: (L) No. What is it? (T) Referring to our sun and the possibility of Jupiter being a sun in the making?

A: No.

Q: (T) Okay, what is the twin sun theory?

A: Theory that the sun is really a double star.

Q: (L) Well, if it is a double star, how come we don't see the other one? Where is the other one and why don't we see it? (T) I don't think I have ever heard of that, have you? (F) It seems vaguely familiar for some reason. (L) Is this factual, correct?

A: Wait a moment...

Q: (T) They are bringing in their twin sun expert... (L) No doubt! [planchette spins numerous times.]

A: Now, where were we?

Q: (L) We were talking about the twin sun phenomenon...

A: Theory.

Q: (T) Which is that sol is one part of a twin system?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this theory correct?

A: Not yet, you are "jumping the gun."

Q: (T) Okay. You brought this up. You indicated that, yes, our sun is one part of a dual system...

A: Yes...

Q: (T) ...and that there is another star, another sun here...

A: Yes...

Q: (L) Can we see it? (T) Can we see it at this point in time?

A: Can you?

Q: (L) No. Not that I am aware of. Is the reason we cannot see it because it is always on the other side of the sun from us? That it orbits in such a way that we can never see it?

A: Orbits, yes, assuming it is there, however, we did not confirm that, now did we?

Q: (L) No, you didn't, but you DID bring it up! (T) Let's go back to the beginning. Okay, you brought up the twin sun theory and then indicated that our sun is one of two suns in this solar system...

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) The sun that we designate as sol is one member...

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Is Sol two stars combined?

A: No. What is "dark" matter, and what are dark stars?

Q: (L) Are dark stars something like black holes?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they... (T) I think it would be a star that has collapsed upon itself and the gravitational field of the star no longer allows light to escape.

A: No.

Q: (T) Okay, that is a black hole.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Dark matter that I have read about is what the astronomical community calls all the loose stuff floating around out in the cosmos that must exist because of the equations, but they can't see it.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Would dark stars be part of this?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So there is dark matter and dark stars?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) The dark matter they cannot see because it is dark.

A: Yes. How about "Brown stars?"

Q: (T) Okay, Brown stars I have heard of. There is yellow, red, blue, green... Okay, our star burns as a yellow star because of the matter it is composed of - hydrogen, etc.

A: Close.

Q: (T) Other stars burn different colors in the visible spectrum because of the make-up of the star...

A: Yes, but not "brown" ones.

Q: (T) Brown ones are not brown because of the make-up...

A: Okay, you have white, red, yellow, and blue...

Q: (L) Do those colors represent temperature?

A: Partially, but that is not the point!

Q: (L) Is Hale-Bopp a brown star?

A: No.

Q: (T) No. Hale-Bopp has nothing to do with this discussion. Hale-Bopp is just another flop. Okay, Brown stars. The colors we see are part temperature and part material... (L) How about the spectral shift which determines direction?

A: Yes, but that is not the point!

Q: (L) What is the point of a brown star? Black body...

A: No, silly! Try the most obviously apparent.

Q: (L) Well, is it one that just hasn't started cooking yet?

A: Opposite.

Q: (L) Okay, it has burned so long it is about to run out of gas?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) It is running out of matter that gives it color?

A: Why did we put "brown" in quotes?

Q: (L) Because a brown star is assumed to be one that is burning out, but is the opposite?

A: No.

Q: (L) Because... I don't know.

A: How easy is it to see brown against a black background?

Q: (T) Not easy at all! That is why they can't see the dark matter...

A: That is why scientists dubbed it "brown."

Q: (L) How does brown star connect to twin sun theory?

A: Guess!

Q: (T) Okay. Let's talk about this. For some reason we have to work through this to maintain free will. (L) Is this star small enough that it is orbiting with the planets?

A: No, we are leading you to something, if you will be patient.

Q: (L) Okay, lead on... we want to know about this. (T) They just asked if we understood what a brown star was.

A: Do you?

Q: (L) What is the significance of the brown star?

A: Dark star.

Q: (L) It is a dark star... okay...

A: If it is there.

Q: (L) Well, will you put me out of my misery and tell me? (T) Wait, a dark star is dark because it doesn't give off light. It is still a star, and acts like a star...

A: Yes. And if it has an elliptical orbit... would it, maybe, like, "come

and go?"

Q: (T) What science, astronomy, has described as double stars, are two stars that are close together with some sort of interactive orbit. But that is not necessarily the only way two stars can exist.

A: Close. As you perceive from your vantage point. But how would you like to embark on a bicycle trip between them?

Q: (L) So the ones that we are aware of and see can be so far apart that there can be a lot between... (T) So our astronomers have not recognized this possibility?

A: Yes they have.

Q: (T) They know, but don't talk about it. So, we may have, in this theory, a dark star orbiting...

A: And what would happen if you did?

Q: (L) Well...

A: And it, like, comes and goes?

Q: (T) Like every 3600 years?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) And maybe this dark star also has some planets orbiting it?

A: Ok, change of direction: Oort cloud and comet cluster and sun twin occasionally passing through the former like a bowling ball through pins.

Q: (L) How does the dark star passing through the Oort cloud relate to the comet cluster?

A: Cause and effect.

Q: (L) So, the comet cluster is caused by the dark star smashing through the Oort cloud? (T) Well, not necessarily smashing, but passing close enough for its gravity to change things... (L) But they said "like a bowling ball through pins." (T) The gravity of that star would cause the comets to be flung in all directions. (J) Is the earth like a pin? A bowling pin? (L) No, that's the Oort Cloud.

A: Explain what the Oort Cloud is, Laura.

Q: (L) Does everybody know what the Oort Cloud is? (J) I don't. [explanation of Oort cloud.] Okay, so we are looking at something...

A: Now, think of how your Biblical prophecies speak of a very terrifying period, followed by an apparent renewal of normalcy, followed by the "End."

Q: (T) We learned about a "comet cluster" very early on. Now you are going beyond that and giving us a reason as to why this comet cluster...

A: Laura, please clarify exactly what the prophecies say.

Q: (L) Well, actually, "The Noah Syndrome" is primarily prophetic exegesis with a little science thrown in to help clarify why such occurrences must be along a "natural" order. [Discussion of primary passages in "Noah."] In the prophecies it is said: "If those days were not shortened, would no flesh be saved. But, for the elects' sake, will those days be shortened." Now, can you tell me what this means?

A: Not yet.

Q: (T) Where are we? We have a dark star flinging comets like bowling pins...

A: Your Biblical prophecies speak of a period of terror and chaos followed by calm, and then, unexpectedly, amidst seeming overwhelming peace and renewal and prosperity, the end.

Q: (L) Okay, elucidate, please.

A: No, you elucidate, please!

Q: (L) Okay, I would say that this "end" is the passing through the "realm border," the "wave."

A: Yes, but don't you know of the prophecies we are referencing?

Q: (L) Are you talking about the Epistle of Peter where it says the heavens will end with a thunderous crash and the earth will burn up with fire?

A: No.

Q: (L) Thank God! Are you talking about the book of Daniel where a number is given regarding the time period between the one event and the other?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Okay. I know where to go to find it and study it. So, we are talking about the number 6.3, as in years?

A: Yes, but that is not correct.

Q: (T) The number of years is not correct. (L) Okay, is it possible, since you have brought this up on other occasions, through technology, to either skip this event by creating a means of travel to the next realm, or to create a parallel universe...

A: No.

Q: (L) Well one thing we can establish...

A: What would happen if the brown star that is the sun's twin were to get close enough to be illuminated by the sun?

Q: (T) Well, if it were close enough to be illuminated, the obvious result is that it would be SEEN. People would panic...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Governments would fall...

A: And terror and chaos. And when it departs again?

Q: (L) Everything will seem to be fine! But, they won't realize that the Oort cloud has been hit! Oh, sugar!

A: And then what?

Q: (L) It is not the Oort cloud or the comets that is going to cause all this terror and carrying on, it is going to be the seeing of the illuminated brown star, which will go away, and then no one will see what is coming! And this IS talked about in both the Bible and Nostradamus - but it was incomprehensible before! Okay, how long will it take the comets to get from the Oort cloud to here?

A: Let us just say that the cluster travels much faster than the usual cometary itinerary.

Q: (T) And this is because they are traveling in the wake of a large sun sized gravity well...

A: And we have spoken of the comet cluster before, and we have

told you that this time, it rides the Wave.

Q: (L) Is the wave the energy from this brown star?

A: No.

Q: (L) The Wave is the Wave. (T) So, the dark star is going to come through the Oort cloud, and it doesn't have to get too close. Any star that gets that close is

TOO close. Its gravity will propel these comets in our direction. And, on top of that, they are being propelled by the Wave from behind, so they are being both pulled and pushed.

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they being "kicked" and then they get on the wave that is already on the move?

A: Yes. This time. You have had the comet cluster before in antiquity, but the wave was last here aeons ago.

Q: (L) Is this wave a gravity wave?

A: Interrelated.

Q: (L) Okay, now... (T) Well, the wave is a form of energy. (L) Yes, they once told us that it was "hyper-kinetic sensate."

A: Realm border, this is your quantum factor, Laura, so plug it into "Noah" accordingly, and check out the results.

Q: (L) Does this brown or dark star have planetary bodies of its own, other than sharing planets with Sol?

A: No.

Q: (T) Okay. No correlation to Sitchen and his "planet Nibiru." (L) If the wave is the quantum factor for the transition of the Solar System, what is the factor for the transition of an atom?

A: Electrons emit what?

Q: (L) Photons... (T) An electrical charge of some kind. (L) I thought that an electron didn't have any parts... that it is an elementary particle...

A: Right...

Q: (L) What the heck does an electron emit? (T) An EM field?

A: What did we say about gravity? What did we say?!?

Q: (T) What was it? (L) That gravity collects... (T) What you were reading earlier...

A: Read it.

Q: [Reads segment from previous session about gravity.] (L) Is gravity emitted by an electron?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What...

A: Electromagnetically.

Q: (L) What is it that causes a quantum transition? A collecting and dispersing of gravity. What is it about an atom that causes it to collect or disperse?

A: How does the electron fit into the equation of the "atom?"

Q: (L) Well, it orbits the nucleus... (T) Planets orbit the Sun. (L) The energy that an electron collects, or any other part of an atom

collects, that causes a quantum transition, comes to it from outside of it? A wave?

A: How many electrons orbit the nucleus?

Q: (L) It depends on the atom. The number of electrons determine what an atom is an atom of... the number of particles it has orbiting...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) And they orbit in specific shells...

A: Yes... And how does the sun relate to this macro- dynamically?

Q: (L) Okay, something from the nucleus of the atom acts upon the electrons to cause a transition?

A: How many electrons orbit the nucleus?

Q: (L) Of the sun? Are you asking how many electrons orbit the nucleus of the Sun? Different atoms have different numbers...

A: Of any atom?

Q: (L) Okay, it varies.

A: From what to what?

Q: (L) From one to somewhere in the nineties or hundreds...

A: And what determines the number?

Q: (L) Well, that is a damn good question! (T) What makes one atom helium and one atom oxygen? How do they know how to become what they are?

A: No.

Q: (T) Well, what determines the number?

A: Is it the composition of the nucleus?

Q: (L) Yeah. That's right. We forgot. What causes or determines the number of protons or whatever in the nucleus?

A: What composition would cause the orbiting of one electron?

Q: (L) One proton?

A: Now, think macro-dynamically.

Q: (L) Well, you once said that the sun is a window, or transition point to another density. Are you saying that the nucleus of an atom is also a window?

A: What we are saying is the sun is a proton and its twin is an electron!

Q: (L) Well, I am still trying to get at... the wave causes transitions in the macro-cosmic atom, what causes the microcosmic atom... what causes a quantum jump?

What accumulates in an atom that causes it to transition? (T) Is it a case of accumulation, or something being given off?

A: Completion of Grand Cycle.

Q: (J) It just is. (L) No, no...

A: And who says that the Sun's twin appears every 3600 years?

Q: (L) Okay, we have the 3600 year comet cluster cycle, the Sun twin is another cycle altogether, and then we have the wave, which is a Grand Cycle. So, we have three things causing a transition in nature?

A: Like "biorhythms."

Q: (T) And we have a triple bad day coming up! Or a good day,

depending on which way you look at it.

A: Bad day if you are John C. Rockefeller, good day if you are Mahatma Gandhi.

Q: (L) So, does something like a three cycle event also occur in sub-atomic transitions, like the biorhythm?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, there are three factors to be considered... or more than three?

A: Either, or.

Q: (L) Can it be a random, arbitrary number of events?

A: If you wish.

Q: (L) Is it partly the observer that adds one of the factors? Consciousness?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, we see three separate cycles coming together here...

A: Everything reflects macro dynamically and micro dynamically. We suggest you absorb for now; and, fear not! For it is not imminent! Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 6, 1996 F****, Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And what name shall we use this evening?

A: Yont.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I have several issues that are personal that I need to deal with at this time. Is that alright? I don't want to go too far over the line.

A: Yes to statement 2.

Q: (L) What is going on with SV and her sister?

A: Sister rules!

Q: (L) What is her sister's objective in this destruction campaign against me and my mother?

A: Defensive.

Q: (L) Well, what in the world is she defending? No one is attacking her, and only what is fair, in fact LESS than fair is being sought! What is she defending against?

A: You,

Q: (L) Well, I certainly don't understand that! What have I done?

A: Not what you have done, what you appear to be doing.

Q: (L) And what is that?

A: Threatening some of her anticipated bonanza.

Q: (L) Is there any course I can take that will assist me in coming through with the least amount of damage.

A: Learning is sometimes difficult, but always necessary.

Q: (L) What am I learning from this particular situation except the fact that this is a family of the most horrible people I have ever encountered.

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, S.V.'s sister has proven to be as ugly inside as she is outside. So, what am I learning? Give me a hint!

A: That would not be learning, but remember that no two individuals on 3rd density have or share the same point of view.

Q: (L) Well, that is fine and good. I just don't understand. If I thought

it was going to get worse than her calling every agency in town to have me investigated for everything from child abuse to income tax evasion, and this constant stream of investigators calling and coming to the house, I would know what action to take. As it is, everybody KNOWS what she is doing and why, and I have had to get letters written in my defense from all these people who know

about the situation, which, of course, is no problem, but I just think that people who would sink as low as these two, who are working day and night it seems, to take food out of the mouths of my children, would not stop at physical violence. Do I need to have C*** and M*** investigate them and watch them? I just don't know! This woman is a lunatic. If this is the worst, it is okay, but if she is complete slime...

A: And...

Q: (L) I don't get it! Is there a third option?

A: Options are unlimited.

Q: (L) Of course...

A: It is all free will.

Q: (L) I know that! And I am ignoring advice to report S*** to the State board and turn in this fraudulent statement which would cause her to lose her license...

A: All we can ever do is give you guidelines when it comes to matters of self which are generated by choice.

Q: (L) Okay, I am open to guidelines.

A: Your Bible states that the love of money is the root of all evil, and when it comes to battles involving the acquisition of money, one must never expect ease or pleasant circumstances.

Q: (L) Okay. I am not interested in battles. Is she doing this because she is angry that she OUGHT to pay, or is she angry personally at me, because she was ASKED to pay?

A: One encompasses the other.

Q: (L) Well, I am not going to battle. I had the whole thing set up so that NO ONE was going to lose anything.

A: Or the more unpleasant it is for you, the less you will like it.

Q: (L) I am in a situation where I am thinking I ought to just settle with the insurance company at whatever figure is on the table. Can you give me a time...

A: No. But know this: your attorneys love money!! And, they always want more and more and more, even if it be to your detriment.

Q: (L) Would you suggest a settlement figure?

A: Up to you!!

Q: (L) Okay, that settles that in my mind. I will do nothing. They want to cause suffering, then I will do nothing, and let the universe answer it.

A: Not SV, S****.

Q: (L) Well, the thing about it is, SV could have done a LOT of things at any number of points to handle it, but her stubborn refusal to do anything that involved going against her programming and conditioning by these two witches of the world amounted to not lifting a finger...

A: And never does.

Q: (L) Fine. I guess that is what was meant by her "total undoing" if

she did not overcome her deep-seated stubbornness. That takes care of Sue. Now, can I ask something about my Arkadiusz?

A: If you wish.

Q: (L) I have been going over the transcripts, and have noticed some very interesting things were said at about the time of certain interactions that sort of mirrored things that were going on in his mind or life. All these strange things... So, I am just curious about all

the projects that you have mentioned, will this come to fruition soon?

A: Maybe. But do not anticipate!

Q: (L) Does that mean I am going to be hurt or disappointed?

A: It means do not anticipate.

Q: (L) Could you tell me about any past life connections with him?

A: You are attempting to cheat!

Q: (L) Well, gosh! Is there anything you can tell me?

A: What have we said regarding learning and karma?!?

Q: (L) Well, gadzooks! I don't think this is cheating: Ark has a friend named Jim. This fellow tells him a lot of really strange things...

A: Pay no attention.

Q: (L) Well, I don't, but I can't figure out if the guy is having some bleed through of good information, or if he is a neurotic or a psychotic or what?

A: Do you remember Aunt Clara?

Q: (L) Oh! On "Bewitched."

A: About as accurate as C*** H***.

Q: (L) Well, that says a lot. I don't guess you are going to give me any clues...

A: How about a god spark or two?

Q: (L) Oh, V****! [Laughter.] (F) Clearly you need to figure this one out on your own! (L) But I want to know!!! (F) But you CAN'T know! The future is fluid!

(L) Anything?

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay. Thank you and good night.

A: Good night.

August 11, 1996 Laura, F***, TR & JR

Q: Hello

A: Hoparb

Q: And where are you transmitting from tonight?

A: Cassiopaea

Q: (L) I want to ask a real quick question first, and then just kind of leave everything else open for whatever else can happen. On several occasions with my conversations with Arkadiusz in Poland, and in Germany and in Florence, there have been some real serious computer problems. I would like to know if there is any connection between myself and these electronic failures?

A: If we answer this, you will not limit it to one question.

Q: (L) Do I have to limit it to one question? (J) You said you would..

A: You placed that restriction upon yourself: It's not nice to fool Mother Nature, or the Cassiopaeans!!

Q: (L) All right, well let it go until it runs out. Is there some energy interaction that's causing these electronic failures? Is there an indication of some...

A: Yes, and "it just ran out."

Q: (L) What just ran out? (T) The question string.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) You said you'd let it run out, and it just ran out! (J) They're playful tonight! (L) OOOH! So, yes, there's a connection, and that's all I get! (J) Hoisted upon your own petard, as they say! (T) Mirth! Mirth!

A: Bingo!

Q: (L) Stinkers, stinkers! OK... (T) Shall we run like we did last week and just let them...

A: You would have asked 29 questions about you and "Ark," and that is a "No-No."

Q: (T) Ah, but would she have asked the 64,000 dollar question in there somewhere?

A: Yes!

Q: (J) And what would the answer have been!?!? [laughter]

A: Open.

Q: (L) OK, we've been talking earlier this evening about intent, and of course, our own experiences with intent have really been pretty phenomenal. We've come to some kind of an idea that intent, when confirmed repeatedly, actually builds force. Is this a correct concept, and is there anything that you can add to it?

A: Only until anticipation muddies the picture... tricky one, huh?

Q: (L) Is anticipation the act of assuming you know how something is going to happen?

A: Follows realization, generally, and unfortunately for you, on 3rd density.

Q: (L) Is this a correct assessment of this process?

A: Both examples given are correct. You see, once anticipation enters the picture, the intent can no longer be STO.

Q: (L) Anticipation is desire for something for self. Is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, so it's OK to intend something, or to think in an intentional way, or to hope in an intentional way, for something that is to serve another, but anticipation defines it as a more personal thing.

A: And that brings realization.

Q: (L) So, desire to serve others, and to do something because it will help others, brings realization...

A: But, realization creates anticipation.

Q: (L) Well, how do we navigate this razor? I mean, this is like walking on a razor's edge. To control your mind to not anticipate, and yet, deal with realization, and yet, still maintain hope... (J) They said it was tricky... (L) This is, this is, um...

A: Mental exercises of denial, balanced with pure faith of a non prejudicial kind.

Q: (L) OK, so, in other words, to just accept what is at the moment, appreciate it as it is at the moment, and have faith that the universe and things will happen the way they are supposed to happen, without placing any expectation on how that will be?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) This is, and I'm not asking about Ark, this is something that he has talked about in terms of shaping the future. He talks about shaping the future as an intentional act of shaping something good, but without defining the moment of measurement. In other words, adding energy to it by intent, but not deciding where, when or how the moment of measurement occurs. When the quantum jump occurs, it occurs on its own, and in its own way. Is this the concept he's dealing with here?

A: Anticipation.

Q: (L) In other words, is what he's talking about anticipation?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, what do you mean -- anticipation in response to what I said?

A: That is the key to shaping the future... Avoiding it.

Q: (T) OK, because we're not anticipating in what we're doing...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What we're doing is not anticipatory, it's just happening. We were talking about it on the way up, that with interactions with others, we are facilitating, we are creating reality. This is what they all say about reality.

A: When it hits you, it stops.

Q: (L) When what hits you? (J) The realization. (T) The fact that it's

happening.

A: Yes unless you cancel out all anticipation.

Q: (L) Well, this is very tricky. (J) Well, hang on a second; I have a kind of a corollary question. The way I perceive what has happened with us in the campaign against the microwave towers; the article in the Times, and the editorial, and speaking to the people... The way I view it is that when things like that happen, I look at them, and the synchronicities tell me that I am on the right path. Is that a true statement that they are an indication that I'm going in the right direction?

A: Semi.

Q: (T) It's a road sign, an indicator. (J) OK, thank you! That's good, it's an indicator. (L) OK, shaping the future... (J) In what way is it not? The answer was semi; part of it is true...

A: We have told you.

Q: (L) Well then it seems to me, excuse me in this one, it seems to me that Ark may understand this one better than I do.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) That's all I wanted to know. (J) So, let him teach you! (T) He'll teach you what you need to learn from him, and you'll teach him what he needs to learn from you! And as a result, you'll both gain!

A: Imbalanced upon the former.

Q: (L) What was the former? (T) He can teach you more, maybe, than you can teach him? Because he's farther along? Is this correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) This guy is, like, out there! (T) This is good! (L) Now, this is a funny little thing, I just want to bring this up. MM called and told me that she had a vision that when Ark arrives, that the Cassiopaeian transmissions will cease, that somehow he is some deep, dark, dooey person who will cause everything to just fly apart...

A: Baloney!

Q: (L) Thank you for that! That was so succinct! That's what I thought myself, but I just thought I'd throw it in there! (J) That's her anticipation! (L) Well, that's what she'd like! (T) Does MM's camera show real Kiralian fields and all that stuff? Is it actually showing the truth?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Well, it showed a damn interesting thing when she took a picture of this board! (T) Ah, but is it the truth? (L) Well, they said it was! (T) They did? (L) They told us, 'What you are seeing is the actual light picture of a conduit.'

A: Do you think, TR, that all things are either "black" or "White?"

Q: (T) Not in those photos! No, I'm only asking because I feel that the pictures are not only influenced by the subject in front of the camera, but also by the subject behind the camera. [Discussion ensued about workings of cameras] (L) OK, is it true that if we were to bring an ordinary camera in here, that we would be able to get

some interesting photos from our interaction? (T) I think that would be an 'open' or a 'maybe.'

A: No, it would be a discover.

Q: (L) That was your third choice! (T) Thank you!

A: Too much bibble/babble.

Q: (L) OK, then we'll stop bibble-babbling, then! [Planchette began a series of large spirals]

A: Crank away!

Q: (T) OK, this is one I wanted to ask last week, and couldn't figure out how to phrase it. I'm not sure now, but I'll just plunge ahead. I got a copy of 'Awakening to the Zero Point', by Greg Baron, while we were in Atlanta, and I've read through it. He had a lot to say about the sacred geometries, and especially the circle, and the sphere. A while back we were talking with you about this, and we got to a certain point, and got totally lost. We all kind of put it off to the side for the time being. Is what this fellow has to say in his book about the sacred geometries, and the sphere, is he on to what's going on here, is this what you were talking about?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Let me ask this. Is there any word that you can give us as a word association as to why my pool pump has decided to die, so that my pool is sitting there green, making me ill?

A: How about metal fatigue?

Q: (L) So, the pump is gone, it has nothing to do with any... (T) You didn't do that one! (L) God, I hope not! (T) I was going to say a word... how about chlorine?

(J) Sometimes, what is -- is...

A: Sometimes circumstances are just ordinary, 3rd density boring, everyday "stuff."

Q: (L) Well, I just wanted to make sure that it was not symbolic of the fact that SV and her sister were getting ready to crank down on me in a real significant, icky way! (T) Is there any direction you'd like to see us move in tonight?

A: How about the good old fashioned standby: UFOs and aliens? That is always a fun one!

Q: (L) OK, I've got a question on that. C*** called today, and in her conversation about the Ra material, she asked me, was I aware that in the Ra material, they designated Cassiopaea as the residence of some real negative, icky, Orion-type STS aliens. Can you make a comment on these?

A:?

Q: (L) Also, the picture of the mantid-type beings in that document that I lent to Shawn has these beings designated as Cassiopaeans. Who are these Cassiopaeans? (T) Before they answer, can I make a comment here? There is no star called Cassiopaea on our star charts. (L) Oh, I know... (T) It's a constellation. So for her to read this

in the Ra material and go along with that there's a bunch of people called the Cassiopaeans who are horrible people on a planet someplace called Cassiopaea, there is no place called that. So there can't actually be anyone called Cassiopaeans because there is no Cassiopaea. (L) OK, can we get commentary on this?

A: Sounds good to us!

Q: (L) Where do the mantid-type beings come from? The ones that we're aware of?

A: The ones you are speaking of come from active human imaginations!

Q: (L) Are there mantid-type aliens that we're not aware of?

A: Yes, there is damn near everything that you are not aware of!

Q: (T) As you said, are there mantids that we are unaware of, and they told us there's damn near everything we're unaware of! It's a big universe! (L) In other words, our awareness is...

A: Yes.

Q: (L)... extremely limited, from what I've been able to figure out. (T) They told us that in a couple of years, we have 2% now, it will grow to 30 to 40% of the knowledge of the smartest people on the planet, not the universe.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, in other words, what we can know in this level is just like dipping a needle in the ocean and the wetness of the needle is what we know compared to the ocean. (T) Big time! (L) Yes, this is not good! (T) We know one cigarette butt out of the whole tobacco crop!

A: That was a good one!

Q: (T) What did they say previously about the mantid beings? (J) 'The ones you are speaking of come from active human imaginations.'

A: Cassiopaeian variety.

Q: (L) Oh, the Cassiopaeian variety is the product of an overactive imagination. OK, since the Ra material is considered to be a kind of primer to the Cassiopaeian material, could you give us a percentage on the accuracy of this material?

A: 63

Q: (L) 63%, Well, that's pretty good, considering... (J) It's not bad... (T) A lot of it's very good stuff... (L) Can you talk to us a little bit about the concept of Wanderers? Is the Ra concept of Wanderers a valid...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, is there anything about Wanderers that you can tell us, that would help us to identify them?

A: Specifics, please.

Q: (L) OK, is it a correct point of reference that Wanderers are individuals who feel alienated in the world system?

A: Yes but they can partially adapt.

Q: (L) OK, do they also sometimes have physical...

A: Revulsion to physicality.

Q: (T) Revulsion to physicality? They don't like physicality? But they're here! (J) Just because they're here, they don't have to like it! (L) OK, is that always a clue?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Anything else about them that... (J) Wait, I have another question. Revulsion to physicality, does that refer to a dislike of the fact that in 3rd density is all physical and it's fixed, as opposed to upper densities, where there's variability?

A: 3rd density is not "all" physical.

Q: (L) Well, there's spiritual... (J) I understand that, but the physical body itself, is fixed. (L) Well, I don't think that's what they're getting at... (J) That's what I'm asking. (L) I think that what they're getting at is like a fine division between somebody who focuses on physical sensation as opposed to spiritual or mental or emotional sensation as being the point of reference.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And this is something that I was reading in this book the other day, that he talks about, the body is animal, and the soul is spirit. He says that animal people just seek animal experiences, and they glorify them, and they stimulate their physical emotions.

A: 3rd density natives tend to concentrate and to an extent, revel, in the physical.

Q: (T) And boy, they're reveling right now! (L) Yes. (T) There's major reveling going on. And it's intensifying every day. (J) I think the point that I was trying to make was having to stay in 3rd density, would they miss the variability of physicality? (L) Well, Wanderers, remember, are 6th density beings.

A: The lack.

Q: (T) The lack of physicality?

A: Yes. Is missed.

Q: (L) They miss the lack of physicality. (J) Right. Exactly. (L) They miss the lack of physicality. (J) OK, that was what I was getting at. I just didn't say it right.

A: Not so much "miss," as much as difficulty of adjustment.

Q: (J) Yes, like if you went blind, you'd miss being able to see, etc... (T) If you had the freedom of non-physicality, being limited, you'd miss the non-physical.

Q: (L) OK, what's the scoop on this Mars Rock? (T) That's kind of UFO- ish!

A: Vague as can be!

Q: (L) Is it the Mars Rock that's vague as can be, or is it my question?

A: Latter

Q: (L) OK, latter, my question. Is this rock from Mars?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How long have they known that rocks from Mars are on the

planet?

A: 12 years.

Q:(T) About the same length of time it took them to analyze the soil samples that they got from Mariner probes. (L) OK, Why all of a sudden are they revealing, or releasing this information about this Mars Rock? In such a big and manipulative way? (T) You just said it!

A: You have already figured it out yourselves.

Q: (L) Well, Sheldon Nidle, the author of 'Becoming a Galactic Human'...

A: No.

Q: (T) Not Sheldon and the Galactic Humans! (L) Well, I know they said no, but Sheldon has made an announcement which was put out on the Net...

A: No.

Q: (L) So, there's not going to be a massive UFO landing between August 29th and December 31st of this year? (T) Only if you go and see Independence Day!

A: No comment!

Q: (L) Well, I just... (T) That's what the press secretary says for Clinton: no comment! 'Can you describe this woman?' 'No comment!'

(L) Is that so pusillanimous as to not deserve a comment? OK, well, so we won't have to worry about Sheldon Nidle's aliens coming and taking over... (T) They can come and take Sheldon away! (L) Well, OK, but is this Mars Rock, and is this opening of the doors concept, is this leading up to some definite, overt interaction with aliens? (T) They told us, we know it, yes!

A: Gradually.

Q: (T) That's what it's all about. They're opening it up, and they're going to take the money... If they want to go to Mars to look for civilizations and stuff, which they're going to lead up to, and back to the moon here, and all this, and they're going to make Hoagland feel really good, because he's right! They've already done that!

A: Notice how you heard nothing about the Mars Probes until the rock announcement?

Q: (T) This is the new stuff? (L) Is this right?

A: The excavation robot spacecraft. One Probe is already on its way, another to follow. No further explanation about "loss" of Mars Explorer.

Q: (L) What did happen to the Mars Explorer?

A: Blacked out. You see, 'Too risky.' And too much too soon, due to pressure from Hoagland and others.

Q: (T) My own opinion is that they've already been there, and they know what's there.

A: No. Microbes are easier to swallow than humans in togas!

Q: (T) Cleopatra and Antony are not going to go over real big this week! Especially with the Bible scholars. (F) And the scientists! (L) I want to throw in a quick one about this plane crash. Several people

have written and asked me. We've discussed it ourselves. There are all of these plane crashes, with the possibility that we are actually in some state of conflict, and that we just don't know about it. It was suggested that they've been shot down by the Lizzies, or something along that line?

A: No.

Q: (L) OK, well, then forget it. OK... (T) Back to Mars. OK? (L) Forward to Mars.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) OK, you just mentioned that somebody from this planet already launched a Mars Probe. A new Mars Probe, that no one in public knows about. Because it's never been talked about. So, it's a secret probe. Who does it belong to?

A: Was secret US government.

Q: (T) Was it something that one of the Shuttle missions put out?

A: No.

Q: (J) When did it go up?

A: September of 1995.

Q: (T) Last September, a year ago. So, it's gone for a year. It takes it a year, two years to get there? Maybe not that long. So, it's over half-way there at this point.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What's it going to do?

A: Next year.

Q: (T) Next year for the next probe?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is this going to be one of those public ones? A publicly announced one?

A: They both are.

Q: (T) What is the purpose of these probes?

A: Excavation to display living organisms.

Q: (T) Display? (L) Yes, for public consumption. In other words, not only do we have a rock now, that shows evidence that there was...

(T) Oh, display, as when they find it and dig it up, they're going to show it on camera! (L) Yes! (T) Connie Kourek will interview it! (L) Right! (F) First they said they found no evidence, then they said it was inconclusive... Now, who the hell knows what they found! In revealing things, we'll start with fossilized life, and then move on...

(L) So, they're going to display the discovery of living organisms on Mars to take the next step to acclimate...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, in other words, this process is going to be something of an on-going thing, and that all of these people who are cranking around about, you know, alien landings...

A: No faces, though.

Q: (L) There's not going to be any 'Faces On Mars?' They are not

going to show us...

A: Won't be revealed, what do you think happened with Mars Explorer?

Q: (L) Well, what did happen with the Mars Explorer? (T) Now, now, now, let me...

A: Hoagland forced their hand.

Q: (T) What do we think happened to the Mars Explorer? I think they switched channels. They just moved it from one communication post to another, and it's doing exactly what it's supposed to be doing. And they did it in such a way, that the NASA people really didn't know what happened, so that when they were asked, they could say, 'We don't know what happened to it!' Because they really don't know what happened! (L) When we're talking about attack, as we were before, as in plane crashes, the Olympics, all these different things - this dealing with these Mars Explorers - is all this stuff, or most of this stuff, coming from the 4th density manipulations of human minds, rather than...

A: Yes.

Q: (L)... rather than actual, physical entry and doing of deeds? Is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, so what these people are doing with this Mars Probe, with all of these things, they're being manipulated to do these things, and there's obviously an objective. What is the objective?

A: Too complex.

Q: (L) Too complex. So, it's not just control, there's control for a reason.

A: To explain to you.

Q: (T) Because there's 4th density, fifth density and sixth density reasons involved.

A: Just 4th.

Q: (T) I have a question. They're going to display live organisms, like, how did they put that 'Living organisms'? How big are these living organisms going to be?

How advanced?

A: Teeny-tiny.

Q: (T) So, we're still talking about microscopic organisms here?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) So, they won't wave at us!

A: But these will be alive. Can't you see the progression here? "Don't want to scare Grandma Sally Bible Thumper/Stock Market Investor!"

Q: (L) Do you have any more for us tonight?

A: No. Goodbye.

March 17, 1996 F***&, Laura, TR & JR

Q: (T) Good evening!

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Wokuhia

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (T) Is Ark's computer going to continue to work okay?

A: Attention: Please do not restrict session to limit of tape. Just be careful to write answers carefully. Tell Arkady to approach his career/move in more than one way: suggest he contact 'Enterprise Florida,' headquartered in Orlando, and propose that his potential hiring by any of four Florida universities would be a potential boon to State economic development efforts, due to his stature.

Q: (L) OK, any further on that? (T) They might even have a Web site! Check under Florida Chamber of Commerce. (L) All right, anything further on that?

A: Yes. What TR just said is true. And one should know that while the University of Florida is somewhat "set in it's ways," the same can not be said for the University of Central Florida, which is in Orlando and has a massive, new, research park immediately to the east of its campus, where much research in advanced physics is slated to begin soon. You see, it is the "angle" or approach that one utilizes that determines the degree of success. Also, F.S.U. has recently constructed a super collider. Yes, access in your libraries, if you do not believe... Remind Arkady that in the United States, it is the money that matters, unlike the Poland he grew up in, and the key is to "Sell one's self, as if a commodity!!

Q: (J) I have a feeling they aren't going to let us ask any questions tonight. Ask them if they're going to let us even ask any questions tonight?

A: Yes, but wait a moment... impress upon Arkady to discreetly sell himself as a valuable asset, if he wishes to have things move more quickly and smoothly. We suspect that "Gainesville," may have not appreciated what they are up against.

Q: (T) Elaborate 'up against,' please!

A: Means that they do not recognize the value... He has been offered a position that is way below his station!

Q: (L) OK, anything further that you would like to convey to him tonight?

A: Not at this "time."

Q: (L) All right, let's get on to our questions here. Let me ask a quick one about the tetrahedron. TR, you ask it, because you know more about it. (T) What Jim was talking about in his letter to Ark? (L) Yes,

or what Hoagland talks about, or... if you've got some kind of definite stuff on it... (T) The Tetrahedron, triangle mathematics that Hoagland is working with in conjunction with the Mars/Cydonia region where he supposedly discovered this...

A: Energy consolidator. EM Wave capturer.

Q: (T) Ok, so it's an EM wave capturer. Does it also expel EM waves?

A: Close.

Q: (T) From the same points? The 19 points, whatever it is...

A: Channels and enhances, when used properly, and in pristine conditions.

Q: (T) Hoagland is not talking about... whatever he's talking about, as far as the mathematics go, of the tetrahedral triangles within the sphere, which I'm assuming this planet is calling the sacred geometries, but are physics-type things of different densities, which may not actually be right. OK, this doesn't apply just to Mars, this is, every sphere has these same properties...

A: Yes.

Q: (T)... a golf ball, a base ball; I know they're not perfect spheres, they have dimples; all the way up to the sun, and so forth and so on, of any size, made out of any material, as long as it's a sphere, it will have the same properties.

A: No.

Q: (T) OK, it has to have certain kinds of materials?

A: No, must be magnetized.

Q: (T) OK, it's a magnetized sphere; something that has a magnetic field around it. (L) Is the tetrahedral configuration a property of the magnetism?

A: Yes. No.

Q: (T) Yes to my question, no to Laura's question?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) OK, my question is, the sphere has to be able to generate a magnetic field, like the earth has a magnetic field, like Mars generates a magnetic field...

A: Or be magnetized by installation of internal magnetic generator.

Q: (L) OK, what's the purpose of this? What's the purpose of these tetrahedrons? What are the...

A: Purpose is not proper term.

Q: (T) That's right. It's not a purpose, it just exists this way. These spheres that are magnetic, or are able to be magnetized, this happens just because they are what they are, and this is how the physics works?

A: Reflection of universal balance.

Q: (L) OK, they just simply... and is it that something occurs at the points of these triangles that is noticeable, I mean, is it like a power point?

A: No.

Q: (L) OK, well, this guy Jim says that they are designated by

different monuments on the planet's surface...

A: Nonsense!!!

Q: (T) Thank you! (L)... and that they are visual sighting...

A: Artificial constructed tetrahedrons are placed on strategic locations on the planet's surface in order to utilize magnetic fields properly.

Q: (L) Who places these artificially constructed tetrahedrons at these points?

A: The artificial constructors.

Q: (L) And who are they?

A: Whomever they may be.

Q: (T) In other words, they can be anybody. They're artificial constructor, they could be anybody... (L) If people know about them, they can do this...

A: No, no no. Nineteen degrees north and south.

Q: (T) Correct, those are the numbers that Hoagland came up with, with his stuff. On most of the planets, and our sun, we seem to have major events happening, or have happened...

A: Hawaii.

Q: (T) Yes, Hawaii, Puerto Rico... let's see, 19 degrees north and south, Philippines, I think, is somewhere close, on the south side. Major volcanoes... (F)

Philippines is on the north side, that's not in the Southern Hemisphere... (T) I'd have to pull out a global map to see what the 19 degrees are. On Mars, Cydonia resides at approximately 19 degrees, the Giant volcano, the dead volcano on Mars is approximately 19 degrees, the stuff that they found on Venus, the major things, are at approximately 19 degrees. The sunspots are approximately 19 degrees, the red spot on Jupiter... (L) Is there anything else we want to get on this tetrahedron... Is there anything else we could ask about this subject, that we haven't thought of ourselves... (T) I'm sure there's a lot... (L) Oh, I know... that you could give us?

A: Unlimited.

Q: (L) Do the tetrahedrons spin within the sphere? Do these power points of the tetrahedron spin?

A: Energy fields flow in balance.

Q: (T) So they're spinning to keep balance? (J) Like a gyro. (T) Is there... now, am I correct in the fact that there's a direct relationship here to the real Hebrew

Star of David, to these tetrahedrals?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) And that everything that has been done to it for the last 500 years or so, has been done to screw things up?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Yes. So that that symbol is not a religious symbol, as such, but a very important... (L)...power symbol.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) It describes a physics that transcends the densities.

A: So is pentagon.

Q: (T) So is the Pentagon? (J) A pentagon. (T) The pentagon shape. These are part of what humans describe as the sacred geometries.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, in that 'Bear' book that I have...

A: You as Atlanteans knew this, and lived by it in many ways. For example, the pyramid recharges by capturing exactly half the energy points, thus allowing a positive imbalance buildup to be captured, then expended.

Q: (L) OK, are we finished, or... Ok, we know we are not finished, but we know we want to cover a couple of things... is there something more about the tetrahedrons that is important for us to know now? (T) That we can pass on to Ark? (L) Yes, essential to know now? A real 'goodie?'

A: Open.

Q: (T) Send him what we've got now, and we can come up with some more questions... (L) Yes. Until he's here, and can ask questions... (T) Maybe it's something we can tap into... (L) OK, JR has written down a question that I've been curious about myself lately, so I think we'll just kind of throw it in on the top... that has to do with the unusually high historically recorded lightning strikes in this area. Does this have any correlation to psychic abilities?

A: Vaguely constructed inquiry.

Q: (L) OK, is there any correlation between the extremely high lightning strikes in this area and our work? In this area?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Is there a correlation to the lightning strikes in this area, in this

immediate area; not right here, around this house, but in the Bay area, because it's so built up, because there's so much metal around?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is there any correlation between the lightning strikes and so forth that have been going on, seemingly coincidental moments in the communications I've been having with Ark?

A: Lightning has been striking elsewhere a lot more too.

Q: (L) So, just in general. There have been more lightning strikes all over the place in general. (T) OK, on the correlations things, to skip from lightning to another question I just thought of. Is there a correlation to the massive power blackouts on the West Coast that have been happening recently, to the government messing around with the HAARP Project, and other related weapons testing systems?

A: Not HAARP.

Q: (T) OK, not HAARP. Something else that they're messing with?

(L) Well, why don't we just ask, what's the cause of the blackouts?

(T) OK, what's the cause of the blackouts? Good question!

A: 4th density bleed through has many "fun" possibilities.

Q: (L) Oh, fun! (T) 4th density Bleed through? This is part of the bleed through from the different bases on the West Coast?

A: More or less.

Q: (T) Are you aware of the Greenbaum effect? Dr. Greenbaum and his mind control experiments that we've been looking at lately?

A: Yes.

Q: Is what's said there factual? I won't say true, but is it factual? Most of it?

A: Close.

Q: (T) OK, the question is, is the fellow that just shot three professors in San Diego, I think it was, the University, before they read his thesis, because he was afraid they would throw his thesis away, and make it look bad, and flunk him. Was he a Greenbaum?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Why did they turn him 'on' at that point?

A: Not correct concept. What if: those programmed in the so called "Greenbaum" projects are preprogrammed to "go off" all at once, and some "malfunction," and go off early?

Q: (L) Oh!!! Can you tell us at approximately what time they're programmed to go off? Because it is a program...

A: Nope.

Q: (T) No, they can't. Free will!!! (L) OK, can you tell us how many of them there are?

A: No.

Q: (T) Do you know how many there are?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are you 'tuned in' for...

A: Tuned in!?!

Q: (T) Mirth! Mirth! (L) OK, because we're going to run out of tape, let's get JR's last question here. She wants to know if there's any significance to these three

Scorpio/Aquarius couples in our circle? As in TR and JR, Laura and Arkadiusz, and M and M? Well, M and M are not really in the circle...

(J) Well, all three are known to me... (T) She means finding that there's this Scorpio/Aquarius match up.

A: No. Coincidences are the spice of life for those with higher knowledge.

Q: (T) Do you have a question? (L) Well, since things have progressed as far as they have, what do you think of Ark now? Is he the Orion?

A: No commentski.

Q: (L) I guess you could read that in the way of a yes! (T) Well, we may not be able to read it in the way of a yes. Maybe he knows the Orion. He's bringing him with him.

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) OK... (T) I'm excited about him coming now, too! I want him to get here, and talk to him in person. Yes! (L) Wait your turn!!!! (T) When you get back from your world tour! (L) Right, yeah!

A: You are all Orion manufacture.

Q: (L) OK, that's cool! (T) I hope they build their cars better than Ford!

A: Still in testing phase.

Q: (T) Yeah, we're beta models! And somebody's reprogramming us, on top of it all! (L) OK, let me say this. In reading through all these transcripts, you guys were right. My mind was blown. I was completely blown at all the things that I missed...

A: You ain't seen nothin yet!

Q: (T) 'Dark star, see you in the morning....' Still can't think of the name of that group! (T) Do you all have anything more to say this evening?

A: Do you have any more questions?

Q: (L) Well, we've got loads of questions, but we need to get ourselves formulated, we need to get tapes, we need to get organized, we need...

A: Oh, by the way, Laura

A: You may help Ark on the things we mentioned earlier, if he requests, what with your communication skills... and on that note, goodbye.

August 24, 1996 F***, Laura, V

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello. Louritha of Cassiopaea and we welcome V, it is good to have your presence!!

Q: (L) Why do I have this persistent, overwhelming pain in my shoulder. I am simply unable to do anything with this pain. If it were not so bad, I would not ask, but I am in such constant pain that it is difficult to even concentrate.

A: Soft calcium tissues.

Q: (V) How can she work that out?

A: Through re-energization of the body, combined with cleansing at the same time.

Q: (L) Are you talking about fasting?

A: A fast would not be good, except one day per each ten.

Q: (L) Okay, you say re-energization combined with cleansing. What is the proposed protocol to accomplish this?

A: You have been spending too much "time" being static.

Q: (L) You are saying that I need to get out and move around?

A: 1.5 hours per day. We recommend the first order of business is to clean the pool, then swim 100 circular "laps" each day. Swimming gets the entire body to move and purge, thus your cleansing.

Q: (L) Well, speaking of that. I cannot do that until I can afford to replace the pool pump. So, since you guys are so full of all this advice, maybe you will tell me how to do this? That is impossible right now.

A: Ask Ark.

Q: (L) I can't ask him!

A: Why do you think we sent him?

Q: (L) You are completely crazy. I couldn't do THAT!!

A: Yes you could, and phrase it directly.

Q: (L) I can't do that! (V) Let me ask you, if Ark loves you, do you think he wants you to be in the situation you are in? If he loves you that much...

A: In that sense, he is as you say, "loaded."

Q: (L) I can't DO that! God! Guys, come on!

A: No, we are not at 7th density yet, but we appreciate the compliment!!

Q: (L) I can't do that! (V) Well, you can't as long as you keep telling yourself you can't! (L) Could you ask a man for money? (V) Yes. (L) You could? (V) If I was in a relationship where there was love, of course I could. And you can! (L) No, I can't. (V) What makes you think he wants you to suffer? If he knew how you are suffering, don't you think he would care? Am I right?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) F****! You are pushing that! (F) I AM NOT! (L) Well, I have a hard time asking anyone for anything. (V) Where does that come from? (L) I don't know.

(V) How about pride and ego? A relationship is not about ego. A relationship is about soul connection and love.

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Thank you! See, I'm getting good! (L) Okay, let me ask why I have such an internal restriction?

A: You do not. You have always had high expectations relating to your own powers, when you let those go, good things happen.

Q: (V) Does this relate to the 'I must be perfect' syndrome? Or do you think that it diminishes your worth to need from someone else and to not be the one who is doing the giving? (L) I suppose that it makes me feel worthless to need.

A: What do you think he thinks you are?

Q: (L) I don't know. What does he think?

A: That is not what we asked you. Please answer us.

Q: (V) Well...? Think about it.... It is so intense, so fast... (L) What does he think? I don't know. I only know what he says. But, what he says and what he really thinks may be two different things. He says that I am his other half, his completion. That's what he says. Who knows, he may be telling the truth.

A: So, where does ego enter into that?

Q: (L) I guess it shouldn't.

A: Do you think he will reject you if you are honest and open?

Q: (L) No.

A: Then we suggest you spell out to him your exact circumstances, and hide nothing!

Q: (L) You mean I have to tell him that my husband has left me with 5 children and no money and is playing games to force me to take him back or starve? That I have used all the money I had to live on and what L**** has given me isn't enough? That is completely humiliating! It makes me look stupid! What kind of a woman would put herself into this situation? Waiting for an insurance settlement which could take God-knows-how-long!

A: And how does one adult raise 5 kids these days? Do you not think the truth is better than fiction?

Q: (V) That's how you live your life! Based on truth. (L) But I never thought that it would include having to tell someone my personal problems, my financial difficulties! That is going a bit far with this! I expected the insurance money in July... (V) You accept what the C's say, correct? Then, you need to apply it in real life! (L) Guys! You are putting me in an impossible situation! I cannot do this!

A: Well, the internet expense angle is there too.

Q: (L) Yes. I will soon have to cancel my internet account and I will have to tell him that eventually.

A: Which has a funny ring of truth to it!

Q: (L) All things considered, how soon before I get the money from the lawsuit?

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Now, you said that you 'sent' Ark. I want to know exactly what you meant by that. I don't like to be manipulated!

A: "Sent" may not be the exact term, more like nudged.

Q: (L) Well, you have certainly been nudging ME in his direction! Are you sure I don't have an attachment in this arm? It is excruciating just now!

A: Yes. It is floating calcification.

Q: (L) Wonderful. Just what I always needed. More pain. Okay. I am in so much pain I will do just about anything to get out of it. Okay. I will tell him. But I want you to know that I do it under protest. And, if I

never hear from him again, well... it's better to know now. V***, ask your questions. (V) I have been helping a woman who has cancer. I see her cancer as a sideline even though it is in the lymph system. Is this correct?

A: Cancer is always a "sideline."

Q: (V) When I was working with her, I felt a lot of energy flow coming up from her solar plexus. Was this the disease energy leaving?

A: Constriction easing. If she wants to remain on third density, she must change a 28 year long outlook, and purge feelings, rather than collecting them as a

"sponge." Also, dietary changes are needed. We suggest sauerkraut extract and fruit juices and broccoli. She needs colonic therapy, and if diagnosis is "terminal," why are poisonous treatments a consideration? We strongly recommend that you suggest a change in the 28 year long outlook. She must purge and cleanse her mind, body, and soul, as with ALL cancer patients.

Q: (V) I want to address another issue: that of charging for Reiki and other similar work. I mean, if this is a spiritual gift...

A: Offer the opportunity to give donations in any amount or form as deemed appropriate by the receiver.

Q: (L) Okay, I have two quick questions. Last Sunday morning, after the session the previous night, I had a very strange experience similar to what Al-Arabi describes as being in a 'state.' It was like being taken up into a condition of near madness, Ark was there, and then, when it became unbearable, pulling back cold, shaking and rocking. I was shivering like I would never get warm and I could FEEL my soul rocking in my body. I would like to know exactly what this was?

A: Balancing of half-self.

Q: (L) What is a half-self?

A: Your starter version, relating to birth karmic imprint.

Q: (L) What in the world does THAT mean?

A: What you were assigned with at the onset of this incarnation.

Q: (L) Do you mean that this was 'starting' something? Like a starter in a car?

A: No, what you started with. This must be periodically re-balanced at apex of significant junctures.

Q: (L) The next thing that happened was that a few days later, I went unconscious and Ark saw me come in the window. What happened?

A: Learning is fun!

Q: (L) Well, my night would not have been complete without that! (V) I am interested in more Reiki symbols. Yet, there is nowhere else to learn these things. Can you direct me?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Is it possible at this point to learn more Reiki symbols?

A: We would be happy to give you one. [Draws symbol] This is called Ohnh tu shayti sunehn.

Q: (L) And what energy does this symbol produce or encourage?

A: Completes spiritual awakening. And Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 31, 1996 F****, Laura, TR, JR & V

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Kiork

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Does anybody have any questions this evening? (V) Yes, I do. What should I do for this rash? Could you please give me some insight? It feels like I have a chemical burn on my face, and my skin is itching.

A: So why is this?

Q: (V) I'm thinking it's because of hormones, the reaction to...

A: No. No.

Q: (V) Why does it only happen to...

A: Guess again, and remember, learning is necessary for growth.

Q: (L) Is it... (V) Well, I notice it happening within the last few months right before I cycle... That's why I guessed that it's due to hormonal fluctuations.

A: And what are your usual practices around the cycling?

Q: (L) This is getting a little personal, V***! You shouldn't have asked this one! (T) It's something you're doing... (J) Yes, what are you doing? That is what I was going to ask! (V) Well...

A: OK Laura, hand on, thank you, now, rashes are usually an evidence of toxicity...

Q: (V) From a food source?

A: We asked you.

Q: (L) So V has some toxicity in her system, and we're fairly certain it's not pot, because she's not smoking it any more... (V) And it's not alcohol, I'm not drinking. (T) Do you get any particular craving for any kind of food that you don't normally eat? (V) That's the thing! I eat chocolate all the time; I drink soda all the time... (T) Is it a food type that's interacting?

A: But your "cycles" are not "all the time."

Q: (L) So, in other words, things that you eat at that time of the month will affect you negatively... then you need to experiment with it. Is that the solution here, that there's something here that she's taking in that ordinarily doesn't bother her...

A: Well, we alluded to "practices," did we not?

Q: (L) Is there anything that you do at that particular time of the month that you don't do...

Q: (V) (Embarrassed) You guys! Well, I guess... (J) You need to look at what you're doing at that time, and... (L) Just kind of eliminate

some things, eat very simply and plainly, and be very careful with your system, physically, mentally and emotionally and spiritually, at that time of the month. (T) You know, just change your whole lifestyle! (Laughter) (L) OK, ok, have you heard enough yet, V? (T) And stay out of San Francisco, too! (L) Let me ask real quick, on another health issue, last week you told me that I should swim circular laps. Is there some particular advantage to these circular laps, as opposed to back and forth across laps?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are you going to tell me what the advantage is?

A: Try it.

Q: (L) Well, I intend to. (T) Circles. It's spinning. It's the same idea. 33 circles... (L) They told me to do a 100 a day. (V) Not only that, it's a continuous motion. If you go from one end to the other, you have to stop... (J) You're breaking... exactly, that's true. (T) It's one continuous motion all the time. (L) Well I want to take the time to tell you guys that I really appreciate the tiny bit of advice you guys gave me last week; it certainly didn't turn out as I expected...

A: Tiny?!?!?

Q: (L) Well it was really, really quite outstanding, and it had quite outstanding results. I'm impressed all the heck and back, so... I don't know what to say... (T)

Genuflect! (L) Yes! Several times! So, anything further on that?

A: Any more questions of faith?

Q: (L) No, I don't think so! I think I'd be crazy if I had any! (T) I think

you've gotten more than enough feedback on that. (L) Very quickly, let me ask for A**

(Daughter). We have been discussing whether she should, or should not, go to school. I support her either way. There are valid reasons for both. She asked me to ask you guys if you would give her a little guidance on the school issue, and she is open to anything that you may suggest.

A: Hmmm... This one is difficult because there'll be regrets either way.

Q: (L) I know, and my thought is that she should go ahead and go, simply because of the fact that she is so moody a person, that it will make her, by her own willing herself to do it, to get out there and be active and interact with other people, and keep her out of the dumps. That's my feeling about it. She needs to get out of the dumps. (T) She needs to interact with people her own age. (L) Yes...

A: Her "dumps" are not caused by that.

Q: (L) What are they caused by?

A: Her secrets.

Q: (L) And what are her secrets?

A: Open.

Q: (T) That you have to talk to her about. (L) Anybody got any

clues? (J) How old is she? (L) 15. (J) She's 15. It could be anything!

(T) She's probably jealous of her sister. (L,J&V) No!

A: No.

Q: (L) Do these secrets have to do with physical things?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Are they secrets about the way she thinks or feels?

A: Some.

Q: (L) Are they secrets about things she's done?

A: Not much.

Q: (L) Are they secrets from past lives?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) She's very sensitive, as in psychic sensitive... (L) Does she need spirit release? (T) Is the interaction with the other people, is she picking up on all their feelings and thoughts and ideas, and it's making her very, very uncomfortable?

A: Have you not traveled that path to your satisfaction yet!?

Q: (L) Well that was kind of obscure! (V) Didn't you have secrets when you were a teenager?

A: Spirit release.

Q: (L) She needs spirit release... (T) No, they mean haven't you traveled that path already? You're not doing spirit release any more, remember? She doesn't need that, no. (L) Yes, everybody's got to do their own... (T) Is she reacting to the divorce? (V) That's what I was thinking. (T) That's got to be hard on her... (V) Aren't secrets just a part of growing up? A natural part of growing up? (J) She's 15, remember.

A: No not for everyone. Secrets.

Q: (J) She's 15, and she's got secrets...

A: No, no no. Secrets are not for everyone to have and to keep.

Q: (L) Is this a seriously disturbing secret, or series of secrets, or...

A: Ask A_ how many secrets she keeps.

Q: (L) OK, let's drop it. What's next? (T) The last few where they've led off have led to some very interesting things. (L) Go ahead. (T) Would you all like to start the ball rolling here this evening and point us in a direction you'd like us to go?

A: No, you point.

Q: (L) Question, this may take us somewhere. I noticed when I was redoing these transcripts for Ark to read that when we were discussing the origin of the Celts, that the question was asked, by me, were they in any way superior to the indigenous people of this planet? And the remark was, that they were sturdier in some way. And then I commented that they didn't appear to be sturdier than, say, some of the big Black people, because Celts are very fair, and very thin-skinned looking, and very delicate. It just seemed to me to be kind of an odd remark to make. However, the response that I received, which I didn't pick up on at the time, which blew me out of the water, was that they were sturdier, but not necessarily on the

surface of the planet... (J) No, they didn't say on the surface of the planet. They just said, on the surface. (L) On the surface... Uh huh. So, does that surface mean surface of their appearance, or does that surface mean surface as in underground? That's my question.

A: Both.

Q: (L) Now, in talking about these large underground cities or enclaves that we've talked about on a couple of occasions, it has been said that these beings come and actually may take human babies. I mean, this is like fairy lore, legends, of different kinds of creatures that come and steal people's babies, and they go and live underground, and sometimes, one or another will escape. Is this what we're talking about here? These kinds of situations, these underground cities and caves and civilizations and so forth?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Well, I know it's vague... (T) Are the Celts part of these underground civilizations?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) And they came to the surface some time ago...

A: No.

Q: (L) No, they came here, and they were taken underground...

A: No.

Q: (L) No, well, what's the story?

A: Went.

Q: (L) They went underground? Is that it? (T) When did they go underground?

A: Several occasions, the most recent being, on your calendar: 1941 through 1945.

Q: (L) That's when they went underground? 1941 through 1945?

A: Last episode of mass migration, mostly Deutschlanders.

Q: (T) Underground. We're talking underground, as in under the surface of the earth. Is this what we're talking?

A: Antarctica. Under there.

Q: (T) Under Antarctica, under... Oh, in one of the big... 000hhh!

A: Entry port.

Q: (T) They went underground in Antarctica, they built a large underground base there, this is where the Germans, as in the Nazi Germans, claimed as Vineland, I think it is, where the older maps that show Antarctica, where the German territory was claimed, it's in that section that's south of...

A: Yes, but they entered through their constructed base, as instructed, then were assimilated.

Q: (L) They were assimilated into the population already existent? Underground cities, underground bases?

A: Yes.

Q: Laura) So, they didn't build them, they entered into them as instructed, and were assimilated into the population?

A: They did build a base.

Q: (T) Well, they'd have to keep expanding! Now, you said instructed... (L) Instructed by whom? (T) They were instructed to go there?

A: Those identifying themselves as "Antareans."

Q: (L) And who are the Antareans?

A: STS Humanoid Orion linkage.

Q: (L) What is an STS Orion Linkage? (T) That's the... (L) We have a new concept here. (T) They would be... the... the...the... (V) Mutant Race! (T) Yes! Those that were part of the creation...

A: No.

Q: (L) What is an STS Humanoid Orion linkage? [Part of tape seems to be missing here, questions in [] are reconstruction]

A: An STS race from Orion that is humanoid.

Q: [something about who or how they got hooked up with the Nazis. Probably a question related to the group that "handled" Hitler.]

A: The Thule Society originated contact.

Q: [something about them "waiting to take over the world"]

A: Waiting?

Q: [undoubtedly TR's question about what Admiral Byrd may have seen over the pole.]

A: Yes, but he was led to believe he was chasing what amounted to merely an encampment of detached Nazis.

Q: [So Byrd must have SEEN something and was then led off the track...]

A: Yes

Q: (T) ...the U.S. just assumed, and Churchill, between the two of them, was it Roosevelt and Churchill? They didn't even tell the Russians too much about what they were doing down there. They just assumed that this was a base, another one of their underground bases that was manned by the Nazis, but there wasn't anything that they could do, because they were too far away, and we were keeping them out of the war. So, there wasn't much that they could send back. So, they let them come in, and figured they were stranded. (V) Are they coming back out now in the... (T) They've been coming back out... (V)... shape of the White Supremacists that are like popping up all over the place? (T) They've been coming and going all along. Admiral Byrd was sent down there, supposedly to go to the South Pole, the first Admiral Byrd expedition to the South Pole; but he took a large military force with him. He was still a U.S. Admiral at the time. The large military force encountered resistance and got their asses whupped real good down there. But, they kept it real quiet, because nobody knew what was really going on down there. So, they just said, oh, it was a scientific expedition. It was really Captain Picard and the Enterprise going to find a new planet! And in reality, what they'd done was to go down there to root out this base out after the war, and they didn't do real well at all! (J) Bit off

more than they could chew. (T) They lost a whole lot of people and a whole lot of ships, and a lot of equipment down there. That's why all these bases ring around the outside, all the scientific bases from different countries; Russia, the U.S., Great Britain; all these countries have these scientific bases all along the outer edge of the Antarctic. They're scientific, they use them for study, but they are there to monitor what's going on, that's why they don't go into the Antarctic. (V) You know, my father was a Seabee down there. (T) I'll bet he has some very interesting stories about it. (V) That's why my father is an alcoholic and can't see straight.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What do these guys plan on doing?

A: This is where "The Master Race" is being developed.

Q: (L) And what is the timeframe they have planned for this activity?

A: Never mind.

Q: (L) Is Ark going to be able to help us with technology, to help other people, or to protect ourselves in some way? In this really bizarre stuff going on our planet?

A: Too much, too soon, my dear. Curiosity killed the cat.

Q: (L) Well, satisfaction brought him back!

A: Not in this case!!!

Q: (T) You've got to let this go along. It's picking up momentum every day, it seems. So, just let it roll along and let it see where it goes. (L) All right, lets... (T)

He's coming to protect you. That's what he said.

A: Maybe, but there is so, so, so much more in store than that!!!!!!

Q: (L) Stop!... Is that an ominous, 'maybe, but there's so, so, so much more in store?' Or is that a positive, there is so, so, so much more in store?

A: Why would you think it ominous?

Q: (L) Well I don't know.. because I'm scared of what I don't know!

(T) Faith, we're back to faith again.

A: What have we helped you to discover so far? Would you rather discontinue this operation?

Q: (L) Oh, hell no! (T) After two years, you know she's always going to ask those kinds of questions!

A: Not two years, eternity.

Q: (L) Did I just get zinged? (T) No. No. Mirth! (J) Yes, we haven't had mirth in a while! (T) Just a little mirth there!

A: We have helped you build your staircase one step at a time. Because you asked for it. And you asked for it because it was your destiny. We have put you in contact with those of rare ability in order for you to be able to communicate with us. Again, because you desired it, in order to realize your path. By now, you should recognize the signs... Those who display thinking patterns which in many ways deviate from that which is considered ordinary. The more unusual, the more telling. They have past lives on 3rd density

earth, but not recently, but for this one. And they are not oriented to the earth frequency vibrations. [Group discussion ensued on the last response]

Q: (T) ...It is destiny for you to find out what your path was, you had to make this contact, because it was what you were supposed to do.

(L) Are we not talking about F**** in terms of being put in contact with someone who enables me to communicate with you, so you can put me on my path, which is building the staircase, etc, etc? Is that not what we've got going here?

A: He is one, but not the only one, just the one who awakened your sense of recognition.

Q: (L) I know this is probably not the time to ask this question; this is the kind of discover, open find out, open that kind of thing, but lit just seems to me almost that you are leading up to say something, so maybe I can help you along by asking, what is this staircase, what is this destiny?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) I knew it was coming! (T) Why don't we ask who else is involved. (L) You ask, I'm trying to... (T) Well, if F**** is one, who else is involved?

A: We have given the signs, but they are not necessarily the same with each individual.

Q: (L) Well, I know it's kind of a bizarre idea, but... (T) Let me ask this. All this work you've been doing, all this nurturing you've been doing, is Laura a keystone to whole project that you're working on?

A: We suggest you avoid anticipatory exercises, as realization comes after the fact.

Q: [F*** complains because Laura keeps taking her hand off the planchette and resting it in her lap.] (L) Well, I'm in pain, F***, it's hard for me to sit here.

Appreciate the fact that I'm in pain.

A: Appreciate the fact that you have been given the keys to end all this pain.

Q: (L) When you say, 'end all this pain,' it sounds a little more inclusive than just my shoulder hurting! I mean, that sounds rather suggestive.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) To end all this pain...

A: It all goes hand in hand.

Q: (T) Yuppers! (L) Well, that's... that's scary! (T) Why? What's scary? It shouldn't be scary; it should be... it should be... (L) Well, you know what I mean! My poor little pitiful conscious mind thinks it's scary! Maybe the rest of me likes it. (T) It should be, um, satisfying to know that! It all goes together. (V) I wonder if hand-in-hand is literal... (L) Uh huh. And that was the big key word, all day long... hand-in- hand, give me your hand, (V) Today? (L) Yes, we're going here, we're going there, we're going to do this, we're going to do

that. (J) Ark? (L) Yes. (J) So, do you have the keys to end all this pain? (T) Now, all we have to do, is find the key ring! (L) No, no, no! We have to find the lock! TR, the lock! We've got to find that sucker! I mean, so what, we've got the keys? What are we going to put them in? (T) Yes, indeed! We've got the keys! What do we use them on? (J) Where's the door? And where does it go... well, maybe not... (T) Gotta find that door. We'll ask where it goes after we get the door open! (J) Noooo! Let's ask before!! (T) Watch out for the chasm beyond the door!

A: Maybe you should swim your self silly.

Q: (T) Start doing laps! 100 every day. (L) Who is going to do them with me? (V) I will! (L) All right! You're on! How about tonight? (V) All right, except for every other Tuesday. (T) Every other Tuesday you have to swim by yourself. (V) What if I have a date? (L) No dates!

A: Your discipline may be a problem...

Q: (L) I do have discipline problems...

(V) 'You Vill Svim' (L) Who is going to come and crack the whip over me, make me get in the pool? (T) Be careful, they were already over the house once! (J) Be careful what you ask for! (V) I was thinking of walking in the pool, to help my hip... (L) It does, walking in the pool is very good. (V) Will walking I the pool help my hip get back into where it's supposed to be? Or swimming, for that matter?

A: OK.

Q: (L) So I'm supposed to swim myself silly... (T) And then laugh a lot... when you get silly. And have fun with it. (L) All right guys... (T) Swim the hundred laps because you want to, not because you have to.

A: You cannot imagine the relief less poundage will bring to you.

Q: (L) Well, same to you, fella! Well, let me ask this. Is this swimming in circles going to make it go faster?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, ok, we'll go for it, because I'll tell you what, I'm starving myself to death, and we're not having any movement here the last week or two. (V) Starving yourself to death is only going to lead to ill health. (L) Does anybody have any more questions? Because I'm absolutely miserable here. All right, let's say goodnight. Is there anything you want to impart to us? In your past for us to move towards the future before we shut down for the night?

A: You need to be vigilant in your queries. Goodnight.

September 14, 1996 F****, Laura, TR and JR

Q: (L) Hello, and who do we have with us this evening?

A: Eommna

Q: (L) And where are you transmitting from tonight?

A: Cassiopaea

Q: (L) We have several questions we'd like to get into tonight, and the first one has to do with TR's health, which is a little bit... (T) Flaky, to say the least! (L) I was going to select the word fluctuating!

A: Wheat germ.

Q: (L) What else? Is there anything else? Is this something he needs to add to his diet?

A: Broccoli.

Q: (L) What else?

A: Boil, no baking or frying. Too low on the potassium and calcium and manganese, causes mental and emotional reactions, which spur on physical declines... Be sure to up the zinc intake.

Q: (L) Any more, any further on this?

A: Advice about sugar is faulty!

Q: (L) OK, what is the best avenue for the sugar? (J) Oh, so he's not low sugar?

A: Do not eliminate, regulate with natural intake... suggest cubes if weakness or lightheadedness appears.

Q: (L) So, TR is not hypoglycemic?

A: Stop. "Hypoglycemia" is a "buzz word," nothing more.

Q: (L) So, they just named you hypoglycemic because they couldn't think of anything else! (L) Is there anything further for TR, that will help get him balanced and feeling better pretty quick?

A: Be less sedentary!!!! Exercise builds energy reserve and speeds toxin elimination.

Q: (T) I'm going to start my walking again, because when I worked at Home Shopping, I had an hour for lunch, and I didn't want it, because I had no place to go, and nothing to do, I walked all around that complex for an hour, I was doing two miles a night. (J) Ask about the sleeping... (L) That's all part of it... (T) It's all thrown off because I'm trying to treat something I don't have...

A: Sleep cycle will resolve itself.

Q: (L) And are these things going to help the hemorrhoid problem?

A: Of course! When one balances, one balances.

Q: (T) Good, I can get back in balance. I'm trying to treat something I don't have. This is just messing everything up even worse.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Thank you very much. I appreciate all that information. (J) I have a question. What is all that NutraSweet doing to him?

A: Get rid of that! It is poison!!!

Q: (T) No more Crystal Lite? It didn't taste bad... (L) Back to the RC!

(T) No, no more RC. That's too heavy. I'll go back to 7up or something. (J) 7up and water. (L) OK, while we're on health questions, is my swimming adequate thus far?

A: So far so good. But... no slacking! We know when you slack, Laura, and you are only defeating your own purposes!

Q: (L) Well I have not missed a single night, I want you to know. And I have swum... until... yes, I have swum myself silly. It's just as you said, I swim myself silly, so cut me some slack here! I'm not slacking! (T) Where'd those missing laps go?

A: The past is also the present and the future, my dear!

Q: (L) Is there anything I can do to accelerate the weight loss?

A: Yes. Increase the exercise.

Q: (L) God, I'm already swimming two hours! (J) What else can Laura do? (T) Start walking... (L) I can't walk; it hurts my hip too much....

A: Decrease the food intake.

Q: (L) I'm already living on two hard-boiled eggs and five stalks of celery a day! How much lower can I go?

A: You asked, did you not?? You did not ask if it was wise.

Q: Well, would it be wise to decrease it any more?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, at the rate I'm going... (J) How about quality as opposed to quantity? (L) Yes. If I continue going at the rate I'm going, will I accomplish my intention?

A: It depends.

Q: (L) It depends on what?

A: When Arkady arrives.

Q: (L) All right. You're making me sweat, here!

A: Good, that aids weight loss.

Q: (T) Sweating is good for you! Is there a place you can go for steam? (L) I can get in the shower and do it...

A: How about big green salads with leafy green vegetables as opposed to eggs.

Q: (L) Ok, we can handle that...

A: Increases metabolic rate with no fat.

Q: (L) Ok, so you said it depends on when Ark will arrive, does that mean you have a clue as to when that will be?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, are you going to tell me when that will be?

A: Nope.

Q: (T) Of course they know when he's going to get here! (L) God, I feel like I've got this huge weight pushing on me. (T) No, it's not a weight. You're thinking of it as a weight... (F) Think of it as a goal! (T) Yes, think of it as something you want... (F) That also increases your metabolism. (T) Think of it positively, instead of negatively. (F) People who are dieting think of it as dreadful... (L) I'm not thinking of it that way; I'm just feeling like I'm under a lot of pressure here. (T)

No, you're only under the pressure you're putting yourself under, and this is something that you want, so it shouldn't be pressure, it should be... (F) It should be incentive, turn it around. (T) When I'm talking about walking, I'm not talking about going out and walking all over the neighborhood. (L) I walk in the pool. (T)

Walk in the pool, swim in the pool, walk around the pool, and then when you get out, and you get dried off and you get changed, go out and walk around the outside of the pool a couple of times. Increase it, every couple of days. Do like, five walks around the pool for two days, and then make it six. And then make it seven, and increase it until you can walk around the pool comfortably. Then start walking farther and farther... (J) As the weight comes off, it'll be easier to walk.

(T) As it is another exercise method, it'll also help your back. But you can't do it all at once. Our friend Larry up in Tallahassee, he doesn't have the pain in his shoulder, he doesn't have the pain in his back, the hip is ok again. (L) If I do the leafy green vegetables, continue the swimming and do the walking, whatever, will... I mean, you guys obviously have sent this person into my life, so you must have a clue as to how things are going to turn out, right? You do have a clue, don't you? Are you going to tell me?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Do I have time....?

A: If you are dedicated, all will be well.

Q: (L) Is that a promise?

A: It is not necessary for us to promise anything... you are at the controls.

Q: (L) And if I manage to... what I'm trying to... Does anybody know what I'm trying ask? (F) You're trying to ask if your project will be completed before Ark arrives. (T) And they're trying to tell you it will if you want it to be. You asked if that was a promise, and they said they don't have to promise anything. They're telling you, if you want it, then that's what you'll have. And if you don't want it, it won't work. But, you've got to want it, and you've got to look at it as something you want, something you desire, not as an evil thing, not in a negative light, but in a positive light. Because this is something that you want. (F) Not as a burden, but as a joyous opportunity. (T) This is what you're all working toward. (L) I'm just worried I don't have enough time. (T) Time has nothing to do with it. (L) Oh, all right... (T) There is no such thing as time... You just keep doing it, and it'll... If you keep doing it, and you keep wanting it, and you keep doing it, it will do it. (L) All right... (T) They're not telling you, they're not promising anything, they're just telling you, this is it, we'll do it, if you

want it. But, if you don't want it badly enough, it won't happen. (L) OK, switch gears. Can we switch gears now? (T) Yes. (L) Everybody ready? (T) Yup! (J) Sure. (L) Ark would like to put this book together with an opening chapter from you guys. Is this something we can get

into, or is this something we should wait to get into, or if that's how you want it done at all? Can you give us some advice on this; we've already got a publisher who is very interested in the whole thing, and he thinks that we ought to open the whole story as a cosmic drama.

A: You must meet with Arkady before you can effectively convey any messages in a book.

Q: (J) In other words, he has to be here before that process... (L) To do the book... is that correct? (J) ... he has to be here for the process...

A: Not to "do the book," just to do the project correctly. You see your communications on the "Internet," "have served their purpose well," but the next chapter cannot begin until the communication levels are at the next level.

Q: (T) In other words, he's got to be here. You've done what you're supposed to do... you found... (J) You've met him, and you've built the foundation of a relationship on the Internet. Now it has to go to the personal level.

A: Remember, Arkady is not yet part of the conduit!!!

Q: (L) So, what are we supposed to do for the next few months? Just continue chit-chatting, continue building...

A: What else can you do?

Q: (L) Well, that's about it, can you think of something else?

A: You have communicated extensively with him, but, others have not, and neither have we, not directly, so to say.

Q: (L) Is there something I can do to rectify it, I mean, is there something I ought to do? Is there... (T) Just keep on doing! (L) Give me a hint! (T) You're doing it! (L) Ok, the other night, while I was swimming, I had the thought come into my mind, as I was swimming, that number one, not only am I doing exercise, but I am generating a force field or energy vortex of some type while I'm doing the swimming. Is this correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Now, you said something about a hundred laps a day. Getting up to a hundred laps is a little difficult. I also had the thought that a hundred days of swimming might be a clue. Is this correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: (J) They didn't say no! (T) There you go! This is for you to discover! (L) Well, I know, but it just came to me while I was swimming around that it's not so much that it... I mean, getting to the hundred laps is a good plan, but... (T) Well, isn't the swimming in a circle the same as the spinning? (L) Yes, I mean, it's... (J) It would be, wouldn't it? (T) Which none of us have been doing, so, the spinning is important, the circular motion is important to the whole thought process... (L)

Well, I've been going around in circles, man, like you wouldn't believe; I'm doing up to doing like 40 or 50 laps a day. (J) That's good!

A: Slacker!!! Teehee!

Q: (J) 50 laps a day is great! What are you talking about? (L)
 Guys!!!!!! I started out, I could only swim around twice without dying!!
 (J) Laura, Laura, they're teasing you! (T) Just think, the swimming,
 starting the walking, will help the swimming! (L) All right, I am
 motivated, guys, I'm telling you! When you guys go home, I'm going
 to be out in the pool! No doubt about it!

A: Mirth aids birth.

Q: (T) Well, I'm here to tell you, until L**** got off his duff and
 stopped thinking about feeling better, and did something about it...
 (L) You just have to go out and do it. (T) ...he didn't feel better. (L)
 You have to go out every day, and just start swimming around... (T)
 It killed him; it killed him for three months, trying to walk.
 (L) I'm actually doing darned good, considering ... (T) You are, if
 you're up to 50 laps! And you only just started, what, two weeks
 ago? (L) I can do 22 without stopping! I mean, 50 is like the nightly
 count. (T) You only started two weeks ago! Getting up to a hundred
 is going to be hard? It only took you two weeks to get up to 50! (L)
 Well, maybe not! (T) Getting up to a hundred... (L) Yes! (T) ...is
 going to be easy! You've made the hard part! (L) My other question
 is, is the creating of this vortex of energy somehow activating
 metabolism as well?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I mean, is it like a cosmic liposuction?

A: It's a hell of a lot better than the endless train of "therapists" you
 have seen. [The telephone rings, and the session is stopped
 temporarily. The phone call is from A and Pk who want advice from
 the Cassiopaeans.

Q: (L) OK, Pk wants to know about him and A. Get your paper and
 pencil ready now, Pk!!!

A: What does he want to know?

Q: (L) Obviously, he wants to know if he and A are going to get
 married? That's obviously the question.

A: Let him ask!

Q: (L) (Consults on the phone briefly) OK, he want to know, are he
 and A meant for each other? That's his question.

A: Vague.

Q: (L) Ha ha, I told you! You hate it when that happens, don't you!

A: Get to the point, Pk.

Q: (L) OK, Pk get to the point. What's the point, what do you want to
 ask? (Consults on the phone again) Ok, Pk wants to know if A is his
 soul mate?

A: As we have tried to explain before, there is no "one" soul mate,
 there are many.

Q: (L) Well, then, what he wants to know is... now you say that Ark
 and I were each halves of a single soul. So, he wants to know, is
 that the same situation?

A: Open.

Q: (L) They're not going to tell you.

A: Ask Pk how does she feel about him?

Q: (L) (Converses with him on phone) All right, Pk they said to ask how does she feel about you? Do you know? Do you have any further questions? (Converses with him on phone) He wants to know if he's going to make a lot of money?

A: A.

Q: (L) A is going to make a lot of money? Is that what you meant?

A: What we meant is she holds the key to this whole process.

Q: (L) So, in other words, you've got to listen to her, Pk! (T) It's always that way, Pk! (L) Anything further you want to tell Pk?

A: Only if he asks.

Q: (L) All right guys, you warned me, I knew I had it coming!

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it going to work out?

A: Wait and see!

Q: (L) Ok, I'm giving up the floor! (T) They moved slowly on that answer! (L) OK, so, basically, we're kind of on hold here, on a lot of things, waiting until Ark gets here. (T) Just keep working right along, and he'll just drop right in.

A: Exactly!

Q: (J) I have a question. Those two ladies that we met last night, how do they factor into this process? (L) The Gulf Breeze Six ladies? They were mentioned before, in the transcripts.

A: Vague.

Q: (T) Let's just let it play out, like we have been, and see what happens. (L) Is there any significance to the ML incident, where he came and sat by us at the

Gulfbreeze conference, and then came and sat by TR and JR at the Tampa conference?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you tell us what the significance of this was?

A: Psychic wave "undertow".

Q: (L) So, he's not aware of anything, he just senses it psychically? Is that correct?

A: It is pulling him in, lo may he resist.

Q: (T) Yes, that's right. He was standing in the aisle, looking for a seat, and A**** and JR went in first, and sat down. He was standing there, and he came up behind them, and when he came (tape turned off, portion lost) to the next city!. (L) Is there anything to this Independence Day movie, that is valid or special to any of us, other than being a good special effects movie?

A: Too vague for a pre-ending question.

Q: (L) Do you have anything to say to us before we shut down for the evening?

A: Ask about ID4 in the next session. Goodbye.

September 21, 1996 F****, Laura, JR and TR

[Note: During the entire session, the sound of frogs croaking in the distance can be heard periodically]

Q: (L) Hello. And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Toyjiia

Q: (L) And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) All right, last week, when we shut down for the night we had asked a question about the movie ID4, Independence Day, and we were told to ask further questions about this, so that gives us a clue that there might be something significant there. Does anybody remember what the question was that I asked? (T) Is there any significance to the ID4 movie?

A: Sure.

Q: (L) What was the primary intention of the makers of this movie? The primary message that they attempted to convey?

A: Infuse thinking patterns with [planchette swirled a few times here] concept of aliens.

Q: (L) They intended to infuse thinking patterns with concept of aliens... was there any particular slant on aliens, per se, that was seen as desirable in the making of this movie?

A: Slant?

Q: (L) Slant, in other words, did they wish to present them inaccurately to confuse people, to present them as something to be feared and fought against, or to make them appear so completely erroneous, so that when actual aliens do appear, that they will not be perceived as negative?

A: Infuse.

Q: (L) Infuse. Just the concept, the concept of aliens in general. OK...

A: Part of a larger project.

Q: (L) And what is this project?

A: Called "Project Awaken."

Q: (L) And who is behind, or in charge of, this project?

A: Many.

Q: (L) Who are the primary group, groups or individuals? I'm sure you're not going to give us individuals, but just the grouping.

A: Thor's Pantheon.

Q: (L) And what is Thor's Pantheon?

A: Sub-select trainees for transfer of enlightenment frequency graduation.

Q: (L) What is enlightenment frequency graduation?

A: Think!

Q: (L) Enlightenment frequency graduation... so, sub-select trainees...

A: Self explanatory.

Q: (L) Well, is this group STS or STO?

A: Both.

Q: (L) OK... (T) Are they working at cross purposes?

A: No.

Q: (T) They're working together? Bipartisan?

A: No.

Q: (J) Are they aware of each other? Working on this?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Are they screwing each other up? (L) No, that's going in the wrong direction...

A: There is more to all of this than you could dream.

Q: (T) There's more to all of this...were you referring to... (T) Who are they? Thor's Pantheum. And they're sub-select trainees...That's the group behind this movie;

OK...

A: An army of Aryan psychic projectors.

Q: (T) Well, that explains a lot more than Thor's Pantheum of sub-select trainees! An army of psychic projectors. (L) And what do they project?

A: Themselves... Right in to one's head.

Q: (T) Into one's head... this is better than 'Must See TV!' (L) Project right into one's head... is anybody subject to this projecting?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And, when they project themselves right into someone's head, what does that someone perceive?

A: Inspiration.

Q: (L) Inspiration to what, or to do what?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Yes? To do what, to do something?

A: And...

Q: (L) To do something, and to understand or perceive something, is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) To believe something? (L) Yes. So, how many are in this army?

A: 1.6 million.

Q: (L) When they're doing this projecting into someone's head, where are they projecting from?

A: Mostly subterranean.

Q: (L) Subterranean, so these are the people of the tunnels, the underground bases and all that sort of thing. Are they 3rd or 4th density beings?

A: Both.

Q: (T) Let me back up to a question here. If they can do all this

projecting on their own, what was the point of the movie?

A: No, you misunderstand... This is an intense activity, directed towards influencing the high level creative forces.

Q: (T) Projected against? Because this movie, if you've been following the reviews and the people talking about it, this movie has had more repeat business than any movie in years and years and years and years. People have seen it ten and twenty times! (L) Was there something subliminal in the movie? That opened something?

(J) That's a good question!

A: Sure.

Q: (L) And was this subliminal activity with the movie designed to create an opening for this further...

A: Not for you, but for others.

Q: (L) Why? Do you mean me, personally, or us as a group? (T) Well the movie didn't affect me.

A: Group.

Q: (L) What made us immune?

A: You already have the knowledge.

Q: (T) The movie wasn't meant for us; we already know. The movie was meant for all of those who don't understand.

A: Say hello to Gene Roddenberry.

Q: (L) Is Gene Roddenberry present?

A: No.

Q: (L) In other words, say hello to him because he was doing that sort of thing a long time ago?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is Gene Roddenberry one of these people from Thor's Pantheon...

A: No.

Q: (L) Why did you bring up Gene Roddenberry? (J) Because he was doing it in Star Trek?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) He was doing a whole different thing with Star Trek... (L) Well, lets not get too far off track, hang on, hang on...

A: It's not the exact "Slant," it's "the concept, stupid."

Q: (T) Well ,they don't have to get insulting here! (L) They weren't. Ok...

A: "Its the economy, stupid."

Q: (J) We knew that!! (T) I was just teasing. Mirth!! Mirth! (L) Hold everything. When you say influencing high level creative forces, do you mean as in gathering, what would you call it, gravity waves...

A: No.

Q: (L) What are these high level creative forces that are needing to be influenced, or desirable of being influenced?

A: Those in the creative arts.

Q: (L) So in other words, I see, this group is using their projecting ability to influence those in the creative arts to do creative things that

will therefore influence the people on the planet. Is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And, these individuals are in the underground tunnels, and you say that they are both STS and STO.

A: We did not specify "tunnels," you did.

Q: (T) They said... how did they put that? Subterranean... (J) Mostly subterranean.(T) ... Underground. In other words, underground, as in resistance fighters type underground, underground as in ...

A: No.

Q: (T) Not fighters, but the idea that they are part of the underground movement? (L) Subterranean as in literally under the ground?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, but not tunnels, then what?

A: We did not say "no tunnels" either.

Q: (L) Are these individuals living... I know we said the tunnels...

A: The point is: what happens when you assume?

Q: (L) We won't assume. Are there any specific things about this movie other than the general import of opening to the idea of aliens...

A: No.

Q: (L) So there's no specific thing that we can pin down in this movie, and say that this might be an accurate representation of anything? It was just entertainment for that purpose?

A: Enough about the movie, already!

Q: (T) But they were the ones who brought it up! (L) Well, yes, but maybe they want us to get on to the subject of this 'Thor's Pantheon' thing? (T) Well, I want to make sure that we're not missing something... (T) So, we're looking at some Aryan psychic projectors who are trying to stimulate people in a positive way, a la Gene Roddenberry... (L) Now, that's an assumption. Can we say that they are stimulating people in a positive way?

A: Maybe.

Q: (J) Can we say that they are stimulating people in a negative way?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) So, there's probably a little of both. And you say that we are immune to it because we already have knowledge. Now, when you say we have knowledge, do you mean just knowledge in particular about aliens and alien realities and alien potentials and so forth?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there something more on this subject of these Aryan psychic projectors that we need to know or investigate?

A: Arkadiusz being tracked now.

Q: (L) By whom?

A: Grays.

Q: (L) And what do they plan on doing?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is there anything... Why did you tell me that? (T) To tell him?

A: Because it is time you talked with him more about aliens. He is not well enough informed!!

Q: (L) Well, I sent him the book 'Grand Illusions,' I sent him the Bramley book, and I sent him a Jacques Vallee book. He's presently in the process of reading through these three books. What else do I need to say to him? He's read the transcripts; he read them in a week the whole way through.

A: And how much did he comment specifically about aliens.

Q: (L) Not a whole lot. Obviously there's something else you wish for me to convey to him. Since I am going to be talking to him on the phone tomorrow...

A: The seriousness of the situation... the reality of it... this is not fun and games.

Q: (L) What specific thing can I tell him that he could do or... How can he protect himself? Is there any specific knowledge... But he knows these things!

A: He has been told, but the awareness is not as sharp as it should be. Ask him where his skepticism lies. All these over the road journeys now have added risk!

Q: (L) Well, isn't that true for all of us sitting here?

A: More so for him!

Q: (L) Why more so for him?

A: Because of his position and his knowledge of advanced physics!

Q: (L) Will awareness and knowledge...

A: The reality must "hit home."

Q: (L) Anything further?

A: Much more, but you must ask.

Q: (L) Has he been abducted before?

A: No.

Q: (L) He's never been abducted?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there some plan to abduct him at the present time?

A: It does not work that way.

Q: (L) How does it work?

A: Too complex.

Q: (L) Is there some attempt at the present time to modify his thinking?

A: Attempt is not right idea.

Q: (L) What is the right idea? Now, wait a minute, stop everything!

[The session was abruptly stopped by Laura, who was upset by the line being taken. This was partly because she did not recognize the C's reference to the George Bush quote "It's the economy, stupid." She thought that the C's were attacking TR and then being negative about Ark.]

September 27,28 1996 F***, Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Have you been listening to our conversation about when Ark may arrive?

A: You have not asked for ID.

Q: (L) Okay, sorry. Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Lanirre.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Do you have any comment on when and if Ark will arrive?

A: No.

Q: (L) He is concerned about being able to find a permanent job here. Is this going to be a problem?

A: Not if you use your talents, as we told you to!

Q: (L) Is there something I am missing that I ought to be doing?

A: You "ought" to be exerting more energy toward trawling and communicating and less toward other things.

Q: (L) Trawling and communicating with whom?

A: Uncovering, researching, job prospects/openings.

Q: (L) Via the internet I should go and...

A: And written material and "media scanning," and library, etc... We have told you that this communication has reached its maximum extent.

Q: (L) So, you are telling us that we have to do some stuff on our own?

A: You, Laura, you!!!

Q: (L) Can you give me a couple of hints as to what I am looking for?

A: You are not thinking.

Q: (L) Alright. I will think about it. I am not happy with the fact that I look 44 years old!

A: Vague as can be! How about a new do?

Q: (L) You mean my hair?

A: One.

Q: (L) I want to ask about this terrible ordeal we were going through the past day or two. It seemed that there were clues pointing to it

being connected to what happened to me when I was 22 as well as to another lifetime. Is it related?

A: In a complex cyclical way.

Q: (L) What was the story about this kid named Noah who showed up here, and was 22 years old and suicidal...

A: Coincidence.

Q: (L) What was accomplished, if anything, by going through this?

A: Learning.

Q: (L) Was it also a process of releasing stored negative energy?

A: No.

Q: (L) Nothing else except learning?

A: No.

Q: (L) I am wondering if it is possible that his traveling and our communications from and to various places reflects connections to karmic events?

A: Do not get carried away.

Q: (L) I am just wondering because of all the strange things that are happening.

A: Everything is a synchronous event.

Q: (L) Did Ark and I have a past life together in Florence?

A: Density.

Q: (L) What do you mean?

A: Density.

Q: (L) Density what? The question was: did we have a past life as I saw it in Florence?

A: Density. Lead you by the hand we do not do.

Q: (L) Is there a connection at another density?

A: Look.

Q: (L) Look what?

A: Look, discover.

Q: (L) When you say this communication has reached its maximum extent, do you mean it was designed and put together just to bring information, then bring Ark into the picture to benefit by it and do a particular work?

A: The communication we mean is the one between you and him.

Q: (L) Does that mean we should stop it now? Just break it off?

A: You need to spend more time with "Enterprise Florida."

Information is readily available at your fingertips. Look 'em up! I.E. Less lovey dovey with Arky warky and more with jobby wobby, get it?!?

Q: (L) Very cute, guys! Another thing I have thought about is selling the house to buy another...

A: Wrong move!

Q: (L) Okay. I dropped it just now! Won't even think about it!

A: Think all you want, just don't do! You arrived at this locator for a reason!!!!

Q: (L) I am curious about something... Is Ark in a relationship that seems so similar to the one I was in, and is his dragging on all these years for the same reasons mine did?

A: Money.

Q: (L) What do you mean?

A: Everything divides.

Q: (L) I don't understand.

A: He has tried to get free, so far no luck.

Q: (L) Well, will he have luck on this? Without causing a lot of suffering?

A: If creativity prevails, he will succeed.

Q: (L) I am sure that she knows something. Is she aware of how unhappy he is?

A: Has been for many years.

Q: (L) How can she reconcile making him suffer?

A: She craves the association with "authority." One could call it the Jacqueline Kennedy Onassis syndrome.

Q: (L) You mean she is just there for what she can wring out of him? That's terrible!

A: Do you think a factory worker would do when she has a physicist?

Q: (L) Well, that means she has just been using him all these years?

A: You said it, we didn't.

Q: (L) Oh! That's terrible! Last week you said that something needs to 'hit home' with Ark. Was it what has already happened between us?

A: Other. He needs to understand the reality of trans- density, interdimensional, interstellar and planetary attack and contact for both STS and STO! One half of him does not yet believe!

Q: (L) Is something going to happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it going to be upsetting to him?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (L) So, he will be able to handle it.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Will it happen in Wroclaw, or at his residence?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Is he married to someone who is there to keep him unaware, to monitor, or to drain his energy?

A: Yes. All.

Q: (L) Is she controlled by aliens?

A: Partly, but that is nothing unusual.

Q: (L) Well, that is not good, especially if one does not believe. I certainly did not like the experiences that convinced me.

A: Worry not. Listen and be open. Good Night.

Q: (L) Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 1, 1996 F****, Laura, A

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Vurra.

Q: (L) A*** has wanted to sit in with us and is here tonight. Is that alright?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And I suppose she has a few questions. (A) No.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) There isn't anything in particular that I want to ask.

A: Incorrect.

Q: (L) One thing that I know has been bothering her is that she is having trouble concentrating to the point that she cannot read. What is the problem?

A: Her mind is on other things.

Q: (L) And, what is that.

A: Ask her.

Q: (L) Well, as we go along, she will think of them. Now, something has happened: Ark has asked for divorce and apparently it was not a pleasant outcome, to say the least. From what he has said, I am thinking that she is going to become very vindictive within the next few days. And, what concerns me is that she is going to try to discover who I am by going into his computer.

A: Already has tried.

Q: (L) And what was the result?

A: Nothing, she did not know how to get into proper file. There are passwords. She will try again until no longer able. Also snoops through printed material. But, not proficient in English.

Q: (L) Thank God for small favors. I have the feeling that there is something about this situation... that something very negative is going to happen. The reality of other density controls will 'hit home' in a very unpleasant way.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there anything I can do to warn him?

A: No.

Q: (L) And I have no idea what this feeling relates to. Looking at the charts, it seems that whatever she does will be this month, probably in the next few days, because she is building steam. Anger and rage... I don't think he really has any idea who she is, the same way I didn't know the person I was married to... it was all my own

illusion.

Is this correct?

A: It is not "who she is," it is what works through her by her own choice.

Q: (L) So, she is a channel of attack?

A: Two more to appear at university in Wroclaw.

Q: (L) Any clues that I can give him?

A: One is subordinate, one is authoritative. Also, possibility of A*** trying to undermine his position at university with implications of infidelity and adultery... both are seen as more serious breaches in Poland than here and elsewhere when it comes to one of high standing in a university level capacity.

Q: (L) Well, I just have the feeling that she is really wanting to rip him to pieces. I can actually feel it emanating across the ocean.

A: We have detailed for you. May actually hasten things, rather than forestall as intended!

Q: (L) Is there any more you have to say on this subject?

A: Up to you. Warn, as all is not as anticipated in such detail.

Q: (L) I need to warn him?

A: UFOs monitoring.

Q: (L) Monitoring him?

A: And the situation. Also, at a human level, "the walls now have ears."

Q: (L) Okay, A*** is very worried about the present situation with J***. What can we do in this situation?

A: Vague. Have A*** ask, please!!

Q: (A) I don't know what to ask.

A: A*** is holding back, we cannot answer.

Q: (L) You have to ask. (A) When are G*** and J*** going to move out and will it help things?

A: Not definite. You cannot solve your problems by trying to avoid them.

Q: (A) I am not trying to avoid any problems. What do you mean?

A: Removing subjects does not resolve them.

Q: (L) What are the main subjects that need to be resolved in her mind?

A: Interplay and communication and understanding.

Q: (L) Anything else that can help?

A: Only if she asks.

Q: (A) Why do I get depressed?

A: Stress causes chemical changes.

Q: (A) What are my main sources of stress?

A: Inability to see other points of view.

Q: (A) Whose points of view?

A: All.

Q: (A) I try to see everybody's point of view. (L) From your own point of view. (A) No, I try to see what everybody is thinking and feeling, to the best of my ability.

A: No.

Q: (A) I don't understand. Yes, I do. (L) Can you help?

A: No help is desired.

Q: (L) Would you think that there is a possibility that you are NOT seeing the other points of view. (A) Sure. It's possible, but I try. Is there any way to improve this?

A: Communication.

Q: (A) About what? (L) I guess just start talking.

A: Specifically, communicate with those that bother you! Resistance is powerful.

Q: (A) Resisting what? You are so confusing!

A: No.

Q: (L) Anything else?

A: Only if desired.

Q: (L) Is LM's injury serious and will it leave permanent damage?

A: All injuries do.

Q: (L) Of a major nature?

A: Semi.

Q: (L) Is he going to die from this as he thinks?

A: No.

Q: (L) What caused this accident?

A: Too complex as to root cause, but direct cause was "passing out."

Q: (L) Okay. T. G passed away, and I would like to know what his state is and could we communicate with him?

A: Sleeping to adjust to the reality of afterlife in 5th density.

Q: (L) What was the physiological reason for his passing?

A: Electrical short circuit.

Q: (L) Did he suffer at all?

A: No. Did not believe in "hereafter." Are you aware of this?

Q: (L) No, I wasn't.

A: Will awaken, but of course, there is no "time" there.

Q: (L) Is there anything I can say or do for C*** to help her through this?

A: Will recover surprisingly quickly.

Q: (L) Is it likely that she will move back to Florida?

A: Next year.

Q: (L) I would really like to do something to make my baby feel better.

A: Up to A***.

Q: (L) Anything further for any of us?

A: No, and Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 5, 1996 F****, Laura, TR, TM, M, V

Q: (L) Hello

A: Hello

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Kournia.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Does anybody want to start with some questions? Do we have an open forum tonight, seeing as there are no questions?

A: You always have an open forum.

Q: (L) Well, seeing as how we have no specific questions, I will ask this question. I was talking with Roger Santilli, and he has expressed his opinion that the potential opportunities for doing research in the United States are extremely limited. I would like to know if that's necessarily...

A: Wrong!

Q: (L) Good! I'm glad it's wrong! If it is wrong, can you tell us precisely in what way it is wrong, and how we can look at it to gain a better perspective?

A: There are no limits, just controls... The knowledge gives one all the necessary tools to overcome the controls. Do not attempt to formulate words as you write, my dear. Just "Go with the flow"

Q: (L) Well, I'm feeling pretty darn warm; the energy is higher than I've seen it in a long time... (T) Energetic little being, isn't he?! (V) I'm having a hard time keeping up... (L) I know, it's fast. Just hang in there, sweetie. (T) That's what we're trying to do! (L) Why are we having...

A: No meta. The.

Q: (L) No 'meta', 'the controls.' (V) Oh, I see, I had it wrong... Thanks. (L) We've got some real good energy here. I'd like to ask ...

A: I see you, you see me.

Q: (V) What does that mean?

A: What it says.

Q: (L) The energy is really good. I like it. OK, guys, we like the energy tonight. Tell us why we have such good energy tonight.

A: T***.

Q: (L) And what is there about T***?

A: Not often here.

Q: (L) Anything else about it? No. All right, M**** took a particular type of Reiki initiation or attunement today, and I'd like to know, what was the... she had an event occur during the attunements. I would like to know what this event was. What this condition was that she experienced.

A: She should be careful not to "spread her self too thin."

Q: (L) And what does that mean?

A: One does not need to cram learning, "steady as she goes."

Q: (V) They're punctually correct, aren't they? (L) Yes, they are! So, is that in a sense a caution?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you describe what it was that was taking place with her? Or define it?

A: Soul bilocation.

Q: (L) So, it was not exactly a state, as the Sufis describe?

A: No.

Q: (L) And where did she bilocate to?

A: Not easily explainable.

Q: (L) Was it to another density or dimension? Or parallel universes or spiritual domain? (T) Norfolk Naval Station? [Laughter]

Destination of bilocation! (L) Was this a beneficial event for her?

A: No. She has been ripping open the fabric too much.

Q: (V) Do you know what that means? (TM) The fabric of this dimension? (L) Is T correct? The fabric of this dimension?

A: Close. Each soul has its own patterning, which is held in place by the three bodies of existence [planchette swirls a few times] ...

"thought center, spirit center and physical center," there are specific methodologies for adjusting these, and traveling into or out of other planes of existence. When one does not properly utilize these, one tears the fabric of their trilateral continuum when they seek to travel. This can be very problematic, and may lead to the soul being unable to reconnect with the body, thus causing the physical center to perish!!!

Q: (L) The man who was giving the attunements, was he aware of what was happening, or what he was doing?

A: Aware only of unusual sensates.

Q: (L) He did this? You let him touch you? (M) Yes. (L) Oh, Jesus!

(M) Sensations, that's what he said. He was aware of it; he just didn't know what it was. (T)

He felt it, but he had no idea what was going on. (M) He just felt that it was something to do with the attunement. I guess, I mean, I don't know! (L) Did it have anything to do with the attunement?

A: No. It had to do with previous experiments.

Q: (L) Why did she see like a past life review?

A: You described it well.

Q: (L) In other words, when I said that when she separated from her body, she was able to access the past life review, just as if you were in the process of dying. (M) Well, experiments by who? (L) You!

A: You.

Q: (L) So, what was, what happened with this interaction that caused this to trigger right there and then? At that moment? What was the trigger?

A: Spirit center stimulus.

Q: (L) And what was the stimulus? Was this stimulus...

A: The "initiation."

Q: (L) The initiation stimulated the spirit center. (M) So, what would they have me do? (L) Well, they aren't going to tell you that! (M) No? (L) You have to make your own mind... (M) What's the proper way to go through these.. If I'm tearing my fabric, how do I not tear my fabric? (L) Slow down?

A: By ceasing until it is properly healed.

Q: (L) You've got to be healed. (M) Healed of what? (T) Healed at the rips and tears? (L) Well, maybe more than that...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) All right, healed at the rips and tears. Approximately how long would that take? (T) Until it's done! (L) Oh, stop it!

A: Open.

Q: (M) Can that beam, can that portal take care of it... (V) Can you suggest how the rips might be healed? Is there... (L) Wait a minute, wait a minute... (V) Sorry!

A: It is a natural process.

Q: (L) M wants to know, can the portal that she has in her house take care of helping to heal this...

A: No.

Q: (T) The portal you have in your house? (M) I've got it in my aura; we've seen it on film. (L) Maybe that's part of the tear? (M) I don't know... (TM) Look at the location of it... (M) It sure is huge, and it sure is...

A: No.

Q: (L) No, it's not part of the tear. (T) Does everybody's house have a portal in it?

A: No.

Q: (L) She's got it in the photographs. Amazing; you haven't seen these photographs. These photographs will knock you out of the water. (T) I'm still waiting to see the photograph of the board. (L) I sent it to Ark. (T) Awww; I'm never going to see the photograph of the board!!! (L) No, no, no! C**** has a copy of it. She's going to make us an enlargement. (M) So, what am I supposed to do with this, can the portal assist in any way, this thing in the aura, will it do me any good,

I mean, what's it for, anyway?...

A: It can assist you in becoming possessed.

Q: (M) Well, that's just wonderful!!! How did it get there? (TM) Somebody did something bad there? (M) The top of my head? (TM) Now, wait a minute, it's in your aura? (M) Yes, it's on the top of my head, it comes right down. (TM) Ohhh!

A: No it is not a part of you.

Q: (M) OK, so it just kind of likes to hang out in my aura; loves photographing in my aura. It loves to be there, we don't know what it is. (T) Maybe it jumps in your aura because it's photogenic! (V) Can it be resolved with spirit release? (L) No. Any personal advice for her at this point?

A: Consolidate classes into three way study groupings.

Q: (L) What is a three way study group?

A: Combined study of three subjects.

Q: (L) All right, combine the study of three subjects, instead of studying them separately. So, what subjects are you teaching? (M) I teach healing, I teach the rays of initiation, and I teach auras. (L) Well I guess they are saying to teach all three of them together! Have them all assemble at the same time, instead of separately.

(M) The only one I don't do, that's really combined, I teach about healing and auras, but the other one, the one about rays of initiations, that is a separate class. It doesn't fit in! (L) Well, see if you can work a way to do it, like, an hour on this subject, and then we'll go on to this subject. Like a two-class school. And now we go to this, and do it all in one fell swoop, and that way, you've got about two hours. All right, anything else for her? (T) How about asking where this portal came from? (L) Yes, what was the generative source of The one in her house?

A: More than one.

Q: (L) OK, there's more than one generative source. So, it's a combination of factors. Is it part of the historical site? The space-time location?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it part of the metaphysical activities taking part in the house itself?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it part M herself? And her own mental states?

A: Other occupants. More than her.

Q: (M) Do they mean live ones or dead ones?

A: Both.

Q: (M) That's what I thought. (V) How can it be removed? (L) What would be the best technique for her stopping activity and allowing herself to heal, and getting herself on track so that she doesn't get any real... Jesus, can you imagine, if this kind of happened again, and you just checked out? And couldn't get back?

A: Changes in lifestyle.

Q: (L) Changes in lifestyle... and what specifically, can you list the several...

A: No.

Q: (M) Oh, man! (L) You've got to know this yourself! You know them yourself!!! (M) Can you ask them... (L) Just think about this, dear. (TM) The more you deny it, the worse it gets.

A: We would like to have the opportunity to discuss other issues at this session besides personal issues, as this drains the channel energy. But, we will accept limited questions from those in particular need.

Q: (L) I want to finish for her. Can I ask just one short, maybe a couple added to it; quick ones for M?

A: One, please.

Q: (L) The question I have is, she is in a situation where she is somewhat obfuscated in her directions. It seems that many sorts of sources seek to...

A: Obfuscation is illusion.

Q: (L) I know, but what I'm trying to get at for my question is yes, she's got all these illusions that she gets thrown at her. But, it seems to me that a person who gets this much attack...

A: Finances would take care of themselves, miracle.

Q: (TM) I have a question. What is happening in my car... (L) No!

(TM) It is just a yes or no question! (L) Well, ok. (TM) Have I been abducted in my car, like

Laura suggested?

A: Maybe.

Q: (TM) Thank you, that's all I wanted to know. (L) Well you should have asked it in a different way! I thought you were going to ask a mechanical question!

[Laughter] It's been done! I did it!!!! Remember, we asked about (Name deleted)'s truck, and he wanted to argue about it, and the next day, found out it was absolutely correct! He argued with them!!! They diagnosed the problem with his truck, and he argued with them; 'Well they don't know anything about mechanics!' He stomped around and everything. The next day, the guy from across the street comes over and looks at it and says exactly the same thing they did! That's all it needed, just a little rubber thing stuck over a hole.

[Laughter] Did he believe? No! It didn't matter to him! OK, I do have one question here. I talked to

(Name deleted) the other day, and I told her what we got the other night, about (Name deleted) being sleeping, and she wanted to say that she just couldn't accept that, because so many other people have had visitations and visions and dreams and so forth of (Name deleted) wandering around and doing all these good deeds in the other world. Comments, please.

A: Not true.

Q: (L) It's not true. Then why are all these other people saying that they are seeing (Name deleted) or having experiences with him, either in dreams or visual, or whatever, and what are these people seeing and experiencing?

A: In short, inflated opinions of ability manifest false reality.

Q: (L) So, these various people who think they're psychic have such inflated opinions of their own abilities that they are all calling her up and saying 'I saw him, he spoke to me... he came to me in a dream...' (M) Who is (Name deleted) ? (L) My girlfriend's husband just died. (V) Is he still sleeping?

A: Emotions directing events.

Q: (T) They are also just telling her what she wants to hear.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, I think I should just not say anything further about it. I was trying to say it in a more comforting way, but she, I guess, what is it?

A: She is under emotional "cloud"

Q: (L) OK, we have all given M emotional support. We all love her, and we all see her as an important person who is being attacked from all sides. We are all here, at all times, to help you when you need it. So, therefore, you have advice, you have been promised a miracle, it may have something to do with a phone conversation I had the other day... (M) Yes, that was weird! (L) Now, carry on! (T) Was there something you wanted to speak on this evening? You said there were other issues that you wanted to talk about.

A: Wait a minute... ***, my dear, your retreat will be tremendously uplifting and positive!!! Lots of fun, too.

Q: (V) Yahoo! Without getting personal, and going into explanations, was the experience that I had after I fell asleep last night past life remembrance?

A: No.

Q: (V) Can you tell me what it was without going into detail.

A: Subconscious mind wandering.

Q: (V) Jesus! (L) Well, in her subconscious mind wanderings, was she picking up something in the atmosphere; some thought, or some fear? (V) I can't believe that that would come from me!

A: No. Cycling.

Q: (L) Can you give her anything more on this? She was very distressed about it... You can pick it up out of my mind if you want. Her mind, whoever's mind.

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it anything to be concerned about as a prophetic thing?

A: No. Why would you say prophecy?

Q: (L) Well, she was concerned that it was something that could happen... (V) No, I wasn't concerned in that way... I'm concerned, I'm disgusted by it, and I would be much easier for me to handle if it was some kind of past life memory than if it were something that comes from my psyche; because it disgusts me.

A: Disgust manifested in dream state wanderings always result from repressed situations.

Q: (L) Ohhh, I see! Was that something that was in the air and was...

(V) Repressed as in my relationship with the person.

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Do you want to drop that? [Energy burst from the board] A couple of weeks ago you gave us a warning about Ark traveling on his over the road trips and possible alien monitoring. Is his intention to be fully aware and conscious and not travel at night going to help with this particular situation; this warning?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) He is now of the opinion that his awareness of the state of the other person as being possibly desirous of undermining his position at the University, that his awareness will forestall or circumvent this. How high a percentage is there of this happening, even with his awareness?

A: ? Awareness is not balanced yet.

Q: (L) So, his awareness is not complete yet. He is not fully aware of how deep and dark and dewy these aliens can be when they start working through people?

Is that it?

A: Goin thru the motions, babe.

Q: (L) What? 'Goin thru the motions, babe?' What does that mean? Does that mean anything to anybody?

A: What Ark is doing, but, it is the first step to learning.

Q: (L) What does this mean? I don't quite get it. I'm being dense here. (T) We told him that this is happening, so yes, he's going thru the motions for you, that he's understanding this... (M) He's got to go through it completely before he understands... (T) ... but it's got to really happen for it to... (L) Is that it? Is TR on to it here, that it's got to really happen...

A: Close.

Q: (V) Has he been hauled out, like MM and I've been hauled out?

(L) Who the hell knows?

A: No. Not completely.

Q: (V) MM and I are just the lucky ones! (T) Such luck! (V) Yeah, right! That was laced with sarcasm!! I do hope you heard that! (T) No, I didn't catch that at all, ha-ha! (L) In terms of this interaction with RS, is there anything that would be fruitful to follow in terms of trying to assist him in his work, and in his...

A: Let events unfold.

Q: (L) It sounds like something is going to unfold. (T) Just let him do what he's going to do. (L) I was talking about our involvement... (T) There's nothing we have to do ... (L) Well, ok, right....

A: So were we.

Q: (V) What? What does that mean? (L) Ok, they also were talking about our involvement with him... (V) This is like taking notes in classes, you know! This is like practice! This will get me ready for the University! (T) Do we have to spell it out for you? [Extended laughter!] (V) My little finger flies sometimes, TR, I want to tell you!

A: Mind programming.

Q: (L) What about mind programming? (T) Is that like Fox and NBC? You know, must see TV! (V) This is mirth, guys! (L) Mind programming... (T) OK, what about mind programming? (V) In reference to what?

A: We thought we would just throw that onto the table.

Q: (L) Well, they certainly did! I guess that's what they want us to talk about! (T) Mind programming; as in programming of one's mind?

A: TM received some most recently.

Q: (L) And who did he receive the mind programming from?

A: Cultists.

Q: (T) What form did it take?

A: Negative.

Q: (V) (To TM) Are you aware of this? (T) Not negative or positive, but what form was it presented to him as?

A: Hypnotic.

Q: (T) Was he awake or asleep at the time?

A: Both.

Q: (T) No, no. Before the hypnotics, was he awake?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was this a pre-hypnotic trigger?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was it hypnosis at a distance?

A: No.

Q: (T) How was it conveyed to him?

A: Lights, fires, chants.

Q: (V) Were you aware of this? (L) How long has it been since you've hung out with that bunch? (TM) I haven't seen any of them since way back when. (L) Way back when, what is that, a couple of years? (TM) Yes (L) Well, then that's still recently... (T) Lights, what and chants? (V) (reading) 'lights, fires and chants.' (T) OK, thanks.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Was he with them... (L) Oh, yes, he was...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) This is what we were... (T) I just wanted to make sure that this was not a long-distance thing... that they did it from a distance and... (TM) Yes, that they still didn't have their hooks into me. (L) Good question, is this programming still active?

A: Close, though.

Q: (L) Close, though to what?

A: Almost.

Q: (T) ... that this wasn't done from a distance, that he wasn't with them physically, like this, that he was somewhere nearby when they did this... (L) Oh, he was close... (T) He was close to them? (L) Right. (T) But he wasn't...

A: No.

Q: (T) OK, then, they weren't responding to what I was saying. (L) So they were doing lights, fires and chants, and he was not there?

A: Response was to "Hooks"

Q: (L) Are some of the choices he's been making in his life in the last two years the results of this programming?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) I suppose we better let him read the Greenbaum papers; everybody here has read them, right? (M) That's where all the accidents (?) are coming from... (T)

(To TM) You haven't read the Greenbaum papers yet? (TM) I don't think so! (T) Welllllllll..... (V) It's very enlightening, I'll have you know! (T) There's a person who's thrilled about this one!!! (To Laura) Print them out and give them to him. (TM) I want to know; did I get

married as a result of this programming?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did I get married as a result of some similar programming?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did M?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Did I?

A: No.

Q: (T) Did TR?

A: No.

Q: (T) Did F***?

A: No.

Q: (L) F*** never got married! (T) Well, I was just making sure that everybody felt like they were in on all this! (M) This Greenbaum program, was it due to my father?

A: Yes.

Q: (M) Thought so! (L) Remember, his father was military, too! (M) Twenty years! (T) While I'm tossing it... (TM) Was it done to my father?

A: You were "Greenbaumed."

Q: (T) Was JR's friend M***** Greenbaumed?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) She's got all the signs... (L) Was TM Greenbaumed?

A: No.

Q: (V) What about V*****?

A: No.

Q: (L) What about F*****?

A: No.

Q: (L) Laura?

A: No

Q: (L) TR?

A: No

Q: (T) JR?

A: No

Q: (M) So, I'm the only one here that's been Greenbaumed?

Q: (TM) So, you got mental programming, but it wasn't Greenbaum?

(L) I didn't know that I had mental programming... (TM) They said maybe...

A: Laura had more advanced work done on her.

Q: (V) That opens up a whole new can of worms. (L) And what do you mean by that?

A: Not now.

Q: (T) Maybe they want to go on with... (L) No, they've told me before; they're not going to tell me. (M) Were you Greenbaumed?

(L) No. Who did this work, can I have that? Can I know that?

A: Consortium.

Q: (L) Is there any possibility, to some extent, that I have overcome this influence at the present time?

A: No. Was partial, then aborted, leaving fragments of trigger response programs that have been in remission.

Q: (L) Why was it aborted?

A: Because STO forces intervened.

Q: (L) And when was this?

A: Mid "fifties."

Q: (L) So it was when I was three or four years old. (T) I think we should go back to what we were talking about with TM, because they brought it up. (TM) Am I still receiving instructions from the programming? Am I still receiving programming from them?

A: Buried for future triggers.

Q: (L) Is there anything he can do to deactivate this programming?

A: Would take powerful hypnotic work. Beware of stresses of a most personal nature.

Q: (L) Do you mean sexual actions, activities might be triggers or connected to this?

A: Partly.

Q: (T) Work related, all different kinds. Anything could trigger it... (L)

They said personal, most personal, though... (T) Well, yes, (V)

Wouldn't it seem like family... (T) Work and jobs are very personal...

(L) No. Most personal is physical, you know, emotional... (TM)

Family... (T) Your job is financial, financial security. (L) Well, that's

right. (V) Is your family going to cause you stress? (TM) Stress, and

I have not been able to hold down a job since then. (V) Do you live with your family? (TM) Not any more! (L) Any further clues for him?

(T) What was it that they... what was given to TM? What was he told to do, or what was the mind control about? (L) What were the instructions?

A: Discover.

Q: (T) Is is something TM will be able to discover? Does he have enough information to work on?

A: Not by himself.

Q: (L) Is his wife and the baby part of the hook?

A: Yes.

Q: (TM) Is the hook attached to the physical, emotionally, spiritual, or all?

A: All.

Q: (TM) Is there a physical location where it's attached in all three, in the same place?

A: You were particularly vulnerable at the time remember, this particular group has an uncanny ability to get to those who have parental influences with a troubled past. [Phone call interrupted end of transmission, call was from TM's wife.]

Q: (L) Is she Greenbaumed?

A: Yes.

Q: (TM) Where did she receive Greenbaum programming? (L) Don't even ask that until you've read the Greenbaum papers. (TM) Never mind, disregard. (L) You can get all of that just by reading them. (V)

Was she just coerced to make this phone call? (L) She was triggered to. (TM) Oh, I know, her father was in the Navy... (L) 'Why are we not surprised!!!'

A: Yes. And V's too, but fortunately in too low level a capacity.

Q: (L) Does the Greenbaum influence or interaction last indefinitely throughout a person's life, if something isn't done to terminate or halt it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Mind programming... Where are we going to go with this, guys? (L) Oh, ok, go. What were the programs? The main programs?

A: Must not say.

Q: (L) M wants to know how extensive the Greenbauming was in her case. Was it extensive?

A: Yes and your husband, too!

Q: (M) That's just wonderful! More pleasant things this evening! (V) I've been sitting in your position, where I've gotten a bunch of bad news one night, and I know how you feel! (F) It's not really bad news, though, because it's good to know... (V) It protects you to have the knowledge. But, it's tough to hear. (TM) Well, the next time you're doing something, and you don't know why you're doing it, it seems completely stupid, there's a thought... (L) Ask yourself every time, why am I doing what I'm doing? Is it really me doing it, or am I being... (M) Is there anything to cure it? Can anything be done? Now we know with him, it's hypnosis. (T) It is for everybody, I'm afraid. (L) I'm afraid, yes. Reread the Greenbaum.

A: Awareness is step number one.

Q: (TM) Will this Greenbauming be passed on to my son?

A: No.

Q: (T) It's a process; it's not hereditary. (L) I'm going to ask this. Don't get crazy when I ask it. Is this his son?

A: No.

Q: (TM) I'm not sure I understand, now. (L) And, since you, I mean, I had a sense of that ummm... is this an alien manipulated pregnancy?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is the scoop here in terms of that answer?

A: No scoop.

Q: (TM) Did she sleep with another man?

A: When?

Q: (TM) Around the time she became pregnant?

A: No.

Q: (TM) How about before we got married?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) I'm not understanding for a second here... (L) If it's not his son, then whose son is it? (V) And, if she wasn't sleeping with someone else around the time she got pregnant, then...

A: Not what we meant.

Q: (L) What did you mean?

A: Son not a programming trigger.

Q: (L) ...but when you said it was not his son...

A: Son not trigger.

Q: (L) That's what you meant, so you didn't... his son was not a programming trigger. (V) So that's his flesh and blood son... (M) O that, it is a son. (TM) OK, so it's my flesh and blood son, but not a programming trigger.

A: Right.

Q: (T) (TM's wife) is the trigger; one of them. (L) Well, TM finds himself, we all, I mean, jeez! What do we do about these difficult situations that we plant ourselves in the middle of, due to programming? Then we have to extricate ourselves, at great cost and pain? Having done it already myself, I know how much pain...

A: No need to extricate, if necessary work is done, in some cases.

Q: (L) If two people who are married to each other are Greenbaumed, is it possible that they could be programmed to kill each other?

A: Maybe, but not always.

Q: (TM) Or any two people who have had the programming?

A: The programming is mainly intended to produce erratic behavior, for the purpose of "spooking" the population so that they will welcome, and even demand, a totalitarian government.

Q: (L) So, the programming is designed to, in other words, when the people are just being erratic...

A: Think of the persons who have inexplicably entered various public and private domains, and shot large numbers of people... Now, you have "met" some of these Greenbaum subjects...

Q: (L) Let me say this. If this is what we're saying, well, what I'm saying is, that ... Is this Greenbaum programming something that goes along the line of what I've just described a part; a part, I don't think that's all of it...

A: In part.

Q: (L) Is there also the implanted triggers to activate at a certain point in future time, to create a mass chaos, in the public domain?

A: Better to discover that one on your own.

Q: (L) Ok, that's another one that's dangerous to know right now...

(V) Was the person I met last week, (Name deleted), was he Greenbaumed? Has he been Greenbaumed? (L) He was bizarre, wasn't he?

A: Now, some history... as you know, the CIA and NSA and other agencies are the children of Nazi Gestapo... the SS, which was experiment influenced by

Antareans who were practicing for the eventual reintroduction of the nephilim on to 3rd and or 4th density earth. And the contact with the "Antareans" was initiated by the Thule Society, which groomed its dupe subject, Adolph Hitler to be the all time mind programmed figurehead. Now, in modern times, you have seen, but so far, on a

lesser scale: Oswald, Ruby, Demorenschildt, Sirhan Sirhan, James Earl Ray, Arthur Bremer, Farrakhan, Menendez, Bundy, Ramirez, Dahmer, etc...

Q: (L) Is there any particular individual who is currently being programmed to take a more prominent position in terms of this...

A: Later... you must know that Oswald was programmed to be the "patsy." So that he would say many contradictory things.

Demorenschildt was both a programmer and programmed. Ruby was hypnotically programmed to shoot Oswald, with an audio prompt, that being the sound of a car horn.

Q: (L) The question has been brought up, is there some way or means that one can distinguish or discern a victim of Greenbaum or other mind programming by some clues?

A: Not until it is too late.

Q: (L) Was SV Greenbaumed?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Yes, well, we kind of figured that already... (L) Yes, but I was just checking here... (T) Is VB Greenbaumed?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) And he carries guns around! Although, I'm not sure he knows how to get the cartridges in! (L) What about MF?

A: No.

Q: (L) SH?

A: No.

Q: (L) Anybody else got any likely suspects? (T) EB?

A: Now you have touched on a whole other subject, my friend. At least his wife is blissfully ignorant.

Q: (L) What have we stumbled upon with EB? Is he a programmer?

A: Discover.

Q: (T) I think I'd prefer not to! (L) Is there anything further you'd like to add to this subject for our edification before we shut down for the night? (V) I'd like to know if any Presidents have been Greenbaumed. (L) Well, we know some probably have!

A: Yes.

Q: (T) How many have we had now? Clinton is number what President? (TM) 42.

A: Remember, the "Greenbaum method" is one of many in existence.

Q: (L) OK, further... (T) What did it say? (V) You've got people getting hauled out and abducted, I mean... (L) All kinds of stuff going on. (M) Is (Name deleted) set to go off soon? (L) No, they told you, awareness is the first step in undoing it! Focus on that! You're aware! How many people are?

A: It is a veritable potpourri.

Q: (L) Any further for tonight?

A: There's much, much, much more to discuss about all of this, but if you wish to stop now, that is your choice, and we will continue later. But, it would be helpful if you begin that session on subjects not of a

personal nature!

Q: (L) Can we plan to pick up on this subject next week?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Would to be better if all of those present now, be present for the continuation?

A: Sure!

Q: (L) Well then, unless there is something else of significant importance to say before we shut down for the night...

A: Tom's wife will object strenuously.

Q: (L) Anything else?

A: Resist.

Q: (L) Anything else? For anyone else? No? I'm ready to say goodbye.

A: Goodbye.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 12, 1996 F****, Laura, T M., T.A., V
(Tape missing, reconstructed from notes)

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Moretir.

Q: And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: In an earlier session you mentioned that we ought to discuss the matter of mind control...

A: Programming is the word you need, not "control."

Q: T*** has had some very strange events happening to him and he would like to know if he has been Greenbaumed?

A: T** has not been "Greenbaumed," but mind programmed by those who have ties to a Wiccan organization.

Q: How does one tell if they have been programmed?

A: Pay attention to the signs.

Q: (T) What are the effects or intentions of this programming?

A: Difficulty keeping up with the demands and pressures of life as well as before his involvement.

Q: (T) Any specific signs?

A: We gave you one, now for 2: wife "acting up." Also, parental problems that have already begun.

Q: How does one overcome or cancel this programming?

A: The same as always: Knowledge protects.

Q: In what ways will knowledge help to cancel programming?

A: In ways directly affecting T***.

Q: I don't understand. How can knowledge help to cancel programming?

A: So that the awareness can be the foundation for being able to deal with situations, and possibly rectify some of them.

Q: (L) Okay, change of subject: On a couple of occasions you mentioned a group called the Antareans. Who were these people or aliens?

A: Antareans were the name given by 4th density groups in contact with the Thule Society on third density Earth, before and during World War One.

Q: What are they called now?

A: There is no one currently labeling themselves as "Antareans," in contact with anyone now.

Q: So, they are no longer here?

A: No, not this particular group.

Q: Okay, I would like to know why the individual who says he is my cousin, suddenly appeared in my life when I first attended a MUFON meeting after the UFO sighting over my pool? I mean, this was a LOT synchronous. Was he sent to spy on me?

A: Not exactly, more like this: was sent to interest you in a diversionary path that would ultimately lead you down a path to 4th density STS.

Q: Well, you have said that MF and VB were BOTH involved, yet they seem to hate each other, or say they do. Was this just an attack

from another direction, in case the VB attack did not work?

A: It was also an effort to separate you from any influences which might dissuade you from your intended interest in VB.

Q: (L) Well, was I mind programmed? You said once that I was not Greenbaumed, but that something else was done. What was this?

A: The work that was attempted was more intense, but it was aborted because it turned out that your frequency resonance vibration was not proper for that particular type of "experimental" programming.

Q: Does this mean that there was something about my vibrations that caused what they were trying to do to result in positive things?

A: Possibly, in an off-hand way.

Q: You also said that STO intervened and stopped this... does this mean that there is some reason to protect me?

A: Okay... learning is an exploration followed by the affirmation of knowing discovery.

Q: ---

A: No comment from "the peanut gallery," please.

Q: ---

A: Not "left," T***, "leaves."

Q: ---

A: One day, you will know this.

Q: ---

A: Neither.

Q: ---

A: Closer but not close.

Q: ---

A: There is more than one issue here.

Q: ---

A: Part of the equation.

Q: ---

A: Through Susan.

Q: ---

A: This is complex, and does not "work" in the way you envision.

Q: ---

A: You are making positive moves.

Q: ---

A: Partially.

Q: ---

A: Both. Careful there!

Q: ---

A: With what is available.

Q: ---

A: Your pool.

Q: ---

A: Impatience.

Q: ---

A: You are doing just fine.

Q: ---

A: Is this what you expect?

Q: ---

A: Not necessary.

Q: ---

A: Yes, but you are not showing faith or patience.

Q: ---

A: Ask A***.

Q: ---

A: Then what do you think?

Q: ---

A: Okay.

Q: ---

A: Not all.

Q: ---

A: And he is correct!

Q: ---

A: Never you mind.

Q: ---

A: Must say this.

Q: ---

A: Because his situation is complex and precarious.

Q: ---

A: Sometimes.

Q: ---

A: He needs you for "fine tuning."

Q: ---

A: Discover.

Q: ---

A: More through your given, and learned, talents.

Q: ---

A: Not for this session.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

November 23, 1996 F****, TR, JR, AK, Laura, Ark via
computer

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have...

A: Tonno.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We have quite a variety of questions this evening. The first is regarding the difficulties with UFL and the financial arrangements. Will this work out so that he can be here the 1st of February, as planned?

A: Maybe a slight delay.

Q: (L) And the personal finances?

A: You will see.

Q: (L) You said before that her actions would accelerate the legal process.

A: In progress.

Q: (L) It looks now as though the legal affair will not be over before he comes here... this distresses me.

A: These are things you must wait to see.

Q: (L) Okay, is there anything you would suggest in regard to any of his situation?

A: Slow down for strength of mind.

Q: (L) Okay, switch gears. Can you comment on the strange nature of the events of the past two weeks...

A: Learning is fun.

Q: (L) Was PZ abducted in my house as he claims.

A: Probe further and you will know.

Q: (L) Okay, talk to P. Why is his mother going off into psychotic behavior?

A: Not psychosis, neurosis.

Q: (L) Well, then I guess we are supposed to be figuring it out as we go...

A: Yup!

Q: (T) Is Fearon Hicks dead? [UFO researcher of our acquaintance who went out to investigate Area 51 about 6 months previous to this session.]

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did he commit suicide as we were told?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was he murdered?

A: No.

Q: (T) Was it an accident?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, how does one get hung by the neck if it is not an accident or suicide or murder?

A: He was not hung.

Q: (T) That's what I figured. But he IS dead?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) How did he die?

A: Stroke.

Q: (T) Well, I can believe that. He popped every pill he could find. He was in terrible health. (T) What is wrong with my computer?

A: Offset files. Tangled web, being fed by incorrect steps to correct. Need to back up all data, then clean drive. Shortcuts won't do it, and it is not as tedious as you think. But not doing it will be! [This suggestion was followed, and worked.]

Q: (T) Thank you...

A: You are welcome... Minor Cassiopaeian "glitch," sorry!

Q: (T) About Flight 800. Pierre Salinger claims that the info floating around on the internet is accurate. He says that the Navy downed the flight.

A: Close. Pierre Salinger is an impeccable journalist and not one to "fly off the handle."

Q: (T) Very true. And that is why I am amazed that the rest of the journalism community is attacking him.

A: Why should you be amazed? They are "bought and paid for."

Q: (T) What did happen to flight 800?

A: This was the result of an experiment gone awry. So was KAL "007" in 1983.

Q: (L) What was the nature of the experiment?

A: Testing of secret impulse guidance system using civilian airliner as an arbitrary "bounce" guidance target. Instead, it became the "homing" target, and a different aircraft became the bouncer. This was because the programmers did not anticipate the lower than expected altitude of the 747. Warning: this must stay in this room for the present!!!!!!!!!!!!!! The facts will eventually be discussed by others. At that time, the danger is lifted. [At this point, it has been discussed in the exact same terms as described here in a reputable, national magazine.] Now, about KAL 007... that one is not dangerous to know. The plane was deliberately instructed to fly off course in order to trigger the Soviet's Pacific air defense system, to "see what they were made of" in that area. The plane was lost, but the experiment worked. They did not expect them to shoot down a civilian airliner. Now, all moving targets create electronic impulses. These can be "read" by the proper extremely high tech equipment. Older radar guided systems are subject to malfunctions in weather conditions that are severe, as one example. Also, the impulse system is an

offshoot of the electromagnetic pulse experiments being carried out at Montauk, Brookings and elsewhere as part of the HAARP project! In connection with Pentagon missile tests, HAARP has many interesting tie-ins, not the least of which is your cell phone towers. Now, the homing target can be any moving object. It can be whatever is entered on the computer. It can be a squirrel in a tree, a jogger on the beach, a building, whatever you want. The system looks for any moving target in order to establish recognition to the computer, in order to establish recognition of match pattern of pulse. TWA 800 was flying at the exact same altitude that was supposed to be designated for the "drone" craft. The drone plane was farther out at sea. The "bounce" target was to be any moving object in the air within 400 square miles.

Q: (L) So, TWA 800, through a series of problems, happened to find itself at the right altitude, a restricted altitude, within the parameters of the experiment.

Anything further on this?

A: Not for now.

Q: (L) Okay, let's move on to Courtney Brown. (T) We all know who he is, and what he is writing about in regard to remote viewing... what is it all about?

A: Vague.

Q: (T) Is the book Courtney Brown wrote, "Cosmic Voyage," concerning the Martian population...

A: It is true that there are underground bases on Mars, but they are Orion STS.

Q: (T) Are there Martians as portrayed by Courtney Brown?

A: Not exactly. He is portraying the Orion STS as the Martians.

Q: (T) Is Courtney Brown a government disinformation agent?

A: More as an "agent provocateur."

Q: (T) Is he working for the government?

A: Not directly, and remember, the government is not one entity.

Q: (L) Who is primarily backing Courtney Brown?

A: Rockefeller group.

Q: (L) And, is Mike Lindemann and company part of this Rockefeller group at this time?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Linda Howe?

A: No.

Q: (T) Did Courtney actually do remote viewing to obtain the information in the book?

A: Not really. Not needed.

Q: (T) Does this mean that the whole story is concocted on his part?

A: Semi. Elements of it are factual.

Q: (T) Yes. I could see that there were factual elements. I could also

see that there was a LOT that was questionable; that conflicts with EVERYTHING else that has come out from other researchers. This is all totally twisted and different.

A: Close.

Q: (T) Is Courtney able to do remote viewing?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) But he did not use it with this book?

A: No.

Q: (T) So, the book was made up the way it is. It is a story. Some factual information, some invented information, some pure BS thrown in to fluff it out. So, the book is NOT an account of work that has come from remote viewing sessions?

A: No, but not needed.

Q: (L) You have said twice that remote viewing was not "needed." Where did he get his information?

A: Secret sources. Agents of the nation "of the third eye."

Q: (J) What or who - is the "Nation of the Third Eye?"

A: Terran civilization under the surface.

Q: (L) Now, wait a minute. I remember that when they said the Aryans were brought from Kantek and that they were "sturdier or something like that, and I remarked that it seemed that they would be less sturdy - and the C's answered "on the surface." Now, that has always bothered me. I don't think they meant "surface appearances." Have the Aryans been glorified as the "master race" because they are more suited to living underground?

A: Close. All types there are "Aryan."

Q: (L) Okay, is this a Terran underground civilization that has been 'managed' by Orions, or did it develop on its own?

A: One at a time.

Q: (L) Did the underground civilization develop on its own?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it managed or manipulated by Orions as well?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are these "managers" Orions from other densities?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (L) I don't understand. Are there some that are 4th and some that are 3rd?

A: The human types there are "bi-density."

Q: (L) Holy Shiite Moslems!

A: Grays and Lizards are 4th density. They can "visit" 3rd density, but they must keep returning to 4th in order to "regenerate."

Q: (T) Are you saying that the human/Aryan types can exist as long as they want in any density?

A: In 4th and 3rd.

Q: (L) They can move back and forth, existing with equal ease on either density?

A: Well, not with "equal ease," because 4th density is easier, naturally.

Q: (T) So, the information Courtney Brown was given to write this quasi fiction book, is about the Aryans and not about the Martians?

A: "Martians" is easier to understand for the less well- informed, not to mention any discussion of the densities!

Q: (T) Absolutely. Martians are easier to accept. A lot easier to understand than densities! (L) Okay, Third Eye. What is this?

A: That is what they call themselves when pressed for an explanation by surface types, such as yourselves. They were the inspiration for Masonic lore and Illuminati, too.

Q: (L) Does this "Third Eye" designation have a connotation of third eye abilities as we understand them?

A: Psychic.

Q: (T) Does Courtney know he has been had?

A: He has not been "had." He is under the employ of those who pull the levers, so to speak.

Q: (L) You said "pull the levers." Is Courtney Brown a robot, Greenbaumed, mind-controlled, implanted, or any or all of the above? (T) Or is he just foolish?

A: No. Not so foolish, he does not worry about paying the power bill. As Forest Gump said: "Stupid is as stupid does."

Q: (L) Are you implying that I am foolish or stupid because I DO worry about paying the power bill?

A: No, we are not implying that you are stupid, or foolish, for that matter... But, Courtney Brown is not either. Who is he hurting? And, he has hit the jackpot with this one. Knowledge can be procured by reading literature, then analyzing it.

Q: (T) Is the time table that he has given correct?

A: Close.

Q: (T) So, the powers that be are going to follow this time table and present the Aryans as Martians?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are the Aryans going to present themselves as Martians?

A: Initially. In order for the Terrans to get used to the idea of EBEs.

Q: (T) But, they are not the good guys. Beware of Greeks bearing gifts.

A: Some of the "good guys" are identical in appearance.

Q: (T) Is this a subterfuge on the part of the Aryans so that they can slide in quietly and take over?

A: No, they do not need that at all. It is a way for the "government" to introduce everyone to the new reality of the existence of intelligent life all over the place, not just here.

Q: (T) So, they have their own agenda, but it is not what Courtney presented in the book.

A: It does not matter. The book is a somewhat altered "New Reality

101."

Q: (A) Where should I turn now concerning research subjects?

A: Not very specific, but due to the constraints, we will do our best. Suggest focus on larger horizon of current search. You are limiting yourself because of recent trend for more (cuaation). This is restricting you. Have you delved fully into field generators?

Q: (A) Which field to look at? Electromagnetic? Gravitational? Other?

A: Of course it is up to you, but why not combine the two, since they are in reality perfectly balanced and "interwoven" in nature!

Q: (A) Should I abandon my work on quantum theory?

A: Again, as with all, it is up to you. But, if we were you, we would not.

Q: (A) Should I look into the electromagnetic railguns problem?

A: Maybe, but first you must establish a link that you have pondered before but set aside. You set many questions aside. Patience serves the "questor of hidden knowledge" well!

Q: (A) Can you be more specific about the link you have in mind?

A: Yes, but we will not, because you must do the discovery here, in order for the progress to be reestablished.

Q: (A) Is the subject of my research at all important, If so, why?

A: Of course it is! You are on a pre-destined mission as you have always instinctively known. Recently though, you have developed a greater awareness of this.

Self doubts are merely the result of crises in your personal life. Please do not confuse this with your work.

Q: (A) Which branch of physics is closest to understanding of interdensity communications?

A: Theoretical.

Q: (A) Which branch of mathematics?

A: Two of them: calculus and algebra.

Q: (A) Should I look into zero-point energy problem?

A: That one should be "set aside." Because it will lead to a "dead end."

Q: (A) Are the extra-dimensions beyond those of space and time relevant?

A: What "extra dimensions?"

Q: (A) Is time multi-dimensional? If so, is it three- dimensional?

A: Not correct concept. Time is not a dimension. This is very complex from your standpoint, but let us just say that time is "selective," or "variable."

Q: (A) I thank you for tonight. Any other comment to ponder about before the next session?

A: Ask, if needed, for a comment on the last responses.

Q: (A) Yes, a comment is needed. I am confused about space, time, Einstein's general relativity, gravitation and electromagnetism.

A: Einstein's Theory of Relativity is only partially correct. That is why we say that there is no "dimension" of time. As far as gravity and electromagnetics are concerned, we suggest a review of the as yet publicly unfinished Unified Field Theory of the same gentleman. Was it completed and put into application in secret? Hmmmmm... And, if so, what are the ramifications? Maybe you could make the same discoveries.

Q: (L) Any last comment?

A: Slow down for strength of mind.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

November 30, 1996 F***, Laura, Ark (Via Internet) TR and JR

A: Hello

Q: (L) Hello, and who do we have with us this evening?

A: Jxoin

Q: (L) And where are you transmitting from tonight?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) You said previously that time was 'selective and variable.' What, exactly, does this mean?

A: By "Selective", we mean simply to think of time as if it were like your jukebox. There are many selections there, you may play them as you choose. But you need not play them sequentially, unless that is all you know. The selections are always there, are they not?

Q: (L) Well, that is crazy! You can't just go around having things happening in random order?!

A: Random is in the eyes of the perceiver.

Q: (L) What is it that causes us to only be able to perceive time in a sequential way?

A: DNA restructuring, as in the handiwork of our friends, STS 4th density.

Q: (L) Is there any possibility of regaining or restructuring this DNA?

A: Was there, will be again. You A___ know all there is to know about time, quantum reality, etcetera? Then it is time for you, and especially Arkadiusz, to study all that you can about the "crop circles," and closely network with those studying them directly.

Q: (L) Why crop circles?

A: The answers to all the questions are, or will be there.

Q: (L) You said that crop circles represented thoughts from 6th density. What does this mean?

A: We are compiling an almanac as well as a manual for the entire terran population there. The reason we are doing this, is that there are millions who want to know the answers on the eve of the Grand Cycle Transformation. However, there are precious few that have chosen to try this form of communication, thus opening up a conduit.

Q: (L) Well, how many people are going to be able to understand?

A: But it would not be in form with Prime Level 7 Directive to limit entirely the availability of supreme knowledge!!!

Q: (L) So you are trying to put the entire story out there for all the world to see?

A: Not "trying," we are, my dear.

Q: (L) Okay, crop circles are a language, so to speak. Are they in some way related to mathematics?

A: Mathematics is the one and only true universal language.

Q: (L) Well, I just don't see how they can be decoded.

A: In this room is all the mental power needed, with addition of another "room" in Wroclaw, of course, that is needed to "crack" the code of our circles.

Q: (L) How do we start?

A: All one needs is a foundational point to build a computer program. And we have given you this already.

Q: (L) But nobody wants to hear what we have been saying!

A: Well, the circles are undeniable in their existence; our communication with you is deniable.

Q: (L) Well, if they don't want to hear it as it is channeled, what makes the crop circles different?

A: Not point. If you can crack the code, this becomes an undeniable language that is ongoing, consistent, and demonstrable.

Q: (L) So, you mean that if we can show what they mean, have it make sense, and then interpret others as they come into being, or show others how...

A: Self explanatory and yes.

Q: (L) At one point you mentioned that I needed to learn mathematics, which can be a years long effort. And now, Ark is a mathematician. Was this a clue that Ark was to be part of this?

A: Ark was coming into the picture all along. All is eternal, time is selective. We can see the entire jukebox menu selection at all "times." [Break, Ark joins group]

Q: (L) Ok, Ark has a question: how does one distinguish an authentic crop circle from a fake one?

A: Authentic ones are intricate in design and meticulously in the detail of their construction. The reality is that there have only been a few "fake" crop circles in the entire history of the phenomenon world wide, any way.

Q: (L) Ark asks: to crack the code, is it sufficient to have a collection of pictures? I'm sure he means crop circle pictures.

A: Yes, to start with.

Q: (L) Ark says, to crack the code, we need an example. Can you point some out? (T) Example, as in crop circle pictures? (L) Well, no, how to crack it, or whatever.

A: Please review transcripts.

Q: (L) Can you tell us, I'm curious, too. What is it, is it about the using mathematics, or is it about something else?

A: You asked for interpretation of specific crop circles pictures before. Remember?!?

Q: (J) We already did that, I already did the graphics for the ones we asked about last time. I have a whole file with nothing but crop circles. Didn't you send that to him? That's what we're talking about. We need other pictograms

to ask about. (T) Oh, I know what we need. It's not just pictures of crop circles, we need the dimensions of the crop circles as well. You can't do anything math-wise if you don't know how big or whatever. (Ark) If Einstein's relativity is only partly correct, as pointed out last time, and this is because of the variable 'time', does this imply that the theory of relativity based on Galilei group is better than that based on Lorentz group?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Because of the symmetric calculations they used as a basis for their efforts.

Q: (T) Where has the Lorentz group gone wrong?

A: Too complex to answer.

Q: (A) Is entropy the key concept that must be included into the unified field theory in order to include other densities into the equations?

A: Need to back up and reflect before proceeding. There is still a "missing link" that is earlier in the process. Any mathematics problem will collapse if there is a missing link.

Q: (L) Well if he goes back and finds that missing link, will he then need to include entropy into the equation? Into the theory in order to include other densities?

A: Must find link before answer is given, otherwise it is useless information.

Q: (A) Can decoding of information from crop circles be automatized completely? Can this be done by a computer program, without human intervention, with out work of mind?

A: Not likely, and what would be the benefit? Learning is necessary for progress of soul. Remember, we are not here to lead by the hand. We will help, but some answers are for you to decipher, and you have been extraordinarily good at this, my Arkadiusz, since very early childhood. This is how you are building your power center. All there is -- is lessons and learning is fun. More fun even than teaching.

Q: (A) Should I look into sono-luminescence? Are there causal time loops?

A: Q1: Yes. Q2: On the right track, now blend or unify. No polarities, please.

Q: (T) No polarities? (L) I have no... none of us knows anything. (T) That's absolute. (J) What? (T) Well, if you don't have polarities, then it's absolute. It doesn't matter if the numbers are minus or plus. We're dealing in absolutes. (A) So, cracking the code is to be computer- assisted mind work, that is, human interpretation, assisted by computer program. Which branch of algebra will have to be used for that?

A: Not necessary to use algebra here.

Q: Anything further on that? We should let him ask, actually...

A: Such as?

Q: (A) I need guidance here. Can you give me some more specific than just work!

A: Please be more specific as to where, or with what, or how you wish to have guidance. All will be well and soon. [AJ signs off for the evening]

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 8, 1996 F****, Laura, TR, JR, AK

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Honnorra.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We've been discussing the crop circles, and would like to know if you have any input on that subject? Input on what we've discussed, what we think to this point, and just basically any info?

A: Must begin with specific questions.

Q: (L) Ok, do the multiple perimeters represent multiple densities?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Are the crop circles themselves like antennae, or like homing devices for energy or thought patterns?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is the chronology of their appearance important?

A: Semi.

Q: (L) Is their location on the planet, in terms of longitude and latitude, significant?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (L) In what way yes?

A: Location, not latitude and longitude... Those are merely measure markers.

Q: (L) If the location is significant, what is it about the location that is significant?

A: Magnetic generators of bonding frequency.

Q: (L) Are you saying that magnetic generators of bonding frequency are located at those places, are in those places?

A: Port through them.

Q: (L) OK, location and chronology...

A: Why have you not brought up Stonehenge?

Q: (L) Well, we talked about Stonehenge before, that it was an energy transducer, so to speak. So, was Stonehenge put there because of the location, or did

Stonehenge create... (T) Why don't you just ask what it is about Stonehenge? (L) Okay, what is it about Stonehenge?

A: Location attracted those spirit types on the proper frequency, who in turn, placed stones in proper location to receive the coded communications in code telepathically, in order not to have to chase around the countryside reading encoded pictographs.

Q: (L) What was the technique used within the circle to receive the information telepathically? [Planchette spiraled in, and spiraled out.]

A: Transcendent focused thought wave separation.

Q: (L) OK, so that you're saying that moving in a spiral...

A: The spiral serves to translate message by slowing down the wave and focusing thought wave transference energy. Utilizes /transduces electromagnetic waves, the conduit, by breaking down signal from universal language of intent into language of phonetic profile. This is for multiple user necessity.

Q: (L) Multiple user necessity implies that a number of people must do the spiral. Is that correct?

A: No. Must hear and feel and understand precisely the same thing. The molecular structure of the rock, when properly sculpted sing to you.

Q: (L) Is there any possibility that Stonehenge still has any capacity along this line?

A: Has fragmented energy only.

Q: (L) Well, that's what I would imagine. (T) Question. Last week you mentioned that the majority of the crop circles are real, that very few are hoaxes. Am I to believe then, that the method that is used to create the circles that everybody's looking for, that there are multiple methods being used, depending on who or what is available at the time the circle is created? In other words, Doug and Dave may have actually made legitimate crop circles; only they don't know it, because they think they went out and made it their way.

A: No.

Q: (T) I just wondered if there are multiple things going on here. (L) No, I think it's all... (J) So, is there only one method for a true crop circle?

A: Reading instead of listening... decipher rather individually than comprehend universally... crop circles rather than Stonehenge!!!

Q: (L) Are you saying that this is the method to pursue now, since of course Stonehenge is not available?

A: How are you gonna pursue. Who is gonna believe you?

Q: (L) Is that it? In other words, how are we gonna...

A: Ok, folks, let's try to picture Laura and Ark trying to drag 500 ton rocks around New Port Richey!?

Q: (T) Maybe they'll drag themselves!

A: No, for that, you must "hit" the right key!

Q: (L) Sound. Actually, what I had in mind was just going to England and checking out Stonehenge itself. (T) You can't get near it now unless you've gotten an okay from the government; they've got it all fenced off. (F) Why did they do that? (T) Because too many people were going there, like most of the other 'ancient wonders.' They can't let people near them any more, because it's destroying them. (L) They carve their names, and... (T) Well, not just that, the fact that people touch them, the moisture from their skin and like that, it's deteriorating them really bad. All the traffic around it was shaking the ground, they're falling apart faster than the Pyramids are falling

apart. (L) I want to switch gears here for a few minutes...

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) I have to digest it at a certain level, you get to a certain point, and you get an overload. And then I'll be able to come back and ask more about it. One thing that is pressing on my mind, and I really want to get it out of the way, and we'll see what we come to after we have a little break. [Remainder of session omitted, questions relating to legal matters.]

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 14, 1996 F****, Laura, TR, JR

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us?

A: Usarro.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea. [Advice to TR and JR about upcoming Christmas trip]

Q: (L) Ok, and I have been doing a tape a day, I have been an extremely good girl. I just wanted to point that out to you guys. (T)

Send Santa! (L) Yes! Send

Santa! (J) Well, Santa already came! (L) Oh, I know, but we want millions of dollars here!

A: Yes.

Q: (L) We want 'Lotto Santa!' (T) Yes, the regular Santa doesn't bring those kinds of things!

A: Gotta hava lotto patience!

Q: [Groans at bad pun]

A: But, patience pays, yes?

Q: (L) Oh, yes it does. (T) Now, you've just got to find out what numbers to be patient with! (L) Got any numbers to be patient with?

(J) Oh, you know they're not going to tell you that...! (T) ... 6 digits between one and 49. Take your pick; there are 13 million of them!

Q: (L) Along the lines of some of the things that I have been working on recently, I'd like to ask if there's any more information you can give to us about the hypnotic-opener- strobe effect, and what it is preventing us from seeing. Is this one of the things that keeps us from expanding into the next density, in terms of awareness?

A: Not related to that. You see, the souls that are affected by all these "cloaking" techniques are vibrating on a low level anyway. The point is to block those who are blockable.

Q: (T) We're not blockable? (L) Is there anything we can do to avoid this blocking? (T) We're not being blocked...

A: You are not blockable.

Q: (T) We are not being blocked. We're beyond the blocking.

A: If you were, would you be doing this?

Q: (T) That type of blocking technique doesn't work on us. There may be other blocking techniques, but that particular stuff doesn't work. We either see or don't see stuff, because we are either meant or not meant to see it. We don't see UFO's anymore, because we don't need to.

A: Not necessarily true.

Q: (L) OK, what is not necessarily true? Why don't we see them any

more?

A: Don't does not equal won't. If a Buick does not go by, you don't see that, either! And if you are inside, doing the laundry when Mr. Jones decides to take the old "Electra" for a spin, you do not see him, or his precious car, do you?

Q: (L) I don't care, I've seen enough!

A: Oh, yes, you do care!!!

Q: (L) OK, yes, I care, but I've seen enough, I believe, I believe!!!

A: It is not up to you whether you want to see them or not. If they want you to see them, you will!

Q: (T) So, if they want us to see them, we'll see them!

A: Yes, and they will, and you will!

Q: (T) They will and we will... yes, but, there's a blocking technique being used on people to lower the vibrational frequency to prevent them from seeing them, right?

A: The blocking technique is for many things.

Q: (T) So that people do not understand what's going on around them.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What else?

A: That is it, in a nutshell. See and know and think or... See, know and think that which is desired.

Q: (L) Yes, and you know it's there. OK, let me jump over to this other subject of the number 33 and the number 11. Is there anything beyond what was given on

11-11-95, that you could add at this time, about any of the mathematics or the use of these numbers?

A: Prime numbers are the dwellings of the mystics.

Q: (L) What do you mean, "prime numbers are the dwellings of the mystics?"

A: Self-explanatory, if you use the tools given you.

Q: (L) How can a number be a dwelling?

A: Figure of speech. [Planchette spirals several times, vigorously] And how interesting that we have a new "cell" phone company called: "Primeco."

Q: (L) And how does a cell phone company called "Primeco" relate to prime numbers being dwellings of mystics?

A: Not for us to answer. [Word association by group: encryption, cells of monks, prisons, prime number divisible by one or self]

Q: (L) Is encryption the key?

A: Oh, there is so much here. One example is: "Snake eyes" is not so good as 7,11, eh?

Q: (T) They are all prime numbers, too; seven and eleven. (L) What kinds of documents or writings... or what would be applicable...

A: No, Laura you are trying to focus, or limit the concept, my dear. Think of it, what is the Judaic Christian legend for the creation of a

woman?

Q: (L) That woman was taken from the rib of Adam. That Eve was created from the rib of Adam.

A: Ever heard of a "prime rib?"

Q: [Groans] (T) I hate being in kindergarten and not knowing what the subject is. Ok, prime rib. We have a prime rib, so...

A: What happens in a "Primary."

Q: (L) An election. You narrow down the candidates. What happens in a primary?

A: Who gets "picked" to run?

Q: (L) Ok, keep on...

A: "Prime Directive?"

Q: (L) OK.

A: "Prime time?"

Q: (L) The first, the best... and...

A: Not point

Q: (L) I know that's not the point! Is what we're saying here, is that we can use these prime numbers to derive something out of something else?

A: We told you about the mystics.

Q: (T) They're using prime numbers to... (L) Oh, ok, I get it. So, mystics... the mystics, the mystical secrets... dwell in the prime numbers if used as a code.

A: Name the primary mystical organizations for key to clue system.

Q: (L) ...key to clue system?

A: Yes. [We named: Catholicism, Christianity, Judaism, Cabalism, Sufism, The Koran, Mysteries. Laura realized that she had just set aside the book "Understanding Mysticism," it was next to a book on Caballah on the bookcase in the room. Jesuits, Masons, Knights Templar, Rosicrucians]

Q: (L) All right. With our little list that we're making, are we on to something, or are we completely off track?

A: Yes, now check out those crop circles photos... any prime number combos there?

Q: (L) Do you mean in terms of dimension, or do you mean in composition?

A: Composition and dimensions... anything you can find.

[Discussion: Sacred geometries, all sects listed use prime numbers. John 3:16-19, Corinthians 13.

Genesis, Ch.2, verse 22 "rib taken from the man and made woman" - 2 is the only even prime number. Ch 3, v5..."your eyes shall be opened and ye shall be as the gods." (Eating from the Tree of Knowledge)]

Q: (T) ...to find a way of decoding it to get an answer, to get something, to get a message, to get something from it... (L) Are we thinking in any of the lines of something we ought to follow, or are

we drifting?

A: All are lines you ought to follow. Now, look at the photos on the wall! [Referring to large photocopy of a number of crop circles we had pinned to the wall.]

Q: (L) OK, we're looking at them: point out something...

A: Count the large spheres in photo three.

Q: (L) There are seven.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And what does that photo represent?

A: Not yet.

Q: (T) OK, there are seven large circles; a large central one, and then six outer ones that are smaller. Each of the six smaller circles is connected to the larger circle

by a shaft, or a line, or a conduit of some kind.

A: Add large and small spheres.

Q: (L) OK, there's seven. Add the large to the small and there's seven; add the little teeny ones, there's thirteen; and then even the little teeny-teeny, the little knobs on the ends, there would be six more, so that would be nineteen.

A: Yes...

Q: (T) So, that's another prime: nineteen is a prime number. (L) OK, they're prime numbers. And... (T) Are they... just as an offshoot here, do the six circles, the first set surrounding the large circle, are

those the sixth density attached to the seventh density?

A: No comment.

Q: (T) OK now, and then, outside of that are smaller spheres, each one connected one to the next, in a line. We're looking at prime numbers here. What are we looking at? We've got a central one, six outer: large, six outside of that: smaller, six outside of that: tiny... Could, and I'm just thinking off the top of my head here, nothing cast in concrete, is this a representation of... a sphere, getting smaller and smaller... going that way. Or, coming in, this way. Or that way and this way. Like the infinity mirrors...

A: If you three dimensionalize.

Q: (L) It would be circles, like balls, like spheres. (T) Ohhh, it's an axis, an x-y-z axis! A three dimensional axis. Three-dimensionally, it would be like this [Holds

up hand, forefinger pointed up, thumb pointed to himself, third finger at the horizontal] Larger, smaller, smaller... A three-dimensional axis. Are we going somewhere with this, or am I out in left field again?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) I'm going somewhere with this?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Ahhhh, I now see this as a three-dimensional object as

opposed to a flat circle.

A: Do that to the others too.

Q: (L) OK, we're trying to three-dimensionalize them. Now, tell us where we're supposed to be going here... (J) Well, this first one is a spiral going out... Or a DNA molecule... (T) There's got to be more to it...

A: You do not have to figure this all out tonight, just some food for thought.

Q: (L) Is there anything else for...

A: Ark may be able to three-dimensionalize by computer program already.

Q: (L) Yes, well, let us get back to this. The crop circles, as I understand, are related to the code or the mystical prime numbers, the mystical dwellings, and that somehow, putting all of these things together, these different pieces of this puzzle, from so many different directions, will enable us to perceive, or learn, or conceive something that will enable us to do something. Is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Is there anything more that we could look at on this subject tonight, because right now, I just need to think about it. You get so much, and you have to digest it. (J) Food for thought!

A: Well, you have enough to play with for now, so goodbye.

December 21, 1996 F****, Laura, AK

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Fonorraea.

Q: (L) And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) The first question on my mind before we get to any of these other questions is: who is giving information to Sheldon Nidle about the photon belt and the mass landings that are supposed to take place on the 31st of December and the 1st of January?

A: Sheldon Nidle.

Q: (L) It is just coming out of his own head? He is not seeing any beings or channeling anything?

A: Okay, close enough.

Q: (L) I would like to ask about this fellow Jim, in a somewhat indirect way. This is a person who corresponds with Ark on a variety of subjects. This last question that was asked was: (reading) "Do you know about any possible relation between deep space travel and DNA structure? Or between crop circles coding and DNA coding? Have you ever been told or shown something about DNA? Like relation between time rate and the structure of our genes?" And, here is what Jim replied: "Yes, but I have been warned not to discuss this matter where it is open to unknown ears." Could you comment on that?

A: The best thing for Ark to do is request "closed" correspondence.

Q: (L) Does this guy have some knowledge about DNA or crop circles?

A: Discover.

Q: (L) Okay, Mother, ask your question. (A) There are a lot of things that I want to know, and some, I am sure, are important, but I don't know the sequence that I want to follow.

A: Ask away.

Q: (A) So many things have happened to me, that I am wondering if something happened to my brain in this life or another that would explain my thinking.

A: More specific, please.

Q: (A) Did anything happen in another life that has caused me problems in this life?

A: The answer is yes, as with all others.

Q: (L) What happened to cause these mental problems?

A: Not mental, emotional.

Q: (L) Can you tell us a little bit about it?

A: Death of a twin in the last lifetime. Farming accident in 1880's.

Q: How did this twin die?

A: Fell off of the ox-driven combine, driven by father. Was decapitated.

Q: (L) Were they male or female twins?

A: Male.

Q: (L) And what were their names?

A: Lucas and Lawrence. Lucas was the one that died.

Q: (L) Where was Mother, as Lawrence, at the time?

A: In the house.

Q: (L) And what kind of emotion has carried over into this lifetime?

A: Her longing is insatiable as she is always "looking for love" due to her loss.

Q: (L) How old was Lucas when this happened?

A: 8 years old.

Q: (L) How many years after this accident did Lawrence live?

A: 22 years.

Q: (L) Have any of the persons of that lifetime returned to interact with her in this life?

A: No.

Q: (L) Not even the twin?

A: Correct.

Q: (A) Emotions are not mental, there is a difference? So, my problems now are emotional and not mental?

A: Your problems are due to maladjustment.

Q: (L) From life to life or just this life?

A: They are the same.

Q: (V) Did she witness the accident?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did she see the body after?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was there any sense of blame or resentment directed toward her by the parents of that time?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was there any mental or emotional abuse that took place in that lifetime?

A: Maybe some, but it is not significant.

Q: (L) What steps can she take to resolve this maladjustment?

A: Awareness of the root of the problem.

Q: (L) Is there any other part to this event that would help her?

A: No.

Q: (A) So, all the problems that I had as a child were the result of this?

A: Some seek an environment of "punishment" in an attempt to resolve left-over issues.

Q: (L) Did she have feelings of guilt that her twin had died and she was still alive?

A: Yes, but this was not imposed by others.

Q: (L) Okay, she felt guilt, and sought an environment that would punish her?

A: Close enough for hand grenades.

Q: (L) Where was the farm located that this incident occurred?

A: Near Cannopolis, North Carolina.

Q: (L) Can you give us the family name?

A: O'Brien.

Q: (A) Let me ask this: all of the experiences that I had as a child were caused by this emotion where I was trying to punish myself. I have spent my lifetime trying to punish myself. Is that right?

A: Close. But remember, the point is, you sought out a environment that you perceived to be restrictive and unforgiving; especially with your father.

Q: (L) Was there other karma with her father in this lifetime?

A: Maybe, but you are the one, Laura, who can best examine these issues.

Q: (L) What about between my mother and myself?

A: Ditto.

Q: (L) Well, if you guys would just tell me, it would leave me more time to transcribe tapes!

A: Learning...

Q: (L) Ohhh... (V) Whoops, she's growling [laughter.] (L) Okay. Any particular reason behind the financial difficulties I had today?

A: Not really. That will soon be forgotten.

Q: (L) Now, time to stop messing around. You said that "prime numbers are the 'dwelling places' of the mystics." I have been poring over this material and it occurs to me that this was put in quotes for a reason, yes?

A: We put in quotes what we want further examined.

Q: I was thinking that this could be a clue on several levels. Could it be a clue to identify people and interactions?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) And, also as a means of decoding coded written material?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (L) Would this written material be some that is channeled, or more formal and general writings of mystics. Could it be, in other words, that they might write in a casual way and not be aware that they are channeling or writing in code?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) I dug around about the Templars and have, more or less, come to the conclusion that they were just a smoke screen, and that something else was going on

at the time that WAS important. I also think that they have been resurrected from time to time and dusted off and blamed for all this secret knowledge that is supposedly lost... am I on to something here?

A: Close.

Q: Who or what brought about the end of the Knights of the Temple?

A: Rosicrucians move as a "thief in the night."

Q: (L) But, as I understand it, the Rosicrucians did not come into being until after the end of the Templars...

A: No.

Q: (L) Do you mean that the information that came out, that pamphlet about "Christian Rosenkreutz," that is a purported fable, might be correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, goodness sake! The Rosicrucians advertise in magazines!!! Is this worldwide organization that promotes itself so blatantly...

A: Well, the "world-wide" order is not all inclusive.

Q: (L) Is there an inner circle of this order that is unknown?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are the Rosicrucians connected to the Masons?

A: In a roundabout away.

Q: (L) Are the Illuminati connected to the Rosicrucians in any way?

A: Same.

Q: (L) Of the three I have named, which would be considered the one that is closest to the inner circle?

A: Not the correct concept.

Q: (L) Do the Rosicrucians have writings in their keeping that they, themselves, do not understand?

A: Yes. So do the Masons.

Q: Would you say that the writings of Albert Pike might be interesting to decode?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any particular number sequence that could be used?

A: 353535...

Q: (L) Is this also a genetic code?

A: Much is missing between "point A and point B."

Q: (L) You mean by jumping from documents to DNA?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) The Priory of Zion, that has been purported to be the progenitor or inheritor of the Templar tradition, is that a mystical organization of great secrecy and import?

A: It is a cover for.

Q: (L) Another smoke-screen.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Getting back to the 353535 code: can you tell me more that will help me get to...

A: Better turn it over to Ark.

Q: (L) So, I should leave it alone for now?

A: Good idea.

Q: (L) I will. I wanted to get to this other subject anyway. We know that you have said that time is an illusion in 3rd density reality - that it is the 3rd density illusion - and it is involved with our DNA, which

determines how we perceive it. So, it is an illusion. Yet, somehow, this illusion converts at some point into a solid reality via some mode or operation. I would like to know, at what point it converts and how?

A: You are off base. Who said it converts?

Q: (L) Well, we perceive a damn solid reality! There is STUFF that if you kick it, it hurts!

A: That perception is part of the illusion.

Q: (L) But, that is obviously not the TOTAL illusion. What else is a part of this illusion? If our perception is part, then there must also be something there to be perceived, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, what is it that we are perceiving?

A: That which you are programmed to perceive.

Q: (L) Is not this perception, these things we perceive as outside ourselves, are they not substance of some sort? Are they not there in some form, even if we perceive them the way we do?

A: Of course, but what does this have to do with "time?"

Q: (L) I am getting to that! We perceive a world "out there." Trees, cars, trucks, houses, bricks, boards, blocks, people, dogs etc etc etc.

A: You left out backyard barbecues!

Q: [laughter] (L) Very funny! We perceive things out there. Of what are they composed?

A: Matter.

Q: (L) Of what is matter composed?

A: Atomic structure.

Q: (L) Of what are atoms composed?

A: Thoughts.

Q: (L) Whose thoughts?

A: Yours.

Q: (L) Everything?

A: Everything.

Q: (L) If I perceive something, and everything I perceive is composed of my thoughts, and V_ is perceiving, is everything her thoughts?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the difference between her thoughts and my thoughts?

A: That is what binds you. You see, it is merely a program.

Q: (L) Is it merely a program that we think we are separate individuals?

A: Not the point.

Q: (L) What is the point? What binds us together? Where does the program come from?

A: Where do your programs come from?

Q: (L) 7th density? Ourselves? The Lizzies?

A: We are asking about the programs in your computer.

Q: (L) In my computer? Different places. I get them and load them in. Are programs made - do they exist like 'thought centers' - and do we just load them in ourselves?

A: Why have you forgotten? 309,000...

Q: (L) Oh. You are talking about the "takeover" by 4th density STS. But, still, the point I am trying to get to is - yes we have DNA - but you can't reprogram DNA if there is not DNA there to begin with. If there is not something to load the program into. What is the substance of this reality that we exist in?

A: You just answered.

Q: (L) I don't understand.

A: You can't load it into something if there isn't something there to begin with.

Q: (L) Fine! What is this something that is there to begin with?

A: Your previous DNA structure.

Q: (L) Where did the previous DNA structure come from?

A: The previous program.

Q: (L) Where did that program come from?

A: Review.

Q: (L) Well, you once said that it was necessary to be on a planet that had a star that was getting ready to go supernova in order to molecularize physical bodies.

What I want to know is: what is this process whereby thought becomes manifest as matter?

A: This is too complicated for this medium. You need another method. Something that allows for greater word usage.

Q: (L) But, just a clue: how does thought become matter?

A: Bilaterally.

Q: (L) What do you mean by "bilaterally?"

A: Dual emergence.

Q: (L) Emergence into what and what?

A: Not "into what and what," but rather, "from what and to what."

Q: (L) What emerges from what?

A: The beginning emerges from the end, and vice versa.

Q: (L) And what is the beginning and what is the end?

A: Union with the One.

Q: (L) What is the One?

A: 7th density, i.e.: all that is, and is not.

Q: (L) Now, we have managed to dance around the whole thing, and I still do not know how matter comes to be or how time...

A: No.

Q: (L) How can I get where I want to go?

A: You have the basics.

Q: (L) Can you give me a couple more basics?

A: There are no more.

Q: (L) I once asked you if time was gravity?

A: Is a fence the ground?

Q: (L) Is gravity God?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is gravity 7th density?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where does gravity emanate from?

A: Thought center.

Q: (L) You have mentioned thought centers of many occasions. Is there more than one?

A: All are one and all.

Q: (L) If you have a thought center, how do thought centers related to 7th density, the One?

A: Exactly!

Q: (L) Are thought centers 7th density?

A: All is.

Q: (L) All is thought centers?

A: No. All is 7th density.

Q: (L) I think you know where I am trying to go with this and I wish you would help me out just a little...

A: We are.

Q: (L) Okay. Time is an illusion. Wonderful! You have compared time to a fence...

A: No. We compared your allusion to ours.

Q: (L) Let's work with this allusion. Let us say that the ground is 7th density. How would we picture time in relation to this ground?

A: As the soil.

Q: (L) Related to the soil, how do WE relate?

A: Too vague.

Q: (L) How do created beings get painted into this picture?

A: Time is your illusion.

Q: (L) Yet, on one other occasion, you said that time does exist at other densities, only that it is "selective," you can pick the time. Is that correct?

A: If you want to call it time, but it would not be the same, would it?

Q: (L) Okay. I am stumped. I can't go any further now. On another subject, Ark read that phosphorus is in DNA structure. Could you comment?

A: How about if you comment on the relationship of phosphorous to you?

Q: (L) I don't know. Is there some relationship between phosphorous and carbon?

A: Well, that is not where we were leading.

Q: (L) Well, phosphorous is an essential element for the brain.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) That is about all I know about it. I don't know enough about phosphorous.

A: So, then why not save this until later?

Q: (L) Next question: if there were a sufficient number of people who were working on learning how to create an alternate reality or

universe, would it seem to them that there was no real "shift" between the former one and the new one, except an internal shift of thought?

A: That is one possibility.

Q: (L) If we decided that we wanted a different world, could we, as even a small group, create that kind of world and have it seem that we hadn't...

A: We have told you thus.

Q: (L) Is it possible that there are persons on the planet, here for some purpose, and that purpose is - say the negativity on the planet increases to such an extent that many people will become so sick of it that they are ready to exercise their free will and make a change and they will then be open to learn from those who have come with this intent to help and teach?

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Well, when this WAVE hits, is that going to increase the potential for the creation of a new reality, or realm?

A: Better review.

Q: (L) I am trying to get somewhere in particular and am trying to build the questions step by step...

A: Ask Ark.

Q: (L) What do you want me to ask Ark?

A: Some of these questions, to see what he thinks.

Q: (L) Tell me why he is going to know these answers?

A: It is more fun to ponder the answers, rather than the whys and wherefores.

Q: (L) You guys are making me a little crazy tonight.

A: Do you want to invite Ark to the discussion?

Q: (L) Of course. (A) What is the function of DNA, other than coding protein production?

A: Conductor of electricity.

Q: (L) Is that the only other function?

A: Well, as you know, electrical energy can have nearly endless applications. Examples... radio waves, neurotransceiver for thought pattern programs facilitated through electromagnetic wave transmission, etc. Method used for creation and maintenance of program illusions, such as the perception of linear time as reality.

Q: (L) Is that it?

A: Send that.

Q: (A) Should I follow the Newtonian electrodynamics thread?

A: It is up to you to follow that which you are guided to follow. This is elementary. If we were in your "shoes," we would shelve it.

Q: (A) Should I study the cold fusion problem?

A: Not in area of search.

Q: (L) Any further comment about cold fusion?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is cold fusion?

A: Theoretical, some recently claimed breakthroughs of dubious

validity, though.

Q: (A) Which part of a human extends into 4th density?

A: That which is effected by pituitary gland.

Q: (L) And what is that?

A: Psychic.

Q: (A) Are there some particular DNA sequences that facilitate transmission between densities?

A: Addition of strands.

Q: (L) How do you get added strands?

A: You don't get, you receive.

Q: (L) Where are they received from?

A: Interaction with upcoming wave, if vibration is aligned.

Q: (L) How do you know if this is happening?

A: Psychophysiological changes manifest.

Q: (L) Such as what?

A: Isn't Ark a part of this discussion?

Q: (L) Alright! I get the point! I was just trying to help. (A) I would like

to know if there is a separate field beyond electromagnetism and gravitation, something similar to the Sheldrake concept of a morphological field or morphogenetic field?

A: Yes, and it is very close to that. It is apparent that Sheldrake was "in tune," as are you, Arkadiusz. But you must have faith in your thoughts, as sometimes they are assisted.

Q: (A) When you speak of an upcoming wave, it is a wave of what?

A: Think of it as a wave of reflection from the beginning and end point.

Q: (L) Can you clarify that in more 3rd density terms?

A: No, see what the response is. It is his question, after all!

Q: (A) Is DNA acting as a superconductor?

A: Yes!!!

Q: (L) Any other comments?

A: No.

Q: (A) [regarding wave] But what vibrates? Energy? Aether?

A: Energy and aether are directly symbiotic.

Q: (A) And when it vibrates, then in which dimension?

A: The density 3 and 4 at transition junction.

Q: (A) If not in linear time, then in what?

A: Cyclical "time."

Q: (A) What measures the distance between one crest and another?

A: Ending/beginning of cycle.

Q: (A) Trying to understand the universe in terms of a triality, matter - geometry - information. Is it the right idea?

A: If one thinks of matter as "living" rather than "dead."

Q: (L) Is that it?

A: Ark questioned.

Q: (L) Well, excuse me for trying to help here! (A) Is DNA

superconducting?

A: Variably.

Q: (A) What is electricity?

A: In what sense?

Q: (A) What is elementary charge?

A: Elementary means basic construct, whether directly from the natural "state," or indirectly.

Q: (A) What type of entity?

A: Purely substantive, as in a binder.

Q: (A) A warp?

A: "Warp" is incomplete concept. Remember what we said about theory of relativity.

Q: (A) Must I understand the nature of superconductivity? It seems to me that I must.

A: Yes and yes, definitely.

Q: (A) Is it correct? Is it in my reach?

A: Yes. We already answered.

Q: (A) That means Nobel Prize, definitely, yes?

A: We hate to say this, but... Wait and see!!! Good Night!

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 28, 1996 F****, Laura, AK, V.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Torren from Cassiopaea.

Q: Have you not been the representative in previous sessions?

A: Remember, individual monikers are for your familiarity only.

Q: Okay, thank you. I have a list of questions that I would like to get through fairly quickly, if possible. The first one is for V. She is concerned about her health and would like to have a clue.

A: Study nutrition, then see doctor.

Q: Is there anything specifically wrong that is urgent?

A: See last response.

Q: (V) It's too bad my doctor is an idiot.

A: Then choose another.

Q: Is there any one thing she could do at this point that would help?

(V) I have been bruising a lot.

A: Iron supplements help, but do not limit to that.

Q: (V) Is 'ruten' in conjunction with iron important?

A: What did we say 3 questions back?

Q: (V) I had a very disturbing dream last night? Was it processing, or a facade. I was looking at things and fixing myself. And the night before, I dreamed that

Laura came swooping in to save me from something that was scaring me to death. I woke up with my heart pounding...

A: Best to work to purge negative influences in your life.

Q: (L) The dream was doing that?

A: No. That is our suggestion for V..

Q: What negative influences does V. need to purge?

A: Those which have tentacles leading to her representation of the past.

Q: What is her representation of the past?

A: That which in 3rd density is viewed as past.

Q: (V) Was the dream last night... I was observing and looking what I perceived as sentences and paragraphs, very logically and meticulously I was breaking things down into logical segments - once I was done doing that, I was fixing myself -my hair, my nails. Was this a positive dream? What did this dream represent?

A: When one must decipher the clues in one's life, it takes patience and reflection. As in one looking before leaping.

Q: (V) Back in October, I was supposed to go to a retreat that you said would be positive and uplifting. But it was cancelled at the last minute. What happened?

A: The vibrations were not in sync.

Q: Was everybody cancelled, or was it just me?

A: From the point of view of the experience, the result is the same.

Q: Will she go on this retreat ultimately?

A: An opportunity will present itself.

Q: V. also had an experience the other day where she was feeling very powerful pulling sensations toward a certain person in her past. What was stimulating those sensations?

A: Physical cycle stimuli.

Q: (V) As in menstrual cycle?

A: Menstrual is superimposed by hormonal, is it not?

Q: Was something outside of her stimulating the hormones?

A: Not needed.

Q: How can she deal with this kind of stress?

A: Spiritual awareness heightening.

Q: (V) How do you achieve heightening of spiritual awareness?

A: This is a good vehicle, for example.

Q: (L) Does general acquisition of knowledge on any and all subjects also heighten spiritual awareness?

A: Yes.

Q: So, if you are not doing it here, it does not necessarily matter, because every minute you spend learning and thinking and examining, you are heightening spiritual awareness.

A: Yes.

Q: Okay, I had a dream about C. and T, and T. had come back to life. We were on a trip in separate vehicles, and had stopped at a restaurant. T. had gone to the men's room and had been gone for a long time. C*** asked me to help her find him, and I knew where he was, but she tried the door and said it was stuck and wanted me to help. I told her that it was not stuck, it was locked and, to prove it, I got the key, which somehow I had, though I had to take it off my van key ring; it was a 'master key.' And, when I unlocked the door for her, she discovered that T**** was dead, on the toilet. This was very disturbing to me. Can you tell me anything about this dream? I was thinking, that since it was so clear, that it might have been prophetic.

A: You will learn the meaning profile of this and other dreams so well that it will be akin to reading from a road map... Patience, my dear!

Q: Okay, can I ask about my other dream - about F*** and Ark and I - we were driving down the road and the school was involved - something about 'locker number 43' - there were piles of notebooks, and I had the key to get all this information...

A: See last response.

Q: Okay, is the phone company going to accept the credit card?

A: All will work itself out.

Q: Well, if they don't, we are in a mess because it was my stupid idea to do it this way... and if they don't, my phone will be turned off and I won't even be able to contact him at all to let him know what is going on...

A: And if that happened, what do you think Ark would do?

Q: Well, there isn't much he could do!

A: Nonsense!! You know he would "move heaven and earth" to solve the crisis, pronto!!!

Q: Well, that is comforting... but I don't see how it could be done. Now, there IS something that worries me a LOT... that Ark will come and not like me...

A: Why do you think this?

Q: Well, because I am so fat.

A: Have you led him to believe that you were skinny?

Q: No. I told him a lot of times that I am too fat.

A: If you are worried about what Ark will think about your physical appearance, you have nothing to fear, if you have nothing to "hide," no pun intended!

Q: Well, I want to buy some clothes... and I want to get my final divorce paper work done... will I be able to settle with the insurance company before Ark comes so I can do these things?

A: Wait and see. Worry not.

Q: Well, you keep saying this, and I just don't see how anything can happen the way you say it is going to happen. I am nearly going out of my mind with worry.

But...

A: And when have we been wrong?

Q: Not YET!

A: How many demonstrations do you need?!? We told you to tell Ark everything way back, as you measure time, if you recall. You were suspicious then, but you did follow the suggestion, and see what happened? We will not be joyous if you are not able to develop greater faith.

Q: Well, that makes me feel like I HAVE to have faith or I will let everyone down.

A: No, you do not "have" to do anything... It is just that it will be disappointing if you become blocked.

Q: Okay, but there was something else that happened then. When I told Ark all those things, he went to the bank and discovered that he had been wiped out... she took every damn dime. So, where did faith get us then?

A: No. When we suggested it, it was well before that event. And, she did not take "every damn dime."

Q: Well, close enough. Never mind. I don't want to know any more on that subject. Okay, change of subject: what is the source of the apparition on the building down in Clearwater?

A: "Apparitions" are not important as to their "source" but rather their result.

Q: Well, is it STS or STO or just a chemical anomaly? But you say that is not important - the result is. What is the result?

A: Have you not witnessed it?

Q: Well, I can't tell what is in the hearts and minds of people, all I see is a lot of people making money off of it. How can I know

whether...

A: Then you must think that the result of the UFO/Alien phenomenon is that a "bunch of people are running around and buying silly rocks."

Q: (F) Obviously there are a lot of different results. Most could be buying the silly rocks, but others could be learning from it either for STS or STO. (L) So, the result of anything is strictly the result of the configuration of the individual?

A: Yes.

Q: But it still begs the question: Is it truly an apparition of the Virgin Mary?

A: Well, is it possible for you to differentiate between that which is an apparition, and that which is not. And does it really matter? Or, is "apparition," merely a classification? Or a "label?"

Q: (V) Is it really there?

A: Are you? Are we? Is George Bush? Or is he an apparition?

Q: (V) A*** wanted to ask about her upset stomach and the pain she has had for the past few days.

A: Ask her to ask.

Q: (A) Why is my stomach in such a bad state the last couple of days?

A: Not your terminology.

Q: (A) Why has my stomach been so upset the past week or two, whenever I eat, and why do I have these headaches with it?

A: What else has happened in the past "week or so?"

Q: (A) You are asking me? I don't know.

A: We are asking you to ask aloud, and more importantly, ask yourself, for therein lies your answer!

Q: (A) What is the remedy to correct it?

A: What is the underlying cause?!?!?

Q: (A) I'm confused. I'm asking questions and they are asking me questions. (V) Are you stressed over something major? (A) I'm always stressed.

A: No.

Q: (A) It's not stress?

A: Your response was incorrect. When you said "I'm always stressed." Really??? This much??? We don't think so!!!

Q: (L) Does it have to do with P.? (A) Does it have to do with my dislike of P. and S.?

A: Partly.

Q: (A) I dislike them intensely. What is the other part?

A: Work related. Career direction related.

Q: (A) I also dislike my job. Is the other part of my physical problem, the fact that I see my job as a dead end?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) What can I do to correct this?

A: See the bigger picture.

Q: (A) I don't understand that. It is not clear enough for me.

A: Current events will mean little, eventually. "This too, shall pass."

Q: (A) Is one of the solutions to steer clear of P.'s family?

A: Then, all your life, you will need to "steer clear" of a lot of things. Better to learn to let "bad" things fall off your back, as in the proverbial duck's water!

Q: (L) I don't understand. You told ME to avoid these people!

A: You react differently.

Q: (L) Well... I can be around them... it doesn't bother me. I just don't choose to because I don't want their vibrations all over me. (A) I don't have to talk to them, do I?

A: That is not the point. One does not need to let others bother them, if one can learn to regulate absorption. Not unsolvable.

Q: (A) How can I take steps to get to the point where I can deal with them, but not so that they make me sick? It is very difficult for me to do this. It literally makes me sick.

A: Learn to laugh at that which currently disturbs you. After all, it is comical, when you think of it. Stop taking everything so seriously!!!

Q: (A) I always thought that I was able to deal with everything, but these people absolutely nauseate me. And, then I get mad at myself because I react to them.

Usually I wouldn't react to them. I would not even acknowledge their existence! (L) What makes it so personal? (A) They are so low on the evolutionary scale, that they don't even see their own evil. They think that if anyone else sees the disgusting way they behave as wrong, that there is something wrong with that person, and not them!

A: Then, picture them as squawking dodo birds.

Q: (A) It is very difficult.

A: Not if you try.

Q: (A) What steps should I take to relieve my work stress? Do I need to start looking for another job? Is there something I can do there to make it less stressful?

A: All are good possibilities, but, look at these things as joyous challenges, rather than drudgeries.

Q: (A) Am I in danger of being replaced in my job? Are they looking to replace me?

A: What danger? Is this the chairmanship of Ford Motor Company??

Q: (A) Is P. at the point where he can see his mother and sister as people with shortcomings, or will he always be blindly devoted and unable to see their faults?

A: Too many thought patterns at once.

Q: (A) Is Patrick at the point now where he can clearly see what his mother is doing? See her faults?

A: Best way for one to "see" faults is for one not to be reminded by others.

Q: (A) Will he ever be able to be healthy and break away from her control, and go out on his own?

A: Well, that is quite a "wish list," but see last response.

Q: (A) Then, the best way for me to deal with this is to cut off all connection with Patrick and his family, correct?

A: We would never limit your options thusly!

Q: (L) Why is P. being dragged through the mud this way, if that is what is happening?

A: Why is attack, and the particular victim, ever important?

Q: (L) Is it because P. is supposed to learn to overcome these things?

A: Close enough.

Q: (L) Okay, so P. has to learn on this, and the best way you can help him is by backing off. (A) From P., too?

A: When one protests, one facilitates the building of barriers that are an integral part of the attack. For one to have revelation, one must "step back," and view the picture without prejudice!

Q: (A) Well, I think that my lesson in all of this is that I need to learn that there are going to be people in this world that I will need to deal with, and I need to learn how to do it now. The world is full of these kinds of people.

A: Or that you can deal with them without letting it affect you.

Q: (A) It is very difficult. (V) Is P. this important? (A) The thing is after

I got him get off the drugs, after all of this happened, it really wasn't him anymore, it was me. I felt that something was happening...

usually people don't affect me like this... (L) Did you hear what you just said? (A) What? (L) "When I got him off the drugs." (A) Is that

bad? (L) He didn't do it himself. (A) I know he didn't. And he knows

he didn't. He tried before... (L) Is it any good this way? That he didn't do it himself? (A) I think so. While he was on them, his Mom and his

sister had complete control of him. He is 300 per cent better... the

only difference between P. and his family is that he knows there is a

problem and he wants to get help. (L) I think he thrives on the

continuous drama of it; crisis after crisis. Drama Queen City! Is there

a karmic relationship between P. and A***?

A: Yes.

Q: Can you tell us what it is?

A: Let it unfold. Remember, all there is -- is lessons.

Q: Will you tell us the number of lifetimes they have had together?

A: Oh, how about 4?

Q: Well, that is not much. (V) Would exploring this help now?

A: Maybe, "Mom" has that talent. Go "under" to rise above.

Q: (A) Okay, thank you. I have to go to bed.

A: Good Night Ali.

Q: Now, we have a question from Ark... for his sister. Can you find her?

A: We can "find" anybody.

Q: Okay, she would like to...

A: But she wants us to advise her regarding business decisions...

hmmm, seems she is quite capable, a good organizer and very

pragmatic. Better advice could be reserved for other arenas.

Q: Such as?

A: Quest for knowledge.

Q: So she should be asking about spiritual matters and not material things?

A: Yes. She is a dynamic business woman... for us to advise at this juncture could harm, as we would not wish to be a crutch for those currently most capable.

Q: Anything that you wish us to convey to her?

A: Does channeling when in garden.

Q: She does?

A: Advanced.

Q: What do you mean?

A: This particular subject. Remember, souls of alike frequency vibration often travel together. Tell her to go ahead as already intentioned, it will work just fine.

Q: Anything else for her?

A: Nope.

Q: ---

A: Not yet.

Q: ---

A: Yes.

Q: ---

A: Isn't it fun, Ark, to have heightened awareness...to be able to piece together more and more?

Q: (Ark) Should I seek contact with Hoagland concerning the paper by Modanese?

A: Best approach is to groove the contact with Hoagland enough so as to have open forum with him and have free exchange of ideas on all possible subjects. Suggest you make him aware of how your particular field, background and angle of experience can further quest.

Q: (Ark) Is following this link a) safe b) right?

A: Well, safety is not determined by what is followed, but rather how followed.

Q: (L) Okay, while we are waiting for Ark's response, I have a question. I am BURNING up! What is the reason for this unbearable heat I am suffering?

A: Heat means 4th density bleed through.

Q: I am about to die of heat and I know it is cold in here. When you say 4th density bleed through, what do you mean?

A: Oozing of faint reflections of new reality.

Q: Do you mean new or altered or changed bodies?

A: Review.

Q: (V) Are the night sweats connected?

A: Maybe.

Q: (V) Are the night sweats I have hormonal?

A: Maybe.

Q: (V) How come I can't get a straight answer?

A: Seek and find, 'tis fun!

Q: (L) Back some time ago, I went unconscious in the chair, nearly passed out, anyway, and Ark sent me a message and said that he SAW me THERE! What happened?

A: Haven't you learned?

Q: Well... is there any activity a person could do to stimulate their DNA to become superconductive?

A: No need. You would like to find an activity to stimulate A*** to grow up faster?

Q: Of course not! She's just a BABY! She needs to have fun! Oh, I get it. Okay. Now, F**** had a funny feeling about M the other day. Was he getting a message about her?

A: Yes.

Q: Did she know I was canceling her for some reason other than the excuse I gave?

A: She had some suspicion.

Q: Is there some danger to us at this time from her, as F**** perceives?

A: Yes. Always be vigilant and proceed with caution!

Q: (V) Has she come by to spy on us? (L) Does it matter? (V) Well, it does if she is crazy and has a gun! Can you define this danger?

A: There are many possibilities.

Q: Well, can you list the top three?

A: Physical, psychic, spiritual.

Q: (V) You mean she would...

A: Be open to all possibilities as pathways of attack.

Q: Is it true that when Ark is here, that our protection level will increase exponentially?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) All of us?

A: Any and all.

Q: (Ark) I am confused about time. You said relativistic physics must be redone because it assumes unnecessary symmetry. What symmetry do you have in mind?

A: Unnecessary symmetry? You asked about a particular project or theorem being examined, and those involved. We said that it was on the right track, so long as the symmetrical aspects were dropped as an absolute. Meaning the framework of the project was too narrowly focused.

Q: (Ark) You suggest that what I was trying to do in Hamburg was a worthwhile pursuit, but I was assuming even more symmetry than Einstein's relativity.

A: Then don't assume. Remember, symmetry, by its very nature, combines both realms of possibility. It is all inclusive, rather than inharmoniously exclusive.

Q: (Ark) Is there some anti-gravitational effect in the levitron toy?

A: Not "in" the levitron toy. Rather "through" the toy. The toy is just

the vehicle.

Q: (L) Well, should we spend 40 bucks on this thing? (V) How does it work? (L) I don't know!

A: Antigravity is deceivingly simple.

Q: (L) So, the guy who is advertising it is not cheating?

A: Not correct concept.

Q: What is the correct concept?

A: See last response for clue.

Q: (L) So, you aren't going to tell me any more about it?

A: Ark is the questioner, yes?

Q: Okay. Well, he thanks everyone... and says good night. (A) I fell recently and would like to know what caused me to fall in the driveway?

A: Vertigo.

Q: (A) Is it a continuing ailment?

A: Intermittent.

Q: (A) When I had that terrible pain in my foot, in church, what caused that?

A: Thrombosis.

Q: (A) I seem to be having trouble with my memory... is this related to the emotional issues you told me about?

A: Check dietary considerations. These can either enhance or forestall the ageing process.

Q: (A) What is wrong with my leg?

A: Circulatory disruptions; see previous response.

Q: (A) Will my eyes get any better?

A: Ditto.

Q: (V) My grandmother recently died. How is she?

A: Okay.

Q: (V) I know that was a lame question, but is there any opportunity of speaking to her? (L) No! I'm not gonna channel your grandmother! I don't even know her!

Ask about her... (V) Is there a message for me from my grandmother?

A: Maybe, at another juncture.

Q: (L) Why another time?

A: She is not ready now.

Q: (V) Is she sleeping as you described T.?

A: There, time exists not.

Q: (L) But you said she is ready NOW, but then you say time exists not? What is the deal here?

A: What was the first word of the previous response?

Q: (V) Ok, there as opposed to here. Where is she?

A: Fifth density.

Q: (L) Why do I not want to channel other entities... that was a strong response that just sort of jumped out... is it correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why?

A: It would be like trudging through the saw palmetto bush thickets, at night, barefoot!

Q: (L) Well, that is a good way to step on a rattlesnake!

A: Maybe.

Q: (V) Has 4th density earth been in existence as long as 3rd density earth?

A: Not correct concept.

Q: (V) Does 4th density earth exist?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) And there are human beings...

A: All exists always.

Q: (L) Where is the 4th density earth, aside from being in 4th density?

A: Another realm.

Q: (L) Are there 4th density US existing NOW on this 4th density earth?

A: Yes. Us.

Q: (V) When you are on 4th density and look at the Sun, do you see the same thing we see here? When you look at the Moon, do you have the same visual experience?

A: No. Awareness is broader.

Q: (L) Well, what would you see when looking at the Sun?

A: Entire visual spectrum.

Q: (L) You mean we would be able to see all the things that we can now only see with instruments? Like the corona, the solar wind, et cetera?

A: The entire sphere from all possible angles of realization?

Q: (L) Would we be able to HEAR the Sun?

A: If chosen.

Q: (L) What does the Sun sound like?

A: Not answerable.

Q: (L) Do planets and Suns talk to each other? Are they angels and archangels?

A: Laura, let us not go over the "deep end." [laughter] Boys are all snails and puppy dog tails... Girls are really sugar and spice, and everything nice...

Q: (L) So, you are making fun of me!

A: Sure, why not?

Q: (L) Well, are there such things as archangels?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Well, if there are such things as archangels, how would we perceive them?

A: Too complex.

Q: Okay, do different individuals have connections to different archangels? (V) Yes, are our souls born from different archangel realms?

A: No. The soul was never created. Was/Is/Always will be.

Q: (V) Well, I can't grasp that... I mean, creation... (L) There is no

creation, All just IS. (F) Well, there are cycles. (V) Well, where does the substance come from?

(L) Doesn't come from anywhere, just thoughts in the mind of God. I mean, what else does God have to do for eternity but dream? We are the dream. (V) Can you comment on my struggle to understand this?

A: What is the struggle? It will come. Okay, folds, for now, Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: What name shall we use this evening?

A: Njorrg.

Q: [attempts to pronounce]

A: Pron: Ny or g; "Knee or gee."

Q: (L) Okay! Where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Since we were discussing it, may I ask about the Kryon material?

A: If you wish.

Q: (L) Can we be more specific. Is the Kryon source one from a higher density?

A: "Source" of most things in your density is, in one way or another, from a higher density.

Q: (L) Okay, I understand that, but what I want to know is this particular source a Being from a higher density who calls itself Kryon?

A: Infer as you see fit!

Q: (J) If you excuse the expression, you have to consider the source. (L) Now, it occurred to me tonight while writing to J, and it rather jumped into my mind while thinking how best to answer his questions, that it was very strange that Val was virtually begging me for every session I had transcribed, and I sent them to him as they were done, he called every week to discuss them, and then suddenly silence, no responses, and virtually in the next week after the last contact, he produces AC and the Andromedans. And, the funny thing I thought about recently is that Andromeda was the daughter of Cassiopeia! The only thing is, there is a core of information in the Andromedan stuff that is so similar, but it is wrapped in 3rd density garbage. Is it possible that the reason for this strange interaction is that the material I sent him has been, shall we say, borrowed?

A: Influences derived from our messages to you are to be seen more and more due to your widespread sharing of same.

Q: (L) Well, I am not objecting... I just want people to hear it, so I don't really mind...

A: Good, perhaps, but... there is much opportunity for corruption!

Q: (L) Well, that is certainly true, considering the stuff that is coming back to me about the "Wave." But, all my internet postings are dated, so it would be fairly easy to track. We have some questions here: Physicists talk about multi-dimensional universes. The idea is that our 3 dimensional space and 1 dimensional time is an illusion of

plane beings, while the true universe has more dimensions perpendicular to the above ones. Physicists have different guesses here: 5, 6, 7, 11, and 256. How many dimensions does the true universe have?

A: Not correct concept. Should be: How many universes does the "true" dimension have?

Q: (L) Alright, then. I think that from a previous session we were told that the number of universes was not countable. Is that correct?

A: Infinite, maybe, but more to the point: variable and selective.

Q: (L) Is it that there can be more at one time and less at another?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does this mean that any potential universe can be selected at any time to be the ONE that is cued? (T) No, the "jukebox" idea relates to time. Explain variable and selective, please?

A: For those who know how, universes can be created at will in order to transmodify reality merge.

Q: (L) What is a reality merge?

A: What does it sound like?

Q: (T) Merging of realities from one universe into another? A creating of a new reality which is then merged with the old to create a new universe. (L) Maybe it means the realities of different people merge to create a sort of "mutual universe?" Like the idea "you create your own reality?"

A: TR is closer; Laura is playing "left field."

Q: (L) The next question: The C's, Andromedans and others talk about 'densities.' We are supposed to live in 3rd density. Does this number 3 have anything to do with 3 space dimensions?

A: Close. Means: Original definition closer to 3rd level of experience, relating material/ethereal spectrum, but denizens of Terra Locator came up with "Third Dimensional" explanation due to influences upon the subconscious mind from soul memory connection to Akashic record.

Q: (L) J talks about dimensions, densities and states. What about states? (T) Yeah, there's Georgia and Arkansas... no, that's not really a state...

A: You forgot poor little Rhode Island! Tsk tsk! Mirth!

Q: (L) Okay, does "state" refer to some state of being that entities can exist in?

A: On this, consult psychological text books for more information, if you are so inclined as this is the only area where this term applies.

Q: (L) Well, J has come up with the number 384 dimensions which comes from some obscure formula... he also says that these dimensions differ by entropy and that the next dimension above us is a superconducting dimension, that there are dark and light dimensions, forward and time back dimensions. Aside from the fact that we have already disposed of the NUMBER of dimensions...

A: We suggest that J create a universe thusly.

Q: (L) Okay, do densities differ by entropy?

A: No, but maybe by "atrophy."

Q: (L) Now, do we have densities that are superconducting?

A: ???

Q: (L) Do you mean that we need to discover in this area? Are there dark and light densities?

A: This line is not productive to your quest.

Q: (T) Well, this J does not seem to be able to grasp the idea that time is not a dimension; it is just a localized variable. (L) The C's said once that 4th density is "going with the speed of light." I think I remember that you said that there was NO speed of light there because "speed" was a 3rd density concept.

A: Please... we are drifting! Tell A that "aether" is Terran material science's attempt to address ether. The trouble is, there is simply no way to physicalize a plane of existence which is composed entirely of consciousness. It is the union of perfect balance between the two "states" or planes, that is the foundation and essence of all creation/reality. You cannot have one without the other!

Q: (L) When you say the two states or planes, you are saying the physical state and the state of consciousness...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And you can't have one without the other. And the state of consciousness and the state of material existence are so completely connected, that both are infinite? One cannot exist without the other...

A: Yes, connected, intertwined, bonded... Merged.

Q: (T) A structure of the universe that holds the levels together... everything is connected. The consciousness of 6th density is perfectly bonded and balanced with

3rd density, and the quasi physical level of 4th density, and the totally physical levels 3 through 1, and the total ONE of 7th, and whatever 5th is. (L) We have four levels of physical expression, so to speak, going from the really solid, minimal consciousness level 1 to....

A: Yes, but the Terran scientists have been programmed to believe that nothing can exist unless it can be measured, estimated, calculated and represented in some way in the physical material plane. Not true!!!!!!! For example: We are in NO WAY physical.

Q: (L) Well, I also want to know why you refer to a technological device that supposedly transports someone from one density to another, as a 'Trans Dimensional Remolecularizer?'

A: In order to reconstruct 3rd density into 4th density physical, other dimensions must be utilized in the process. Remember, we are talking about exact duplicates which are merged.

Q: (L) But, a little while ago you said there was a single dimension and many universes, and now you are saying utilizing another dimension, so the terminology is getting to be a little bit confusing...

(T) It is like a program loading onto a computer. Some programs just load straight in. Others need to create a space on the hard drive to put files that they need to LOAD the program, but are not PART of the program, and when it is finished loading, it erases all the "loading instructions." The hard drive is still the hard drive, but for a time, the program used a sector of the hard drive, and created a temporary dimension, let's say. (L) Is this what we are looking at here?

A: Close. And remember, we said "true" dimension!

Q: (L) So, it is like one hard drive, many programs, loading instructions for new programs that are then erased, etc. If there is one "true dimension," and infinite universes within it, does one particular universe exist, of and by itself, at any given time, until it is

merged into a new one, or is there within this one true dimension, multiple universes as real as ours is, to which we could go, and could be there alongside ours, so to speak?

A: Yes to the latter.

Q: (L) And, can infinite numbers of "dimensions" exist within each level of density, even if temporary?

A: Yes. If you want to go back and change "history," either for individuals or for universal perception, you must first create an alternate universe to do it. Your 4th density STS "friends" have been doing this a lot.

Q: (L) If you, being a general term, create an alternate universe, does the former one continue to exist, or does the former one merge into the new one?

A: Both.

Q: (L) If the former one continues to exist, does it exist and evolve on its own, disassociated with the second one, or this offshoot?

A: Clarify.

Q: (T) The universe you are in: you are going along and say, "I think I will create a new Universe." You do it, and move to it, and you bring your universe with you.

That is the merging of realities. But, when you move to the new universe, you are no longer in the original one which continues along on its own. The pattern of the old universe, you bring into the new one, and when you become part of the new universe you have just created, you are no longer part of the old one you just left. It just goes along with everybody else there. (L) Is this correct?

A: Sort of... remember, one can create all ranges of types of alternate possibilities.

Q: (L) So you could create a new universe with a new "past," even?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, in that way, both actually occur and you can change the whole thing?

A: When merged, the former never existed.

Q: (T) Not for the person creating the new universe, but the former will continue for everybody else.

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, for the person creating a new universe, the former never existed, but the other beings who are satisfied with that old universe, and "go" with it, are still continuing along as though...

A: Your 3rd density mind restrictions limit the scope of your comprehension in this area.

Q: (L) If you decide you don't like your present universe, and you work like crazy to learn how to create a new one, and you do it, do you, essentially, forget that you did this? And why you did this? And forget the other universe?

A: If you wish.

Q: (L) So you can or you can't... (T) Going by what you just said: "an unhappy universe," is that because your perceiving the universe you are in as being unhappy because that is the way you are and where you are at, in terms of learning, and by creating a new universe, you are simply wishing to change the way the universe is around you, and really its not the universe that has a problem, but you...

A: Off track.

Q: (L) So, the universe you are in, is what it is, and you are in it for some reason... (T) You're in it to learn lessons... just to change the universe because you don't want to learn the lessons you've chosen to learn... (L) Or, you have learned them and thereby CAN change the universe... (T) When you learn, you just move on automatically, you don't have to change the universe. The universe will change for you.

A: Deja vu comes to you compliments of 4th density STS.

Q: (L) Is deja vu a result of some sensation of the universe having changed?

A: Or... some sensation of reality bridging.

Q: (T) As you move into the new one, you have leftovers?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is reality bridging?

A: What does it sound like?

Q: (L) Is it somewhat like merging universes? (T) A bridge is something you put between two things...

A: You wish to limit, wait till 4th density, when the word will be obsolete!

Q: (L) That still doesn't help me to understand deja vu as a "sensation of reality bridging." Is deja vu because something comes into our reality from another?

A: One possibility..

Q: (T) Didn't we talk about this? That it is a bleed through from other dimensions... that when we think we have been someplace before, it is because in another dimension we have...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If you are now in a particular universe that has been created and merged by 4th density STS, and there is still the old universe existing, and you feel a connection, or a bridging, because some alternate self is in that alternate universe, living through some experience... or a similar thing?

A: No limits of possibilities.

Q: (L) So it can be any and all of those things, and bridging realities of "past" and "future," as well. Is it possible to change the past within a discrete universe, or does every change imply a new or alternate universe?

A: Discrete does not get it.

Q: (L) Well, within a particular, selected one of the universes, can you go back in time, within that universe, change the past, and have it change everything forward, still within that selected universe, like a domino effect?

A: In such a case, yes.

Q: (L) But, you said that if you want to change the past, you have to create an alternate universe... (T) No, you asked about changing the past, and they said you have to create a temporary place to work from, a position from which you can manipulate the reality...

A: That is for specialized activities.

Q: (L) So that creating of an alternate universe was for special things, and not for a general historic change?

A: What was described is not the same as an "alternate universe."

Q: (L) It is a temporary file that will go away when you are finished loading the program. And that is not creating an alternate universe, but rather a temporary dimension...

A: Close.

Q: (L) In our particular universe, what is the primary mode? Are we constantly shifting and merging universe to universe, or is our past being changed and reacting like the domino effect... at least in the past few years... (T) But, we wouldn't know if the past has been changed because we wouldn't see it...

A: Measurements are inadequate.

Q: (L) How does that relate to my question? Which is happening? Is our singular universe being changed as in a domino effect, or is it continuously being merged with a new one and another and another... (T) What you are asking for is a measurement. (L) Is it that any and all possibilities and will and do take place?

A: Closer.

Q: (L) Can you clarify that any further for me?

A: No, because you would simply not grasp it.

Q: (T) It is part of the infrastructure of the universe which we are in no way capable of understanding at this point. We can't even get quarks right.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are the words "universe" and "dimension" synonymous?

A: Yes and no.

Q: (L) In what sense yes?

A: For you, these are "grey" areas, and no matter how hard you try, until your perception shifts fundamentally, you ain't gonna get it!

Q: (J) I guess it is a question of faith. (L) Are all universes "Free Will"

universes?

A: If chosen.

Q: (L) Are there universes where everything is predestined?

A: Within the framework of a cyclical separation bond.

Q: (L) What is a "cyclical separation bond?" I think I'm getting in over my head...

A: Only because "you ARE in over your heads."

Q: (L) But you didn't tell me what a cyclical separation bond is!

A: And if we do, you will ask: "What do you mean by that?"

Q: (L) Well, you are right about that. (J) It's like a little kid asking: "Daddy, why is there air?" (L) Are there universes where time goes in the other direction, as in universes of anti-matter?

A: Why do you ask this?

Q: (T) They have been telling us all along that there is no such thing as time except as we perceive it. (L) Well, I guess I just meant "anti-matter" universe. Okay, there are 4 physical densities...

A: No, three.

Q: (L) Okay, there are 3 physical densities, and the 4th is...

A: One is variable. Three Ethereal.

Q: (L) Okay, three that are physical, three ethereal, and one in between that is both.

A: Close.

Q: (L) Do you go from 4th to 5th repeatedly until you are ready to go to 6th, or do you go to 6th from 4th, or to 6th from 5th?

A: Because of already given data, that is elementary my dear, Martin, elementary!

Q: (L) I am NOT Martin anymore! So there!

A: You are in an alternate reality.

Q: (L) Oh, God! I don't even want to THINK about that! That's horrible! Does this mean that when you gave me the word "NEW," you perhaps meant a new universe? A new reality? (T) Well, you are because you have changed. But we're not.

A: Why does Njorrg always get the tough assignments?!?

Q: (T) Because you are lucky!

A: Mirth iz goot!

Q: (L) Stop laughing guys... is the entire universal system, everything combined, similar to a dissipative structure, or is any part of it similar to this?

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay, in a general sense, and I know you are pulling out your hair with me, if you had hair to pull, is there something that you can

tell us about what it is, other than awareness, that determines your density level, like a transition point, like a flower breaking open, or something erupting through a membrane, or is it something that occurs more gradually? All of a sudden you hit a point of awareness and "POP," there you are?!

A: Too much.

Q: (L) Is awareness the only thing that determines what density one exists in?

A: No.

Q: (L) What else? (T) The way you make Christmas cookies...

A: Awareness is the bond that unites the reality.

Q: (L) You have said that the heat I feel is a "growing of fibers" or a "bleed through" of the new reality, is that an effect that is happening in a gradual way? (T) It has to do with the approach of the wave...

(L) I don't quite know how to ask this...

A: Because you do not quite know how to understand the answers.

Q: (L) You have said that gravity is the binder of all reality.

A: Yes.

Q: And now you talk about perception bonding.

A: Yes. Now, try to picture how gravity is the binder of all reality!!!

Q: (L) If gravity is the binder, is gravity consciousness?

A: Not exactly. Did you know that there is no "right" or "left" in 4th density through 7th density? If you can picture this exactly, then you may be able to understand

the responses to all the questions you are asking. If not, best "give it a rest." Because it will only be productive learning when you ponder and reflect/review "later."

Q: (A) The C's told R***** that our equations, that is physicists, are only one seventh of the total. How should I interpret it? Literally? That each of our equations should get an index, 1 thru 7, and be modified appropriately?

A: One possibility. R***** was limiting to realm already partly charted. Time to say Good Night. You are fatigued.

January 10, 1997 F****, Laura, A.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And what name shall we use this evening?

A: Lomorra.

Q: And where are you from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Is it alright if we have a short, private session tonight?

A: Certainly!

Q: Some of these questions may be rather moot, but I would like to get some feedback. The first is about F****'s diet. Has he received the correct diagnosis?

A: Okay.

Q: Is there anything about his diet that should be added or subtracted that he is not presently doing?

A: Not as of yet.

Q: So, he is doing what he needs to be doing?

A: And gauge by response.

Q: Now, anything in particular that I ought to do about my diet right now?

A: Be specific.

Q: Um, is it alright to fast at the intervals I have been doing?

A: Okay.

Q: Well, when I do eat I eat salads and so forth, so I think I am alright. Now, last night I had a very strange experience where it seemed that I was out of the body and doing back flips. Was this an OOBE?

A: You have had these before.

Q: Was this what was happening last night?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, it was fun last night! Is there any danger in medical tests using radioactive isotopes, either by mouth or injected? Any particular danger?

A: Only if repetitive.

Q: So, having them at intervals over the years is NOT gonna give a person brain cancer or whatever?

A: Effect is similar to the radioactive exposure one receives from smoking.

Q: Now, Ark is having another hearing in the upcoming week and he has learned from his attorney that A has consulted this woman attorney. But, he had the idea that she was delaying the hearing so that the dye would wear off her hair so she could create a dramatic

effect... is this the case?

A: If so, who do you suppose will buy it?

Q: Well, nobody, I guess. Is this hearing going to make any progress in the case?

A: Progress is measured in various ways.

Q: I know that, but I want to know a general time frame in which this will be accomplished.

A: Do you expect us to?

Q: I would LIKE to have a CLUE! Maybe not a time frame, but a CLUE!

A: It will not come faster if we tell you this. This is a good lesson for

all involved When completed, you will understand things much more clearly than you do now!

Q: Well, okay. I would like to find out about my own case. I have NOT heard a word from this attorney. Is there anything I could do that I have NOT thought of?

A: Have you contacted them every three days?

Q: No, not every three days. I was waiting to see what they were gonna do. Are you suggesting I should contact them every three days?

A: What happens to the proverbial squeaky wheel?

Q: In contacting them, what should be the approach: accusative, or what?

A: No "what's the update guys?" Simply presenting yourself often enough will make you far more valuable in the "settlement bin."

Q: Why don't I just fire these guys and settle directly with the insurance company?

A: Not a good idea. Without legal assistance, you would be considered a "suspect" by the insurance company!!

Q: Okay. We have talked a little bit about the Gulf Breeze Conference THIS Spring being the one we are supposed to go to rather than the one last year... This time, of course, Ark would be with us...

A: Yes, convince Ark to "foot the bill," which he will do with happiness!

Q: Yes, I know he would like to go... but, there is a limit to how much we can spend...

A: Won't be that expensive.

Q: I had a dream the other night about L.. When he was here to sign those papers the other day, he seemed to not even be connected to reality. Then I had a dream about him coming into the house and acting like a zombie and then walking up to a door and bashing his face against the door frame until it was bloody. This was so strange. I told Ark and he was concerned that L would go off the deep end. Can you tell me anything about this? What is the present condition

of L?

A: We will just say, now would be a good "time" to be kind to L.!!!

Q: When I am kind to him, he takes it the wrong way...

A: Won't anymore. And remember, there are varying ways for one to be kind.

Q: Anything further on his condition?

A: Is in a state of deterioration.

Q: If I am kind to him, will it help him to get better?

A: Will help to avoid all sorts of negative consequences.

Q: Is that consequences toward me and the children, or just him specifically?

A: Either/or.

Q: Any more on this? This is causing me to be concerned!

A: Were you not before?

Q: Yes, I have been concerned on an ongoing basis. It seems that no matter what I do, he takes it the wrong way.

A: Adjust your methodology, and make intentions clear!

Q: Is Ark gonna have the same problem with A?

A: No.

Q: When you say L. is deteriorating, do you mean mentally or physically?

A: Both.

Q: When he fell, did he fall because the attachment that was affecting me left and went to him?

A: No.

Q: Does he have a permanent brain injury as a result?

A: Yes.

Q: Is this brain injury something that is deteriorating?

A: Not the injury, the after-effects.

Q: What were the after-effects that are deteriorating?

A: Subdural hematoma recurrence.

Q: What effects can this cause?

A: Many.

Q: Oh, dear, aside from just being kind, is there something I can do to help?

A: Suggest that he see specialist/change physicians... Not getting adequate help, either on "home front," or professionally.

Q: Okay, anything further that we should know this evening?

A: No.

Q: Mother has a couple of questions. (AK) Since you told me about the past life experience, and that all of my problems have been emotional, have all the mistakes that I have made been because that is what I INTENDED to do in this life?

A: Scrambled.

Q: Are you saying her question was scrambled, or that her life was scrambled?

A: Question.

Q: (A) You straighten it. (L) No, you have to do it. That's part of the learning process. (A) Well, how was it scrambled? Were all the mistakes I have made in this life part of a plan?

A: No. Mistakes are made by choice; plan is merely "blueprint."

Q: So, she had a blueprint, and the mistakes were made by choice because she made the wrong choices?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, I think that what she is trying to deal with here is her guilt. She wants to know why she has lived her whole life making these mistakes and messing everything up every time she made a choice to do something?

A: Must be specific as to mistakes, always!

Q: You must name specific mistakes and ask about them individually. (A) Well, I am not prepared to do that. It is a blur. Just like they said, everything in my head is scrambled.

A: Not prepared due to "shyness." Remember, we told you about the unfulfilled quest for love, acceptance, approval and to be "needed." The reason for the failure of the quest is being hasty, impatient and stubborn.

Q: Well, Mother has the most annoying habit of interrupting people when they speak, because she assumes all the time that she knows what is going to be said, and, in fact, she is rarely right, and would receive ALL the information that she wants if she would just be quiet and listen. Sort of the idea of the old saying: we have two ears and one mouth so we can listen twice as much as we talk.

A: Judge not, lest ye...

Q: I understand that, but I am trying to help her to get to the issue here...

A: She must do this on her own.

Q: Okay, any more questions? (A) Well you know I have! (L) Well, I can't help you. (A) I don't know where to start now. (L) Well, start at the point where they left you. They said you are hasty, impatient and stubborn. Ask Why? And how can you overcome it? (A) Why have I been so hasty, impatient and stubborn?

A: Because of past life programming. You see, this is the challenge for all those in third density existences. Some learn in any given lifetime, and some do not!

Q: (A) But, I had never heard of it!

A: Not necessary. Just follow "the signs."

Q: (A) Is it that I am so stubborn that I cannot see?

A: Have been; less so now.

Q: (A) How can I get out of this mess?

A: Silly question.

Q: (A) I didn't mean it to be silly. (L) Well, you have to want to and work at it. It is NOT easy. (A) Well, I've never SEEN any signs. (L)

Oh, don't start THAT. You have had PLENTY of signs! Well, is this past life experience that you described before, the same one that is at the root of the stubbornness and hastiness?

A: Yes.

Q: Can you add anything to what was told to clarify?

A: No, not necessary.

Q: Can you give her one or two hints or clues as to where she could start to release some of this toxic emotion she lives with?

A: That is part of the lesson, but it really should be obvious.

Q: (A) Is this toxic emotion the problem?

A: Yes.

Q: What else? (A) Well, I can't think how to ask anymore questions...

(L) Then you should try to digest what you have. Okay, that's it.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 11, 1997 Present: Laura, Frank, TR, JR, Guest "M"

Q: (L) Hello, and what name shall we use this evening?

A: Hello. Yonnuro.

Q: (L) And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) We have M here with us this evening, as well as the usual crew. V is absent, her parents are visiting. We have been discussing...

A: Discuss prophecy, maybe?

Q: (L) No, we weren't discussing prophecy... (T) Well, no, maybe they want us to discuss prophecy...

A: Sure, why not?

Q: (T) Well, since they/we brought it up... (L) All right, give us a point to start on the subject of prophecy, and do any of the bizarre events...

A: Well, it is important, you know. You have one here tonight who has been badly misled, controlled and programmed. In grave, grave danger. Another who attempted contact today... likewise.

Q: (T) Start at the beginning, and we'll start with M, and work on to J.

A: Must change at once!!!!

Q: (L) Change what?

A: Directions

Q: (L) Change directions in what?

A: Studies, life situations, etc... This is one who was recognized as having great potential for ultimate 4th density STO change over at a very early stage, thus attack was instituted then, and has slowly and steadily increased, with ultimate goal of total elimination. Sadly, that goal is on verge of realization?

Q: (T) Who is this guy (Name deleted)?

A: Is this really germane?

Q: (L) Well, that's what I really thought... (T) Is this guy involved?

A: No! What is important is the subject has been programmed to lead a life designed to "open the wrong doors." And when this transpires, with one of these target subjects, if they don't get help, or more importantly, do not listen to the guidelines, they are destroyed as part of a grand plan. [Discussion about marriage partners and close relations, including children, that can drain one's energy.]

Q: Is this what we are talking about?

A: Close. Those are not the only dangers. You asked about the "visitor." Well, what about that?? And what about your son's illness. What about the woman from across the street? What about W****, and her son? And the possible connection between him and your husband? And what if your husband worked for the "secret

government?" And what about your father, and who he worked for?
 What does it all mean? [Discussion about M]

Q: (T) Anything more about M?

A: Only if she asks.

Q: (M) What about January 26th, and why did he want me to spend the night with him?

A: There goes that door again!

Q: (L) Wrong door! (M) Well, I wasn't even the one who opened it, was I? (L) By thinking about it, and thinking there might be something to it, is opening it. We're talking about mental blocking.

(T) You have to decide how to deal with him, because he's just one of the things, just the latest... don't let yourself alone with him, at any

time. Because you don't know what he wants. I'm not just talking about murder and rape, but you don't know what his powers may be.

(M) Well, he's already... no, I don't! (T) If he's leaching energy from you, you don't want that. Definitely, you don't want that! (L) You said something about her son's illness... would you care to comment on that...

A: Part of the attack.

Q: (L) Aside from eliminating her entirely, do they have any intentions towards her son?

A: Not needed.

Q: (L) What does that mean, 'not needed'?

A: Open.

Q: (L) They don't need any intentions because they've already done something?

A: Open.

Q: (T) They're not going to touch that one! That's for you ... (M) A lot of people, I sort of feel like, they eliminated me, I mean, him and I are so joined. We're very joined. It's unusual. (L) OK, got any more...

A: And if you "head for the hills," all we can say is: see you in 5th density!

Q: (L) If heading for the hills is not the solution... (J) Then what is?

A: Look within, not without!

Q: (L) Your own internal power. Mental blocking, is that it; mental blocking, the 4th density principle?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Go on, dig for details. See if you can get some details. (M) What can I say; I don't even know how to word it... Across the street, what did they have to do with any of this, I'm wondering? (L) They already told you that... secret government connections...

Greenbaum connections...(M) Across the street? (L) The woman... they mentioned her in connection with your husband, in connection with the guy R****, in connection with your father, in connection with the guy... So, I mean, when you ask about the January 26th, you're asking about something about a secret government guy who's

messing with your mind, so it's... there's not even any point in asking about it. Know that already, and just block it. (M) Don't speak to him, basically. I know that... (M) Other 4th density people recognize 4th density people, am I correct?

A: Sometimes.

Q: (L) Sometimes they do, and sometimes they don't. If they're incarnated in physical bodies, they may not, until they're awake, but, 4th density to 4th density, no...

A: No, what are you talking about.

Q: (L) Oh, that's what they meant. Their question mark meant what are you talking about? 4th density people recognize other 4th density people. (T) Just keep elaborating... (M) Well, this dude comes on with a lot of capabilities, a lot of similar things that I have. (L) It doesn't mean he's a 4th density person... (M) No...

(L) No, it means he was programmed to make it look that way. How do you know you've got these abilities? Ok, you know you've heard something... (M) I've seen him at work... and I want to know; is he 4th density?

A: Open.

Q: (L) In other words, could be... Yes, he has that different frequency... (M) He feels different, and mental blocking angers him. (L) It doesn't matter. It's all on 4th density... (T) If mental blocking him angers him, then you know something... (M) Yes, but I don't know if I'll be happy with what I'll know... (L) Well it doesn't matter, because he can't hurt you, because your mental blocking will prevent it.

A: Why do you care?

Q: (L) He can't do anything. Can't you understand? The mental blocking stops them! (T) It throws them. They're programmed. You throw them something they're not programmed for, they don't know what to do. This guy we ran into in Las Vegas was up to... making not-so-veiled threats. When the shield went up, and... (L) Tell them what you said to the guy. (T) Something along the lines of: 'Hey, we don't have a problem here, do we?' The shield went up, although I didn't know it, and I was looking at him, and I said, 'Hey, we got a problem here?' And we glared at each other. (L) Yes, he glared at him with his eyes. Have we got a problem here? (T) 'Do we have... I don't think we have...' and this guy glared back, and we glared for about 30 seconds, and all of a sudden, he backed down, and I could see in his eyes, this confusion. All of a sudden, he shook his head, he didn't know what to do. He didn't know what to say. If it was a Vegas mobster, he'd have been waiting somewhere and probably blown us both away. That's what they do out there. This was way beyond weird Vegas mobster people. And this guy would have been low-level muscle. (M) Well, I've already done things to get him to leave. I've done things, and he gets up and gets confused, and doesn't know what to say, and goes... (T) You see!

Confusion! That's it! They don't know what to do. Because they're not programmed to do that. (J) They're only programmed for certain responses. (T) As long as you respond according to program, they continue. If you don't respond the way they expect... Now, this isn't all of them! This is just the programmed people. (L) According to their wishful thinking...(T) Just like reading in the literature about the grays. That the grays do their thing, and if you do something weird, they get confused. They don't know what to do; it's outside of their program. (M) He's telling me these things, and you try to be nice, and I'm not going to do any of these things with him, and I'm listening to him; 'Oh, yes, uhhuh, yeah', and I'm going through all that, but there's no way I would do any of the things like that. (L) Well, let's ask them. What does he want from her?

A: Why do you care?

Q: (L) Why do you care, if you know what he is and what he's doing, what does it matter what he wants? (M) Why? (J) So, does it matter? (M) It doesn't matter... (T) You're curious, and that's the first step to giving permission. Don't...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) It doesn't matter. I don't care what that guy in Vegas thought or wanted. He's gone. That's all I care about. (L) You're curious about the negative. Don't even be curious. (T) Don't care. We were out of that hotel so fast when he left... Well, he didn't leave, we left. He was still sitting there, and I got up and... I'm pulling her behind me, we're zigzagging through the slot machines, through this whole casino, in and out of the rows, up and down, back and forth, going back towards the exit. I took her deep into the casino and back out again. I'm looking to make sure. And the first turn we made, I looked back, and he wasn't at the bar any more. He got up and left, or was gone like seconds after we got up and left. We hit that door, and I gave the doorman about ten bucks to get us a cab now, and get us the h**l out of here. I don't care what he wanted, anything like that. Don't... that's the first thing, curiosity... You know the old saying, curiosity killed the cat... (M) If you run them out, and you never know, ok, and say, 'They're gone!' you're still going to be curious why. You know you got rid of them, but you always wonder, in the back of your mind, why... I mean, I do! (J) Well, there are some things it's best not to know!

A: Opens another door.

Q: (T) All you've got to know... (L) We're talking about mental stuff... (T) All you've got to know when you've gotten rid of one of them is that they had a purpose and that you stopped them and then get outta there! (M) Mind blocks. What kind of mind blocks? (L) The first thing is awareness...

A: Specific.

Q: (L) Specific... in other words, specific to the person? (M) Yes! (L) Specific to the event? (M) Specific to the energy? (L) And, in other

words, being aware, all the time, is this correct? Being aware at all times who is, and who is not being used against you?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And, when somebody... Even if, even if...

A: Learn the signs.

Q: (L) Learn the signs... that people give off when they're being used as portals, or by 4th density. They may not be a 4th density being, but anybody can be a door... at any time. Anybody. And when you learn the signs, and when you learn the behaviors, and these are not like it's written in a book... They need to be specific to your life.

(T) Go with... follow what your essence of who you are tells you to do. (M) So, most of the people that I'm around, not necessarily the people in this room, but, most of the people I'm around right now, are doors?

A: Well, learn the signs, and you don't have to ask that.

Q: (L) OK, what are the signs? We've kind of learned by hard experience, but could you kind of boil them down into... (T) That's probably how you learn, by hard experience... (L) Yes, because it's like... yes. OK, but go ahead... (T) You've got to... I don't think they're going to answer that one. (M) Is there any big, basic signs? Anything basic, or like a... (L) A commonality... (T) You just got a basic sign from this guy... you picked up strange energy. That's a biggie right there.

A: No, just realize that if it does not fit, do not wear it.

Q: (T) That's right. The signs can be anything. (M) Right... (T) My sign, the first sign with the guy with the Camaro, he popped the hood and there was no steam.

[Break]

Q: (T) Ask if there's anything else for M. She has to ask.

A: No. Tell Ark that we strongly suggest that he drop Tel Aviv from his itinerary. There is a grave aura of danger over the locator of Israel. Something big, big, big is going to happen there. We can not say exactly "when", and will not say exactly what, but it will be decidedly negative!!!! [Ensuing discussion was lost because the tape was turned off and not turned on until after this question was asked.]

Q: ... all right, how do we phrase this question... if every decision splits... (T) Now, they heard the question, let them answer. Or, what's the commentary?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Well, that's a one-word answer! (L) Yeah, you guys cheated!

(T) That's what they said; infinite. Infinite is infinite. (L) Then, I had an idea that when we think hard, meditate and make conscious choice, then more universe is created along this path, than along the other. I've said it... so that you're balancing the good universe choice creations; making more of them, than there are of the mindless, thoughtless, just choosing because you don't know any better... (T) Well, isn't that

what the lizards are doing? (L) Yes, it is... (T) They're manipulating it to make negative. But, they can never make more than there is, more negative than positive, because the universe is constantly seeking balance. So, every place they make a negative, there's some place else that becomes a positive. You can never make more. You can try.

A: True.

Q: (T) Although, they're working on the false premise that they can do this. (L) 'Wishful thinking.'

A: No, they are working on that false premise that they can seal realms into "4th" density and 3rd, 2nd, 1st STS for eternity. [Ensuing discussion was lost because the tape was turned off and not turned on until after this question was asked.]

A: No, not physicality through all densities, just 4th through 1st density STS.

Q: (L) Ohhh!! (T) They don't care if it's physical or not. They're in 4th. They just want to seal them off and keep them STS to feed off of them. (J) Ohhh, they want their own little garden! They want their own little 'suck' garden.

A: "Eternity" is the key word there. It is where the wishful thinking comes into play.

Q: (T) Any more? (L) Eternity. In other words... in other words... (T) Well, there's no such thing as eternity. (L) Well, yes, there's eternity, but there's no 'time.' (T)

Time isn't anything. (L) No, it's not. Anything further you'd like to tell Ark?

A: First, communicate to him.

Q: (L) All right. I'll tell him. Let's shut down here... (T) Wait, we have to ask about the other person that's in grave danger, was it VB? (L) Oh, right. Ask the question. (T) Who is the second person that is in grave danger that you alluded to?

A: It is not that he is in grave danger. It is that he has been badly misled.

Q: (L) OK, she was the one who was in grave danger, and he was the one who has been badly misled. OK. (AK) Who? Ark? (L) No, VB. (T) Well, we don't know that. Who is this?

A: VB.

Q: (T) OK, is there anything that you want to tell him? (L) Ha! Don't even try! (J) How would you begin? (T) No, no,no,no! Let's see, is there anything that you would tell him?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is there anything that he can do that he can do to get out of being misled? (L) It's choice!

A: Choice.

Q: (L) It is his choice to be misled. You choose to believe what's the physical reality that you believe in, or you choose to believe the

ethereal reality by faith, it's his choice. (T) Well, I got by what you said originally that he could come to harm here very shortly.

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Is he in the same kind of danger that M is in?

A: A little beyond that.

Q: (T) So, that's pretty bad! (J) Yes, I guess!

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, the bad thing about it is, I'm even wondering if they mean totally eliminated in physical terms, because what they are really trying to do is to get a person, even if it's under deception, to make a choice for their side, so that they can accrue their energy. I mean, it's like the currency, each person they collect to, you know, goes with their propaganda, becomes a soul in their pocket... so to speak. And J, I'd have to say, is perilously close to making that choice. Because he is so firmly into the 3rd density reality. I mean, he can't even let go of the Nephilim, and the Anunaki being on the planet Nibiru, and being strictly physical overlords and masters, that evolved, and blah blah blah. (T) Well, they aren't going to leave him here when they... (L) Is this the primary issue here; that it is really a war for souls?

A: Best way to get souls is to remove bodies.

Q: (L) So, if they get souls... (T) Is J dealing with somebody he should be really careful of?

A: Quite a few, actually.

Q: (T) Is it still on the level of the in-your-face attack?

A: All sorts.

Q: (T) What does J need to do? (L) Well, they're not going to tell you that...

A: Purge and begin anew.

Q: (L) What are you going to do? Call him up and tell him about this? Do you think he'd listen? (T) No, I was going to let you tell him the next time he calls. Tell him, listen up J, this is what the C's said...

(L) Ha! (T) ... and, you know, deal with it! (L) I'll be the one in grave danger then! (T) No, tell him, you're perilously close to a big disaster, deal with it!

A: We suggest you forget about that!! No kidding!!!

Q: (T) Well, I thought we could help him one more time! (L) Is there anything else? It's late, and we need to close this up.

A: Ok. Goodbye.

January 17, 1997 Present: Laura, Frank, TR and JR

Q: Good evening,

A: Hello.

Q: And what name shall we use this evening?

A: Yloloh.

Q: And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Ok, we had an interesting session last Saturday with M attending, at which time the statement was made, 'in grave, grave danger.' However, it was separated from what was addressed to her. I would like to know who, precisely, was in grave, grave danger?

A: All.

Q: (L) Now, you say all were in danger. From what source were we all in danger, at that particular time?

A: Her.

Q: (L) We were in danger from her. In what way...

A: The vibrations surrounding same.

Q: (L) That was my feeling, that it wasn't her that was in danger, so much as it was us...

A: No, her, too.

Q: (L) Ok, she was, too... (J) ...from her own actions...

A: And is.

Q: (L) ...and is; she is still. (T) Are we still?

A: Not as much, if you are vigilant and aware.

Q: (L) Ok, vigilant and aware as in looking for what in particular? If anything?

A: Attack programs.

Q: (L) Attack programs, so these would be attack programs in other persons as well as possibly in ourselves?

A: And other things.

Q: Is there anything more in the way of vigilance and awareness that we can or ought to know at this time?

A: You should already know.

Q: (L) I think we do, we're working on being pretty aware. F**** had that whole channeled experience about danger and warnings, and then she came. She called me the next day, and essentially did not want to hear any of it. She simply is so resistant to realizing the danger she is in, and I just don't have the time to deal with it if she can't open her mind. I told her that she was walking the wrong way, doing the wrong things, that she was in grave danger, and she hung up on me.

A: See what transpires...

Q: Next thing is, I have been looking at astrological charts, and I

know you said that, 'all will be well and soon,' is how you put it, in terms of Ark's situation and where his finances are concerned. However, it looks like it's going to drag on even longer, except that when I look at the chart, it looks like something significant is going to happen, in her quarter, but I would like to know if what I am seeing there, is... and I'm not going to go into specifics here, but, is what I'm seeing when I look at the charts correct?

A: Adventure is born of uncertainty and discovery!

Q: (L) Oh, you are just so cute!

A: Oh, Yeah!?

Q: (T) ... and they are running out of people in the local metaphysical community to send here.

A: See last response.

Q: (T) Ok, thank you. (L) Anybody, but anybody, can be manipulated. You've just got to keep your eyes open here. Ok, let me ask a real quick one here for (Name). She would like to know: is (Name) the way he is deliberately, or is it because he can't help himself?

A: What has her/your learning taught?

Q: Yes, well, I know that. (T) Is there an SVGA monitor in Laura's future?

A: Sure, why not?

Q: (T) Let's see, last week we concentrated on MM, and you were all busy trying to keep us out of trouble.

A: We would very much like to "concentrate" on things of worldly/universal import. What do you suppose happens when the mantle stops, or slows, and the crust does not?

Q: (L) Frank had a dream about this the other night, too. (T) About the mantle slowing? Okay, if the mantle slows and the crust doesn't... (L) It's like walking around the room, carrying a bowl of soup, and then stopping... (T) It sloshes over because the crust keeps moving... water in all of the oceans is going to slosh...

A: No sloshing.

Q: (L) Okay, what happens when the... is it that there will be lots of earthquakes?

A: Maybe, but what is the bigger picture?

Q: (L) The bigger picture is that the earth changes its orbital position, velocity... (T) No. The bigger picture is that life on earth gets pretty well wiped out.

A: No.

Q: (L) It exchanges energy potentials with other bodies?

A: No.

Q: (J) Gravity changes...

A: Warmer...

Q: (L) Gravity changes, ok... gravity lessens...

A: What have we hinted about gravity?

Q: (L) Oh, gravity is the binder... (T) and is the one truth of the universe.

A: Element.

Q: (T) The element. Gravity is the one true element. This is what you're saying?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, if gravity is lessened, and it is the binder, then, everything... ohhh, I see what you're getting at! (J) Yes, gravity is the binder. Without gravity, it just all falls apart...

A: Not "Falls apart," my dear, it all "opens up!"

Q: (L) And when it opens up what happens?

A: Change.

Q: (L) So, in other words, this cosmic event is the catalyst for the change in those human beings who are ready and prepared to experience it in a positive way...

A: Well, sort of, but... Remember... There is no "supernatural" or "paranormal," only natural and normal. Your 'Noah Syndrome' implied, originally, a discrimination between "wicked" and good. Being ready does not recognize such distinctions!

Q: (L) What does being ready imply?

A: Being on the verge of transformation to next density level, be it STO or STS. So, you see, the transformation maintains the balance!

Q: (T) And the balance is always maintained. (L) What time is it? (J) Five after twelve. (L) OK, we've got about 15 minutes...

A: Why only 15 minutes?

Q: (L) Because TR's shivering.

A: TR won't shiver if he pictures golden light enveloping him.

Q: (T) It won't help; I'm still 3rd density in the golden light! (L) Also, I

am very tired. This has been a very long day.

A: Time to consider construction of psychomantium.

Q: (L) What is a 'psychomantium'?

A: Use Latin knowledge. [Group discusses possible definitions]

Q: (L) Is that it? Something that's in your mind?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it something that you use your mind to direct or control or power?

A: Chamber for viewing other realms, possible futures and entities residing in other densities. Need clear depth... such as large polished mirror on stand, which can be adjusted as to angle... walls must be completely covered in black, so as to eliminate reflection... soft, low, indirect lighting.

Q: (L) Wasn't it Dr. Moody that did the life-after-death thing? (T) He's got a room with the mirror with the black velour walls and the comfortable chair that you can look in the mirror without seeing yourself...

A: Yes, and it is real and it works. In the clear depths, you can even see us, on occasion!

Q: (L) Didn't we ask once about what this guy was doing, having

people staring into a mirror, that it was opening them up to attachment, and was that not confirmed?

A: Attachment is merely a function born from a lack of knowledge... something you have enough of now so as not to worry.

Q: (T) This psychomantium, isn't it in essence a way of opening up a doorway to other realities and other levels and densities?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is that something you really want to do?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Why?

A: Because you are ready now... and besides, what do you think you are doing here?!?

Q: (L) Is it a doorway that can be as Castaneda described it, where something can walk in, or walk out?

A: Possible... but... if you recall, what was the missing factor with Castaneda's story?

Q: (L) He didn't have knowledge. Is that it?

A: Not enough.

Q: (L) Is this something that can or ought to be done as a group, or singly... what's the deal?

A: Both.

Q: (T) So we're going to really construct one of those here? (L) Do we really want to do this at this house? Don't we want to buy something out in the country, where people won't be watching our bizarre behavior? (T) It doesn't really matter, we're watching everybody else's bizarre behavior, how bizarre can it be?

A: They won't watch, unless you invite them in.

Q: (L) Ok, we've got all of these little things that need to be done; we've got a hole in the cellar that needs to be dug, that's still sitting there, we've got a pool that's supposed to be built, now we're supposed to build a psychomantium.

A: This is not a daunting or costly project... materials: felt of the type you used for your charts, mirror and soft light, or candles. [TR describes a portable version that can be set up when using, and taken down when not needed.]

Q: (L) Is this basically the way that it is done, as TR has described it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How long is it necessary to sit and stare into the mirror before one experiences...

A: Varies, but not long.

Q: (T) It's going to vary from person to person... (L) OK, what advantage is there to using a psychomantium to using the board, I mean, is it going to replace the board?

A: No. Visualizations clarify and unite images.

Q: (L) Ok, what images would we wish, or would be suggested to unite and clarify, and particularly in the term unite? You've used the term 'unite' on a number of occasions, and in unusual ways.

A: Anything and everything in transcripts, for example... and all else.

Q: (L) Ok, so we would be able to see all of the things told about in the transcripts. Would we also be able to, by seeing a 4th density reality, be able to generate some sort of unification between ourselves, in some sense, and this new reality ?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this part of the way and means of bonding oneself to 4th density reality.

A: Helps.

Q: (L) Can one also use this to visit other parts of the globe in real time?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Visit the past and the future?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) There's other things on the other side. Can they come through?

A: Only if used ignorantly.

Q: (L) Is it the mental blocking technique that we are familiar with what prevents entry of something else?

A: Close.

Q: (J) 'Knowledge protects!' (T) Well, this is easier than digging out under the pool, and building a reflecting pool, and finding 75 square feet to build a labyrinth.

(L) It sounds like a damned amusement park! (J) Yeah, 'LauraWorld'!!! (T) It would give a whole new meaning to an 'E' ticket ride!

A: "Amusement" denotes fun!

Q: (L) Ok, guys, it's late and Ark is waiting.

A: Goodbye.

January 25th, 1997 Frank, Laura, TR and JR, AK, guest TR A.

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening, what name shall we use?

A: Torra

Q: (L) OK, and where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Ok. We have a guest with us this evening; TR, our therapist. He has some questions he would like to ask, if that is all right.

A: Well, of course, when would you expect us to say "no?"

Q: (TR A.) I just want to know what the pressure is that I feel whenever I feel energy in someone. What is that I'm feeling?

A: TR must be indoctrinated into the art of precise questioning. Be forthright my boy, shyness simply will not do!

Q: (L) Ok, ask direct, precise questions.

A: In detail!

Q: (TR A) Does the pressure I feel in my head have any significance?

A: Yes.

Q: (TR A.) Am I picking up on the other person's energy in a meridian type of way?

A: Well yes, but meridian??

Q: (L) Well, the first answer to your compound question was yes, but the other part was not meridian.

A: What do you know about electromagnetism?

Q: (TR A.) Just the basics, you know, with energy fields, with the globe.

A: How does this relate to humans?

Q: (TR A.) Well, the human body is made up of an energy flow; every living thing has its own energy flow... (L) I have a way that I think might get at what you're after. TR is aware, that yes, he's picking up on the other person's energy. I think what he's...

A: Please let TR ask, this is important! Thank you!

Q: (TR A.) Does it have anything to do with a past life, me picking up, being able to pick up anything from my past life?

A: One step at a time...

Q: (L) Back up to electromagnetism.

A: The field you speak of is not possessed, it is "borrowed."

Q: (L) Is he borrowing the other person's field?

A: No.

Q: (TR A.) Going back to creation, is this energy field, is the electromagnetic field passed on from one generation of beings...

A: No.

Q: (TR A.) ... to the next generation...? (L) No... (J) Is it a continuous field? (TR R) We're getting off the topic now. It's about the interrelation of TR's field and his patient's field, that's what we got to, it's electromagnetic interaction...

A: TR made reference to this field in such a way as to suggest that it is indigenous to human beings, it is not. It is borrowed.

Q: (L) Ok, so he made reference to this field as though each individual had one; the field is borrowed. Where is the field borrowed from?

A: Density number 7.

Q: (L) Ok, that's the highest density, number 7. That's "God." (TR R) The "Creator."

A: No, it is "union with the one."

Q: (TR A.) Does it represent itself being manifested just in life? Does it stand for life? Is it an example of the life? Of living? Something that's living?

A: Not well put, but, what it is, is the animation force of consciousness at all levels and in all representations.

Q: (L) Ok...

A: Closer.

Q: (TR R) What I'm getting is that as TR is doing his work, he is able to tap the universal life force, the energy field, the universal energy frequencies...that he's tapping into these.

A: Not germane. All "tap" in this way, but how many "feel" it in some way?!?

Q: (TR A.) Why do I feel it, and other people don't?

A: Closer to the transformation for 4th density.

Q: (TR A.) Can I utilize this feeling to help those that I come in contact with, that I really feel the strong inclination, or feel the strong force, to be able to help them to balance their bodies?

A: Whoa! Wait a minute! Can an infant utilize a "747?"

Q: (TR R) Well, in a way, he is utilizing it... (J) You're here... being aware of it...

A: No.

Q: (L) No, he's not utilizing it? (TR A.) When I use the acupuncture, I'm just releasing energy blockages within the person?

A: No. TR. You are sensing what all experience when in contact with others. You see in the history of your life are rather drastic changes in mental, emotional and psychic awareness, to say nothing of attitude and awareness. This is symptomatic of the change in frequency resonance vibration. The things that used to interest you do not anymore, and vice versa. One way this is manifested is a decrease in interests of a material or physical nature. One's libido tends to decrease, for but one example.

Q: (L) Will his awareness of this contact continue to increase?

A: Yes.

Q: (TR A.) At times, I have even not only sensed with the feeling in my head, but I have also seen colors... Is there a relation of the

colors that I have seen to the electromagnetic field?

A: Yes, but seeing auras is mainly a sign of approaching wave, i.e. density change over.

Q: (L) Well, that's good, because that means you're in tune with what's happening! (TR A.) Is there any past-life connection with this, this being able to sense this?

A: Not really.

Q: (L) TR seems to have an instinctive knowledge of how to do the acupuncture, and the...

A: This was result of change during this lifetime. Do you wish to share with the group what you were like as an adolescent and as a young adult... and the drastic changes between then and now? We think they might find this interesting!

Q: (TR A.) My awareness of this, does it have anything to do with when I had polio when I was three years old?

A: No, but that opened a channel during the periods of high fever and pain.

Q: (L) Did you have high fever and pain? (TR A.) Yes, it was like 106-7 temperature, and paralyzed both legs and my right side. (L) So TR's had some real bodacious experiences!

A: We told you! There's more, but let him tell as he feels appropriate.

Q: (TR R) The change didn't have to be all at once; it could have been gradual after all of that... (J) Well, it's all a series of events...

(TR A.) And after all of the stress and the nervous breakdowns, the three hospital visits... (L) You were just trying to, I guess... well, it sounds like all of us, and we've all been there! Trying to be normal in a world...we just don't fit! (TR A.) No. Is it that we don't fit, or the rest

of the world don't fit? (L) Well, it's their world... well; we chose to come here, but ... (TR R) Sure we belong here, it's our world too!

(TR A.) Is the path, job wise, that I'm on now, is it one that I should continue?

A: Leads to interesting things, prepare for some unusual experiences, dreams, visions and greater consciousness and awareness.

Q: (TR A.) The phone call that I received last night from SV, should that position there be avoided? The contact with her?

A: Open.

Q: (L) That's up to you; you've got to make the decision. I would say that, taking an example from our experiences... It's funny that she would suddenly call you up, out of the blue... (J) If that is the S I think you're referring to? Steer clear, that's my advice. (L) They won't tell you that one; you've got to make your own mind up! (J)

Yes, but we can tell you! (TR A.) I'll just go by what I feel... (J) Which is? (TR R) How well do you know S? (TR A.) There was always something there, whenever I worked on her, kind of like, almost like a sucking, you know. It felt like she was sucking the energy out of me. (J) Very astute of you, yes. Too bad we didn't sense that. (F)

We did. (L) Let me ask real quick, is there anything... TR worked on me the other day, and is there anything further that he can do to repair whatever I did in that fall? (Long pause before response)

A: Wait and see.

Q: (TR R) They thought about it before they answered that one! (L) Stinkers! They won't tell me! (J) I've got a question. Are we through with... (L) I don't know,

TR A., are you more feeling more puzzled than before, or are you feeling... (TR A.) No. I'm kind of cleared up a little bit, like what you and I talked about before, about having to go through a bunch, and I was wondering if there was any correlation with the phone call and all... (L) Yes, I would say so, one way or another.

(J) I want to ask about the experiences that I've been having the past week or so, in the fact that I've not been as emotional as I have been in the past... (TR R)

Like the week before! (J)...like the week before, right! Does it have anything to do with the nutritional supplements that I have been taking, the vitamins and such?

A: Some, but remember, all things physical and ethereal are interconnected.

Q: (L) Well, if all things physical and ethereal are interconnected, what ethereal effect has she experienced that reduced the physical/emotional experience? (J) Yes, I haven't been having the crying jags for about two weeks now. (L) What has changed ethereally?

A: Too complex.

Q: (L) But something has changed, apparently. Ok, is this something she has to find out on her own, by self-analysis, or observing the signs?

A: You got it!

Q: (J) Does it have anything to do with being in a pre-menopausal situation?

A: More than likely.

Q: (J) Ok, thank you very much, I appreciate that.

A: You're welcome.

Q: (AK) What did they say about him being able to help you? (L) They said "Wait and see." They weren't going to tell me anything.

A: Wrong. We were not going to tell you that.

Q: (L) "That," not "anything." Picky, ain't they? (TR A.) Will the acupuncture help JR with the emotional problems that she's having? The ups and downs?

A: Learning is fun!

Q: (L) Try it and see! (J) Sometimes I feel like they drop into a Mr. Roger's Neighborhood kind of thing! (TR R) "Will you be my friend...?!?"

A: Sure we will. After all, we are you in the "future." (Break)

Q: (J) I'd like to ask about the feeling I had coming over the Courtney Campbell Bridge on Thursday afternoon. What was the

reason for the feeling of dread that I had?

A: Fear strikes when one has momentary realizations of the trapping boundaries of physicality.

Q: (J) I haven't felt that way on a road since I had to drive on Rte. 10 up in NJ. It was a concrete-divided highway, and I had to speed because I was late. White knuckled fear, with the divider right outside the window! (L) I had that feeling once; I looked in my rear view and saw nothing but grille. We were coming through malfunction Junction in Tampa, and I was going fast, but he was going faster! (J) Yes! (L) Did her feeling have anything to do with this conjunction that apparently occurred on Thursday?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was there anything further to her feeling, to her sensation?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was there any significance to this astrological conjunction that occurred on Thursday? I mean aside from normal conjunctive significances.

A: No.

Q: (L) OK, then all of the hoopla about that on the net and in the metaphysical world is basically more of the same "bored, let's start a rumor," routine.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Ok, so then I read that one right. No big deal on that one. Ok, Ark has mentioned that this conference he is attending is at a University that is founded and funded by America, in Hungary, and the primary recipients of the invitations, and I mean the primary ones; he was an exception, are Russian. And here are all these Russians running around, as he put it, being exposed extensively to the virtues of the American way of life. I would like to know, the one thing that occurred to me was that institutes of higher learning, places where the propaganda is being disseminated... well, can you make any comment on this particular situation?

A: Specifics.

Q: (L) OK, why was Ark invited, along with all these Russians?

A: His standing.

Q: Why are all the Russians invited?

A: Their value.

Q: (L) Their value as what, or in what?

A: Exactly.

Q: (L) All right, clarify! (TR R) We're buying them to keep other countries from buying them! (L) Is that it? (TR R) It's political. (L) We're buying them to keep other countries from buying them? (TR R) If we don't...

A: More like "they are being bought to make sure that they are not, not bought."

Q: (T) All these Russians are now out of work, and they don't want them going to China, they don't want them going to who knows where...

A: No, TR. There are no countries, only souls.

Q: (L) OK. I get it. They are being bought to make sure that they are bought so that they won't think or do anything on their own, or individually. In other words...

(J) They are being shut up...

A: That is the goal, though not always realized.

Q: (L) OK, so it's "Buy 'em and tell 'em what to think!" (TR R) Yes, that's it. They don't want them freelancing. There's too many of them out there already. (L)

Ok. Now, I was a little curious as to this rumor that was being spread about Ark, that he was a member of the Church of Scientology. (J)

What? Oh, because they know he's coming here to Florida. (L) Yes, she must know about this, because the University bought his tickets and everything. Is she the source of this rumor?

A: Lawyers investigate.

Q: (L) Did she have lawyers investigate what he was doing? And where he was going and who he was in touch with?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So she knows he's coming here?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does she know about me?

A: No.

Q: (L) Ok, will there be more problems from that source?

A: What would you anticipate?

Q: (L) Well, you told us not to anticipate, to deal with things as they come. (J) Yes, but you have a pretty good idea.... (T) Laura, here's a thought for you. She took his money. Now she's got lawyers. That's where his money's going. When he finally gets his money back, it's going to be minus the lawyer fees. This will be most of his money.

(L) Oh, if she keeps doing what she's doing, she won't have any money left, and then she'll really be in the soup. She'll be cutting off her nose to spite her face! OK, about how much of his money has she spent so far on lawyers and private detectives and so forth?

A: Open.

Q: (T) She's going to spend it all. (L) Ok, since you did predict this, since it did come true, is there anything else further that you can volunteer at this time?

A: Ark needs to be more on guard than he is. He does not even yet completely comprehend how much fury hell hath. He would not be "in for more" to as great an extent if only he would be more vigilant. But we fear that his achilles heel is that he underestimates too much, even when he says that he doesn't.

Q: (L) What could he do, in terms of actual concrete action, at this point...

A: Actual concrete actions fall into place naturally if one has adequate knowledge and/or awareness.

Q: (L) What knowledge or awareness does he need to have emphasized in order to have the proper concrete action?

A: See last three responses.

Q: (L) So, in other words, he needs to realize that this woman... (F) Well, wait a minute now, what are they saying? (T) That's going to be hard for him to be aware of what's going on around him; he's a scientist. He gets focused.

A: But he is not your "typical" scientist in that and many other respects.

Q: (L) Is there anything I can say to him that will help this situation?

A: What we have just said to you.

Q: (L) Anything else on this?

A: If you ask...

Q: (L) Well, can anybody think of anything else? (T) Is the government watching him?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is he aware of it?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they reading our e-mails?

A: Open.

Q:(T) Well, if they're not, NSA is! (AK) Ask if there's anything that he has omitted that is important in this case. (L) In the sense of filing suit against her, which would be the most effective, civil or criminal, in terms of halting her actions?

A: This too, is a learning experience.

Q: (L) Is what he is learning just how dark the darkness can be?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) And what is the other part of it?

A: Many other parts.

Q: (L) Is anything going to prevent him from arriving on the 11th?

A: Maybe.

Q: (T) Is the US government watching him? Or at least have taken note of his actions? Think about it; he was invited to the conference.

A: That may be true long before any of this!

Q: (T) They're watching him because he's a top rated European scientist; they watch everybody. But, just think; he was invited to the conference, and you asked why was he invited to the conference, besides for his expertise?

A: If you beg for advice in this matter, we will say only this: perhaps best to concentrate all, and we do mean all, energies upon this matter and the seriousness therein during communications. There will be "time" for matters more akin to the "future," and of the heart, at a later juncture. Needs to understand the dangers that lurk, and that are potentially extreme, once and for all!!!!

Q: (L) If we concentrate all energies on this matter, which matter in specific... (T) Ark getting here... (L) I know, but of the..

A: And of the divorce and of attack in general. What have we told you about who is subject to the greatest attack and why?

Q: (L) Those that are on the path are subject to the greatest attack, and that's why; they're on the path to find out how to overcome all

this stuff. Is that it?

A: No.

Q: (T) The Feds, and the scientific community want to make sure that Ark's not doing something behind their back that they should be aware of at this point. Are we right about the papers, and the passport and the credit card?

A: Partially.

Q: (L) What happened to the passport and the credit card?

A: Examination, encoding, and alteration for purposes of monitoring.

Q: (L) Where did they remove them? Where were they taken? Where was he when they were taken?

A: Seated in crowded setting.

Q: (J) When were they replaced? (L) They weren't replaced; they were given back to him at the desk. (J) Oh, that's right! (L) Who took them? (J) Who returned them?

A: Agent from Alpha 1

Q: (T) Probably a government program. (J) Theirs, or ours? (L) They're all the same.

A: Both.

Q: (L) Ok, would it be advisable for him to try and have these cards replaced?

A: No!!!

Q: (T) It won't matter. Besides, if he does that, then they'll know he knows! Then, they'll just give him another set that's marked!

A: Knowledge protects and... ignorance endangers!

Q: (L) And what else was it about that whole situation that we wanted to know? Was Ark trying to communicate to me that he was in danger when he was telling me about the cards and paperwork, or that he was aware of the situation?

A: Sensed something awry, but misdiagnosed, partially.

Q: (J) Why was the phone call to him in his room so interrogatory?

A: To gauge awareness.

Q: (L) Are they monitoring my phone calls to him there, every day?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) They even monitor phone calls to Canada and back, and we're buddies. We're all the same country, it's a cross-border, and they monitor them. (J) Are they monitoring all your phone calls? (L) Probably.

A: Sometimes "they" even monitor these communications. Long ago, we told you how technology now existent makes such things as phone taps, for but one example, totally, completely, and ridiculously obsolete.

Q: (L) Should I try to tell him anything, either by the phone, or by e-mail, about this?

A: Pointless.

Q: (T) You don't have to. He has to be aware of it on his own, and from what you've already told us, he's aware. The scientology thing has to have really blown him away... where would that come from?

A: Assumptions. Awareness needs to be increased. And, we must tell you that "secret world government" technologies are approximately 150 years in advance of anything that you have access to.

Q: (L) Why is it pointless for me to try to communicate any of this to him? Why did you reply 'pointless' to that?

A: Not what we said. It is not pointless to warn him to smarten up on the vigilance and caution scales. Just pointless to try to direct him with details, or practice "subterfuge." After all, when your mind can be read like the morning newspaper, what is the point?

Q: (L) Have the lawyers or investigators that A has hired monitored our Internet communications? Or our phone calls? Do they have access to those?

A: Not the lawyers, but maybe things "get around."

Q: (J) It's like the old "telephone game"... (L) How would they get around? He's the only one that knows about me, except his lawyer, and his mother, and his sister. (T) There are about 500 spooks between here and there! (L) Things get around...

A: Is that not enough to enlighten you?

Q: (T) Things get around... The lawyers and the wife are not the big point; they're just part of it. (J) Well, it's kind of like starting a rumor,

somebody overheard something, and... (L) Are the spooks loosely, or not so loosely, using A? (J) Oh, good thought!

A: Maybe, but the sister and/or the mother tells the daughter who tells the wife who tells the lawyers who tell the investigators who tell...

Q: (J) ...and so on, and so on, and so on.... (T) And hey, he's coming to the Clearwater area. (L) Where is the Scientology bit coming from?

A: Lawyers via investigators... was it misdiagnosis, or convenient plan to be utilized later?

Q: (L) Can he trust his own attorney?

A: Can you trust yours?

Q: (L) Only because they want to make money.

A: OK.

Q: (T) Remember what the character in 'Primal Fear' said: "I don't care, I can't care, if you're innocent or guilty; whether you did it or not, I'm your mother, your father, your sister, your brother, you talk to no one else but me, I'm your lawyer..." (L) Is there any action that he can take that will put a stop to this Scientology rumor, and will...

A: See previous answer to similar questions.

Q: (L) Ok, they said that he will see any concrete actions that need to be taken once his awareness is pumped up, right?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any more information you can give us tonight, for Ark, for ourselves?

A: No

Q: Then goodnight and thank you.

A: Goodbye.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

February 1, 1997 Present: Laura, F****, TR, JR, V

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And what name shall we use this evening?

A: Wonnapa.

Q: And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Have you been listening to our discussion?

A: Yes.

Q: Do you have any commentary you would like to make on the subject?

A: Well, more specific than that, please!

Q: Well, I'm not going to ask any questions about munitions. I don't know anything about munitions, and I couldn't ask any intelligent questions...

A: Your conversation covered a whole lot more than just munitions.

Q: Yes, it did. Now... (T) What did they ask? What did the discussion cover? (J) ... our conversation 'covered a whole lot more than munitions.' (T) Yup, it did! (L) OK, well, if we've got these... these... well, I don't even want to get on the subject, because I just... it... (T) Then, well, let's talk about something else.

A: Yes, we do suggest you do get on to the subject.

Q: (L) All right, then, you guys go ahead and ask your questions, because you know what to ask... They want you to get on to the subject...

A: No, Laura, you do too!

Q: (L) Well, I don't...

A: You don't know anything about Illuminati? Or secret government? Or future plans to institute changes?

Q: (T) Yep, that's what we were talking about...

A: Oh, how this may, let us make that, will, affect you?!? It would be wise to learn, discuss, and network quite a bit about this, for your own good!! Especially since we have noticed a distinct change in your "tone" since Arkadiusz came into your life... you have become somewhat "euphoric" about this turn of events, and your perspective on the prospects for your future. But it would be most decidedly unwise to let your temporary feelings obstruct the bigger picture, especially since the addition of Arkadiusz will have a stunningly profound effect on the course of events and all that implies with regards to the coming of the wave and the turmoil that will precede it!!! [The group stops to network on the message]

Q: (T)... and it's not that we're anchoring it in New Port Richey... (L) It's the planet... (T) ...we're anchoring it to the planet. And, there are

other groups, anchoring frequencies. Maybe different frequencies, maybe the same frequency. They alluded to that, too, they said that there were other groups... (V) Yes, that's something I was wondering about, for the last month, was one of the first times that I sat with you and F****, they had said, what, that there were about ten people on the planet, that they were... (L) They said about 100. And they said that 10 were getting similar... (V) I was wondering whether that's grown in the last two or three years... (J) Good question! (T) Well, I think the Gulf Breeze Six people were hooked into it and they didn't make it. A lot of the groups are not going to make it.

(V) Well, a good way to gauge is to the interaction... (T) They can't depend on just one group to do it. They've got to have a whole bunch of different groups trying to do it. That way, at least one will make a connection. The more the merrier. The more groups, the stronger it becomes. (L) The whole thing is, is to survive.

I mean, after we've had some of the bizarre things...

A: Start the flow again, Laura.

Q: (L) Which flow?

A: You don't know ?!? They said, incredulously...

Q: (T) The frequency, the flow, what we've just been talking about.

(L) OK... (T) Start the flow again. Is that what you're talking about?

A: Yes.

Q: When Ark gets here, this particular group is going to increase...

A: We meant to restart questions...

Q: (L) OK, start the flow...

A: ... regarding the subjects at hand.

Q: (L) OK, they want me to start the flow again... (T) Start the questions... (L) All right. To start the flow of the energy, let me ask this: You have said, on a number of occasions, that somehow, some way, what we are doing is going to play some role in these upcoming changes, turmoil, etc. And then, you've also, on other occasions, made allusions to secret government, and to the Illuminati, and so on and so forth. And you have also said that our knowledge is going to increase to, I think it was 30 to 35% of what the Illuminati possesses, but that would be like individually, each of us individually, so added together, it would be a lot more than that. Can we think, or ask, if there's going to be a general tendency for our activities to be more closely scrutinized in the not too distant future?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L & T) Of course! (L) Let me ask; is there going to be any attempt to further attack or harm us in any way?

A: Well, let us put it this way: the future is fluid, as you know. Knowledge protects you. But, it would be wise to picture these letters appearing on a screen somewhere, at the same moment that they are uttered!

Q: (L) Is it the uttering that... (T) Uttering, or spelled on the board?

(L) ...'the moment they are uttered'... is it the uttering that is the key.

A: Does not matter, in all reality. The key is what the expectation is as to how they are intended to be put to use. [Discussion about outside monitoring possibilities.]

Q: (T) Remind me; I've got another observation to make about the people on the other end... (L) Is there an internal configuration or frequency level that makes it so that the persons who are selected to do this monitoring, or to be involved in any of this kind of activity, such as you have described, as in the words appearing on the screen, etc., so that they are definitely selected because of their STS orientation?

A: This process takes place naturally. Now, a warning for you. Frequency resonance modulations of vibration rate can be altered or modified from outside if one is not cautious and/or aware enough, and thus takes necessary precautions. [Discussion]

Q: (L) Well, OK, we know that. So, in other words, not only the information channel...

A: Yours can, ours cannot! [Tape off]

Q: ...and they're letting them go and do it, because they figure it's going to be great, because everybody'll think it's just TV, it's just phony. And they are hoping it won't go. The whole thing all goes together. It's all linked together. Somebody's watching this stuff; it's disseminated through their organization, too. (L) I want to ask a question...

A: Now, remember technology can be used to "zap" you in a number of ways. For example... beware of any episodes of sudden storminess that may occur between you and Ark. [Tape off.]

Q: (J) ... arguments that just jump up out of nowhere... (L) We're aware of that... (T) That's something to keep in mind. (L) What...? (J) It's been happening to us... (T) How many attacks have been generated to stop us? Lots! How many attacks have not happened, simply because this information is being disseminated amongst them? How many allies do we have there? (L) Probably a few. (T) It's growing... (L) I mean, TR and...

A: Maybe, but alliances that develop within the confines of certain "agencies" may be treated rather harshly.

Q: (L) Let me ask this quick, before anything else happens, just hold everything. I want to get it in. I have had, in the last couple of weeks; three very difficult falls, almost as if something was done. Now, Ark and TA perceive this as a deliberate attack on me physically. Is it, in fact, an attack on me physically?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the purpose of these... well, it's pretty obvious. It's to put me out of commission. Is this the chief way that I generally get attacked?

A: Yes. And we are warning you now !!! Do not get distracted any

further by worrying over details of preparations to this house for Arkadiusz's arrival. This is ridiculously unnecessary, and furthermore, diverts your energy and awareness to such an extent that it can leave you open to even the ultimate "hit" !!!! [Tape was turned off. Never turned back on.]

Q: ---

A: OK.

Q: ---

A: Goodbye.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

February 12, 1997 F****, Laura, Ark, AK

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And what name shall we use this evening?

A: Wardleh.

Q: And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Alright, questions...

A: You are the one has the questions!!

Q: (L) Me?

A: Did we mean singular? Or plural?

Q: (L) Ask a question. (A) Me? I didn't think about a question... I can't think of one...

A: Arkadiusz, you have racing thoughts, thus making you tired and wide awake at the same "time."

Q: (A) Yes...

A: We see those thoughts... Be not reluctant to seek relief. A question not asked leads to a problem unresolved, as all your many years of training, education, research, and networking have taught you.

Q: (A) My first question is: I want to understand what is this "predestined mission," what it consists of?

A: It consists of following the path that has confronted you.

Q: (A) Okay...

A: We do not tell you of your predestined mission, because then it is no longer "predestined." You learn by experience, and as you sense, you are on the threshold of a rather profound experience.

Q: (L) What kind of experience? (A) Yes! What kind?

A: We could well ask you the same!

Q: (A) So, we don't know what kind of experience...

A: Yes we do!!

Q: (L) We who? We here or we/you on 6th density?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) Quit teasing me! (A) What do I think? Okay... (L) Is this experience going to be something that involves interacting with external sources, an internal experience, a learning experience, can you give me a hint here? (A) Yes...

A: We would prefer Arkadiusz ask these questions... We were always most impressed with his skills in this area. Do you remember being caught in a cold rain on the "long walk," and how through your upset, you had an insight that "opened a new door?" We remember 1966 as a turning point. Well, this is another, Arkadiusz, and the emotions feel strangely familiar, but this time you have the aid of

others on 3rd density.

Q: (A) Umhm. I would like to know if physics is of any use, or if this is something completely different. I am supposed to concentrate upon what WE are supposed to concentrate on, and does this require abilities in physics or some completely different abilities?

A: Can you not combine?

Q: (A) Okay. I could combine. But what are the other abilities? I have no idea.

A: Not so, my Arkadiusz. You have reluctance, much like a small child learning to walk, but no lack of ideas. Before, when fear crept into the picture, you had the wisdom not to "look back," even though you had the temptation to do this. Look what has happened!

Q: (A) Okay, I don't believe there are any dangers because I think I know how to avoid danger; I think they are illusions. I don't want to be... I just... I don't believe them. I'm safe. I don't believe that there are dangers which I do not see. Now, are there any dangers that I am not aware of? Something new?

A: It would be nice if those on third density could always be aware of all dangers which exist, but, then again, the learning would be hindered, would it not?

Q: (A) Okay. It is nothing. Essentially nothing. They are just avoiding answering questions. This much I could explain myself. I asked if there was anything new, anything that I am NOT aware of!

A: You are presently in less danger because of your physical locator.

Q: (A) Okay, so that's new. Why?

A: Why, you ask? Well, because the grooved vectors of attack for you lie in the locators where you have established your principle connections.

Q: (A) I want to know if they can tell me what I should really do during these two months that I am supposed to be here. That I should work on this problem of phase of the wave... of whatever wave... electromagnetic or gravity or whatever... phase... phase...

A: The answers for this connection will come to you with surprising clarity, and will "unfold in front" of you with greater and greater intensity with each passing day.

Q: (A) Okay. Very good. This is something that will be going on. (L)

Then why did you ask? (A) Because I thought that there would be....

(L) Because you thought they were going to just hand it to you on a little silver tray... (A) No, no, no! I wanted a hint! But there is no hint!

(L) Well, they did say "unfold" and "in front of you." (A) Sure! In front of me and not behind me! (L) Well, let me ask: is there a hidden meaning in those terms? Unfold in front?

A: Maybe.

Q: (A) There are clues in front of me. Waiting for me. Very good. Perhaps I should not ask any more. Okay, I pass. Because there is

nothing complete... I mean this was a complete question. I thought that there would be a complete answer.

A: You hold back questions which you would love to have answered. The clarity of the response is based upon the level of specificity of the question!

Q: (A) So, they are asking me what are these questions? Genes, unified field theory, relativity and time. Okay, those are the questions. What else. On the one hand, it looks like that what one needs is to do something clearly spiritual. To be spiritual and one doesn't do this by equations and mathematics. And the suggestion was, and what I understood was, that there is no use for physics or mathematics... (L) Who said that? Not the C's! They have said that mathematics is VERY important! (A) Yesssss... okay. This is what they said. But when I asked them what kind of mathematics... they said something which... I mean the technical answer to this question... (F) Well, maybe if they gave you answers that did not make sense at first, you ought to examine it further and you may discover important lying under there. It's like a treasure hunt. Buried treasure. We don't learn if they just give us answers. Yes, they may be very specific, and maybe more specific than we think. But, the answers in and of themselves have to be examined very closely. (A) Ummhmm.

Q: (L) Let me ask a question. Earlier they said something about being on the threshold of an experience. And now they say something is going to unfold in front of you. Are the two response "threshold" and "unfold in front of you," connected?

A: Of course!!!

Q: (L) Okay, he is on the threshold of some kind of experience. Is there some way that we might identify this experience? Is it going to be so outstanding that you can't miss it? Or, is it going to be something that you have to pay attention to or you might miss it?

A: What does "threshold" imply?

Q: (L) Well, a door. It's a door. Does this mean he is going to go through a door, psychically, spiritually, physically? Going to someone's house?

A: It does not just imply a "door," but also one's positioning, and a sense of inevitability.

Q: (L) Is there something I can do to help?

A: Have you not helped already?

Q: (L) But, I mean specifically in this "threshold" and "unfolding" experience?

A: Yes! And, by the way, Arkadiusz, science is most spiritual indeed!

Q: (L) Well, considering certain other elements, I was just wondering if our pathways are supposed to now be parallel or diverge... how they relate from this point...

A: Seems to us that your pathways are intertwining!

Q: (L) The use of the word "intertwining" is curious. You used that in

regard to the relationship between EM and gravity. Is there a parallel?

A: If you wish.

Q: (L) Well, I am tired, Ark is tired, so is there anything further you would like to tell us this evening?

A: Combine energies in pursuit of answers, and the rest falls into place.

Q: (L) One last question: you say "combine energies." Is there any reason why this will facilitate the pursuit of answers?

A: Complementary souls.

Q: (L) Okay. Thank you and good night.

A: Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

February 22, 1997 F****, Ark, Laura, TR, JR, V.

Q: Hello, and who do we have, what name shall we use this evening?

A: Opponoa.

Q: (L) And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Ok, we have several things that we discussed earlier, is there anything you wish to say before we launch into questions?

A: Underground bases see dramatic budget increase.

Q: (L) Ok, why do they have a budget increase?

A: Because there is much more activity to come.

Q: (L) Ok, what kind of activity?

A: Broad range.

Q: (L) Can you list, say, the top three?

A: Experimentation, utilization and implementation.

Q: (Laura & TR) Of what?

A: Human "resources." Plan falling into place for "harvest."

Q: (T) The new underground bases, along with all the old ones are for the coming harvest?

A: And other purposes of STS forces' plans.

Q: (T) And other STS plans... (L) What is this thing called 'The Harvest'?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) Well, is that harvest in a negative event, or harvest in a positive one? I mean, as in the harvesting of the wheats and the tares...

A: Either/or.

Q: (L) Ok, now you say the plans are falling into place. What specific events of the past, say, several weeks, or months, whatever period of time set aside, are these plans that are falling into place? I mean, what's the key in the lock?

A: Have you been paying attention, as we have always suggested you should?

Q: (L) Of course! I just asked you because I wanted you to enumerate! Of course I'm paying attention!

A: Lately, there has been diversion for you.

Q: (L) Well, it doesn't mean I'm asleep! (V) Can I ask a question? If this is because there's much more activity, and things are dramatically increasing, what has come to them, or whatever...

A: V mentioned the weather. Was that a bit "nippy" for you in central Europe in December and January, Arkadiusz?

Q: (T) V mentioned the weather, and the changes in it. What was the name of that movie we watched up in Tallahassee, I forgot the

name of it... [TR then spoke about a science fiction movie we saw. Aliens were here among us, and were plotting to affect the weather in such a way as to make the planet uninhabitable for us, but perfect for them. Naturally, there was secrecy and cover-ups. Then the subject moved to the cell phone towers that were noted in rural areas of North Florida. This then lead to a question about the cell phone towers. First part of question lost.]

Q: (T)...transmit to us and back... what can be transmitted? Can the negative energy be focused through these microwave towers? (V)

And what was the correlation between the strange weather and the harvesting? (L) Because we were told that the weather changes were due to the energy buildup of the wave. That was two years ago. And it had nothing to do with the 'harvest.' (T) But it could also be that HAARP adds to it. (J) Ok, well, let's ask... (L) Well, they would love for us to think that HAARP has something to do with weather. 'Yes, we're having bizarre weather. Let's blame it on HAARP!' because we're going to think about

HAARP... What a perfect... (T) Well, HAARP has a lot more to do than just the weather. They can put all the energy-based stuff that they've been experimenting on in one place, because they can do whatever they want, just by changing the frequencies... (J) Or, even just continue to mess the weather up, to continue to create negative vibrations, worry and uncertainty... (V) I guess the point I'm trying to get at is, are these weather changes promoting some changes in the physical body, that's making the physical body more 'harvestable?'

(T) Could very well be. (L) Well, it's all interconnected, but I wouldn't say that one is the cause of the other, just to say that they occur...

(T) But why, as we were talking about earlier, is all this weird stuff going on all through the media?

A: We told you that "HAARP" was being designated for capturing and modulating electromagnetic fields for the purpose of total control of brainwave patterns in order to establish a system of complete "order on the surface of the planet" in either 3rd or 4th density.

Q: (L) Is HAARP in operation at the present time?

A: Yes, in its early stages.

Q: (T) Is the spreading of all these communication towers out across the country the equivalent of a HAARP program on a continental scale?

A: Back up system.

Q: (L) So, they don't need the towers to operate the HAARP system, but they are there as the backup?

A: Towers serve dual and lateral purposes.

Q: (T) Local and regional authorities can use the towers to track people, amongst other things. (L) Is the weather being controlled or changed or in any way affected by HAARP?

A: Climate is being influenced by three factors, and soon a fourth.

Q: (L) All right, I'll take the bait; give me the three factors, and also the fourth!.

A: 1) Wave approach. 2) Chlorofluorocarbon increase in atmosphere, thus affecting ozone layer. 3) Change in the planet's axis rotation orientation. 4) Artificial tampering by 3rd and 4th density STS forces in a number of different ways. Be vigilant. Be observant. Be cautious in your planning and be aware. Do not let emotional anomalies cloud your knowledge base. This is not a "time" to let one's guard down. Be especially careful of travel to unfamiliar locators, as well as sleeping in unfamiliar surroundings!!! You are being watched. Or, at least, it is best to assume you are, and act, think, and prepare accordingly. Remember what you have been warned about concerning attack. As you learn more and know more, you become more interesting... and, when your ranks swell, you are more vulnerable unless you are more aware!!

Q: (L) All right, were those given in the order in which they are occurring? The fourth being the one that's coming later?

A: Maybe, but remember this: a change in the speed of the rotation may not be reported while it is imperceptible except by instrumentation. Equator is slightly "wider" than the polar zones. But, this discrepancy is decreasing slowly currently. One change to occur in 21st Century is sudden glacial rebound, over Eurasia first, then North America. Ice ages develop much, much, much faster than thought. [Discussion of new scientific theory recently presented that the earth is expanding.]

Q: (T) Is the Earth expanding? That's just putting it bluntly, but, is the

Earth expanding, how did you put that? (Ark) Yes, that's the theory: the idea is that the continents move away because the Earth is expanding, and this is much faster than you know, than geologists were thinking.

A: Continental "drift" is caused by the continual though variable, propelling of gases from the interior to the surface, mainly at points of magnetic significance.

Q: (J) What causes the change in the axis?

A: By slow down of rotation. Earth alternately heats up and cools down in interior.

Q: (L) Why does it do that? What's the cause of this?

A: Part of cycle related to energy exerted upon surface by the frequency resonance vibrational profile of humans and others.

Q: (T) Now we took it off on a tangent. (L) Well, we need to wrap it up soon here. Is there anything further on this harvest, or on the planetary changes that we need to get to at this point?

A: Ask.

Q: (T) Ok, let's go back to the beginning of the session, when we were talking about the acceleration/expansion on underground

bases in preparation for the harvest. Is that world-wide, we're talking here?

A: Yes, but United States is focus, due to particularly cooperative power structure profile.

Q: (T) Do we want to ask about the power structure profile? (L) No, we know what that is; they agreed to work with them. But, what I would like to know is what particular steps are being taken, what particular activities are being stepped up?

A: Acquisition, staging, testing of planned activity.

Q: (L) And what is the planned activity?

A: Control of absolutely everything.

Q: (L) Well, swell! (T) That's the one world government! That's what they want! (L) OK, is there anything in particular that we can do to...

A: Knowledge protects, ignorance endangers. Awareness makes you less vulnerable, both directly and indirectly. Heard anything about synthetic blood, and blood and plasma alteration lately?

Q:(L) There's a can of worms for you! All right, I'll bite! Go ahead; tell

us about the synthetic blood and the blood plasma. (T) There's probably been a lot of research into that...

A: Less "mutes" needed.

Q: (L) Cattle Mutilations. They don't need as many cattle mutilations. (T) It's the same idea as when they grew all the crystals for the stealth technology. Before they grew enough crystals to do what they had to do, you couldn't get any of the beryl, the aquamarine gemstones. They disappeared from the market. That's why aqua shot up in price. Several years ago, it used to cost \$50 to \$100 for a nice piece of aqua; it shot up to several hundred dollars... (L) Well, look what happened to topaz, same thing; the price was unbelievable. (AK) But why? What are they using it for? (T) The beryl was being used; they have a certain crystal structure, that is reflective to light and electromagnetics. Heat is dispersed very evenly through them, that's why stonecutters like to cut those stones so much, because they disperse the heat and don't shatter as often while being cut. It's because of the composite material that they use to build the frames of the Stealth fighters and who knows what else. When they first began experimenting and working with it, they couldn't grow artificial beryl fast enough for what they needed, so they took as much as they could get of the natural stone. We discovered this because we were talking to someone at one of the gem and lapidary shows here locally, and they told us why there wasn't any aquamarine out anywhere. They said the government had gone out and bought up tons and tons of this stuff all over the world. They were crushing it up and mixing it with the composite materials used on the skins of the Stealth planes.

A: Bio and cyber/genetic humanoid types now increasing

exponentially in general population. You may have already encountered one or two during the past 10 days.

Q: (L) You, who? You, as in me, you as in F****, who?

A: Reflect upon activities, and power and influence centers for answer.

Q: (L) Well, we will reflect on that over the next week, but we're going to have to say goodnight for now.

A: If you wish. Goodbye.

Laura's Note: During the specified 10 day period, there had been a LOT of activity relating to finances, insurance, driver's license bureau, the purchase of an automobile; Ark attended a conference at UFL, interacted with numerous Univ officials... so, there is such a lot of ground covered that it is hard to think which it might be. However, one of my guesses would be the attorney who handled the paperwork for the loan for the car. His name is "Chip." Other than that funny connection, nothing else comes to mind.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

March 1, 1997 Present: Laura, F****, Ark, TR, JR and
AK

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And what name shall we use this evening?

A: Honaza.

Q: And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (T) You had a question about transmitting from Cassiopaea, Arkadiusz. What was the question? (A) I think the question was, why do they need a particular place in the universe to transmit from?

A: We transmit "through" the opening that is presented in the locator you represent as Cassiopaea, due to the strong radio pulses align from Cassiopaea, due to pulsar from neutron star 300 light years behind it, as seen from your locator. [Planchette spirals briefly] This facilitates a clear channel transmission from 6th density to 3rd density.

Q: (A) I would like to know how long it takes for the transmission to come from Cassiopaea to Earth.

A: "Zero" time.

Q: (A) 'Zero time...' They transmit, using what? Electromagnetics, gravity, or what?

A: Both. They are interconnected, or you could say "unified".

Q: (A) Zero time? Because of what? Because of... structure of space/time? Of warp?

A: Space and time are selective and flexible.

Q: (A) What is behind that? What is... what is the medium behind which the transmission goes?

A: If there were a medium, your puzzlement would be justified, but, there is not. You see, when one utilizes zero time, there is zero space as well.

Q: (J) If there is zero space, and zero time, why does it need to be fixed at a specific location here in 3rd density.

A: It does not, for "transmission purposes." The need for a specific locator, as expressed previously, as you perceive it, was due to vibrational frequencies helpful to your psychic awareness profile. What causes pulsars, Arkadiusz?

Q: (A) What causes pulsars? A good question... (L) Do you know?

(A) Some nuclear reactions...

A: Neutron "stars."

Q: (A) A neutron star is a pulsar. The question is, what is so particular about neutron stars, because anything which is not understood...

A: Quantum physics...

Q: (T) The answer to what causes neutron stars is in quantum physics? Or, is to be found in quantum physics? Is that what they're saying? (A) Or it is known...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, so, if you look up pulsars, it will tell you, I guess... (A) OK...

A: What was the key premise to your "Noah Syndrome?"

Q: (L) The key premise? Transformation...

A: By what means, what causative factor.

Q: (L) Well, the causative factor was bodies of the solar system interacting and exchanging energies. The energies exchanged by the bodies of the solar system having a profound effect upon the life on any of those bodies, such as people on the planet Earth. The emanations of the sun, if the sun were to increase its vibration or its surface, a teeny tiny little bit, the Earth would be so charged with electricity, that... I mean, one solar flare, and everything goes haywire. If the sun oscillates inside, they measure oscillations in it; they have all different periods; what if it has a really major oscillation, like every 3,600 years or so? Because they've measured them in terms of minutes, days, months, years. You have the 11 year cycle, there's the 22 year cycle. There's a whole bunch of different cycles of oscillations in the sun, what if it has a really big one? And what if, when it does that, it pulses? And when it pulses, it, it so charges the solar system with electricity that all the bodies in the solar system just go haywire! (T) Is that the base premise of...

(L) That's the base premise of 'The Noah Syndrome.' (T) OK, folks, there you have it, the base premise of the 'Noah Syndrome' is that the sun pulses regularly.

A: A pulsar pulses at an extremely rapid rate.

Q: (T) It creates a frequency... (L) Well, everything's frequency...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Well, this was a specific frequency they were looking for. The rate of vibration is the rate of frequency. And it creates a frequency that they said was something that would be beneficial to... (L) No, this location is the beneficial thing, right here, this house.

A: No.

Q: (A) But, I do not understand. The frequency...

A: Your planetary realm.

Q: (L) OK, your planetary realm is what they were referring to. (A) OK, there is something about pulsar, because it brings these pulses with a certain frequency.

But, of course, it is not these pulses that are important for transmission, because the pulses take hundreds of years to get here. This we know. (L) But, the pulsar is the window... (A) It's a window... (L) The window between densities. (A) Yes, but what is the pulsar that is so specific that it makes a window? Is it this frequency? Or, is it something else? Which physical phenomenon is responsible for making this window? Can we specify something

more exactly than saying that it's just quantum physics?

A: What is the nature of neutron stars, super novas, "black holes," et cetera?

Q: (L) You go in a black hole, and you come out a pulsar?!

A: All are the junction of matter/antimatter... the borderline between realities as you know them... material realms/etheric realms, density level junctures, realities. One can pass through these windows with ease; remember, the stars and planets are windows too.

Q: (L) And stars and planets were described as being giant atoms. Is an atom a window?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Is a proton a window?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) OK, so it is. And it's massive, so let me ask. Is photon a window, too?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is gravity something from the center of the window to a reflective opposite in the ethereal realm, rather than the attraction between objects in this material realm?

A: Gravity is the "binder" common to all imaginable existence. That is all you really need to know.

Q: (L) Okay, binder. Does gravity bind in the same way that weak hydrogen bonds bind the DNA strands?

A: No.

Q: OK, then, does gravity bind the way the phosphate bond binds the carbon atom?

A: These are material. The missing link for all you folks is that gravity is as much antimatter as matter!!

Q: (A) I would like to ask, not now, but maybe later, about the, is this the concept that our space/time is the boundary of a domain? Is that correct picture?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) All right, Then, concerning this gravity, and the antimatter, is it a correct picture that there are two such domains; positive and negative one, and the gravity has something to do with the exchange between the positive and negative?

A: Gravity is the "fuel," or "life blood" of absolutely everything that exists!!!

Q: (A) What is the mathematical description, the correct mathematical description of that? (L) You want the formula? (A) Yes!! I want the formula!!!! [General laughter] No! I want the concept!

A: That is why you were placed where you were placed!

Q: (A) What does that mean? I'm placed here... for me, or for us? (T) Could you be more specific about that? [General laughter] Heck of a time to get cryptic here! I mean, we're rolling, now!

A: Would you not like to discover this formula?

Q: (L) Well, yes, we'd like to discover this formula; it would be a lot

of fun. (A) Of course! Sure! (L) We could even break out a bottle of wine! (T) But, if they'd like to spell it out, that'd be OK, too!! [Laughter] I think that what they said is because what's going to happen is, you're going to get the formula. Wasn't the question about the formula just prior to that? That's why you were placed where you were placed...

A: Ark wanted the first step, or guidance to a possible formula. It is a shame, but others in your "density" have already discovered this, but it is a deadly secret!!

Q: (A) I need to review this unified field theory? (T) What is the deadly secret? That others have discovered this?

A: No.

Q: (T) OK, that's good!

A: The possible methods of utilization of technology springing forth from the formula.

Q: (T) Can we possibly ask what this technology is? (L) Is this right, what we've recorded here?

A: Yes, of course!

Q: (A) OK, now, I don't understand something. Because at some point they wanted me, more or less, to look into this unified field theory, and to rediscover what Einstein or whoever did. So, they want us to discover, the secret, yes?

A: We want you to discover it for your own benefit.

Q: (T) The learning is in the discovery.

A: Not necessary to telegraph the "discovery".

Q: (L) Don't tell anybody about the discovery. (A) Sure, yes. (L) So, we're supposed to use it... time travel, anyone? I think you're getting close to it, anyway...

(A) I want something more specific...

A: Yes.

Q: OK, now, there are several unified field theories. One, that is by [name]. One, by [name], a unified field theory by [name], theory on time and space and the fine connections... I mean, there are many of them. Any clue?

A: No clue.

Q: (T) 'No clue.' Nicely worded, though! (A) OK. Let's ask about these 'twisters'. Do they have anything to do with that?

A: [Planchette spirals] Maybe.

Q: (L) Now, remember. Whenever I asked them about you, they said they weren't going to tell me anything. They're not going to tell you...

(A) What! They will not?! (L) No, they will not. You're doing it already. You're doing it!

A: When you learn, you grow. When you grow, you progress. When you progress, you transform.

Q: (L) GIVE ME THE FORMULA!!! [Laughter] (A) No, no, no. Let me try. Because, okay... the unified field theory is a classical theory. And now, there's this quantum business which is so important now.

Is it true that this classical, unified field theory will explain quantum theory? Is this true? Is this correct, what Einstein had dreamed, once?

A: What do your instincts tell you?

Q: (A) Okay, my instincts tell me that I should sit down at a desk and compute, rather than sitting here..[laughs] (A) Yes, yes, that is clear. OK. Sure, do it yourself.

A: Sorry, but we want to see you discover.

Q: (L) They want to see you at that desk, computing. That's what they want to see. (A) OK, now, I want to change a little bit the topic. Because I have this seminar next week, Wednesday the fifth. Something has to be prepared for this is there any particular advice for me? How to...

A: Specifically...?

Q: (A) A specific question, do I have? (L) Do you already know what you want to talk about? (A) I know what I will talk about, but... it's a question of how to present it, so that it makes just the right... (L) What are the options? (A) I can present it as something revolutionary, or as something simple. So, these are the options.

A: Revolutionary.

Q: (A) OK. (L) Ask a specific question, get a specific answer. Except about formulas...! (A) OK, it would not be fun at all if I would be taught a formula... Anyhow, I would not believe... (L) Exactly, so you'd still have to prove it yourself, anyway... (A) Right! (L) So, what would be the point?!? (J) Where's the fun in that?

A: Exactly.

Q: (L) Now, A got an email from some organization called The Institute of New Physics, informing him they were financiers, and was he interested in joining?

Could you tell us who or what is behind this Institute of New Physics?

A: Well, perhaps it would be better to help you to tell yourselves. Where did the message come from?

Q: (L) We don't know... (A) No, there is something, because there is, some info - GAIN - and I looked on the Web, and there are many institutions which have

"Gain," you know, in their name. And I don't know if this is just one...

(L) Well, don't you think it's kind of funny that it has "gain" in the name, and you're in Gainesville? (J) Yes, that's what I thought, too...

(T) 'WWW dot... well, no it's email, so it would be... (J) Oh, 'gain', and they're financiers...

A: What do financiers do?

Q: (L) What do financiers do? They give you money. They finance you... (J) They help you 'gain'... (L) Yes.

A: Do they do this for no reason...?

Q: (L) Of course they don't do this for no reason! They have an ulterior motive. They want something.

A: AHAHAH!

Q: (L) Ahah!? (T) Yes, they're the money store! (L) Well, all right. We'll play it by ear, and see what they want...

A: Do they have an agenda?

Q: (L) Of course! No doubt, they have an agenda. Everybody that's been writing to us lately has an agenda! You know, we've been getting these...

A: What may this be?

Q: (L) Well, their agenda... (J) They want something from him, obviously. (A) When I get back to Poland, they said that they will have some printed material on this New Institute ready, that we could read, that they will send it to me... (T) Where is the New Institute located? They didn't say? (A) No, they didn't say. (J) Oohh, I think you have a right to know that! (L) Well, I'd say, just let it float, and see what they say... (J) They had to wait until you were back in Poland before they'd send you anything? (A) Well, if this is just in the stage of organization, so perhaps, it's a big something, which until now, was working in a certain field, getting money from, I don't know, from something, and now, they want to expand and to invest in nanotechnology, or whatever.

A: When you are getting close to something, there are always those who wish to distract, disrupt and track for later plans... Anything worth getting must be sought.

Q: (L) Yes. Anything worth getting must be sought. 'Sought'; it's a funny word. It is; s-o-u-g-h-t? I mean, is it 'seek, sack, sought?' (AK) Something like that. (L)

As in 'think, thank, thunk'? Or 'drink, drank, drunk'? (J) Or 'fink, fank, funk'? (L) How about 'wink, wank, wunk'? [laughter]

A: "Jump, Jamp, Jimp."

Q: (L) Dmitri, the Bulgarian guy from Sophia, who claims to be practiced in the art of PK, and... (T) This is another email? (L) Yes.

(T) Oh, my lord, they're coming out now! [Laughter] (A) Yes, yes, yes. (T) Have you ever heard of this gentleman? (L) Well, he's just an ordinary bloke, the man on the street kind of guy.

But he just has this unusual interest; he claims to have had... (A) He's got this story... (L) ... he claims to have had a near-death experience, after which, I'm not entirely sure what... (A) Yes, he started to see everything coming to him in advance. (L) Yes, that's right, he had like a three minute... (T) OK, that's the same story, one of the effects that Brinkley was experiencing.... (L) Yes, that's right. Dannion Brinkley... (T) With his near-death experience, was that he was, he knew, he was seeing things and hearing things happen before they happened. He was answering the questions that hadn't been asked yet.

A: A shame it was not two hours in advance.

Q: (T) As opposed to seeing the future only two minutes in advance. (L) Yes, damned inconvenient! Two minutes just doesn't give you enough time to prepare for anything!

A: Or play the "lotto."

Q: (L) Right! Two or three minutes doesn't give you time to get down there to play! (T) You have to stand outside the Circle K and hope they don't arrest you for loitering! Football teams can stretch two minutes to a couple of hours! (L) Right! So, in other words, it's... well, they didn't give us an answer about this guy in Sophia. (T) Well, we didn't get to asking the question about him yet... (L) Well I mean, you know these are what I would call semi-sarcastic remarks!

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, are we to take it that just let Dmitri float along also, along with the Institute? (L) Well, we don't have to let all of them float, you know!

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) Well, of course we know it's up to us! But, I would say that their remarks on that subject, you know, it's like I said. The guy is... if he had something that was so wonderful, why isn't he out there, doing something? Why does he want you to make him a machine that's going to turn him into a... (A) This is true, because he said he went for two years to the States, looking for asylum, and then after that, he went back. (L) And it was a disaster. (A) Yes, it was a disaster, so probably he confessed that he has liabilities, so probably he was investigated...

A: No; this is Bulgaria, so it was a disasterovich!

Q: (L) So, there you are! And he said he never finished school, and he never really said why. (A) But, what is strange is that he writes perfect English. (L) It is bizarre, isn't it? (A) Yes, it is. (T) He writes perfect English? (L) Yes, and for me it was like reading in English... (A) And everything makes sense, yes, you see... (L) But, I'm reading it in English, like reading it in American English.

A: So, what does that tell you?

Q: (L) It tells me that he's maybe not being completely up front about everything. In fact, he's maybe not being... OK, right there, you said that he duplicated the Dannion Brinkley story. Well, I haven't read that book, so I don't know that.

A: Always be on the look out for deception.

Q: (L) Well, we're always on the lookout for it. We don't want to, you know, assume it, but we look for it. Yes, I guess when things don't fit... I want to ask... OK, we've got a whole bunch of DNA, in these funny- looking double strands. And, according to the book, only 2% is actually used, and the other 98% of it is what these 'experts' are pleased to call 'junk.' They call it junk. Now, I would like to know, is there any way to activate this other DNA?

A: Won't it be activated on its own?

Q: (L) 'Won't it be activated on its own'? Will it? (J) I think that's what they've said... I think the question is what it does... what it codes...

(J) Ask if there's a way to activate it?

A: 4th density.

Q: (L) On 4th density. OK. You asked one time for me to comment

upon the connection of phosphorus to the body, so I discovered that phosphorus plays an important part or role in the DNA, and also the 3 - 5 code, so, I would like to know if the addition of phosphorus to the diet would enhance some of the DNA to the point where... (T) ...it would activate...

A: Maybe it would "enhance" SHC.

Q: (L) What did it say? SHC? (T) What is SHC?

A: Spontaneous Human Combustion.

Q: (J) OK, well, maybe that's not such a good idea... (L) Well, that would make sense... phosphorus... (J) Yes, it would! [Laughter] (T) If you really want to make a show, take a little magnesium with it...! Whoah! (J) Then you'd have a 'Highlander' quickening! (F) I just had this image of Laura deciding she's going to answer 'Not really! I'll have you know, my diet now includes 90% more phosphorus than it did any time previously!' And all of a sudden, flames start shooting out... [laughter] (T) Now that your finger can hold flame, it's a bad time to quit smoking, you know! No lighters anymore! [Laughter] And you'll never be lost in a cave! (F) Between that and Carlos Castaneda snapping back from... it could be dangerous. Experiment not when you don't know what you're doing! (L) OK, no phosphorous. (T) Anything interesting going to happen in Gulf Breeze? Of course, that depends on what I define as interesting. (L) Yes, TR, you have to be more specific than that...

A: We see distinct possibility of major nuclear accident at Oak Ridge, Tennessee.

Q: (T) What's that got to do with Gulf Breeze? (J) I don't know. (L) They weren't talking about Gulf Breeze... (T) I guess not! Thanks, I feel really wanted now! (L) OK a major nuclear accident in Tennessee. I know that this is a really, really unacceptable question, but do we have a, in terms of 'photon belts' being fields of probability, do we have a time frame for this? Somewhere in there?

A: Near.

Q: (T) About the same time as the Gulf Breeze conference, this month? (L) Maybe that's what triggered it...

A: Possibly.

Q: (L) Anybody know anybody in Oak Ridge? I don't.

A: Radioactive fallout over East Tennessee and Western North Carolina and Virginia.

Q: (T) Yes, we know people in Western North Carolina... (L) Yes, we do. (L) In Murphysboro {?} (L) Where is Oak Ridge? (T) Near Knoxville, close to the

Tennessee/North Carolina border, probably not more than 50 miles from the border. By Knoxville. (F) There is a breeder reactor right there... (J) That's where the whole dang thing started. (T) What kind of accident is this going to be? Is this going to be a big explosion, a fire? Is it going to be like Chernobyl, or is somebody going to accidentally release radiation into the air?

A: First of all, it is possible, not definite. Second, if it happens, it

will
be bad!!

Q: (T) Is Crystal River in operation?

A: No.

Q: (T) Well, that's the story that it's not been in operation. It's been down for a year, and they're going to be down for another year. I was reading in the paper, who knows how true this all is, that the US Energy Department is using the private reactors for breeding tritium. They're on a big rush to get as much tritium as they can. (F) For what? (T) Nuclear weapons, or something with nuclear weapons, something to do with nukes. Or as a byproduct for something else that they're using it for. It said that they were using a private power company reactor up in West Virginia, I think, and one other one out west, along with their labs. (L) Let's say good night here. Anything we need to ask or ought to know, that we haven't asked at this point? Aside from this?

A: Maybe, but good-bye.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

March 15, 1997 F****, V., AK, Ark, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And what name shall we use this evening?

A: Torra.

Q: And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) In the natural state, we know that a photon can have an interaction which causes it to split into positron and an electron. In the natural state, do electrons come from photons?

A: No.

Q: Okay. In the natural state, where do electrons come from?

A: Aether boundary with material continuum.

Q: Where does the proton come from?

A: 7th density.

Q: So, a proton comes from seventh density, but the electron does not.

A: Not mutually exclusive.

Q: In a substance that conducts electricity, say an electrical wire, you have a circuit where, essentially, electrons get passed from atom to atom along this pathway. And, yet, they don't run out, and they don't really get used, it is only the resistance that causes heat that causes the incandescence...

A: Gravity center of planet is also "window" to all other density levels and dimensional planes of existence, which is why electrically charged atoms "ground" in order to pass on to other planes through gravity binder.

Q: Getting back to my question of the passing of electrons along a circuit: what force is it that initiates the passing of one electron to another atom that manifests as electricity?

A: Electrical energy is merely "tapped," collected, trapped, then channeled.

Q: If it is tapped, where is it tapped from?

A: Collecting electrons.

Q: What is a collecting electron?

A: Not "a" collecting electron. It is collecting them.

Q: What is collecting the electrons?

A: The utilizers. Electrons are "free" energy.

Q: Okay, but where... I am thinking that in an electrical circuit, the electrons that are there, are the ones that are started with, the ones that are passed along, and the ones that are still there when the circuit is broken and the passing of electrons stops. Am I wrong?

A: Yes.

Q: Okay... then...

A: There is no beginning or end.

Q: Then electricity is, in essence, a flow of electrons?

A: Yes.

Q: You say they are tapped. Where are they tapped from? What is the source of these free electrons?

A: All materials. All matter. All aether.

Q: The electrons of the conductor itself are being passed along, and this is the manifestation of the flow of electricity?

A: Maybe.

Q: In what sense am I not correct?

A: Limiting concept to "conductor."

Q: Electrical energy will be present in everything. But in some particular substances, such as those things we call conductors; the electrical energy is, as you said, collected, trapped and channeled, which then is a useful activity because it creates light and runs machines and so forth...

A: Primitive.

Q: Okay. It is primitive. We understand that. When electricity moves in what would be considered a superconductor, how is it different from an ordinary conductor, such as a copper wire?

A: Accelerates flow, thus separating electrons, thus "exciting" process.

Q: What qualities does the superconductor have that contributes to this accelerating of flow?

A: Cycling magnetic pulse.

Q: What creates a cycling magnetic pulse?

A: Matter within gravity vacuum.

Q: How do you create a gravity vacuum?

A: In this case, it is created unintentionally as a by product of superconductivity.

Q: You said that a superconductor separates the electrons, thus exciting the flow. What do you mean by separating?

A: From each other.

Q: How is that different from a normal electric flow?

A: Not as widely separated.

Q: Is this separation of electrons a key to this process?

A: Yes.

Q: What additional conditions or qualities contribute to the separating of electrons?

A: Ask yourself now, what conditions define a superconductor?

Q: (L) What defines a superconductor? (A) Zero resistance. (V) Is that without gravity? (A) No heat. (L) How does one achieve zero resistance?

A: Artificial construct.

Q: Do you mean that it is an artificial idea, or that the only thing that would have zero resistance would be something that is artificially constructed.

A: Both.

Q: So, there is no actual possibility for a true superconductor with absolutely zero resistance? But that the resistance can be reduced to a very low level.

A: Close.

Q: Does cold necessarily have something to do with superconductivity?

A: What conditions exist in outer space?

Q: Well it is VERY cold... (A) It is almost a vacuum. (L) No gravity. (A) No, there is gravity, but only that. What I think we must ask is what is the relation between superconductivity and gravity? There was something mentioned... what was that about aether?

A: Nonmaterial realm of existence.

Q: (L) In other words, consciousness. Okay, you mentioned a cycling magnetic pulse that was an unintentional byproduct of superconductivity, and something about matter within a gravity vacuum... Could you define a cycling magnetic pulse?

A: Self explanatory.

Q: You said it was derived from matter within a gravity vacuum. Does that mean that superconductivity creates a gravity vacuum?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Where? Within the superconductor or outside?

A: Within.

Q: (A) According to what we know, it also creates an electromagnetic vacuum. Is it correct that there is no magnetic field within the superconductor?

A: We have stated before that these two properties are interwoven.

Q: (L) Electromagnetism and gravity. So, if there is no gravity, there is no electromagnetism. But then where is the magnetic pulse?

A: Pulse exists outside of gravity vacuum, but within superconductor. Picture a tube structure.

Q: Is the superconducting state within the gravity vacuum or within the em pulse?

A: All inclusive. Normal structure for channeling electron flow within a conductor is a solid "tube," within superconductor; it is a "hollow" tube structure, thus evidence of vacuum.

Q: Does this hollow tube structure have any bearing on what you described as the separating of electrons?

A: It is a manifestation of same.

Q: So, in order to have a superconductor, one ought to have a temperature similar to the temperature in space, as well as possibly a chemical construction that is similar to the ambient properties of

space, only greatly condensed, would that be it?

A: Close.

Q: (A) Do they mean there is zero gravity without superconductor? They say a vacuum which means what? No gravity?

A: Within.

Q: (A) No gravity within.

A: Not "no," just far less, and fragmented in nature.

Q: (A) But, on the other hand they say vacuum... (L) But Honey, there is no such thing as a perfect vacuum! (A) Yes. You are right. Okay. (A) I want to understand this 7th density. The protons come from 7th density? Or they are windows to 7th density or... what? (L) You said that protons come from seventh density. In exactly what sense did you mean that?

A: In the ultimate sense.

Q: So, a proton is a little manifestation of the consciousness of God?

A: No.

Q: Well, that would be what I would understand as the ultimate sense. Correct me please.

A: Too complex.

Q: (L) Okay. (F) Spider! (A) Indeed! A spider! [It seems that at this precise moment, a spider descended from the ceiling on a thread.] (L) Teensy weensy spider....(A) It's a spy! (F) Yes, but a second density one. (A) But it has a lot of protons! (F) That's its connection with 7th density. [The spider is rescued and put elsewhere.] (L) Now, back to the questions. Could you just give me a clue on this proton business?

A: Ask.

Q: Okay, a proton is matched by an electron... (V) Does 7th density delegate how many protons come down or are available at any given time? (L) I think that would be a question that would take us way beyond where we are now...

A: Yes it would.

Q: (L) Just calm down V. I have a spider web on my hand. Okay. The protons. (V) Aren't protons just smaller bits of energy. (L) A proton is a fermion. (A) Yes.

A proton is a fermion. Okay, there is a question with this proton. Is it something eternal, or is it something that decays? If it is seventh density... How long does a proton live?

A: Atomic explosion blends density window.

Q: (A) What do they mean blend? It explodes! Blend with what?

A: Where do protons fit into the atomic chain reaction equation?

Q: (L) What happens to protons in an atomic chain reaction? (A) Okay. I will have to check. I will have to take a look. But what does it have to do with this? (L)

Well, if a proton is from 7th density, it is obviously a window. (A) Yes, a window. A very small window. (V) I have to leave. (L) Okay,

we will stop for now and come back to the atomic chain reaction after we know how to ask the questions. Let me ask very quickly what made me so violently sick last night?

A: Ptomaine, bad gravy or sauce.

Q: (L) The last few nights I have been having very strange things happening to me while I sleep. Waking startled or fighting or feeling something touching me...

What is going on?

A: Burial ground.

Q: You mean the place we are staying used to be a burial ground?

A: 400 years ago.

Q: Swell! Just what I needed to hear! Is there anything I can do to limit this activity?

A: No,

Q: Is it particularly harmful or just annoying?

A: More the latter.

Q: (L) How come it bothers me and not Ark?

A: Sensitivity profile.

Q: Any general advice? (A) Let's ask if there is anything we should do before going to this Gulf Breeze?

A: Get plenty of rest.

Q: Get plenty of rest?! We know that. Is it advisable to go to this particular conference?

A: Yes.

Q: Anything else?

A: Up to you.

Q: Then we thank you and say good night.

A: Good night.

March 29, 1997 F****, TR, JR, Ark, Laura

Q: Hello

A: Hello

Q: And what name shall we use this evening?

A: Sannorri

Q: And where are we transmitting from?

A: We do not know where "you" are transmitting from, but we are translating the density communicators through that locator you know as Cassiopaea!!

Q: (T) Does that mean we are talking to the Cassies, or are we talking to someone else? They never did like that before!

A: Variety is the spice of life.

Q: (L) Well, we have a variety, we have a new person! We're allowed to do it, so can they, I guess!

A: Yes.

Q: (L) All right, now, let me get my questions. The first question I want to ask tonight is about SB who has been corresponding back and forth with Ark... OK, what is the source of the funding behind them?

A: We know this, but, any guesses?

Q: (L) OK, they want us to play 20 questions. Do we have any guesses?

A: Ask Lindemann.

Q: (L) Well, we know who's behind it now... Rockefeller! So we're talking Rockybucks and his bunch.

A: Are we? Or, is that unsubstantiated rumor?

Q: (L) Well, yes, it could be unsubstantiated rumor; we don't know that it's the Rockefellers behind Lindemann. OK, let me ask this. Is it the United States government?

A: There is no such.

Q: (L) Well, let me try this another way. Is this SB a legitimate source of funding for...

A: It is "legitimate," as it can indeed provide unlimited funds. But, the real question is: Do you want to take advantage?

Q: (J) What is the price tag attached?

A: Depends upon results of experimentation.

Q: (L) No, I asked what's the price tag? Does it depend upon the results of our experimentation, or theirs?

A: Ours.

Q: (L) Yes.

A: If you discover something truly "earthshaking," well...

Q: (L) In other words, if we discover something truly earthshaking, the price might be very high. Is that it?

A: Maybe. Or, you could be sequestered.

Q: (T) In other words, put out, taken away... caged and used! (Ark) Anybody can be sequestered away from what is necessary...

A: It is possibility. [Checked gauss meter - didn't seem to be registering, and was adjusted]

Q: (L) OK, do you have any other comments to make about SB?

What did they say now, that maybe the same funding as Lindemann was behind them also. How about, what would you call it... the Quorum. Is the Quorum behind it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) OK, is the Quorum the group we're supposed to be looking for? (T) We have to go back and ask about the Quorum. We've got so many characters, it's worse than X-Files!

A: No, more interesting.

Q: (T) Yes, it is, definitely!

A: World banking conglomerate.

Q: (T) World bank. (L) I do not wish to be 'owned' in that way...

A: Not easy to avoid.

Q: (L) Well, I know it's not easy to avoid.

A: Will become even more difficult soon.

Q: (L) Well, they didn't say impossible... they just said difficult. But, on the other hand, I don't know if I want to do more difficult... well, we've got so much difficult... (T) ...That it's easy now!

A: Many interesting things to happen.

Q: (L) To happen? Where, when, how, why, and to whom?

A: You. And everyone else in your realm... Expect revelations.

Q: (L) All right. Well. Ark has to get on a plane the week after next...

A: Not long in Poland.

Q: (L) Why?

A: Circumstances intervene. Has been a change in positions at University... Some interesting developments with regard to marriage.

Q: (L) When you say interesting, do you mean interesting in the sense of positive and less stressful?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Both? OK, not going to worry about that. The next big question is...

A: Mean both positive and negative.

Q: (L) Both positive and negative! Wonderful! On to the next question. We would like to know why there was such an upsurge in the number of visitors to the Web page?

A: Because of current events.

Q: (L) Do you mean current events as in the suicides of all the people over the Hale Bopp thing?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And what was the initiating reason for them to come to that particular Web page? They did some sort of a Web page search,

and what did they find, I mean, what was the key?

A: Varied.

Q: (L) OK, on the former occasion when (name) brought this little gadget [The gauss meter] to the Library and it was dancing around all over the place, can you tell me why [Gauss meter moves at this point.] it was moving so vigorously at that particular time, and yet is moving only a little bit now?

A: Em wave can be refracted by surroundings.

Q: (L) OK, can you make this needle move, at the present time, upon request? To any extent at all?

A: No. Wave makes needle move, not us.

Q: (L) OK, and what makes the wave? What is the source of the wave, the EM, if it's not you? [The placement of the gauss meter was adjusted to touch the edge of the board]

A: EM wave is side effect of channeling process.

Q: (L) OK, let me ask this question. In talking about time, I would like to ask, in relation to time, what is memory?

A: More specific.

Q: (L) You want me to be more specific, well, let me put it this way.

Some understanding of time refers to it as the 'now', the ever-present now. Well, a lot of people remember a lot of other 'nows,' some people don't remember any 'nows' at all, and it seems like memory is almost like a reverse function of anticipation.

Anticipation being almost like a memory of the 'future' and memory being like a reverse anticipation into the past. So, what I would like to know is if time is merely a 'now', what is memory?

A: Conscious and subconscious record of perceptions.

Q: (L) Ok. If memory is subconscious or conscious recording of perceptions, when one accumulates a sufficient amount of memory, does one then become 'timeless'?

A: One is always timeless.

Q: (L) OK, but does one then become aware of one's timelessness?

A: In 4th density.

Q: (L) OK. Does an electron have a memory?

A: Electron is borrowed unit of 7th density.

Q: (L) All right, in the picture of the crop circle you designated as being 'Atomic Structure', there was the concentric circles and then these three things on the outside corners of the triangle, one being zigzag, one being plain and round, and the other one kind of like a wheel, it had like little divisions. Would the zig-zaggy one be the electron?

A: Not correct concept atomic structure unifies elemental atoms.

Q: (L) What is an elemental atom, as opposed to an ordinary atom?

A: Elemental defines singular body of structure. Within, as in: "element of." Electron is element of atomic structure.

Q: (L) Is there anything about an atom that holds memory?

A: Memory is subjective, atom is not.

Q: (L) Well, some atoms seem to be somewhat subjective.

A: No, it is your interpretation.

Q: (L) There was a call here to the house from the New York Times, supposedly somebody who was from the New York Times, I would like to know, why this person called?

A: Wanted your "spin" on "Heaven's Gate."

Q: (T) Are there going to be repercussions throughout the, how shall I put this, the community of people, even though they are not related to this, who are doing things like this, over this Heavens Gate, Solar Temple mess?

A: Temporary.

Q: (T) Until they find something else to latch onto. (L) That's right. (J)

This week's 'mind candy.' (L) Exactly. That's a good term for it.

Anything that we need to know that I haven't asked? That I ought to have asked? That I would like you to consider as having been asked? (T) That's a good way to put it! (L) Anything that you wish to convey to us, consider the question asked!

A: Energies at your Gainesville locator.

Q: (T) What about the energies there?

A: Negative.

Q: (L) Yes, it's pretty and all, but...

A: No. The house!

Q: (T) What's causing the negative energy at this house?

A: Poltergeist.

Q: (L) Will we be all right for the little time we have left?

A: Maybe.

Q: (Ark) Yes, but the last time we asked about that, they said that it was an old cemetery, but that it was not important. (J) Ask if that has changed.

A: Yes. Beware of possible leg fracture.

Q: (L) For who?

A: Laura.

Q: (L) Well, obviously, it's not going to be you, Ark! I'm the one that's always falling! So, it's obviously a good idea for me to go and stay in the office all day long.

A: It is a good idea for you to watch yourself!!

Q: (J) Carry around a mirror! (L) That's a good one! (J) I'm trying to stay awake here! Sorry about that. (T) Anything at all you would like to impart to us this evening?

A: No. Goodbye.

April 4, 1997 F****, AK, Tom F, C, Tom H, Ark, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And what name shall we use this evening?

A: Marra.

Q: And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: My first question is: If memory is conscious and subconscious record of perception, as you have stated, and there occurs a "reality merge," as you also described previously, some sort of time manipulation, does this automatically change individual perceptions?

A: Perceptions "leap" into place according to markers in the eternally present continuum.

Q: What are these markers?

A: Experiential breaks in the perceptual realm of continuance.

Q: Markers are experiential breaks. So, one experiences breaks and they become markers... perceptions leap into place... is this saying that, when there is a perception of a break, that some part of the psyche seeks to bridge this break by leaping into some sort of ...

A: The definition of the previous responses will become clear for you only after some reflection, my dear!

Q: Umm... does this leaping of perception occur for everyone as a group, or are some people immune to it?

A: !Como!?! What, said the perplexed ones, incredulously!

Q: Okay, you said that memory is subjective and an atom is not. If memory is subjective, what you have just been describing means that each and every person has a slightly different perspective, even if they are involved with the same incident or the same time sequence.

A: Of course!

Q: But it also implies...

A: That is the treasury of learning.

Q: Who is the treasurer?

A: The learner.

Q: But still, what you said still implies that an atom has an objective existence. Is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: Would you please tell us what constitutes objectivity?

A: The effort on the part of the observer to leave prejudice "at the door."

Q: How does the effort on the part of the observer to leave prejudice at the door relate to the objective existence of an atom?

A: An atom, as with absolutely everything else, cannot exist without an observer.

Q: So, in the case of the objectivity of an atom, if the human observers are not objective, where is the observer who makes the atom objective, or does the atom not exist if there is no observer?

A: Yes. to the latter comment.

Q: Yes to which part?

A: The latter comment.

Q: So there must be an observer. Must the observer be human?

A: The observer must be a consciousness.

Q: If you say that an atom has an objective existence, yet it only exists if it is perceived by a consciousness, then an atom does not have an objective existence, correct?

A: No.

Q: Okay, what is the distinction? You say that objectivity is the ATTEMPT on the part of the observer to leave prejudice at the door.

A: Without consciousness, there is neither objective or subjective!!

Q: So the crux is the attempt to leave prejudice at the door in the same manner as one would be non-anticipatory in order to create?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, that is a VERY tricky... (A) Is consciousness objective?

A: Consciousness is objective, until it has the capacity to choose to be otherwise.

Q: What is the stimulus for the change, for the giving of the capacity to choose?

A: The introduction of prejudice.

Q: In a cosmic sense, cosmic consciousness, in the sense of The One Unified Consciousness, what is the stimulus there for the ability to choose?

A: When the journey has reached union with The One, all such lessons have been completed.

Q: But, that doesn't answer the question.

A: Yes, it does!

Q: A little change of subject. Last night I had a bizarre experience, I don't think I would call it a dream, but it was similar to what happened a couple of weeks ago.

Out of this experience, I was only able to bring up two words: 3 dominos, which seemed to be extremely important. But now, they make no sense at all. Could you give me some clue as to what the 3 dominos means and what these experiences are that I am having?

A: One possible meaning: 3 Dominos pizza outlets in Gainesville!

Q: Alright, what is another possible meaning?

A: Three dominos missing from your dominos set.

Q: Okay, another one?

A: Your turn!

Q: Whatever it was, it was from a very deep level of the

subconscious and I knew that if I did not get it out, I would lose it. Okay, when these events occur...

A: Not an important dream, Laura.

Q: Well, maybe it was not an important dream, but it was accompanied by some very serious ... what was I doing? (A) You were fighting. (L) And that was what I was doing before. Struggling and fighting. And, to my knowledge, I have never done this before in my life. I am considered a monophasic sleeper. (A) How do you know? (L) Because I have been told. I used to go to sleep in one position and wake up in exactly the same way, and not even the covers would be messed up.

A: House is "affected."

Q: This house is affected?

A: No.

Q: The house we were in, in Gainesville?

A: Yes.

Q: Did it carry over from there?

A: Yes.

Q: What is it related to?

A: Oakwood Drive.

Q: The house we used to live in out in the country...

A: Turned around in bed.

Q: That refers to the night I woke up and found myself reversed in the bed, my nightgown wet from the knees down, and there was simply no way I could have turned around because I was sleeping against the wall and there just wasn't enough space. Are you saying I am having memories of this coming to the surface?

A: Motor memories.

Q: Memories in the body?

A: Close.

Q: A and I were talking the other night about the symbol that appeared in L's driveway many years ago.

A: Winged Sceptor.

Q: (A) We wanted to know why you related it to Grays, but would not say whether an abduction had taken place, and later you said that L had never been abducted. So, how does that relate? What is the connection?

A: Connections are not necessarily "time tracked."

Q: Well, A remarked that it may not have related to L at all, but that was a message to us in the present. What was the message and who was it for?

A: Not a message. A marker.

Q: Is this a marker in the same sense as you described relating to memory awhile ago?

A: Close.

Q: Who was this marker supposed to affect?

A: Not correct concept.

Q: What is the correct concept?

A: All events are synchronous only when perception becomes a catalyst for learning.

Q: (TH) What is the meaning of synchronous in this context?

A: Only discovered when the lesson is completed.

Q: (TH) Do they mean that all events exist somewhere outside of time and that we just experience them sequentially?

A: Close, Tom.

Q: And why were discussing that particular item at that house in Gainesville... [TF's notebook computer indicates that its batteries are getting low by saying: Hasta la vista, Baby!] (TH) There's your answer! Deus et machina! (L) Why did the discussion of this symbol come up, and more or less synchronistically related to my battling dreams, and then you mentioned motor memory and the incident at Oakwood Drive...

A: Contemplate. Please do not leave just yet, Mr. French!

Q: Why do you not wish Tom to leave?

A: We may have some things to say to him.

Q: What?

A: Not yet.

Q: C**** is the one who has to go. She is having allergic reactions to smoke.

A: Really? What do you feel about things, about changes we referenced for you in our last communication to you?

Q: (TF) It was necessary. Glad that it... that last year's over.

A: It is not over.

Q: (TF) Yes, there are some more things to do...

A: There are many changes yet to come.

Q: (TF) That's true. (L) Is Tom going to feel positive about at least 50% of them?

A: About 100%. When the conclusion is reached you see, Tom, this "struggle," or "challenge," relating to the perceptions of the coming ending/beginning of the millennium, was really a doorway opened by your subconscious to begin the necessary process of examining the metamorphosis of your own being.

Q: (TF) So, I had subconscious motivations of my own when I decided to follow this subject? It was for me?

A: Yes.

Q: (TF) Well, there has certainly been a lot of pain involved.

A: With pain comes renewal.

Q: (TF) What about the sickness I had at the beginning of the year?

A: Purging of built up "poisons" of an emotional/spiritual nature.

Q: (TF) I can certainly see that! Yes, that's very true. But, you have indicated more. What more can happen?

A: Now, finally, you will be able to move ahead and make significant

progress, including ways not yet imagined!

Q: (C) What about for me?

A: Ask specifically.

Q: (C) Is the next year going to be like last year?

A: Well, obviously not. Beware of those who possess a nature of thinking there are plans set in concrete, and require the participation of you!

Q: (C) I don't understand. Give me a hint.

A: There is one close to you who believes your participation is necessary for their success or happiness. Look for disruption in efforts to sever legal bonds.

Q: (L) We would like to be able to talk to Max Planck, and Nicola Tesla, too. Do you think you could arrange it like you arranged for us to talk to S****?

A: Possibly, but the energies are scattered on the timeless plane of 5th density when there is no personal acquaintance.

Q: (TH) Well, we are acquainted with Planck's Constant! (L) Yes, there you go!

A: No, there you don't go.

Q: So, you are saying that it can be done, but that it will take a little doing?

A: Yes.

Q: Apparently S**** and K**** could come through because of psychic links. Could you like, make an appointment with Max and Tesla so we could talk to them? Can we assume that they are still there, they have not reincarnated?

A: Appointment? Get real! That dimension is timeless, i.e. essence extensions for your beings are "still" there, too!

Q: Well, on that note, we will say good night and save the chat with Planck for a later session.

A: Good night.

April 12, 1997 F****, AK, M***, V., Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Wosarriea.

Q: And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have a guest this evening, M***, and I have a number of questions that I have been jotting down during the week. But, I guess we need to ask the question that is bugging V so she can calm down over there.

A: Crash.

Q: Yes, the recent plane crash in Colorado. Can you tell us what happened?

A: Pilot became outed, plane continued on a course as plotted by magnetometers employed by ground based radar and control systems.

Q: What do you mean by "pilot became outed?"

A: Consciousness terminated.

Q: Naturally or by actions of an outside source?

A: Watch future reports for clues.

Q: (V) Well, I wanted to know if it had anything to do with UFOs. (L) That was where I was heading, but they said to watch for clues.

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Next question: I would like to know, what is the "Council of Nine," as I have read about in several books. Now, there was an ancient council of nine, and then there is the one talked about by Phyllis Schlemmer, and it is supposed to be group of aliens located somewhere in North Dakota, or something like that. Are there any references on the council of nine that you can give us?

A: Partial deception.

Q: Partial deception in the ancient references, or the modern ones?

A: Take ancient references and interpret modern accounts according to current events profile.

Q: Okay. I can do that. On to the other questions. One of the ancient apocryphal texts recounts the story that Joseph, husband of Mary, the mother of Jesus, described the night that Jesus was born and in that account, he described an event that could only be "frozen time." In other words, he said that time stopped. He described people sitting at dinner with their food half-way to their mouths, arms frozen, jaws frozen in the act of chewing, and the same effect with cattle and so forth. But, that he was on his way to get a midwife when this

occurred. Did, in fact, time stop at the time of the birth of Jesus?

A: Time "stops" for many at many times according to their individual sensitivity levels.

Q: According to sensitivity level. Why does sensitivity level have something to do with time stopping?

A: It has stopped for you too.

Q: Does it ever stop for the whole planet at once?

A: It never "started."

Q: It's just perception. This is a funny question: I have a red birthmark on the back of my head, in the hair, my brother has one, and I noticed that Ark has one, too.

What is the significance of this birthmark, if any?

A: Later.

Q: Okay. Not gonna answer that. Now, I would like to know who the Olmecs were.

A: Be more specific.

Q: Okay, what is the genetic origin of the Olmecs?

A: Basically the same as yours.

Q: In some of the ancient carvings of the Olmecs, they were always carved with a cleft in their foreheads. Did this represent an actual physical cleft?

A: Designation in the art work is for "The Nation of the Third Eye."

Q: We have talked about the Nation of the Third Eye before. What is the third eye and how does one activate it?

A: What do you think?

Q: Well, what I think may be erroneous. Is it the pineal gland?

A: May be part of the picture.

Q: Is the third eye something one can use to view their reality?

A: Ditto.

Q: What is the best method for activating it?

A: This is a good one, for example.

Q: Oh, you mean channeling. There was an ancient custom of skull trepanation. Why were ancient peoples volunteering to have their heads cut open in droves?

A: Trying to locate the source of the mystery.

Q: Did any of them succeed with this operation?

A: We seriously doubt it.

Q: Well, well. What was the origin of the practice of human sacrifice?

A: We have answered many of these inquiries for you before, in so many ways.

Q: Yes, I know. But, I don't think I ever asked this question directly, though there are allusions to it.

A: Allusions provide pieces to the mosaic, thus empowering your learning channel.

Q: Why are you hitting all the letters off to the side tonight?

A: Energy fields vary according to electromagnetic condition
variances in the atmosphere surrounding your 3rd density locator.

Q: What is the source of this present variance?

A: Solar flare.

Q: (V) So the recent solar flare is having an impact! And the news
people said it was not big enough to be experienced in any way. (L)
One of the things I was doing last night was a little web search on
the word "brana," because we have a particular interest in finding
out if there is any significance to this. I found some very interesting
things about this word. I discovered that it was an Old English word
for a blackbird or crow. It can also be a name in Yugoslavia and
Russia. It was also the name of a great Irish king. Anything further
you can add to that list?

A: What does this tell you?

Q: Well, that maybe the source of funding is not in this country.
Maybe Russia?

A: Beware of unexpected assistance.

Q: We can be wary and still utilize it, can't we?

A: Up to you.

Q: If, in fact, there is a power mad clique running the world, what
difference would it make if you got money from one country or
another?

A: That is not the point: who is "running" the "power mad clique?"

Q: (L) So... (V) The Lizzies, the Lizzies...

A: Okay...

Q: So you are essentially indicating in a roundabout way that we
ought to ditch this offer?

A: Not so. We are indicating in a straightforward way that you should
strive for objectivity at all times, and especially at junctures such as
this, and not let subjectivity or emotions or hastily thought of ideas
or
decisions rule you!

Q: Could it also be possible that this source, this "brana," is in
contact with the alleged Orion group?

A: Excuse us?

Q: I mean the Quorum as you have described?

A: Always be vigilant so as not to perceive a tangled web as a neatly
constructed loop

Q: The suggestion was made in another session that we need to
devote some time and energy to the crop circle problem.

A: Yes...

Q: And finding funding to do this in the correct way, as in networking
and so on, is difficult, to say the least.

A: Patience pays... "Haste makes waste."

Q: Well, we would not be doing it primarily to develop technology,
but for information of a more cosmic or theoretical nature. Now,

whether that would lead to technology is another question.

A: Review from whence and how this offer originated before you "leap into it," lest you become the fish that is attracted to the really shiny and tasty looking lure!

Q: Well, then...

A: Review for insight... it will come!

Q: Who was responsible for the lost luggage?

A: Polish authorities. Now, in addendum to previous discussion: Ask and you shall receive. Receive without asking, and you shall be deceived!

Q: Ask and you shall receive. In what direction should we focus the asking without risk of being deceived?

A: Suggest you start by approaching channels you have some knowledge of, and in whom you have some degree of trust! Contact Colin Andrews, maybe? But, keep all options and avenues for research and funding open.

Q: Is this the most we can get on this for now?

A: Probably...

Q: Let me go back to the luggage. The Polish authorities, as in which branch?

A: Secret police.

Q: What were they looking for? Just anything?

A: Yes.

Q: Did they satisfy themselves that there was nothing subversive in there?

A: Yes.

Q: Why, then, did they cause the luggage to be delivered where it was?

A: Honest mistake.

Q: (L) Was this mistake stimulated by the Lizzies?

A: In that vein, there is little in your STS locator that is not, ultimately.

Q: What was the reaction of the recipient of the luggage?

A: Stunned.

Q: Was I correct when I thought that there was rushing off to find someone to translate the tape?

A: Well, it was more like rushing off to "find my lawyer."

Q: Is this information going to be used in a detrimental way against him?

A: Yes.

Q: Is the luggage going to be returned?

A: Wait and see... "Stay tuned, fasten your seatbelts," etc...

Q: Anything further you can give to help me sleep tonight?

A: Ask...

Q: Is it going to prolong the proceedings?

A: Open.

Q: Will she show up at the hearing?

A: Will most likely ask for a delay, based upon "new information," to be entered into evidence.

Q: Would it be a good idea for him to suggest that he can get an American divorce?

A: Good idea!!

Q: Should it be let out so that she will hear of it?

A: Why not proceed discreetly?

Q: Would it be advisable to pursue the money issue?

A: It might be advisable for A to simply concentrate upon his new beginning as opposed to the old, dead past...

Q: Does that mean that he will not be able to get the legal affairs straightened out in Poland?

A: This is a complicated situation which will unfold in a proper way if handled in a positive, forward looking manner.

Q: Forward looking would be looking to the future?

A: Yes.

Q: Does that mean looking out for some of his interests?

A: See previous response.

Q: My original thought was that he should just walk away from it, let her have it. There are other opportunities.

A: Look ahead, not back.

Q: I think that the pictures and tape will be gone when he gets the luggage back.

A: Wait and see.

Q: Why was she stunned at what was in the luggage?

A: Think of all that was in the luggage and you will know the answer to that question.

Q: Was it the pictures?

A: See previous answer, obsession aideth not, my dear!

Q: I am not obsessed! I am curious.

A: Worry not, just sit back and enjoy the show!

Q: I can't enjoy myself if I think she is going to make him suffer!

A: No more on this!

Q: Okay, recently when I asked about reality merges, and you talked about reality bridges, and at another time we talked about F****'s life changing at the time that "reality is abridged." Is there a relationship between those concepts?

A: Of course!

Q: You mentioned important junctures. Do these junctures relate to time markers as you have also mentioned?

A: Yes.

Q: Is it so that when one makes a certain choice or decision, one can either enter or exit, or both, one universal construct or another?

A: Maybe.

Q: Okay, if one makes certain extremely significant choices in one's

life, at certain significant junctures, does that change one's reality in

a complete way?

A: Just remember this: as we have told you before, network, meditate, learn and strive for answers, and ask for what you need. Always be in control of your own ship...

Q: (M) There is a symbol that always comes to my mind, and I would like to know what this symbol means? [draws symbol which looks like two spirals back to back.]

A: The duality of body and spirit... the two perfectly interlock for those in the physical/material planes. One reflects the other always in the timeless existence of all creation!

Q: What is the origin of that symbol?

A: Symbols always naturally evolve of pure consciousness thought form.

Q: Anything further on that symbol?

A: No.

Q: Can it be used for anything?

A: Learning, the empowerment that arises from the acquisition of knowledge.

Q: We thank you, and good night.

A: Good night.

April 19, 1997 Private Session F****, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Who do we have this evening?

A: Yopanno.

Q: And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Am I on the right track with the "bloodline" research?

A: Sure.

Q: Am I going to discover some more startling things with this "bloodline" research?

A: Discovery is the fruit of inquiry.

Q: Am I correct in my assessment that the origin of the Grail stories was the story of the Head of Bran?

A: But what was the "origin" of Brahna?

Q: Well, from the way I am interpreting what I have found, I have two possibilities: One is the Celts from Kantek, and two: a Nephilim hybrid.

A: Could be one and the same.

Q: Well, from what you have said in prior sessions, these bloodlines can be of positive or negative orientation, a duality, and that they lead to super-secret power sources. Is that correct?

A: Well, the duality is existent concomitantly through all bloodlines, but in the so-called Celts, it is more pronounced, therefore, there are more vivid power cells and centers.

Q: Are these cells and centers that you talk about, are they something that is located in the body or a part of the spirit-body connection...

A: The extant body.

Q: What do you mean by "extant" body?

A: Existent/external.

Q: Okay, I will keep digging. How can I find if there is going to be a connection between the Aryan/Jewish bloodline of Jesus and the Merovingian/Plantagenet? bloodline? Does it exist?

A: Only to the extent of the shared origins of the essenes and the Celts.

Q: A mentioned that he used to think that he was Jewish. Is he, or half?

A: If you are going to find anything, you need not be foretold.

Q: Am I going to find anything?

A: Just do it.

Q: I did a little card reading while he was going to see his daughter for the first time in almost 6 months, and I pulled up one card that said "sickness unto death."

And, I had asked what would be the result on me of this meeting with his daughter, and this is what it said. I was very upset because I

had the dream about dying when I was up in Gainesville. Can you tell me anything? I was upset!

A: Cards mean only what the vibrations provide.

Q: Were my vibrations that I was going to get sick and die, or that our relationship was going to get sick and die, the daughter was going to be sick and die, or A or A or...

A: Every physical vehicle experiences "sickness unto death."

Q: My question was: what would be the result of this meeting with his daughter. Now, you are worrying me.

A: Why worry? Do you not see that which you have accomplished up to now, through desire begetting sheer will, begetting realization?!?

Q: Could I have been picking up vibrations of A having someone put some sort of hex on me?

A: What difference does it make?

Q: Well, once before when someone did this, you said I was sick because these dark forces were concentrated on me.

A: What is our most famous saying?

Q: Knowledge protects.... Well, does having knowledge of her nature provide protection?

A: You are not realizing your power.

Q: So, I don't even need that?

A: No,

Q: Okay. Now, I thought about it and reasoned it out, and am nearly positive that she took the pictures, tape and Brana letters. The pictures I can understand.

Either to spite me or him, or to use in a negative way. Or is there another option? I am not seeking confirmation, just trying to settle it

so I can get away from it.

A: Then it is settled, so go away from it!

Q: Well, what I am really trying to get to is this: some of those pictures were irreplaceable. I would like to recover them. Can you suggest something?

A: Let the pieces fall into place.

Q: A went to talk to his daughter and felt very sorry for her. Was she being used as a frequency emitter? There were very strange

sensations I had from this. Is this possible, and did it happen?

A: Maybe.

Q: Why did he suddenly change his mind about me coming there to be with him as soon as possible?

A: He suffers from "cold feet," as you have seen on many occasions, this too, shall pass. Remember what he said to you on the night of February 11, 12?

Q: Yes, I do.

A: And what happened next?

Q: Well, then he recovered.

A: Because of you and your actions.

Q: Yes. And what I did was almost walk out the door and not look back... I think it scared him more to lose me than to face his fears.

A: Familiar pattern, in this existence, and previous ones. Yes?

Q: Well, that is funny. He gets afraid, I react to his fear by running away, and then he fears for me, and out of this fear he gains strength.

A: Each fear is aided and abetted by you.

Q: How do I aid and abet his fears?

A: You incite it by pointing out to him what his options are, in no uncertain terms!!!

Q: Is that good or bad?

A: Either/or.

Q: Does it help him or hurt him?

A: Ditto.

Q: Should I stop and hold my tongue? What am I supposed to do?

A: Karmic level 1 situation.

Q: Well, can you tell me about anything from a past life that would give me something to ponder?

A: Your memories are correct.

Q: Well, I would be afraid of me, too if I had died thinking I was unfaithful. I would like to know something I could do that would be most helpful and of great benefit to him?

A: Learning is fun!

Q: Well, sometimes it is not so fun, especially if I hurt someone. Is this behavior evidence of some kind of weakness?

A: No. Check horoscope.

Q: Oh, I see. The Libra Moon. Wants to make the perfect decision. What are the chances that we will have enough money to spend some time together before the Fall?

A: If you want it, you got it!

Q: But, I am worried about the baby. What can I do about the kids?

A: This is going around in circles.

Q: As much as I want to think otherwise, I am worried that his

daughter has spent so much time with her mother that she is beyond saving.

A: Arkadiusz is nondemonstrative.

Q: He is not that way with me... what does that relate to?

A: Relationship with family members.

Q: What does that have to do with whether or not the girl is salvageable?

A: Who child had most exposure to.

Q: Well, to her mother. And, he said that he finally had the first real

conversation with the kid in her entire life and she is 27 years old!

A: Does this tell you anything?

Q: I guess so. I don't think he will get anywhere with her. Getting back to the items taken from the suitcase, the other thing was the journal, in which he compared to her to me and talked about going after the Nobel Prize. Is the journal the item that was stunning to her?

A: All was.

Q: Which of the pictures was most stunning?

A: All equally.

Q: Why were they stunning?

A: "Drove home the reality."

Q: Why were the Brana letters taken?

A: Was just more stuff.

Q: Did she, herself, remove and replace the seal on the luggage?

A: Aided.

Q: Her horoscope seems to say that she is somewhat degenerated in sexual terms. Is it a possibility that she was unfaithful?

A: Open.

Q: A told me about her preferences, and I am of the opinion that such things express a spiritual truth about a person. So, without mentioning it, could you name the spiritual concept or attitude behind her expressions in this way?

A: Groping for fantasy.

Q: Did she ever, at any time, Love him?

A: Jackie Onassis syndrome.

Q: Her horoscope seems to say that she is going to either end up in jail or in a hospital.

A: We suggest you dwell upon more positive aspects vis a vis you and him, etc...

Q: If A has money in a bank outside of Poland, why is he doing the poor mouth, and why does he not let me know that I don't need to worry, and why does he borrow money from other people to give to me, to pay bills?

A: The Libran balancing act, by its very nature, must include some deception.

Q: But he is so adamant that we be open with each other! Why would he hide something from me?

A: In his mind, he is telling all, but, there will always, always be pages missing, better to learn to accept.

Q: I can accept that, I have just decided that it isn't so.

A: And if believing that makes you feel more secure, then so be it! But, you really love mystery in small doses; it stimulates thee!

Q: Is it important for me to go to Europe in any way? To do anything significant?

A: No.

Q: Is there any significant reason to go other than to be with him?

A: Learning.

Q: I need a word of wisdom. A clue to follow....

A: Blue water, white skies.

Q: What does that mean?

A: You asked for a clue!

Q: Oh! Okay. Thanks and good night.

A: Good night.

May 3, 1997 Frank, AK, T.K., Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And what name shall we use this evening?

A: Jimmorra.

Q: And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I have quite a number of questions this evening. The first one is: is it possible for a person to be used as a monitor, to monitor other people's activities through their eyes and ears?

A: Possible, but hardly necessary.

Q: You once said that PZ was like a monitor, that wherever she went, she monitored aural frequencies for whoever had put the implant into her. Was this an unusual situation?

A: Most likely.

Q: Last week we did not have a session, but went through the notes I have been making since I was in Gainesville. F**** became very tired and went home. I was not tired. I would like to ask about this. Usually, F**** is not tired, and I am the one that is exhausted. I would like to ask about this. Is there some sort of energy exchange that takes place during channeling?

A: Not in that way.

Q: Well, both TR and JR commented on this, and I would like to know if there is any relationship of this reversal to the fact that we did not do a session?

A: TR and JR comments in this case should be viewed with caution, as they may be nebulous in their intent.

Q: When you say nebulous... my perception was that they wanted to develop a separate channel, as before.

A: They wanted to pursue their own idea of casting doubts upon F****.

Q: Well, not only was that going on, but I was sharing the information that I had gathered in response to clues given in the material, and I had the impression that it was not interesting to them. Yet, I thought that the fact that clues in the material had led to such discoveries was extremely important...

A: Interesting to some includes only that which casts the spotlight upon themselves.

Q: Okay. I have the idea. Now, let me ask about the really strange things that I have been discovering. I am sure that I am not even halfway through it. But, let me ask this: am I correct in my thinking that following the genetic clues is part of the key...

A: Connect the dots and when you have finished, you will have a

"Gaugin."

Q: Hmmm... (A) In other words, a masterpiece... (L) Okay, we know that the bloodline is important by virtue of being of the Nordic or Celtic heritage. In going through the transcripts, I came across numerous instances where a "sect" was mysteriously mentioned over and over again. I am thinking that this sect, as you call it, is this

organization that we refer to as the "Quorum."

A: What is "sect" the root word of?

Q: Sector, section, (T) sectarian... (A) A branch... (L) Anything else you want to add to that?

A: Ask away.

Q: Does this other group that you have mentioned, the Nation of the Third Eye, are they one and the same?

A: The Third Eye expands vision into the unseen.

Q: Seeing the unseen. You mentioned once before that the "Rosicrucian's act as a thief in the night." You also mentioned that I ought to dig into the Rosicrucian's, and I went to the University library, and it was essentially missing...

A: Connect the Rosicrucian's to your favorite island by the "beech." Horticulturally, please, and family.

Q: Oak Island?

A: Yup! Then, connect the Pyrenees to the Canaries.

Q: Okay, a "thief in the night." The destruction of the Templars...

A: Research the history of the Canary Islands for clue.

Q: Is there any connection to the fact that those guys at the University of Tenerife were communicating back in February and March? Might there be more to this connection?

A: Maybe, but do you know the history of this place?

Q: Well, no I don't. That one slipped by. I will follow that one... You also once before said that when a certain 7 people assembled into a perpendicular reality, that the learning would be exponential. I am sure we are not there yet, but I am wondering if this information I have discovered about bloodlines and potential activation of DNA has any connection to that idea?

A: Build your staircase one step at a time.

Q: Reading through the session of May 23, last year, when T*** was also here, and the issue of his being in O'B*** was addressed, you asked who had begged him to stay there, then there was a remark about an EM vector. The way I understood it is that a person can be an EM vector. Is that possible?

A: Vector means focuser of direction.

Q: Could that mean that EM waves can be vectored by a human being simply by their presence? I also noticed that several of us have been involved with persons and relationships that seem designed to confuse, defuse, and otherwise distort our learning, as

well as drain our energy. Basically, keeping us so stressed that we cannot fulfill our potential. Is there some significance to this observation?

A: That is elementary, my dear Knight!

Q: One of the things I have learned is that these individuals seem to attach via some sort of psychic hook that enters through our reactions of pity. Can you comment on the nature of pity?

A: Pity those who pity.

Q: But, the ones who are being pitied, who generate sensations of pity, do not really pity anybody but themselves.

A: Yes...?

Q: Then, is it true as my son said, when you give pity, when you send love and light to those in darkness, or those who complain and want to be "saved" without

effort on their own part, when you are kind in the face of abuse and manipulation, that you essentially are giving power to their further disintegration, or contraction into self- ishness? That you are powering their descent into STS?

A: You know the answer!

Q: Yes. I have seen it over and over again. Were the individuals in our lives selected for the extremely subtle nature of their abilities to evoke pity, or were we programmed to respond to pity so that we were blind to something that was obvious to other people?

A: Neither. You were selected to interact with those who would trigger a hypnotic response that would ultimately lead to a drain of energy.

Q: (T) Well, it is a fact, because my energy is sure drained. (L) What is the purpose of this draining of energy?

A: What do you think?

Q: (T) So you can't concentrate or do anything. You can't get anywhere with anything.

A: Or, at least not the important things.

Q: (T) Is that why my concentration is so low?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is L a robot type?

A: You are dealing with a no-win situation!!

Q: It is a no win situation...

A: As you know.

Q: (T) So, if I don't get out, I will just keep going down. Is it the area

or the person?

A: Both. One is wrapped within the other.

Q: (L) Why is it that it seems to be one of the primary things about us that prevents us from acting against such situations, is our fear of hurting another person?

That was the chief thing that kept me in my marriage for so long.

And, only when I knew that it was hurting the kids more to stay, did I have the power to get out.

Why are we so afraid of hurting someone's feelings if they are hurting us?

A: Not correct concept. You do not need to "act against them," you need to act in favor of your destiny.

Q: But, when you do that, these persons make you so completely miserable that there seems to be no other choice but a parting of the ways.

A: Yes, but that is not "acting against." Quite the contrary. In fact, remember, it takes two to tango, and if you are both tangoing when the dance hall bursts into flames, you both get burned!!!

Q: Why is it that when one tries to extricate from such a "tango," why is there is such violent resistance to letting you go when it is obvious, clearly obvious, that they do not have any feeling for you as a human being?

A: It is not "they." We are talking about conduits of attack.

Q: What is it that makes them susceptible to becoming conduits of attack?

A: All STS are candidates for this. There are only about 6 billion of you though.

Q: Okay, all people can be conduits of attack. (L) Would just coming down and working with us on Saturdays, on a regular basis, help him to get his concentration back?

A: Making the necessary changes would.

Q: Is it true that being in the presence of such people, that one is under the influence of an energy, an emanation from them physically, that befuddles the mind and makes it almost impossible to think ones' way out of the situation?

A: It is the draining of energy that befuddles the mind.

Q: Where does this energy drain to?

A: 4th density STS.

Q: They drain our energy from us and 4th density STS harvests it from them?

A: "They" do nothing!!!! 4th density STS does it all through them!

Q: (T) Well, I would like to know what is it in us that makes us attracted to such people.

A: It was the idea of 4th density STS.

Q: That means that they can control your thoughts and emotions, put ideas into your head, and you think it is a good idea to "save" someone. You don't know. It is taught in our religions and culture to give until it hurts, and, in fact, to give because it hurts. The whole situation is designed and controlled from another level. Any further comment on this subject?

A: Once you have truly learned the program, just plug it in.

Q: I guess once you have truly learned what is being said here, just

plug it in...

A: No. We mean that all you have to do is learn the patterns of behavior, the subtle signs, and you will always have the ability of avoiding it. Your own as well as others.

Q: So, once you have learned the program from this person, you will be able to avoid getting into another, similar one. (T) But, I should have learned it from H. I did the same thing twice. (L) Well, when you are wounded, it is hard to see clearly.

A: The signs were present, but you did not read them.

Q: You ignored it.

A: No, he did not yet know the program. Anticipate not!

Q: I guess that means that when you are thinking that you can change another person, or that changing something about what you are doing naturally will help them, you are anticipating.

A: Or that it would be different that it turned out to be.

Q: Well, you knew that there was a lot wrong in the beginning, but you thought that it would be different.

Q: Ark's mother is sick. Will she be better soon?

A: Wait and see.

Q: He is carrying a very heavy burden just now, and I am concerned for him.

A: Does this surprise you? Unfortunately, Ark still does not completely know this program.

Q: Are you suggesting that this sickness of his mother's has been caused from 4th density STS?

A: Lesson number 1: Always expect attack. Lesson number 2: Know the modes of same. Lesson number 3: Know how to counteract same.

Q: When a person is sick, old and one's mother... the only thing to do is take care of it. But, I guess that it is true that anything that tends to cause interference in doing what one is here to do could be considered attack. Whether it is your mother being sick, or your kid falling off a bicycle and breaking his arm. It is all related to lack of vigilance on the part of the one who is the conduit of attack.

A: When you are under attack, expect the unexpected, if it is going to cause problems...

Q: So, if there is something that can cause problems, expect it to happen.

A: But, if you expect it, you learn how to "head it off," thus neutralizing it. This is called vigilance, which is rooted in knowledge. And, what does knowledge do?

Q: Protects! Is there anything I can do to help?

A: How so?

Q: Well, I don't know. I guess that a person just has to come to the full realization that virtually everything that happens on the planet - no exceptions - is a symbol of some interaction of STS vs. STO

energy at higher levels.

A: Yes, and that is not as of yet realized. It must be part of a natural learning process.

Q: Well, I guess that all of us tend to keep one or another area sacrosanct and think that it is not subject to attack, or that we can use logic and 3rd density thinking to explain it. Until a person realizes that attack can come through even one's self, wives and husbands, children and parents, friends, virtually ANYBODY - NOBODY is exempt.

A: The block is a lack of faith in the concept. Remember, when one has been indoctrinated by religion, culture and/or science, they are predisposed to view all things in the sense of the measurable physical reality exclusively.

Q: Well, in Ark's case, is something going to happen for him that will give him a view under the surface, so to speak?

A: Please do not anticipate. This is a logjam of "quantum" proportions.

Q: Well, I think he is cured of thinking that certain people can be helped.

A: But he is not cured of his lack of faith in the reality of non-physical attack.

Q: Speaking of non-physical attack, I went through some things this morning that were rather unpleasant. I later discovered that at the same time I was experiencing this, there was communication from the Brana woman. Is there a connection between his correspondence with her and my feeling that an elephant is sitting on my chest? When this happens, I actually feel like my spirit is being compressed in a painful way. Is there a relationship between this and the Brana person?

A: Maybe.

Q: Is there any relationship between the Brana correspondence and the fact that J*** also wrote to him and VB, the spook, called me today?

A: Maybe.

Q: Is there any relationship between all of these portals of attack, and the things I have been discovering in the past week or so?

A: Maybe.

Q: Can you tell me anything about this at all?

A: If it does not need to be answered, that may mean that it has already been answered, simply because, though you have much still to learn, you have learned so much already, my dear. And, on that note, good night.

Q: Good night.

May 21, 1997 F****, Laura Private Session

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Xyorra.

Q: And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I have a whole bunch of questions: First, in the past week, D***, J** and SJB contacted Ark. I simultaneously had another of those experiences where I felt that an elephant was sitting on me, or compressing me. I have a theory that there is some sort of frequency wave that activates 'agents' and their pre-implemented programs to contact their 'target,' and that the frequency is what I perceive as the 'compression.' Is this possible?

A: Yes. Notice how contact intensifies post put off?

Q: What? What is 'post put off?'

A: After Ark delivered message indicating declining interest.

Q: Oh, I see. Is the sensation I experience strictly related to a frequency? I mean, I was thinking that I was having this feeling because force was being taken by them from me through his bond to me, that his response to them closed the circuit. Would I have suffered whether he responded or not?

A: Waves unify significant events.

Q: Well, what does that mean?

A: It is interrelated.

Q: Would a blank wall, termination of contact, minimize my suffering?

A: Only you can tell.

Q: Well, he knows who and what they are, and there is also the view that by continuing interaction, it prevents OTHER portals from being opened. In other words, the devil you know is better than the devil you don't know.

A: Oh yeah?!?

Q: So, this does not prevent others from coming along?

A: Unless one prevents fires by watching only the matches.

Q: What are the matches?

A: That is not the point. Does one prevent sinking just by looking out for icebergs?

Q: No, one steers away from them. Is that what you mean?

A: Oh... We see... Then you must mean by inference that the only cause of sinking is icebergs, yes??

Q: Oh. So, there is a lot more that can cause one to sink than icebergs. Well, I was just concerned about the fact that there have

been repeated events of this kind.

It seems that I get the horrible feeling of being compressed even before they contact him... and then it just snowballs. And, it always seems to come at about the time I have my period, when I am most vulnerable and least capable of coping with such things.

A: When your periods cease, the contacts will not. Yes.

Q: Yes to what?

A: It is soon now.

Q: Well, D*** claims to be able to do repeatable, controlled PK. What kind of PK is he talking about since he is so adamant about not talking about it?

A: Not important. Maybe he can do repeatable, controlled B.S.

Q: Okay, some time ago when I had the '3 dominos' dream, or experience. I asked you about this, and you said it was not an important dream. Yet, it led to an incredible series of discoveries. Why did you say it was not important?

A: What was important, the dream or the discoveries?

Q: Well, of course the discoveries... and there really were no dominos... but it gave me a teensy idea that helped with all the rest... and one thing led to another to another...

A: Dream was not important until fulfilled.

Q: Anyway, I found at the same longitude as Oak Island, a place with the name "Percee." This led to Fontainebleau, Chartres, and Coll du Perche and Moulins la Marche. Then, the 'blue waters and white skies' led to Lake Geneva and Point Perce. And this was the third 'Percy'...

A: Devour newspapers for any recent news re: Percy.

Q: Okay. So, then I had the thought that 'Percy' was the center of an incredibly complex web. It was like what you had described for me before: mosaic consciousness. I could see connections no matter which way I looked. I mean, literally everything connects... alchemy, Rosicrucians, Masons, physics, genetics, eschatology, Cassiopaea, prime numbers, Medusa, Perseus... I mean, it is the most incredible thing I have ever seen in my life...

A: So far...

Q: Okay. But, that led to the idea of the universe being like a sort of spider web, with the spider being at the center... kind of an expanded and more complex 'perpendicular reality' idea. All the levels connected by the threads, or conduits... the gravity binder from the spider in the center... am I onto something here?

A: Stay tuned...

Q: I hate it when you do that!

A: But you love it when you discover!

Q: Well, that is certainly true. But, one of the things I was thinking about was: If one were to stand on some spot on this mountain, Point Perce, near Geneva, and faced in the direction of Coll du

Perche and Moulins la Marche, the compass heading would be 315. And, a day or so after I had thought this and mentioned it, Ark found a paper in a journal, and the number was 33, page 315, I believe. So, I am wondering if this is another clue that has been confirmed this way and what would I see if I did such a thing?

A: Discover?

Q: Does it have anything to do with the Frankenstein dream, which seemed to contain all the basic elements of the following weeks' discoveries. Does it have something to do with putting something in a particular place in one life to come back for it in another? Or, is it that all the clues...

A: You should know by now that all this will be revealed as appropriate.

Q: Okay. Now, the 64,000 dollar question... tunnels, longitude of Oak Island, leading to Pointe Perce, Mont Blanc and the St. Bernard Tunnel, and St. Bernard wrote the rules for the Templars... and then, Tenerife, the Canaries and the latitude of 28:30 connected to the spider in the King James Version of Proverbs 30:28...and that leads directly to New Port Richey. Therefore, is there some connection between the location of this house and something on the Canary Islands?

A: You have made much progress, expect more, if vigilant and persistent!

Q: Well, you know I am that! Well, at the time the question was 'could the position of my house over a tunnel be detrimental?' And the answer was 'yes.' Then, the question was 'how?' which led to the answer 'That is the 64,000 dollar question. So, is there any further that I can have at this time?

A: Detrimental is subjective, according to unfolding events and choices.

Q: So, it was a question at that time, the BIG question as to what I was going to choose to do...

A: Close.

Q: At that time, it was also said that there was a vortex here that merges levels 1,2,3, and 4 with density 5. And, you said that the primary issue about this was 'the physical imprint locator.' What is this?

A: Forces that tune and influence participants on the various above mentioned density levels.

Q: The other night, I guess at the time that the J**, D***, and SJB thing was brewing, I had a terrible dream of a person trying to break into my house... that A**

had followed V out, and I had to get her back, and this put me in danger... then, I was afraid that he was going to start trying to kill us while we were in the house by shooting through the walls. Ark, F**** and T** did not seem to be quite as alarmed as I was... I woke up

with my heart nearly beating out of my chest and covered with a cold sweat, and somewhat paralyzed. I recognize this sort of dream from before. Was it just a dream, a warning, a screen memory of some other event? It was very frightening.

A: Choose selection two above. Always be aware of your significance as the possessor and potential purveyor of unusually high level knowledge store. And, what that means to those who would prefer that it not be.

Q: Is there more I could do in terms of protecting my children? That is where I am most vulnerable and I am not sure that they understand the seriousness of the situation.

A: What do signs keep telling you? Who took what positions and behaviors in the dream? Well?

Q: Yes... I realize that it was because of going out to do something ordinary... not thinking... while Ark and T** and F**** were distracted... and I was just concerned about A***...

A: And what role did V play?

Q: I see. Like the Pied Piper?

A: Or maybe programmed decoy, due to FRV?

Q: What is FRV?

A: Frequency Resonance Vibration.

Q: Is there any danger to A*** and J*** with these kids and church people they have been around the past few weeks?

A: What do you think?!? It is a vulnerable age for anyone, much more so for the children of one on path to super consciousness, and in contact with those who provide advice and data...

Q: Well, this church group makes me very uneasy. What can I say to them to make them understand how very vulnerable I am through them?

A: Tell them the truth as you would tell others, of more mature stature.

Q: Any other advice where they are concerned? This whole situation absolutely gives me the willies. The tape stopped recording for some reason at this point. I asked about the missing tapes and they indicated that they WERE taken by some person who had been in my house with the idea to use them to harm me in some way. The C's would not tell me who, saying that this would lead me off in a futile and harmful direction.

Then, they pointed out that I should be always aware of keeping the tapes very secure from now on. Next, I asked about the missing program and was told that this was done from "outside" also, though not by human agent. And then they gave a rather lengthy closing statement about pursuing the search in the Canaries... to learn every single detail of the history of this place...

May 31, 1997 F****, Laura, AK.

Q: Now, I have a couple of questions for Ark, first of all, and then will get on to my questions. The first question is...

A: You did not ask: "Hello."

Q: I'm sorry! Hello!

A: In a bit of a rush, are we?

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Zollanah.

Q: And where are you transmitting from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Okay, I am not so much in a rush as I want to fit as much in as I can. First question: You say that EM is interwoven with gravity. Santilli says that EM and gravity are the same. But, then there is light. Light is EM radiation. If so, then how is it that gravity, which is interwoven with EM, travels faster than EM, that is: supercedes light speed?

A: Gravity does not "travel."

Q: Well, when you say that gravity 'supercedes' light speed, what exactly do you mean?

A: Gravity is equally located in all realms at once, in space/time.

Q: Now, the possible answer is that gravity travels as a phase, while light travels as a 'bunch' of waves. Is this the correct understanding?

A: The gravity wave is merely a "ripple" in the omnipresent fabric; the base energy facilitator.

Q: What is a fabric base facilitator?

A: Gravity is the fabric and energy facilitator as well.

Q: If gravity is the fabric, base and facilitator, what is being facilitated?

A: You read it wrong. It is base, as in "basic" energy facilitator.

Q: How does gravity facilitate... (A) What does it facilitate?

A: We have told you before that gravity is the foundational force of absolutely everything!!! This means at all density levels, all dimensions... It is the "stuff" of all existence. Without it, nothing would exist. Your thoughts are based in gravity, too!!

Q: Okay, you said that light is the energy expression of gravity. How does light manifest at 7th density?

A: Light is seventh density.

Q: Well, so light is 7th density. And you said that light is the energy expression of gravity. And you said that gravity is God. So, does this also mean that light is gravity?

A: No.

Q: Okay, what is the distinction between gravity and light?

A: What is the distinction between concrete and cement?

Q: Well, I am not entirely sure. I think cement is a concentrated stuff and that concrete has sand and rocks and so forth mixed with it to make it work better. And it has water mixed with it. How does light manifest on 6th density? Can you give me a relationship?

A: Vague.

Q: Well, I know it's vague! You say that light is 7th density. You say that gravity is God, and God and 7th density are the same, and...

A: No. 7th density is "union with the One."

Q: What is the distinction between union with the One and God?

A: Only at 7th density is God unified.

Q: When God 'dis-unifies,' or 'destabilizes,' or 'dispersed,' where, and I know 'where' is not the right term, what density is then manifested?

A: Wrong concept totally.

Q: What is the RIGHT concept?

A: Well, first of all, God does not destabilize or disperse, for that matter. Purge the linear inner concept.

Q: Okay, I am purging. All just simply is. At 7th density there is union with the One. At 6th density there is... what? An equal balance of dark and light, or being and non-being, is that correct?

A: Pure consciousnesses no need to physicalise.

Q: And, I think that there are the 3 ethereal densities, and the 3 material densities, and the middle density, the variable physical/ethereal density...

A: Close.

Q: And these densities are only distinguishable by virtue of the nearness to union with the One, is that correct?

A: Nearness?

Q: Well, you know I don't mean it in a that sense... Help me out here!

A: No, you are doing just fine.

Q: Now, I am seeing it sort of like the perpendicular reality image. The circle in the center, and the out raying perpendicular realities which go out and out and out, and eventually come back to the center, because the gravity in the center brings them back. Something happens in a concentric circle sort of way, or in the idea of the shells of an atom sort of way, that distinguishes shells, or states of being, in relation to this center and these perpendicular realities. What is the level of shells, the realm levels, what is the relationship between the perpendicular reality and its moving outward that distinguishes it at certain relational points from the center itself? I understand that it is consciousness, but we are also dealing with non-being. Being and non-being. What is the relationship of these perpendicular realities to the seven realms of existence?

A: Not essentially correct. Perpendicular reality is knowledge/awareness/being matrix. Realms are merely experiential divisions based upon consciousness energy directors.

Q: What are consciousness energy directors?

A: Compare yourself to your backyard denizen. How do each of you view calculus?

Q: Well, I don't know exactly what calculus is, but I know it is important. I never thought I was able to learn such things, so I didn't try. But, I think it is important, and someday I will know something about it. I am sure that the dog would not only think it is not useful, he would not even be aware of it. How does that relate to consciousness energy directors?

A: All in nature seeks balance. One day, so to speak, "Percy" will indeed have an opinion of calculus.

Q: Okay, so consciousness energy directors are like a horizontal reality in relation to the perpendicular ones?

A: Slots, my dear, slots.

Q: Are these slots comparable to the appearing and disappearing of electrons in the shells of an atom?

A: Not the point. You are still trying to use 3rd density awareness to measure the reality parameters of all other density levels... Talk about your square peg and your round hole! Tell Arkadiusz to trust in gravity waves to be merely his pathway to higher understanding, not the means to an end.

Q: Now you have mentioned these 'slots.' What are these slots, and how does one move from one slot to another?

A: Picture this: you have 7 sizes of marbles. You have 7 widths of slots. Where do the marbles "fit in?"

Q: Do the marbles represent units of consciousness?

A: Close. Or, divisions of consciousness level energy resonance profiles.

Q: Do these divisions of consciousness grow and change?

A: Yes.

Q: And they grow and change through acquiring knowledge, is that correct?

A: Basically.

Q: And acquiring knowledge is akin to acquiring energy? Or light? Light energy?

A: Not exactly. That would be like saying that "filling up" at the gas station is akin to acquiring speed.

Q: So, knowledge and light are like the gas for the car, but speed comes from utilization?

A: Yes.

Q: And utilization means...

A: Knowledge application which generates energy, which, in turn, generates light.

Q: So, when one of these marbles is in a slot, does it fill up with gas which then enables it to move to another slot?

A: What!?!?

Q: Well, I'm using your analogy!

A: No, you are mixing analogies!

Q: Let me back up then, and regroup. We have marbles in slots...

A: What causes the marbles to go into the slots? Gas?!??

Q: Okay. Where do they get the gas from?

A: That was an entirely different analogy, used only as a retort to an erroneous assumption, nothing more!

Q: Let me back up again. Marbles in slots. What are the slots?

A: An analogy to depict realms for you.

Q: Do the marbles move from one slot to another?

A: When and only when, they have acquired the proper fit.

Q: Oh. How do they acquire the proper fit?

A: How do you?

Q: I guess you grow?

A: Okay.

Q: Let me change gears because I am getting in so deep that I don't even know which way to go just now. My brain is having trouble coping. Ark wants to know if the 1925-27 theory is better than the later attempts?

A: Better in the sense of less political corruption. Coping is only necessary when one is not open.

Q: Well, I am open, but I have to sit down and type it out and think about it to know where to go with it...

A: And what happens when you do this?

Q: Well, I absorb it. And then it leads to other questions. Is that okay?

A: Okay.

Q: Here is this purported letter from a Carlos Allende to Dr. Jessup. Now, whether Carlos was a real person or not, what I want to know is if the information is somewhat accurate? Is it a reliable source of information?

A: Is that not obvious?

Q: I thought it was. He said that Einstein did computations on cycles of human civilization and progress, compared to the growth of man's general character and development, and that this horrified him. Now, this is the very thing you suggested I do to find clues. And, I am doing it. It says here that Einstein was doing the same thing. Is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: What horrified him?

A: The discovery of variability of physicality, and all that that implies,
when one knows all that Einstein knew up to that point.

Q: So, 4th density blew him away!

A: And the other density levels. One begins with the premise that the material realm is the "whole shooting match," discovers it is not, must rethink everything.

Q: So, it hit Einstein like a ton of bricks. Change gears: Ark has been having a problem sleeping at night and staying awake in the office. The building is a number 9, but there is also the Max Planck Institute across the street. Is it the number 9 or the Max Planck Institute across the street?

A: Well, we vote for Max!

Q: So, what are they doing over there in that building that is affecting him?

A: Better question: What are "they" doing on 4th density that is affecting him?

Q: Since that is a better question, what ARE they doing on 4th density that is affecting Ark?

A: Guess.

Q: Is he being abducted from this building?

A: No.

Q: Are they STS or STO?

A: STS.

Q: Are they zapping him with some kind of frequency modulation?

A: Close.

Q: Why is it more effective in that building than in the basement or at his hotel?

A: Because of Max.

Q: Okay, they are using whatever is going on in that building to zap Ark. Anything else they are doing there?

A: Yes.

Q: Could you tell me what?

A: No.

Q: Is there anything else they are doing to Ark?

A: Yes.

Q: Can you tell me?

A: Body chemistry alteration.

Q: In what sense is there body chemistry alteration going on?

A: Brain wave factors.

Q: Is there something he can do for protection?

A: He soon will leave the area.

Q: Well, during the time he is there, how much damage can they do?

A: Probably not much.

Q: Is there any other step he can take other than going to the library or staying in his hotel?

A: Good idea!

Q: Anything else?

A: One shot of whiskey per day will help.

Q: Well, that is a bizarre thing to say! A shot of whiskey?! That will help his brain chemistry?

A: Some.

Q: What is this altering of his brain chemistry designed to do?

A: Befuddle.

Q: Well, I think it is working. Any other suggestion? Come on, we are you in the past! Help us out here!

A: Then you will know in the "future."

Q: Well, then, since I know in the future, why don't I tell me in the past anything else that will help besides staying in the hotel, or the basement, and drinking a shot of whiskey a day?

A: No need.

Q: And you are not going to tell us what they are doing over there in the Max Planck Institute?

A: As Carlos Allende would say: "If you knew, you would die of shock."

Q: That is NOT friendly! I don't want to know things that are not friendly. Now, you have got me so startled that I don't even know if the path I am following in researching the history and the other things is even worthwhile or useful.

A: Oh, you bet it is!!!!!!

Q: Is the historical research going to gradually bring me to this knowledge that would cause me to now 'die of shock?'

A: Maybe.

Q: In the information I now have on the Canaries, I found that a strange icon appeared on the island long before the conquest, long before any missionaries or

Europeans arrived. The natives were the big, blond types. They said that they knew this icon was divine because following its appearance, there were processions of angels, or divine beings, up and down the beach where it appeared, lights, smells, chanting and singing and so forth. How did the statue of the Virgin of Candelaria arrive on the beach at Tenerife?

A: Teleportation.

Q: Who teleported it there?

A: The "Celts."

Q: Celts in the sense of the Druids?

A: Or in the sense of Atlanteans.

Q: Now, you said before that Atlanteans were not Celts, is that correct?

A: No.

Q: The Atlanteans were Celts?

A: "Celts, Druids," etc... are merely latter day designations.

Q: Let's back up here. You said that the Celts came from Kantek. They were transported by the Lizzies... brought here, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: When the Lizzies did this, how many Celts were physically brought here?

A: Hundreds of millions.

Q: How long, in our terms, did it take to bring these Celts to this planet? Or, is this ongoing?

A: Well, in the sense that you measure it, let us say about a week.

Q: Did they transport them in ships -- that is some sort of structure. That is, did they load them up, move them into 4th density, and reemerge here in 3rd density or something like that?

A: Close.

Q: And they unloaded them in the area of the Caucasus, is that correct?

A: And regions surrounding.

Q: And, that was what, 79 to 80 thousand years ago?

A: Over 80,000.

Q: As I understand it, Atlantis was already quite a developed civilization at that time, is that correct?

A: Yes, but regions change with waves of immigration, or conquest... witness your own lands.

Q: You also said once that there was a nuclear war in India and that this was what was being discussed in the Vedas when it talks about the 'blue-skinned' people who weren't really blue because they were Celts, and they were flying in aircraft, and they were engaged in this war, etc. Who were the Celts at war with?

A: The Paranthas.

Q: Now, wait a minute! Who are the Paranthas?! Do we have a new player here?

A: Not new.

Q: Do we know them by another name?

A: Choose.

Q: The Atlanteans? Were the Celts of India at war with the Atlanteans in the Atlantic?

A: Atlantis was merely a home base of an advanced civilization of 3 races of humans occupying different sections of a huge Island empire, which, in itself, underwent 3 incarnations over a 100,000 year period as you would measure it.

Q: The 3 races were the Celts... and who were the second and third?

A: Or Kantekkkians.

Q: Are the Kantekkkians different from the Celts?

A: Only in the sense of long term racial and genetic blending.

Q: So, Atlantis had the Kantekkkians and who else?

A: Race you would call "Native Americans," and a third, no longer existing race, somewhat resembling Australian or Guinean

aborigines, only lighter in complexion.

Q: Was this third group destroyed by the other two?

A: One of the 3 cataclysms.

Q: Paranthas. Who were the Paranthas?

A: Nation of race mentioned above.

Q: So, the Paranthas were the antecedents of the Abos of Australia?

A: Yes, and compare to now existing peoples of India, Pakistan, Sri Lanka, Australia, and New Guinea for similarities, bearing in mind genetic mixing and dilution.

Q: Were the Vedas written by the Paranthas or written by the Celts?

A: Descendants of Parantha, as per "Divine guidance."

Q: That explains a LOT. I was just thinking about it the other day. If these people in India are related to the Celts, as philologists would have us believe due to language roots, there is no way I can understand this because they are simply NOTHING like them in any way. Come on! We are talking about a race that is subservient and sly and obsequious - just NOTHING like the Celts. So bizarrely different! Okay, I think that you said that this nuclear war happened something like 50,000 years ago. We have taken care of a couple of points; we have 3 races on Atlantis, Celts all over the place... did the Celts conquer the Atlanteans?

A: No.

Q: Did they just move in and hang out?

A: They took over the Northern section.

Q: At the same time, there were Celts in the Caucasus, along the Baltic, in Ireland, England and Europe...

A: Ireland, England, etc. was later.

Q: But there were in the Norse lands, as Sweden, Norway and Denmark, they were along the Baltic, and they were in the Caucasus?

A: Some above mentioned areas were ice covered.

Q: When the philologists track the language roots, they arrive at the Kurgan region, north and west of the Caucasus. Is that where the Celts went when Atlantis was destroyed?

A: Close.

Q: Were the Celts the tall blonds known as the 'Sons of Anak,' who ruled over the Sumerians as described by Sitchen?

A: "Celts" are what remains of the original prototype.

Q: Okay. Kantekkians. When did...

A: Gravity differences account for the height difference

Q: When did the Kantekkians, or Celts or whatever arrive on the Canary Islands?

A: 12,000 years ago.

Q: Did they arrive there from Atlantis directly?

A: Close.

Q: Where from?

A: Confused by trauma.

Q: What does that mean?

A: Guess.

Q: Did they come from underground?

A: Some.

Q: Were they part of the underground race?

A: No Laura. What "trauma" do you think we are referring to??

Q: The comet cluster? The Flood of Noah?

A: Close enough.

Q: When did the Celts or Kantekkians first take up residence in the British Isles?

A: Same. 12,000 years ago.

Q: Were the Picts also Celts?

A: No, Atlantean. Remember, "Celt" is latter day moniker.

Q: Were the Picts Kantekkians?

A: Originally.

Q: Was Abraham a Kantekkian? Was the story of Abraham the story of the Kantekkians being brought to Earth?

A: No.

Q: Was Abraham a Kantekkian or a derivation?

A: Latter. But, so are you.

Q: Were the Jews that were genetically engineered and then planted in the Middle East... what year was this?

A: 130,000 years ago.

Q: Good grief! Have they managed to retain any racial purity for that long?

A: No.

Q: Cayce talks about the division in Atlantis between the "Sons of One" and the "Sons of Belial." Was this a racial division or a philosophical/ religious division?

A: It was the latter two, and before that, the former one.

Q: When it was a racial division, which group was it?

A: The Sons of Belial were the Kantekkians.

Q: Well! That is not good!

A: Subjective... you are not bodies, you are souls.

Q: You said that there is a group with whom you have been in contact since they were on Kantek. Is this group the Druids?

A: No. We will not as of yet identify.

Q: Well, I came to the conclusion that the Rosicrucians are just the new incarnation of the Druids. I mean, the Druids disappeared and the Rosicrucians appeared not too long afterward.

A: Partially.

Q: Julius Caesar had a standard policy of religious toleration. The only exception seems to have been the Druids. He was determined to stamp them out. Why?

A: Their mysterious powers.

Q: Where did they get these mysterious powers?

A: Knowledge passed down.

Q: Were the 'angelic beings' that appeared on the Canaries Druids or Rosicrucians?

A: They were 4th density.

Q: Were they STS or STO?

A: Both.

Q: Do the STS and STO hang out together?

A: Do you hang out with all types of your realm?

Q: Well, in these processions of beings that the Guanches of the island saw, were they STS or STO?

A: Both.

Q: You mean they would see one and then another?

A: Close.

Q: Okay, something that has been bothering me: the Celtic/Kantekian propensity for head hunting. There are several explanations offered for this, but none of them really makes sense to me. It is almost like a genetic thing for them to cut off heads of their enemies and heroes...

A: Why do you clasp hands?

Q: When you meet someone?

A: No. We mean in prayer.

Q: Oh, my! You mean they cut off heads to accrue negative energy to themselves? Power?

A: Foundationally.

Q: So, it is really kind of like that show on television: "The Highlander." Is that what you mean?

A: Research for answer. And, on that note...

Q: But I have more questions! I'm not done yet!

A: Good Night...

June 7, 1997 F****, Laura, AK

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have this evening?

A: Uthurrah.

Q: And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Okay, I have a whole lot of questions, but is there anything you would like to address before I get started?

A: Better to just ask away.

Q: Alright. I want to clear up some quick ones before I get into the more complicated subjects. Left from last week: We talked about the statue of the Virgin of Candelaria, and the mode of its appearance. But, I want to know what year it arrived on the Canaries?

A: No year was measured then.

Q: Well, I know the Guanches did not, but related to the Spaniards who arrived later and who learned about it, when was it?

A: Maybe 1198 would be good.

Q: Now, I notice that the Celtic name for the town of St. Albans is Verulamium, and that is where Henry Percy, son of Hotspur, was killed in battle. I also notice

that Sir Francis Bacon was Lord Verulam, and he was thought to be not only a Rosicrucian, but also the author of the Shakespearean plays, as well as some of the Rosicrucian manifestos...

A: Check out Alton Towers, for clues.

Q: Okay, I will do that. Thank you. Okay. Now, there is a thing called the GONG project on Tenerife. My feeling is that it is a mask for something else.

A: Close.

Q: What, precisely, is the GONG project doing?

A: Magnetic frequency. Measurements for possible future use.

Q: Future use for what purpose?

A: Discovery. Oh, you are so "brilliant."

Q: Is brilliant the code word for the discovery here?

A: You will see.

Q: You guys are so funny! Next: Is there any relation between the dietary restrictions of the Jews and the instructions for animal sacrifice on the altar as delivered in the book of Leviticus, and the present day cattle mutilations and possible use of humans for food?

A: Disconnected variables.

Q: Okay, let's back up: is there any relationship between the instructions for animal sacrifice and the cattle mutilations?

A: Only in the general sense of enzyme actions upon leukocytes.

Q: Does that mean that the instructions for preparation of sacrificial animals were designed to prepare them for alien 'food?'

A: More for energy transfer.

Q: Do you mean energy transfer in the a) sense of the transfer of the energy of the animal through the sacrifice, or b) the transfer of the energy of the human performing the sacrifice into the animal, and then through the animal to the alien (and I am using the term alien in its broadest sense) ?

A: Why not both?

Q: The next thing is the dietary restrictions. Many cultures eat rabbits and pigs, in specific, those of Aryan extraction. The rabbit was sacred to Athena, and the

Celts ate a LOT of pork. Yet, here these items are restricted from the diet of the Jews. Is there any relation between the diet as outlined here, and the Aryan genetic tendencies to conquest and domination?

A: Trichinosis used to be nonexistent in Aryan types... But, mixing of genetic factors eliminated this.

Q: So, the Jews were susceptible to trichinosis, and the Aryans were not?

A: Originally.

Q: So, it was necessary for the Jews not to eat the pork, but not for the Aryans, and the mixing caused susceptibility. In a general sense, are strong Aryan genetics indicative of the necessity for the consumption of meat?

A: In a sense, but pescadorial features substitute semi- adequately.

Q: Pescadorial. Semi-adequately. What needed to be added so that the substitution would be not just semi-adequate, but totally adequate?

A: Iron/protein levels.

Q: So, it is the iron that the Celts need? Well, that brings me to the next question: In all the Celtic folklore when they talk about 'fairies,' which are obviously other density beings very similar to our modern 'Gray alien,' these fairy/slash aliens insist that no iron come near them in any way. It was also said that bringing iron into contact with someone thought to be a 'changeling' would prove whether or not they were because if they were, they would disappear instantly. Also, the instructions for the building of the Temple of Solomon included restrictions on the use of iron in either the preparation of the materials or the putting together of the building itself, even down to the rejection of the use of iron nails in any part. What is the significance of this restriction on the use of iron by these other density beings, whoever they are?

A: Bloodline trails.

Q: Are you saying that... I don't understand... not even well enough

to frame another question...

A: You will, my dear, oh will you!

Q: If it was necessary for the Aryans to have iron... okay, maybe the iron is something that interacts...

A: What about iron as an element?

Q: Okay, let's see: Iron - derived from early Celt 'iserno,' via Illyrian 'eisarno' from the Indo-European base 'eis,' which means to 'move vigorously; strong, holy.' It

is a white, malleable, ductile, metallic chemical element that can be readily magnetized, rusts rapidly in moist or salty air, and is vital to plant and animal life; it is the most common and important of all metals, and its alloys, as steel, are extensively used. Symbol: Fe; atomic weight: 55.847; atomic number: 26; specific gravity: 7.86; melting point: 1535 degrees Centigrade; boiling point 3,000 degrees C. The electron shells are thus: 2,14,8,2. Iron is an element of blood, hemoglobin, and is easily magnetized... there is some new work about iron and magnetite in the brains of people who are psychic or have 'abduction' experiences... is it the magnetism?

A: Yes....

Q: Is it something that holds one more firmly in 3rd density, and the elimination of it enables one to switch densities... or...

A: Tis magnetite that acts as a conduit, and perhaps, just perhaps, allows for transference back and forth at will?!? And what about the legend about the alchemists? Is not the key term there really transformation?!? And has not the "smoke screen" really been delivered so effectively by all the concentration upon the substance?!? And does not this remind one indeed of all the misguided concentration upon substance rather than meaning that one finds so regularly on 3rd density??

Q: I get it! So, it is the magnetite in the body, that collects and holds the charge, and it has absolutely nothing to do with an external substance at all! Is that it?

A: You are getting "warmer."

Q: Am I right, we need more iron for magnetite, or am I completely off base here?

A: You are right, but, do not underestimate the significance of that just delivered! What better deception than to divert the meaning of alchemy, by focusing upon substance, then addicting those souls bound to 3rd density to the substance?

Q: Okay, it is the magnetite that acts as a conduit. And the concentration is upon the substance, that is, the magnetite. Let me conjecture that the thing that is believed to be distilled out of the alchemical operations is magnetite, is that correct?

A: No, because no need, if not deceived by other efforts.

Q: Were these other efforts involved with sexual function?

A: More like the results of same.

Q: Okay, they were concentrating on...

A: Today's version of the deception could be your favorite and mine, "monoatomic gold."

Q: Oh, the David Hudson fiasco...

A: There too, one is lead astray by substance... Remember our little dissertation about all the really big bangs?

Q: Yes.... I remember... and I got a lot of flack from that... The three days of darkness, et cetera... the implications... let's back up...

A: Oh my, oh my, we can turn this powder into gold!! And if you eat enough of it, you will have orgasms forever as a light being... Oh my, oh my!!

Q: Good point! Getting people addicted to the substance by these claims...

A: How addicted is M****?

Q: Yes. She is the one who is really promoting the David Hudson thing...

A: Did she want to have orgasms in heaven, or what?!?

Q: That's true! That was her idea of heaven - the Hindu lingam and yoni in perpetual motion! Is there something else on this now, or can we move on?

A: Up to you.

Q: Well, my night would not have been complete unless you said that! Now, JM wanted to know the connection between himself and the group here?

A: Wait and see.

Q: Well, I can assure you that he would be very happy to hear something a little more verbose than that!! Is there going to be more interaction?

A: See last response.

Q: Well, is there anything you can SAY to J.M.? Like acknowledge his existence?

A: Okay! Acknowledged! Now, wait and see!

Q: You guys are TOO MUCH! Next: Cayce remarked in one of his vague dissertations - and for those who accuse the C's of being vague, they ought to read

Cayce, since he was a MASTER of vague! He could talk for pages and say NOTHING! - Anyway he said that there were a lot of Atlanteans incarnating between the years 1909 and 1930. He described them as having strong minds and emotions as well as an 'engorgement' of carnal influences, self-indulgence and high technical ability. He also warned that there was the possibility repeating the errors of the past. Now, these are the people who have set up the world as we have it today. My question is: are we facing a replay of the Atlantean situation, in karmic terms?

A: Well, these cycles do replay from an energy standpoint, but there is always the opportunity to learn and thusly, to advance. Was not

his proclamation for those born between 1909 and 1930?? And, if so, what is the significance of when it was delivered, if the orientation was one of the "present" tense?

Q: So, it was possible that he was referring to the Hitler, WWII situation.

A: Or just not referring to those of a later "date" because it was not germane?

Q: Okay. Who are the 'philosophers of Dancar?'

A: Philosophers who ride around in Dan's car.

Q: That was a serious question! Where and what is Dancar?

A: Why do you suppose the response was light hearted?

Q: Well, come on! What is Dan's car?

A: We ask you to define as best you can.

Q: A 'car' belonging to Dan. The subject was talked about in the 18th century.

A: Yes.

Q: To what place were they referring when they talked about Dancar?

A: British.

Q: Why would they call it Dancar?

A: Locator.

Q: There is no place called Dancar.

A: No?

Q: Supposedly, Christian Rosencruetz was initiated by the 'philosophers of Dancar.' I want to know where this blasted place is!

Okay, skip it. One of the

Rosicrucian manifestos said: 'God has sent messengers and signs in the heavens, namely the new stars in Serpentarius and Cygnus, to show that a great council of the elect is to take place.' What do they mean by a 'great council of the elect?'

A: Pyrenees.

Q: Okay, the purported enclave of the alchemists... Why was it signified by new stars in Serpentarius and Cygnus? What do they represent?

A: Novae.

Q: Okay, what is the role of Nitric Oxide in the human body?

A: Incomplete request.

Q: Okay, in the neurological system?

A: Opens up the pleasure center.

Q: Are you talking about the A****?

A: Maybe.

Q: The neocortex?

A: No.

Q: The reptilian brain?

A: Maybe.

Q: Okay, the family name you gave me for the immediate past life in

Germany was 'Gerspringer.' I have been searching through the genealogies, and am wondering if the 'Ger.' here was not a prefix sort of like 'von?'

A: Prefixes are added and dropped at will in monikers.

Q: So, I might be looking for 'Springer,' in fact, rather than 'Ger.' or 'von' Springer? What was the nationality of Gerhard?

A: Deutschlender.

Q: In a previous session where you introduced the concept of perpendicular realities, you stated that (T) was connected to a particular reality called 'Neormm.'

You also designated the 'thought center' of STS as Ormethion. I noticed the similarity of the names. Is there a relationship?

A: The orm is close to orimulsion. Look it up.

Q: Well, what I am asking is about the possible relationship between Neormm and Ormethion...

A: Our answers have meaning best not to presuppose!

Q: Alright. That reminds me. There are a lot of people teaching that there are divisions of being as spirit, soul, consciousness, et cetera. What is the difference between the spirit and the soul?

A: Semantics.

Q: In reading the Celtic legends, I discovered that Cassiopaea was equated with Danu, or Don, as in Tuatha de Danaan, or the court of the goddess Danu. So, in other words, the supreme goddess of the Aryans was Cassiopaea. And, Cassiopaea is found in the zodiacal area of Aries, the 'lamb,' where Cephus the 'rock' and 'king' is also found, as well as Perseus, 'he who breaks' and serpentarius. The image is of Perseus overcoming the serpent, and the ancient Celtic engravings of the horned god show him gripping two serpents by the throat. I would like to understand the symbology here...

A: You are on the right track.

Q: What is the symbology of the 'breaking of rocks,' as in the alchemical texts, as well as related to Perseus as 'he who breaks?'

A: Occurs at a time when rocks break, as in the electromagnetic impulses that emanate from earthbound rocks when sheared by tectonic forces, and much more importantly, the possible utilization of said forces whether naturally or otherwise induced.

Q: Before we take our break, can you say any more about this ubiquitous 'she' of the Celts, Cassiopaea, and the relationship to the Aryans?

A: Better continue your search, as this is how you learn and build power!

Q: When you said I needed to find a 'super-hypnotist' to break the locks on the knowledge placed in my super consciousness, and then you suggested a 'spin' doctor, and now Ark's actions while I was sleeping brought out some of the keys to large pieces of the puzzle and the connections, am I on the right track when I think that the

actions we are taking in searching out these pieces of the puzzle, putting them together, and the amazing discoveries that have taken place as we go along, is the action of the 'breaking' of these locks?

A: Likely. [Break]

Q: Okay, now that we have read the letter from Colin Andrews, I would like to say that I had a very funny feeling about this as I was going to sleep last night. Is there anything you can tell me about this? I know I am asking for something that you are not gonna tell me!

A: Expect to see Andrews in your house, if that is your pursuit, in "future."

Q: Well, is there going to be any chance of checking out any crop circles in person?

A: If you wish, but not necessary, and may hinder purpose.

Q: Okay, I will drop it. No crop circles for me!

A: If you want to, then by all means, do it! But, let not your focus be exclusive.

Q: Alright. I need to work on the transcripts and editing and so forth.

A: We meant that if you travel to Angle Terra, open your eyes, ears, and mind.

Q: Today, the exchange was as follows: Ark wrote: C's once said that EM was an expression of gravitational energy. I said: they said that light is an energy expression of gravity, that EM was the same as gravity, or, more precisely, intertwined. And, this would incline me to believe that the total spectrum of EM is the 'stuff' of the 'balloon,' that is the balance to the 'non-balloon,' of gravity, being that which emerges out of non-being, and that the various separations of EM into waves such as light, radio, and other frequencies are energy expressions. In other words, EM IS the unstable gravity wave, so to speak. Was this correct?

A: Close.

Q: Is ethereal existence the 'non-balloon.'

A: Closer.

Q: And EM is intertwined. That is, EM is 'being' and ethereal existence is non-being?

A: No. EM is being and ethereal existence is thinking...

Q: Absolute non-being is the origin of gravity. It emerges out of the absoluteness of non-being, and what emerges out of gravity is EM?

A: Where did you get this "absoluteness of non-being?"

Q: Well, non-being that is so 'non' that is. is NON!

A: That is ALL, maybe?

Q: I guess so.

A: Is non really nano?

Q: I don't know. Is that a clue?

A: ?

Q: Well, then I said: If the varieties of waves of the EM spectrum are

unstable gravity waves, then they could be added together which could arrive at some total factor of electromagnetism, which then, if reversed, would express the existence of gravity?

A: On the right track, or "rail" as in "rail-gun."

Q: Well, I can't go any further with that because I know nothing about rail-guns, not even what they are. Now, let me read this text: "I have recently come into

possession of a paper on magneto-gravitics and field resonance systems, presented by A.C. Holt from NASA Johnson Space Center to the American Institute of

Aeronautics and Astronautics' 16th Joint Propulsion Conference, June 30-July 2, 1980. Holt presents a project using an already existing system known as the

Coherent Field and Energy Resonance System (CoFERS) [probably located at Los Alamos Labs' High Magnetic Field Research Laboratory].

CoFERS utilizes a toroidal-shaped energy guide with mega gauss magnetic field sources located along radius vectors equally spaced around the toroid. CoFERS is shaped like a thick flying disc. Holt goes on to say: "By conveying an object's normal space-time energy pattern to an energy pattern which differs substantially from the normal pattern, the gravitational forces acting on the object are changed. The object's new pattern interacts with the surrounding space-time and virtual energy patterns, such that the interactive forces are substantially altered. The alteration of the characteristics of the continuous field of force results in the apparent motion of the object *through space-time*." [...] "Since the gravitational forces acting on the propulsion system can be quickly altered to achieve the desired motion, the *spacecraft* can make right-angle turns at very-high velocities without adversely affecting the crew or system elements. The effective gravitational field the *spacecraft/ aircraft* experiences can be nearly simultaneously reoriented at a 90-degree angle, resulting in a smooth continuous motion as far as the occupants are concerned." [...] "The gravimagnetic system is perhaps best suited for use in and around ... a large mass such as the Earth." "While the gravimagnetic system is likely to be the first field-dependent propulsion system developed, the field resonance system will **bring stellar and galactic travel out of the realm of science fiction**. The field resonance system artificially generates an energy pattern which precisely matches or resonates with a virtual pattern associated with a distant space-time point. According to the model, if a fundamental or precise resonance is established, (using hydro magnetic wave fine- tuning techniques), the spacecraft will be very strongly and equally repelled by surrounding virtual patterns. At the same time, through the virtual many-dimensional structure of space-time, a very strong attraction with the virtual pattern of a distant space-time point will exist. ...

this

combination of very strong forces will result in the translocation of the spacecraft from its initial position through the many-dimensional virtual structure to the distant space-time point. [...] "A space-time 'jump' already appears to be supported by astrophysical research."

Having read this text, my thought is that it is very similar to what I was talking about earlier today, and which was explicated by Karl von Eckertshausen in regards to the 'violin allegory.' That is, that a violin string tuned to a particular pitch, if plucked, will cause the identical string on another violin across the room tuned to the same pitch to sound also. However, it seems that what they are doing here is setting up a 'pitch' in this object which actually exists somewhere else. And, by creating this resonance, it 'becomes' or disappears from this point in space/time where its resonance is no longer appropriate, and reappears at the point in space/time where the 'tuned resonance' actually exists. It is both virtual and real. Is this text on the right track, and am I understanding it correctly?

A: Propulsion system for 3rd and 4th density Alien spacecraft.

Q: That is the propulsion system?

A: Very close, yes.

Q: Is my understanding close to correct?

A: Well, that is a clever anecdotal parallel as it matches conceptually, which is really the point, isn't it?

Q: The point? Are you saying that the anecdote is more to the point than what this paper is saying?

A: In terms of consciousness, which is why everything exists ultimately, and with gravity as the "glue" that holds all on physical and ethereal planes together!

Q: Is the object to 'dematerialize' or is the object to transpose something that is material to some other point in space/time? I mean, when you collapse the gravity wave, is it necessarily that the object or person 'dematerializes' or 'disappears' from this point...

A: Break the veil of "time," and dematerialization is no longer necessary, because one enters the realm of pure consciousness, where the illusion of physicality serves no longer, a purpose.

Q: Is it an issue for one to be able to retain internal coherence if one is no longer in a physical state?

A: Internal coherence can only be guaranteed in a purely non-physical "state." And this state is really only a state of mind, anyway!!

Q: If one were to travel in this manner, would it not be a temptation to not return to the physical reality?

A: If one goes bowling, is it a temptation to not return to the parking lot?

Q: I guess if your only choice was the parking lot, I guess you would want to stay, but if going to the parking lot meant getting in your car

and going home, then no. Now, glue. The thing is that one has to 'unglue' oneself? Is that the point?

A: No.

Q: Well, if gravity is what holds material and ethereal existence together, and you are going from material into ethereal states...

A: By your definition, you would be unglued, since you perceive the physical, and thus are not completely stuck.

Q: So, you still have the ability to perceive the physical reality and the physical world when you are traveling this way, therefore you are not completely 'stuck.'

However, we have talked about people who do get completely 'stuck,' is this correct?

A: Close.

Q: Ark did some reading on the Einstein thing, the letters to Kaluza, and there did not seem to be anything that E did in the period mentioned that would make one tend to think that there was a UFT from him in that time. But, Kaluza DID have an interesting idea about a 5 dimensional cylinder UFT which Einstein thought was quite startling. Yet, it seems that Einstein somewhat delayed Kaluza's presentation. What struck me was the word 'cylinder' which reminded me of the earlier session where I asked if the Germans had developed a time machine and you said 'yes,' and that it was in Antarctica, and that 'they' were 'exploring the loop of the cylinder.' You said that the loop of the cylinder was a 4th thru 6th density profile. Could you give me some elaboration on this cylinder, the loop of the cylinder, and whether it was Kaluza who did the UFT and not Einstein?

A: Cylinder is really a double loop, is it not? And meditate if you will on the true meaning of this!

Q: Is it true that Kaluza had the theory and Einstein didn't?

A: Maybe it is that Einstein first hypothesized, and others were then commissioned for the purpose of completion in order to lead to application.

Q: Ark says: When I asked the question 'how many dimensions has the real world,' the C's answer was 'the correct question is how many worlds has the true dimension.' And they never answered if the Kaluza Klein ideas are right or wrong. And, I wrote a book on that kind of geometry. We need to know it. It is essential for progress.

A: If one needs to find a house, is it not necessary to know the path to get there?

Q: So, what's your point?

A: See Ark's question and declaration for the point!

Q: Oh, so that is it. Ark writes: Gravity is a bond of everything. In mathematics there is a concept of a connection that translates as 'cohesion.' Connection is the fundamental of Eddington's 1920 UFT,

and later the UFT of Einstein and Schrodinger is based exclusively on this mathematical object, 'connection.' The idea of the connection is simple: it allows for the connecting of distant things. It allows us to

keep track of the direction while traveling from one point to another point.

Could you comment on the Einstein-Schrodinger theory?

A: Need more specific demand.

Q: I don't know how to ask it. Is this mathematical idea of 'connection' the same as the mathematical expression of gravity?

A: It does not quite fit, because of a failure in the formula which involved a simple juxtaposition of characters, thus easily overlooked in final result.

Q: Well, I can't even ask the next question on this because I don't know what we are talking about. In my limited understanding of the 7 density levels, 3 and 3 with the blending density in the middle, is there a relationship between 1 and 7, 2 and 6, 3 and 5 in terms of balancing in some sense?

A: Nature presents polarization, because of the balance of cyclical balance evident.

Q: Can I try to make some conjectures and maybe understand this better? Let's start with the relationship between 1st and 7th... if 7th is

where the light emanates from, and 1st is where it congeals as matter, then...

A: You are drifting a bit. There need not be a relationship when all is relative.

Q: That is what Ark said, essentially, I think. Okay. There are two more things I want to cover tonight. The first is my map here of Tenerife. See the map? What does it make you think of? After all this time of discussing the Canaries, I have this detailed map here. And, apparently somewhere along here is where the statue was found. Here is the cave where it was kept. And along here the processions...

A: It?? How about they? And, we feel you might now be best served by researching a "modern day" connection for these things, such as UFOs, Roswell, and the underground zones, and what purpose they serve.

Q: Okay. Leave off the Canary Islands. But, one more little thing here... This is the inscription on the statue of the Virgin of Candelaria. Can you offer any suggestions for decoding this?

A: Try the "3/5 principle"... Let your search be joyous as always... We must depart for now, Good Night.

June 14, 1997 F****, Laura, AK.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Nimommarah.

Q: And where do transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Ark says: Please ask: last time the C's made a remark about 'juxtaposition' and 'failure in the formula.' Can they let me know which formula, and can they let me know through a code that will precisely address my knowledge and experience. Okay, which formula did you mean?

A: Formula revealed by obvious juxtaposition, when one observes again using knowledge recently gained and compares with that known then!

Q: Are you talking about the juxtaposition of Einstein to Kaluza?

A: Learning is accomplished through discovery.

Q: Anything else you can give that will address Ark's knowledge and experience, concerning the failure in the formula?

A: The failure is deceptively simple... "Old makes new again." Equilateral versus hypotenuse.

Q: Anything else?

A: See what comes of this.

Q: Did something unusual happen to C**** and me when we were riding back from North Carolina and the window in the car exploded?

A: Was the window exploding not unusual?

Q: Well, of course it was. But, what I am trying to get at is, was this evidence of some activity of which we were unconscious at the time?

A: How does that which you have learned about electromagnetism tell you what you seek?

Q: It tells me that there was, undoubtedly, a breaking of the realm curtain, and that something unusual did take place. But, at the time, you said that I should talk to

C**** and that she should probe into her own experiences. We talked about it, and she remembered a number of unusual incidents from her childhood. Could you comment on your remark of the time that she would make some extraordinary discoveries by probing?

A: Have her probe.

Q: Well, we talked about it, she probed...

A: Have her do the probing, please!

Q: (C****) [via telephone] Something happened at that time, out of the ordinary. Were we taken out of the time sequence?

A: How do you define "time sequence?"

Q: (C****) A time sequence is how we have agreed to define a measurement of time on this earth. A consecutive order of events that we call time...

A: Not true!

Q: (C****) Then, did some event occur that we are unaware of in our conscious mind?

A: What do you think?

Q: (C****) At the time she didn't think about it at all, but now she doesn't know.

A: You mean to say that you actually have no opinion?!?

Q: (C****) [speaking to F****...]

A: Not so!

Q: (F****) They answered you before you finished saying that you have no opinion. Before you say anything, stop and think. Do you really have no opinion? You are being challenged on that. (C****) I find it hard to believe...

A: Who are "they?"

Q: (C****) I find it hard to believe because I do not know what the purpose would be... what they would want us for... I don't know...

A: Really?

Q: (C****) I read some of the transcripts about good guys and bad guys, and there are a lot of different players, and you don't know which are involved, if any.

A: But what do you feel?

Q: (C****) I don't feel afraid. I want to know if there is a plan that I am involved in with Laura...

A: Again, what do your instincts tell you? You have always been one who was powerfully in touch with your feelings, your insights and your sense of "right and wrong."

Q: (C****) I have noticed that when Laura and I discuss a subject, we both seem to grasp ideas more quickly...

A: And...

Q: (C****) And that seems like a valuable thing.

A: But we are drifting away from the matter at hand. We ask you again to please reveal your deeply held feelings with regard to the question of that which caused the window to explode. What do you think it was?

Q: (C****) Originally I thought it was malfunction of the window defroster which I had just turned on. Since that time, and since I have read some of the transcripts, I am open to considering the fact that there could have been another cause.

A: So, what other cause could there have been?

Q: (C****) I guess I would... suppose we could have been taken out of our time sequence, given a task to perform, given information, been encoded in some way, been directed in some way, and then

returned.

A: My, my! That is quite a lot to ponder. But, is that what your instincts tell you? Please reveal your inner thoughts, as you almost did earlier. You see, C****, we can help you to be able to discover amazing truths about the vast continuum of all creation, which is actually locked up within your own mind, if only we can first get on the right "track."

Q: (C****) I feel that it WAS significant, if nothing other than to get our attention.

A: Interesting... Now then... what amazing progress can be made when one merely expresses themselves!! You see, by simply stating your feelings, you have opened the door to the mosaic reality. Others have taken considerably longer to get to that point.

Q: (C****) By mosaic reality I assume that you are saying there are many levels to this situation?

A: Yes, but to every situation!

Q: (C****) When Laura and I discuss a situation together, we seem to create and reach new pathways that may take either one of us longer to reach on our own. I feel this comes from many lifetimes of working together.

A: Whoa... Wait a minute, C****! One at a time, as you have expressed three profound thought patterns there. First, why do you suppose you and Laura are able to reach conclusions so much better "as a team," rather than separately?

Q: (C****) That isn't exactly what I said, and that isn't exactly what I meant. I meant that we are better able to do this as... we seem to lead each other into new thought patterns... perhaps our thinking complements each other. Let me think another minute. I haven't thought so hard in a while...

A: Thinking is not so "hard" as you "think!"

Q: (C****) Why are we able to reach conclusions? Do you think of us as a team?

A: We ask you.

Q: (L) It seems to have something to do with WHY we can reach conclusions as a team...

A: Cat got your tongue?

Q: (C****) I had never considered why we thought well together...

A: When was "never?"

Q: (L) If you think about it now, it's as good as ever. (C****) Boy, Laura, what do you think? (L) You are asking me?

A: Boy, C))))), what do YOU "think."

Q: (F****) That's the second time they have put 'think' in quotes. (C****) I am questioning assumptions that I had taken for granted.

A: Then you must be "thinking otherwise." Just let it flow, my dear, there will not be grades given out after this session!

Q: (C****) Why do I think that Laura and I reach conclusions better together. Because I get excited about things when I am talking to

her and my mind seems to leap ahead, and I sense the same thing happening with her.

A: But, why is that?

Q: (L) They aren't gonna let her go! (F****) We have all been through the same wringer... especially Laura! (C****) Because we have similar interests and backgrounds in areas of our study...

A: Oh, my dear C****, you make it sound so elementary, my dear C****, elementary!

Q: (L) What?! (F****) So, it's more complicated than that?

A: More complicated? Yes. And simpler, too!

Q: (L) Okay, hold everything, earlier C**** and I were talking on the phone about mythological figures possibly representing group souls. That is, on our level of

3rd density, groups of individuals who are separated by flesh, might be extensions of group souls at a higher level...

A: Who does Zeus represent?

Q: (L) Zeus. (F****) The father of the gods?

A: And the implication is...?

Q: (L) Who are the gods that he is the father is... (F****) C**** is glad that you are in the hot seat... (L) Implications? That is too much for me right now!

A: No.

Q: (L) Yes it is! It requires thinking! The implication of Zeus representing... does Zeus represent 7th density?

A: Or does Zeus represent the grasping for 7th density?

Q: (L) Are we saying grasping in ways that are not suitable?

A: No grasping is "not suitable."

Q: (L) Okay. Are we all pieces of ... are there groups and groups and groups that are pieces of a larger whole, or larger wholes, and they can only graduate when they assemble?

A: More to the point would be that that makes the progress speed up for most of those involved in such a process.

Q: (L) Is it necessary to interact with other souls that are resonating...

A: Laura, give C**** a chance to absorb and respond with her two cents. After all, it is her "nickel."

Q: (C****) Are Laura and I part of a group soul or group entity?

A: What do you think?

Q: (C****) Yes.

A: And...

Q: (C****) I think that we are part of a group soul... whatever that means, we have a purpose; I think we have a similar interest, and that is to discover the truth.

And it is also to advance ourselves.

A: And...

Q: (C****) When one group advances, then it filters down to others...

A: How does it "filter down?"

Q: (Chloe) Because I believe that all are connected.

A: How so?

Q: (L) I get it! The Zeus thing. The whole Zeus thing, the bearing of children, the moving out in all these various ways, manifestations or patterns as defined by the 'children' through all the various levels, so that it eventually all comes back around to 7th density.

A: and what does it mean when it "comes back around?"

Q: (L) Union with the One. And it all just keeps going around and around.

A: And C**** says...

Q: (Chloe) You mean, what happens when we all get back to 7th density?

A: We mean what do you think?

Q: (C****) If we are patterned after the myths of Zeus, and we have gone forth, and there are lots of scatterings of fragments upon the earth having many experiences, and as we grow and advance, we come to the truth and the full meaning, we merge back together again with all of the wisdom of all of these experiences.

A: Yes, but is not just the "Earth."

Q: (C****) That's why I say we go into another level...

A: But, C****, what of those not on the Earth?

Q: (C****) They are in the same process.

A: Yes.

Q: (C****) Do they have different myths?

A: They have different everything... But, in the final analysis, it is really just the same!

Q: (C****) Then I would say that when everyone graduates from their finite, physical existences, then they occupy the same space at a different vibration, and go onto other lessons and experiences and advances that I cannot conceive of at the moment.

A: But what is "the moment?"

Q: (C****) The moment? I haven't thought that far ahead yet!

A: Or have you, but you simply do not perceive it as such?

Q: (C****) Probably so. How many people are in this particular group that Laura and I are in, for the purpose of this work?

A: Up to you to discover.

Q: (C****) Well, I thought I'd give it a shot! (L) Does it have anything to do with the three dominos, the three slices of pizza, the three dominos missing from the set?

A: Not really, but we do understand that Dominos does make good pizza!

Q: (L) Why do you keep referring to the pizzas? Is there something in Italy? [pause] You aren't going to answer me, are you?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, I wasn't being facetious!

A: But we were! Mirth!

Q: (C****) Happy to be of service! (L) Yes! We are going crazy down

here trying to figure all this out and you guys are just joking around up there on 6th density!

A: No need to "go crazy."

Q: (C****) Did the window explode just to get our attention?

A: What about the mosaic?

Q: (L) Are you saying that she needs to start gathering the pieces and putting the mosaic together?

A: Close. Or memorize concept and actualize.

Q: (L) Okay, opening the door to the mosaic, memorizing that concept, and actualizing. Okay, the tape is almost gone. Any further comment before we say good night?

A: Suggest you expand your study of the Canaries to include any possible connections to the "Roswell Incident."

Q: (C****) Thinking is electrical. Does a person leave an electrical echo and can certain combinations produce harmony which is cumulative and exponential, thereby certain groups thinking can produce more than others, or individually?

A: Close. Now for C****. Suggestion: Combine frequencies to witness the development of a directed wave effect; packs a potent "punch."

Q: (C****) And is this related to the group of seven? Seven pieces of pizza?

A: Certainly! See what letting it flow does, Chloe?

Q: [Question as to whether dominos is an acronym for____]

A: Could be... And if so, be on the lookout for others.

Q: (C****) Can we make good pizza?

A: If you use the right ingredients.

Q: (C****) What does that mean?

A: Recipes.

Q: (L) In closing, what to do about the M**** issue. Is she crazy enough to be dangerous?

A: Dangerous ones best avoided. Knowledge protects.

June 21, 1997 F****, Laura, AK

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Himmani.

Q: And where do you transmit from?

A: Cassiopaea is where we transmit through.

Q: I'm sorry. Through, not from. Okay, well I guess you know that you have been named as a correspondent in a divorce trial! I guess that is one claim to fame that was never expected!

A: Divorce is a concept long since conquered here, as you would measure time, that is.

Q: I was just teasing you! Now, let me get Ark's questions first so that I am sure that they get done tonight. It seems that SJB has suddenly become willing to finance Crop Circle research after hearing a guy on the Art Bell show say that one was a 'power plant' for a UFO.

A: Really?!? Then we suggest he write back and demand in writing that there be no "strings" attached, and gauge the response accordingly.

Q: Okay. Sounds like the right thing to do. If they are sincere, they will accept such a condition. If they are not, then they won't. Next: I would like for you to diagnose the notebook that is giving him a LOT of trouble...

A: Diagnosis is not necessary... New notebook is.

Q: I guess that means that the problem is so serious that it would be futile to try and fix it. Okay, next question. We have received an acknowledgement of the interest in the "chair" position of the physics department over at UCF. Now, I know that this is more of an administrative position, and not precisely what Ark is looking for, so I was wondering if we should pursue this in some more focused way? Is it desirable, and if so, what additional things could we do to enhance the possible opening of the right place for him?

A: Of course it is desirable... Did we not suggest this as one avenue? Now, contact an immigration attorney, and if first one responds lamely, contact another... Make your clout known.

Q: What do you mean by clout? I have no 'clout!'

A: Clout is cranial.

Q: Am I supposed to do this or is Ark?

A: Both. If you make the right moves, you will be eminently successful. But be careful not to stumble due to lapses into mental laziness and/or impulsiveness.

Q: You mean patient perseverance?

A: And thorough.

Q: Okay. I think that helps. We will take care of it and see where it goes. Now, I was trying to relate the Canaries to Roswell, and noted the funny numbers of lines of latitude. I really didn't WANT to read any more about this subject, but I dug out all the stuff sent to me by Stan Friedman. And, while I was reading, I was looking at the map and locating the various sites mentioned by him. It seems that the actual 'crash' did not take place AT Roswell. It was nearer to Corona. And, near Corona is a place called 'Socorro,' and there is a Socorro on the Canaries, also, which is almost exactly where this statue of the Virgin was found. Chloe and I looked it up and it means 'succor.' The inscription on the painting of the Magdalene that is in the church at Rennes le Chateau talks about the 'tears of the virgin' washing away sin and is a plea for 'succor.' And this painting is modeled on the painting of St. Anthony, the hermit, who is shown being tempted by creatures that only be described as 'aliens.' Now, there is also a Magdalena, a St. Anthony, and even a Pearce on the map near this crash site. And when I drew little lines connecting them all, they enclosed this plain of San Augustin....

A: And who was Saint Augustine/San Augustin... Augustus, Augustine Monks, etc?

Q: Oh! Well, I never thought about that! I was going after St. Anthony and the Magdalene... St. Augustine was one of the early church 'fathers' who wrote a lot of things that became established church doctrine in general.

A: Or established early church "whitewash." What was "corona?" Who was "Ranier?" Also, interesting that you should be contacted by Valerian... Has he ever explored Ranier?

Q: Well, I don't think it is particularly interesting since I sent my little

essay on genetics to several people and he was one of them. I don't think there is anything useful or interesting there at all. He is on a completely different wavelength, I think.

A: Strong minds stimulate discoveries when energies can be merged, and egos can be left "at the door..." Albeit temporarily.

Q: Okay. I will try to leave my ego out of it and share, but I don't think it was important...

A: Yes it was!

Q: Change of subject: I am tracking the clues through the various languages and alphabets. I would like to know which of these alphabets, Runic, Greek, or Etruscan, preceded the others, and from which the others are derived?

A: Etruscan.

Q: Well, who were the Etruscans?

A: Templar carriers.

Q: What does that mean?

A: Seek and ye shall find.

Q: Well, how am I supposed to do that? I can't find anything else on the Etruscans!

A: No.

Q: What do you mean 'no?' You mean there is more out there on the Etruscans?

A: Yes.

Q: Okay. What are Templar carriers?

A: Penitent Avian Lords.

Q: What does that mean?

A: For your search. All is drawn from some more ancient form.

Q: Okay, let's leave that for now. I was digging into the Sanskrit alphabet and found that it says that it was essentially 'invented' by the great Hindu grammarian,

Panani, which means that it may simply be arbitrary. And, for some reason, digging into it further does not seem to interest me...

A: Because you have not yet connected these dots.

Q: Oh, so it will be part of the picture eventually. Well, okay. We will deal with it when it comes up. Next: I notice that Sargon the Great is sort of an unknown person in historical terms. He is the first great 'Akkadian' king of Sumeria, but no one knows exactly where the term 'Akkadian' came from nor where 'Akkad' even was. Who was this Sargon?

A: Deep level punctuator.

Q: What?!? What does THAT mean?

A: What does it imply?

Q: Well, punctuation is a way of dealing with language, grammar...

A: Beginning or end.

Q: You guys are making me completely crazy! I will never figure all of this out!

A: All is within your grasp.

Q: Well, I think that a HUGE key is in the tracking of the languages...

A: The roots of all languages are identical...

Q: What do you mean?

A: Your origin.

Q: You mean Atlantis?

A: Is that your origin?

Q: You mean Orion?

A: Interesting the word root similarity, yes?

Q: Well, the word root similarities of a LOT of things are VERY interesting! It is AMAZING the things I have discovered by tracking word roots...

A: The architects of your languages left clues aplenty. And, you have the rare opportunity to learn far more of this by being taught to speak and understand other languages. WE suggest you work to penetrate the STS implanted resistance in this area.

Q: One thing I do want to understand, since it is involved in all of this, is the idea of the 'Shepherd.' All of the ancient legends and stories and myths lead, ultimately, to something about the 'shepherd,' or the 'Shepherd King.'

A: Shepherd is most likely to be struck by lightning, due to staff, and thus "enlightened," or "illumined!!"

Q: Funny spelling! But, what is the contrast between the concept of the shepherd and the agriculturalist? This goes back to the very roots of everything? There is

Cain and Abel, Jacob and Esau, Isaac and Ishmael...

A: Are not you "abel" to figure this out?

Q: Well, I have some ideas about it, but some of them seem so bizarre! For example: the first letter of the Greek alphabet is alpha, which has the 'a' sound, and the first letter of the Elder Futhark is a rune with an 'f' sound. However, they both claim to represent 'cattle,' or 'movable' goods...

A: Have you not learned to explore your ideas without prejudice?

Q: Yes, to a great extent. But every once in a while I get really stuck because some of the things that are emerging from this are so incredible that I just get stopped and need a kick to get over the block... C**** and I have talked about creating a database for the ancient things and putting together some clear plastic overlays on which we are going to chart the key elements and try to put a 'body' together, so to speak... We want to see what repeats over and over, and how it repeats...

A: Good!

Q: Well, we want to do it, but I don't know how we are going to do it at a distance... hopefully she will get her computer...

A: Watch for C**** to soon be "bugged" by "hauntings."

Q: What kind of hauntings? Does it have to do with her increasing awareness? That she is going to blow open the veil and there will be EM bursts?

A: Maybe, but the Carolina mountains are unforgiving to those lonely and faint of heart!

Q: Why is that?

A: It is complicated, but the root is naturally magnetic influences, which in turn lead to mining activities by those of EBE STS 4th density nature, in turn leading to the development of those proverbial underground passages, and/or bases.

Q: Well, I'm not gonna tell her THAT! Lama Singh told her that this place was a former home of hers during Atlantean times and that is why they bought it and built their house there. He said that the North Carolina Mountains are a part of old Atlantis. It was a dream of theirs to retire there!

A: By now, you must have discovered that Singh was not always "singing the right tune."

Q: Well, yes. He is very good, but a lot of missing pieces and vagueness there. I know this from my own readings from him. Did that property or anything about being in the mountains have anything to do with the development of T*****'s cancer?

A: If so, only in an offhand way.

Q: Considering that C**** just told me that he would have probably

lost his arm had he lived, that is an interesting way of putting it. I would like to be able to tell her something, but I just don't think I can. She is still too vulnerable right now.

A: Correct. Watch developments and advise post-development.

C**** is skeptical of our existence. But then again, Arkadiusz once held deeply cloaked reservations of a similar nature, and now look at him... And by the way, this is still in process... See now what happens to C****!!

Q: Well, I should admit that I have also held my own reservations... and may still. But, there are just some things that are so obscure that there is no way possible, even with all our reading and experience, that either of us could have all of this stuffed away in our subconscious minds. And the predictions and 'inside' information are beyond amazing. I guess that you guys are working at about 100% on the accuracy rating, allowing for translational latitude and prejudice in OUR minds! So, I have fewer reservations than before. Additionally, you seem to be able to predict the actions of others with incredible insight, time after time... And, while on this, any more predictions just now?

A: Not needed... yet...

Q: (A) I want to ask why I broke my shoulder back in 1979?

A: AK, my dear, we have been patient with all of you. But we think the "time" has now arrived to move beyond using this conduit as a forum for personal STS oriented inquiry. We are talking about matters of importance to the realm of all of creation in its entirety. With all due respect, love and guidance, creation will survive the various vagaries of your shoulder!

Q: (L) F**** and I spent quite a while explaining how such things can be symbols of spiritual position and attitude. Were we on the right track in our advising on this?

A: Close.

Q: I do have a simple question for her. Is the keeping of notes an exercise that will open certain channels of her mind that she is currently unable to see?

A: Yes, slowly.

Q: So, it is a matter of perseverance and faith that she will be enabled to see more as time goes on?

A: Yes.

Q: Back in 1995 when we did a session with R***** present, I was re-reading this yesterday because Ark is in Dijon where this guy M**** is, and the night of that session was when I had the vision of his face, and also when I mentioned the dream where I was getting married and this was so bizarre an idea to me at that time. R***** was focused on her agenda about female gods and the Elohim, and it seems that she simply shut off any ability for you to communicate to her at all.

So, in re-reading this session, it seems that you were talking on a

completely different level, to me alone, and that it was almost in code. She wanted to talk about the French Revolution, and you were talking about my past life in Germany... and now Ark is in France... and there was the vision... and that was when you brought up M****... and M**** is in France... is there a connection?

A: Maybe.

Q: Am I correct that you were talking to me on a level that I was not even aware of at the time?

A: Could be!

Q: Can you help me out here? I would like to know about this M**** thing. You not only brought up the name, but you brought up a lot of other things. And it seems that this was the opening of a door of moving me in a certain direction. I don't even know how to ask about this because it is so strange...

A: Then it should be shelved.

Q: Is this one of those things you are going to avoid?

A: Alfalfa fields in Rhineland yield as of yet undreamed of treasures.

Q: Where are these alfalfa fields?

A: Near tracks well worn.

Q: Another clue, please?

A: Nope, that is enough for now!!

Q: You guys are gonna drive me crazy! Do you mean Rhineland as in Germany proper?

A: We do not mean Rhinelander, Wisconsin... Or do we?!? Who is to tell?

Q: Who?

A: The searcher, the sepulcher, the one who carries the staff in constant search for greener pastures.

Q: Oh my! You are being VERY obscure tonight! Just the fun things I like, too! Now, I think I will be pretty busy this week on this, but is there anything that can be expanded or any additional clues for me or Ark?

A: Last clue for tonight: Look for the vibratory frequency light. Good Night.

Q: Good Night.

June 28, 1997 F****, Laura, AK

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Wixxom.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Alright. I guess you have been listening to our discussion about Mr. M***. Now, he may be perfectly okay, and we are just discussing it. But, I did send a copy of last week's transcript to Val, and a nice little note with it, because he was mentioned... and I sent also the note telling him that I had made an error by not emphasizing the spiritual aspect of the DNA alterations... and so on. But, there has been nothing but a resounding silence. We have heard nothing.

A: In this case, the silence is noteworthy. In the case of Valerian, it is

those with which he is directly acquainted and/or associated that is of greatest importance!

Q: Do you want to give another clue on that?

A: He is interesting, but those with whom he is acquainted and associated are even more interesting!!

Q: Well, I had the feeling, at one point that Val was upset because I told him that I thought that the writings of the so-called Michael Telemachus were his own writings - which, of course, I meant as a compliment - but I think he was shaken that I could see through him.

A: Egos are a problem, yes, but suggest we not throw the infant out with the suds.

Q: Okay. Well, I won't. But, he is completely turned off to us...

A: Then turn him back on! The information in his sphere of influence is of "blockbuster" like significance. We suspect an intellectual intercourse of the kind to which you have become accustomed with some of these beings would boost your knowledge/awareness base atomically!

Q: Well, I have done all I could when I could. I think that his problem is that he knows that we have access to information that makes it hard for him to stay concealed. When he read the session which identified the source of the Krill document and evaluated its accuracy, both of which were correct, he was upset because his secrets were no longer secrets. He doesn't like it because we know.

A: How do you know that this is what happened?

Q: Because, I had phone conversations with him. He was all defensive on the subject of the Krill papers... I had a very strong impression that he was disturbed and his ego was offended; he had

too many secrets. He didn't like the fact that you could see through his secrets. This concerned him!

A: "Concern" then can easily be turned to "intrigue" with a tad of nurturing.

Q: Well. I will work on it. But, I can't just bug the guy. If he is not interested, he is NOT interested!

A: Who says it would be "bugging" him. Suggest something simple and non-judgmental like: Dear Val, here are some passages delivered from the Cassiopaeans during one of our sessions. Just wanted to hear what you and/or others you are acquainted with think. Regards, Lark. That outta get the ball "rolling."

Q: Okay. Back to Mr. M***. He says that he has found, through applications of "mystery" teachings, and certain personal enlightenments, as well as the application of sacred geometry principles, the exact location on earth where one can transcend space and time, as he puts it. Is there such a place?

A: There are "points" where this process is facilitated more easily, but it is the process which is most key, not the locator. It has to do with magnetic field meridian conjunctions.

Q: Okay, he suggested that I look at Pouisson's painting 'Winter,' for clues.

A: Yes, go see the painting mentioned. There are strong connections between this and both the Denver International Airport Murals, and the suggestions we gave you for your in ground pool design!

Q: Well, he described it as a figure of Noah clinging to a horse between two pillars. Other than the alchemical symbols I have discovered through etymology and philology, for the horse, what other implications does this figure suggest?

A: Maybe it is something about either the notation of the "knight," or the gas nebula in Orion. By the way, Laura, have you contemplated the life of your father and what led him to his drug addiction and destruction? Hmmm? Big clues to be found there?? And, if so, what? What indeed!!

Q: What are you talking about?! Does this have anything to do with the 'arm problem' as described in the Matrix material, his arm, my arm, T*****'s arm, Mother's arm?

A: Quest, my dear, quest! Clues, as you know by now, make learning an explosively significant experience!

Q: Okay. M*** says: "May I suggest that you check out the story of the killing of Dagobert II, the last of the Merovingian kings. He died after being pierced through the eye, hence the etymological name, one of the keys of Solomon: 'Perc(e)y(e)'. Notice the hidden fifth element, the letter 'e.'" He is saying that Percy is represented in another context, by Dagobert, the Merovingian king, or vice versa. Is

Percy an allegory for "pierced eye?"

A: If one so chooses.

Q: Well, that is ambiguous! But, I have found MANY altogether different meanings that lead back to far more ancient secrets than this silly chasing after an earthly monarch. In one sense, it means horse, or is an allegory of an altogether different sort, relating to the Persian origin of certain Gnostic teachings.

A: Then you have answered the question.

Q: What are the origins of the "keys of Solomon?"

A: Did we neglect to cover "keys?"

Q: No, we talked about keys, but I want to get specific here.

A: Did you not do a root search? Keys of Solomon. Keys of Enoch. Florida Keys. So many keys! And why, by the way, is there a "Key" bank?

Q: I don't know! Are you going to give me a clue?

A: Is that not what we just did?

Q: So, it is another part of the disinformation program of the Consortium/Beast complex to distract and mislead. Okay. Now, I have found this strange connection with Springe, Germany, near Bielefeld, and the strange crop circle that appeared with the buried plates; connected to the actual location of the "Roswell," UFO crash, the plains of San Augustin, the Order of Preachers, Mary Magdalene, Tenerife, and the Virgin of Candelaria. Is this all related as I am thinking?

A: But of course! But, you are not yet finished. Wait until you get to the point where you can begin to connect what you have learned from all the various clues!

Q: My interpretation of the difference between the Shepherd and the Agriculturalist, the essential conflict of Cain and Abel, is that the Shepherd feeds others, and operates within the natural cycles. He partakes with acceptance and without attempts to control nature. The agriculturalist, on the other hand, seeks to control and extract every last bit of energy from wherever he is operating, and manipulates the environment, usually to its detriment. It is an unnatural cycle. This is the essence of STS vs. STO. Is this the concept I am looking for?

A: Partially. And what kind of ranch did Mac Brazel live on?

Q: Well, a sheep ranch. So, that is another connection to Roswell. And, even the name 'Brazel,' is curious. This whole event is an allegory. Getting back to the Shepherd, some of the clues have led me to the 23rd psalm... comment?

A: But of course!

Q: Okay. Now, I have an idea that the allegory of the Grail is that it is related to the "head." The head is composed of a core group of seven, which then creates

the body via exponential increase in knowledge and energy. Is this correct as far as it goes?

A: Semi.

Q: Did Prince Henry Sinclair come to the New World?

A: Maybe those who suggest as much are confusing matters of the soul with matters of the flesh.

Q: So, it, too, is an allegory. Are there living representatives of the Merovingian dynasty?

A: Why not?

Q: Well, they claim that they are the direct descendants of Christ through Mary Magdalene. But, getting back to the subject of Percy and knight. Through Gaelic we relate Percy to Perch, to March, to horse, to Mer, to sea, to "Mary," and then knight goes back again to juga and yogi, which then comes forward to Jadczyk, and all of them relate to genetics. And then we come back to the issue of my father, as a Knight, and my own ancestors, Henry Percy and Elizabeth Mortimer. The

Mortimers were the Earls of March, and the carriers of the only extant line of the Welsh kings. So, back to my father. Realizing of course, that he was a fraternal twin, he had black hair and brown eyes, and his brother was red haired and blue eyed, which makes for an unusual situation to start with. Was there something else unusual about his birth?

A: Yes.

Q: And what was this?

A: It was "conscripted."

Q: Do you mean that one or the other of the twins was implanted?

A: Well, maybe you should research "conscript."

Q: I will. Anything else?

A: His life was really unusual. Go ask AK.

Q: Well, we know he was brilliant, but could not control his addictions. Like he had two personalities.

A: It goes so much, much deeper than that, Laura.

Q: Well, what could be the possible explanation for his reversals in behavior?

A: Examine!

Q: Okay. If the line of the Percys' comes through my mother, what are we looking for through the Knights? What came together here in my parents? It is beginning to look like something was 'engineered' for some definite purpose?

A: Yes. And we suggest you research this!

Q: I was only able to take the Knight line back to Abel Knight who came to America from York, in the mid 1600s. Is there some connection in York?

A: Further research is needed, and it is easier than you think.

Q: Okay, you also suggested that I research Alton Towers. I did. All I

could find was that Alton Towers is, for God's sake, an amusement park! It is the Disney World of England! What am I gonna find at Alton Towers?

A: Look into this.

Q: Well, alright. Now, what does my father's irrational behavior have to do with me?

A: ?!?

Q: You said 'much, much deeper.' And 'why.' Why he had this problem. We are looking for 'why.'

A: Partly.

Q: Give me a clue! I have no idea. Is it something in the genetic line or something in him and his life? Does it have something to do with the genetic line?

A: possibly... or bloodline?

Q: Is bloodline something that is distinct or different from genetics or DNA?

A: Symbiotic relationship. Was there a military connection?

Q: Oh, you mean the fact that my father was a chemist and was in the Navy? Does this have anything to do with my 12 day disappearance when I was three?

A: Maybe?

Q: Was something done to him when he was in the Navy?

A: HMMMMMMMMMMMM? Now connect "Jack" with "Cecil."

Q: Well, Cecil was the fellow who kidnapped me. And, when he was arrested, the Navy came and took him away saying he was "incompetent to stand trial" because he had "escaped from a Navy hospital." And that essentially ended any hope of finding out where I was taken or why. I just don't see. How does this relate to St. Augustine, the Canaries, to Oak Island - all of this? What are we doing here?

A: St. Albans.

Q: And there is more! My God! We aren't happy with Mary Magdalene and St. Augustine, and St. Anthony! Now we also have St. Albans! Of course I know that it is the place where there was a battle and one of the Percy's was killed there. It was also called Verulamian in the Celtic days, and Francis Bacon was Lord Verulam and some suspect that he was the son of Elizabeth I. But, there are only so many hours in the day, guys! I need some help here! I was hoping that I would be getting some help with the research...

A: Remain open to all, and look for others. But, suggest you "pick their brains" more thoroughly before you offer up your own information, thus allowing for less troublesome emotionally oriented rapids crossing. Enough until next time!

July 5, 1997 F****, Laura, AK, V

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Woxsom.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Do you have any opening remarks before we get started?

A: "Shoot."

Q: V wants to start with a couple of health related questions.

A: Go ahead, V.

Q: (V) I have been studying the nutrition books and have come to some conclusions. Can you tell me if I am on the right course here?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Can you offer any more insight?

A: Iron bars. Not the metallic kind. Nutrition "bars" as in granola, for example.

Q: (V) In my dream last night I had a mouth full of nasty stuff and I was spitting it out. Am I correct in my understanding that I am getting rid of ugly stuff?

A: Guilt purges.

Q: (V) I'm getting rid of guilt?

A: Or attempting.

Q: (L) Anything else for V?

A: More energy?

Q: (V) I have felt low on energy. I have been very exhausted. Do you mean put more energy into clearing?

A: Then rearrange food intake schedule. In other words, "flip/flop."

Q: (V) You mean to eat earlier in the day rather than later in the day?

A: Yes!

Q: (V) Was the acupuncture Laura did help me to sleep better?

A: The main function of acupuncture, if applied correctly, is to unblock energy pathways through the physical vehicle, albeit temporarily. Needs to be a uniform application. We suggest avoiding a "surgical approach," as this may merely cause a transference of blockage.

Q: (L) What do you mean by 'surgical approach?'

A: The pinpointing of particular nerve/energy intersectional points, as opposed to a general all around treatment profile. If one receives acupuncture, it should be a complete treatment, not localized only. We were not necessarily referring to your most recent treatment.

Q: (L) Did TR do entire meridians on you? (V) I don't know. Are you

talking about the last time TR worked on me?

A: More than once.

Q: (L) We would like to know if TR has had our best interests at heart when working on us. Considering the incident that occurred at V's?

A: "Agents wear many hats!"

Q: (L) Is that in quotes because we are supposed to figure that one out?

A: Good idea.

Q: (L) Well, after that one incident, I don't think we need to read the whole book! Has he done us harm?

A: Was on the agenda.

Q: (L) It was on the agenda to do us harm. (AK) That's hard to believe!

A: But true!

Q: (L) Which brings me to the question. What are we going to do about Mother's manipulated emotional states that eventually, after a time, simply drive me over the brink of rationality? I don't like this!

A: Allow path to continue.

Q: (L) Is there any bit of advice that would help in this situation. She does not seem to hear a word I say.

A: Reading is a good teacher so long as the material is apropos.

Q: (L) Well, I have been giving her things to read... (AK) Is there anything I can do to help my sleeping problem?

A: See last response.

Q: (L) If you are awake, read. When you get sleepy, go to sleep.

(AK) But then I get waked up. (L) Then read again! (AK) Will it work?

A: Yes. Did you suggest that we would recommend something that would not? Skip the novels... now is the "time" for non-fiction.

Q: (L) Yesterday we heard from W. M**, and he asked about the Newman machine. Now, this is a very interesting device, Ark says after checking it out.

A: Newman machine is "time machine."

Q: (L) Well, it seems that it could run my house for very little money!

A: But, there are forces that will, and do, block its use.

Q: (L) Okay, then we will do it privately and quietly.

A: How do you propose to do it "privately and quietly?"

Q: (L) Well, just install it and say nothing!

A: And you expect this to be under the table?

Q: (L) Are you discouraging us from any dabbling with the Newman machine?

A: Not discouraging, just giving you "the facts of life."

Q: (L) This couple of weeks that Ark spent in Dijon were miserable. What was the fundamental reason for these conditions and this misery?

A: Near ELF transmitter. Also the water supply is loaded with fluoride.

Q: (L) Okay, I did some research on the Emerald Tablets and discovered...

A: Is this all you want to know about this? We suppose if we told you "Laura, a great big rock is about to fall on your head," then you would say: "okay, now moving right along, about the Emerald tablets..."

Q: (L) Well, that was about Dijon. He is gone from Dijon now. Whatever it was in Gottingen, you said he would be gone soon and not to worry. So... he is no longer near the ELF transmitter... he is no longer drinking the water...

A: Fluoride is toxic, and deposits in fatty tissues, and lymph system. Aside from the obvious possible negative consequences, it can make one more susceptible to electromagnetic wave frequencies that are designed to make one open to mind alteration!

Q: (L) Okay. You have my undivided attention. How does he get the fluoride out of his system?

A: Recommend daily ingestion of Goldenseal root, as well as vinegar and garlic in moderation, along with up to an hour per every two days of light aerobic exercise.

Q: (L) Would half an hour per day be alright?

A: One hour every other day. Light at first.

Q: (L) Well, this sounds serious. Anything else that will help?

A: This is a good start.

Q: (L) Well, now I am all upset.

A: Arkadiusz, or as we like to call him, Arkady, is the primary target of your trio, for now. Great potential dangers lurk...

Q: (L) So this really is like the grail hunt. He has to go through a magic forest, chop heads off dragons, keep his eyes open and not be lead astray by deceptive images and tricks... the whole thing!

A: Where to get the influence for the inspiration behind that story?

Q: (L) Are you asking me?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I don't know. What do you mean? Talk about confused thought patterns!

A: No, not so confusing.

Q: (L) Well, that leads to some of my other questions about what we are doing...

A: Imagine how much your cause would be damaged without him? Where would your ambition for the quest go? You must be extremely vigilant when it comes to him and his safety. He still does not completely fathom the depths of the situation. Until he is here, thus more protected, and it will not be easy to get him here, danger awaits the greeting of each new day. Vigilance! Vigilance! Vigilance!!!!

Q: (L) That is completely depressing. Help me out here!

A: Now... Calm down! No need for depression. Would you rather be left with a lack of knowledge, and in an ever increasing state of false

security oriented oblivion, only to be struck by lightning?!? Of course not!!! So remember... Knowledge protects, ignorance endangers!!

Q: (L) Well, you said that it was going to be difficult to get him here. The arrangements have already been made. Are you saying difficult in a general sense, or is there going to be some major move made, some plan going on at other levels, or behind the scenes, to prevent him?

A: There always is that. Have you not seen the evidence already? Must be aware. Think of it as a war. Expect every possible move/or occurrence. Victory comes from being forewarned, and therefore, forearmed.

Q: (L) Is that, as F**** said, the key? To turn up the vigilance volume to maximum?

A: Always. Don't be like the sentry who fell into a peaceful, pleasure filled, dream sleep while on watch! He did not even feel the blade as it pierced his heart!

Q: (L) Well, that is NOT friendly. Now I really AM depressed! Tell me: is what we are doing so important that this kind of energy has to be concentrated on us?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can we quit?

A: No. Too late! Look at it this way: make it your goal to succeed, then you have not to fear.

Q: (L) Is there any connection between the dangers of Dijon, the dangers now, and the interaction with M****?

A: Connection? Not exactly, except that Arkadiusz must be made aware that dangers lurk everywhere, potentially. He has spent a lifetime building a strong sense of security, based upon his own natural self assured state of being. But now is the "time" to learn that this is not enough.

Q: (L) Is there any specific danger in Florence that you can point out, or back in Wroclaw?

A: No specific dangers. Just remember: there are forces "out there" that wish to see your project, and you, fail. You two have both previously felt the sting of these forces acutely. He has not so much, until now.

Q: (L) I have the feeling that this has been a recurring drama in other lives, preparing us for this period?

A: Recurrences of this type are usually intermittent in nature.

Q: (L) Anything further on this?

A: We could go on and on. The point is: warn Arkadiusz! Knowledge protects...

Q: (L) Well, I certainly will. Could this W. M*** be part of the attack forces?

A: Anyone and everyone could be. Remember, they work through persons; they are not normally the persons themselves.

Q: (L) Well, all my other questions have sort of become entirely

insignificant. But, I will try to get a few in before the tape runs out. This W. M*** has made some sort of connection to the ruins of a fort, or some megalithic type thing, related to the number 64 - though I had a rather different idea about the number 64 - but he thinks this all relates to a point where one can transcend space and time. Now, let me break it down. What is the ruin? The old fort?

A: Viking oriented.

Q: Can you tell me the approximate year when it was built?

A: 1102.

Q: Does it have any relationship to the Templars?

A: No.

Q: Does this relative he speaks of, who was supposed to be Grand Master of the Templars, is this related to the Templars WE are looking for, or is that the Templar organization that is part of the smokescreen?

A: The main energy here is moniker related.

Q: So, you mean they just formed a group and called themselves Templars?

A: Close.

Q: Can you clarify this?

A: Monikers are designed to deceive or divert those who are deceivable or divertible.

Q: Okay. I am not going to get into all of this, but I would like to know the significance of the Fisher King?

A: Do you mean of the person or of the designation?

Q: The designation, first.

A: The one who resides within a circular continuum.

Q: What about the significance of the person?

A: Transcendental.

Q: What is a circular continuum?

A: Trapped within the grasp of one's own significance, to the exclusion of the acquisition of a broader knowledge base and understanding.

Q: Another thing: I researched the word Emerald, and that it is derived from the word orient, which is Orion, and that they go back to words from which we also derive Aurora and gold. Is there something about the element gold, such as the atomic number, or anything, that is a specific frequency of light that is important?

A: Gold, when heated to its liquidation temperature, gives off energy waves which, when properly channeled, open the door to higher density experience. Clue to this is in the way that gold can be an effective transceiver of radio waves and trans dimensional communications.

Q: Okay. In the original grail stories, St. Anthony was a later insertion to the scenario via Rennes le Chateau. The original hermit was St. Augustine. I find this to be strange, since Jesus was supposed to be born in the reign of Augustus, and many strange

things have happened in the month of August to us...

A: Perseid. Connection? What is it?

Q: Are the Perseids part of the remains of Kantek?

A: Refer to data given re: comets, Oort Cloud, and twin/dark star phenomenon. Then interface with legend or legends.

Q: Okay. I will. Is there a significant relationship between the story of Achilles Heel, and Jacob, the Supplanter? Jacob means "he who seizes by the heel." And, Jacob obtained the birthright by deception. That whole story is strange!

A: This reference merely means heel, as in the last line of defense, last trailing physical part of the subject. Thus, it is seized when one has let their guard down, before being completely departed from the realm of danger.

Q: Okay. Well. I think that this is all for tonight as I have had all I can

handle for one night. So, unless you have something urgent...

A: No, it will wait. Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 12, 1997

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Deotton.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: In this underground bases book I have been reading, there are two old miners telling a story about falling through a hole in a mine into a city of gold with mummified soldiers sitting around a huge table, and a 98 foot tall, solid gold statue. I would like to know if this

was just a story these guys made up?

A: Fable.

Q: So, they did not fall through a mine shaft into a city of gold in the Panamint Mountains?

A: The area around Death Valley does have many underground mysterious mysteries, but many have heard the legends.

Q: Okay. Just a general legend being repeated and embellished. I thought so. Now, I noticed when looking at the map that there is a place called "China Lake

Naval Weapons Center" right next to Death Valley. I mean, aside from the fact that it is a NAVAL station nowhere near water, is this connected in anyway to these underground bases or cities?

A: In a circuitous way.

Q: I also notice that Edwards Air Force Base is a little to the South of there and my guess is that these bases are connected to this underground tunnel system, these underground bases or cities. Am I going in the right direction?

A: Draw a line on the map to connect Death Valley, Edwards, and the Antelope Valley. Then connect with Mount Shasta, Mount Ranier, Back to Las Vegas, on to Sedona, over to the Archuleta Mesa, then on up to the Denver Airport.

Q: Well, speaking of the Denver Airport, C**** may be going there soon because Samantha NOW has cancer to top off her lifetime of ongoing miseries. So, C**** may be going out there. So, she will be close. Any comments?

A: Then have C**** go to that airport, observe carefully, then report back her findings. Very important, because the murals there are directly connected to what you are studying carefully right now. Super clues to be found there, which can point to monstrous future plans of 4th density STS and much, much more. Be wary if C**** resists the idea... This means something! Obviously it is not a

hardship for her. But strongly suggest you keep your findings to within the group!

Q: Well, then, is it safe to go? I mean, has Samantha suddenly developed this "condition" just to lure C**** out there? Does she really have as serious a condition as she says? Will she lose her nose?

A: It has been "blown out of proportion."

Q: Very cute! Well, I think that since C**** talked to her about her bad choices and she has had to admit that she is repeating these bad choices, that now she needs another excuse to perpetuate her choices, and that she can't otherwise complain about all these men being bad to her.

A: More or less.

Q: So, it could be a way of sustaining control of what SHE wants, while still getting sympathy?

A: Maybe.

Q: Is there any chance she will lose her nose?

A: No.

Q: Does she have cancer?

A: Yes. But, it is a good opportunity for C**** to observe the murals, the atmosphere of the airport, and report back.

Q: Okay, in this relief painting done by Berenger Sauniere in the church at Rennes le Chateau, Mary Magdalene is depicted as gazing hopefully or reverently at a tree branch formed into a cross, stuck in the ground. What kind of tree is it?

A: The "tree of life."

Q: Well, I had a different idea... some people say it is an acacia tree. Are you saying it is not a genus, horticulturally?

A: Genus is family tree.

Q: And what family is it a family tree for?

A: Check your Magna for lesson.

Q: My magna? What in the world? Okay, "blue apples:" Stones or grapes?

A: Why not both?

Q: Okay! I can accept that! What was Berenger Sauniere collecting all those rocks for?

A: What about conductor?

Q: What do you mean?

A: What conducts?

Q: Was he building a little Stonehenge?

A: Have you researched the power of Stonehenge, and how it relates... where it fits in?

Q: Yes, we are bit by bit collecting things...

A: Well? And crop circles? Amazing connections... And what of "The Rosy Cross?"

Q: Well, this is what we are looking at! I have even discovered that

Sir Francis Bacon's name is even derived from "beech," and that his Latin signature has the gematria number of 17 - and January 17 is the feast day of St. Anthony, who replaced St. Augustine in this affair somewhat... and I have connected the Rosicrucians all over the blasted planet, for crying out loud! And, who is who here? Just who are the good guys?

A: Airports are used by both.

Q: Well, what is THAT supposed to mean?

A: Trans dimensional Atomic Remolecularizer.

Q: You mean there is a TDARM at the Denver Airport?

A: Not that simple... and much, much deeper meaning. Did you catch the latest report about Neanderthals and DNA and how it relates to you?

Q: Yes, I read it. But it seems that they have decided that this proves their screwy theory about the origins of mankind in deepest Africa.

A: Not "so screwy." Just the relating of the info.

Q: Well, I notice that there is a LOT of heating up of things lately. Gerald Ford admitted to altering the Warren Report, the Mars probe is admitting that there was once a LOT more water on Mars than could be "locked up" in permafrost as Sagan suggested. Good grief! I said that over 10 years ago! Yes, it took about 40 days for all the water on Mars to settle out of our atmosphere after Mars took a close swing and the Earth grabbed it's water.

A: Admissions of such types can be made when it is "convenient." Expect a veritable plethora... And massive numbers of UFO documentaries to be seen on TV....

Q: Okay. I have been looking for a "Percy" in the paper, but the only one I have found was the attorney for the Shabazz kid who killed his grandmother by setting fire to their apartment.

A: Keep eyes and mind open.

Q: What was the Eleusian mystery? Is this what we are supposed to be tracking back to? I mean, this is sort of where I have ended up?

A: One leg of the table.

Q: Okay, what is this P-S related to that appears on the stone slab from the Rennes le Chateau churchyard? Everybody is talking about the "Priory of Sion." But, what does this P-S mean? Is that it?

A: Look into ancient tongues...

Q: Ancient tongues? Get me a little closer to it!

A: Swords, daggers pierce...

Q: Is this P-S something about "Percy?" Swords, daggers, pierce... Damascus? Damascus steel?

A: Search for learning.

Q: Okay. Now, I have got this "Et in Arcadia ego" rearranged to "Tiena arca Ida geo." Am I onto something here, or am I nowhere near it?

A: Close.

Q: And we have the Rho-Chi for Rosy Cross, and we have the Ida, which is Tejada on Tenerife, and we have the REDDIS, which I am interpreting as Rhedae, or

Rhea, which is another name for Ceres or Demeter, and REGIS as Dionysus, one being the earth and the other being the spirit, and the CELLIS being the feminine principle, and the Arcis being the masculine principle... and then we have this Prae-cum which is above the spider image. Why is the arrow pointing from the P-S down to the spider? What is the spider?

A: You know of the spider!

Q: Well, yes, but I know what I know, but I don't know if I am getting anywhere!

A: You will when you connect "the dots."

Q: Connect the dots... My God! Swords, daggers.... I GET IT!

A: It is the "destiny!"

Q: Yeah! I just got the image of the "Piercing of the spider," rather like pinning it to a piece of paper as a specimen where it can no longer spin its web and entrap!!!

Q: Okay, here is Ark's first question: if the general view of the situation that I wrote you, "bird's view" is correct?

A: Why not? The thought would not be so "nagging" if were not so!

Q: Or, perhaps, I am missing some important point(s), and if so what is(are) this point(s)?

A: When one is on a quest for true learning and higher knowledge, there are no "missing points," only those not yet discovered!

Q: How "long" will they still be able to use the Cassiopaeian transmitter, should we start to take some steps thinking of the future when the transmission point will have to be moved? Or, perhaps, this is not something we have to worry about in advance? I would like to know.... I do not like to be taken by surprise....

A: No need to worry!

Q: Is there anything that you can say to help him with his worries? He is probably gonna worry anyway...

A: "If one has the will of a Lion, one does not have the fate of a mouse!"

Q: Very cute! I liked that one! But, now, you took the wind out of my sails with the answer about the destiny. But, in my perception of this arrangement on this stone, is it that the two sides need to be united, is that correct? Or is the Arrow from the P-S pointing at the spider a divider of two opposing groups?

A: Open for your discovery!

Q: Oh, you guys are BAD to me tonight!

A: No, we be berry berry goood to Lawra!

Q: Okay, the night before last, I heard a noise and something was trying to push me out of my body. I more or less "threw" mental force

and it went away, and at that exact moment I saw a lizard run across my window. It really freaked me out! Who was in my room pushing me out of my body?

A: Who do you think?

Q: Well, obviously, it was a Lizzie because the universe gave me that clever little sign. But, what was the purpose of that little exercise

in mental domination?

A: Needs no purpose, just is!

Q: What was the influence that caused our little "event" of the past few days?

A: S waves.

Q: What is an S wave?

A: Look it up.

Q: Who was being subjected to the S waves?

A: Ark.

Q: Was this having an effect because of the events in Dijon?

A: Semi.

Q: Well, what other factor is involved?

A: Arkadiusz is strong willed. Must be to be seeker of worlds. To paraphrase: "I am become ONE... Creator of worlds." And, on that contemplative note, good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 19, 1997 F****, Laura, AK

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Feorrallah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: As you know, there is a flood in Poland, and Ark has to go back, there is so much that must be done, but the government offices may be closed, the court session may be delayed indefinitely, God knows what is going to happen. What is the source of this dreadful disaster in Poland?

A: Sopophoric screen alterations of the magnetic belt overlay.

Q: And what is causing these screen alterations of the magnetic belt overlay?

A: Influences of Acquiim.

Q: What is Acquiim?

A: 4th density overseer.

Q: Does that mean sporofic screen alteration?

A: Soporific/phosphorous.

Q: What is the purpose of this screen alteration?

A: Deterrence of collinear wave reading consciousness units.

Q: What is a 'collinear wave reading consciousness unit?'

A: Suggest you "look in the mirror."

Q: Well! I don't know if I like being a collinear wave reading consciousness unit!

A: Why not?

Q: Because I don't like feeling responsible for all these people who are suffering in this disaster!

A: Responsible? Are you altering the weather?

Q: Well, no. But, if they will go to that extent to thwart us, is it safe for him to go back?

A: If he takes precautions.

Q: Can you suggest some of these precautions?

A: Drive not. Travel by rail only if such travel does not include the possibility of having to evacuate the train and walk on or near live electrical current conduits.

Q: Anything else?

A: Guns do exist in Poland, unlike some other European countries.

Q: What more?

A: Total awareness at all moments is hypercritical.

Q: Are the members of his family alright?

A: So far.

Q: How long will it take before this flood business has come to a halt?

A: Open.

Q: Are all the government offices going to be closed?

A: No.

Q: Will the divorce hearing proceed?

A: Eventually.

Q: How many days will we be out of communication?

A: Not point. Just remember that anticipation is the "mother of preparation," and defense.

Q: So, anticipate or expect to be out of communication for some time...

A: No, it is for Arkady to be prepared!

Q: Are there any good guys who can come in and help? I mean good grief! A flood no less! How come we haven't been afflicted with that sort of thing here?

A: No need as we have told you, it is Ark who is the vulnerable link, therefore, the attack goeth there.

Q: Is there anything WE can do to help?

A: Get the message through to expect the unexpected; feel vulnerable, and do not ever assume invincibility. Knowledge protects, and ignorance endangers... does it ever!!!

Q: Well, anything else?

A: Must beware of agents near.

Q: Can you give any clues about these agents near?

A: Have "look," if one is looking.

Q: What kind of look?

A: Consult fiction for the truth.

Q: You mean like spy stories? If they look like a spy, they are one?

A: Close.

Q: Anything else? This is going to be a rough period!

A: Not if aware and prepared, and not caught up in fantasies.

Q: What kind of fantasies?

A: Energy wasted upon unnecessary communiqués.

Q: So, he should not exert himself to be in contact with me if it might put him in danger? Is that it?

A: No, for the time being, suggest you cancel the "mushiness."

Q: Alright. Anything further?

A: No.

Q: I will be in a bad way through this ordeal until he gets here, so...

A: Better to be in "a bad way," than a pedestrian on the widows walk.

Q: Is there anything that we can do for protection?

A: We have told you! Be forearmed by being forewarned! Be careful that he does not believe the message.

Q: In other words, he needs to really believe what you are saying?

A: More important: what is a false sense of security?

Q: So, if he receives a message that he is secure and that all is okay, then is when he must be most aware?

A: One must not ever feel "secure," but think of it. When is one ever secure?

Q: Alright, Ark did have a question about the S waves. He discovered that there were a number of earthquakes, in Italy and other places, off the coast of Africa, in Japan, all around the time that he was, as you designated, under the influence of those S waves. What he wanted to know, in a general way, is there a way to identify... is there a time parameter, do these waves begin affecting a person days before...

A: Yes, but remember: they can, like all else, be initiated.

Q: Be initiated? What do you mean?

A: Define "to initiate."

Q: They can be starters, or beginnings... in that particular case, how long had he been influenced by these S waves in advance of the event?

A: 5 days.

Q: So, it is something that happened 5 days prior, or had been going on for 5 days prior to that event that we are to look for?

A: Not unless you understand electromagnetism within the framework of quantum parallel reality matrix.

Q: Well, that is out of my depth tonight! In a previous session I asked a question about the 'sons of Belial' and the 'sons of the law of One,' as explicated by Edgar

Cayce and whether these were philosophical or racial divisions. You said that they were initially racial, and then philosophical and religious. Now, from putting the information about religions together throughout the centuries, I am coming to a rather difficult realization that the whole monotheistic idea, which is obviously the basic concept of the 'sons of the law of One,' is the most clever and devious and cunning means of control I have ever encountered in my life. No matter where it comes from, the religionists say "we have the ONE god, WE are his agents, you pay us your money, and we'll tell him to be nice to you in the next world!"

A: Clever if one is deceived. Silly truffle if one is not.

Q: Well, I know! But, uncovering this deception, this lie that the 'power' is 'out there' is unbelievable. So, the Kantekkians were the 'Sons of Belial,' which is not the negative thing that I interpreted it as

at the time. So, the 'Sons of the Law of One,' was perverted to the monotheistic Judaism, which then was then transformed into the Christian religious mythos, and has been an ongoing theme since Atlantean times.

A: Woven of those who portray the lights.

Q: And that is always the way it has been. They appear as 'angels of light.' And, essentially, everything in history has been rewritten by this group.

A: Under the influence of others. And whom do you suppose?

Q: Well, the Orion STS.

A: Sending pillars of light and chariots of fire to deliver the message.

Q: Well, I found some connections between some tombs in Rome, Nicolas Poussin, and some tombs in England, the processions of 'angels' on the Canary Islands. The connection seems to be these funny lights, or Candles, with 'peculiar wicks,' as they are described, which are 'eternal flames.' I am wondering if this is what you meant by connecting them by the frequency of light?

A: "Eternal flame" adorns the tomb of JFK. Connection?

Q: Yes. I also found the Solloi priesthood and the priestesses called Peleiates. They seem to be involved with urns, birds, tinkling bells, urns that can be struck and which then set up a particular resonance in other urns, oak trees, and some other peculiar references that relate to laurel trees...

A: Siren song.

Q: What about the siren song?

A: Greek mythology.

Q: I know that. What about it? What do the sirens represent?

A: Laura, my dear, if you really want to reveal "many beautiful and amazing things," all you need to do is remember the triad, the trilogy, the trinity, and look always for the triplicative connecting clue

profile. Connect the threes... do not rest until you have found three beautifully balancing meanings!!

Q: So, in everything there are three aspects?

A: And why? Because it is the realm of the three that you occupy. In order to possess the keys to the next level, just master the Third Man Theme, then move on with grace and anticipation.

Q: In a previous session you also said that the Guanches were confused by a trauma, which was why they did not have a clear story about their origins. So, I was thinking about it and wondering if they were actual Atlanteans, and that the Canary Islands were an intact part of Atlantis, and that the Guanches did not actually travel from anywhere... they were there all along. That the Canaries is an actual area of Atlantis that survived and that the Guanches survived with it.

A: Close.

Q: Is there some mystery or secret about how they got there?

A: In what context?

Q: I asked before, and you said 'guess,' and I guessed the flood of Noah, and you said 'close.' You said they were traumatized. I just

wanted to know where they came from. They have a tradition that 60 of them arrived...

A: You are close enough to lay the foundations of your castle.

Q: Okay. Change gears: Why is the rooster, or the crowing of the rooster, associated with the idea of underground cities, civilizations, or bases?

A: What causes the rooster to crow?

Q: Light. But, how is light related to an underground city?

A: Tis not just light, but the emergence of light from the depths of the darkness.

Q: Are there such things as 'DEROS,' as described in this underground bases book?

A: Detrimental Robots.

Q: Are DEROS part of the underground city/bases scenario?

A: Yup.

Q: Something you said about the dietary restrictions... about tracking bloodlines. Do dietary restrictions make it easier to track the Jews because of this? Can 4th density track their genetics because of their dietary restrictions?

A: Foolishness!! 4th density beings have no difficulty identifying anyone on 3rd density. Dietary restrictions you speak of are relating to making the body chemistry less attractive for consumption.

Q: You mean consumption as in being eaten?

A: Yes.

Q: So, maybe we should all eat like Jews?

A: Maybe.

Q: Do you mean that 4h density STS likes particularly to eat Aryans?

A: Only the reptilian types.

Q: But, they don't like to eat Jews, is that it?

A: They most prefer children with high body fat content.

Q: What do the Orions eat?

A: Crystalline tablets, which are aspirated through oral demolecularization.

Q: Are these crystalline tablets like rocks, like our idea of crystals?

A: Picture a sparkling polished oval bead.

Q: What is the chemical composition?

A: Quartz at the 3rd power compared to Terran samples.

Q: Well, we notice that things are really heating up. Weather, government exposure and confessions of this and that...

A: Massive alien/UFO coverage, some fictionalized, some not.

Q: Okay, I just thought of this: getting back to our earlier questions, would you suggest that Ark avoid going back to Poland altogether?

A: Avoidance may avoid objective also.

Q: Okay. That is understood. I want to ask about what, precisely, this soporific/phosphorous screen of the magnetic belt overlay is.

A: And have you communicated it thus? No.

Q: When you said 'collinear wave reading consciousness units,' and 'look in the mirror,' was that a clue that Ark and I are mirror image consciousness units?

A: Not exactly.

Q: Well, in a previous session, you said something about being a 'half soul,' and my assumption was that he was a half-soul and I was a half-soul, and together we made a whole soul. But, since that time, I have wondered about this...

A: No one is unto themselves a half soul.

Q: Okay, what would give me a more clear understanding about 'half soul balancing?'

A: The soul as read as a unit of completion. It is the communication which completes the whole in each.

Q: What are the potentials of collinear wave reading consciousness units?

A: Specifics.

Q: Well, if an overseer in 4th density wishes to prevent unification of same, there must be some reason; that there is something that the 4th density STS would not like to see happen. What is it?

A: Is that not self-evident?

Q: So, does that mean that it is important for us to be physically together to do whatever this is?

A: Tis preverable.

Q: I had a dream the other night. As Ark and I were leaving the park in my dream, I looked up and saw a mosaic on the side of the mountain. It had seven sharks, one above the other, the lowest being pale almost to the point of transparency, and the highest being very dark and intense in color. There was a HUGE sperm whale to the upper left, he was in the posture of whipping around, his eye had caught the sharks, and his mouth was open and he was going to swallow them all in a single gulp. What was the meaning of the whale and the sharks?

A: Logic.

Q: Are you telling me to use logic, or that the meaning IS logic?

A: Logic says to you: examine!

Q: The other part of the dream was that I disappeared and reemerged from a cleft in a rock. I was cleaning... he went to investigate... and he returned and was crying and all this water was flowing out of there like a spring... What was the significance of this?

A: Trace minerals interact with deeply held secrets.

Q: The other night you said something about what I had found as being one leg of the table. How many legs does the table have?

A: Search for answer. When found in literature, profound meanings enclose compartment.

Q: Well, what about my 'Araignee at Icod?' I liked it, even if it is wrong!

A: Keep effort aligned.

Q: Ark has a question. He wants to know if you can give us one other location of a TDARM from which we can derive a relationship?

A: TDARMS do not have fixed locators, Oak Island is a buried relic; therefore the exception that verifies the rule.

Q: Okay, now what about this diagram that Tony Smith has made from the Pyramid and the phi ratio that he has interpreted as a map...

A: Must use a spherical relief, with formula applied, to discover.

Q: You said something about 'undreamed of treasures in Rhineland,' and then something about 'Rhineland.' Did you mean this W. M*** being the Rhineland? Or, was that a reference to the TV. show F**** watched the other night about the buried treasure that seems to be missing?

A: Learning energizes you, Laura. Can you ever remember being so energized?

Q: Well, no. Well, is this reference to Alton Towers that Ark found on the internet, about psychic projectors? That was the only unusual thing we have found about this. Are we talking about some sort of place where they have rotating shifts of psychic projectors?

A: As you know... fiction is often the guise for the deliverance of the deepest of truths. And, on that note, good night.

July 26, 1997 F****, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Jopalla.

Q: Where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Before we get started on all our other stuff, is there anything you would like to address to Ark in the present situation?

A: First of all, this is for you: your son's asthmatic allergic reaction is being seriously aggravated by airborne canine hair particulate matter at this time!

Q: Thank you very much. We will take care of it.

A: Good, and you are welcome. We suggest you limit his contact with the dog for the next 8 days.

Q: Well, Percy is in the kitchen because he gets so hysterical when there is thunder. Why does he get so frantic?

A: Sensitive to ozone.

Q: That brings up another thought: in several cases of the flying boomerangs, collies were involved. And, subsequent to my own sighting, I lost my collie within 3 months. He just started wasting away and died and nothing we did helped. What is the connection, if any?

A: Genetic biological manufacturing defect leaves open absorption of unusually high levels of collateral radiation.

Q: But why is it that so many people who have seen these boomerangs seem to have collies?

A: That is not always the case.

Q: Well, but a significant number! I wonder if there is something genetic in the people who prefer collies. Remember, collies are a Celtic dog!

A: Indeed!!

Q: Okay, let's get to some of these questions... let's do some quick ones first. Would you comment on the fact that RhoChi is a mirror image of ChiRho, as though Rosy Cross were a mirror image of Christianity... added to this the fact that Dionysus, in the Titian painting, looks like he is stepping out of a mirror... also, the mirrors that showed up in the Etruscan book Ark sent, and the Well of Hagar which turned out to be Beer-lahai-roi, or the well of the living mirror... very funny things popping up after you mentioned the word mirror last week! Could you comment?

A: Better check the "leaflets..."

Q: Leaflet...? (T) Young leaf?

A: Patch of Zion.

Q: Okay, help me out here...

A: We are...

Q: Do you mean the 'budding olive tree?'

A: If you explore the caverns to which the wanderers go in the sides of cliffs in order to seek refuge from deluge, you will know...

Q: Obviously something will be discovered on this. I am taking it as a clue to work on. Do you mean the caves all along the cliffs on the Canary Islands where the Virgin of Candelaria was found?

A: Yes. Page 33?

Q: Could you comment on Paran Sikarios? Did I hit the jackpot on that one?

A: Expect not to "hit the jackpot" so early in the quest, my dear. What would you do in such a retirement?

Q: Well, I certainly don't think it is the ULTIMATE jackpot. I am just talking about a small coup here!

A: Coup de etat?

Q: Now, all these Masons are very hot on the Sinclair family and the Rosslyn Chapel. They are certain that their guys came to America, because in this chapel, built supposedly by a Master Mason, there are carvings of corn, as in maize, and aloe vera plants. This is evidence, to them, that Prince Henry the Navigator and all the Templars and all that...

A: Nonsense!

Q: Well, then, what IS the explanation for these carvings in Rosslyn Chapel?

A: Visitors yes, but the Masonic creed is intertwined with ancient order of Essenes, arising out of ancient Egypt, from the secret knowledge stored at the base of the Sphinx, as left there by "Atlantean" survivors.

Q: Does anybody in the Masonic order know anything?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, how high do you have to go to get to know anything?

A: Page 33. Blond and blue-eyed, of course! Before genetic alteration, one branch stood eleven feet tall.

Q: Speaking of these tall guys, William Wallace's life was sort of symbolic, in my mind, and he was supposed to have been over 6 and a half feet tall. During the time that all that mess was going on over in Scotland with Wallace and the Bruce, the Templars were being dissolved in France...

A: Dissolved?!? We think not! They merely went "underground."

Q: Is that literally or figuratively?

A: Why not both?

Q: Well, there are Templar organizations that some Mason's claim to be in contact with.

A: And where do you suppose these are?

Q: Underground?

A: Bingo!

Q: Okay. The Templars were formed in Jerusalem. They were there for quite a while with no record of doing any of the things that the group supposedly intended to do. There are a lot of rumors... what were they doing in Jerusalem?

A: Templars held the secret of levitation.

Q: Is this something... and I am talking about the 9 guys in Jerusalem... did they discover some document in Jerusalem that gave them this secret?

A: Yes.

Q: And is this how they were able to get so much support from certain royal houses and so forth?

A: It is time for you to study Kaballah again, but be careful!!

Q: Okay. I have several books on the subject. I will start tomorrow. Now, when the Templars were arrested, they were accused of worshipping a head, or skull, and also the god Baphomet. Were these spurious accusations designed to defame them?

A: Skull was of pure crystal.

Q: What is the definition of the god 'Baphomet,' if they did, indeed, worship such?

A: The holder of the Trent.

Q: What is THAT?

A: Seek.

Q: What is the meaning of 'The Widow's Son?' The implication?

A: Stalks path of wisdom incarnate.

Q: Why is this described as a Widow's son? This was the appellation of Perceval...

A: Perceval was knighted in the court of seven.

Q: The court of seven what?

A: Swords points signify crystal transmitter of truth beholden.

Q: What is the relationship between Perceval, Paran Sikarios, the Assassini, and Ishmael, the son of Hagar, at the well of the mirror?

A: Spear of Destiny.

Q: Are the Ishmaelis the carriers of the true bloodline, and the line of Isaac and Jacob, the Supplanter, the carriers of the monotheistic covenant, are the false line?

A: Close.

Q: Are the Ishmaelis also the carriers of the knowledge of levitation, the cult of the head or the skull...

A: Try to connect to the Templars.

Q: Did the Templars discover the secrets of the Ishmaelis, the Assassini, and is this what they carried into Europe, and then underground?

A: Buried in Galle.

Q: Okay, discovered that one of the Percy estates was called 'Alnwick,' which startled me a bit after tracking wicks all over the

place. But, what is the meaning of 'Alnwick?'

A: Discover. Invert. Allan. Check Hebrew root of Allan.

Q: The Counts of Flanders and Champagne were the sponsors of Chretien de Troyes who wrote the original Grail stories in which Perceval figures so prominently.

These guys were also connected with the Templars. Well, it seems that the Templars were not the only ones getting picked on during certain periods. The Percy family has had much MORE than its share! Why?

A: You will be "picked on" too, if you learn too many secrets!!

Q: So, the Percys DID know something. I understand that the Percy family has a collection of 62 alchemical manuscripts... which is actually how I found out about Alnwick - I was tracking these alchemical texts....

A: But if you go there, do not ask for the key!

Q: Does the current head of the family know the secret?

A: Getting "warmer."

Q: Has this person also been pursuing the secret?

A: Pour suivant.

Q: What does that mean, F****? (F) For, to follow. (T) Why did you say that in French?

A: Look for clues, and do not have expectations! [Break. Group watches video: Riverdance.]

Q: Hi guys! Did you like the movie?

A: We do not need to have such presentations, since we have all presence awareness!

Q: Well, gosh! Lighten up! (T) Well, they must be able to see the original! (L) Indeed. How close are these dances to the original Celtic dances?

A: Half.

Q: Considering everything, that is a lot. What about these dances would make them more original?

A: Floating.

Q: Holy Shi'ite Moslems! No wonder Caesar went bananas! But, why the stylized rigidity of the arms?

A: Has to do with sound through chemical enzyme based utilization for power purposes.

Q: How does the stiff-arm posture relate to sound?

A: Chemical transmitter flow.

Q: You mean that something flowed through their arms and out their hands to enhance levitation?

A: Close.

Q: Well, I just saw it! If you think about it, the Reiki energy, after initiation, produces a LOT of heat... and that tracks back to Sanskrit, which is Indo-European, and that is Celtic root. Also, the Celtic folklore talks about the enormous heat of certain heroes who had to be plunged into very cold water several times so that they could cool

down enough to put clothes on. Add to that the fact that the Celts went into battle naked because they would go into the 'furor' and produce so much heat that they could not tolerate clothing. And, what about the heat of the 'states' that I experience from time to time? The C's identified that as a 'reflection' of the connection to 4th density. That is a truly bizarre state because the heat is so intense it is almost unbearable, yet does not even show on a thermometer, and to anyone else who touches me, I am not hot. Yet the internal heat is unbelievable. So, yeah... the power flows through the hands...

A: Close.

Q: So, this 4th density energy flow makes us feel this tremendous heat that does not register physically?

A: Reflection of it.

Q: Is the watching of these dances or listening to this music helpful in unlocking ancient genetic memories?

A: In person, not through reproduction. Wearing of silk will enhance the EM effect.

Q: Well, that makes sense. The alchemists talked about this also. Now, TR wanted to ask if there was any relation between Hapsburg and Hotspur?

A: No.

Q: Why was astrology absent from the myths of ancient Greece?

A: Not absent, "Stalinized."

Q: What does that mean?

A: Soviets removed Stalin from the history books when he fell from popularity. So, Greeks, Astrology... "Stalinized"...

Q: Why?

A: Deadly secrets would be revealed.

Q: Revealed to whom?

A: You.

Q: If we could find the pieces and put them together, they would show us the drama and the connection between 3rd and 4th density?

A: You would have to use the original astrology, before cosmic changes of a planetary nature; there was no Venus, for one example, and earth was oriented differently axially speaking.

Q: And the destruction of Kantele. This was the last whitewash, the writings of Homer and so forth were put place... is there any source where we can get closer to these myths that will help us to figure out who is REALLY on first?

A: Check the Isle of Man.

Q: (T) Are there more points to be plotted other than the ones you gave us last week?

A: Plot those first.

Q: Okay, we did. Is there something significant about the plotting? Are we supposed to see something here?

A: Yes.

Q: So, there is something there that we aren't seeing.

A: No rushes to judgment.

Q: Are there any additional points?

A: Wait and see.

Q: You once said that the Bible was written by Greek enforcers, and now you have just said that the myths were stalinized. It also struck me that there were no ghosts or spirits in the Greek texts. These texts portray the Greeks as worshippers of the physical world. They were astonished at Pythagoras' belief in reincarnation...

A: You have been reading altered texts.

Q: Well, I know that. I have copies of some of the oldest known documents on the planet. Where am I going to get something that is remotely accurate?

A: The Hague.

Q: What about the Essenes and the Dead Sea Scrolls?

A: Kaballah.

Q: What is so explosive in the Dead Sea Scrolls that they cannot release them?

A: Wait and see.

Q: Okay. This one book I just read, the guys came across the Mandeans who talked about a star called "Merica," and from this, these geniuses deduced that the Templars sailed to America! What DID happen to the Templar fleet?

A: Sail to underworld.

Q: You previously talked about 'undreamed of treasure in alfalfa fields of Rhineland.' Is this a physical, spiritual or knowledge based treasure?

A: It is all three.

Q: Who put this treasure in the alfalfa fields of Rhineland?

A: Discover. And so, to you, good night.

August 9, 1997 F****, Laura, AK.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Uturrah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Alright - we have a number of questions tonight. Is there anything you wish to address to any of us before we get started?

A: Ask.

Q: Well, we had T & J here the week before last. Immediately after, everyone in the house who was NOT sick became ill, myself included. Once before, you remarked that certain of my EM bursts could cause illness, particularly in the children. I am wondering if this had anything to do with this sickness. Did my reaction to the presence of T & J cause one of these bursts?

A: No.

Q: What is the source of this sickness which just does not want to go away?

A: Virogen called "L Plasmodic benten."

Q: What was the source of transmission?

A: Oxygen, and flesh and cutlery.

Q: (A) Does that mean in the kitchen? The kids sharing utensils?

A: Yes.

Q: Any further comment on it or advice about it?

A: No.

Q: (A) Are we all going to be okay?

A: Maybe. Wash hands more!!

Q: Well, I do it all the time. (A) But the kids don't. (L) Well, I will have to keep after them.

A: Yes.

Q: Is there anything I could give to A*** to help her? She has coughed terribly throughout this sickness.

A: Must "outgrow" the tendency to gag.

Q: I would like to announce that the web page is started. Do you have any comments or special requests?

A: Think carefully before broadcasting any and all information received.

Q: Well, we will do that. Are there any particular categories that you would suggest we withhold or restrict?

A: Anything that relates to "earth shaking" data, especially relative to secrets some do not want uncovered.

Q: Does this mean such things as the Denver Airport, HAARP, the

Nephilim, and underground cities?

A: Just look before you leap!

Q: Okay. We will just talk about general things such as principles and guidelines for living?

A: Restrict not as to subject matter, just individual bytes.

Q: Nevertheless, getting back to the original subject. I felt some restriction with T & J present. Was this imagined or actual?

A: Both.

Q: What was the nature of the restriction?

A: Clash of wills.

Q: Whose wills were clashing?

A: Yours and theirs.

Q: And what is their will focused upon?

A: Themselves.

Q: In the past, you encouraged association with them...

A: And we still do!

Q: Why?

A: Because the best way to get used to the heat is to spend time in the kitchen. The field you have been directed to is chock full of those who would make TR and JR seem like Ma and Pa Kettle!!!

Q: What do you mean 'the field?'

A: What do you think?!?

Q: Well, I just want to sit at home and channel the information, publish it, and not have to deal with the unpleasant parts!

A: Lots o'luck!!!

Q: What is that supposed to mean?

A: If you live by the sword, do not expect to sleep on the couch!

Q: Talk about your mixed metaphors!!! What the heck is THAT supposed to mean? Now listen, you guys are the ones who got me into all this!

A: Negative!

Q: I asked before... can't we just quit now, and you said it was too late...

A: Correct.

Q: You mean if I did absolutely NOTHING further, stuff would still happen to me?

A: Yes.

Q: (F) Yes. If you decide to quit, soon there would be four guys in three piece suits at your door saying: "why have you stopped channeling?" (L) Great! One side wants me to quit, and the other side doesn't! Don't worry; they will come to your door, too, F****! Now, getting back to my questions. Ark and I have inquired into the process of him divorcing here... It seems that the only thing we can do is this. What are the chances of his divorce coming through before he leaves?

A: Slim.

Q: Is there anything you could advise that would help the process so we could get married right away?

A: Proceed.

Q: You mean, as we are doing?

A: Yes.

Q: What about the filing of action against her for the stolen funds? We don't think it is a good idea because there is something she could bring up against him...

A: Smart move!!!

Q: What are the chances of her using this item against him anyway?

A: Would do so only if threatened criminally.

Q: Okay. That answers that. Well, all else seems to be proceeding. We are keeping our eyes open. I am almost done with all the tapes... I just want to know if there is ANY thing he could do, any maneuver, to get that court to act?

A: Not really.

Q: Well, if I have my way, once he comes... we don't ever want to be apart this way again...

A: Good.

Q: Anything else we ought to be doing about the job situation?

A: Not as of yet.

Q: Okay, I was reading something that related to mirrors. What was said was: "Negative existence is the silence behind the sound, the blank canvas beneath the painting, the darkness into which light shines. Emptiness is the stillness against which time moves. Negative existence enables a man to be what he is. It is the mirror of mirrors. Non-anticipation is non-interference, and allows the most perfect reflection of creation." I thought that this was a nice way to express it. Could you comment on that and how it applies to other things you have told us?

A: Build a psychomantium.

Q: We are going to. As soon as Ark gets here...

A: Answers re: divorce, career, et cetera, come through that medium, as they are personal and thought center reflective.

Q: So, maybe I will build it BEFORE he gets here...

A: Or, use the mirror and Ark too.

Q: Ark could also use the mirror?

A: In a darkened room, mirror pointed away from your reflection, indirect light, preferably candle, meditate...

Q: Anything further? I can just do it in my room?

A: To start.

Q: How long will I have to meditate?

A: Open.

Q: Approximately? Day after day, or the first time?

A: Try it.

Q: Okay. Now, next question: I understand that Libra was added to the zodiac and broke Scorpio and Virgo apart. Were there originally 10 or 11 signs in the zodiac?

A: Originally?

Q: You know what I mean!

A: There have been many combinations.

Q: Well, when did the present 12 sign zodiac begin to be established as it is?

A: 1302 A.D.

Q: And how many signs were there before that?

A: 11

Q: That's what I thought. What is the source of the oldest zodiac available to us?

A: Atlantis.

Q: Well, fine, what is the oldest extant source in terms of writings?

A: Egypt.

Q: Well, that could really have an effect on one's astrology!

A: The art of astrology lies within the interpretations of the astrologer, and if accurate, it is because of psychic talents. Same as with all methods, they are merely mediums.

Q: Next question: is there any relationship between the fact that Roger de Mortimer, the carrier of the last of the line of the Welsh kings, was the lover of Isabella of France, who was the daughter of Philip the Fair, the destroyer of the Templars, and the murder of Edward II, the first of the English Prince of Wales?

A: Templars are a setup, insofar as persecution is concerned.

Remember your "historical records" can be distorted, in order to throw off future inquiries, such as your own.

Q: I know that. I have already figured that one out! But, it seems that no one else has made this connection. I mean the bloodlines that converge in the Percys and the Mortimers are incredible!

A: You should know that these bloodlines become parasitically infected, harassed and tinkered with whenever a quantum leap of awareness is imminent.

Q: Whenever a quantum leap...

A: Such as "now."

Q: Did Isabella and Mortimer have a child while they were in hiding in France?

A: No. Here is something for you to digest: Why is it that your scientists have overlooked the obvious when they insist that alien beings cannot travel to earth from a distant system???

Q: And what is this obvious thing?

A: Even if speed of light travel, or "faster," were not possible, and it is, of course, there is no reason why an alien race could not construct a space "ark," living for many generations on it. They could travel great distances through time and space, looking for a suitable world for conquest. Upon finding such, they could then install this ark in a distant orbit, build bases upon various solid planes in that solar system, and proceed to patiently manipulate the chosen civilizations to develop a suitable technological infrastructure. And then, after the instituting of a long, slow, and grand mind programming project, simply step in and take it over once the

situation was suitable.

Q: Is this, in fact, what has happened, or is happening?

A: It could well be, and maybe now it is the time for you to learn about the details.

Q: Well, would such a race be 3rd or 4th density in orientation?

A: Why not elements of both?

Q: What is the most likely place that such a race would have originated from?

A: Oh, maybe Orion, for example?

Q: Okay. If such a race did, in fact, travel to this location in space/time, how many generations have come and gone on their space ark during this period of travel, assuming, of course, that such a thing has happened?

A: Maybe 12.

Q: Okay, that implies that they have rather extended life spans...

A: Yes...

Q: Assuming this to be the case, what are their life spans?

A: 2,000 of your years.

Q: Okay, assuming such a bunch have traveled...

A: When in space, that is...

Q: And what is the span when on terra firma?

A: 800 years.

Q: Well, has it not occurred to them that staying in space might not be better?

A: No. Planets are much more "comfortable."

Q: Okay... imagining that such a group has traveled here...

A: We told you of upcoming conflicts... Maybe we meant the same as your Bible, and other references. Speak of... The "final" battle between "good and evil..." Sounds a bit cosmic, when you think of it, does it not?

Q: Does this mean that there is more than one group that has traveled here in their space arks?

A: Could well be another approaching, as well as "reinforcements" for either/or, as well as non-involved, but interested observers of various types who appreciate history from the sidelines.

Q: Well, SWELL! There goes my peaceful life!

A: You never had one!

Q: Well, I was planning on one! Is this one of those items we should NOT put on the net, or are you addressing it because you want it on the net?

A: We will leave that until a bit later.

Q: Any other comment?

A: You chose to be incarnated now, with some foreknowledge of what was to come. Reference your dreams of space attack.

Q: Okay, what racial types are we talking about relating to these hypothetical aliens?

A: Three basic constructs. Nordic, Reptilian, and Greys. Many

variations of type 3, and 3 variations of type 1 and 2.

Q: Well, what racial types are the 'good guys?'

A: Nordics, in affiliation with 6th density "guides."

Q: And that's the only good guys?

A: That's all you need.

Q: Wonderful! So, if it is a Grey or Lizzie, you know they aren't the nice guys. But, if it is tall and blond, you need to ask questions!

A: All is subjective when it comes to nice and not nice. Some on 2nd density would think of you as "not nice," to say the least!!!

Q: That's for sure! Especially the roaches! Maybe we ought to get in touch with some of these good guys...

A: When the "time" is right.

Q: Speaking of time - any further comments?

A: Just pay attention to the signs, please! It is not helpful to place yourself in a vacuum of awareness.

Q: I don't think I am in a vacuum of awareness. Now, this JD is printing a lot of stuff that reminds me of the Hale Bopp incident. There is a lot being said about the sightings out in the Southwest area. They are saying that this is the 'new' imminent invasion or mass landing. Can you comment on this activity?

A: Prelude to the biggest "flap" ever.

Q: And where will this flap be located?

A: Earth.

Q: When is it going to begin?

A: Starting already.

Q: Is this biggest flap going to be just a flap, or is it going to be an invasion?

A: Not yet.

Q: Not an invasion?

A: Yes.

Q: So, it will just be inciting people to frenzies of speculation...

A: Invasion happens when programming is complete...

Q: What programming?

A: See Bible, "Lucid" book, Matrix Material, "Bringers of the Dawn," and many other sources then cross reference...

Q: Well, if something is fairly imminent, we are not gonna have time to do all the things you have suggested that we do!

A: Yes you will, most likely.

Q: Well, we are supposed to build a pool, a maze, a psychomantium, to build a database, get a Nobel Prize... a LOT of things in the works here.... This just sort of takes the heart right out of me!

A: Not so!

Q: Well, are we going to have time to do all these things?

A: All these things were suggested for this reason, among others.

Q: So, all the things you have suggested are to get us ready for this event?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, we better get moving! We don't have time to mess around!

A: You will proceed as needed; you cannot force these events or alter the Grand Destiny.

Q: I do NOT like the sound of that! I want to go home!

A: The alternative is less appetizing.

Q: Sure! I don't want to be lunch!

A: Reincarnation on a 3rd density earth as a "cave person" amidst rubble and a glowing red sky, as the perpetual cold wind whistles...

Q: Why is the sky glowing red?

A: Contemplate.

Q: Of course! Comet dust! Sure, everybody knows THAT!

Wonderful!!! Anything further?

A: Stay tuned for all pertinent information.

Q: Anything more about the web page?

A: It is yours to create... Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 16, 1997 F****, Laura, A.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Kiloaea.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I noticed in Genesis Chapter 33, verse 11, it says that Jacob, who wrestled with the angel the previous night and was on his way to see his brother Esau, who he had tricked into giving up his blessing years before, gave Esau the blessing. What was this? The birthright from his father or the blessing Jacob received from the angel?

A: Trampled leaves of wrath.

Q: This is what Jacob gave to Esau?

A: Yes, and what is the "core" meaning there?

Q: I don't know. What is the core meaning?

A: Leaves are of the Tree of Apples, from whence we get the proverbial "grapes of wrath," the Blue Apples incarnate!

Q: Why are these leaves 'trampled?'

A: Removes chlorophyll.

Q: What is the significance of the chlorophyll?

A: When the chlorophyll dies, the autumnal equinox is at hand.

Q: Did this signify something about the autumnal equinox?

A: Discover what the significance is, my Dear!

Q: Why did Jacob then deceive his brother again? He was to travel and meet him in Edom, but then went in the other direction as soon as Esau was on his way.

A: Refer to last answer, and cross reference.

Q: After wrestling with the 'angel,' Jacob was renamed 'Israel,' which means 'he will rule as a god.' This tends to make me think that this angel whom Jacob seems to have conjured, did something. What was this being that Jacob wrestled with?

A: Elohim provides the conventional response.

Q: And you have told us about the Elohim. Okay. I will look it up. What did it mean when it said that the 'angel touched him in the hollow of the thigh,' which did something to him. What was meant by the 'hollow of the thigh?'

A: Branch.

Q: You mean genetic? His gonads?

A: No.

Q: What do you mean?

A: Ponder. If you ponder this, light bulbs will illuminate.

Q: Well, I don't think I am going to get any more on it. Now, next question: in playing with my 11 house zodiac, it became apparent that, in order for it to work properly, the circle must be converted from 360 degrees to 330 degrees. Now, this made me think about the degrees in a circle. With a 360 degree circle, the total as well as all the cardinal points are numbers that total 9. F**** and I have examined this idea of numbers having some sort of 'frequency' effect on all things, and it seems to be true in a VERY deep sense. So, all our measurements on our globe are based on the number 9, and this is NOT a friendly number! The ancient gods were known as 'they who measure,' and this imposition of a 360 degree circle on our world, and a 12 sign zodiac, is part of a system that imposes a frequency or vibration on our reality that is quite destructive. It perpetuates the negative existence. Am I getting close to the proper understanding here?

A: The proper understanding is more important than how it was reached.

Q: So, it is the conclusion. But, the deeper I go, the more I see that this world is REALLY controlled by these negative beings! They really have us under their thumbs.

A: Do they?? If so, then how is it that you can communicate with us?

Q: Well, obviously, not completely. They like to THINK they do. But, working with my zodiac, I can't decide where the year ought to begin. Supposedly the Egyptians began the year in the summer, Midsummer. But, it seems to me that it ought to begin in the winter at the winter solstice. But, then, it is backwards in the Southern Hemisphere. So, which of the solstices or equinoxes would be the proper one for the beginning of the year?

A: Begin as you see fit, everyone else has.

Q: That's the truth! Okay, we have this Orion Mystery book. It seems to have quite a bit of discussion on the shafts that hint at something you mentioned a long time ago. They say that the fellows who originally measured the shafts were in error and their measurements are accurate now. But, you mentioned that the shafts change position, so the previous, as well as the current measurements could BOTH be correct. Is that so?

A: Ultrasound reading showed inner chambers change in position.

Q: What were the functions of the so-called air shafts of these chambers? It seems that the southern shaft of the Queen's chamber orients to Sirius, and the southern shaft of the King's chamber orients to Orion, but only at certain times. What was the function of the orientation to these stars?

A: Stand within airshaft of the queen's chamber, and you shall not age.

Q: You can't do that... they are only about 22 cm square. And, the

queen's chamber air shaft does not even open to the outside. And, up in this shaft, they have discovered a little door which has not, to my knowledge, been opened yet. Nevertheless, one could not stand in these shafts.

A: Why not?

Q: Because they are only 22 cm square!

A: You are allowing third density supposition to creep in.

Q: Why were they oriented to Orion and Sirius?

A: What do you think?

Q: I don't know! I don't think stellar radiation could have anything to do with it. And, the authors of this book think that it is a time marker.

It shows the exact orientation at about 2400 B.C. and then at about 10,400 B.C.... What is the significance of this?

A: Discover.

Q: Ouspensky thought that the Grand Gallery held the key to the whole pyramid...

A: No.

Q: What IS the key to the pyramid?

A: Use the math as given.

Q: Okay, what was the purpose of the Grand Gallery?

A: Energy collector.

Q: What were the notches in the floor for?

A: Note the sequence.

Q: The Queen's chamber is lined with limestone; the King's chamber is lined with black granite. Why the difference?

A: Perfection in methods of sound wave construction.

Q: What do you mean?

A: Where do you suppose the black granite was excavated?

Q: I don't know. Not from there, for sure.

A: Okay, so what does this mean?

Q: I don't know. I thought there might be a difference in the purposes of the room because of the different construction. But, what you seem to be saying is that it was due to improved techniques of construction. So, the Queen's chamber must have been built first. Did they use the Queen's chamber to perfect the methods so that they could then build the Kings' chamber?

A: Important thing here is the method, not the purpose.

Q: What brought about the perfection in sound wave construction methods?

A: Increased knowledge.

Q: How long, from start to finish, did it take to build this pyramid?

A: 6 months.

Q: And their knowledge was so significantly increased from the building of the Queen's chamber, within this period that the King's chamber could then be built differently?

A: Yes.

Q: Was the Queen's chamber finished first?

A: Yes.

Q: Was it then used to increase the knowledge?

A: Close.

Q: What is behind the little door in the Southern Shaft?

A: Secrets of the Parthenon.

Q: What are the secrets of the Parthenon?

A: You will see.

Q: How will I see?

A: With your mind's eye.

Q: Speaking of seeing, I have been practicing a little bit with the mirror. Am I supposed to see something IN the mirror, or IN my mind?

A: Both.

Q: So, at some point the mirror will become like a television for me?

A: With proper lighting.

Q: I have been putting the candle on the floor so that I don't actually see it. So far, nothing.

A: Keep going.

Q: When I finally DO see something, is it going to freak me out completely?

A: Up to you.

Q: There is also supposed to be a secret chamber of Thoth at Heliopolis, that was only to be opened by three as-yet- unborn-kings... so Cheops was told. Is or was there a secret chamber of Thoth at Heliopolis?

A: Maybe.

Q: Who were or are the 3 unborn kings?

A: Not so much people as trends.

Q: Okay, like the beasts of Daniel and Revelation. Why were the pyramids in three different sizes?

A: Construction refining.

Q: Why were they set on a Southwest axis with one of them off-set slightly?

A: Magnetic points of locus.

Q: Did this have anything to do with symbolizing the belt of Orion?

A: Yes.

Q: What was the 'Benben' stone?

A: Laboratory.

Q: Well, nobody really knows, but they think it was like a pyramidal object, and it has been represented as being on top of an obelisk. Why?

A: Energy.

Q: What do you mean?

A: It produces energy.

Q: What kind?

A: EM.

Q: Who currently has the Benben stone?

A: It is buried.

Q: Where?

A: In Sinai.

Q: Who buried it?

A: Saphorus.

Q: Who was that?

A: Top director of Ahragh creed.

Q: What is that?

A: These are tales best left to the discoverer, not the demander.

Q: Why are there no inscriptions on the pyramids themselves?

A: Because it was not needed.

Q: When was the pyramid closed?

A: It is not closed, if you have the key.

Q: Who were the first to break into it?

A: Arabs.

Q: Which reminds me: who REALLY burned the library at Alexandria, since I have heard two stories, one that the Christians did it and the other that the Arabs did it. Which?

A: Neither.

Q: Who DID burn it?

A: Sword keepers of "the lock."

Q: Who are the Sword Keepers of the Lock?

A: Has to do with Illuminati.

Q: What was their purpose in burning this library?

A: What is the purpose in burning ANY library?

Q: To destroy knowledge. Prevent other people from having access to it. Why was the high priest of the Egyptian rites called "Chief of the Observers?"

A: Self-explanatory.

Q: Well, not really. What, precisely, is he supposed to be observing?

A: All who observe learn.

Q: Why was the site at Giza chosen for the pyramids?

A: We suspect you have decided to "chuck" your quest, and have us "lead you by the hand," and therefore, we will refrain from assisting you in this "short-cut" process, as it would not help you ultimately. You have overwhelming, uncontrollable curiosity, but patience pays, my Dear, and "haste makes waste."

Q: Okay. But, I had gone through all this material and had assembled all these questions. I thought this was okay, because I always think that I am not doing enough because I don't know enough yet. I just think I ought to learn faster.

A: You cannot expect the answers to outpace the questions!

Q: Alright. Let me just say: I notice that Giza, the Canary Islands, Mt.

Everest, and right here where we are sitting, are all along the same parallel - rather close, in fact. The same line of latitude.

A: Good observation.

Q: Anything else about that?

A: Any pyramids on the same latitude as Wroclaw?

Q: Well, I don't know! Are there? Never mind, you are gonna say 'discover!'

A: Yup.

Q: What was the function of the King's chamber?

A: Balancer to Queen's chamber.

Q: What was the niche in the Queen's chamber, that resembles the crack in the stone in the Arcadian Shepherd's painting, as well as the window in the St. Anthony painting. What was this for?

A: Mind accelerator.

Q: Was there like a chair there where you could sit, and the energy converged there?

A: Close.

Q: One thing that has been driving me nuts is the repeated representation of knees. I mean, they are everywhere. In the zodiac of Dendara there is even a leg with the knee joint as a constellation. And in the Bacchus and Ariadne painting, someone is brandishing a leg. What is it with this knee? I know that the word is related to genes, and that the word 'patella' is related to the root of platter, and thus 'grail,' all of these funny ideas are connected to the knee. Even my name!

A: Yes, so leave it until you have more pieces.

Q: You mean, I will get more pieces and this will make sense?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, I am lost in a sea of puzzle pieces and I have not even begun to try to assemble them!

A: Step by step.

Q: We have the phoenix, cranes, herons, doves, ravens, and all are related somehow to speech or writing. Why are all these birds related this way?

A: Pass the test.

Q: What do you mean 'pass the test?'

A: Discover.

Q: Well, writing is related to the words for cutting and inscribing and even shearing and sharks. You called the Etruscans 'Penitant Avian Lords,' who were also 'Templar Carriers.' Is this related to these bird images? Then related to speech, writing and shearing?

A: Pass the test.

Q: So, if you are writing, and you pass the test, then you can be a phoenix, dove or whatever?

A: Discover.

Q: Ark suggested that the Etruscans may have gotten their alphabet as a mirror image. Could it be that they lived on the 'other side' of the mirror?

A: Latter is closer.

Q: The 'Opening of the Mouth' ceremony which seems to be the focus of the pyramid texts, the ritual that the authors of this book say that the pyramids were built as a site for, what was this ritual? They say that, on a certain day and time, when the stars were aligned properly, that the dead king would be taken into the pyramid, wrapped up as a mummy, stood up, and that his son and successor would open his mouth with some sort of implement to 'free his soul' so that it could fly out the shafts and become a star in Orion. Obviously this cannot be the answer.

A: No.

Q: What was the Opening of the Mouth performed on the dead Osiris, by Horus his son, said to be done by an adze of iron...

A: Merging of souls or at least it was hoped.

Q: Why was it performed with this specifically mentioned iron adze and the 'iron fingers' of the four 'sons of Horus?'

A: What does iron do, if it does not conduct?

Q: It can also be a magnet, and magnets have poles. What did the Lotus flower or the four sons represent?

A: Open.

Q: Now, supposedly, this area, Giza, was originally called Rostau. It took me awhile to realize that this is, literally, Ros-Tau, or Rose-Cross.

A: Yet another connection, but why?

Q: Well, I don't know! Rostau! That was even before it was called Giza. That is ANCIENT!

A: Yes.

Q: Okay, there was an implement found in the pyramid when it was opened. It was an implement that was metal and looked like the Aries symbol. What was this instrument for?

A: Sceptor.

Q: Why this shape? What was the original purpose for the archetype of such a sceptor?

A: Duality of energy flow balance.

Q: Was this opening of the mouth, this idea of merging of souls, related to the symbolic 'kiss of the Templars?'

A: No, but it is food for thought for you.

Q: Hmmm... Okay. Okay. Food for thought. There was also a granite ball found in the pyramid...

A: Spherical shape serves as its own gravity to balance trapper.

Q: Now, the authors of this book connect the belt of Orion to the phallus, which they connect to the Benben stone, which they then connect to this 'transferring of the kingship' from Osiris to Horus in

the symbolic opening of the mouth. Nevertheless, this has a genetic connotation in my mind. Well, one thought led to another, and I connected the three stars of the belt of Orion to the three gonads of the Nephilim. Does this mean that the pyramid can tell us how often the Nephilim come here?

A: No.

Q: Is there any connection between the three stars of the belt of Orion and the three gonads of the Nephilim?

A: No.

Q: Okay, is the pyramid also telling us cycles of 'return?'

A: Maybe, but you should study it more.

Q: Certainly I will. Ark is going to try to get the Pyramid Texts for us.

Which reminds me, what was the frequent reference to the 'fields of reeds' in these texts?

A: Reeds occupy shallow waters.

Q: Why shallow waters? What significance?

A: Climate was different then, and on that note, Good Night!

Q: But I have more questions!!!! Okay, Good Night!

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 22, 1997 F****, Laura, AK.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Gorrora.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I have a couple of personal questions, and I apologize, but it seems that I need a little advice. Would it cause any detrimental setbacks for me to transfer my accident from A***** to this woman attorney I talked to the other day?

A: Not if you follow it closely, and know every detail "up to the minute."

Q: This gal sounded cooperative. I explained that I had kept out of A*****'s way because I was trusting him to handle it. But, I don't want A***** to come raving after me either!

A: Keep your new attorney on top of the situation... Rest not until it is advisable.

Q: What does that mean?

A: Vigilance is your shield, complacency is your vulnerability.

Q: Well, should I just leave it with A*****?

A: That would cost you!

Q: Okay. Now, since he is not going to settle as he indicated, and I do not have the funds to get the kids ready for school, I have been thinking about refinancing the note on the house to do so, and also to get some extra for investment purposes as was advised when S** was here...

A: Not wise in this case.

Q: Why? You told S** to borrow money and invest and she would become wealthy.

A: Every situation is different. Besides, the sum you are discussing is woefully inadequate. When we advised SV as we did, the markets were valued at slightly over one half of the current value. Individual issues have increased as much as 10,000 percent during this same period. Were you aware of this?

Q: Well, no. Is it unwise to do this mortgage altogether?

A: Only if you are not extremely careful.

Q: In what respect? Is there something in particular I need to watch out for?

A: Spending the borrowed sum unwisely.

Q: Well, I just want you to know that there is no way my son can go to school with one pair of pants, and that one has holes in it!!!

A: Pants are fine. So are clothes, but the enticements are many, and

you know what they say about "payback."

Q: Well, maybe I will just forget a mortgage, and keep the kids at home.

A: Why do they need to go to school?

Q: Well, Ark thinks they ought to.

A: Does Arkadiusz have a complete grasp of the American Public Education system of 1997?

Q: I don't think so. I have tried to explain it, but there is really no way it can be conveyed.

A: Your instincts have led you to this point on this issue, is it time to "pass the baton?" Well??

Q: Well, alright. But his instincts are very good on things too! But, if he really KNEW... I mean, even John K., who is PART of the system, in a sense...

A: What U.S. high school did Arkadiusz attend?

Q: Well... he didn't, of course. He REALLY has no idea of the mind controlled zombies running this system...

A: What was drug oriented gang related peer pressure like in Poland in the 1950s?!?

Q: Okay. We got a nice letter from UCF. Are they as interested as I think they are?

A: Yes.

Q: We have pretty much done our homework on this...

A: On the right track!

Q: They even wrote to him before the advertising period was closed. (F) They probably wanted to give him an extra window of opportunity...

A: Yes.

Q: Okay, C**** is probably in Colorado by now. Can you give us a clue as to her reaction to the Denver Airport?

A: Headaches, for one.

Q: Well, how will she feel about the murals?

A: Uneasiness. Strange men starkly observing her photographic efforts...

Q: Is she gonna get freaked out?

A: Maybe.

Q: Anything else about C****'s trip?

A: Wait and see... stay tuned...

Q: Okay. Now, we are onto the subject of our friendly local volcano down on Montserrat. What is it up to?

A: Seismic swarms... Much fear and concern by officials; muted...

Q: Can you give us an idea about what this volcano is going to do? What are the percentages in favor of a cataclysmic eruption in the near future?

A: Look to geologic map patterning for answer.

Q: What in particular should we be looking for?

A: Sequences, locators, historical telltale hints and signs. The signs always point the way for those who bother to read.

Q: Is there something about sequences of locators? Is it like a moving series in a general direction or pattern?

A: Yes.

Q: What general way does the sequence move? East to West? What?

A: Reverberatory.

Q: So, if something occurs in one place...

A: Like the wavelets in a small pool of water.

Q: Well, where does the stone drop?

A: Look to 18 degrees North and South.

Q: What, in specific, is at 18 degrees, that we need to see?

A: Magnetic colliders that balance.

Q: What do they balance? Magnetic fields of the earth?

A: Close.

Q: Would there be specific points along this 18 degree line, and if so, how many lines of longitude apart would they be?

A: Think of a parallelogram.

Q: What is this parallelogram going to tell us?

A: Cosmic "puncture points."

Q: You mean like cosmic windows?

A: Closer.

Q: And these parallelograms are located along the 18 degree lines of latitude.

A: Yes.

Q: And these parallelogram windows... do they straddle this line, or are they above or below it?

A: Near, as measured on the surface.

Q: Where do they originate from? Within the globe, or externally?

A: Both, as in positive/negative charge.

Q: What is within the globe, the positive or negative?

A: Think of static electricity to "ground" your answer.

Q: How many of these parallelograms are there along this 18 degree line of latitude?

A: Four shooting energy bars.

Q: Where are they shooting energy to, space?

A: And back.

Q: Okay...

A: Like a double double-helix, centered at core of the planet.

Q: Do you mean a double helix that winds from the core and touches the surface at the outer turns and then winds back again?

A: Need not "wind." The "strands" can be perfectly straight in orientation.

Q: Well, I thought that a helix implied a spiral shape... Are the ends of it at the core and go to the surface, not winding around the surface...

A: Close. Do not you see Laura? If you were to draw this correctly, you would unite the very core of any sphere with all of creation?

Q: Well, I am having a hard time creating a mental image here!

A: We will represent it for you. [Planchette inscribes four lines from Q: Where do they originate from? Within the globe, or externally?

Q: What is within the globe, the positive or negative?

Q: How many of these parallelograms are there along this 18 degree line of latitude?

Q: Where are they shooting energy to, space?

A: Okay...

Q: Do you mean a double helix that winds from the core and touches the surface at the outer turns and then winds back again?

Q: Well, I thought that a helix implied a spiral shape... Are the ends of it at the core and go to the surface, not winding around the surface...

A: We will represent it for you. [Planchette inscribes four lines from center of board to each of four corners and back.] Now, geometrically expand and interpolate.

Q: So, you have four lines leading out from the center. And each line represents a 'double helix.'

A: Close.

Q: So, this line is really a double line...? How do we include the hydrogen bonds?

A: Bonds are not necessary, as we are not speaking of DNA.

Q: So, it does have a positive and negative line?

A: Yes.

Q: Is this just lines, or conduits of energy, or is it segmented in some way?

A: Conduit which radiates cosmic balancing principle.

Q: Okay, and each point where these conduits reach the surface, expresses as a parallelogram shaped area on the surface?

A: Close.

Q: And all of these double lines, or conduits, come out in the general area of 18 degrees of latitude.

A: Yes.

Q: So, those are the points we are looking for to find activity, to then relate to other points around the globe?

A: In cyclical sequence. Your "El Nino" ties into this too! Why do you think the ocean water warms up so much, where it does, and cyclically at regular intervals?

Q: Seems to me that hurricanes form along this line right off the coast of Africa... are we gonna have any serious hurricanes the rest of this year?

A: El Nino will take its toll.

Q: Well, El Nino suppresses them.

A: Yes.

Q: (F) Well, also, when El Nino is active, the winter storms in the

Southern U.S. are also ferocious. (L) So, we are gonna have a nasty winter? (F) Probably. (L) Is this winter gonna be really cold and nasty?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, now that we have experienced a LOT of learning on the subject of this volcano...

A: It could happen!! Watch closely!

Q: Did Cayce mistake this volcano for Pele?

A: Maybe, maybe not!

Q: Swell! If it does blow, will we hear it here?

A: Wait and see.

Q: Is it that when one goes in one of these parallelograms, that the others activate also?

A: Reverberate... 1... 2... 3...

Q: Well, I want to know why I am feeling so dizzy and lightheaded right now! I feel like I am pressing against the top of my skull trying to get out of my body!

A: Volcanic magnetic flush.

Q: Good thing I'm not any closer to it! I'm even feeling sick to my stomach! (A) Maybe that means it is close to erupting.

A: Maybe.

Q: I heard it has been quiet for the past 4 days. That is NOT a good sign! Just because it gets quiet doesn't mean it is gonna quit! (F) I think those people ought to swim away if that is the only way they can leave! If they wait for the British government to dust itself off and DO something! (L) Okay, now, I have been thinking that since the last series of obstructions are in the process of stabilizing, maybe there are other surprises and unexpected events around the corner...

A: Maybe for Arkadiusz.

Q: What kind of surprise might this be?

A: Mount "A____" may erupt.

Q: Very cute! And, if so, what kind of eruption?

A: Cataclysmic.

Q: Well, SWELL! How about another clue!

A: Just be vigilant!

Q: Is that it?

A: To be forewarned is to be forearmed.

Q: Okay, well... anything we need to know tonight? Any other advice... finances, or whatever?

A: Has been given. Good Night.

September 6, 1997 TR, JR, AK, F****, Laura, A, H.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Plianni.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Is it alright if we ask a couple of personal questions first?

A: But of course!

Q: JR wants to know about the trip she and TR made to New York...

A: Wrong mental approach for trip in preparatory phase.

Q: (J) What phase do you mean? We went too soon?

A: And ideas "askew." Why did you look upon it as a business trip? You were so uptight and argumentative!! Want to tear this marriage apart?!? Then try another one of those.

Q: How can JR stop being so uptight?

A: Tis the two of them, not just JR.

Q: We don't want to get into marital things here...

A: Then why ask the question?

Q: (J) That wasn't the answer I was expecting. We were trying to figure out why TR's Aunt acted the way she did...

A: Vibrations affect all concerned. Next trip... we suggest pleasure only. Have you noticed how all your trips are for business? Unleash the purse strings for fun and stop worrying about money.

Q: (T) Should JR call T****?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, the divorce: the judge has refused to change the hearing date so that it is before he leaves... his idea is that we should wait for this hearing since it is only 9 days and something may be accomplished.

A: Stumbling blocks await.

Q: In other words, stumbling blocks if he waits for the hearing?

A: Your best bet is to concentrate upon the developments of Arkadiusz's career and not expend so much energy on a situation designed to destroy your work.

Q: Anything else you want me to tell him about the divorce or the hearing or anything?

A: Oooh yes!!!

Q: Do it!

A: You know, my dear, there are legal and other powers in this country which can supercede the "corruption and shenanigans" taking place in Poland involving this case. All one needs to do is to mine and troll for same, then utilize properly. The one mistake

Arkadiusz is still making is that he is still too trusting of the system to

which he is most familiar.

Q: Is there some further - if he stays for this hearing will something happen that will cause him to have to stay longer?

A: Well, it is not so much that "something will happen," as that the merry-go-round will just turn and turn...

Q: (T) Perhaps he should suggest that he can oversee a student exchange program and use this as leverage to get them to cooperate with him...

A: Just mine and troll!!!

Q: Well, we have F*****...

A: Push him.

Q: F*****?

A: Yes. And light candles that will burn so as to reveal opportunity where it counts!

Q: Why the reference to candles? Is there a deeper meaning to this?

A: What do candles do when lit? In the darkened chamber?

Q: Well, they illuminate it. Anything else on that subject?

A: Build a sphere of influence.

Q: What?! (T) Contact your congressman!

A: No.

Q: Well, what do you mean?

A: Who benefits from the proverbial "feather in the cap?"

Q: Well, UCF...

A: And... Who profits? Who derives gain from publicity?

Q: You mean the university where he is right now? I don't understand...

A: No!!!

Q: State of Florida?

A: And...

Q: Enterprise Florida?

A: And... Anyone or anything that climbs one more rung up...

Q: (T) Everyone who has something to gain from having him here.

A: Bingo!

Q: (T) B***... Bill Y,...

A: Be careful with politicians!!! They are just as likely to bite as to pat.

[AH questions about the sale of her house.]

A: Remember, A, numbers can elicit magical responses when arranged properly. [Questions about network marketing scheme, omitted.]

Q: We would like to know if there is any significance to the fact that Mother Theresa and Princess Diana both died within a week of each other?

A: Vague.

Q: Why didn't you tell us that Princess Diana was going to get killed

in an auto accident? That's pretty big news!

A: You would not have benefited, and, besides, it was not predetermined. Just one possible future.

Q: Why was this particular future the one that manifested?

A: Because it was chosen.

Q: Why?

A: No escape any other way.

Q: For who?

A: Diana.

Q: Escape from what or who?

A: Judgment.

Q: Judgment by whom?

A: You pick. She was damned if she did and damned if she did not.

Q: (T) Let me ask: is she dead?

A: Yes.

Q: Was there any factor involved in her death that could be connected to any secret groups on the planet that wish to bring down the monarchy?

A: No.

Q: So, this wasn't part of a plot to bring down the monarchy?

A: Soul mates.

Q: She and Dodi were soul mates?

A: Yes.

Q: And they decided to leave together...

A: Yes, at another level.

Q: Is there any special significance to the fact that they were soul mates?

A: No, only way out, and valuable lessons learned by everyone else.

Q: So, this was a gift?

A: And STO. And the same with Mother Theresa who waited for the proper timing, so that others would notice what you did.

Q: (T) Well, things usually happen in threes... who is next?

A: Usually threes is an old wives tale.

Q: So, from one perspective, the death of the Princess is nothing more than a tragic accident?

A: We did not say that.

Q: So, she chose this because it was the only way out... (T) Was she helped along? Was there more to it than choosing the time and the way?

A: There always is.

Q: Can you list some of the other factors involved?

A: Lessons, that is all there is!!

Q: (T) Was she murdered?

A: Would murderer agree to be crushed to death?? What future is there in that line of work?

Q: Well, there are some Middle Easterners who think there is a LOT of future in that line of work... suicide bombers and so forth as well

as persons programmed to do that sort of thing... Was anybody or any other thing behind this?

A: No.

Q: Was the driver drunk?

A: Yes.

Q: (AH) Would she like to tell us something?

A: Statement as such would not benefit this work.

Q: Did Dodi give Diana the purported ring as an engagement ring?

A: Yes, but that is incidental to the "bigger picture."

Q: What IS the bigger picture?

A: STO.

Q: You are saying that this was an STO act? (T) That's what they said...

A: No.

Q: That's not what they said. They said that this act would make others realize what we did and would start thinking about STO.

A: Yes.

Q: Are you saying that this was done by Diana as a service to others?

A: Part.

Q: I get the feeling that there is something we are not getting here...

A: Maybe we are waiting for you to figure it out on your own!

Q: When I read the article by Rupert Cornwell and there was a paragraph that was identical to what I had written on the original web-page, and then he made the remark about the circle of daggers surrounding Prince Charles, that he was in the center of a circle of sharp daggers... that struck me as a rather bizarre thing to say. With all the theories going around about the various families and bloodlines killing each other off from time to time... and this is connected with all this other underground business, CIA, KGB, God knows what else... Is the way the press plays the event a capitalizing on a circumstance on behalf of such conspiratorial groups?

A: If so, that is nothing new.

Q: Was this Cornwell saying in this article that the "dagger men" are gathered around Charles and that they are going to use this event to bring him down?

A: No.

Q: (T) Were the deaths, in addition to generating feelings of STO, also to speed up the process of the changing of the systems, the entering the new realms...

A: Close.

Q: There is still something we are not getting. And, they are waiting for me to figure it out - okay. But, give me a clue!

A: You will do so when it is appropriate.

Q: Okay, there is an issue here and it is just not the appropriate time to address it. JR asked about the significance of the circle of

daggers...

A: Circles are always significant.

Q: (T) Well, the only way out of a circle of daggers is through the center... (L) Or up... (T) The daggers may not be pointed at him to take him out but to limit him... or to move him to the center... (L) Once before you told...

A: Seven.

Q: Seven what?

A: Ask your question.

Q: Well, I was going to ask... once before you told us that the monarchy in England was going to come to a halt and that Charles would never be king... what are the probabilities that one of the sons will?

A: Are you trying to coerce a response?

Q: No, I'm just trying to be sneaky!

A: Well, forget it!!!

Q: (T) Does this have to do with getting Charles... is this whole thing designed to get Charles to take charge the way he is supposed to... to get his center back...

A: You are making a mountain where the universe sees a molehill.

Q: Okay, change gears: I read the other day that the word "Iscairiot" means "from Sikarios," and this connects the Jesus story directly to my Paran Sikarios... the Percys, piercing, PS, etc. Could you comment on the fact that Judas Iscairiot was "from Sikarios." Was he a member of the Paran Sikarios, the Assassini, a dagger man?

A: You are not to be told some things yet, because of your tendency to share before realizing the ramifications it can bring to your doorstep.

Q: Anything else for tonight?

A: No, Goodbye.

September 13, 1997 F****, V, AK, Laura.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: MA??h.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Well, you must be aware that I wrote a letter to the Polish Embassy this past week explaining to them Ark's situation and how detrimental this was, based on your advice last week, 'creating a sphere of influence' sort of thing. Could you indicate whether this is going to create a chain reaction of some sort, and if so, what sort it will be?

A: You are assuming...

Q: I am assuming what? I just asked if it was going to create a chain reaction, and if so, what sort? A: Maybe you should keep mining and trolling.

Q: So, I was making an assumption that this was along the line of your advice?

A: It was, but more sources needed.

Q: Ummm... could you give me a hint on that. I sent a letter to F***** and haven't heard anything back from him...

A: Keep at it, but make sure it is right places, lest you spill the beans.

Q: Let me ask this: what I have written to the embassy is not going to cause Ark any trouble, is it?

A: We hope not!

Q: Is there a possibility that it could?

A: What would be your guess? Would you think it a good idea to call "911" to report that someone is trying to steal your cache of cocaine?

Q: Jeez! So, in other words, you are saying I screwed up?!

A: No, when one is learning important lessons, it is not a "screw up."

Q: It's a screw up if something seriously detrimental happens to Ark because of what I did. Now you have me worried. My neck is going to start tightening up and hurting again!

A: Well, my dear, it is better you learn with minor problems to look before you leap, than with explosively major ones down the road.

Q: Alright, help me out here; give me a clue as to how to get out of this mess!

A: It is more of a bug bite... Sometimes one scratches, and sometimes not. And if one scratches, fortunately, it is only rarely

then that it gets infected...

Q: It is like a bug bit, don't scratch it?

A: No. To the Poles, it is like a bug bite. But we suggest you not bite the Poles again.

Q: Well, the whole thing about the rescheduling of the court date just screams of 'tampering.' He is scheduled to come here on the 12th, and the courts know this and rescheduled for the 20th. He's not staying for it! You see what I am saying here? This is why I wrote, to complain about this obvious maneuvering of the legal system and see if there was not something that could be done!

A: You have missed the obvious!

Q: What is the obvious? The obvious thing is that he has no career...

A: "Brain Drain" does not feather the cap of the one drained. Brain "gain" does feather the cap of the one who gains!!!

Q: I know! I think that sometimes you guys say things that are like dangling little baits, and I jump for this bait the same way I jumped for the ceiling to put this damn thing on my ceiling to do this psychomantium, caused a serious injury, and has now caused a problem because I wrote to this embassy - I can't just write to some strange person.... what are you talking about here?

A: Look before you leap.

Q: Yeah! I am gonna stop listening to you guys. All you do is get me in trouble!

A: That is ridiculous, and you know it! We did not tell you to write to the Polish Embassy!

Q: Well they were the only ones who could solve what seemed to me to be the apparent problem which is to help him to get his divorce. They are going to have to be approached and dealt with...

A: No, no, no. Use liaisons within benefiting party.

Q: Don't you think it would be a black mark against him in terms of him being considered for the job for them to know the situation about his divorce, that he is having problems?

A: The American Embassy is located in Warsaw.

Q: Should he go to the American Embassy, or should I write to the American Embassy?

A: Either/or. The State of Florida has many trade and economic development offices located in European cities.

Q: Should Ark go to the American Embassy in Warsaw?

A: Not a bad idea, and you could contact them.

Q: Alright. Let's get off the subject...

A: Build you sphere with those who will not want to pop it.

Q: Is there any damage control I can do right now?

A: With any luck you will not need it. Usually in a case like this, the offending parties will believe their most effective defense is to ignore the inquest.

Q: Is there anything further on this subject, I am so stressed out on it

and my neck is completely seized up now. Okay, these people, this R** and S*** S. up in Canada - they claim to be channeling some bizarre critters... 'to document to you of the veracity of what I have just stated, I have attached to this letter an extract of the book 'Beware of the wolf in the bushes of delight...' (F) I can't picture what

a person who has these thoughts actually looks like... reminds me of Bob R. (L) 'Undoubtedly the majority contend themselves with enforcing less strict regime upon the backs of their scientists by strictly employing channels in the helping of them out... Neutral source, of course, for eclipsed among the star seed are among those traitors to the cause who without adept permission from the high council have portrayed as to be of the gray mission from time to time. Then the information brought down under circumstances such as these, will leave the scientists more or less with an imbalance of thoughts rather than attaining to the full scope of memorandum of which is their right to come out front with their desire of learning intricate designing would label them indeed within the crucible of possibilities therewith leading them into a much needed and fuller encompassing of facts therein.' (F) That sounds like somebody who thinks that if you string together a bunch of important sounding words, it will make sense... (L) Well, it gets better! 'We would offer bigotry in the light of expiring your greatest potential escapading in the form of doctrinal theory. We will always advise whether or not we will be willing to work within their planetary action decidedly for the good of mankind. And there are some of which we are willing to take action in order to prove a helpmeet too.' (F) What the heck does any of that mean? It just means absolutely nothing! (L) 'Make of the sureness that ye, each one be of the showing of this document herewith written for them too. Thank you all for your attention on this midriff of informational data. Hatonn out on frequency table 9.3 faraplex record time.' (V) That's my favorite! 'Faraplex!' (F) I don't know why you are so confounded on this term 'faraplex.' It is a sister of 'godspark!' (L) 'We should let you know that we have reasons to believe that our webpage is being tampered with by others who have our file transfer program and password... obviously the Blinkingsop matter must be the elite's most desperately kept secret and dangerous to the upper echelon of the world...' Oh my god! (F) That is too hopelessly bad to even qualify as disinformation and, at the same time, if any upper echelon in the world is wasting their time checking that out, then we have nothing to worry about! (L) Well, tell me, what is going on with these people?

A: Static.

Q: Where does this static emanate from?

A: Mind of the communicator.

Q: Are you saying from the minds of the people who are writing this?

A: There is only one.

Q: There is only one, and this one person takes two roles and pretends to be two people?

A: Close enough.

Q: (V) Is this a psychotic person?

A: No, this is a harmless waif.

Q: (V) So there's no such thing as a 'faraplex?' I'm so disappointed!

A: Mirth! "Faraplex" is a shopping center built by Farrakhan. Try hot lemon salve for your neck.

Q: (V) Well, I KNEW I'd heard the word before! (L) I never heard of lemon salve. Where do I get it or how do I make it?

A: Cloth wrapped sponge soaked in hot lemon juice.

Q: Yesterday Ark said he found an ad for an opening for research in quantum computers at some lab in North Carolina. He wants to know if there is any future for us in pursuing such a thing.

A: Up to you, yes, but remember, such enterprises can be most decidedly temporary!

Q: (V) I want to know what it is - the secret potion in the lemon and the sponge - and how it is going to help relieve this problem with the neck? (A) Ask if it will help my neck?

A: Ascorbic acid penetrates and cleanses and soothes.

Q: I want to get back to R, and S. You said that it was one person. Male or female?

A: Male.

Q: And this guy has an alternate personality that is a female?

A: This male is a "computer nerd" with a need to be loved/admired.

Q: Let me ask quickly, does giving Reiki to a person who has a bacterial or viral infection increase the potential of the infection? What is the effect?

A: Broad inquiry, but Reiki is best suited to conditions not microbially induced.

Q: Is it the case that you are actually feeding the microbes with energy?

A: Can, or effects can cancel each other out.

Q: What about when you are dealing with cancer... not, cancers are not microbial necessarily... but some have been shown to be microbial...

A: Microbially triggered.

Q: So cancers are microbially triggered?

A: Some.

Q: (V) As we practice Reiki, how do we know if we are doing the person more harm than good? How do we decide if we are going to make them sicker or better?

A: Ask if they are suffering from infection.

Q: What if they don't know? There are a lot of times that a person doesn't know.

A: True, but odds are in your favor.

Q: (V) So the viruses cannot be treated by etherical healing? Is there any method that will work other than Reiki?

A: Prayer.

Q: I know this has been a rather non-productive session, but I would still like to ask if there is anything you can see that we need to know, that we haven't asked, that we ought to ask, in which case I would like to ask that you would tell us anyway!

A: No lo contendre.

Q: Is that the answer, or are you just being funny with me?

A: Latter.

Q: No contest. Okay, if there is nothing else, then we will say goodnight... I am so miserable! What is going on with this pain?

A: Maybe some ongoing DNA evolvment.

Q: What does DNA have to do with pain in the shoulder and neck, especially when you get it as a result of being stupid leaping about on piles of pillows on the bed like a lunatic...

A: Good Night!

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

September 20, 1997 F****, A., H., AK, Laura.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Vialli.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I want to start off tonight with a question that has been bugging me all week: I want to know why whales sing?

A: Communication.

Q: They sing to communicate. I kind of figured that. Is this an elaborate and complicated form of communication?

A: Yes.

Q: Is it as complicated as a spoken language such as what we know?

A: More so.

Q: Is there any key you could give us as to how to interpret this language?

A: You would need to think in an entirely different way.

Q: What way would this be? Is it an image based language, or is it tone based? Do the tones evoke images or concepts and ideas?

A: It is psionic/practical wave modulation through flange scopotic transmission.

Q: Could you define your use of psionic for me?

A: Seeing, hearing, feeling, absorption and response in simultaneous thought wave profile.

Q: Okay. What do whales talk about?

A: Not correct concept.

Q: What is the correct concept?

A: Total thought transference.

Q: What subjects interest whales enough that they exert energy to transfer those thoughts?

A: No need for "subjects" when one has total simultaneous comprehension.

Q: What do whales feel about human beings?

A: Wrong idea again!! You are not grasping this!!!

Q: I know that! I'm trying to... how do they feel about human beings?!

A: Each whale is able to absorb all truths that exist past, present and future at all "times."

Q: Well then, they are pretty awesome creatures and humans ought not to be hunting them down and killing them!

A: Lesson profiles interject experience.

Q: Who gets the experience interjected us or them? We must be the ones getting the lesson here...

A: All there is, is lessons.

Q: If there is anything else you want to tell us about whales, because obviously I am not understanding here. Are dolphins similar in make-up and ability?

A: Not "yet."

Q: They are down on the scale from whales. I think that whales are absolutely awesome. Are whale souls sort of like a composite soul - sort of like a bunch of dolphin souls make up a whale soul?

A: No.

Q: Is a whale soul always a whale soul from the beginning?

A: Whale is unified soul.

Q: Unified from what to what?

A: All whales share the same soul!

Q: Are human beings like that or moving in that direction, becoming unified soul?

A: Fragmented.

Q: Human beings are a fragmented soul. Were we once a unified soul?

A: Once and future.

Q: When one is a unified soul, then obviously all the experiences of the former fragments become everyone's experience, so to speak. Is that correct?

A: Close.

Q: A*** wants to ask a question. She feels very drawn to South Carolina...

A: A*** should be the one to ask us.

Q: (A) Because I am so drawn to the area, I wonder if I had a past life in South Carolina?

A: No.

Q: (A) What past life with Luther, my husband, if any?

A: Before we get to that, you should beware; forces can be employed to either direct or misdirect 3rd density beings...

Q: (A) What do you mean by that? I don't understand...

A: When one is "drawn," who or what is doing the "drawing" and why?

Q: (A) You are talking now about South Carolina, I was just asking about my husband... what kind of past life I had with him...

A: We told you, "before we get to that."

Q: So, that was about the South Carolina issue and not your husband...

A: Just for your information: South Carolina is extraordinarily seismically unstable!

Q: (A) So that means that I should not move... (L) Oh, they won't tell

you what to do! (A) So this place where the property is, is not safe?

A: If things on your planet do indeed "heat up," as is certainly one possible future scenario from your viewpoint, it might not be a bad idea to avoid standing directly on the "burners."

Q: So, you are saying that South Carolina is one of the burners that might get turned on when things heat up?

A: Where one finds faults, one shall find slippage.

Q: (F) I have heard that the most recent ideas say that the fault system that runs under the Caribbean including Montserrat, for example, juts off to the Northwest at about Charleston and then cuts under the Appalachians connecting to the New Madrid fault in

Missouri in a sort of direct line from Charleston to there. (A) What year are they predicting? (F) Well, they aren't predicting anything, but they have been saying for years that there are a number of places in the Eastern United States that have been forgotten

because all the attention has been on California. But, historically speaking, there have been earthquakes in several places in the Central Eastern US, some of which were worse than ANY recorded

on the West Coast. (L) Okay, so they brought the subject up of being 'drawn' to this place, and the question was asked as to who or what was doing the drawing and, of course, why? I would say that...

A: A*** ask, please.

Q: (A) The place where we have the property is not safe?

A: "Safety" is a relative term.

Q: (L) No place is completely safe, but some places are safer than other. You say that something is drawing you there... I think I would go in that direction...

A: A*** ask, please.

Q: (A) Okay, I don't understand...

A: If one is "drawn," why is this??

Q: (A) I am drawn there because we have the property there.

A: What if you had property in Bangladesh? Would you then be drawn there instead?

Q: (L) They are trying to make you think. Why are you drawn there?

A: Is it really just because you own property there?

Q: (A) It is not only that. I like it there. Why does my husband like it so much too?

A: Ask yourself this.

Q: (A) There are the four seasons and nice weather.

A: Is South Carolina the only place with "nice weather?"

Q: (A) No, but we have looked all over. The city is so nice. It is beautiful there. I love it. We have looked all over - California, Arizona

- it is just meant to be. We are drawn there, no matter what. What is drawing me to South Carolina?

A: Forces unseen.

Q: (A) Unseen forces are drawing me there? What kind of forces?

A: 4th density.

Q: (A) Well, anyway, I'm not going to think about it now. Is it possible to sell the house this month?

A: Of course.

Q: (L) You can sell anything if you drop the price enough. (A) The company that I am working with, am I going to be happy with them?

A: Vague.

Q: (A) RJ M. The work. Long term?

A: If you "play your cards right."

Q: (A) Well, that's true. (L) Okay, let's get to the question about the military crashes. There have been 4 crashes of military planes in the past week. Were any of these crashes related to the activity of negative forces?

A: Yes. But then again, the entire concept and working reality of the "military" is directly related to "negative forces."

Q: Were any of these plane crashes, in specific, more unusual than the others in terms of the reasons for the crash?

A: Stealth fighter contains some alien inspired technology.

Q: Did this alien technology contribute to the crash of this plane?

A: In an indirect way.

Q: F**** has described the crash of the stealth bomber. What caused this crash?

A: Gyro magnetic imbalance induced by frame material bleed through transdensity.

Q: Are you saying that the frame material of the stealth bomber is a transdensity material?

A: Yes.

Q: And that there was a bleed through of a controlling influence from another density that upset the gyro...

A: Close.

Q: Was this deliberate on the part of the 4th density beings to cause this crash?

A: No.

Q: Was it a normal reaction because it was passing in and out of higher density airspace? Was there 4th density bleed through in the area?

A: Close. And interference near you is disrupting this communication.

Q: What interference?

A: Children.

Q: [Children are sent to bed] Why does the influence of the children interfere with the communication? The noise or their auric profiles?

A: Both.

Q: What is going to make my arm feel better? The pain is really getting out of control.

A: How did the salve work?

Q: It helps. Should I just continue using it? I had a lot of relief, but then, as today progressed, it seized up again. Is the primary source the neck, the shoulder or the arm?

A: Neck.

Q: On these crashed airplanes, were any of the others the result of 4th density bleed through?

A: No.

Q: Okay, I got an e-mail from Val Valerian. He was interested in the Diana thing and how that relates to the Pandora's Box business and the Denver Airport, so he wrote something, but I found that this was basically something that someone else had posted on the web. Anyway, he claimed to be a descendant of Anne Boleyn, is this correct?

A: Open.

Q: Well, let me say this: the only descendant of Anne Boleyn that is known is Queen Elizabeth I who, supposedly died without issue. So, I don't understand how anyone could be a descendant of Anne Boleyn without coming through Elizabeth. Did Anne Boleyn have any other children besides Elizabeth?

A: Yes.

Q: Who?

A: Look and you shall find clue.

Q: Did she have this other child before or after Elizabeth?

A: Before.

Q: And who was the father of this other child?

A: Henry VIII.

Q: Well, why do we never hear about this other child?

A: Why do you never hear about so many things?

Q: Was this a child that was born before their marriage, and therefore illegitimate?

A: Close.

Q: Was it male or female?

A: Female.

Q: Well, that is bizarre! Was Sir Francis Bacon the son of Elizabeth as was rumored?

A: No.

Q: But there was another daughter of Anne and Henry?

A: Yes.

Q: It wasn't Jane Grey?

A: No.

Q: But if I read the history, I will figure out who it was?

A: Yes. And on that note... good night.

October 4, 1997

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Lororra.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I have a few questions on the subject of Cassiopaea. On several occasions you have described Cassiopaea or the Cassiopaeans, the unified thought form light beings that transmit through Cassiopaea, as being the 'front line of the universe's system of natural balance.' On another occasion when R**** was here, she was asking questions about Isis and you said that Isis was a 'vanguard.' Now, it seems to me that something that is at the front line is also a vanguard - that the definitions are interchangeable, or similar. In reading through all the various myths and legends, it occurs to me that the similarity between the imagery of Queen Cassiopaea and Isis is quite striking. What is the relationship between Queen Cassiopaea, archetypally speaking, and Isis?

A: Subliminal.

Q: It is subliminal? The other thing I noticed about the word 'Isis' is that it can be slightly altered to make 'I Zeus.' And, Perseus can be 'per Zeus' and Persia can be made to say 'per ziu.' One of the oldest etymological roots for the word 'God' is 'ziu' from which we get 'deu.' These all represent the English translation of 'for God,' with Perceval being 'per ziu val' or 'strong for God.' Could you comment on these relationships?

A: Interconnected by trilingual learning curve.

Q: Any further comments?

A: No.

Q: I also noticed that the word 'Osiris' could also be slightly modified to say 'of Sirius.' Comment, please.

A: Sirius was regarded highly in your "past."

Q: What was the foundation of this regard for Sirius?

A: "From whence cometh, is seen that which knows no limitation."

Q: Could you elaborate on that?

A: Could, but will not.

Q: Why?

A: Because you can!

Q: In reading the transcripts, I came across a reference to a 'pact' made by a group of STS individuals, and it was called 'Rosteam,' and that this was the origin of the Rosicrucians. In the book 'The

Orion Mystery,' it talks about the fact that Giza was formerly known as RosTau, which is 'Rose Cross.' Essentially, I would like to understand the symbology of the Rose affixed to the Cross. It seems to me that the imagery of Jesus nailed to the Cross is actually the Rose affixed to the Cross. How does Jesus relate to the Rose?

A: No, it is from the Rose arose the Cross.

Q: Oh.... I see...

A: Said the blind man.

Q: Elaborate, please. Are you saying that what I am seeing is not correct?

A: No, mirth!

Q: It is from the Rose that the Cross arose... and, therefore, the cross symbolizes...

A: Ask.

Q: What does the cross symbolize?

A: The symbology is not the issue. It is the effect.

Q: What is the effect of the cross?

A: All that has followed it.

Q: Could you list some of these to give me a clue?

A: You know these.

Q: In the same vein, I have noticed that there are two classes of arachnids. There are scorpions and there are spiders. The zodiac was changed by taking the pincers away from the Scorpion and creating out of them the sign of Libra. This image was one of a woman holding a balance scales, usually blindfolded. This was done within recorded history, but was probably formalized through the occult traditions of Kabala. Now, in trying to figure out who has on what color hat, if there is such a thing, I have come to a tentative conclusion that the spider, or spinner of webs, is the Rosicrucian encampment, and that the Scorpion represents the seeker of wisdom... because, in fact, the word for Scorpio comes from the same root as that which means to pierce or unveil. Therefore, the Scorpion is also Perseus, per Ziu, or 'for God.' And the Rosicrucians are the 'other,' so to speak. Can you elaborate on this for me? Or comment?

A: What a tangled web we spin, when we must not let you in.

Q: So, the Rose is the Spider?

A: Different objective.

Q: So, the Rose, with its thorns... can you help me with this Rose image... is the Rose the Scorpion?

A: No. Different objective... Rose is a stand alone symbol.

Q: So, the Rose can be used by either side, is that it?

A: Maybe.

Q: Another derivation of the word root of Scorpio is 'skopos,' or 'to see.' You said that the human race was seeded on a planet in the constellation Scorpio, and, therefore, when the zodiac was set up

and the clues were laid out, it seems to me that the insertion of the sign of Libra was designed to take power away from human beings, to take their hands away, to prevent them from seeing, to make them defenseless. Is this imagery close?

A: On track.

Q: And the Scorpion is represented in four ways: the scorpion, the lizard, the eagle and the dove. So, there are four levels of experience. Also, Minerva/Athena was the daughter of Zeus alone. She was known as the 'tamer of horses,' and was a Virgin Goddess. She was also known as 'Parthenos' meaning separation. Is this part of the imagery of the creation of Eve from the rib of Adam, so to speak, or the separation of knowledge from soul, or the veil between the world of 3rd density and 4th density?

A: Close.

Q: Along this same line, in the astrological symbology, the different stars are designated as being located on different parts of the body in a rather arbitrary way that does not seem to necessarily have a lot to do with the actual configuration of the stars themselves. King Cepheus in the sign of Aries, the consort of Cassiopaea, has a star in the right shoulder. The name of this star in Arabic means 'redeemer. In the imagery of the crucifixion, Jesus is depicted as carrying the cross on his shoulder as if to say that he is the old king who must die to make way for the new one... Additionally, many of us have been experiencing the pain in the shoulder, arm, and shoulder-blade for some time. You have, on occasion, related this to DNA changes. Is it that certain individuals are connected to other densities through the windows of the stars in certain constellations, and the clues are found in the location of the stars in the figures of the constellations relating to the areas of the body where pockets in the etheric field are points of activation of DNA, and that these relate to certain pains and discomforts?

A: Okay.

Q: Is that okay as in I am onto something?

A: Maybe...

Q: Can you help me out a little here?

A: Too do so would compromise your discoveries.

Q: Are the body pains in these areas related?

A: To...?

Q: Obviously this is a big one... it relates directly to the crossed shin

bones, the skull, the shoulder blades, knees, elbows and a lot of other symbology... the exposed breast of the Masonic initiate. In the Bible where it says that Jesus was scourged, it is actually a word that usually means the pressing and squeezing that cause milk to express from the breast. On page 33 of 'Bringers of the Dawn,' Barbara Marciniak writes: 'there have been different portals on earth

that have allowed different species, creator gods from space, to insert themselves. One of the huge portals that presently being fought over is the portal of the Middle East. If you think back over the history of the Earth, you will realize how many dramas of religion and civilization have been introduced in that portal. It's a huge portal with a radius of 1,000 miles or so. This is why there is so much activity in the Middle East. This is the portal that the Lizzies use.' Could you comment on that information? Are there other portals that are that large which are used by positive entities?

A: Portal is dual.

Q: So any can use it. Is it correct that this is a large portal over the Middle East?

A: Statements made in publication are close, but not absolute.

Q: Is this idea of portals extremely significant. Are they fought over?

A: Yes, but you do not need to explore these truths, until you have learned more.

Q: Okay. Marciniak also says that there are benevolent Lizzies. You once said that the incidence of benevolent Lizzies was so rare as to be not worth mentioning. Is it true that there are benevolent Lizzies as she says?

A: There are benevolences evident even in the darkest circles.

Q: Okay, I only have one tape, so I want to get to Ark's questions. He wants to know if there is any guidance you can give regarding the sorting and packing he is presently doing. What is important to bring at this time?

A: Papers documenting his positions and status.

Q: Anything else other than what he wants to bring?

A: No. (at this point I had a thought about the earlier questions and reverted momentarily)

Q: Is the Rose symbolic of Prime Creator and the Cross the conflict between STS and STO?

A: No.

Q: Anything you CAN tell me?

A: You are so inquisitive; you will uncover all you seek, even without us telling you directly.

Q: Alright. Once before you talked about Mexico. Could you give us an update on Mexico?

A: Vague.

Q: Okay, we have been invited there for a little visit, and I just wanted to make sure that travel there would be safe.

A: Okay for some.

Q: When you say that, what do you mean precisely?

A: Many meanings.

Q: You say it is okay for some, okay for Ark and me?

A: Many possibilities...

Q: Of what kind? From what I understand they have some major

research going on over there of some kind...

A: They do. But it is a challenge for a third density vehicle to remain unscathed.

Q: Okay, that leads to my next question: last Friday night's event with A. Was this what you meant when you said that "Mt. A** may erupt cataclysmically?" Was this MY A***?

A: Notice the proliferation of namesakes?

Q: Yes.

A: What connections?!? Hmmm...

Q: I don't know. Are you going to help me out here? What is the connection?

A: Why was name given?

Q: Well, her name is A***, and we called her A*** because it was short and easy...

A: You were nudged thusly... synchronicity.

Q: There is something you are trying to say. Is more than ONE Mt. A*** going to erupt?

A: Why not all?

Q: Was this "eruption" with my A** all there is going to be in that area? I mean, I don't think I could take much more!

A: Yes, but there are underlying factors begging further examination.

Q: What are a couple of these factors? I need something to follow?

A: Deep psychic connector profile. Those who sleep with grand thoughts present vulnerability beyond the same as that seen from the combination of all others!

Q: Are you saying that my A*** sleeps with grand thoughts?

A: Yes.

Q: What can I do to help her?

A: Needs major examination by those of supreme and legitimate psychic power.

Q: Can you suggest?

A: You will find through inimitable sources.

Q: Well, I need something to help her soon because what happened last Friday night nearly killed me... were these kids abducted?

A: What have you been told?

Q: That the 4th density STS will try to hurt me anyway they can. Let me ask this, how much actual alcohol did A*** drink?

A: See last response.

Q: Well, from what the kids said, I would have to say yes. Has she been programmed in some way?

A: You are being cloaked.

Q: What am I being cloaked by?

A: Connected forces.

Q: Well, give me a clue! I have been so concerned that Ark be protected that I got hit on my blind side.

A: And if Ark wishes to travel widely in your accompaniment,

perhaps he will realize that a coupling solitude is not wise under the circumstances! We meant everything we said in response to your inquiry to and about Mexico, and in ways you may not have thought about!

Q: Do you mean that Ark and I should not travel to Mexico and leave the children?

A: Level 1 warning: if you do travel alone, you will return to a house with one less resident!!!

Q: Does that mean if we travel anywhere?

A: All such exercises are extremely risky right now. You must see that attack increases as one nears certain knowledge plateaus, but once reached, danger evaporates.

Q: Are any of the other children, besides A***...

A: We will tell you this. And then we hope you will remember it. And we do this because of our love and concern. What you do with this direct infusion of knowledge is your choice. But we only do this when your mission is directly threatened. When attack is greatest, those most threatening to STS forces receive extremely powerful and direct programming designed to cause them to destroy themselves. The same can happen to those most sensitive who are near to the potential discoverers. You have seen this before. It shall return at periodic intervals.

Q: Is that all you want to say on this?

A: For now.

Q: I have noticed a slowdown in my awareness expansion. Is there anything I can or should do to get myself back on track?

A: Not to worry, all things cycle.

Q: Anything further?

A: We suggest you discuss tonight's messages. Goodbye.

October 7, 1997

Q: Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Aldronn.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: My first question: Is there any chance that actions will be taken against Ark before he leaves by the scheduled itinerary?

A: You must realize that actions have already been taken against Arkadiusz, continue to be taken against Arkadiusz, and will be taken against Arkadiusz, as has been determined and has been in process for an eternity. Remember, all events as you perceive them are merely from the standpoint of your perception. There is no past or future. All is one.

Q: In specific, are there any plans in place to attempt to prevent him from getting on the plane to come here?

A: Not as such. First of all, one must know, in the consciousness of those in the flesh who surround Arkadiusz, there is no great awareness of the consequences to be derived from the intended travel plans. Therefore, this is not viewed as a critical juncture. However, the plans that may be undertaken, and are being undertaken, and have been undertaken, to prevent a union between yourself and Arkadiusz are always in process, and are given energy by Arkadiusz's desire to retain a residency foothold in the land of his birth in this incarnation. It is this emotional attachment that feeds the energy which is thusly used against him. This may be breaking down now, but it is none too soon.

Q: Could you outline what intentions are in process through his daughter and A***?

A: There is no definite plan as you perceive it. It is a constantly changing situation. The one and only goal is to continue to imprison his mind as it has been. For this purpose, it is like chasing a moving target, as you would put it.

Q: Can you tell me what was done with the items stolen from his luggage?

A: The property is still in the possession of the one who stole it.

Q: Will I ever get it back?

A: No.

Q: So, it is a waste of time to try?

A: Not only a waste of time, a waste of energy. Energy is far more important because it DOES exist and time does not.

Q: Would it be advisable for him to try to leave and come early, or is it okay to stay with the schedule?

A: That is not something that is of critical importance, but the wisest

course of action would be to maintain the strength needed to follow through with the plans already in place. This may take an increase in energy expenditure.

Q: How can we do this?

A: We cannot do this. Only Arkadiusz can facilitate that.

Q: How?

A: As we have already mentioned earlier, there is an emotional factor involved, which one can understand if one has a sympathetic outlook, as we do. Leaving one's homeland with the possibility of never returning is, for anyone who is in 3rd density reality, an extraordinarily traumatic event. And, as such, normally 3rd density beings make every attempt to retain an attachment in order to satisfy the emotional need to not completely depart, especially when there are other 3rd density beings in that physical locator remaining behind. No matter what you have been told in conversation, the desire to retain residency in the homeland of Arkadiusz is very great indeed. You have not been told the extent of this desire. You have, in fact, been led to believe that the desire is minimal. This is not the case. Do you not see this?

Q: Yes.

A: Now, situations are unfolding that will determine exactly what direction events will follow. But, of course, one must always be aware of the fact that there is no past and no future and the present incorporates all realities.

Q: What are the probabilities for these events?

A: That would be an improper question to answer, as the course of events are easily controllable by those involved.

Q: So, it amounts to the fact that A*** is forcing a choice between me and his homeland?

A: No. Her objectives, as she perceives them, even though they are not entirely her own, are to retain possession of him, possession of material goods to be derived by possession of him, and possession of currency, which is connected inexorably to him and his reality. Her objectives are not, as you perceive them, to force him to choose between his homeland and you. The dilemma of choosing between his homeland and you is within Arkadiusz himself.

Q: Does his daughter really believe he is crazy?

A: Well, the term "crazy" is nebulous at best. But, his daughter has been influenced by A*** to believe as she does. Her concern also is derived from STS desires; desires that are financial and emotional in nature. There is also a fear of a separation which feeds the STS desires of A***, so that the two work in tandem to the same end, all of which is influenced from higher density levels, namely Density level 4 STS.

Q: What are the probabilities or possibilities of Ark getting a position with UCF once he is here?

A: The probabilities are good, but are dependent upon actions by himself and those around him.

Q: What further actions can he take to enhance those probabilities?

A: Well, this really should be quite obvious. As with anyone else attempting to achieve a position at any level, it is in the hands of that individual to achieve that goal. It amounts to effective communication, stating of objectives, ability to persuade others of the needs that can be fulfilled by the presence of the individual involved, persistence, though not overbearing contact, assistance when needed for communication purposes where there is some lacking of skill, ability to "sell oneself," is most important, and subtleties, as always, are far more effective. For then, those who are of the objective are made aware more clearly of the value of the one seeking that objective.

Q: Change of subject: Two Fridays ago my A*** was in the hospital. I am having some difficulty understanding what happened. Can you tell me exactly what DID occur in that event?

A: We suggest that you ask the questions in detail and be patient in order to build a picture which you can analyze effectively.

Q: Okay, the children said that they were on their way home; that they stopped to visit with these other kids, but were planning on coming home almost immediately, but decided that it would be okay if they just took a taste of this liquor that was offered to them. How much actual alcohol did A*** drink of her own volition?

A: First of all, before we address that, you yourself know that questions can begin to receive answers on the foundation of one's own intuition. Analyze, please, the framing of your question, in order to begin to see the answer.

Q: Well, considering that she says she was on her way home, and she said that she told her brother he ought to only have a taste, and he agrees that she said this, I can't understand why she would take more than a taste herself. But, she says that she took a taste and then woke up in the hospital, and does not remember what happened.

A: Okay. Did you understand our statement and its true meaning?

Q: No, I guess I didn't.

A: As you, yourself, know, especially with one of elevated psychic abilities such as yourself, intuition plays a role in forming the foundation of answers to questions; answers sought. Ability, as is often stated, to get "to the bottom" of an issue, is very greatly dependent upon, first and foremost, one's intuition. You have very strong intuition.

Q: I have TWO intuitions, in regard to this, and I am torn between the two.

A: We will address that momentarily, but first we must get over one hurdle before attempting to get over the next. Your intuition is very

strong, yes?

Q: Yes.

A: Okay, now picture yourself in a forest clearing. In that clearing you are surrounded by a pack of wolves. These wolves, in your mind, represent a blockage. The blockage is emotion. Emotion is a necessary component of life in 3rd density. It can be of great assistance, and it can also be a hindrance. Normally, in critical situations closest to the 3rd density individual's existence, these emotions serve temporarily as hindrances. So, we ask you to picture these wolves surrounding you. And, as wolves will do when addressed in a calm voice, when one takes a deep breath internally and externally, and asks the wolves in a calming, reassuring voice, to simply go back into the forest, that all is well, then the wolves turn and retreat, as wolves will do. This removes the hindering aspect of emotion, which allows intuition to become stronger. Then, in turn, one's intuitions are not "torn." Do you see this effect?

Q: Yes.

A: Now that we have crossed the first hurdle, we will address the second hurdle by asking of you what intuition remains?

Q: The intuition that remains is that, somehow, for some reason, she actually drank that much alcohol.

A: Now, please be aware of the fact, which you already know, ingestion of alcohol for any 3rd density being, amongst other things, produces memory loss, correct?

Q: Yes.

A: Now, you have part of the answer. The other half of the answer involves another individual also in residence in your house.

Q: Her brother, J****.

A: Correct. There we see deception.

Q: Okay. Why is he deceiving me?

A: Torn emotions. Fear. Desire to remain faithful. Desire for protection. All, of course, illusory, but very real to those experiencing them. Also, we see that there was ingestion of alcohol there that impaired judgment. Though not nearly as much.

Q: While A*** was in the hospital, did she leave her body?

A: Not as such that one would consciously remember, because, normally, when trauma is a precipitating factor, other physiological events must take place first for such an event to transpire. While there was a cessation of respiration, there was no cessation of cardiac function, and no cessation of brain wave activity. Normally at least one or two of these are present for a 3rd density being to experience out-of-body transfer.

Q: Did she pick up any attachments while she was in the hospital?

A: The only reason for the answer to be negative to that question, is because of the EXTREME efforts applied on her behalf by other 3rd density beings which prevented such an occurrence.

Q: Did she have an attachment prior to that time?

A: Attachments can, of course, be present, but need not be permanent in nature. There have been attachments periodically, with the one referred to as A***, and she is more susceptible to a number of negative factors than the others in her presence. But, fortunately, there has also been protection of a higher order that has balanced out this effect up until now.

Q: Why is she more susceptible than other people?

A: Sensitivity is greater. And, when we speak of sensitivity, of course, we are speaking of more than just 3rd level. We are speaking of 4th level and 5th level as well. And, it should also be mentioned that those with a higher mission profile receive greater attack, but also greater protection.

Q: Why does she often have feelings of uselessness and futility?

A: Refer to the last two responses.

Q: So it is because of attack?

A: No...

Q: Because of sensitivity?

A: Yes, in fact, while the sensitivities are indirectly related, are not the same thing.

Q: Is there anything she can do, herself, to be happier and more content?

A: One, to recognize the sensitivity as being a natural state of being and part of the mission profile, second: be unafraid to explore it and the greater meanings behind it; number three, once numbers one and two are accomplished: proceed forward upon greater realization of the mission profile.

Q: And what is the mission profile?

A: That is part of the lesson process.

Q: Was there any influence from other persons or entities at the time that this incident took place?

A: Well, you should know by now that such influence is always present. However, it is reflected most often through 3rd density entities.

Q: Which particular entities stimulated this event?

A: Your question is vague.

Q: You are saying that such influence comes through 3rd density entities...

A: No... we are saying that it is most readily recognized as being through 3rd density entities.

Q: Were any of the companions or people present; were any of them under the control of 4th density entities desiring to cause pain or problems for me or A***?

A: Certainly! This is always the consideration in all situations. This vulnerability must be recognized before it can be dealt with.

Q: So, she needs to recognize that she is an object of attack?

A: Not only does she need to recognize that, but all others of influence over her, or through her, or who have her best interests in mind, need to recognize it too.

Q: What level of danger is she in at the present time?

A: The danger is decreased for the moment, but of course, the vulnerability is always there. One needs to recognize this, not ignore it, not pretend that it will go away, not pretend that it does not exist.

Q: (A) So there was no actual alien interference? No one was abducted that night?

A: Not as abductions are popularly known and perceived, no.

Q: (A) So what happened was I went in, I drank and passed out?

A: Close enough.

Q: (A) How much did I actually drink?

A: The actual quantity is not important. It has been documented.

One can mathematically calculate the amount from the documentation and other factors. But, of course, one must remember, when alcohol is ingested, it can be deceiving, and, as it is ingested, it causes impairment of mental and emotional functioning which causes reduced awareness of the amount ingested. Therefore, large amounts can be ingested without the realization of same. In your case, the memory loss is directly related to brain cell damage caused by this ingestion. So, an erasure has occurred after the fact, that is deep enough that it is not retrievable through hypnotherapy or other means.

Q: So, she actually destroyed some of her brain cells?

A: Most definitely. A very large quantity. Not that the function cannot be replaced, of course, but it is a well- documented fact that alcohol has this effect.

Q: Is there any guidance as to how she can be more careful and how to recognize any influence that could lead to danger?

A: Well, this is rather like trying to find a magic bullet. The problem here is more broad and cannot be addressed in such simple terms as to ask for pointers. There are many emotional factors, spiritual factors, lack of awareness, there is resistance, lack of knowledge, emotional blocking; and this is not occurring with just A***, but also others in her midst. And these are issues that will take much effort over the course of "time," to address. However, we feel that, for the time being, the critical danger has passed. There is not to be another incident of this nature any time soon. But, the underlying issues must still be addressed. These issues involve rebellion, perception of not being understood, sensitivity we spoke of earlier, lack of communication, lack of awareness on the part of others of the very multi-faceted factors involved, all must be addressed. One must be patient because one is dealing with a higher-level soul occupying a 3rd density body. This higher level soul is "higher" than the others you perceive to be your children. They are all at different

levels, and this one is at the highest level. Therefore, one cannot address problems quickly and with impatience. This is simply not possible and must not be attempted any further. Patience is absolutely of extreme importance here, because the rewards are enormous.

Q: (A) I seem to have some sort of emotional attachment to P****. Is he a bad influence?

A: Influences do not reside, ultimately, in those perceived as 3rd density. So, when one asks about "good influences," or "bad influences," then one is lacking the perception needed to understand the scope of the situation.

Q: (A) Will associating with him bring me further emotional pain?

A: Any emotional pain that you feel will be, in greatest part determined by you, yourself. You have enormous power, but it is unrealized as of yet. As for Laura, greater awareness is needed on your part, for protection of your children. The attack will rotate from one to the next, to the next to the next. A*** has already survived this particular round of attack, now it shall move to another.

Q: How can I tell?

A: What did we speak of earlier?

Q: How can I prevent it?

A: We wish for you to answer the question.

Q: Well, you have talked about a lot of things...

A: If you don't answer the question, understanding is not achieved. What did we speak of earlier?

Q: J***? (A___) Intuition.

A: Now you see an example of the power that we say exists in A***, does indeed exist in A***. She has the correct answer, even though much "time" has passed. What did we say about intuition?

Q: Get rid of emotion and use intuition.

A: The emotions can not be gotten rid of. Emotions must be controlled. We spoke of the circling of wolves in the forest clearing. Wolves are part of nature. One must not want to be rid of wolves, only to interact with them in a positive manner. That is why we told you to ask the wolves to return to the forest, as there is no reason to encircle you. Emotion is necessary for 3rd density existence. It can be an assistance, or it can be a hindrance. Allow it to be an assistant, and you can accomplish a great deal. Allow it to be a hindrance, and you will not see what is there to be seen.

Q: I very often have intuitions about the children and I tell them that I do not want them to go here or there or do this or that. I don't want to be an overbearing or controlling parent. Yet, when I put my foot down, based on my intuitions, I am accused of these very things.

A: Obviously that is not the answer, then. Is there anywhere in existence a question that does not have an answer?

Q: I don't think so.

A: Then you think correctly, because every question has an answer. However, the first attempt at an answer is not always successful. That does not mean that there is not an answer to be had.

Q: For, example, the night of this event, I had strong feelings that she should not go. I tried to think of some reason that she should not go, and there was not a reasonable way to say this, and I knew that if I just put my foot down and forbid her to go out at all, she would feel anger and resentment that would only fuel the fire of rebellion. It would have created more problems than it would have solved.

A: Then, what would you say would have been a positive course of action based upon the fact that you had an intuition?

Q: To keep her home.

A: Well, that is the short answer to the question.

Q: Explain to her that I had a bad feeling about her going? I have explained these sorts of things over and over again. They don't want to hear it. They accuse me of just wanting to control them this way.

(A) You have so many intuitions! They can't always be right. (L) We live in a very dangerous situation.

A: Now, what do you suppose is the key to this dilemma? Could it be effective communication?

Q: I try to communicate. They don't want to listen. They don't want to believe...

A: Well, if you try one form of communication and it does not work, what would you suggest would be the best course of action.

Q: I have tried every approach that I can possibly think of. It is like complete and total resistance.

A: There is resistance occurring right now. Obviously you have not tried "everything" you can think of. You, yourself, would admit that there is no such thing as limitation... All there is, is lessons. Lessons are extremely valuable and the learning process never ceases. One gains when one recognizes these facts and puts them to effective use.

Q: Well, we have all been under attack physically. Health related issues are a constant source of concern.

A: Naturally. The attack is going to be greatest at critical junctures of your existence, as we have stated consistently and persistently for over 3 years of your time perception. Should you expect anything less, we think not.

Q: What can we do to ameliorate this health attack? We have tried everything that has been advised, and then some.

A: Unfortunately, the health attack in this instance is directly related to the circulation of air in this particular residence.

Q: We have dealt with that. I have changed the filters, opened the house and turned off the system, introduced anti-bacterial agents into the duct-work... everything.

A: There is, deep within the air-circulating system, an area of

moisture with foreign material in it; that is near the center of the duct network. You will need to contact someone who can find this offensive area and remove it, as it has been collecting and recycling low-level 2nd density particulate matter and microbial organisms.

Q: Would it help to turn it off for a week or so?

A: This would be a healthy alternative. Your fear of grass pollen is exaggerated.

Q: Alright, we will turn it off for a week and use fans.

A: You will notice an improvement in your health almost immediately. It will commence and continue. Besides, awareness should point out to you the obvious, that there is less production of grass pollen in the air now than at other times of the year, so that there is less to fear.

Q: Okay, the other night it was remarked that there was some connection to all the names of A** and A*** around me.

A: Well, the statement was made simply to reflect the synchronicity which is always a tell-tale signal of changes apparent and imminent. Changes which are not necessarily to be perceived as either positive or negative, but changes nonetheless. Here, three individuals with whom you have had either direct or indirect association, all with the same moniker.

Q: Is there anything further that you can tell me about the children for protection?

A: Can you recall what we have said?

Q: To use intuition and that the attack will rotate.

A: Correct. It is your awareness that is the foundation of protection. Let not your awareness be concentrated too heavily in one area or another. You have had the tendency to do that. All there is, is lessons.

Q: Would it be advisable for them to go to school?

A: Such considerations are minor in the big picture. The awareness is more important from the aspect of danger which results from attack. Where the attack comes from and exactly into what situation it is framed is of secondary importance. It is the awareness that such attack can and will occur that is of primary importance. And, further, in your situation, since you have 5 children, our statement that the attack will rotate from one to the next, to the next, is one that it is greatly advisable that you do not forget. And, from that your intuition will lead you to where protection is most needed next, as long as the emotions serve as an assistant and not as a hindrance.

Q: Why did I have so many children?

A: This is what you chose to do at several levels.

Q: It is a very great responsibility.

A: It is a great responsibility, but you have learned many lessons as a result. Prior to this incarnation you requested a "fast track," as the popular parlance would indicate, for ascension to the next level. You

were told, as all were who request this, that such a challenge would be difficult, indeed. And, as is your soul imprint characteristic, you responded that, in your opinion, the challenge was not nearly as great as others perceived it. But, of course, those others giving the message were of higher density and, therefore, by nature, had much greater awareness and knowledge.

Q: Are you saying I have bitten off more than I can chew?

A: Well, that would be rather presumptive, would it not? After all, the chewing process has not been completed, now has it?

Q: No. But it is a very great worry and concern that never goes away.

A: Well, this has never been any different, has it?

Q: No. How many of my children were with me in the immediate past life in Germany?

A: Well, that is not of great importance, but since you seek the answer, it is one.

Q: Which one?

A: Your intuition will tell you that. Which one?

Q: A***. Is there anything further for Ark, or A** or for me, at this time?

A: When you phrase a question in such a way, it is quite vague, and we find it amusing each time.

Q: I know... let me think...

A: No... when it comes to Arkadiusz, the greatest danger there is also emotional. No surprise. Emotions can assist or hinder. He has already expressed to you in an off-hand or roundabout way, the fears that he has of leaving all behind. Those fears have always been there, but have been moderated by the secret intention of never completely severing the ties to his homeland. This is something of which you have not been completely aware, as it has been purposely kept from you. The result of such actions, as in all other such situations, is exactly what you are seeing played out right now. This, too, should be quite clear to you. Everything that he is suffering, and has been suffering, is fed by the energy that he gives it as a result of these conflicting emotions and, more importantly, his inability, or shall we say, lack of willingness, to completely and openly share these emotions and the energy he is feeding them with you. There is a fear on his part that it two-sided. There is the fear, on the one hand, of leaving in such a way that he can never go back, and the fear on the other side, of being punished by you for expressing such a fear. So, in his desire to keep peace, he has kept this from you. Now, it is all piling on top of him. And, ultimately, if he wishes to cease the attack, or lessen it to the extent that he can move forward, then the only choice that he has, and he is being pushed to this awareness by his own resistance, is to simply leave

and sever ALL ties. This is something that he is only just now becoming aware of. But, it is still not known whether this will be accomplished or not. It is completely up to him

Q: Anything for A***?

A: As we have stated, the greatest danger has passed for now. And, as we have stated, there is resistance to the awareness of the fact that sensitivity is greater and power potential is greater, and ability is

greater, that the soul is stronger because it has experienced more incarnations, and all of these other factors. This is a difficult time, as

it is for all in 3rd density at this stage of life, as there are pressures

coming from elsewhere in 3rd density and 4th density. And, this is the final stage of the blossoming of the soul in each incarnation. Therefore, there is resistance, even resistance to these words. It is all part of the learning process.

Q: Well, I have observed that whatever we resist seems to cause us to suffer.

A: This is true, but suffering comes in differing degrees.

Q: And, it all seems to relate to our resistance to who and what we REALLY are and to doing things from a higher level of direction rather than the emotional programming.

A: That is true. All is lesson, and each lesson is one more step on the road to union with the One.

Q: I feel that my learning is at a standstill.

A: Standstills are not really of great concern as long as they are merely rest stops on the pathway to greater knowledge or growth. We have told you before, and others, to watch the signposts along the way, to read the signs and understand their meanings. If you do that, you will be far ahead of the battle. And, "battle" is the appropriate term, because battle is what results from attack, attack that is resisted in a progressive and positive manner. Therefore, one wants to be ahead of the battle if at all possible, and the tools for that are the signposts, and the signposts are EVERYWHERE!

Intuition is one, synchronicity is another. You have enough power, knowledge and awareness already to recognize the signposts. It is only the emotions that can cause them to be clouded over. And this is only if the emotions which are a natural state of being for 3rd density existence, serve as a hindrance instead of an assistant. And that is the primary lesson for now: to take those emotions, which are perfectly natural, and employ them as assistance. Once emotions have been used positively, progress to 4th density STO is possible. The existence of emotions will moderate as progression through 4th density STO occurs. While that may not seem possible to you, or something that you can grasp at this time, you will understand it

eventually.

Q: Is there anything I can do to help Ark with any of this?

A: No, as we have told you, in this particular instance, it is his energy, which is all inclusive and exclusive. In other words, only HE can do what must be done if he truly seeks to reach the goals that he has stated for himself. You cannot, in any way assist or interfere or alter the situation.

Q: Should I tell him all of this?

A: We will leave that to you to determine. We cannot lead you by the hand.

Q: Is it advisable for him to send the letters from myself and TR and JR?

A: Well, we will allow you to practice your intuition.

Q: Well, the only reason he is NOT sending them is, I think, because he is concerned with how events will go there in the future.

A: Well, have you not gone a long way to answer the question?

Q: I guess. We thank you very much. Oh, I have one other question: is there anything that can be ingested or done to assist in breaking the nicotine habit?

A: The nicotine habit, as you speak of it, is one which is indeed, first and foremost, habitual in nature. The greatest form of attack that results in such an addiction is that of the psychological angle. Most effort is concentrated upon the physical aspects of nicotine consumption, when, in fact, it is the psychological aspects that feed the physical aspects. Therefore, one can and will only cease nicotine intake when one desires to, and not one minute sooner. All efforts to cease prior to this will meet with failure.

Q: What can be done, psychologically speaking, to bring one to that point?

A: That is part of the learning process. What did we say earlier about emotions? One must use the emotions as an assistant.

Q: How can one use emotions to assist in breaking the nicotine habit?

A: What does your intuition tell you? What is, for example, in your reality, the greatest reason for your desire to cease the nicotine habit?

Q: Ark. To not put anything in the atmosphere around him that might harm him.

A: Okay. Now, what better way than that Ark should assist you in ceasing the nicotine habit, rather than trying to cease the nicotine habit to impress Ark upon his arrival. Honesty is the most logical course of action and can be used as the tool to allow Ark to assist you in a loving way to cease the nicotine habit painlessly and effectively, do you not see this.

Q: Well, anything is better than what I have been going through with it for these past months. Thank you. I feel very sad that Ark is having

to deal with such emotional pain, particularly where his daughter is involved. That would crush me.

A: Well, that is natural and understandable, but we ask you to look at the bigger picture, what has transpired over the last 14 and a half months is a major shift in your awareness and his awareness, it is a major shift in your experience, it is a landmark, a stepping-stone, a sign-post, all in one. And, it is a pathway that was chosen, is chosen and shall be chosen. Therefore, the sadness that is part of the mosaic is something that is existent, but there is no need to dwell upon it, but only to deal with it effectively and positively and progressively. And, this too, shall pass. All choices are made. All there is. is lessons.

Q: Well, this is all quite a lot to digest, so thank you again for being with us.

A: You are most welcome. We will always be here for you.

Q: Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

November 1, 1997 F****, AK, TR, JR, Laura, Ark

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Biominia.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have here the Denver Airport Pictures which C**** took on her trip and perhaps we would like to have a little bit of an interpretation on this very bizarre figure here. Is it supposed to be looked at this way or reversed?

A: Either.

Q: Could you give us a little interpretation on this one, it is pretty strange.

A: It is a rectagon.

Q: What is a rectagon?

A: Picture uniting numerous rectangular principles of photo optic representation.

Q: What's the point?

A: If one gazes at it long enough, they will involuntarily be placed into an alpha state.

Q: Okay. If they go into an alpha state, is there some other kind of message that the picture then conveys?

A: That is not the point!

Q: What is the point?

A: They then are open to programming of a level one order!

Q: (A) Does the scale of the picture matter?

A: It works better when one gazes at the mural itself, rather than a photographic representation of same. There are magnetic factors at the Denver Airport which play into the situation.

Q: What kind of magnetic factors?

A: Artificially contoured wave-like beams.

Q: These beams have a magnetic effect?

A: Magnetism.

Q: (A) If gazing at this picture produces an alpha state, how long does it last?

A: Indefinite.

Q: (T) How long do you have to look at the picture?

A: Each individual responds differently.

Q: (T) Does repeated exposure ... is it cumulative?

A: No.

Q: When you say indefinite in terms of time, do you mean it can vary from individual to individual?

A: Indefinite because the subsequent program is the determining

factor.

Q: How does the program get installed? Is there something there at the airport that installs the program? That works in conjunction with the murals? Is the programming in the pictures? Or is it in some carrier wave? Or is it in the individual themselves, and the murals simply activate it?

A: Originates from underneath the complex.

Q: And it has something to do with the beams?

A: Yes.

Q: So, in other words, C**** may have been subjected to some of this programming by going there and spending so much time looking for the murals?

A: In her case, no, because you warned her, therefore her conscious state was in the "awareness mode."

Q: (A) Is any one of these photographs, or any one element, more significant than the others? Anything we ought to pay more attention?

A: All are equally important. But, pay attention to the tiny details. You will see that the discovery process is never ending.

Q: (T) I searched the web to see if there was any way to order sets of pictures of these murals and there just isn't anything. (L) Yes, C**** said that there was nothing in the gift shops there either. (T) I asked her and she said that she did not actually go in the gift shops because she doesn't do tourist things. (L) Okay, what is this picture? (Holds up photo.)

A: This is a pictorial representation of an essence of a concept.

Q: Essence of the concept of what?

A: Overt control.

Q: So, does this mean that overt control is NOT going to be used, since this huge ugly figure is lying there seemingly dead?

A: Phasic.

Q: It will be in phases. (T) Is Alex Christopher's general idea of the meanings of these paintings correct?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Is my take on what she said close?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So this overcoming of evil is just one of the phases...

A: You should learn what you can, discreetly, about Masonic principles.

Q: (A) I would like to know if the Cassiopaeans, together with other STO, are participating in some of this programming?

A: There is no need for us to participate in programming.

Q: Why is that?

A: Because we do not violate free will directive!

Q: (T) It's 3rd and 4th STS that does it.

A: 4th, mostly.

Q: Now, we have been in a little bit of a pause mode for the past couple of months in terms of working, and now I have had this

terrible blow with my computer... What caused my computer to crash?

A: Manipulative interference.

Q: By who or what?

A: 4th density STS.

Q: What was the actual mode of this interference? Was it just that the guy blew up the computer?

A: Agents and agencies are omnipresent. You were moving in a direction whereby the knowledge gained would be most compromising, if shared. We have suggested before that this forum was better served as an educational realm for you, rather than one from which to launch upon an effort to educate all others.

Q: Which particular line that I was following caused the problem?

A: Discretion opens the door to security.

Q: (A) Regarding this manipulative interference, what means can we use to prevent such interference in the future, if there are such means?

A: Patience with "glitches." Remember: who do you trust?

Q: No one. Who to trust the computer to or in general?

A: Both. Next time, be not so quick to take computer to be worked on.

Q: That was the week from Hell. The cat got killed and we had a rather cool response from UCF... just kind of a really bummed out week. And I lost my ring! And I was sick!

A: Too many.

Q: Can you tell me where I will find my ring or if I will find my ring?

A: You will.

Q: Are we going to be safe going to Gainesville, the kids and everything else?

A: For now.

Q: Is there anything we need to do relating to UCF other than what we have already planned?

A: Good things take effort to achieve... bad things are easily obtainable.

Q: (A) I want to know to what extent I was responsible for the computer crash...

A: 0.

Q: [Discussion of computer crash.]

A: Patience, Laura, is not your strong suit.

Q: Well, this event just took all the wind out of me. It is like falling out

of a tree onto your back. I am just totally devastated by it. I have almost lost my will to work.

A: Then the 4th density STS are winning!

Q: I'll recover. Just give me a little time. (A) I really want to know where and how the 4th density STS interfaced with 3rd density to cause the computer destruction.

A: Repair.

Q: You mean the repair man?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Who was behind it?

A: We have described for you before the Orion STS.

Q: Are these Lizzies or humanoid types?

A: There is something akin to a "chain of command."

Q: So it could be a human who is influenced by implants and thought control via a Lizzie who is controlled by an Orion... (A) Can you see any other impending danger?

A: One needs to always expect danger.

Q: (A) General rules for everyone.

A: No! This means you more than any others!

Q: Why did they say that?

A: Arkadiusz made reference to "general terms."

Q: Oh, so they were talking specifically to you!

A: And you, too, Laura!

Q: Thanks a lot.

Q: (T) F**** and I got off Scot free that time!

A: No!

Q: Could you give a general indication of which direction any or all of us ought to go in the upcoming months in terms of research, or any particular clue that might come our way? What to do? Which way to go?

A: Ridiculously vague question!

Q: I know, but I tried to fly it! (T) I would say to keep doing what you are doing and don't let outside influences sway you from your path.

A: Good.

Q: (A) Is there anything that I am doing wrong now?

A: Vague.

Q: (J) But, not 'ridiculously' vague! (L) Okay, you have a couple of teaching positions offered. Is either one of them optimal or should we pursue something in a different direction?

A: Patience pays best.

Q: Does that mean that he should not accept either of these and wait for something else. But, he can't do that. He has to give an answer now.

A: All there is, is lessons.

Q: Okay, so he'll teach! (A) Okay, I want to know why this SV Brana is being silent? (L) I think she was a fraud to begin with. (A) Okay, I want to know if that is the case.

A: Opportunity to mislead.

Q: (A) Was or is?

A: Both. Would have lead to trap.

Q: (T) Yes, that whole situation was amazing. The search I did on that word brought up so much strange stuff! (L) Yes, indeed. It blew open a huge door to a TON of stuff!

A: Expect tentacles to attempt to reach from Poland.

Q: What kind?

A: Legal and economic.

Q: Well, if they reach over here, we'll chop them off! (T) That's what you do with tentacles!

A: Not so easy as that.

Q: Okay, you brought it up, it must be an issue, so what do you want to tell us about it?

A: Redouble efforts here.

Q: Along what line? (T) Legal and economic?

A: Yes.

Q: I don't know what else to do. We are just waiting for time to pass so he can file. I do expect SOMETHING to happen because they were not expecting him to leave when he did and it was probably awhile before they even knew he was gone and they had a perfectly good hospital scenario set up. Was Ark's daughter in the hospital for something serious?

A: No. Colitis only.

Q: Okay, you said to redouble legal and economic efforts... is there something I am missing?

A: Patience pays.

Q: Is it possible to go to Mexico and get a divorce? Fairly quickly? Is this what you are talking about? I know that you can get a divorce about anywhere and make it stick anywhere else with a good lawyer.

A: Yes.

Q: Yes to the lawyer?

A: Yes. Vigilance.

Q: So, we need to see F****.

A: Up to you, but, not a bad idea.

Q: (A) Does the redoubling of economic efforts mean anything more than looking for a job?

A: Just be on the lookout for efforts to undermine coming from Poland.

Q: Okay, we are on the lookout. Is it from any source other than A?

A: Blended. Good night.

November 8, 1997

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Napponiz.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: You once made a remark that, to use the source for personal issues would cause it to become an STS corrupted source. Now, of necessity, it seems, and that may just be my perspective, but it seems that we have used this source some percentage of the time for personal issues and questions. Has that, in any way, corrupted the flow of information and tended to sway it in the direction of the STS mode?

A: Only when excessive.

Q: And, I am hoping that you will warn us if, at any point, it becomes excessive and we need to bring it to a halt; as you have in the past.

A: Yes. Ark, more pressure, please.

Q: We have had a couple of interesting events recently on our travels, the most recent being the blowout of the tire on the interstate after we both had some sort of premonition the previous day. And, on the same day of the flat tire, and it seemed to be connected, we had two encounters with people who questioned us about the UFO bumper stickers. One of these people even came up and asked Ark if he was an alien. Okay, these were two very unusual incidents. Was the blow out of the tire some kind of attack or interference?

A: Not directly.

Q: Was the blow out of the tire some sort of symbolic event and was there some sort of meaning or lesson in this?

A: Attack is one of "blanket coverage" mode.

Q: Well, once before you stated that I was being 'cloaked,' and now you use the term 'blanket coverage.' Could you please tell me what is being implied or indicated here?

A: No need to assume nuances. Next portal: French. You should not let this one "get away" from you, lest it result in unnecessary heartache/heartbreak.

Q: When you say that I should not let this one 'get away,' what do you mean?

A: Neglect? Opens the door to full bore attack... Possibility of tragedy, if one who is in delicate state, as in the twins of Gemini, should be driven to drastic ends.

Q: Does this mean that we should try to prevent him from publishing

anything about us at all?

A: What it means is: keep a very close watch on the situation.

Q: We are talking about Tom French and the article, right?

A: You have misgivings about this lately, and yet, you do nothing. This is a disturbing trend developing.

Q: After I agreed that he could write about me, and he has spent all this time these past two years doing the interviews and so forth, I am not even sure that I could stop it. And, I don't want to be in an adversarial mode with him because then what he writes would be negative.

A: Did he not promise you perusal of copy prior to publishing?

Q: Yes he did, and I will call and remind him of that, or I will write to him right away. I am supposed to have some degree of control or input.

A: This would be "forgotten" if not communicated, i.e.: neglected.

Q: What, in particular should I look for to request that it be omitted or changed?

A: You will know what would cause harm to innocent persons.

Q: Anything further on that subject? Okay, I guess that 'blanket coverage' and being 'cloaked' just means being attacked from any and all directions that are available.

A: Close.

Q: Was there any particular significance to the two funny encounters we had on the day we had the blow-out?

A: Well, what do you think?

Q: I don't know what to think. Both of them were bizarre, but the second one was the most bizarre because the van was running hot, we stopped to check the oil, the guy came up and asked Ark if he was an alien, the van had nothing wrong with it, and ran fine when we got back on the road. It was really funny.

A: You are being watched like never before. And we have warned you before that this was serious. Still your vigilance is not "up to par!!"

Q: (A) Why did I run off the road at that particular moment? Was it because I was tired?

A: Must be more like a soldier, less like a picnicker.

Q: What more can we do? And still be living in the real world? We could lock ourselves in the house with Uzis. We could mount a turret gun on top of the van.

A: It is mental, psychic... not as much material.

Q: (A) So, what can I do to avoid such slips of attention?

A: If one is a soldier in the trenches, just how much "daydreaming" does one do when the shells are exploding all around??

Q: Okay, I think we have gotten the point. Is there something else on this subject?

A: Good. Soon you will need to "be on your toes" to an extraordinary level!

Q: Are there any further things I can do to increase the safety factor where the children are concerned?

A: This requires much discussion, as you are losing the battle there. As you know by now, the attack seeks the weakest link in the chain for the greatest assault. And for you, the children are a very weak link, indeed...

Q: In what sense? Why?

A: In many "senses," and because of the last response.

Q: Is it because of the remark about discussion? That we need to discuss more with the children?

A: Weak link.

Q: Because of the weak link. I see. Let me just point out that I am only a human being, a third density person, and I really don't like to have to spend all my time in a state of constant fear that something bad is going to happen to one of my children...

A: Not fear, when one is vigilant.

Q: The point I am getting at is that it is fine for me to be vigilant and aware, but if I tell them things, they DO have free will and can act against their own best interests. I am afraid that they will ignore my warnings. I live in constant fear of that.

A: Not if you discuss it with them "on the level."

Q: So, we need to discuss with the children more and level with them...

A: Avoid condescending approach.

Q: Well, I don't think I have ever treated my children in a condescending way. I have always treated them like human beings with brains.

A: Who are human beings with brains in a subordinate position?

Q: I understand.

A: Discussion requires feedback and free associative dialogue.

Q: Just let me point out that if we spend all our time discussing with the children all the dangers of the world, watching out for all these dangers ourselves, thinking about it and analyzing it, then there will be very little time left to work. Does this project just consist of staying alive?

A: Wrong!!!

Q: There is a whole lot involved in just staying alive here.

A: Groove the channel, and it becomes "second nature."

Q: (A) I would like to know if this 'soon' is a question of a week, a month, a year...

A: Indefinite.

Q: Can you tell us what it relates to?

A: All possibilities, including those dramas which are played out on the grandest of all stages.

Q: The grandest of all stages? Life? What is this?

A: Stages implies viewership, as well as participation.

Q: So 'grandest' would be a lot of viewers and a lot of participation?

Are you talking about volume here?

A: Getting "warmer."

Q: I'm such a whiner. I just want to go and live a nice quiet life and grow roses in the country.

A: There was a time, recently, Laura, when you craved and anticipated otherwise.

Q: Yes, I'm sorry. Sometimes I am just tired. Now, change of subject: Micro Data has accused me of stealing their hard drive! No mention of all the terrible things they did and the video card they stole... could you give me a pointer on how to handle these people?

A: Soon, you will need to learn the art of non-confrontational association.

Q: Well, I'm not the one who created this situation!

A: We were not speaking of any one instance.

Q: Okay, we have been talking about whether or not we need to get another car, whether or not we may need to sell this house if Ark gets a job in Orlando, and whether we should get this mortgage to get the house fixed so that a) if we stay in it, it will be comfortable, or

b) if we have to sell it, it will be more saleable, so I would like to know what your advice on this is since this gal has worked so hard to put this mortgage deal together? Would it be advisable to refinance the house and do the repairs?

A: Green light.

Q: Does that mean to do it?

A: Sure.

Q: Will we be able to make the payments?

A: Yes.

Q: Is it possible, or has it happened, that someone from Poland has contacted the UCF people to spread lies or cause problems?

A: Main thing you should concern yourself with is the future with respect to this, and related subjects.

Q: If someone over there has contacted UCF to say nasty things, it definitely would have an effect on the future. In what respect are you urging us to be concerned with the future?

A: Just be vigilant!

Q: Well, we also sent the CV to USF...

A: When you re-read these transcripts, the meanings and messages will be clear.

Q: Last week I asked some questions and you indicated that you could not answer them and I had the impression that it was because of other persons present. Is that the case?

A: Maybe.

Q: Also, in a past session you made a comment 'pass the test.' I would like to know to what test this comment referred? What test must we pass in order to move to the next level of knowledge?

A: This you will know when you reach it.

Q: Alright...

A: Do you wish many repeat incarnations in 3rd density?

Q: Of course not! I want OUT of this density!

A: Then expect testing aplenty.

Q: (A) I want to know about this guy who wrote about the sun cycles... is he just another crackpot?

A: Detailed.

Q: This fellow sent some information that was talking about planetary catastrophe related to solar maximums which is, essentially, the same thing I thought of back in 1985...

A: On right track.

Q: But then, when Ark asked for more information, the guy launched off on being the prophet of God and so forth...

A: Cloak.

Q: The religion thing is a cloak?

A: Yes.

Q: Does HE know it is a cloak?

A: Yes.

Q: So he knows it and is using it...

A: Protection device. Throws off "dogs."

Q: Well, that is all fine and good, but he also wants to offer instructions to people about how to survive such an event, which he proceeds to do, and then launches off into the religion thing. So, if he is cloaking, he is doing a very good job of it because it seems pretty real.

A: Mixed.

Q: (A) Also, he sends a description of a machine he invented which he wants me to help him build. Is this the most important thing about this?

A: No. Investigate further.

Q: I suggested that Ark ought to tell the guy to go and look at the C's web page and if he can handle that, go from there... but, of course, Ark does better if he doesn't follow my advice...

A: Okay.

Q: Okay that he doesn't follow my advice?

A: For tonight, good bye.

November 15, 1997 TR, JR, AK, F****, Ark & Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Wiappahn.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I guess you have been listening to our discussion, so let's dispose of the burning question at the moment: is it safe at the present time for us to travel to Mexico?

A: More specific data.

Q: We are invited for a conference from November 30th to December 5th. But, the idea was to stay for two weeks. The conference is not in Mexico City, but when we come back, we will probably come through there.

A: Ciudad de Mexico.

Q: Well, essentially, that is all we know. We know we will be flying American Airlines, but we don't know the flight number yet.

A: When you ask: "is it safe," the very nature of the question is vague.

Q: I understand. More to the point, I am concerned about being gone so long from the children, will things be safe here at the house, how can I minimize the risks HERE?

A: Take two with you.

Q: Which two?

A: Which do you think?

Q: A*** and A** would be the ones I would take, I should think.

A: A***.

Q: A**_ and A****?

A: Yes.

Q: A*** would be safe at home?

A: She is more durable.

Q: We had already decided we would not go because of the safety issue where the children are concerned, but there is a new issue that has arisen in the past few days... the idea that Ark might be able to get a Mexican divorce while we are there. Is it possible, considering all the things that F***** had to say on the subject, that we COULD go there and get the divorce?

A: Of course! And marriage too, if you wish. Remember, ceremonies can be held any time. Legalities must be addressed "when opportunity knocks."

Q: Okay, any advice for the trip in a general way?

A: Ask.

Q: (T) Is there anything particular that Ark and Laura need to know about this trip?

A: Ask for details.

Q: (T) Can we have some details? Are there details about where the conference is going to be that they should be aware of?

A: Not what we meant.

Q: (L) Will we have any problems on the plane? Will the plane have any problems?

A: Not at all likely.

Q: Are there any problems we should look out for, any dangerous conditions, in the hotel?

A: No.

Q: (T) Are there any details about dangers and conditions...

A: Avoid wandering...

Q: (T) Is there anything you would like to convey about A** and A**** and what they should or should not be doing besides avoiding wandering?

A: Fortify.

Q: Fortify physically...

A: Yes.

Q: Vitamins and herbs....

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What about mentally and emotionally?

A: Not as critical.

Q: Will there be anything or anybody in particular that we should look for in terms of either connections or to be wary of spys and spooks?

A: Nada de particular.

Q: You encouraged us to ask about details. Is there...

A: Be health conscious. Avoid invitations for "side trips."

Q: (T) What about side trips on their own? (A&L) We don't want to...

A: Good.

Q: (A) There is the question that we should contact the Mexican Embassy here to ask about the legal details. So, should we do this?

A: Cannot hurt, but could confuse.

Q: (T) If you go in the pool at the hotel, don't float on your back looking up at the objects in the sky... Mexico City is filled with UFOs... (L) We'll take pictures...

A: Yes, Many UFOs in Mexico. Cuernavaca is Earth's most intense window area.

Q: Why is that?

A: Complicated, but magnetic/volcanic influences contribute to the presence of a super vortex...

Q: (L) Well, if we can't take any side trips, what is the best thing for me and the girls to do while Ark is in the lectures?

A: Explore audio/visual opportunities as in data available for perusal.

Bibliotheca.

Q: (T) You will have to keep a close eye on the girls so they don't wander off...

A: They won't.

Q: Have we covered the subject sufficiently? (T) What can they do to protect themselves in the middle of a massive UFO vortex?

A: Awareness.

Q: (T) Who knows, you may actually see some!

A: Suggest you do as Mexicans do, and be "camera-ready."

Q: (A) Now, I want to ask about C****. I decided to ignore his religion problem and to ignore his cold fusion, and to ask him about his new physics. Is any of this important, or can it have some value to me? (L) Remembering, of course, what he wrote the other day...

(A) Yes.

A: You can do better.

Q: Why did you say that the guy's religious fanaticism is just a mask or a cloak, and we wrote to him and got blasted all to heck and back last Tuesday...

A: Because of the learning value.

Q: (A) So, we learned something.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Alright, I would like to know something about the death of this guy, Marinov. Is Marinov dead?

A: Yes.

Q: Did he commit suicide?

A: No.

Q: Was he physically pushed from the fire escape?

A: He was a victim of highly sophisticated post hypnotic suggestion/mind control.

Q: Who was responsible for installing the post hypnotic suggestion?

A: Chain of Command.

Q: Okay, the STS chain of command. In human terms, who was involved?

A: M1.

Q: What's M1?

A: British Intelligence.

Q: (A) What was the main reason for his death?

A: Revelations too "sensitive," would cause "instabilities."

Q: Instabilities in what?

A: Power structure/control.

Q: What kind of revelation?

A: Theoretical physics.

Q: In what specific area?

A: "Unified Field Theory."

Q: (A) I am not aware that he was working in this direction. He was more experimental than theoretical, but he was collaborating with

other guys. In particular, I would like to know if this P*** knows the same as Marinov did?

A: Not completely, or he would be dead, too.

Q: (T) What was this guy's breakthrough in Unified Field Theory? I know they are not gonna tell us, but maybe they can point us in the right direction. (L) Well, they put that in quotes, so I don't know...

A: Merger.

Q: (A) I want to know if it is safe for me to contact this P**** and ask questions?

A: Up to a point. Better to use faculties you possess for your own discoveries.

Q: (T) Did the gentleman who just passed away learn something about the merging of Unified Field Theories? (L) Or merging of factors...

A: The problem is that these scientists are often too eager to share and reveal. Remember: it is most difficult to win a Nobel Prize when one's residence is a tomb.

Q: Is it true that there was a luminous spot on the pavement where Marinov died?

A: Yes.

Q: Why?

A: Residue of substance used in mind control procedure.

Q: What was this substance? And what was it used for?

A: Phosphorescent Sulphate Ammonia Chloride. Ammonium Chloride with correct formulation can be injected intravascularly in order to induce a state of super-suggestibility when utilized in conjunction with pre-existent hypnotic programming.

Q: Alright, a subject I hypnotized some years ago described being abducted, taken to an underground facility nearby, and having some sort of glowing green fluid introduced intravenously. Was this a similar substance?

A: Close.

Q: I think that I remember something similar being described by Karla Turner.

A: Obviously, the residual on the sidewalk was there as a result of blunt trauma to the skull.

Q: He jumped because of the programming and the blunt trauma was the result of his head hitting the sidewalk...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are these ideas, the programming that is carried on this way that is described here, that was described by Laura's subject, that is described in the Karla Turner book, and that is making something of a stir in other arenas, is this within the realm of the military abduction

scenario, or covert operation abductions. Are these all related to human abductors rather than alien?

A: Yes, to some extent.

Q: Yes, well S described her abductors as being military guys and NOT aliens... (T) Yes, and she was taken out there by Anclothe to the little base....

A: No coincidence, the former Stauffer Chemical plant nearby!

Q: (A) There was another guy who was in contact with both Marinov and P***, and with whom I was also in contact, his name is A****, does he know essentially the same as Marinov?

A: Close.

Q: (A) The guy whose book we have, G*****, it seems to me that he knows more than any of them?

A: Ask specifics.

Q: (A) Does G***** know the details of the Unified Field Theory that is hidden from the rest of us?

A: More...

Q: He knows more... Why don't you guys just quit messing around and give us the UFT?

A: No. Because, then somebody would kill you.

Q: Alright, then, I don't want to know! Sorry I asked!

A: You will discover on your own, when you are ready.

Q: In our own experiments with, ummm.... discovering ways and means of getting beneath the surface of what is going on here on the planet, are we headed in right direction and are we making progress?

A: Yes.

Q: Is there anything we could add to the process?

A: Yes, discover! Okay, "time" to go. Good Night!

November 22, 1997 F****, Laura, Ark, AK

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Astasia.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have made arrangements to go to Mexico and it seems that the only possible glitch would be that we might not be able to get Ark's visa in time to go. Is there any advice you can give as to how to expedite this matter?

A: Speed it up at Mexican consulate; explain it re: the economic development angle.

Q: What do you mean, the 'economic development angle?'

A: Arkadiusz's presence there will be beneficial to their country.

Q: Well, that's not gonna work! The guys there already told us that we must not mention anything official or about the conference at all, being a physicist or connected to the university, or you will get into

such a red tape tangle that you will NEVER get out of it! And you will

NEVER get a visa if you mention anything other than the fact that you are strictly a tourist!

A: If you say so.

Q: Well, that is what the guy told us. And he has done it a time or two.

A: Then consult further with him.

Q: Well, you don't have to be huffy. The thing is, I just wanted to make the visa go smoothly. Is there any trick to that?

A: Payola.

Q: Okay, if we have to, we will bribe somebody. Who are we supposed to bribe?

A: Xavier.

Q: Whoever that is! Anything further about the Mexico trip? Is A*** going to be alright here?

A: Yes.

Q: Is J*** going to be alright here?

A: Maybe.

Q: So, what can I do to enhance the chances of J*** being alright here?

A: Elect A***.

Q: To do what?

A: Be his guardian for hire.

Q: Jeez! Everybody has to be bribed these days! Anything else about this trip? Should we go with the rental car or take the van?

A: Okay.

Q: Which, one or two?

A: Two.

Q: Take the van.

A: No, both.

Q: Both what?

A: Both options regarding van.

Q: Okay. Well, recently I talked to my brother, and you know pretty well what the situation is regarding him, he was complaining about things being the way they were where he was living. So, I remarked that it would be different when he sold his house and moved away. He said that there was absolutely no chance of that. He said it with a

deep sigh and a terrible chilling sense of resignation. What, precisely is going on there?

A: His wife "wears the pants."

Q: Okay, is it going to remain that way forever?

A: As long as they are married.

Q: So, essentially, as long as they are married. And it is none of my business, so no more questions. Last year you made the remark that C**** would be moving down from the mountains this year. It seems to me that she is being pretty stubborn about staying there, even though she complains about it a lot... do you still foresee....

A: She will. Give it the winter "of her discontent."

Q: Okay. I learned the other day that the University of Montpelier was founded and that among the individuals who attended this university was Albertus Magnus, Thomas Aquinas, Roger Bacon, Arnold of Villanova and Ramon Llul, as well as Michl Nostredame. Now, aside from the fact that all these people attended, they all seem to be somehow connected to the city of Cologne. In fact, Albertus Magnus moved to the city of Cologne, and he was the teacher of Thomas Aquinas and they both wrote about a 'talking head' and, apparently, Albertus Magnus performed something of a miracle along the Rhine in a field... was this, by any chance, an alfalfa field?

A: Yes.

Q: And, is this OUR alfalfa field?

A: Close.

Q: It is said that 3 years is the normal time required for the master

work when proceeding by the 'white path,' or the 'humid way.' Is this,

essentially true? Three years for the transformation?

A: Here, "time" serves as an illusion.

Q: Raymond Lully was rumored to have transformed a great deal of base metal into gold for Edward II of England. Did Raymond transmute for Edward in 1311 or 1312?

A: Only method which will accomplish this uses high pitched melodic sounds, brought forth while in a trance state.

Q: Brought forth from what, the human voice?

A: From the center of within.

Q: Well, back to my question, did Raymond transmute gold for Edward, because there was supposedly some special treatment given Lully by Edward, and we know that Edward II was the arch enemy...

A: If you learn to concentrate on the present for such answers, the dividends realized will far exceed expectations.

Q: Well, then, getting back to the present: John Klauder did a little spying for us over at UCF and learned that the selection was narrowed down to four candidates and nobody knows who they are. Supposedly they are being interviewed next week. I don't know how that can be, since it is the beginning of Thanksgiving Week. But, be that the case, we still have not heard anything from them. Any advice further on that?

A: As always, when in doubt, go to the source.

Q: What source? You are the source. We can't ask them anything because it is politically incorrect.

A: We will not either, as it is ethereally incorrect.

Q: I also sent a letter to Betty C*** at USF.

A: South Florida.

Q: I don't know what will happen here... Oh, John Dee supposedly had a vision of the Angel Uriel, who gave him a highly polished black stone which was convex, and into which he gazed to communicate with other realms. This sounds very much like a psychomantium. Okay, these beings would appear on the surface of the stone and reveal all the secrets of the future. This was not an imaginary stone because it now resides in the British Museum. However, he late hooked up with Edward Kelly who was, apparently, a complete con-artist. What kind of beings did Dee and Kelly conjure through their polished stone?

A: Fourth Density.

Q: STS or STO?

A: Both.

Q: Was Eugenius Philalethes the nom de plume for Thomas

Vaughan?

A: Yes.

Q: What is the 'prime matter' of the alchemical process?

A: H₂O.

Q: What? (Ark) Water can be in different states.

A: Heavy water.

Q: What is heavy water? (Ark) Instead of normal hydrogen, you have hydrogen atoms with two neutrons. It is used in atomic plants.

(L) Okay, if that is the prime matter, what is the philosophical mercury that goes with it?

A: Wrong "track."

Q: What is the right track?

A: See several answers back.

Q: It is not etherally correct to answer this?

A: No, sound, Laura, sound! See Leed Skallen.

Q: How does one produce this sound?

A: We have given you the pieces; now "fit them in."

Q: Well, they say that prime matter is that which is created by God and is firmly captured within you, yourself, and that any creature of God deprived of it will die. So, I have come to the idea that this prime matter is blood, which is connected to the hemoglobin molecule, which is...

A: What is the human body composed of? 77 per cent... what?

Q: Well, water...

A: Bingo!

Q: Well, how does one change the water in one's body to heavy water, and what kind of effect does that have on the system?

A: See previous responses!

Q: How does one make the water in the body into heavy water?

A: See previous responses!

Q: Is it as simple as going into a trance an humming 'oom?'

A: On the right track, but short of destination.

Q: Does it have something to do with the bones... using the bones in the body as resonators?

A: Just review when convenient. Guessing will derail you.

Q: I need a clue about this sound...

A: You have been given this.

Q: Well, I thought about the DNA, marrow, blood, hemoglobin, magnetite, and the fact that blood is manufactured in the marrow of the bones, and the symbolism of the skull and crossbones which is also the symbol of the Rosie Cross, and the image of the blood of the pelican - so it just made me think that blood was important. Does blood have something to do with this internal sound or does the sound change the blood?

A: No more on this.

Q: Anything else for any of us tonight? We are all really tired.

A: Okay, good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 31, 1997

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Yxtorra.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: The immediate business at hand is that I feel that I am being taken advantage of by the contractor working on my house. I know that you guys said to go ahead and get the work done on my house, but I don't think this guy is gonna do it. He's got the money and I am left holding the bag.

A: Then be a "pest."

Q: You mean harass, fuss and complain?

A: No, keep after him. What about those "squeaky wheels?"

Q: Well, if I do that, do we see the energy surrounding the situation that the work will be done right, it will be finished, and I will be happy with the work?

A: Two out of three; you choose.

Q: Okay, anything about the situation to keep my eye open for particularly?

A: License.

Q: His license? Get his license number? Anything else?

A: No.

Q: Okay, the next issue, we have now given him all our money and we are now broke and we have a lot of stuff to take care of in January. What do you see, or can you give us any pointers in terms of employment or income potential that we can activate at the moment?

A: Lesson learned is why you gave all your money prior to job; follows!!

Q: Okay, the lesson is learned. Now, advice!

A: Wrong! You are hasty by nature.

Q: Well, he doesn't have ALL the money; there is still money in escrow...

A: How many prospects interviewed?

Q: In terms of what? Contractors or job?

A: Yes.

Q: Job

A: Both.

Q: Well, on the contractor business, I called a lot of companies that would not work on my house because of its age. I am confused!

A: Only you can confuse you.

Q: (Ark) Can you add anything to this subject, something that we can do that we didn't think about?

A: Only if you prompt.

Q: (Ark) I don't know how. (L) Are we going to hear from UCF?

A: You should take the "bull by the horns." It is wrong for you to think you are not in control, ultimately.

Q: Okay, in terms of contact, what bull are you speaking of?

A: Obtaining position.

Q: Well, we were going to do something back at the end of November, but you said 'patience pays.' So, we have been waiting to see what would come about.

So, we haven't made any definite moves, thinking that something would open, however we see that we need to do something here.

A: November was November. Patience was needed in order to avoid mis-timing faux pas.

Q: Okay, so now is the time to contact and say something?

A: Yes.

Q: Any other suggestions?

A: Be powerful; sell thyself.

Q: I want to ask if the falling of the picture and the stopping of the clock was as a result of Ark's mother coming and giving us a message?

A: Yes.

Q: Is she alright?

A: Yes.

Q: Did she finish what she was supposed to do?

A: Too complex a concept for this medium.

Q: Since we haven't had a session since we went to Mexico, I would like to point out that we were not able to get the divorce in Mexico, nor were we able to arrange any other kind of legal maneuver. So, why did you encourage us to go? We didn't accomplish anything except spending money!

A: Nonsense!

Q: Well, what can YOU say we accomplished except that Ark gave his lecture and we messed around and had a good time...

A: Yes...

Q: Is anything going to come out of this trip to Mexico that we don't yet see?

A: Wait and see.

Q: And, we did not see any UFOs except maybe that little blip on the photograph I took from the plane window. We looked and asked around some, but no UFOs! I was very disappointed!

A: Silly woman! You know better! What you saw and what you perceive in your 3rd density conscious memory are two different things! Why was A**** ill? Why the nosebleed?

Q: We didn't mention to anybody that she had a nosebleed and she never had a nosebleed before. We figured it was just from being on the plane. Okay, so what happened?

A: Hypnotist. Not you.

Q: Take her to a hypnotist that is not me?

A: Yes. And you too.

Q: Well, I was sick when we got there that night. I was so sick I was shaking. I had to go to bed. Okay, anything else you want to say about Mexico?

A: Not unless you ask.

Q: Let me ask one question: did something happen in Miami, in the air, or after we got there?

A: Yes.

Q: In Miami?

A: Find out.

Q: (Ark) How can we find out without going to hypnotist?

A: Not likely.

Q: They said for me not to do it. Why?

A: Impartiality needed.

Q: (Ark) I would like to know if it is at all relevant, because a lot of things happen that are irrelevant for the future?

A: It is. [break for New Year's]

Q: It is now 1998. Do you guys have any predictions or comments for the New Year?

A: In Pensacola, for but one example, it is still only 1997.

Q: Very cute! Okay, so it is not New Year around the entire globe, and you have made your point about time. However, soon, everyone will agree that it is 1998, and then it will be, in fact, 1998. So, do you

have, for those waiting with baited breath, anything to say about the upcoming year? Of course, I know all the psychics and channels are busily posting all their direful predictions about photon belts, null zones and whatever... a whole new series of dates for this will come, I expect...

A: Are you not yet tiring of such drivel?

Q: Yes, I am extremely tired of such drivel, but you have given some very good predictions in the past, and some that were dead wrong. And, speaking of dead wrong predictions let me ask: on one occasion you said that the number of people left alive after the flood of Noah was 19 million and on another occasion you said 119 million. Now which is the correct figure?

A: Either.

Q: Well, it can't be either!

A: Yes it can... all is as the perceiver perceives.

Q: I think I liked you better when you were a little more linear!

A: We never were. As that is not for you. Not any more than it is for

the company executive to don diapers!

Q: Yes, but... I feel like we are going around in circles and we get vague answers. Yes, we understand the necessity for such answers in some cases, but there are other things going on that we would like to deal with in a little more direct manner.

A: You get into trouble when you presuppose the nature of the answers to the questions.

Q: Well, it still comes back down to...

A: No, no... Get your mother to read!

Q: (AK) You want me to read back the answers? To go back?

A: Nature.

Q: (A) We have this idea to put some of the sessions on the internet. Is it a good idea?

A: Okay, but book deal looks more prosperous if it includes participation by all three of you. Internet, when utilized cautiously and properly leads to this. Ark's credibility enhanced, not diluted.

Q: So, in other words... Ark's credibility enhanced? Utilize Ark's credibility? Is that what you mean?

A: No.

Q: (A) I think that the idea is that I could be afraid that using my name in this context could dilute my credibility, and they say it is not the case...

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Okay, this was one question...

A: You are burgeoning quantum physicist, and, as such, have the opportunity to be the "trailblazer."

Q: (A) Yes, there was this physicist working with Ra, why did he die, what was behind that?

A: Ask yourself about what you suspect.

Q: (A) I am asking myself about what I suspect and I suspect that he was silenced like Marinov. Is that the case?

A: Intuition is a necessary and valuable tool in trailblazing.

Q: (A) The next thing is that we were discussing putting some of the information about the death of Marinov onto the Skywatch...

A: Who tried to suppress you?

Q: Nobody, but my intuition is that we should not.

A: Right. Ark knows caution is the friend of sustenance. Laura knows "tossing caution to the four winds" as her compatriot! Balance equals perfection.

Q: But! How can you balance between telling and NOT telling about Marinov to Skywatch? (A) Balance means putting something, but not necessarily that....

A: Does Laura wish to have dear loved ones kidnapped?

Q: No, I DON'T want to have my loved ones kidnapped!

A: Be cautious and patient.

Q: (A) I want to interrogate you guys for a while. Are you ready?

A: When are we not?

Q: Good. Now, at some point you said when we asked about the Ra Material, you gave the number that it was 63 per cent accurate. Do you confirm this now?

A: Yes.

Q: Now, I want to know exactly how you got this number 63, how you computed it, why is it 63 and not 62 or 64?

A: The divination process always breaks down to mathematical processes, as this is the only true universal language.

Q: But, I want to know what mathematical process you were using to get this number 63?!

A: Add the total number of words published; divide the sum total by the number reflecting accurate conceptualizations.

Q: Okay, if we have 100 words, and 25 are used in the description of a concept that is accurate, is that what you mean?

A: Close.

Q: Okay, how do you determine an accurate conceptualization? (A) How do you determine if a given word is accurate?

A: By the verity of the issuer.

Q: So, words, even though words can mean different things, the verity of the speaker can give...

A: Yes, because if monitored in a state of pure non- prejudice, the accuracy level will be perceived correctly.

Q: (A) Can we go, word by word, through Ra material, remove the incorrect words and leave only what is correct?

A: Not necessary for reason just given.

Q: (A) Okay, I want to read a sentence: 'The first, the Great Pyramid was formed approximately 6,000 of your years ago.' I want to go through this word by word. The word 'the,' accurate or inaccurate?

A: Accurate.

Q: 'First.'

A: Inaccurate.

Q: 'The.'

A: Neuter.

Q: 'Great.'

A: Accurate, in this case because of conventional agreement.

Q: Now, you describe a word as neutral, but in the mathematical algorithm you gave for computing the numbers, you didn't mention neutral words, so, what do you do with neutral words?

A: They belong to the 37 percent as they cannot be counted subjectively as accurate.

Q: 'was'

A: Accurate.

Q: 'formed'

A: Accurate.

Q: 'approximately'

A: Accurate.

Q: 6,000

A: Accurate.

Q: 'Of.'

A: Neuter.

Q: 'Your.'

A: Accurate.

Q: 'years.'

A: Accurate.

Q: Okay, if we apply the same formula to the C's, your material, what percentage would you give?

A: Not up to us to measure.

Q: Okay, you gave, concerning the pyramid the following sentence: 'The Great Pyramid was built by Atlantis 10,643 years ago.' Is it accurate?

A: Not as you state.

Q: The question was: what year was it built, and the answer was 10,640 years ago. And it is inaccurate? Is it also inaccurate when we read original transcripts? (L) Yes, I think there is a problem. You confirmed the Ra material on a point that contradicts what you gave yourselves!

A: Problem is not with "us," problem is trying to compare to different frames of reference.

Q: Okay, let's read the sentence word by word...

A: Not point, as you have not even achieved an accurate reading as pertains to literacy. Remember!! "Frames of reference." Look for clues in terms of definition.

Q: I don't understand what you are saying. Either it was built 10,643 years ago or it was built 6,000 years ago.

A: Stupidity is enhanced by haste.

Q: (A) In this material...

A: Formed/built... you think it means the same thing, eh???

Q: It was built before it was formed? (A) According to this Ra material, was never built at all, it was formed by thoughts... Well, we are talking about facts, numbers.

A: If your house at 5555 Malibu Avenue is remodeled, then it takes a new form. Now, reread sentences in question carefully.

Q: 'The first, the Great Pyramid, was formed approximately 6,000 of your years ago. Then, in sequence, after this performing by thought of the building or architecture of the great pyramid, using the more local or earthly material rather than thought form material to build other pyramidal structures.' Now, C's say: 'The Great Pyramid was built by Atlanteans 10,643 years ago.' The problem with this sentence is, we are not specific - we know we mean the Great Pyramid at Gizah. Okay...

A: No, Laura, no no no no!!!!

Q: If your house is remodeled in 1998, is that when it was built?

Q: No that is not when it was built. Did the sentence you took out of the text say Atlanteans? (A) Yes, first you asked when and then by whom...

A: Atlantean Descendants, not Atlanteans!!

Q: (A) No, once it was said by descendants, and once it was said by Atlanteans. (We check and find that it did say 'Atlantean descendants and NOT Atlanteans.) Can we use this process to analyze all the material?

A: You can, but senior citizenship awaits its completion.

Q: Is there some issue about asking this question of accuracy that needs to be addressed? One main thing is: the presence of certain persons. Some sessions were more accurate than others depending upon who was present...

A: You got it!!!

Q: Therefore, it would be difficult to assess an accuracy rating for the C's themselves...

A: Bingo!

Q: But, we CAN assess the material itself, keeping in mind that some parts can be more accurate than others...

A: 71.7.

Q: Okay, that takes into account corruption from different people, typos, reconstruction, and so forth. And, the same applies to the Ra Material... (A) Okay, suppose I have a sentence that the Great Pyramid was built 10,000 years ago, but really it was built yesterday, and you would give 70 per cent accuracy to this statement.

A: No.

Q: But only one word is inaccurate...

A: You are searching for a concrete formula within a vacuum of abstraction. The only way to get an accurate measurement is to wait until you can include the sum total of all the words, then determine accuracy as a percentage of the total. With the total of all words, and each individual word as the unit of measurement. And on that note, until the next time, Good Night.

Q: It's been a long time. Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Lopsiatza.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: As you know we have...

A: This is not a good board.

Q: I know. Should we work with the plain Ouija board? Would you prefer that?

A: Up to you.

Q: First question: why are we in the middle of such a horrible mess? Things were supposed to get better?!

A: Do you not expect there to be turmoil in accompaniment with a level one quantum life change?

Q: A level one quantum life change? Do you mean the change we have already effected, or the change we HOPE to effect?

A: Both and transition between.

Q: So, this is a level one quantum life change of some sort. Let me ask you, we are having some sort of panic about the job situation as it seems that the one in Orlando has not panned out, UFL does not

have any permanent positions, nor does there seem to be anything at USF. So far, nothing. In a couple of months, we will be looking at unemployment here!

A: All will be resolved. Key is to sell oneself re: ones assets in terms of what value they project upon the Florida University System, and by proxy; the State itself. Remember, your audience can only see the "actor on the stage" when the spotlight has been properly focused upon him. Also, the audience does not attend if the "play" is not properly advertised. We also suggest you rattle the bushes with your immigration attorneys in order to get the necessary processes speeded up there. If they will not perform, then find others!

Q: We have done all kinds of things!

A: Recontact "Enterprise Florida."

Q: Alright. I'll see what happens. Now, on A***'s car. What happened to this guy who hit her car? It destroyed her car and thereby her life.

A: Did no such thing.

Q: Well, I know that! But she is crying and thinks her life is over. We are completely lucky, in my opinion, to have her still with us. Why three accidents in a year's time?

A: The dark forces always attack the weakest, or most vulnerable, links in the chain.

Q: Did the guy actually fall asleep?

A: Close. Hypnotic state.

Q: Alright. What can I do, any of us, A***, or whoever, to derive the proper lesson from A***'s car being totaled?

A: Refer to standard response.

Q: Knowledge Protects.

A: Yes.

Q: Okay, anything in particular about the line of attack through this construction project?

A: No.

Q: Well, when I fire this guy, is he gonna give me a hard time?

A: Some.

Q: Ark discovered when he got paid on Friday that they had changed the deal on him. It's like everything over the past few months is turning around on us. They play the switch routine all over the place.

A: Fight for your rights. Go to the source of original promise and get clarification. Get K**** in on this as ally.

Q: Okay. Any advice on how to go about getting the permits I need?

A: Look at easement.

Q: What?

A: Reexamine courthouse records for interesting anomalies which should work in your favor.

Q: I don't understand. Any other clue on that? Well, back to the job situation: (A) When I was coming here I hoped that I will do some

work and you guys will be helping us and that we will doing things that are important, and, until now, with all this teaching that I have, the fact is that all the forces work in such a way that I can do just nothing. Is there any hope?

A: Yes, of course. But you must accept that it will unfold step by step, and you will not have the luxury of knowing well ahead of time what will happen. All is lessons. You may choose to look upon it as adventure or as torture... Have faith and get more sleep!! The lack of this is breeding a chemical imbalance within, thus leading to depression.

Q: (A) Well, I always like to be sure, and maybe I should take some steps before the end of life happens?

A: Sarcasm becomes you not! All will work out well for you, and we would not say this if we did not know it to be so.

Q: There is a meaning and a _____ in this attempt to integrate this into physics, and because the concept of density seems to have something to do with psychic and consciousness, I cannot find, until now, how to put it, how to relate it...

A: It has to do with perception, and the ability to perceive, which is in larger measure determined by genetic makeup. Your realm is created by your ability to understand it. The wave comes as so many seek "graduation."

Q: Are you saying that we are actually, in a sense, creating the

wave?

A: And vice versa.

Q: Are these densities something that can be defined in terms of physics, as in divisions of reality that some significant change occurs at, say, the boundary of one density that signifies the beginning of the other?

A: This, as with so much else is so difficult for you to understand because of your limited view point. Remember, you see the densities below yours perfectly well. But they don't perceive you as what you are.

Q: (A) They said that, in physics, we have one seventh of the equation... (L) When they said that, he was talking about matter and the direction in time of an anti-particle, which was referred to as the one-seventh. (A) But, what I mean is, animals, minerals, they are described by just one physics that we learn in school.

We do not see that this is a different density.

A: Only because you know it is there. You cannot measure that which is above your level! Of perception, when you are using measuring tools which only can measure that which you perceive.

Q: (A) We are the form makers. I mean it's not Nature that is creating; it is us seeing order in potential disorder. And we see more order than animals, so it seems. Is this what is meant by higher density, being able to see more order?

A: Well, close, maybe, but you are attempting to employ a mirror to see outside.

Q: What we are trying to understand is: you have described seven densities. Three physical densities, three ethereal densities, and the one in the middle, the variable density. What we are trying to find out here is some way to express this mathematically. Some way to understand this in the universal language of mathematics. Because, if we could do that, mathematically speaking, that would help our understanding and perceptual abilities.

A: Yes, but first you must unravel the part of the puzzle which has nothing to do with mathematics. You would have your best luck finding the mathematical formula while in a "dreamstate," or under hypnosis, or in meditation before a psychomantium.

Q: (A to L) What about this D**** business. You are talking to her. I have doubts about this - if this is not revealing too much. Who is she really? If there is not somebody who hides behind this and tries to get something out of you? Question is: is my uneasiness justified?

A: It is always wise to be cautious. When contacted by someone new, it is best to find out about their personal lives and background in order to gauge trustworthiness.

Q: But, what about this D**** L****?

A: Ask her! [at this point a low flying helicopter apparently begins to circle overhead and this sound continues until the end of the session.]

Q: (A) Now, I want to come back to physics. We have this paper from the French guy _____ who speaks about anti-gravity and relates it to a double structure of the universe; that anti-matter is just located, not in our universe, but in another universe... [Sound anomaly on tape for the next few seconds]

A: The two are exchangeable, much like an ion exchanger.

Q: (A) The two are exchangeable, but it's about us. We are apparently are made of matter rather than anti-matter, or there is another us that is made of anti-matter? I don't think that we are exchangeable. We are apparently living in a universe of matter rather than anti-matter.

A: Exchangeable.

Q: (A) The loop dimension of Kaluza-Klein... when I was asking about extra-dimensions, the answer was that there were no 'extra' dimensions, but forget terminology, there is this theory of Kaluza-Klein that there is this loop dimension, this 5th dimension and the question is: this is a way toward UFT, and I would like to have a hint if adding this loop, or cylinder dimension, is the right step?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Okay, that is enough.

A: Okay, we sense probing of you now, or interference, so must go, Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 24, 1998 F****, Laura, Ark, AK

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Azaha.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have several things this evening, the first one being: why did

A*** decide to move out the way she did?

A: Hormonal.

Q: Where is she?

A: With others.

Q: I know she is with others.

A: Check records of phone equipment.

Q: Well, I just would like to know that she is alright.

A: Yes.

Q: I would also like to know why she decided to do this in a way that would hurt me?

A: Was not objective.

Q: On another subject, this little baby that is missing, Sabrina... the parents seem to be believable. Did aliens abduct the Aisenberg

baby?

A: No.

Q: What happened to Sabrina Aisenberg?

A: Accidental death.

Q: What caused the accident?

A: Dropped.

Q: Who dropped her?

A: Not to be revealed. You can figure it out!

Q: Okay.

Q: (A) I want to ask about the photographer. (L) Yes, the one who took A***'s photograph. Was he who he said he was?

A: Close.

Q: Did he have any ulterior motives?

A: No.

Q: We have been discussing the campaign to work on a public relations project here. As we have discussed it, is it okay to push forward?

A: Better with universities.

Q: What do you mean?

A: Contact them first.

Q: Okay, I wrote a letter to USF. Do you mean all the other universities in the State System?

A: UCF and USF and FIT.

Q: What is FIT?

A: Florida Institute of Technology.

Q: Alright, contact them first and then carry through with project.

A: Yes.

Q: In other words, give them an opportunity and don't upstage them?

A: Yes! We said to rattle the bushes, not mow them down!

Q: Alright. Along the same lines of the Sabrina Aisenberg issue, I was reading a book about Churchill and Hitler and Rudolf Hess. It seems that this writer was saying that the man in Spandau Prison was NOT Rudolf Hess. Is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: What happened to Rudolf Hess?

A: Died in plane crash in Scotland.

Q: He died? Was this the reported crash landing?

A: Yes.

Q: He DIED in that crash?

A: Yes.

Q: Who was the guy who parachuted out?

A: Did not.

Q: They made up the whole story?

A: No, just Hess survival, for propaganda value.

Q: Well that is a bizarre thing to say about it. But, it is also another

option that the writer of that book did NOT consider. But what about the farmer who saw a guy parachute out of the plane?

A: So they say.

Q: Well, I guess they could have set the whole thing up. That would be even MORE devious!

A: Real Hess would never have relented to abuse.

Q: Hmmm. Did Hess actually fly to Scotland?

A: Yes.

Q: Did Hitler know and was he in on it?

A: Yes.

Q: So, they had to make Hitler think Hess survived in order to fool him into thinking that whatever the plan was it was working?

A: Hitler believed Hess had gone mad, or had indeed died.

Q: Well, this is a bizarre question, but I have to ask it. Was Hitler a homosexual?

A: No.

Q: Well, this book suggests that he had an unusual relationship with Rudolf Hess. But, others said that he was completely ascetic in ALL ways.

A: Book is wrong in other ways too.

Q: Well, I thought the whole thing was interesting. Did Hitler have any offspring?

A: No.

Q: Well, this book sort of portrays Hitler as not such a bad guy and Churchill is the real bad guy.

A: Disinformation for purposes of deception.

Q: Alright. Speaking of disinformation, there is a little statement attributed to former astronaut Edgar Mitchell, sent out in the Skywatch mailing in which he says that 'manmade craft that have the flight capabilities or characteristics, that are generally attributed

to UFOs, DO EXIST, but NOT as part of military arsenals.' Is this true?

A: Not what he says.

Q: What do you mean? That I stated it inaccurately?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, what IS the truth in this case?

A: Not man made.

Q: Well, you are right. He did NOT say manmade. He was saying that the technology DID exist. (A) He was speaking about reverse engineering, suggesting that we were able to reproduce the technology, and reverse engineering implies that it is done here on Earth. Of course, that does NOT imply that there is no help from somewhere else.

A: Close. Reread.

Q: Okay, I would say that it was phrased VERY carefully. (A) The

next thing that he said was that to build these craft or whatever, no fancy things wormholes or time loops or other dimensions are necessary, which implies that it is all third density technology. Was he correct in this respect?

A: Did not say all 3rd density.

Q: He was sort of implying this, but he implied that it was all standard physics and engineering.

A: 3 and 4. Reread.

Q: Okay, we will. Is he a person who is in the know about the things he was speaking?

A: Close to that.

Q: (A) Now, I want to ask about this English anti-gravity guy, who died at the age of 76 after he contacted NASA and after all his experiments that imply he produced anti-gravity. I suspect that his death was not all natural. Eric Laithwaite. Did he discover the secret of antigravity?

A: To an extent.

Q: Was his death, shall we say, assisted?

A: Yes.

Q: Why haven't we heard from Sue B****?

A: No longer interested, as you resisted trap.

Q: So, it was a trap. Am I correct in thinking that they, as a group, do not really exist in the US, but that they are in Europe?

A: Exist as extension.

Q: (A) So, it is an extension of KGB or whatever. (L) As an extension of what?

A: NSA.

Q: Okay, so we resisted that trap. Out of how many?

A: Watch, look, listen.

Q: (A) I want to know what was the purpose of this trap? What was it supposed to achieve?

A: De-energize you in psychic maze. Cause you to go on a "wild goose chase."

Q: (A) Why would they want me to go on a wild goose chase rather than get me to work with them? (L) I guess they don't want you to work with them...

A: Or find anything significant.

Q: Next item: we have discovered that you can possibly get a divorce in the Dominican Republic by signing a power of attorney and having an attorney represent you there and that you can establish a single status, but not settle property. Can this, in fact, be done?

A: Better look into it further.

Q: Alright. Is the divorce in Florida the best way to go at this point?

A: Okay, but we cannot lead you by the hand.

Q: I know that. I am just thinking about the various options and

which might have the least glitches? I guess that we can control the glitches right out of any process.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) The only thing we need to know is anything that will end this bad period as soon as possible.

A: Okay, good night.

Q: Now, wait a minute! That was a question! You can't just say 'hasta la vista!'

A: Darkest before dawn.

Q: Well, it has definitely been very dark.

A: Faith! Good night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

January 31, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Oorg.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Tonight we are very tired and we have a few quick questions. Ark feels like his time is being wasted. Can we have a little insight on this situation?

A: More specific.

Q: We he is spending so much time teaching that he has no time for his other work, and the mess in the house and the demands of the kids - me - all seems to be keeping him from doing what little of his work he COULD do when he is not teaching.

A: May need to "go it alone" for awhile.

Q: He may need to do this?

A: Yes. Would help, otherwise, problems will increase.

Q: You are saying that I should drive him to Gainesville, leave him there, come home and take care of the house and kids?

A: Or similar. Remember, we do not tell you what to do. Only make suggestions.

Q: Can you tell us why the situation is as it is just now?

A: Attack.

Q: Well, if the attack is designed to keep us apart, they are winning...

A: Not to keep you apart.

Q: (A) I have a theory that this is just what the C's were telling us - that this is just a test - to make everything just as difficult as possible - so that we are tired and have too much to do - that it is just a test...

A: Close, interrelated.

Q: Can you give any direction of things that can be done to alleviate the job stress?

A: Will resolve itself.

Q: Can you tell me who, in fact, was the person who called the police last week?

A: Open.

Q: Why do you say 'open'?

A: Because to say otherwise would stimulate unwise reactions born of fiery emotions.

Q: (A) I would like to know if there is any imminent financial catastrophe which we can still somehow prevent?

A: No catastrophe.

Q: Okay, so I should take Ark up to Gainesville and come back...

A: USF.

Q: Well, I wrote to B.C., but we haven't heard anything back...

A: You will.

Q: I hope so. (A) Did they mention USF because we should do something beyond what has been done?

A: Always.

Q: I don't know what else to do...

A: Beware of negative health effects deriving from Mexican silver.

Q: Such as?

A: Blood abnormalities.

Q: Is that just me, Ark, A**, A**** - we all have Mexican silver?

A: All.

Q: What are we supposed to do? Not wear it?

A: Good idea!

Q: (A) That's possible. Better late... than not at all. (L) Any other little

'jewels' of wisdom? (A) I want to ask about monopoles. Do monopoles exist?

A: Yes.

Q: My thought was that if monopoles exist, the only way they can exist is that if somewhere, under some conditions, the opposite of the pole exists... I mean they cannot exist in third density without being a duality... (A) Yes...

A: And third density cloaks so many truths.

Q: Do you say cloaks in the sense that it cloaks the monopoles from our observation?

A: Measurability.

Q: Cloaks them from our measurability.

A: Psychomantium.

Q: Okay, is a psychomantium something that utilizes monopoles?

When you use the mirror are you seeing the other 'half' of them?

A: Window to many vistas.

Q: Well, I am working on it! I have to get the house put together first!

(A) And to get the house put together first we gotta work on these monopoles, get the Nobel Prize for these monopoles...

A: Spreading yourself too thin.

Q: I know I am spreading myself too thin.

A: But, you are happier now.

Q: Except for A***. I am very unhappy about A***. I want to cry about it all the time.

A: Always has been the conflicted one karmic.

Q: What is the nature of the karma?

A: Role reversal.

Q: Back to monopoles. (A) Long ago you advised that I should return to something that I was doing long ago, and that I abandoned, like many other things. Monopoles were one of the things, and recently I discovered another, automata. The universe is like a computer and, in the beginning; there was the 'word.' Should I just do the monopoles temporarily and finish, or is it something that is worthwhile to pursue? Help, please.

A: You need study time.

Q: What is the clue to be derived from 'study time'?

A: Both efforts bring results when pursued simultaneously.

Weekends provide this, so do evenings soon to be in new environment, if pursue correctly. Basically on the right track, just have patience and faith. Now, we suggest that future sessions delve more fully into matters of universal importance, then personal problems dissolve, or at least ease! Thank you and Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

February 21, 1998 F****, Laura, Ark, AK

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Sycoritia.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have a couple of books tonight and Ark has some

questions... (A) I have a question; it is not quite personal since with us, personal is mixed up with universal, so I had the idea to send a letter to Gregory Brent of Enterprise Florida and I am not sure if he was the correct person to send it to, so I would like to have advice?

A: Yes.

Q: Anything else concerning this Enterprise Florida business that I could miss?

A: We have told you, and most in particular, Laura, to simply "stay on top" of the situation, and success will result. Suggest Laura contact editor of Florida Trend Magazine, both for networking purposes, as well as to drum up support. Of course, the first and foremost thing is to complete divorce action. We suggest you turn up the heat there. And please do not say you have done all you can,

because we do not mention these things when such is the case.

Q: Okay, that is one thing. I want to ask about this internet business that I am now doing. I am opening myself a little bit more and I don't want to make any mistakes. The question is rather rhetorical because I believe I am doing this correctly, but just in case, I want to make sure that it is in line. Is it?

A: So far...

Q: Now, I have some scientific questions, namely I would like to have some advice. Because time is finite and I have so much to do and so little time and so many topics - I would like to ask if I list the topics one by one if you will give me a number or estimate of priority of each particular topic so that I will know which to start with and what comes later. Can I have such help?

A: Your talent lies in building the mathematical equations which qualify your theorems and quantify your solutions. What we do is advise in ways that do not interrupt learning, or interfere with free will. On the other hand, Arkadiusz, you have accomplished much in the past with your philosophy activities and reflections in journal form. No need to "slack off" now, just because life appears to be on a "sweeter" track!

Q: Okay, the first item on the list is dealing with this rail gun business and it was here where I was planning to start. What priority

does this have with the 'project'?

A: The rail gun is useful if only as an employment oriented "door-opener" for you.

Q: I found that this Bulgarian guy who died, this Marinov...

A: Electromagnetic accelerator.

Q: Does it concern this Marinov, he wrote an equation which is something unusual and he claims that the equation which physics is using is wrong, false, so this comment about electromagnetic accelerator refers to the paper by Marinov?

A: Close.

Q: Next, I have sono-luminescence. Which was set apart. What is it? What is its priority with respect to the electromagnetic...

A: Dual reality structure.

Q: I can also work on anti-gravity... (L) I have a perfect way we can organize this list... I will show you later. (A) Okay, then we stop this business.

A: No.

Q: (A) Okay, we DON'T stop this business. Anti-gravity, I already asked about the French guy, and I have already started to think about anti-gravity. Should I jump with full speed into anti-gravity now? What is its priority?

A: Slowly, hot subject.

Q: Okay, I will do it slowly. What about the time machine by

Newman? It's related to the UFT business, time loops, time travel...

also, I can jump on this...

A: Look for Von Neumann.

Q: Von Neumann?! Okay, I read a book about Von Neumann, and what struck me was that he was an extremely bright man with a sharp mind, but somehow a little bit tragic, and I could not find any trace that he did anything unusual except in the subject of automata and artificial life and such things. Your advice to look into Von Neumann, is it relating to this business or in his presumed participation in the Philadelphia Experiment?

A: Good! Now you are "tracking."

Q: Now, magnetic monopoles. Again, there is the possibility of following this link... is it a priority or just a sidepiece?

A: Laura has had much success in revealing encrypted information... it even raises one's FRV. You need a "recharging, my dear." All this attack has sapped ye!

Q: In what sense, or any specific mode of recharging?

A: You and Ark must get on the right "track."

Q: Are you meaning 'track' as in 'treadmill'?

A: The time for deciphering is not now.

Q: (L) Speaking of this attack, I don't want to go off on this subject because it is personal, but do you have a few words about how to handle this complete lunatic who is really trying to cause me

problems?

A: See last 3 responses.

Q: (A) Okay, on January 17 the session ended when you said that there was probing of me, or interference. What kind of probing do I have to avoid and how?

A: By STS fourth density.

Q: How can I resist this? Is it bad for me when they probe? What should I do? (L) They probe everybody. It's just that when you know about it and can tell when they are doing it, it blocks it.

A: Yes. KP, IE.

Q: Knowledge Protects, Ignorance Endangers. Okay, we have this book about health that claims to have the answer to all physical problems. Is it in fact the case that parasites are the root cause of many illnesses such as diabetes, high-blood pressure, seizures, chronic fatigue, migraines, Alzheimer's, Parkinson's, multiple sclerosis, etc. etc. which can be simply investigated and cured with her handy little zapper? Is this the case?

A: Partly.

Q: What part is she NOT talking about?

A: Not correct concept.

Q: (A) Which of these listed things are really caused by parasites and which not?

A: Not correct concept. All mentioned are often wholly or partially

caused by various parasitical entities, but not always.

Q: Can this zapper that she describes, either home built or purchased from someone else, be effective in killing these parasites?

A: Yes.

Q: How often do you need to use it?

A: Varies according to individual circumstances. If you look closely to the text of that book, you will see the earmarks of channeling of STO NHI root basis.

Q: Okay, thank you. Now, in this other book, 'The White Goddess' about the Triple Goddess, alphabets, trees, which this author tracks back to the goddess Danu who Rhys identifies as Cassiopaea... but, in this particular section, it brings up something about which I have been EXTREMELY curious... the lame king, the wounded thigh, and the heel issue which is connected to the thigh issue... the thigh of Zeus and the heel of Achilles. Well, it seems that a LOT of heroes or 'gods' had this thigh or heel issue and that later, the divine right of kings was connected to this and often a king was ritually lamed. It seems that the wound in the thigh led to an inability to place the heel on the ground which then led to a taboo against the king putting his feet on the ground altogether. Why the ban against the king putting his feet on the ground? Why did the heel have to be protected from contact with the earth?

A: In order to interrupt grounding of chakras.

Q: What happens when the chakras are grounded?

A: What happens to you?

Q: Well, a circuit is closed and energy flows out of you. When you are grounded energy flows out of you or through you...

A: Or in.

Q: Why?

A: Would you do Reiki with high heels on?

Q: No. You take your shoes off.

A: Why?

Q: So that you complete the circuit so the energy comes into you to give to another person.

A: Yes.

Q: So, if you have a king whose feet are not allowed to touch the ground, that becomes an altogether STS mode of existence, I would think...

A: Puppetry, as one sees today.

Q: Then, when the individual has been lamed, they have become a puppet.

A: Yes, and who is the puppeteer?

Q: They have become part of the Chain of Command... STS.

A: Yes.

Q: Okay, now I want to ask about this secret name of God this guy is

supposed to have deciphered from this poem...

A: Just a moniker, as with all others.

Q: Yes, I know, but he writes that someone described the chanting of these vowels in this particular order by Egyptian priests as being so melodic that it seemed as though musical instruments were being played. So, I remembered what you said about the 'melodic' sound that must be produced from the 'center' of within, as you put it, and I thought that this series of vowels might be what could move objects with sound.

A: Then maybe you should attempt this?!?

Q: (A) Are you joking?

A: Maybe and maybe not.

Q: Okay, I will! Anything else? I think we have about covered it for tonight...

A: Leaves on cover...

Q: (A) What about them?

A: Oak.

Q: Yes...

A: Is Beechnut a company?

Q: Interesting thought. Okay. Anything else?

A: Just Good Night!

February 28, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Winyonna.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Alright, now, just to settle our little dispute: was the video about the abduction in Lake County, Minnesota, true?

A: No.

Q: Was it based on a factual case?

A: No.

Q: Okay, then let's forget the whole thing! Now, we have been having sort of exciting events in the last week. Do you have any comments... um, as it has turned out, predictions made over the last year or two years have been really piling up thick and fast after the turn of the year. We have been having the attack from Poland, you know, the tentacles, and we have made some response to the situation. Can you tell us if this response is going to bring any negative ramifications in our direction?

A: Maybe.

Q: What could they be?

A: Severing of ties.

Q: What kind of severing of ties?

A: Poland.

Q: Ties to Poland? Well, we have always understood that this is a possibility. However, there is also... (A) The last time the advice was that we should add some heat, and this is what happened, and we would like to know if what we did was correct. I believe we did not make any mistakes.

A: Just because ties may be severed does not mean that mistakes have been made.

Q: Well, just adding a little bit of heat started the whole thing... I mean, Ark sent that rather normal letter to L*** and he printed it and gave it to her and she retaliated with what she did, and we responded to that... it was just from a LITTLE bit of heat! I am curious: M*** said she was running down the corridor and I am curious as to why she was running?

A: Under pressure in general, due to circumstances.

Q: What was the reaction to my e-mails?

A: Does not completely comprehend linguistic peculiarities.

Q: But, is the general gist of what I said understood?

A: Close. Letters not properly translated.

Q: Maybe we had better re-translate and re-send? Should we?

A: Suggestion is avoid local colloquialisms and slang in written communiqués, as these do not maintain their meanings when converted from one language to another!

Q: Okay, we will avoid using slang. (A) But there will be no chances to use these devices because, as far as I understand, the conversation is over. (L) Now, about the cataclysmic eruption of Mt.

A***

A: since these other things, one by one, have been happening, though not necessarily within what we would consider a reasonable time frame...

A: Wait and see!!! And remember: time does not exist.

Q: Well, I just want to know what suddenly got a hold of this guy L*** to get rid of the Cassiopaeans from the web pages. I know what I think, but I would like to know why? Was he manipulated to do this or did it originate inside him?

A: Both.

Q: Why?

A: You know.

Q: What Ark said: jealousy and so forth? What is going to be the reaction when they discover that all of Ark's pages are gone?

A: Befuddlement.

Q: Are they really that dumb?

A: Open.

Q: (A) Last time I was asking about the content of the web pages, and I was told that up to now, it was okay. I have added some material, and, because everything is sensitive, I want to be sure, again, that I have not made a mistake up to this point. Any advice or warning, please?

A: You have not made a mistake up to this point. Keep going, as your frequency is especially conducive to discovery at present.

Q: So, the act of thinking and writing is a form of discovery, or can lead to discovery. (A) I want to ask about this criminal prosecution business, which I think we should keep as a last...

A: Beware: danger can result from this.

Q: Are you saying that danger can result from starting the criminal prosecution against her; because of something she can or would do?

A: Because of potential events in general.

Q: Can you give me an example of what you mean by danger in this sense? I mean, she stole this money, and the one thing he has NOT done to get her off her butt and give him a divorce, is start this criminal prosecution. He has threatened it, but she doesn't...

A: Once started, uncontrollable.

Q: Well, we know that. (A) But the point is that then: the courts start to look into everything... sources of money... and they dig and dig...

A: Yes. Look before you leap.

Q: Well, if we wait until after the divorce, after we are married, after he has citizenship, what about then?

A: Same.

Q: In other words, this is something that we just simply do not want to do. We can threaten and...

A: Not what we said.

Q: You didn't say not to do it?

A: We do not lead "by the hand."

Q: (A) We can do it, but it is a danger. (L) I'm just dying with curiosity

about what is going on over there and what is gonna happen next...

and what about poor P****... I feel sorry for him. He was just being used...

A: P**** will be alright.

Q: Poor M**** is afraid that she will throw acid in his face! Ask if we should do something about this N***... (L) I have an appointment with an attorney... and with the divorce attorney... and we have the form for the VISA... (A) I want to ask about this job situation because, at present, the situation is unstable and there is a chance that I will get no teaching and that would be very bad. Am I doing everything I can in Gainesville, or should I be more energetic. Am I making any mistakes there?

A: No.

Q: (L) I want to know something about this weird weather. There

have been a LOT of sightings in Gulf Breeze and falling fireballs out in Colorado, strange weather, but, to open the door to this, is there anymore to be said about the increased UFO activity and the weather and all the other things going on at present?

A: Review early transcripts and predictions, leaving aside "time" frames.

Q: One of the earlier sessions made the statement 'space invasion in 4 to 6 years.' That was said in 1994, which is 4 years ago. What is the deal on the space invasion situation?

A: Lessons are to be learned by observation closely.

Q: So, you are not going to give us any more on this idea of the space invasion?

A: See last answer, then wait and see.

Q: Well, I just keep wondering: are we supposed to be DOING something?

A: What you are doing... Carefully re-read transcripts in regard to questions about special efforts and whether they should be undertaken or not.

Q: Well, if you try to force things, you just mess it all up. You are supposed to be patient and let things fall into place...

A: Close

Q: Well, we are getting close to getting the house ready so we can have our psychomantium in the other room. Hopefully we won't be

invaded and wiped out before that happens.

A: Major dramatic change comes with addition of psychomantium.

Q: Well, okay, we are pushing for it. I gotta REALLY get this house finished!

A: Will be finished smoothly now... and on that note, Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

March 14, 1998 F****, AK, V, Ark, Laura.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Yalun.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Now, V is here this evening and has said that she will have to go home early, so let's deal with her questions first. (V) Well, after last night and our conversation, I am not so sure that...

A: V would be better served if not so anxious to leave.

Q: (V) I am not anxious to leave. I guess one question I have: there were blood tests done on me; were they correct? Were the results correct results?

A: Some.

Q: (V) Can you tell me what was incorrect?

A: Cholesterol.

Q: (V) That was the one thing they identified on the blood test as being, you know, not normal. So, is my cholesterol more abnormal or less abnormal than they identified?

A: Higher.

Q: (V) Okay, I understand that I need to control this through diet. Is

cholesterol as imminent and frightening as they say for our bodies, high levels?

A: HDL and LDL, two different categorizations.

Q: (V) Oh, okay. They were saying that the good cholesterol was high right along with the poor cholesterol. Is that what you are talking about, higher?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Okay. Ummm... I have a prescription to get an ultrasound done on my gallbladder. Now, since I have zapped for two days it has not been bothering me as much, and I am thinking that there is probably no sense in trying to get something done that I don't have the money for anyway... ummm... I guess what I wanted to ask is it really important to have it done - is there something there that can be identified - if there's not, I don't want to do it. Is there something there to be identified? Stones...

A: Identification is in the hands of the identifiers.

Q: (V) Okay, let me put it into your hands. Can you identify a problem with my gallbladder inasmuch as what my symptoms are?

A: Sludge and stasis in biliary system, not just gallbladder.

Q: (V) I don't understand stasis... I understand sludge... (L) Well, sludge would be making it backed up and stasis would mean that it is static... not flowing properly - it's building up. (V) Has the zapper in the last few days helped this because I have certainly felt better?

A: "Zapper" tends to temporarily alleviate bacteria, virae and living

organisms of a parasitic nature, which aggravates above mentioned problems. But, it is advisable to initiate further actions in order to get longer term relief and improvement.

Q: (L) Can I ask a question: If she doesn't initiate further actions, what would be the result?

A: It is possible that cholecystitis could develop at some point. It is also even possible that severe hepatic problems or even hematic problems could follow.

Q: (L) Hepatic is liver, hematic is blood. I don't know what cholecystitis is... (F) Inflammation of the gallbladder or infection of the gallbladder. (V) Well, but my blood tests came back with no elevated white blood cell count - no infection. (F) They said possible at some time in the future. You're asking what would happen in the future if nothing is done... (V) No, that's what she asked... (F) Well, then you ask what will happen (V) That's what she asked... (F) But that's always true of anybody who has a gallbladder problem... if they don't do anything it could eventually lead to that. (L) They are saying that hers is the sludge in the liver, the stasis in the liver more than the gallbladder. They are saying you could get gallbladder trouble more seriously. (F) They are also saying hepatitis which is a LOT more severe. (A) I guess what she wants to know is what to do about it. (V) Right. You say it is advisable to initiate further actions. Can you advise me what those further actions might be?

A: One's compatriots provide answers, do they not?

Q: (V) They're talking about you. (L) Is it advisable... earlier V asked if it was okay to be zapping while we are having the session, will that interrupt any of the energy flow, or is it alright?

A: Okay.

Q: (V) Now, out of curiosity, from what I understand from what we have looked at with the acupuncture and the meridians, that the liver - the meridian that runs through the liver and the gallbladder - also goes with the meridian that goes with the female hormone system.

Now, I have noticed that when I am cycling and before I cycle, this pain is more severe at that time, and after the cycle the pain is not as severe. Is there a correlation? Doctor won't tell you there's a correlation.

A: Your "cycling" puts your p[physiological system under some stress, therefore lowering your physiobiological immune response.

Q: (L) Let me ask this: V has decided, because this is what people are telling her, including the doctors, that she is going through menopause and that this is the cause of... (V) I know the symptoms I have... (L) wait a minute (V) I have never had a doctor tell me that...

(L) She believes she is going through menopause.

She is quite young to be going through menopause. Now, what I am wondering is if this other problem might not be creating the symptoms that she is interpreting as menopause since the systems are connected via the meridian?

A: "Menopause" is often affected by other factors. It is possible for 3rd density humans to delay this to greatly advanced age, if they know how.

Q: (V) Well, I don't know why somebody would want to do that. (L) There are a LOT of reasons, because once you stop, there are certain powers of creativity in realms besides the physical, that you no longer have, and no further advancement in any of the realms is then possible in that body. When you menopause, you END your advancement... (V) I understand you, Laura. What I was told this week is that they are finding that women who have had tubal ligations are in fact experiencing menopause early. Now, when I had my tubal ligation done, I was told that there was absolutely no side effect from this. Is it true that tubal ligation will bring on menopause at a quicker rate?

A: It IS true that one is wise not to trust bold proclamations from your "mainstream" medical system, as these are motivated by intense STS energy. Also, they have proven to be wrong far more often than right. It is perhaps wise for one to reserve visits and consultations with the above mentioned "establishment" to the instances of physical trauma, and life threatening emergencies, as this is the "place" for said entities. Chronic conditions and wellness, prevention, etc., these are the realms of the homeopaths and Naturopaths, all paths inspired by 4th density STO.

Q: (V) But, I asked ya'll if menopause is brought on early by tubal

ligation. (L) You also made the remark that they promised you that it didn't have any side effects, and what they are basically saying to you is that they lied to you. (V) I figured that out. After I had my tubal ligation I had horrendous PMS. (L) They also said that thalidomide had no side effects. (F) They said everything has no side effects. (V) Then, can we address the question? Does tubal ligation cause the onset of early menopause? (L) You just quoted them as saying that this was so. (V) Quoted who? (L) You just said that they are now finding that this is... (V) That's what I am trying to ask them if what they are telling me is true or not?

A: What does lesson in previous answer tell you?

Q: (V) That they were wrong the first time so they're probably wrong the second time... I don't know. It was a fairly simple question! (L) But if the answer is just handed to you, you won't learn anything about how to protect yourself the next time... they want you to think. (V) Well what they're saying in this... allow me to think on my own. (L) Okay. (V) In saying this... is it all lies. (L) They were the ones, the doctors, who were saying there were no side effects. Now they are saying that there are side effects. Who is saying now that there are side effects? (V) Women are yelling and screaming about it. (L) So, that is the difference. (V) She identified when she was doing her examination, that the cervix was exhibiting exact signs of... why am I even asking this? ...exhibiting exact signs of estrogen deficiency. Can you tell me am I suffering from estrogen deficiency, because

something is causing huge night sweats, insomnia...

A: My dear, all of these maladies are correctable and you are close to the heart of an enormous and expanding knowledge base that will prolong your current 3rd density existence if only you will allow the lessons to "click" into place. Networking with those in your presence now has already proven to be an explosively positive and expansive experience for you. It is potentially beneficial to millions who will be contacted through networks that are yet to be realized. So, trust... watch... look... listen... and learn... Grow and expand, evolve and transform and rejoice with the quadrillion times quadrillions to benefit from this sharing!!!

Q: (V) My god, that was spastic on there! (L) Yeah, it was trying to fly off the board! (F) Quadrillions times quadrillions? That's a lot! (L) Maybe they are just talking about individual cells! (F) Maybe they are talking about civilizations! (L) Stars, maybe! Why stop with Earth! (V) Well, you know, there is something going on with me lately, and that might be what that 'click' is about. I feel like I am standing aside a future. (L) You need to make a choice of some sort? (V) No, I don't know that it's a choice, it's like I feel I need to change my vibration, or change something to be able to move into that that I've seen. I don't know. I'd really like to ask about this despairicin thing. That hilarious little visual I got this morning about the bottle of despairicin, what in heavens name... where did that come from? Did that come from my mind; did it come from energy

leaving? The despair leaving? That was just too funny. It was funny.

It was hilarious. What is the base of that?

A: Think!

Q: (V) Well, I would like to think that I was getting rid of something - despair and pills? Oh! In taking herbals I'm...

A: Maybe Despairicin is like a 4th density "antibiotic" for the treatment of despair. If so, perhaps one would be wise to embrace it, rather than to flush it. Better luck next "time."

Q: (V) So, when I flushed my bottle of despairicin, it actually got flushed and left my presence? That's what they are saying. I just didn't think it was real. How in the heck was I supposed to know? In the 3rd density, despair is not a good thing. Nobody wants it... (L) Sounds like there is an issue there. Ask about the despair, what it is related to. (V) Can you share with me about this despair?

A: Perhaps it would be better if you were to share with us!

Q: (V) Well, what is the despair? (L) Are you feeling despair and not wanting to bring it up, maybe? (V) I think it is more of a feeling like its... you know... I've been in despair for quite awhile now - just raising my son... its like I don't know any other way to be. It's like not knowing any security. It's like me saying I have never known a day of security in my life I'm almost forty years old, and that does not feel good. (L) And you don't feel it now with Danny? (V) It's not up to him to validate the person I am. (L) Nobody said that was the issue. (V) What's your point then? (L) I just asked you if you don't feel more

secure with D****? You didn't answer.

A: Security is found within, but it dwells within and without.

Q: (V) It's hard to put it into words how I feel. I'm sure that's why it's just fluttering underneath there instead of coming out... god help me if it ever comes out, how will I react? I don't know what to say. (L) Well, perhaps there is a past life karmic dynamic that, if you knew it, it would open up your thinking on it. I don't know.

(V) Are you saying is the despair from a past life? (L) No, I am suggesting that as a point of beginning for questions so you can start to narrow it down and get to the main issue. You just have to start somewhere. (V) Well, I think that if that was being shown to me, then its an issue... (L) Then start asking questions... (V) I don't know how! (L) Well, start simply... is the despair related to a past life or the current life... just start narrowing it down somehow. (V) Do I feel this despair due to past life issues or due to this life?

A: Both.

Q: (V) Does this stem from my relationship with my mother?

A: Like another "slide" in the slide projector carrousel.

Q: (V) What? I don't know what that means. (L) Maybe it means that this is just one of many issues in this carrousel.. (V) of despair... my carrousel of despair... (L) in the carrousel of many lifetime issues?

A: Close.

Q: (V) One of my biggest despairing things right now is my disgust with humanity and what they are doing, and how nasty it is... but

that's probably just another slide in the carrousel. So, it's both. It's past life and present life. It's pretty ingrained. [Laughs] (L) Stop a second now. You just talked about humanity and your disgust with them, ummm... (V) We talked about this... (L) Let me finish. Do you look upon a small child who soils his pants as disgusting? (V) We've had this conversation... time and time again... (L) Did your mother look on you as a disgusting object? (V) I don't know, and you know what, I wonder... (L) Where do you get this despair and disgust with humanity when you KNOW that they can't help being the way they are, like a small child who soils his pants, and there is nothing you can do about it? (F) Besides, its like saying 'oh my god! That kindergarten class over there... they are so horrible and disgusting... I can't live with myself because of that... the only people who have any right to live are the PhD's of the planet.' That's just where humanity happens to be... Sure, it's discouraging if you want to look at it that way, but, on the other hand, it's just where it happens to be. (L) And, just like the carrousel, you can't be in the position you are unless the other slides are in their position. Like a circle. You are where you are. You can't be where you are unless there is somebody behind or ahead of you. If they don't exist, you can't either. Even if they are disgusting... (V) It's the lack of caring I don't understand... I just don't understand. (L) This is the way they are. (V) I am not happy with them and I am not happy with myself, either. (L) Well, there you have a problem! (V) If I chose to

be on this planet for a reason, what in the hell is the reason? (L)
Better figure it out! (V) And I haven't been trying? (L) I think you
have. (V) What is your point in saying that? (L) Why are you so
sensitive with everything that everyone says as though it were a
personal attack? (V) Because that is what it feels like. (L) Why don't
you just relax and let other people be and talk just like they let you?
It was said as a joke! (V) I am not doing well with jokes lately. It's not
just you, it's everybody. (L) I know, and you dump on me and
everybody around you; your professors at school, D***, F***, we are
all getting dumped on... (V) F****, when is the last time I dumped on
you? (F) The last time I was in your presence... sorry, but its true.
(A) Well I have a question: are we supposed to be happy in this life?
(L) Well, if you are not, you aren't doing it right. (A) Is that true?
A: No, it is not.
Q: (L) Well, I think that no matter what happens a person ought to
have a good nature about it.
A: Each has individual karmic lesson profile.
Q: (L) Okay, I see the point. (A) Now wait a minute... let me ask... (L)
Well, don't divert from V as she is still working on her issues... (V)
No, I think we're done. (A) She says that she's unhappy, and I'm
unhappy... (L) And both of you dump on everybody around you...
(Ark) And neither of you will take responsibility for it... (A) V is in the
same boat. Am I supposed to be unhappy in this lifetime?
A: Ask yourself, AK.

Q: (L) Remember you asked them before. They told you about your quest, and they told you what was between you and your quest. You were already told that, if you achieve your quest. They already told you that it is your own stubbornness and inflexibility that prevents you from achieving it. (A) Is what Laura says right?

A: Close, but we said it first!

Q: (L) Yeah, I was just quoting them... they need attribution! (A) Well, let me think a minute. (L) I want to get V's despair taken care of. (V) I don't think I can hear anymore...

A: Yes you can, and it would be wise if you did. You see, V, there is nothing preventing you, or anyone else for that matter, from falling into the correct slot of their balanced contentment learning profile, but simply advancing that carrousel until the correct slot aligns, then just falling, or "sliding" into place!

Q: (L) You use this allegory; what would consist of advancing the carrousel?

A: Discover... because learning is fun!

Q: (L) Is there a physiological relationship to this carrousel, or is it just strictly psychic, psychological, or learning related?

A: Hide and seek, locate and retrieve.

Q: (L) In other words, when we have feelings and issues, walking away from them and avoiding them is the thing that allows them to persist. Finding them and pinning them down like a bug specimen is what gives you control over them?

A: When was the last time you pinned a bug?

Q: (L) Okay, it was a lousy analogy. The only bug I usually pin is myself. I am pretty brutal with myself.

A: And sometimes, others too.

Q: (L) Yes. I'm guilty. (A) Did you ever see a slide carrousel? (V) Every Saturday night. It was a sixties thing. The sixties was a sixties thing. (L) Melmac dinnerware and terrazzo floors. (V) Avocado green and harvest gold. What's a terrazzo floor? (L) Concrete with rocks imbedded in it. Let's get back to this despair. You are so unhappy you just gotta do something about it. You have every reason in the world to be ecstatically happy. (V) Well, I'll tell you, I was standing at the kitchen sink earlier making my lunch, and I started laughing for no reason. I was standing there laughing hysterically for no reason with tears running down my face; I could not stop. D****'s in the other room making noises. I don't know what to say. I don't know what you want me to say. I'm frustrated and feel like I'm being pinned against the wall. And that's exactly how I feel. I don't know what else to tell you...

A: Why.

Q: (V) Because I feel like I'm being attacked! You're yelling at me! You're raising your voice! [No evidence of any 'yelling' or raising of voice on tape.] You are trying to make me say something that I don't know how to say!

A: Why do you not know how to say it?

Q: (V) I don't know. If I knew, then I wouldn't be having this problem, would I? (L) Why do you feel attacked, when most other people usually feel attacked by you? (V) You know, I didn't realize that you felt attacked by me, Laura, or F****. (L) Yes. (V) In what way? (L) Well, I often feel like how D**** described it the other day: 'I got up this morning and told myself that I have to manage to figure out how to not make V mad today.' (V) I don't know what to tell you.

A: Well then, look at your situation and verbally reveal what it is that you have to be despairing about.

Q: (V) Lack of security. That's the only thing I can say.

A: And where is the weakest link in the security "chain?"

Q: (V) I guess not having a great financial base. Not having my own home leads to insecurity. Not knowing whether my car is going to break down every day leads to insecurity.

A: All of these are easily resolvable.

Q: (V) Get a job. Right? What else is gonna solve that?

A: Who is working and who is in process of being educated. And if one is complaining about ones future, then you can always trade places once tasks are completed.

Q: (V) Who is working as in D**** is working and I am pursuing an education, is that what you mean?

A: We asked you.

Q: (L) There you are. You go to school now and work when you finish so D**** can go to school. (V) You know what, he says he

doesn't care! He sat and told my mother that there is no need for her to work, she needs to finish school. (L) And I have been saying the same thing. You have worked too hard and come too far to get caught on a snag now! Why do you feel different? Do you? (V) Yes, I do! I feel like I am not doing my share, I suppose. Before he came my share was very little because I had things put in place where I don't have to pay 400 a month rent, I paid 9 dollars a month rent. (F) What's different about that now? (V) What's different is when we move, I no longer have that. When we move, we're moving to a place that's gonna cost more. Am I not going to be responsible for half of the bills, half of the utilities? That's how I feel. (L) Why do you have to move? You can't stay where you are and save money until you finish school? (V) Stay in that one bedroom apartment? No! It's too small! It's way too small! It's just too small for two adults and two cats. It's just too small a place. (L) Can't you find something cheaper than 400 a month?

A: Answer provided in previous response.

Q: (V) So, I should just stuff my feelings and stop complaining and then everybody will be happy? I don't understand.

A: Not point. Now all we are trying to do here is help you get your carrousel unstuck, V. But we do not lead by the hand. You have no reason to feel guilty, so cut it out. Just resume your path and rejoice in each lesson learned.

Q: (V) Who said anything about feeling guilty? Did I say I felt guilty?

(L) Yes, you said you felt guilty; that you were not doing your share... that's the whole thing behind it here. You feel like you have to do half the whole thing. (V) Why is guilt such a huge issue with me? Where does that come from?

A: Source is not important, solution is.

Q: (L) What solutions could you find to make it easier to stay in the little apartment until you finish your education, or find something that is cheaper?

A: Not issue here Laura. V is dealing with issues centering around fulfillment of quests. Guilt is a vicious cycle, until one learns to let it go. Such sacrifices are not the issue in this case at all!!! There is no need for that. V is afraid others have sacrificed too much already, therefore should not be asked for further energy output at this time. However, what she does not realize is that an increased energy output in an economic sense will be the pathway for one to grow and prosper.

Q: (L) So, it's D****'s energy expenditure in the economic area that will be the pathway for growth and prosperity? (V) Is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, you are supposed to let him work while you finish school and you are not supposed to feel guilty about it. Then, if you want, you can go to work and he can go to school. (V) I don't understand... I'm getting a headache. I don't understand where any of this comes from. Okay, it doesn't matter where it comes from...

A: You mistakenly feel that you have made D**** sacrifice to be with you here. Not so!

Q: (V) Well, I know that's true. I tried to apologize before he even got here. I did!

A: Did it occur to you that D**** would never have made this move if he did not want to?!?!

Q: (V) Of course! But that doesn't change anything in my head!

A: Why does it not?

Q: (V) I just don't have a whole lot of trust. (L) You mean in D****?!

(V) In anybody! Because when you trust somebody, you get your butt burned!

A: Only when you trust those not to be trusted!

Q: (V) Is that supposed to resemble mirth?

A: It is supposed to resemble truth!

Q: (L) Is there any one thing that V could think, do, say, fantasize, imagine, practice, take as a pill, something to get her over this hump? Some therapy?

A: Listen to learn, learn to listen!

Q: (L) Maybe that is the crux of the matter? (V) Ummhmm! Are you saying that I am being just a little stubborn?!

A: Stubbornness is a sign of being blocked. So get that slide out of the projector and get on with the show!

Q: (L) How does one get the slide out of the projector? (V) Well, if I visualize in meditation the carrousel, and all the things, and pull

them out and toss them away,

is that a way to deal with it?

A: We have already identified the slide for you.

Q: (V) I'm still not getting it. (L) Well, there's the guilt slide... (V) Oh,

we've talked about so many unattractive things this evening... there's the stubborn slide... that's the one keeping the show from going on.

So you are saying that when I go into visualization, it's gonna be right there and it will pop out... and I can blow it away? (L) How

about just stop what you are doing? (V) Okay, I'll start on that

tomorrow morning! Not being stubborn means letting go of

everything! (Ark) No, it means being flexible. (V) How am I not

flexible? [yelling] (Ark) Well, one should always try to be a little bit

more flexible, even me. (V) Well, that makes it alright, I guess! Right

here! [indicates backside] I'm almost forty years old; this is the way I

am. That's not an excuse! (F) Yes, 'I've always had my foot stuck in

a cement block - it's just the way I am.' (L) Sure, no reason to break

it loose now! [laughter] I mean, you have suffered all these years...

no reason to stop suffering now! (V) But the thing is, when I let go... I

get burned. It's the same thing with TA...

A: Burning does not come from letting go, burning comes from

stubbornly hanging on.

Q: (L) What did you let go of with T and being flexible about that got

you burned? I don't get that at all. Being psychologically flexible is

what brought that on? (V) I think I was being physically flexible because of the lack of the clothing. (L) That is a completely different thing from letting go of guilt and being flexible toward other people. (V) I trusted him. I trusted him for a good reason. Because, for what I thought was a good reason. (L) But, the thing is, where you were being stubborn at that time, and still are to some extent, is accepting the fact that anybody and everybody, me, F****, your friend I**, you, ANYBODY at any given time can be used as a means of attack. Anybody can fail at any time, but you don't throw the baby out with the bathwater. You have this stubborn idea that this or that person must be perfect or nothing. All or nothing, perfect or unacceptable - even yourself - and that is one of the things you are being stubborn about. (V) I don't understand. (L) F****, tell her what I am saying. (V) When I was interacting with T, I was not stubborn. I was flexible... (L) You are missing the point... (F) Let me try... how do you know you were not being stubborn? Have you covered all the areas... (V) Because I was more flexible than I have ever been... (F) No, No, no... Have you... (V) Well, for god's sake, F***... I... (F) Have you covered all the areas in that situation in which you could have been inflexible or stubbornly hanging on and not letting go. Obviously, that situation, like all other situations, was not totally cut and dried that you a) boom, trusted T and b) boom, there was a problem. It could not have been that simple. There was more going on there just like there always is in every situation. (V) Okay, I see what you are

saying... Laura brought that up too, that maybe there was past life issues there. (F) Whether it was past life or not, there were many things going on, and both of you had many issues, and it wasn't just a betrayal of trust as you have described it. [End of tape. V leaves, session continues.] Tape three:

Q: (A) Well, you have to realize that you have done all you could to help V, so there is no point in doing anymore. (L) Alright, V has gone home, rather unhappy with having to look at these issues, and Ark thinks that she has recorded things and will come to an understanding in her own time. I just don't know. I wish there was some magic pill she could take that would open her eyes so that she could see that, just like all of us at one time or another, she is being her own worst enemy. Any comment?

A: But, there is not. Not for V or any others.

Q: We are working on the web pages, so we would like a weekly checkup.

A: You are doing fine so far.

Q: And we have purchased the psychomantium mirror. I practiced last night. How long is it gonna be before I see something?

A: As soon as you are content to see or not to see.

Q: Yes, I know that I have to get there - non-anticipation. I was getting close. I was seeing little flashes of light and movement, almost like looking at something going on in a fog. (Ark) How does one get information using this medium? (L) I don't know! Should you

do it with a question in your mind, or just wait to see what comes without direction?

A: Best to experiment for stronger learning.

Q: I don't like the sound of that! My strongest learning comes when I really do something stupid!

A: Not always, and on that note, Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

March 21, 1998 F****, AK, Ark, Laura.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Wonnon.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I have a couple of my own questions that I want to ask real quickly: I have this situation going on with this contractor and the attorney has sent a demand letter. Meanwhile, I received a letter from the roofing materials company attorney threatening to foreclose on my house for 1,000 dollars. Of the things that I have thought of doing, I want this guy to pay my money back - what are my chances?

A: Vague.

Q: I can take the guy to pieces with publicity, writing letters, going to the state attorney, but I don't want to put that kind of energy into it just to take somebody to pieces. I would like to put just enough energy into it to get my money back.

A: Okay.

Q: So, of the several courses of action open to me, which one has

the highest probability of getting me a return of my money?

A: We do not direct your actions thusly. If we did, you would not learn!

Q: Alright, forget it then. I guess I have to give energy to it in some way. I was hoping it would resolve itself, but it seems that now I have to put more energy into defending my position.

A: Defense does not require so much energy if the defender perceives their stance as justified.

Q: Yes, I am justified. But now I have to pay more money to an attorney, I have to spend more time writing letters, I have to spend more time and energy and money, because they have put me in a position where I have to defend myself because of these letters threatening to foreclose on my house. And all for a thousand dollars worth of shingles that have already been paid for.

A: Truly stated, but what is your inquiry?

Q: I want to figure the exact maneuver to make this guy, Noah, a) pay for the shingles...

A: You possess the power to do this already.

Q: Which way best to use it: a) through an attorney suing him, b) through publicity, c) through trying to deal with him directly or indirectly on a personal basis without involving publicity or an attorney, threatening to do so or not threatening to do so?

A: The dilemma you describe is not so nebulous as you claim.

Q: Okay. I am not claiming it to be nebulous. I just want to be

economical with my energy. I don't want to spend time and money on a lawsuit when publicity might be better, and I don't want to spend time and money on either of them if I can put pressure on the guy directly and have that be more effective. If I use the lawsuit...

A: Then have you not answered your question?

Q: My question was: what were the probabilities of this being effective.

A: And what was our original answer?

Q: That you do not lead by the hand, that if you do, I do not learn.

Fine and dandy! This is not one of those. This is a tactical question. I want to plan tactics.

A: If we spell out "probabilities," your tactical planning will be skewed accordingly, and you will not learn skills that will be vital to you in the future.

Q: Thanks a lot! I don't want to talk to you anymore! (A) I've got a question...

A: Surely you did not expect us to say: "Laura, my dear, you can effectively crush those bastards if you follow the following steps..."

Q: Well, actually, yes, something along that line would have been very useful! Yes! What comes after the three dots? Step one, two and three! I want them to at least pay for my shingles! If nothing else, that! Alright, forget it! I will handle it myself. Sorry I even brought it up! Why do I bother?! (AK) I have read that you say that I

am in a learning process, and that I am still scrambled, but that it is getting better, is that right? (L) Did they say that? (AK) That's what I understand. [Reads section of transcript] Okay, they were saying that your question was scrambled and you asked me to fix it and I said that you have to do it, that's part of the learning process. You said: 'how is it scrambled?' How was your question scrambled? Then, 'were all the mistakes I have made in this life part of a plan?' and they said 'no, mistakes are made by choice, plan is the blueprint.' So, she had a blueprint, the mistakes were made by choice because she made the wrong choices?

A: Yes.

Q: Then, you have to deal with specific mistakes. So, I don't know what you are talking about. (AK) Well, they have told me that my emotions are all scrambled and everything else was scrambled. (L) You are mixing metaphors and you can't do that. (AK) You have said: 'just follow the signs.' My question about this...

A: One does not follow the signs until one sees them... One does not see the signs until one looks for them.

Q: (AK) I'm pretty well scrambled right now, but my question is: am I making progress?

A: Yes.

Q: (AK) What I am seeing now is maybe some signs. I want to know about this apartment I saw... if I take it, will there be money enough

for me to pay, or should I back off?

A: AK, these questions are very simply answered by following your instincts and the lessons already learned upon the "road well traveled."

Q: Every time you have moved you have only been running away from yourself. Every time you have done it, you have been unhappy for one reason or another and have hit the wall. That is the road well traveled in your case. You would rather go somewhere else than change. It has always been that way. The very thing you said about J***, that he would not change anything about himself for anyone is true of you more particularly. (AK) Is what Laura says right?

A: Close.

Q: It is a road well traveled, and you know the destination... (AK) Okay. Anything else?

A: One wonders if you have explored the motivations behind the desire to move, and more importantly, the benefits supposedly derived thereof.

Q: (AK) Well, I guess that is all they have to say on that. (L) I have a question: what happened to Ark's bags, the bags in the mail?

A: Swiped.

Q: By whom? You mean we will never get them? All his stuff?

A: Try subordinate.

Q: Well, they got mailed. So, somebody in the post office. Was it in the Polish post office or American?

A: Which seems most likely to you?

Q: Well, we hardly ever lose any mail in America. It is so rare as to be almost unheard of.

A: In Poland, there is fragmented discipline, and the desperate quest by some for quick financial satisfaction.

Q: So, I guess we can give up waiting for the bags. What about my earring. I have been so sick... where did I lose the earring?

A: Will show up in crevice during decor rearrangement.

Q: Well, we went to all kinds of places that day... it could be at any one of them...

A: Or house or van.

Q: Well, we will see. I am just sick about it. Now, I have tried the psychomantium. So far, no luck. I don't think it is gonna work.

A: Head must be clear, has not been so far.

Q: Well, how can my head be clear when you won't give me the answers about how to take care of this Noah guy and all the other things going on so that I can clear my head?! I have all these worries! I know! I'm just joking!

A: Good!

Q: (A) In my opinion, this mirror is too narrow, it is not the right shape and it will not work even if the head is clear... (L) I LOVE this mirror! (A) I know that you like this mirror...

A: Mirror is fine.

Q: (L) SEE?! (A) So, the problem is in the head! Too wide a head?!

You must narrow the head! (L) Ark has been working on his pages; I can't work on that now because the computer has been in the shop.

I would like to ask you guys and all other guys in sixth, fifth, and fourth density, to please protect my computer while it is in the shop! All it needs is a modem! Control their minds, sing angelic music, just PLEASE don't let them destroy my files!

A: Destruction does not occur if correct place is chosen.

Q: Well, it is going back to the factory - it is under warranty. So, maybe it will be okay. (A) Yes, you will get it back and the modem will not be repaired! (L) It better be! (A) I want to ask if there is something I should do... am I correct that NASA was looking into my application, my pages?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Can I have some... [laughter]

A: Careful...

Q: (A) Okay, I have to be careful... we are going to Orlando and I am going to have the seminar and I think I know what to say, but still, before, I want to have some advice concerning something that is perhaps not coming to my mind that may prove to be important. Is there anything? Am I missing something? Have I not given enough attention to some point that may have consequences?

A: Be assertive as if on a treasure hunt...

Q: (A) On a treasure hunt? One is not supposed to be assertive?!

(L) I don't know... (A) I am on a treasure hunt, yes... and I am supposed to be assertive? To find a treasure, I must be assertive because these guys like assertive people, and assertive people in America are the ones who have chances, yes?

A: You are good at discovery.

Q: (A) What discovery? (L) I guess at figuring out what the answers mean...

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Okay, now let me ask about this Andy Graham business, because this guy was so... his reaction to my Honeybee's piece on reincarnation was so unbelievable, that I suspect there is something... is he a military... is this just something to forget, or is there something there really unusual and we are on dangerous ground. Why did this guy react so unusually?

A: Why did he react?

Q: That's what we are asking you! [remainder of session not taped]

April 4, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Yaponil.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: First question tonight: why are there so many depictions of ancient gods with horns on their heads?

A: To keep evil spirits at bay. Was symbolism.

Q: What was it a symbol of?

A: Head is prime chakric entrance route.

Q: So, why did they wear horns?

A: Symbolism of illustrations only.

Q: But what did the horns do?

A: Horns like a "picket fence."

Q: Obviously a fence is to keep something out. Was this the idea?

A: Yes.

Q: Did it work?

A: We are saying that this is symbolic only. Gods did not really have

horns.

Q: I know that. That is not the issue I am trying to get at here. The issue is...

A: Then why would you ask "did it work?"

Q: Well, I wanted to know what it was symbolic of? I wanted to know what was going on behind the symbolism. Now, if I am going to...

A: The symbolism represents the imagination of the illustrator.

Q: Okay. Just as an aside, what function do horns serve on a deer?

A: Protects bucks from head injury during territorial "bucking."

Q: Why does the bee symbol appear repeatedly in the ancient literature as a symbol of royalty?

A: Pollen.

Q: What about the pollen?

A: Is alchemical compound.

Q: Okay, I get the connection. In the studies of the Triple Goddess, I came across some interesting things. You suggested that I should research the Third Man Theme. I have discovered that the origin of the word 'man' meant a female - the goddess. The oldest word for the male of the species was 'wer' as in 'werewolf.' So, the Third Man Theme could mean actually, the Triple Goddess. Am I correct?

A: Close, if viewed through "sheets of rain."

Q: Okay. Tracking the Triple Goddess back to the oldest references,

we get to KaliMa. There are all kinds of derivations of this name, but the thing that strikes me is the relationship to the goddess Kell, or Kella, as well as to the word kell, Celts, and how this might be transformed into the word 'Cassiopaea.' Can you comment on this?

A: Do not the Celts like "kelly" green?!?

Q: Yes. So. What does 'green' have to do with it?

A: Keep searching... learning is accomplished thusly, and learning is fun!

Q: Yes. I know. Okay, if that is related to Celts, then it must also relate to the Goddess 'Car' which would make the 'philosophers of Dancar' the philosophers of the Goddess Car, the equine term for 'mother' being 'dam' which could easily be converted to 'Dan,' not to mention the relation to the Goddess Danae...

A: Need now to turn you research to Malta.

Q: Oh God! Alright. The three aspects of the goddess: in the story of Perseus, there was Cassiopaea, Andromeda, and Medusa... the three aspects, the mother, the virgin, and the crone. But, in this story, Perseus manages to cut the head off the crone. In other stories, the crone always manages to win. Is there any particular reason why Perseus cuts off the head of Medusa? Was this transposed? Was the Medusa merely another aspect?

A: Serpentine.

Q: What about serpentine? Representative of the serpent race or the Lizzies?

A: Eden.

Q: Was the story of Perseus the story of Eden? Was Medusa the representative of the serpent of Eden?

A: Not quite.

Q: What are you alluding to that I am not getting? I feel that I am out

of sync with this conversation.

A: Out of sync only occurs when presupposition reigns supreme.

Q: Well, it is not reigning supreme. The problem is: in the oldest religions, it is the Goddess, the Mother, the endless sea of potential of unassumed experience that was the Goddess. There was unconditional love in the beginning. But then, the patriarchal view twisted it and it became violent and ugly and restrictive. And, from the patriarchal view came the 'redeeming son' when before, it was the redemption of the Goddess' blood. So, what I want to know is: what happened to create the patriarchal system? How was the Goddess suppressed?

A: All has been distorted and suppressed, so why not this?

Q: You once mentioned 'Greek Enforcers' who wrote the New Testament. Where did these Greek Enforcers come from?

A: Order of Thelon.

Q: Never heard of it. On another occasion you called the Nephilim 'enforcers.' Is there any relation between this order of Thelon and the Nephilim?

A: Maybe...

Q: Where is the headquarters of this group?

A: Sicinthos.

Q: Is that a place? Never heard of it.

A: Yes.

Q: Okay. Next question: the White Mare Goddess image that prefigured the Omega symbol, what is this related to?

A: Transcends.

Q: The White Mare transcends something?

A: Transcendental.

Q: What is the relationship of the White Mare to the symbolism of the knight? The knight on the horse is repeatedly used in alchemical symbolism.

A: Rites.

Q: One of the rites in question is that the making of the knight involves touching both shoulders with the end of a sword which is actually a symbolic beheading. Why is the knight symbolically beheaded?

A: Blast open limitations of encasing spirit in body.

Q: Alright, I have been practicing with the psychomantium. I once had a little flash of light. Another time there was the sensation of pressure and of course the rising heat. Are there any actions that I can take that will optimize the process?

A: Blacken the room.

Q: So, it will help to be in a completely blackened room?

A: Oh yes!!

Q: So, that will make a difference. You did say that there would be a dramatic change once the psychomantium was in place. Now, I haven't seen any dramatic changes and I am almost afraid to ask because the last time you said something like that I was in an automobile accident!

A: That was not the change we were speaking of... We suggest you direct your gaze ahead and a little to the left!

Q: On this job situation, we are getting down to the wire, so a clue would be nice...

A: All will be well.

Q: Well, you can see things we can't. Now, we have an appointment to do the paperwork for the divorce. Anything particular that you would like to mention that might need special attention in this process? Or, is all okay?

A: Okay.

Q: Well, you know, we are spending a fortune on this house. Every day. It is getting ridiculous!

A: Yes, which means that the flow increases.

Q: Swell! It is EASY for you to say that kind of stuff! You aren't the one adding up the numbers!

A: When you spend to progress, you prosper.

Q: (A) It's magic. When you spend you create a vacuum...

A: No, it is nature.

Q: Anything else?

A: A***.

Q: (A***) Will I sell the house this month? Would it be good to sell it

this month?

A: One should be careful not to hitch their cart to the wrong horse.

Q: (A***) What do you mean by that?

A: Analyze.

Q: Maybe they are talking about the wrong realtor?

A: No.

Q: Well, where she wants to get is to sell her house... (A) Maybe it is

the reason for selling the house?

A: We have advised before on this.

Q: (A) I am hesitating in contacting these government agencies for

grants. I am not sure that it is a good idea.

A: Why would it hurt?

Q: A very quick one for D**** and V - apparently V is on a self-destruct mode... is there anything you can say about this?

A: Job.

Q: What? Is she this way because he is working in my house?

A: He will be better suited when working elsewhere.

Q: So, it will serve him better to work elsewhere? Should I let him go and we finish on our own?

A: What we said is that he will be...

Q: He will be working elsewhere.

A: When he is...

Q: I don't get it.

A: When he is working at a more structured employment location, this will lead to better quarters, thus less familiarity, thus less contempt.

Q: Anything that we ought to ask that we have not asked?

A: No.

Q: Then, good night.

A: Good night.

April 11, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Anamom.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I would like to ask about J***'s friend Chris. Is there anything you can tell about his condition?

A: Please to be more specific.

Q: Is there anything that could be done for him that isn't being done that could help him to improve more rapidly?

A: Sponges with nutrient compounds applied as salves.

Q: What nutrients did you have in mind?

A: Carrot juice and B-complex vitamins.

Q: Is he going to have full recovery continuing the way he is going at present?

A: Most likely.

Q: Okay...

A: Suggest you review predictions made in very early transcripts for remarkable correlations to current events. As we said then, it is the

time frame which is impossible to pinpoint in any sort of prophecy.

Q: Do you mean the storms in Florida and Alabama and Georgia?

A: Tornadoes.

Q: Does this mean that there is also going to be tornadoes in Texas? Is there anything that this relates to in specific? Does it go with the Denver Airport business?

A: Just review and contemplate.

Q: What is the story behind the 64 year cycle that I recently stumbled across? What is this cycle?

A: Divide and multiply for micro and macro dynamic patternings.

Q: Ummm, in reading this funny book I just finished, I discovered that there is the tradition of the Ark of the Covenant being in Ethiopia. This guy did a bunch of research on it, and it seems possible that it is there, and that it may even be active. Is it, in fact, in the church of St. Mary of Zion in Ethiopia?

A: No.

Q: Where is it?

A: If we were to reveal this to you, it would be akin to giving a hand grenade to a baby!!

Q: Well, I just thought I would ask! What I found out was that this wonderful Hakluyt Society that chronicled the funny business in the Canary Islands also kept track of the goings on in Ethiopia. One of the things they told about was the carrying of the Ark in procession

by red or blond headed guys. And there was the Croix Patte of the Templars on a number of objects in Ethiopia. The Rose Croix. Did we have Templars there, or what was going on? Was the Ark there and was it then taken somewhere else?

A: The Ark of the Covenant is not what you think it is.

Q: You guys said that it was a power cell. I don't have some sort of romantic idea of it. I can accept that. But there are all these stories about it and a lot of people have mythologized it. What do you mean by saying such a thing? What is the Ark?

A: See Oak Island.

Q: It seems that the Templars were in charge of building the Cathedral at Chartres, and there is a tableau on one of the porches of Melchizedek and the Queen of Sheba. Equidistant between them is the Ark of the Covenant in a cart. Melchizedek is holding a cup that is supposed to be the Holy Grail. Inside this cup is a cylindrical object of stone. What is this?

A: Greater sight.

Q: What?! (A) Is it a symbol or a device?

A: Why cannot it be both?

Q: (A) It can be both, but is it both?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) So, it is a device for greater sight like a crystal ball, yes?

A: Only when utilized exactly precisely.

Q: How do you execute something with this device?

A: Why should one wish to "execute" someone with this device?

Q: We don't understand...

A: Laura did say "execute."

Q: You were using the phraseology of my question to give a clue, I suppose... Okay, in 1306 a mission from the Ethiopian King went to visit Pope Clement V. Exactly one year later the Templars were arrested. What did the Pope and the Ethiopian king and all the others talk about at that meeting?

A: Whether or not orders wer.e being realized. [Seems that a comma was specified at the point where I have inserted an apostrophe.]

Goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

April 18, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us?

A: Kionna.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (A) I was exchanging e-mail with a Spanish guy, and this Spanish guy was a funny guy, he was very interested in this Cassiopaeian business. But, he wanted to have a proof of some kind. I was trying to explain to him that it was impossible to have proof. So, I was asking myself why I cannot ask even a simple mathematical question. I am sure I would not get an answer, and I would like to know why?

A: Because, as you know, mathematics is a concrete field of study, as opposed to an abstract one. Oh yes, there is theoretical mathematics, and some types of mathematics involve variable interpretation. But... in general terms, we are speaking of a scientific field which connects concepts in order to uncover truths.

Therefore, to employ mathematical communication in this conduit would likely rob one of the free will initiative in respect to learning.

Q: (A) I don't understand. For instance, if I ask for the square root of seven, why can't you answer? Don't you know or don't you want to tell me?

A: Do you know it?

Q: (A) I don't know it right off hand, but I can compute it in two minutes. Then I will know it.

A: Then there is no need to tell you, is there?

Q: (A) There is no need to tell me, but that is the idea. Okay, I want to ask about jobs. First of all, I am trying all possible options...

A: We wish to reiterate something further on this subject Arkadiusz, and for anyone else in need of the following message: we are not communicating with you in order to "prove" our existence. If one has faith and is willing to learn, to explore new realms and to discover what will one "day" be commonplace awareness profile, then no "proof" is necessary. If, on the other hand, one is of the opposite psychic orientation, then no amount of proof is adequate.

Q: (A) Yes, I think it is like the story of the crocodile skin where you can make wishes, and with every wish it becomes smaller. And, you are told that when it becomes too small, then you die. And, of course, you try, and say 'let me do one more wish...' and that is it. Once you make the choice to ask and not do the work, then it becomes easier and easier and you want more and more... and your own will and force becomes smaller and smaller... (L) I think that the most important thing that has come out of this channeling is that

sometimes the C's sort of trick me into trying something and they pique my curiosity and I go out and DO something that results in a learning experience that is truly awesome. And the important thing is, getting out and doing the work actually makes you stronger.

And, like you just said, each time you make the choice to NOT go after the answer yourself, to try and get it the easy way, it makes you weaker and lessens who you are. It is sort of a nonlinear principle that can lead to all kinds of things.

(A) Anyhow, apart from asking the questions that I CAN answer, there is this question of whether they are able, at all, to answer mathematical questions? Why are they not able to use mathematical language...? I did not get it. (L) Well, if they gave us the math that told us these conceptual truths, we would have lost something HUGE in the way of strength and free will. Like those sources that supposedly gave the secrets of the bomb... and other sources that just give and give all sorts of things and you can clearly see the deterioration of those involved... (F) Yes and the crucial point is the robbing of free will INITIATIVE. (L) So, it is a VERY SUBTLE thing.

(A) Yes, I understand that if they give a precise answer, then you are given the answer and have not connected the concepts that bring the math together. But, now there is the question of a job. I am a little bit confused. First of all, should I keep contacting... (L) Are we gonna starve to death?

A: The answer is: no.

Q: (A) Should I keep contacting this Army and Navy bunch? I am not sure. Can you help me?

A: Ask a specific question, please.

Q: (A) I am asking specific question. I don't know, because I don't have any experience, what does involve in applying for and getting a grant from the Army or Navy? Should I do it, continue, or forget it?

A: What do your instincts tell you?

Q: (A) Instinct tells me that I should try all possible opportunities in order that we should not starve to death, and also that one should be careful in selling oneself.

A: Well Arkadiusz, a loan shark is one of those "all possible opportunities."

Q: (A) Well, I don't want to have my legs broken... But I could...

A: Do you know the risks that may lurk behind the cloak of the military? One possible source of funding could include the Rockefeller Foundation. But, of course, there are ulterior motives there.

Q: (A) Well, there are a couple of possibilities that I will be finding out more about in the next week, but as for a permanent job, which is what I am looking for... well, I don't know...

A: You are on the right path, just be patient. But remember, a permanent job may yet develop!

Q: We are just a little concerned because time is getting a little short, here!

A: And "time" has gotten short before, has it not?

Q: (A) Yes. (L) I want you to tell me why I am dying of the heat in here!

A: Because you are highly fatigued and your biorhythms are at a triple low.

Q: Are we going to have any problems getting the divorce here in Florida?

A: Much less.

Q: That tells me that there are going to be some problems. Anything that we should take care of in advance?

A: You are doing well.

Q: Are you done with your job questions? (A) Yes, they don't want to answer so there is no point in asking. (L) I was reading some blurbs about Jesus on a mailing list. There are a lot of different ideas flying around. I realize that, in an earlier session, we asked about Jesus and you gave us a particular set of answers. I also know that you gave us a 'noise to signal' ratio about the accuracy of the information and how this relates to free will, and the problems of interference from various persons who are present have all been addressed. So, all things being considered, when we originally asked the questions about Jesus, I had the feeling that there was a lot of emotion weighing on those answers. Is that correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: Were the answers and information given about Jesus accurate?

A: Mostly.

Q: So, you are saying that a man named Jesinavarah lived in Palestine at about that period, was a teacher, achieved Christhood, and was taken up into a UFO and is in another dimensional time warp doing some kind of work... is that the case?

A: Yes. Replicated consciousness.

Q: And you also said something about Christ returning. Is that also true?

A: Discover.

Q: Was there anything about what was previously said about Jesus that was glaringly inaccurate?

A: Not glaringly, just naturally.

Q: Okay. You said that he was taken up and is doing this replicating. All these other people are saying that he went here and there and is buried here or there. Is any of this true?

A: No.

Q: Who is responsible for these stories? Some of them are quite old.

A: Many.

Q: What is the purpose of these stories?

A: Mixed.

Q: Is there any particular group of people that is seeking to

obfuscate or confuse this issue?

A: Maybe.

Q: Who might that be?

A: Telltale signs lead you to the signpost.

Q: So, this could be a positive thing?

A: Partly.

Q: Why is V. not speaking to me?

A: Because she envisions you "filling D****'s mind with mush."

Q: Why have I not heard from TR and JR?

A: Busy rearranging their lives.

Q: I haven't asked about this, but you did tell them that it was a serious breach for them to move too far away based on their own pre-life plans and the delicate balance of energies. Put this together with the two dreams I had about TR dying, I am just wondering if there is some connection between the dreams of TR dying and your warning to them to not make this move?

A: Maybe.

Q: Anything else you want to say about that?

A: No.

Q: I didn't think so. Okay, I want to get the psychomantium set up soon...

A: Good !!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Q: Could you rush any of the benefits in advance of this?

A: No.

Q: You mean I have to get it set up and working?

A: Yes. Okay, that's all folks!!

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

May 2, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have this evening with us?

A: Ixthorria.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have some questions about this job situation. There is this Youli Kanev, and we spent 4 or 5 hours there yesterday, and it could be something important, but it might be months and months before any money can be made. This is one possibility of making some money. Working with this program that writes web pages. Could we have a two or three word reaction to that?

A: Why is it for "next to nothing?"

Q: Well, because the two guys who have created this program are just getting started, they haven't marketed it yet, they haven't got it going yet, they have a fledgling company, supposedly, they have a lot of big plans, we don't know all the details, for some people these things work out, for some people they don't. Look at Microsoft!

A: Do they expect assistance for apittance?

Q: Yes, that is pretty much what it amounts to.

A: One would expect one to question them as to how they expect their assistant, a rare find by the way, to pay the bills?

Q: Well, Ark thinks that he can learn something from this program...

A: If Ark presses, there will be capitulation, due to Slavic familiarity.

Q: These guys don't have anything, I don't think. They are working out of their bedroom in a little shack on a back street in Alachua! What good is pressing them going to do?!

A: Ever heard of venture capitalists?

Q: Yes, I have, but the thing is that we have to have money THIS month. Venture capitalists and all that are fine and dandy...

A: Ask and ye shall receive.

Q: Okay...

A: Laura, when ever you have asked, you have received!

Q: I don't know who to ask!

A: So then you never will, yes?

Q: No. O.K. there is the other job; the one with Constellation. What about this possibility? Doing some sort of classified pattern recognition, building atomic detectors, or something and it would be close. It is basically the Enterprise Florida thing.

A: Will hire. Good money.

Q: Well, that is funny. You never made predictions before, why now?

A: Not a prediction, a fact. You see, as before, we have always

assured you that you would be provided for.

Q: Well, I would really like to finish the work on the house and I don't have the money to do any more. (Frank develops headache. Pause, discussion about mother.) Okay, since you gave mother advice about going down the primrose path and she did it anyway...

A: She is okay.

Q: Alright. I don't have enough energy to split myself between this house and responsibilities and her in another location... what about TR and JR who are going to be going into the antique business in Tallahassee with another couple of friends of theirs... any comment?

A: All there is, is lessons.

Q: Who was Joseph of Arimathea?

A: A disciple of the unbound.

Q: What's a 'unibound?'

A: Singular thought.

Q: What is the unibound?

A: Transcendant discipline.

Q: And what does one do if one is a participant?

A: Up to 96 hours of clear channel meditation.

Q: Okay, so Joseph was a disciple of this... is this an individual or a concept?

A: Each.

Q: What was Joseph's role, if any, in relation to the 'Holy Grail?'

A: None.

Q: Who created the legends of the Holy Grail and Joseph of Arimathea bringing it to a) France, or b) England? Who was behind the creating of this group of legends?

A: Not a group of legends.

Q: Why was the 12th century the focal point for the propagation of the grail legends, the troubadours and the whole thing?

A: Beginning of "Renaissance."

Q: The story is, and there are even some very old legends in France itself, that there are caves or places where Joseph and Mary Magdalene spent the night, or lived, or whatever. Did Joseph of Arimathea actually travel to France and then to England later, with Mary Magdalene or other followers of Jesus?

A: No.

Q: Did he travel to France alone?

A: No.

Q: What is the source of these stories? What is the point of these stories?

A: Deflection.

Q: Deflection of what to what or from what?

A: Truth from recipient.

Q: Okay. Did somebody travel to France carrying some sort of object, or a person who WAS this 'object,' so to speak, as the 'holy

bloodline,' or whatever?

A: Maybe it was carried by those most capable.

Q: And who would be those most capable?

A: Check the geographic link.

Q: I am getting completely confused. I don't have a single clue about what is going on here or even what we are talking about now!

A: Where are the Pyrenees?

Q: On the border between France and Spain.

A: Who lives there?

Q: The Basques, among others. Is that who we are getting at? Or the Alchemists? These beings....

A: Close.

Q: The Rosicrucians? So, what does that have to do with this bloodline and Holy Grail business and Joseph of Arimathea and Mary Magdalene... I mean, did Mary Magdalene exist as a person?

A: Yes.

Q: Was she the wife of Jesus?

A: No.

Q: Did Jesus have a wife?

A: Yes.

Q: Who was his wife?

A: Anatylenia.

Q: Who was this person?

A: The wife of Jesus.

Q: What was her background, her nationality?

A: Nazarene.

Q: Does that mean that she was from the east?

A: Possibly, if viewed that way.

Q: Did they have any children?

A: Yes.

Q: How many?

A: Three.

Q: What was the family name?

A: Marnohk.

Q: What did his wife do when he ascended into the state of hyperconsciousness which you have previously described?

A: Awaited her turn to transition.

Q: Did she continue to live in the same general area, or did she move to Europe.

A: Same.

Q: So, all these stories being made up about all these people and dramatic scenarios...

A: It is not the people but the message, the artifacts hold the key.

Q: What artifacts? Where are these artifacts?

A: France, Spain, Canary Islands and Morocco.

Q: What kind of artifacts are they? Things that still exist?

A: Yes.

Q: Is there any possibility that I am going to be able to find out about, or even actually FIND these artifacts?

A: Of course!!

Q: Does anyone else know about these artifacts?

A: Others are "on the trail."

Q: Is one of these artifacts the 'Virgin of Candelaria' that appeared in the Canary Islands?

A: Related.

Q: Okay, well, I have not learned anything about Morocco yet...

A: Best to get "on the trail of..."

Q: On the trail of what? Trail of the Lonesome Pine, Trail of the Assassin... the Assassini?

A: Look for major conjunctions.

Q: Any more clues you want to give on that? Are we supposed to actually physically go to these places?

A: What does "Casablanca" mean in Spanish?

Q: White House.

A: Yes...

Q: Related to the White House in Washington?

A: On the trail...

Q: You once said something about 'undreamed of treasures buried in Alfalfa fields in Rhineland.' I have puzzled over this and puzzled

over this and gone in ten different directions, and I still don't have a real handle on it. Can you help me out here? Is this related to the crystal skull supposedly in the possession of the Templars that they supposedly buried in Gaul that the Templars had?

A: Need a better "handl" on it.

Q: George Friedrich? (A) No... (L) Well that is a funny spelling. You also said something about records being in The Hague. How am I supposed to check records in the Hague? The only way is to go there...

A: Travel for you is okay in small doses.

Q: We have our psychomantium built. I am of the opinion that the candle must be obscured completely and you should only be able to see the black depth of the mirror. If you put the candle in front, all you see is the candle... you see the candle light on the walls. You said very plainly: clear depth, indirect lighting only, that nothing ought to be seen, no walls, no reflection, nothing. F**** says that we should put the candle in front.

A: Must be able to distinguish mirror.

Q: Okay that is gonna be difficult.

A: Try the swivel mirror.

Q: Well, Ark says that it is not wide enough - it is too narrow. He didn't like it.

A: Try it. If straight on, and tilted upward, should work.

Q: How long is it gonna take me... can you give me an estimate?

Say, a theoretical person like myself, in my position, condition, and all things considered, how long would it take that person to see something?

A: As soon as their psyche is clear of anticipation/prejudice.

Q: With me, that could be a LOOOOONG time!

A: Or it could be a short time.

Q: Yes, but you have given me such a build up over the last couple of years - that seems impossible...

A: No.

Q: Well, it is gonna be hard...

A: No.

Q: (A) I want to ask about this first job - should I spend time in this HTML business? (L) I think you should tell them that you have to do something that will pay or you won't do it. Either they will decide to hook up with somebody they can pay, or they won't.

A: But they feel more familiar with Ark.

Q: What does them feeling familiar have to do with anything?

A: Trust.

Q: So, maybe that means they will pay you. I don't know.

A: Why do you suppose?

Q: I don't know and I am too tired to think right now.

A: Okay then, goodbye.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

May 9, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Xiorran.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: First question: what is wrong with my ear?

A: Bacterial infection.

Q: Is it just in the canal or the inner ear?

A: Middle and outer.

Q: I have some antibiotic drops. Will that be sufficient?

A: No.

Q: You mean, I will have to take antibiotics?

A: Yes.

Q: Which would be the antibiotic of choice?

A: Check reference material for that which specifies otitis media.

Q: Okay, F**** was concerned about the zapper... we know that it is built pretty much according to the design in the book, but does it make a difference as to whether you deliver the charge from these

little plates directly onto your skin, or through the...

A: Not quite strong enough.

Q: How could we make it stronger?

A: Conductor is not flush with secondary conducting media.

Q: What does that mean?

A: Needs conductivity enhancement.

Q: We can use silver wire?

A: Suggest also using proper or appropriate gel. But be careful!! We are talking about a "fine line" here.

Q: (A) I want to ask if replacing the wire with a silver wire will help.

This is what one does with sensitive receivers.

A: Refer to last response.

Q: Do we need the hand grips or is it okay as it is?

A: Immaterial.

Q: Would it be beneficial or useful in anyway to clip it to acupuncture needles to clear blockages in meridians?

A: No. Be very careful with acupuncture!!! One wrong move can cause great harm. Also, the procedures have lost something in the various translations and westernizations. Sometimes improperly sterilized needles have caused great misery.

Q: Alright. There was something sent around in an e-mail about a point on the inside of the wrist that is supposed to be able to open

one's ability to communicate with one's self 2000 years from now. It was pretty interesting because it is the "inner gate" acupuncture point. Is there something to this "communication chakra?"

A: No.

Q: Well, that was short and sweet. Is there any harm or benefit to stimulating these points on the inside of the wrist?

A: No.

Q: Anything you want to add to that?

A: No.

Q: Okay. (A) There was this unexpected proposal to teach which we accepted...

A: We keep telling you...

Q: Yes. That we will be provided for. Yes, but it is hard because we have to be apart... Okay. I would like to know what the geographic coordinates, according to our current grid system, that would frame Atlantis. I don't need the exact shape, just a general box shape... the perimeter...

A: Like asking: "What are the geographic coordinates of the North Atlantic Treaty Organization?"

Q: Okay, let me get more specific: the Atlantean land that was supposed to have existed in the Atlantic Ocean... what was the farthest north of any part of Atlantis that was in the ocean, that no longer exists?

A: It is "time for you" to know that Atlantis was not a nation, land, Island, or continent, but rather, a civilization!

Q: All I wanted was to have an idea of a land mass in the Atlantic Ocean that people talk about - where did it sit?

A: Where do you think?

Q: Well, I sort of think that the Azores and the Canary Islands are sort of...

A: Yes, but many other places too. Remember, the sea level was several hundred feet lower then...

Q: Why was the sea level several hundred feet lower? Because there was ice somewhere or because there was not as much water on the earth at that time?

A: Ice.

Q: Was the ice piled up at the poles? The ice sheet of the ice age?

A: Yes.

Q: So, Atlantis existed during the ice age?

A: Largely, yes. And the world's climate was scarcely any colder away from the ice sheets than it is today.

Q: Well, how could that be? What caused these glaciers?

A: Global warming.

Q: How does global warming cause glaciers?

A: Increases precipitation dramatically. Then moves the belt of great

precipitation much farther north. This causes rapid buildup of ice sheets, followed by increasingly rapid and intense glacial rebound.

Q: Why have we not heard from Tom French?

A: Maybe you should be gentler in your approach, now that the "cranium is swollen" by so much widespread praise from so many quarters!

Q: Well, I don't know what you mean. We simply wrote and called with congratulations! I also sent the little bit of the last session he attended that seemed to hint about this Pulitzer win... I just sort of feel that he has...

A: That was not gentle.

Q: What do you mean by 'gentle?' How much more gentle can you get than being happy for someone and being nice?

A: That was nice bombardment.

Q: Well, I was just curious. I was also hoping that maybe he does not need to write anymore since he has his Pulitzer, and he can forget about us...

A: Swollen cranium... burst with a pop.

Q: Oh?

A: Maybe.

Q: Are you saying that it maybe will happen and maybe not depending on him?

A: Yes.

Q: Okay, I guess the gentle thing is to just ignore it. I do want to ask

a quick one about these ruins found off the coast of Japan in the past year that is just now getting noticed here in the US.

A: Fault movements reveal previous layer of civilized exploits.

Q: What civilization?

A: Clues can be found by studying historic dynastic China.

Q: So, you would say that this is Chinese rather than Japanese.

Okay. Recently there was some information about a VERY distant and intense explosion seen with the Hubble telescope... I am interested in what this was.

A: Reflection of other universe's genesis.

Q: What other universe?

A: They all start, and end that way!

Q: (A) Other universe?

A: What is "big bang" Arkadiusz?

Q: (A) Well, it was a big bang, certainly, but it was in OUR universe and not some other universe...

A: But what was the origin? And from where? All is one and one is all.

Q: (A) What was the origin of what? Our universe? Or the origin of this explosion? Or the origin of everything?

A: Yes, yes, yes.

Q: (A) Okay. What was the origin of our universe? This I don't know. This I want to know. This is okay to use just words, but if you use mathematical models...

A: That is where you come in.

Q: (A) Well, goody!

A: Each colossal begets its light to where there was no light. And where once there was all light!

Q: (L) I want some more clues!

A: Not tonight, Laura, I have a "Lightache." Good night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

May 14, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Votorr

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We received a letter from Blue. He says he is going to Egypt on Friday and has apparently a chance of going and investigating some of the archaeological business going on over there. He wanted to know if there was any particular travel advice you might have for him?

A: Just beware of the dangers inherent to being an American in Egypt.

Q: Are Americans not very popular in Egypt at this time?

A: They are popular with most, but decidedly unpopular with a few.

Q: Anything in particular about what is going on with the pyramid, the purported preparations to open the door in the shaft, the supposed discovery of chambers under the Sphinx... What exactly IS going on there?

A: That would be long and complex. Best to refer to Cayce.

Q: So, what Cayce had to say is what is going on?

A: Essentially.

Q: Why are the Egyptian authorities being so uncooperative?

A: Mostly protective for politically motivated reasons.

Q: Can you offer any particular advice for Blue while he is in the pyramid itself?

A: Pyramid is slow to give up secrets to those looking directly.

Q: So, if you don't look for anything in particular?

A: Maybe one should also gaze skyward.

Q: Okay. Can you offer any...

A: Stay in groups where heavily guarded by armed authorities. Avoid foods if not aware of site of preparation.

Q: Is he going to have any problems?

A: Minor unless cautious.

Q: Is he going to make any interesting or amazing discoveries there?

A: Minor unless not cautious.

Q: Is he going to have any internal enlightening experiences there?

A: Suggest not to anticipate for best results.

Q: Is there any particular thing he should look for while surveying these sites?

A: Open mind. Problem with Blue has been too prejudicial.

Q: He is too prejudicial?

A: Has been. Too anticipatory.

Q: So, should he just relax, enjoy, have a good time, stay aware, and be ready for any experience of something new?

A: Expect nothing, then not disappointed.

Q: Okay. I guess that is all on that. I would like to know what A*** is thinking about me at this time?

A: Not.

Q: What is her attitude toward me in a general sense?

A: Too busy with other issues.

Q: What other issues are these?

A: Surface oriented.

Q: Is there any hope that she is going to learn anything from all this, or do I need to just write her off?

A: Well, your oldest is most unaware of her own vulnerability!

Q: She thinks she knows more than what she knows. Is there anything I can do?

A: She is involved right now in experiencing sensate pleasures with the misbegotten notion of full control over the situation, as you have surmised.

Q: Well, if there is some danger, or some dreadful thing around the corner...

A: Danger is most likely lesson oriented.

Q: Well she isn't going to get in so deep she can't get out, is she?

A: You know we cannot give such proclamations. Her biggest

"issues" are of the "flesh."

Q: When you said 'reversal of roles' in response to a previous

question about A**, and also said that one of my children was the

German soldier who arrested my husband, though you identified it

as A**, I have had the feeling that it was, in fact, A** and that I had

to figure this out myself. Is this so?

A: Possibly.

Q: Well, it just fits the dynamics of the situation. Is what I am doing,

which is nothing, where she is concerned...

A: Her spirit has always yearned for a restriction free environment;

therefore you are allowing her to gain that which she has always

wanted. The stage has been set for her to learn accordingly. In at

least one way, your paths at this stage of development will be

remarkably similar.

Q: What about F****'s sister? He has a lot of ideas about this, and

he ought to turn off his emotions so we can find out why she is such

a basket case?

A: She is not a "basket case." She is merely resentful toward her

mother for leaving her father. Is manipulative in nature, and is

determined to arrange the circumstances of those around her. Fails often because is unaware of the ability of others to resist or redirect this impulse.

Q: Is there anything that either of them could do to ease this situation?

A: Her daughter will be the source of the most effective learning there.

Q: The other night A**** thought she saw a ghost. Did she?

A: Yes.

Q: Who was it?

A: Arnold Bailey.

Q: What was Arnold Bailey doing walking through my living room?

A: Exploring.

Q: Does he have any connection with this house or did he just drop in?

A: Connection.

Q: Why did he suddenly decide to explore here?

A: Worked here.

Q: Did he just recently die?

A: No. 1953.

Q: Is he happy with his explorations?

A: Neutral.

Q: Is he going to cause any problems?

A: No.

Q: Is he going to continue to hang around?

A: Maybe.

Q: Is he responsible for making the clock chime?

A: Yes.

Q: Why haven't we seen him before?

A: Construction.

Q: So the work is what woke him up or disturbed him?

A: Close.

Q: Is it the change in the geometry of the house?

A: No.

Q: Anything about this situation I ought to know?

A: No.

Q: Are we going to do any traveling this year?

A: Wait and see.

Q: Am I an unnatural person because I don't really feel that I want to visit my mother?

A: Mother/daughter issues abound in this grouping.

Q: What is the main conflict in these mother/daughter issues?

A: Resentment/rebellion.

Q: Why does there seem to be so much resentment and rebellion

here? I try to be understanding and patient. What do I need to learn?

A: Patience.

Q: I thought I was. Can you give me any advice about the psychomantium? I try to not try and it is pretty hard. I mean, my eyeballs fall out of my head. Should I change my breathing?

A: Meditate, do not anticipate.

Q: When you say that, do you mean that I should not anticipate being able to SEE something?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, I feel pretty stupid doing that. I mean, the obvious reason one goes into a dark room with a mirror and a candle is to SEE something! It's kind of hard to sit there and NOT think about seeing something when you are in a room that is obviously designed to SEE something!

A: No. Meditate; clear head.

Q: Anything else this evening?

A: No.

Q: Thank you.

A: Goodbye.

May 16, 1998 Frank, Ark, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Jovinne.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have been talking about this funny incident. Do I really have a problem with the time issue on the way to Gainesville, or was I just simply that late and not aware of it?

A: Awareness is the key to all learning.

Q: What caused my radiator cap to pop off the van?

A: Simply search through the "archives" for the answer.

Q: Well, what do the archives have to do with... uh... all the way up to that point, the temperature needle was fluctuating, though it never overheated exactly. Can you tell me anything at all or am I going to exhaust myself over it? If you are not going to tell me anything, just say so!

A: See the truth recorded.

Q: What do you mean? Recorded where?

A: Look.

Q: Look where? The psychomantium?

A: Archival record.

Q: What archives? And what am I looking for?

A: Clue in response.

Q: What about the guy who stopped to help?

A: How dressed?

Q: He was dressed in work clothes. He had on jeans and a long sleeved shirt - cuffs and buttons - and it seemed like he had on a vest. A hunting vest. Padded.

A: All important events reveal themselves in their construction.

Q: Well... okay. (A) Does it mean that the event was important?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Was there also something unusual on our way back?

A: Maybe other, look for clues from which to compare.

Q: Alright, when we were leaving, we had to pull over and stop for that machine to be moved. We had to sit on the side of the road...

A: Search and research until "light" goes off.

Q: Off? Remember, when we stopped, there was the strobe on top of the vehicle? Maybe they were NOT moving farm equipment...

maybe it was a UFO!? (A) Which light?

A: That is part of the clue.

Q: Did having to stop for that farm equipment - was that part of the important event? Was it a cover for something? Was it not as we perceived it?

A: No.

Q: That was just ordinary?

A: No.

Q: Well, what was it?

A: What is "ordinary?"

Q: Well, that was as it seemed to be? They were moving an irrigator across and down the road?

A: Maybe.

Q: This is NOT the time to be cagey! (F) When is the time to be cagey? (L) Are you talking about stopping at a traffic light?

A: ?

Q: Well, you are gonna have to help me out here... there are a million tiny details and we could go through every one of them!

A: Not necessary to be that thorough.

Q: (A) The archival record. Is there something in the van that can be recorded? (L) The light on the tape recorder?

A: No.

Q: A light in the van?

A: Not necessarily.

Q: Not necessarily, but it could be. (A) Something in the van?

A: Or around.

Q: (A) What do we have around? A tape recorder? Around here or around the van? (L) The taillights?

A: In magnetic "sphere" of the van.

Q: (A) Are we talking about the way in or way back?

A: Both and others as well.

Q: So, what is the deal with the van here? I want you to know that I am so tired and it is utterly impossible with such a tired brain to figure this out! Help us out here!

A: We are. But you need not know answers today. If you search as usual, they will become apparent.

Q: I know! The van is a time machine!!!! It is a traveling psychomantium, complete with mirrors!!!

A: All is a "time machine."

Q: So, when we get in the van... and that is funny, when I drive the van, it never has that bumpy business. So, when Ark drives the van it must become a time machine! Does this have something to do with the van?

A: Its occupants.

Q: Well, when the light goes out... search and research until light goes off... part of the clue... something about the occupants...

search and research...

A: Take "time" to study.

Q: Do you have another clue? (A) There is no point of departure. (L)

What is the point of departure for the clue?

A: Look for it.

Q: Is it in what you have given?

A: Yes.

Q: Very bizarre. Moving along. We would like to ask about this fellow, W. B. III. He has been sorting and formatting the material. He lives in Dothan, Alabama. The thing is, he asked me to ask about his involvement to put my mind at rest, so to speak. He has done more in a few days than TR and JR did in three years... he knows that we are a little paranoid... and apparently this asking is more for our peace of mind... anything about W. B. III?

A: No one is a problem if you are adequately prepared.

Q: Can you say anything in general about or to him?

A: Mr. B. has not asked us any questions yet.

Q: He actually has a list of things he would like to ask about the wave and 6th density and so forth. He is of the opinion that once these issues begin to be addressed that progress will be exponential by leaps and bounds. He seems to really understand the material.

A: Good.

Q: Well, you guys are being SO uncommunicative tonight!

A: Maybe next session we will delve into specific questions from Mr. Brooks that are of universal import. But, tonight you are not in the proper vibrator frequencies, as you are fatigued... Woof you...

besides, if you have Mr. B. over for a session, then he can ask hello for himself.

Q: Last time you said that, in one respect, A*** and I would have a parallel lesson. Could you give me a clue about this?

A: Child/parent learning progression.

Q: So, what I am learning in relation to my mother could be related to what she is learning in relation to her mother?

A: Yes, and other factors.

Q: Clue please?

A: No.

Q: Anything else about this incident of traveling?

A: Look for learning.

Q: The whole thing was so bizarre... it took us longer to get back than it took me to get there... look at the odometer... mileage... lights... (A) Our bodies?

A: Maybe.

Q: (F) I think that they mean you can find the answers by researching. (L) You said something about recorded in archives.

A: Yours.

Q: In my head, on paper, or on disk?

A: Both.

Q: From some of the old sessions?

A: Yes and other material.

Q: Did the guy who stopped to help have something to do with the situation?

A: Look for answer.

Q: When you say look, are you emphasizing something that is visual, available to the eyes? Something that can be seen clearly?

A: Okay, but you must search to learn for protection.

Q: Is whatever was happening something that we must be protected from in the future?

A: You will see. Must go now. Good night.

May 30, 1998 F****, Ark, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Jozza.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I have several questions: I have been corresponding with a woman on the web on the subject of Jesus. I noted in re-reading the transcripts on the subject that you had said he lived 'near' Palestine and that the Bible was not entirely accurate. Where, precisely, did this person who came to be known as Jesus live?

A: Aramaia.

Q: Where is that?

A: In what is now Lebanon.

Q: His name was Jesinavarah, as you said before. During his lifetime, did he have a large following?

A: Towards the end, and after.

Q: You said that he was not crucified, that he was taken up into a ship on a beam of light - at what age did this happen?

A: Age is not measured.

Q: At that time, according to our measurement, how many years did he spend on the earth plane before he was taken up in this beam of light?

A: 43.

Q: Okay, when he was taken up in this beam of light, where did this event occur?

A: The Sea of Galilee. [Note: name of Galilee and possible relation to Gaul?]

Q: On the shore?

A: Yes.

Q: You said he had children by three Roman women and he also had a wife?

A: Close enough.

Q: Did he have a twin?

A: No.

Q: Was Judas Iscariot his brother?

A: No.

Q: Did he have a brother named Jude or Judas?

A: No.

Q: Did he have brothers and sisters?

A: No.

Q: Is any part of the nativity story true?

A: Slight.

Q: I have an idea relating to the ancient gods and heroes... they all

had these massive amounts of hair, and it seemed that cutting off the hair caused them to lose their strength in some way. Was this totally symbolic, or was it actually believed that they had to grow their hair?

A: Symbolic.

Q: What was the hair symbolic of?

A: Virility.

Q: Okay, virility. What was the symbology where women were concerned such as in the story of Mary Magdalene washing Jesus' feet and drying it with her hair?

A: Act like a brush.

Q: What was the symbology of using a brush on the feet?

A: Cleansing.

Q: Why would the feet require cleansing in the symbolic stories? Why was this a symbolic act?

A: One's standing emanates from the ground upon which one stands.

Q: How does one's standing emanate from the ground upon which one stands and how does this relate to one's feet being dried with hair?

A: Energy arises from within planet. You would not want to corrupt that with filth on the soles, would you?

Q: How does anything on the soles of the feet corrupt energy?

People have dirty feet all the time! Gosh, they must be completely corrupted. Unless this was a particular ritual activity in which it was extremely important to have clean feet.

A: Would dirt on your eyes corrupt your sight?

Q: Of course! But nobody ever thinks about dirt on the body as being something that corrupts your energy.

A: Nobody?

Q: Alright, in general. So, this was a purification of energy process...

A: Symbolic of same in depiction.

Q: What was the purpose for which this ritual act was being performed? She was washing his feet before the crucifixion, or some sort of symbolic cleansing was taking place, am I correct?

A: Close.

Q: This event that is described in the New Testament as the crucifixion was obviously a symbol for something else. You have told us that this was a symbolic story...

A: More like propaganda.

Q: So, the crucifixion was not symbolic of some other hidden meaning, or event?

A: See "Gods of Eden."

Q: You also said that Jesus was going to return; that he would emerge from this other density experience and come as a teacher.

Is this because he is the number one teacher doing this work at the time?

A: More because the messenger most capable of delivering the message, because of expectations.

Q: And what message is he going to deliver?

A: Wait and see.

Q: You mean that we, the three of us sitting here, will see him and hear this message at some point in this reality?

A: Maybe.

Q: Would we have instant recognition?

A: Wait and see.

Q: Alright. This B's situation: is there any relationship between the B's communication and the incident with the radiator in the van?

A: No.

Q: Well, we still haven't come up with any solution on this van business. (A) In fact, I checked all around and under the van for any device that might be magnetically attached to the van, and I could find nothing. I was almost sure that there would be something, some mechanical or electronic device, but I could not find anything. And I have no idea what that means, the magnetic sphere of the van. Is this something material which is to be found?

A: What caused car window to explode?

Q: You are saying it is me that does these things?

A: Maybe.

Q: So we are having more of the fun shattering and explosion

events. And, it WAS and explosion wasn't it? And I was awfully good at that for quite awhile. (A) But this is not a complete explanation because we were asking about this man who was helping, and apparently, from your answers, it was clear that there is something to be learned about this man, and that this incident, this explosion...

A: Many will be watching you.

Q: Well, since this guy was watching and came and helped, maybe that would indicate that he was a benevolent watching person?

A: No.

Q: Well, THAT makes me feel secure!

A: Security on 3rd density? You must be joking!!

Q: Well speaking of 'watched by many,' what about this B. B.? He was already to come and he was gonna charge on down here and Ark started thinking he was manipulating and maneuvering a bit, and he did a few things that made me feel a little uncomfortable, and puzzled me because they didn't quite fit or sit well. So, as a result, we cancelled. But, I am divided in my thoughts about this. I'm sure you are aware of the long conversation we had about it earlier, so tell me about B. B.'s 'sword dream.' Was he making this dream up?

A: Yes.

Q: Was the dream made up to manipulate me particularly?

A: Not just you.

Q: Okay. What is the agenda behind the manipulation?

A: Control.

Q: Who is behind B.B. that wishes to control? Is it B.B. himself, or someone or some agency behind him?

A: Lessons are valuable to those who learn.

Q: Is it a human agency here behind B. B. or is it 4th density. I would think it would have to be a 3rd density group otherwise why would they want all the transcripts? I would say it would have to be a 3rd density agency or his own personal agenda that he wants to plagiarize the transcripts...

A: Two good guesses.

Q: Okay. Tell me about this reverse speech that Ark and I were looking at on the internet today. Is this reverse speech an actual phenomenon as this fellow describes it?

A: Many can do this.

Q: Well, he says that when we are talking that we are also constantly saying things in reverse and that if we would tape our conversations and play the tapes in reverse that we would hear what we are saying in reverse from another part of the brain and that this is a normal part of all speech. A sort of mirror image speech.

Is this, in fact, happening?

A: Maybe with some.

Q: But not with everyone? Is that it?

A: Not at all times.

Q: So, it is not altogether as he is saying. Ark wants to use the

psychomantium. Are there any suggestions for him to follow that would be different from instructions for me? But, then I am not an example to follow because I haven't been having a whole heck of a lot of success!

A: Keep experimenting with an open mind... do not anticipate.

Q: Well, I am really trying to get rid of this anticipation business. (A) I

want to know whether this light is important - whether there must be a light or whether it must be total darkness?

A: Must be some light.

Q: (A) Should something be seen in the mirror... (L) I asked whether I would see something in the mirror or in my mind's eye and they said both...

A: Yes.

Q: Yes, I didn't know whether it would be a holograph or something in my own head... any special technique for Ark to use? (A) Yes, because I think that I do everything different from other people. Must I just go into some kind of a trance state, or can I do it my way?

A: Yes, just keep up the experimentation. You will see...

Q: Is this program that Ark is working on going to be something that we can modify to analyze crop circles, to decode them, so to speak?

A: The upcoming adventure will answer that for you.

Q: What upcoming adventure? I don't like the sound of that!

A: Why?

Q: I don't know... when you say we are gonna have an adventure, sometimes its not my idea of an adventure!

A: And sometimes it is.

Q: When you say 'upcoming,' that sounds like something fairly imminent. You don't usually say something like that unless it is pretty soon...

A: Maybe. [Interference from children outside on porch coming in and out of house.]

A: There is much interfering energy tonight!! We are sorry, but we must go for tonight. Goodbye.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

June 6, 1998 TR, JR, F****, Ark, Laura.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Ekokiah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Ark would like to know about this program project he is involved in. It apparently looks like an impossible task and we would like to know if there is anything you can say that would point him in the right direction?

A: Use library resource material for inspirational foundation.

Q: In other words, he will find something in a book that will give him a key or a clue?

A: Yes.

Q: Any other clues other than that? It is a pretty awesome task here...

A: Interesting that you are declaring it to be daunting even at beginning.

Q: Well, that is just my perception.

A: Does one know what the road untraveled is like?

Q: No. What is it? If you don't travel it you don't know. (T) How do you know it is going to be daunting if you don't travel it? (L) Oh, I see! They might be saying that it is going to be a lot easier than we think.

A: We are saying: Anticipate not!

Q: (A) I will have to decide about whether to take teaching in the fall

or hope that this will continue into a new project after this is done?

A: Investigate for answer.

Q: Well, he will have to fill out the paperwork NOW for the teaching, and if he fills it out, he will HAVE to do it because he will be obligated - and that is why it is important to decide now rather than later.

A: So then, what do instincts of Arkadiusz say?

Q: His instincts say that he doesn't want to teach because the teaching is killing him, it's killing me, and it would be better to...

A: Then?!?

Q: Well, we don't want to anticipate that he is gonna have this other job and dump the teaching and then find out that we don't have a job!

A: If one is being "killed" by something, and one does not wish to be killed... whatever should one do?

Q: I know. One doesn't do it. That simple. Okay, now, I was reviewing our Jesus pages for the net, and on the subject of this life of Jesus that you gave, the few details, you mentioned that the biological father of Jesus was an individual named Tonatha. Then, you said that this individual was a member of what you called the 'White Sect' also known as Aryans. Aryans are not precisely known as a sect, but what sect is there among Aryans that you were referring to; what is it called?

A: White sect.

Q: So, they call it the White Sect. Is it like the White Brotherhood?

A: Those of fair complexion who wear white robes.

Q: (T) We call them KKK here! (L) Similar to the Templars? Is there, for example, a name that they call themselves?

A: White Sect.

Q: And when they call themselves this, in what language did they create this moniker?

A: Aramaic.

Q: So, we need to know what it is in Aramaic. What kind of teachings did they follow?

A: Similar to the monks of orthodox Christianity.

Q: If they were similar to the monks of orthodox Christianity, then the

activities of this individual in being the biological father of Jesus, would that not be considered to be breaking one's monkly vows?

A: All can be forgiven a singular indiscretion.

Q: So, this Mary knew this individual who was, for all intents and purposes, a monk in this sect and the hypnosis was activated and possibly in him also... was he also hypnotized level 1 as you said about her?

A: Close enough.

Q: He was a monk and he had taken vows, this event occurred and this child was conceived, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: Was she also a member of some sort of order?

A: No.

Q: Was she in any way a sort of Temple virgin or did she had spent her whole life preparing to be the vessel for this child?

A: No.

Q: Is it true that the Essene community that was attempting to prepare a vessel for the coming of the messiah, that this was their whole plan, their work?

A: No.

Q: This sect existed... where was this monastery or group located?

A: Near today's Haifa.

Q: Where, in fact, was this child born?

A: [Many spirals] Nazareth.

Q: You have said that he did not travel and receive special teachings, yet that he knew that he was special from the beginning, and that the information was channeled to him. How do I want to phrase this? At what age did he receive this enlightenment?

A: Was progressive.

Q: So, it went on over a period of time. Did he ever know who his biological father was, that his father was a member of this White Sect... did he know that?

A: Vaguely. [Discussion of genealogy project and bloodlines.]

Q: (T) What will Laura find as she tracks the family trees? The bloodline?

A: Roadblocks.

Q: Well, I have already found plenty of those. (T) What else will she find?

A: Frustration.

Q: Okay, you have given me all these clues, and told me that I will understand all about bloodlines, and now you are telling me that I will have roadblocks and frustration, so should I just simply drop this?

A: Because you would approach it in an improper manner.

Q: Should I just drop the whole bloodline thing?

A: Why?

Q: Well, because you are saying I would approach it in an improper manner, and I am getting roadblocks and frustration, and I certainly don't want that!

A: So, find the proper manner.

Q: I don't know what you mean by proper manner. What's the proper manner?

A: Gradual passage of phases.

Q: Is that the proper manner?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Which phases are passing gradually?

A: The answer to that is the clue you need most.

Q: (T) Phases of what?

A: It is the discovery that fosters the learning.

Q: So, I will discover these as I go along, I guess. One dot leads to the next dot. The only way to learn is to do it. (A) The original questions was whether we should follow this bloodline research... to what purpose?

A: Bloodlines reveal destiny. Why do you think they have been covered up so thoroughly?

Q: ---

A: Answer to that is like circumnavigating the interior of a balloon.

Q: What is that supposed to mean?

A: Explore all possible angles of that answer.

Q: ---

A: Now you are reaching...

Q: ---

A: Or confusion.

Q:

A: Part of it, but others do not want them to be found much more!

Q: ---

A: Some.

Q: ---

A: Yes.

Q: ---

A: It was der Fuhrer who tried hardest. But not nearly enough.

Q: ---

A: Find it in order to supercede the very power structure that created him.

Q: What power structure was this?

A: The "Third Reich."

Q: And who created the Third Reich?

A: Illuminati.

Q: So Hitler thought he could find something that would enable him to take complete control...

A: Sort of like a termite trying to vanquish "Orkin."

Q: ---

A: Not tried, succeeded!

Q: ---

A: No.

Q: ---

A: Yes.

Q: ---

A: One of them.

Q: ---

A: Yes.

Q: ---

A: Yes.

Q: What is it in this bloodline that makes it so important to cover it up?

A: It would lead directly to verity on a scale never before seen on earth while at 3rd density STS.

Q: And what would be the result of this verity?

A: The truth shall set you free... as you are imprisoned!

Q: ---

A: There are many possibilities.

Q: ---

A: The "main danger" is when one reveals too much before one has enough stature or notoriety, on web pages, for example. [Discussion of repercussions of 'Diana' material on web pages after Diana's death]

Q: So, I should be more careful of what I say in regards to the discoveries I have made about the bloodline of Jesus on the 'Jesus' pages on the web?

A: Tread lightly.

Q: Alright, I will. Where did these bloodlines originate?

A: Orion region.

Q: For how long were they maintained with any semblance of purity?

A: Indefinite.

Q: Are you saying that they are still maintaining them and manipulating them from other densities?

A: That is for you to discover.

Q: Are these bloodlines carrying a specific codon that is designed to activate at a certain period of time or in response to a certain frequency?

A: Possibly, but why should not that apply to everyone?

Q: Okay, so we have got ticking time bombs in our DNA, all of us!

A: Maybe.

Q: Alright, bizarro... (A) It is not necessarily time bombs, these are bombs which could be ignited by something else, like knowledge. (L) Is that the case, that knowledge could unlock these codons?

A: Yes.

Q: Certain activities such as meditating?

A: Yes. Or... channeling.

Q: So, channeling can actually unlock these potentials...

A: Enough on your plate for tonight... Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

June 13, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Verriah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: First of all, this session on 11/11/95, the question was asked - you were talking about matrixing Gemini and Aquarius, the 11th and 3rd houses of the zodiac - and I made the remark that 33 could represent... giving my idea... and you answered 'Medusa 11.' I'm assuming loosely that your answer, Medusa 11' was to the question of what 33 represented. So, Medusa 11 was the answer?

A: 1/3 of 33.

Q: Medusa was 11 of the 33. So that means that there was 22 of the 33 that was represented by something else, is that it?

A: If you wish to perceive it as such.

Q: Okay, well then, is my perception erroneous?

A: The pathway chosen is fruitful, but do not suppose the terminus to have been reached.

Q: Well, Medusa 11 is one third of 33, what are the other two thirds.

(A) I believe that in general, they will try to take you out of this idea of 33. They never, by themselves - I am not sure that the 33 is right...

A: 33 is right, but what it means is complex and fluid in nature.

Q: This Medusa idea, as I have recently learned, is part of a triad of female figures. And in this triad, the other two female figures are Cassiopaea and Andromeda, or Cassiopaeian and Danae. I don't know which set to select.

A: Select that which fits.

Q: I think that Danae and Cassiopaea could be the same entity in the mythical sense...

A: Who speaks for Andromeda?

Q: Cassiopaea... or Perseus? What do you mean who 'speaks' for her?

A: If you do not know, you need more pieces before you can advance. You see, ask the mathematics teacher what happens if students fail to maintain the progression of study. But why?

Q: Because, if you fall behind, you miss a piece and can never catch up because other pieces don't fit, so you have to find the piece that fits.

A: Is this true Arkadiusz?

Q: (A) What happens is just that they stop understanding what follows next. (L) Okay, the story says that Perseus has slain Medusa

and he is on his way back and came to Ethiopia. He found that a lovely maiden had been given up to be devoured by a horrible sea-serpent, and her name was Andromeda. She was the daughter of a 'silly, vain woman named Cassiopaeon.' She had boasted that she was more beautiful than the daughters of the Sea God. The punishment for the arrogance of Cassiopaea fell not on her, but on her daughter, Andromeda. The Ethiopians were being devoured in huge numbers by the serpent - sounds a little bit like what the Lizzies are doing today - and learning from the oracle that they could be freed from the pest only if Andromeda could be offered up to the beast - this forced Cephus, her father, to offer her up. So, her mother got her into the soup and her father turned on the heat. Anyway, Perseus arrived and the maiden was chained to a rocky ledge waiting for the monster. He saw her and fell instantly in love. So, he waited beside her until the great snake came and cut off its head. They sailed away and lived happily ever after. So, who spoke for Andromeda, her mother and father, is that what you mean?

A: It is a beginning.

Q: Okay, so what is the point of who spoke for Andromeda? What does that have to do with the 1/3 of 33?

A: Your searches sooner or later "net" results.

Q: Okay, one interesting thing that we just discovered was that Hyakutake and Hale Bopp both crossed the eye of Medusa, the star

Algol, on April 11th exactly one year apart. What is the significance of this?

A: You must remember mosaic, matrix... When you are on the verge of quantum changes or discovery, the realities begin to reveal their perfectly squared nature to you.

Q: Is that the only thing you want to remark about the crossing of the comets in front of the eye of Medusa?

A: Can you not picture all reality as a curving and bobbing journey through a transparent, undulating matrix mosaic?

Q: Well, do you have anything else to say about Andromeda? (It's VERY HOT in here!) Okay, Medusa 11. So, this was 11 of the 33, and assuming that you were not saying that there were 11 heads, but that Medusa was one of three heads, is that what we are getting at here, that there are three heads and Medusa was one?

A: Or both times 2.

Q: What do you mean? I don't understand.

A: Both times 2 is your square, my dear. In other words, perfect balance.

Q: Okay...

A: No! Ponder; do not jump around so much, lest ye lose the chance to learn!

Q: So, Medusa represents both heads times 2, and that is the square and balance. But that is only 22 or 121. So where does the

33 come from?

A: All these 1s 2s and 3s... hmmm...

Q: Well, if Medusa is one of the heads, what is the other head called?

A: Who are your prime numbers?

Q: The dwellings or the mystics, or do you want specific numbers?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Who?

A: Who?

Q: How do we find out who are the prime numbers? Do we plot...

A: Who are the first 3?

Q: Father, Son and Holy Ghost?

A: Numbers!!!

Q: (A) 1 2 3 are the first three prime numbers...

A: Yes, thank you Arkadiusz!!!! Laura is dancing around in wonderland; meanwhile all of creation, of existence, is contained in 1, 2, 3!!! Look for this when you are trying to find the keys to the hidden secrets of all existence... They dwell within. 11, 22, 33, $1/2$, $1/3$, 1, 2, 3, 121, 11, 111, 222, 333, and so on! Get it?!?!

Q: When you say that the secrets of all existence dwell within 1 2 3 or variations thereof, what kind of secrets are we talking about here?

A: All. Well, name two at the top of the list just so I know where we are going here?

A: You can do that!

Q: Are we talking about secrets of physics?

A: Yes.

Q: Are we talking about secrets as in encoded words?

A: Yes.

Q: Are we talking about the Fibonacci series?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Continuous fractions?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) That means all...

A: Yes.

Q: So, how can we most effectively utilize this information in some way that makes it useful?

A: You have.

Q: How have I utilized it?

A: By receiving it.

Q: Speaking of three... should we continue on this Medusa subject at this point?

A: You are beginning to obsess. The answers lie within the finished painting, not within the paintbrushes.

Q: Okay. Next: On this subject of 'looking for the frequency of light,' the 'undreamed of treasures in Rhineland,' and needing a better 'handl' on it. I came to the conclusion that it might be Liechtenstein

because of the 'handle of a stein' and Liecht is light in German, so we have the frequency of light with a handle on it, or Liechtenstein. And, in this place there is a little town called Triesen.

A: What does stein mean; is it "written in stone?"

Q: Stein as in 'grail,' and stone as in 'philosopher's.' So, maybe we are getting close.

A: What does Einstein mean?

Q: 'One stone.' And a stein is a cup and a stone at the same time.

So, Triesen is in the 'beautiful countryside between the Rhine and the alpine world.' There is an alp called Lawena, nearby Lake Constance, and the Swiss canton of St. Gallen. You said something about being buried in 'Galle' and this seems to have all the related elements collected together... all the key words... so am I...

A: On the right track? It looks good.

Q: But how do alfalfa fields connect with all of this? There is nothing about alfalfa? Comment?

A: You think there is no alfalfa in the Germanic highland?

Q: Well, are we supposed to go to Liechtenstein to find what we are looking for?

A: Be patient... clues will progress nicely. Remember the Canary Islands?

Q: Yes, I remember. Okay, that takes care of several things. You are talking about bloodlines becoming parasitically infested and

harassed at times of quantum leaps such as now, when I was reading back over this, it seems that this is a repeating cycle, this parasitic infestation; and then reading the history of Gregory of Tours, and all of these truly amazing things - lights in the sky, plagues, repeated incidents of aerial phenomena... a 'light like a serpent' in the sky... a bright light and 'snakes fell from the clouds...'

in 590, fiery globes traversed the heavens and then an eclipse of the sun. These astronomical phenomena were usually followed by inclement weather which, in its turn, brought plague... is this the kind of parasitical infestation, harassment and so forth that we are talking about here?

A: Maybe, look for more clues.

Q: Well, do you have a specific point that you would like to toss on me here so that I have an idea of what I am looking for?

A: Undulating matrix/mosaic.

Q: Well, there is definitely a LOT of that. It is completely amazing what our forebears wrote about that other people just pass off as an overactive imagination. Are we talking about these kinds of things going on nowadays... it seems pretty obvious that it is...

A: Wait for more... and good night

June 20, 1998 F***, C***, Ark, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Choose another board [board had ridges which made movement difficult. We replaced it.]

Q: Alright, hope that is better.

A: Olorra.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: First question: okay, this book, The Key, by Cohane, is talking about a rock drawing in the Hoggar region of the Sahara; there is a figure of this man on these rock drawings surrounded by these various other figures; the man is pictured without a face. Where his face should be there are parallel brownish black lines that look like two things, the slats of a bed or the grill of a barbeque. Then, it says that "in the West Indies, and throughout North America, the Indians had, as one of their most vital implements, a device that served as both bed and as a cooking utensil. It consisted of an oblong metal frame, three feet high, with slats or bars across the framework much like the slats of a modern bed. The Indians cooked their meat on this grill over an open fire, and then, when the fire had died down; they

wrapped themselves in their blankets and slept on the grill above the embers. To nomadic people, this object was the very center of their life. On this device, they not only cooked and slept, but also begot children. Out of this simple invention came what we today call a barbeque." Anyway, the thought that came to my mind as I read that was the idea of the magnetite in the brain and the representation of the darkened bars across the face of this god figure as being symbolic of iron magnetite, and some kind of energy transition going on in the head. Can you comment on this idea?

A: We need you to be more specific, if you please.

Q: Well, do the dark lines represent a) iron or b) the magnetite of the iron?

A: Seldom are answers so readily obtainable as in the "key" book.

Q: You got that right! It blew me away! So, in other words, the answer was very close to the description of the barbeque?

A: Interesting that they should mention "barbeque," as the lines described could very well denote the effects of the "grill" after one's face had been pressed upon it, while the fires burned underneath!

Q: What would be the source of such fires? The nature of the fires?

A: Firewalkers could tell you that.

Q: What is the nature of the grill? Is it an external iron object, or an internal effect of iron?

A: Both.

Q: Why would this be represented as dark lines across the face?

A: When one is shamed, one is no longer seen, only sees...

Q: Are you saying that this is a representation of hiding one's face in shame?

A: More like being hidden.

Q: What figure did this god represent that had these lines drawn across the face?

A: The figure was more collective than individual.

Q: So, it was a collective rather than an individual god... (C) How do you know it was a god? (L) Because it was... well, we don't. It was just that the size was so huge. Was it one of the Nephilim?

A: When it comes to the Nephilim, references all point to a unified legend.

Q: Was this figure the fertility god of the Hoggar region?

A: Better study more material relating to Mediterranean region, particularly Malta.

Q: Okay, that is at least the third time you have brought up Malta. I will look for something on Malta. Now, I have noticed in all this reading that certain dates are repeatedly associated with certain subjects as signs or markers... and that these dates are associated with particular rituals, with particular groups, secret societies, various ancient matters - repeating over and over again. For example: the January 17th issue. It is like some sort of hugely important day. What I want to know is, is there some repeating relation between these dates and certain energy exchanges

between densities? Are these dates indicative of some cycle of exchange between densities, or dates when the cycles create a situation wherein doorways are more easily opened?

A: Dates provide marker only.

Q: Are they a marker for the signaling to other people of their significance?

A: If you did not have "dates," would you remember anything?

Q: Well, I guess not. Okay, what are we supposed to remember from January 17th? Obviously this is some deep memory of an extremely significant event.

A: Consult Maya.

Q: (C) They had the 52 year cycles. Wonder what January 17th was.

(L) Anything else about January 17th?

A: Also 365 day cycles.

Q: Yeah, they had several cycles. (C) Was that a beginning of a cycle?

A: Measurement of what happened and when.

Q: What happened on January 17th?

A: Consult Maya.

Q: But January 17th recurs repeatedly in the alchemical texts...

A: And you may see the connection. Why do you suppose alchemists knew of the secrets brought "to the table" by the Maya/Egyptians?

Q: They constructed a mathematical table of some sort and this fits

into that table, is that it? Is that why it reveals a secret?

A: It is a start.

Q: So, there is a 'table' involved... hmmm... alright, now: for a long time I have been curious about the reason for the wearing of the cord around the waist, against the skin, that is a symbol of many secret societies. What was the meaning of the cord around the waist?

A: Balance.

Q: How can a cord symbolize balance?

A: Body magnetic field.

Q: I don't see how that relates to wearing a cord around the waist? Are you saying it balanced the body's magnetic field, or was supposed to?

A: Symbolism.

Q: There's gotta be something else to this cord around the waist... it was some big symbolic thing and it relates to the wearing of the Masonic apron... (C) Maybe it's a symbol of the larger garment? (L) Any comments?

A: No need for any.

Q: Alright then. {Later note: What came to mind as I was re-reading this is the Hermetic maxim "as above, so below, and the cord symbolizing this division between above and below in a physiological sense. This then would lend substance to the Chinese alchemical figure of the "three cauldrons," and the practice of Tantra

where the sexual energy is conserved until it overflows into the middle cauldron, continued conservation would then cause it to overflow into the "upper cauldron," or the consciousness.] There is another thing: the five-fold bond. There is the very famous figure from the Maya of the guy who is tied up - they call it 'hog-tied.' The person is tied with feet and hands tied together and then to the head. Five parts of the body are tied together. This is seen as a ritual activity or symbol of same. What can this possibly mean? The Mason's have the remnant of this with the rope tied around the neck.

A: You need to research the Masonic rites.

Q: I have. And that is what I am talking about. All I can see is that they are re-enacting the 'opening of the mouth' ceremony of the Pyramid Texts. Why haven't they made that connection? That is clearly what they are doing.

A: Who is?

Q: The Masons, when they go through their initiation. I read a description of the rites, and this is what it seems they are going through. Is this a reenactment of the slaying of Hiram? No, that doesn't make sense... Anything else you want to say about it?

A: We have already commented about the need for you to further research the Masonic rites.

Q: It says in this 'Holy Blood, Holy Grail' book that, among the artifacts that were recovered from the Templars at the time of their arrest, was a woman's skull decorated with gold or silver with a sign

on it that said 'Caput LVIIIIm' which could either be 58 m or, if the m meant 1,000, then the 58 would be subtracted leaving 942, or it could be 58 and the Virgo symbol. Of these three ideas, is it one of them?

A: 942.

Q: What does 942 relate to?

A: Use numerological data for suggestions there.

Q: Well, that leaves 6. What does the number 6 lead us to?

A: Rounded it shows you groupings of twos and threes.

Q: Rounded?

A: 2x3, 3x2.

Q: Anything further about this skull?

A: What does Kaput signify?

Q: Well, head, or finished? The end of something. Who did the skull belong to? It was supposed to be some saint or martyr.

A: You see Laura, you are on the right path, but you have a proclivity for side trips.

Q: So, this isn't important enough to worry about. Okay, in January of 1244, nearly three months before the fall of the fortress of Montsegur, two of the Parfaits escaped. According to tradition, the bulk of the Cathar treasure went with them - that is, gold, silver etc. Supposedly it was taken to a cave in the mountains and then to a castle stronghold. After this, the treasure vanished and has never been heard of again. In March, three months later, Montsegur

capitulated after with less than 400 defenders remaining. The defenders requested a two week truce. Now, these guys have been duking it out and slaughtering each other, yet they are granted a two week truce! This is quite amazing! They wanted to consider the terms of surrender. The terms were that all the fighting men were to receive a full pardon various crimes. They would be allowed to depart with all their baggage, gifts, and any money they received from their employers. The Parfaits were to be generously dealt with if they would renounce their beliefs and confess their sins to the Inquisition. They would be freed, and subjected only to light penances.

This was COMPLETELY out of keeping with what the Inquisition was all about. Anyway, they asked for two weeks to consider the terms. In return, they offered hostages. Then, on March 15, the truce expired. The following day, 200 Parfaits were hauled out and burnt. There was no time to erect individual stakes, so they were all burned together in a wooden stockade at the foot of the mountain. Not one recanted. On the night of March 16 it says that four men, accompanied by a guide, made an escape by descending the sheer western face of the mountain, suspended by ropes. According to tradition, these men carried the 'true' treasure of the Cathars. Why was this not smuggled out with the bulk of the treasure three months earlier? Why was this retained in the fortress until the last moment? What was the delay for? Why did this item or items need to be

retained until a specific date that coincided with the Spring Equinox?

It is know that some sort of festival was held on March 14, the day before the truce expired. Apparently, this ceremony HAD to be held on March 14. From the reports, this ceremony or festival was quite impressive because some of the hired mercenaries, defying inevitable death, converted to the Cathar faith at this time. Could whatever was smuggled out have been necessary to the ceremony on the 14th? Was it necessary for them to retain something in their possession until a certain period of time had passed?

A: If you understood the cycles, and more importantly, the forces directing them, then you would already have the answer to this.

Q: Well, that is why I am asking. So, apparently these Cathars DID have something...

A: Sometimes, your asking is merely for validation of your own hunches.

Q: Well, darn it!

A: And for growth and progress, one must learn to let the answer stand.

Q: What was the head worshipped by the Templars that was supposed to have been called "Baphomet?"

A: Seer of the passage.

Q: What does that mean?

A: Remember, secrets of Knights Templar were kept in caves guided by eternally burning lamps.

Q: Okay, next question, is this Ophiuchus, the serpent holder, the same as what you have called 'the holder of Trent?'

A: Close.

Q: I guess that I am going to just have to accept that as a partial answer - why do I bother?! Okay, let me ask this, these guys who have researched this Holy

Bloodline business, have sort of focused all the attention on a particular line, purportedly the line of Jesus going into the Merovingian kings... This guy, Pierre Plantard, seems to have more or less created a genealogy with their own validations... sort of like describing x in terms of y and y in terms of x. Now, is this Pierre Plantard a genuine carrier of the bloodline that we are concerned with?

A: Partially.

Q: Then, that makes me think that the significant thing that we are looking for is a convergence of the blood lines... These lines are symbolized by the god figures, the children of Odin, and what we are looking for is a place where these lines converge?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, what characteristics might an individual have that is a product of this convergence?

A: Fair skinned and cleft chin.

Q: Well, Ark and F**** both have cleft chins, but C**** and I don't! Does this mean...

A: We aren't saying that all with these features are of that blood line!

Q: So, you can have the bloodline and look quite different?

A: Yes.

Q: How many persons on the planet contain these 'convergent' bloodlines?

A: 7367. Kites were used for cross communication between bloodline members.

Q: Kites?! What do kites have to do with it? What the heck... you guys are driving me NUTS! Do you mean kites as in paper and string or kites as in the bird?

A: Yes, paper wood and string.

Q: (C) Like smoke signals? (L) Well, how is flying a kite... (C) Well, if it has a certain symbol on it...

A: And shape.

Q: What shape is that?

A: No, not now.

Q: (C) Well, maybe the shape of a cleft chin? [Laughter] (L) Fair skin, cleft chin... (C) Yeah and how did they communicate when it was raining? (L) Yeah, and at night? Did they set them on fire?

Kites. This is obviously something that... (C) This is implying that such people know they have the bloodline and keep in touch with each other? (L) Or, is this something for the future when those of the bloodline wake up?

A: Yes.

Q: All of the above? Or just the last part?

A: Latter.

Q: So, we need to go fly a kite... (C) With a particular shape and symbol...

A: Research kites.

Q: (C) The Japanese fly kites... and there are a lot of people who hang banners outside their houses all the time...

A: Want revelations? Prepare for "Treasure" Hunt.

Q: Thanks a lot!

A: These quests energize you, Laura!

Q: Yes, they do. When I start finding things that connect, it is like having little explosions of energy in the brain... (A) Well, I don't understand these kites. They don't fly by themselves, they are on a string. You cannot see them at great distances.. only a few miles... what is the point of communicating this way with someone who is only a few miles away?

A: Kites can be released, or left behind too!

Q: (A) When you release a kite, it falls down! Well, maybe we ought to wait and see where this clue goes before we get stuck on the technical aspects. Maybe it is just sort of a marker... We don't know if it will relate to a literal kite, or a reference to a kite, a drawing of a kite... a carving... something will appear that will connect, I am sure. It always does. [Discussion ending in comments about the

symbol of the skull and crossbones.] Is there something about the skull and the physiological processes going on in the skull, and the thighbone and the physiological processes going on inside the long bone, that are somehow related?

A: To what?

Q: To each other. Why this ubiquitous representation of crossed thighbones with a skull? What is their relationship to each other?

A: Not point of grouping.

Q: (C) Well, if you have a thought and you want to move that thought, the thigh bones represent movement... so, if you wanted to spread a thought... see where I am going with this? (L) Yes and there is some precedent for that idea. For example, the word 'well,' and wells repeatedly appear in this symbolism... this is related to the Indo-European word meaning 'to roll, or walk,' which symbolizes coming into being, life. Then, there is the electrical force of Zeus impregnating the earth goddess... is this in any way related to these thigh bones?

A: Getting further away.

Q: Do the thigh bones represent the bloodline since the majority of the marrow which manufactures blood cells is in the longbones?

A: Suggest you leave this aspect until later. Needs more pieces to fit into place first. And now we must go for now... goodbye.

June 27, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Honnorah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: C*** was here last week and suggested that we should try to make arrangements to go to North Carolina and do some sessions there. I would like to ask if this would be advisable.

A: No.

Q: Why not?

A: This is where your energy is.

Q: Is there any other reason why this would not be advisable other than that?

A: Logistics.

Q: Well, yeah. Speaking of North Carolina, I want to ask, regarding T**'s passing, if there was any relationship between their moving there and his subsequent demise? I mean, no sooner had they gotten everything set up and organized, the house built and so forth, he passed. What was the relationship, since you mentioned once

that there was an indirect relationship between the move there and his passing?

A: Once he had fulfilled his wish, it was the end of the line.

Q: Is there any other connection, other than the fulfillment of his wishes?

A: No.

Q: Okay. So, once he had what he wanted, that was it. Well, I can't think of anything else on that subject...

A: She is disbanded there.

Q: She is disbanded there? What does that mean?

A: To locator she clings for closeness to the one to whom she was banded, who is no longer there. So what is accomplished by this, inner rupturing of the subsensate band.

Q: What is this 'subsensate band?'

A: Research for learning.

Q: What is the general outcome of a rupturing of a 'subsensate band?'

A: One turns inward until as a "spinster in waiting."

Q: Is this detrimental?

A: Yes. Why do you think she keeps returning here? Does it not seem to you an inordinate amount of returns for someone supposedly so "settled?"

Q: But she has reasons for returning. She has business to take care

of, she has family here. So, this means that she frequently comes down here for a variety of reasons. But she wants to live there - that is her home base.

A: Unless this changes, it will be nothing less than her total undoing.

Q: Well, that is a bizarre thing to say! You said that about S**...

A: And...?

Q: Well, yeah... okay. Point taken. Well, C**** prefers the mountains because she was born in the mountains, she spent her early formative years in the mountains, and it is just that, to her, mountains are the natural way the land should look! That's why. It seems natural to her. It is peaceful, cool, calm, leafy and green and there are all these nice, loving people all around - just a lot of reasons.

A: Mountains are the way the land should look?

Q: Well, to her... that's what she was familiar with as a child. She feels more at home there. And, there is nothing anyone can say against such a thing.

A: No.

Q: Okay, why did she sleep so long and heavily after attending last Saturday night's session? Was this related to being here for the session? If so, why?

A: Yes and vibratory frequency alignment.

Q: Was this beneficial?

A: Yes.

Q: Would it be beneficial for her to attend more sessions?

A: Sure.

Q: Well, let me cover...

A: Fate will intercede.

Q: That brings this up: if a person has a life plan and do not seem to be following it because they are distracted for one reason or another, do dire things happen in such cases?

A: Yes.

Q: If C**** had been more in the direct seeking mode while she was married to T**** - is it possible that he would not have died so soon? I mean, was she supposed to be moving in a different direction and all these things happened to stop her, turn her around, make her think and so forth?

A: Marriage was not right to begin with.

Q: Well, T**** was the love of her life.

A: Cancer is evidence of this. How many instances can you think of where husband and wife, relatively young, are each subsequently stricken with such potentially deadly strains?

Q: In that sense, I would say that the bodies are definitely speaking loudly and clearly about something that the conscious minds are not even admitting. But, that is her issue. She would have to dig pretty deep for that. Why is she so stubborn about not looking at her own

issues? Why does she prefer the 'personal myth,' as she calls it?

A: Some souls persistently chase ideals, even when totally detrimental to their chosen path. Check natal chart for substantiating clues there.

Q: Go back to the remark 'fate will intercede.' Can I have a clue?

A: Do you really want to know?

Q: Yeah! But, I am sure you are not going to tell me. I'm not greedy, I won't ask for the whole answer - just a crumb. I can figure it out - a crumb is all I ask!

A: Crunch.

Q: What?! That's the clue?!

A: Yes.

Q: You guys are bad to me! What kind of clue is that?

A: Can mean many things, yes?

Q: Yeah! That's why you are bad to me! It could mean 5,000 things.

Well, no more on this subject. Now, I have forgotten to ask this the past couple of times... I have such a screwy metabolism. Now, I know that you once told me that my thyroid had been tampered with from other densities in an effort to dissuade me or prevent me from doing my work. The result of this is that I can go for days and eat almost nothing, and still gain weight! Why?

A: Because you have changed your third density frequency.

Q: What am I supposed to do now? Just stop eating altogether?

A: Lost. Altered your chosen balancing mechanism.

Q: What altered my chosen balancing mechanism?

A: First: what is your chosen balancing mechanism?

Q: Do you mean something physical in my body?

A: Close.

Q: I don't know. Going to the gym?

A: No.

Q: Something about the way I work or function?

A: No. Something you, or one, takes into the body.

Q: Thyroid pills?

A: This substance raises hemoglobin levels.

Q: What?! I quit smoking?!

A: Yes.

Q: How can smoking be a balancing mechanism?

A: Speeds up metabolism, thus allowing greater food intake.

Q: Well, all it did for me was allow me to eat at all! I guess that now I will have to quit eating completely forever!

A: Or bring nicotine back.

Q: Well, that's not gonna happen! Isn't there something else that would work?

A: No.

Q: So, you are saying that nicotine is actually good for me?

A: Yes. Without it, you will remain with weight problems, because

you will not be able to lower food intake enough to compensate.

Why do you think you had the inkling to start smoking in the first place?

Q: Well, I just was going along with my friends, I thought.

A: No.

Q: What other things does nicotine do?

A: Raises defenses.

Q: What kind?

A: Immunological.

Q: Anything else?

A: Excites neurotransmitters. You require less sleep.

Q: Is this true for everyone?

A: No.

Q: (A) How much nicotine is necessary?

A: 100 mg per day.

Q: (A) Can it be in pill form?

A: Cigarettes infuse it to brain tissues most effectively.

Q: Well, I am certainly relieved! Now I know that I do not have a 'smoking demon' possessing me! I was really getting worried!

A: Those who fit this profile find it nearly impossible to "quit" completely.

Q: So, there are people who are actually benefited by smoking?

A: Genetics will offer proof of this.

Q: You mean that one can see changes in DNA before and after smoking?

A: Close

Q: Is this also true for F****?

A: Yes.

Q: Why us?

A: It is simply part of your "profiles."

Q: Is that also why I have been having more stomach problems than usual?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, I always noticed that smoking could settle my stomach. It also stimulated my bowels... (F) Yes.

A: (A) What is serious here is the number. How many milligrams...

(L) How many cigarettes does the number translate into?

A: 20.

Q: Well, I never smoked that much! Only about 15...

A: No.

Q: Well, I told myself 15!

A: It was not.

Q: Ark doesn't need to smoke, does he?

A: No. He does not fit the profile. He actually had to "work" to start smoking.

Q: (L) Did you? (A) Yeah, probably. (L) Well, then why did you? (A)

Well, it was somewhat self-annihilating. (L) Ark is NOT happy with this explanation you guys have given.

A: Life contains unhappy explanations at 3rd density, sometimes.

Q: Well, I was really beginning to think I was possessed...

A: No.

Q: Well, that is not unheard of, you know! Okay, I have been having this sensation of an electrical charge building up in my legs and I would like to know what I can do to discharge this. All the muscles are hard and uncomfortable.

A: Molecular changes due to DNA evolving.

Q: We got a genealogy program and I have been loading all this data into it thinking that I am going to find something. You told me to investigate the Knight line and I have gotten back to Willlielmo Knyght back in 1325, but I need to know what it is I am looking for. I have all these other lines, and it is a crazy bunch of people and strange events...

A: You have dug up the figures, now analyze.

Q: Analyze. What am I supposed to see in seeing these figures?

A: The figures are the people.

Q: Well, the thing about this Knyght guy is that I think a)he took the name because he was a child of a Templar who decided to call himself "Knyght" because he was a Knight of the Temple who had blended into the landscape, so to speak, after the disbanding of the

Templars, or b) that he was incognito. Why would a person take this name? I mean, there were so many knights, functionally speaking, so why would a person take this name unless they were trying to be incognito and not use their true name?

A: Right.

Q: So, which direction should I go? Who was this guy? Who was he really? He sort of appeared out of the blue?

A: Search.

Q: Okay, I will keep searching. Ark is mad at you guys, you know.

So, I would like to know what is the advantage, if any, of this profile you have described - what is the evolutionary advantage of having this sick metabolism?

A: Who says this is "sick?"

Q: Well, I am saying this loosely. I mean, it's not normal, it's not natural and it's highly unusual... nearly everyone I have ever met who has a weight problem also has an eating problem and I can promise you that I don't!

A: Better metabolism for cat... Sorry, that was our attempt at an abbreviation!

Q: What were you attempting to abbreviate?

A: Guess.

Q: [Laughter] Is channeling the first word?

A: CAT.

Q: Next letter?

A: How about post cat a clysmic world.

Q: Well, Ark doesn't have that metabolism... I don't want to be in a post-cataclysmic world without him...

A: Then give him the food.

Q: What food?

A: What food you have, if... confronted with the situation.

Q: Are you saying that we are gonna be hanging out on a post cataclysmic planet?

A: That is always a possibility.

Q: There are some people who have written me on the web who are telling me that they have a reliable report that there was a huge UFO seen sinking into the Pacific Ocean. Supposedly the Navy is watching it and there is a whole bunch of stuff going on. Is this story true?

A: Get the web data yourself, print and analyze for answer.

Q: They say that this is inside info and that it is not anywhere on the web...

A: If they have it, they can mail it. If not, they cannot, yes.

Q: So, if they don't have a source... hmmm... if, in fact, such a UFO does exist, and did, in fact, submerge itself in the Pacific Ocean, theoretically speaking, what group of aliens would it belong to?

A: Orion STS.

Q: And, if such a UFO did, theoretically, submerge itself in the ocean, how large a craft would this have been?

A: 20 Kilometers in diameter.

Q: And, how many alien beings might inhabit such a UFO?

A: 60,000.

Q: If such a UFO did submerge itself in the Pacific, where would it be at the present time? Still sitting on the bottom of the Pacific?

A: Underneath the floor.

Q: And if it was, in fact, under the ocean floor, what are the plans of said craft? What are the plans of the beings operating said craft?

A: Too complex.

Q: Well. If such a craft was there, is the Navy, or other agencies aware that it is there?

A: Maybe.

Q: Is it being monitored?

A: Maybe.

Q: Has there been any contact?

A: Ask for further data.

Q: Recently JM had a real awakening. He did a lot of praying and was going to get a job, and he was doing all that the 'New Age' teachers advice, and everything fell through, and now he has decided that there is no providence, there is no God, and that he is basically cast adrift in an uncaring universe. I know that this is a start

in the right direction, but is there anything you can say in this situation?

A: All there is, is lessons. When one understands this, one no longer searches for the non-existent and unnecessary, safety net.

Q: One final question: I have to start scheduling time for the psychomantium. Can you suggest the optimum time or optimum schedule?

A: Mid-evening and nearer to full moon and new moon.

Q: Well, that is helpful... good night.

A: Good night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 4, 1998 F****, Ark, Laura.

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Higurrah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (A) I am trying to write down some things about a cosmology, and I have some questions mainly about the coming events. First there was the story of the sun's companion brown star which is apparently approaching the solar system, and I would like to know, if possible, details of its orbit; that is, how far it is, what is its speed, and when it

will be first seen. Can we know it? Orbit: how close will it come?

A: Flat elliptical.

Q: (A) But how close will it come?

A: Distance depends upon other factors, such as intersecting orbit of locator of witness.

Q: (L) What is the closest it could come to earth... (A) Solar system...

(L) Yes, but which part of the solar system? We have nine planets...

which one? (A) I understand that this brown star will enter the Oort

cloud... (L) I think they said it just brushes against it and the gravity

disturbs it...

A: Passes through Oort cloud on orbital journey. Already has done this on its way "in."

Q: (A) You mean it has already entered the Oort cloud?

A: Has passed through.

Q: (A) So, it will not approach...

A: Oort cloud is located on outer perimeter orbital plane at distance of approximately averaged distance of 510,000,000,000 miles.

Q: (L) Well, 510 billion miles gives us some time! (A) Yes, but what I want to know... this Oort cloud is around the solar system, so this brown star, once it has passed through... (L) It must already be in the solar system? (A) No, it could have passed through and may not come closer. Is it coming closer or not? Is it coming closer all the time?

A: Solar system, in concert with "mother star," is revolving around companion star, a "brown" star.

Q: (A) So, that means that the mass of the companion star is much...

A: Less.

Q: (A) Less?

A: They are moving in tandem with one another along a flat, elliptical orbital plane. Outer reaches of solar system are breached by passage of brown companion, thus explaining anomalies recently discovered regarding outer planets and their moons.

Q: (A) But I understand that the distance that the distance between the sun and this brown star is changing with time. Elliptical orbit means there is perihelion and aphelion. I want to know what will be, or what was, or what is the closest distance between this brown star and the sun? What is perihelion? Can we know this, even approximately. Is it about one light year, or less or more?

A: Less, much less. Distance of closest passage roughly corresponds to the distance of the orbit of Pluto from Sun.

Q: (A) Okay. Now, this closest pass, is this something that is going to happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) And it is going to happen within the next 6 to 18 years?

A: 0 to 14.

Q: (A) Okay, that's it. I have some idea about this. Now, I understand that, either by chance or by accident, two things are going to happen at essentially the same time. That is the passing of this brown star, and this comet cluster. These are two different things?

A: Yes. Different, but related.

Q: (L) Is there a comet cluster that was knocked into some kind of orbit of its own, that continues to orbit...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And in addition to that comet cluster, there are also additional comets that are going to get whacked into the solar system by the

passing of this brown star?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) I understand that the main disaster is going to come from this comet cluster...

A: Disasters involve cycles in the human experiential cycle which corresponds to the passage of comet cluster.

Q: (A) I understand that this comet cluster is cyclic and comes every 3600 years. I want to know something about the shape of this comet cluster. I can hardly imagine...

A: Shape is variable. Effect depends on closeness of passage.

Q: (L) So, it could be spread out... (A) We were asking at some point where it will be coming from. The answer was that we were supposed to look at a spirograph.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Now, spirograph suggests that these comets will not come from one direction, but from many directions at once. Is this correct?

A: Very good!!!

Q: (A) Okay, they will come from many directions...

A: But, initial visibility presents as single, solid body.

Q: (A) Do we know what is the distance to this body at present?

A: Suggest you keep your eyes open!

Q: (A) I am keeping my eyes open.

A: Did you catch the significance of the answer regarding time table of cluster and brown star? Human cycle mirrors cycle of

catastrophe. Earth benefits in form of periodic cleansing. Time to start paying attention to the signs. They are escalating. They can even be "felt" by you and others, if you pay attention.

Q: (L) We have certainly been paying attention to the signs!

A: How so?

Q: (L) Well, the weather is completely bizarre. The fires, the heat...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I notice that the tides are awfully high all the time with no ostensible explanation...

A: And low, too.

Q: (L) Yes. I have noticed that particularly. (F) I have too. Not too long ago I noticed that the tides were so incredibly low for this time of year. (L) And also the signs in people - these kids killing their parents, all these people going berserk - you know...

A: Spike.

Q: (L) What do you mean spike?

A: On a graph...

Q: (L) Just spikes, not the biggie...

A: Spikes are big.

Q: (L) Well, from what you are saying about this - I mean how are we supposed to do all these things you say we are supposed to do?

I mean, we won't have time!

A: Who says?

Q: (L) That is kind of what it is sounding like. Unless our lives and experiences escalate in concert with all these other events... (A) I have a last question which I have prepared. So, we have these two physical disasters or events, the coming brown star and the comet cluster, but we have been told that this time it is going to be different because this time it is accompanied by a plane convergence.

A: Yes. Magnetic field alteration.

Q: (A) This plane convergence, or this magnetic field alteration, it's supposed to be related to realms crossing or passing. A realm border.

A: Realm. What is root of "realm?"

Q: (L) Reality.

A: Yes. How does the magnetic field "plug in?" Other planchette, please. Carbon disturbance, as someone "melted" crystal on top.

[We replaced planchette.] We want to stay on this general subject matter through this session, for your sake.

Q: (L) Okay, in terms of these signs, these things going on the planet, these fires and so forth - you never said anything about all these fires in Florida. You said Arizona was going to burn, but you never said Florida was going to burn...

A: We did not say it would not.

Q: (L) I know. But, it is really oppressive. I have read a couple of signs in the last day or so that we are going to have a change in the weather, a break, is my little method of predicting...

A: Reverse extreme?!?

Q: (L) Oh! Floods again! Well, I guess floods are better than fires...
but, maybe not!

A: Italy and Greece are burning too.

Q: (L) Yes, we noticed that in the paper today. Is there a relationship
between Italy and Greece and where we are on the planet? Some
kind of psychic link?

A: Just same current malady.

Q: (L) Okay, back to the comet cluster and realm border...

A: Not yet.

Q: (L) Well, which direction should we take right now?

A: Step by step.

Q: (L) Okay, you just said we are going to have a reversal in our
weather. Are there any other conditions that we should be aware of
at the present time?

A: Point is to watch, look, listen.

Q: (L) When we are watching, looking and listening, is there some
particular thing we are supposed to be watching for that is to give us
a clue about something?

A: All.

Q: (L) Is there something we are supposed to do at some point
when we perceive a particular clue or event at some point?

A: What would you suggest?

Q: (L) I don't know that I would suggest anything except to keep a

low profile and keep on working until we figure out the answer. It is like a race against time.

We have to figure out the answer because, obviously, you are not going to tell us...

A: No. No race needed.

Q: (L) Well, I sometimes feel completely inadequate for all of this.

A: Stop thinking 3rd density!

Q: (L) Well, I don't want to just live in LaLa land and say, 'oh yes, I'm watching. I see the signs! I'm looking! I'm listening! And then count them off on my fingers and say: but I'm not gonna think about it because that's 3rd density!' See what I am saying here?

A: No, because you are still thinking 3rd density. Better to have a "front row seat," and enjoy!

Q: (L) But I feel like I am not supposed to be enjoying myself so much! I feel guilty!

A: Why not?

Q: (L) Well! I'm supposed to be DOING something!

A: You are.

Q: (A) When you watch, look and listen, you are getting some signals, and these signals cause a certain pattern of thinking which were not yet able to emerge, but now, after you receive certain signals, you start to think in a different way. So, you cannot now think in a different way, but when you learn this and this has happened, then you start to think in a different pattern. So, you

cannot now do things, but you always have to be ready to change your thinking at any moment when you understand more, when you see more, when you notice more, when you put things together which are not yet together. Then, there may be a big change of perspective, a total change. And this we have to keep our minds and thinking patterns open and ready to change, and work and put the puzzle and mosaic together. And, this is all that counts. It is this work that we are now doing that counts, not some future big thing: oh! Now we go on a ship! No, it is only doing our best, and what is it? Our best? It will change. I believe so. That is the idea. So, everything depends on this.

A: Yes. You see, my dear, you cannot anticipate that which is not anticipatable.

Q: (L) Well, swell. Okay, you want to stay on this subject, so let us move another step.

A: We are glad you noticed this birth of the spike.

Q: (L) Is that a clue? Is this one of those obscure remarks? Yes, I noticed, the kids killing their parents, all the shooting going on, the weather... is this connected in some way to some other event?

A: 27 days of record heat out of 30, oh my oh my! Suggest you awaken your internet pals, as they are too busy chasing "goblins" to notice.

Q: (L) So, I should have something to say about this?

A: In Florida now, where to next? How about a shattering subduction quake in Pacific Northwest of U.S.? We estimate 10.4 on the Richter scale. We have warned of Rainier. Imagine a 150 meter high tsunami in Puget Sound...

Q: (L) Does this subduction quake have anything to do with that UFO that buried itself in the Pacific?

A: All are interconnected.

Q: (L) The information I got on that was that it was about 600 mile north and east of Hawaii. A couple of submersibles were sent down and disappeared or were destroyed or didn't come back... it is supposedly giving off a lot of energy. Any comment?

A: No.

Q: (L) Should I follow that direction?

A: All directions lead to lessons.

Q: (L) Now, you have mentioned this earthquake. I know that you don't usually give predictions, why have you done so now?

A: We do not give time tables.

Q: (L) Anything else other than a tsunami in Puget Sound and a big subduction quake... 10.4 on the Richter scale is almost inconceivable.

A: Rainier... caldera.

Q: (L) What about the caldera?

A: Expect one.

Q: (L) Other than floods, anything else for Florida upcoming?

A: All areas experience accelerating "freak weather patterns."

Q: (L) Okay, all of these freaky weather patterns and bizarre things going on the planet, how does it relate to the comet cluster and the brown star? Is it related?

A: Human experiential cycle intersects.

Q: (L) Any specific physical manifestation of either this brown star or this comet cluster or this realm border, that is related to these events on the planet?

A: Approach of wave stimulates precursor activity which in turn causes effects which in turn stimulates further "heating up" of activity...

Q: (L) I thought it was curious that you used the term 'birth of the spike.' Is there something or someone that was born at that particular time?

A: No. Spike is as on a graph...

Q: (L) Okay, is there anyway we could graph this ourselves, and if so, what types of events would we include to create the background data?

A: "El Nino, La Nina," etc...

Q: (L) Is this El Nino thing connected to sunspot cycles?

A: No.

Q: (L) It has its own cycle. I don't think it has been tracked for long enough to get...

A: Global warming, a part of the human experiential cycle.

Q: (L) I read where Edgar Cayce said that a slight increase in global temperature would make hurricanes something like 5 times stronger... given a baseline temperature. Does this mean we are going to have stronger and more frequent hurricanes?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Will they hit land more frequently, or just spin out in the ocean?

A: Either, or.

Q: (L) Does this quest I have been on, this bloodline and grail business, does that have any connection with this cycle business?

A: Only indirectly.

Q: (L) Is that something that I should put aside for the time being and work on something else?

A: You may do as you wish, just keep one eye and one ear tuned to current events. And, very important, log dreams. Arkadiusz too!

Q: (L) Is there going to be some communication to us through our dreams?

A: Visions.

Q: (L) Where will these visions originate from?

A: Ether.

Q: (L) On this project Ark is working on, I have the feeling that there is going to be some way that he can utilize this information to be able to analyze or read the crop circles. You once said that this was an important area to investigate. Is this something that we should

continue to pursue?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What about the building of the pool you suggested. Is that something that is essential or useful?

A: Not essential, but very helpful.

Q: (L) Is that something we should do where this house is, or should we hold off on that... well, we have to hold off anyway for financial reasons...

A: Let them direct you.

Q: (L) Let who direct us?

A: Finances.

Q: (L) Speaking of which, are the finances going to be alright.

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) You just love to say that! My night would not be complete if I didn't get a 'wait and see.' Now we have to have an 'open' and an 'up to you.'

A: Okay, open and up to you.

Q: (L) My night is complete now! Now, when you were talking about the weather changing from one extreme to another, were you talking in a past sense or future sense?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Now, we want to ask about this 'Zeta Talk' web material.

A: Specifics.

Q: (L) Okay, we wanted to know if it was a legitimate source but corrupted by a lot of noise, or if it is a major disinformation campaign?

A: Not legitimate.

Q: (L) What is the energy behind this woman who claims to channel these Zetas?

A: Ego.

Q: (L) Well, from what I read, it is pretty much an amalgamation of stuff from other sources... I mean, there was nothing that would validate it as higher density material... there was stuff from Sitchen, Velikovsky, Cayce... there is nothing there she couldn't have gotten from other sites. Ra, our stuff...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And it is just a mishmash of all this stuff along with erroneous stuff that must have come right out of her own head.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And, there is a huge amount of garbage coming out of her own head...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) But, as Ark pointed out, it is a very well organized site, mirror sites, she obviously has supporters and fans and all of that.

A: Any one seeking this can accomplish it. Do you really believe the "Zetas" would expend energy warning humans about impending earth changes?

Q: (L) Well, if they wanted humans to perceive the gray aliens as the good guys they would! That's what occurs to me when I think about it.

A: How much energy do you expend warning squirrels about fires?

Q: (L) Okay, point taken. None. Is there anything else that we should ask that we haven't asked, any subject...

A: To be continued... Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 11, 1998 F****, Ark, Laura, TR and JR

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Sigurri.

Q: Where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I would like to comment on the fact that today is 7/11.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Are there any particular energies flowing about on such a day?

A: Only the energies that always "flow."

Q: (A) I want to continue questions from the previous session. First, about this companion star: where is it now; which part of the zodiac?

A: Libra Constellation.

Q: (A) Where is the periodic comet cluster?

A: Not visible. It approaches in "scatter pattern," indicating that one or two of the members may have already made the circuit.

Q: (A) We have been told that it will look like one solid object at first.

A: Yes, but not necessarily only one grouping. Will show up first in the region of the Magellanic Clouds.

Q: (A) So, we have the idea. Next question concerning this companion star; we were told that its mass is less than the sun, can we have a figure on how much less?

A: 56 percent of the mass of the sun.

Q: (A) Okay, if this is really so, then when it really starts to approach the solar system, and they rotate in tandem, it means that the sun will really start to feel its gravity, and because of this, the solar system will start to move with respect to other stars, so all the constellations will shift, is this correct?

A: More like a slight "wobble" effect.

Q: (L) Will that be perceptible to us here on the Earth?

A: Only through measurements.

Q: (T) There have been a lot of reports of late regarding major solar activity, solar flares, solar winds, etc. The surface of the sun has a whole lot going on. The last I heard, one of the two satellites observing the sun, one of them is gone. Is this an effect from the sun itself, or is this an effect of the approaching brown dwarf?

A: The sun.

Q: (T) As the brown dwarf approaches, will it intensify the solar flare activity?

A: The effect on the physical orientation of the sun from the periodic passage of its companion is to flatten the sphere slightly. This returns to its original spherical shape with the retreat.

Q: (L) Is this flattening of the sphere of the sun going to have any noticeable effects in terms of enhanced, accelerated, or magnified radiation from the sun?

A: No.

Q: (T) Solar flares or anything like that?

A: No.

Q: (T) So there is not going to be any appreciable effect on the planet from this as far as the sun goes?

A: The sun's gravity increases, thus inhibiting flares.

Q: (T) Inhibiting flares is good. (L) Not necessarily. Solar minimums have been periods of ice ages. (T) One of the recent crop circles this year shows what the crop circle interpreters say is an image of the sun with a large solar flare coming off of it. It is supposed to be a warning to us that the surface of the sun has become unstable...

A: All events intersect.

Q: (A) Okay, I would like to ask what kind of effects other than just gravity we should expect from the close passage of this star? Any particular electro-magnetic, gamma radiation, or what to look for? In which part of the spectrum?

A: Radiation emits from those cosmic bodies which radiate.

Q: (L) Are you saying that the brown star does not radiate?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If it doesn't radiate, what does it do?

A: Its radioactive field is severely limited as the "fire" went out long ago. It does not give off light.

Q: (J) It's a brown star. (T) One or two steps away from being a collapsing black hole. (L) Well, that's friendly, especially after watching "Event Horizon" last night!

A: No. Black holes only form from 1st magnitude stars.

Q: (A) We have been told that there is going to be a change of the magnetic field of the earth. Does this mean that the magnetic pole will shift?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) About this shift of the poles, is it going to be a complete pole reversal?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) What is going to happen inside Earth that could cause this magnetic pole reversal?

A: Is caused by disturbances in the mineral content of the substrata rock, brought on by the interaction of Earth with outside forces.

Q: (L) What specific outside forces?

A: Those already discussed.

Q: (L) What is going to be the specific mechanism of this disturbance? Can you describe for us the steps by which this pole reversal will take place?

A: Pole reversal is cyclical anyway; these events merely serve as

trigger mechanism.

Q: (L) Let me ask it this way: is there a charge that builds up in the mineral substrata that requires discharge, or that becomes excited to the point that it discharges and then reverses? Is this what we are talking about in terms of the mechanism?

A: Examine what is needed to magnetize metal. Ask Arkadiusz.

Q: (A) What is needed to magnetize metal? One has to align the spins of the atoms which means one has to strike the metal, or one has to bring a magnetic field close. (T) Strike as in annealing... heating and striking metal or rock which causes the crystalline structure to decompose so that the metal becomes pliable. Then, each time it is hit, it reforms until it cools again. (L) Is this what we are talking about here?

A: Close.

Q: (A) One can also have an external magnetic field to align. But, where is it going to come from?

A: Guess.

Q: (L) The wave?

A: All are interconnected.

Q: (T) Now, this is just a thought: where would an external magnetic field strong enough to do something like that come from? On the earth, if you supercharge the ionosphere, you create an extremely intense magnetic field. That's what the ionosphere basically is. That

is what the HAARP group of programs is about. That is what Tesla was into - the ionosphere - because there is a large charge there.

(L) Is the HAARP project involved here?

A: No.

Q: (T) They are monkeying around with that stuff. (L) Do the people in charge of the HAARP project know about all of this and are they constructing this HAARP array to utilize this energy in some way?

A: Those who know are at foundation.

Q: (T) To protect us?

A: HAARP is for mind control. It is hoped it can be successful in 4th density too!

Q: (L) Well, if these people are aware that this sort of thing is getting ready to happen... never mind. (A) We have been told that this magnetic disturbance is closely related to this realm border crossing, and you asked us the question 'what is the root of realm' and it is reality. Now, realm has an m at the end. Does this have something to do with magnetic?

A: Realm border is when the reality shifts for all.

Q: (A) Yes, but why is this reality shift related to magnetic field disturbance? What is the connection?

A: Your physiology and etheric orientation are both tied into the magnetic state of your environment.

Q: (L) Okay, you said before that the magnetic field is going to

reverse...

A: Magnetic poles reverse.

Q: (L) Okay, what is the magnetic field going to do. It is going to change in some way. Is it going to increase, decrease... is this to a degree - something other than direction - amplification? (T) Will anything change in the strength of the field?

A: Let us illustrate. Now: Earth. [A circle is drawn with radiating spikes all around fairly close to the surface.] Earth after: [A circle is drawn with double radiating spikes with those in Polar Regions considerably longer than the others.]

Q: (T) So, it is the same, except it is larger?

A: Close.

Q: (T) Are you indicating that the magnetic field will be stronger?

A: Broader and larger.

Q: (L) What is the cross in the middle?

A: Geodirectional grid reference. You incorrectly added circle on side. Lines of magnetic field alignment should be shown as longer at poles. "Crosshairs" in illustration are for directional reference only.

Q: (T) Does this mean it will be stronger also?

A: Larger and broader.

Q: (A) People work near strong magnets much stronger than the Earth's magnetic field, yet nothing happens to them that we can see.

A: Not true. Body chemistry is altered. Is not long term or permanent

exposure.

Q: (L) So, apparently long term and permanent exposure can make a big difference. I want to ask about the Dan Winter web site. He uses a lot of keywords that are very familiar to us. His whole site is devoted to pyramids, golden ratio, geomagnetic grid, geometry, bees, bloodlines, etc. The question is: everything that happens, I consider that it happens for a purpose. What is the purpose of being directed to this site? Is this all his own nonsense, or is he channeling this?

A: Extract.

Q: (L) He extracts his stuff?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And we should extract from there the pertinent information?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, he seems to be real hung up with this Drunvalo Melchizedek guy...

A: No. No good.

Q: (L) Drunvalo is no good?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, I already figured that out. So, this Dan Winter is not really hung up with Drunvalo, is that it?

A: Some good, some not.

Q: (A) Now, you say that this brown star and the comet cluster are

coming into our solar system at the same time, and you have said that they are different events, but that they are related. Now, what is the relation, if not just the point in time, the deeper relation between these two phenomena?

A: Picture biorhythm graph.

Q: (A) What is the period of pole shift?

A: 100,000 years, roughly.

Q: (A) Now, about the relation between the phenomenon of physical disasters that are going to happen and psychic changes related to the realm border. What is cause and what is effect?

A: One precedes the other.

Q: (L) Okay, so disasters happen and then the reality changes in psychic terms?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Is the approach of the realm border, is the change in the magnetic field... does the reversal of the poles and the broadening of the magnetic field, is that going to be before the realm border crossing?

A: Intersection.

Q: (L) So, in practical terms, it may be that, what we observe will be a series of cataclysms, disasters, the 'cleansing' of the Earth...

A: This has already begun.

Q: (L) So, it is already happening. It will accelerate and intensify.

And what we will observe is all of these things happening. And, as a result of the intersecting of these various energies, this realm border, this reality change, this change in the magnetics because of the interaction with the comet cluster, the sun's companion, the realm border, and so forth, it will then have an effect upon the people left on the planet who will then change in some way as a result of this, is that correct?

A: Your Bible says that there will be many wonders on the Earth and in the Heavens in the last days.

Q: (L) Okay, this period of time after this realm border, is this period a preliminary to the total end of the Earth and all life on it?

A: No.

Q: (L) After all of this change, those people who continue to be on the Earth will be in a new environment, and it will be almost like having to grow gills to live in water, and some people will have the ability and some will not. Is that it? It will be more gradual in terms of

individual physical structures and psychic structures?

A: No.

Q: (L) It will be a sudden, total change? Like flipping a switch and everything is going to be different?

A: The key is awareness.

Q: (L) Are there going to be people...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You didn't let me finish asking my question!

A: But we knew it!

Q: (L) In other words, there are going to be people who are simply not going to see what is happening?

A: Lost lambs beying in the knight.

Q: (T) They are not getting it. They are lost sheep. That really describes it. (L) Why did you give that funny twist on the spelling?

A: Why not?

Q: (T) Now, didn't they tell us that when the transition occurs, those who are moving to 4th density will move, and those who aren't, won't. And that it is not a physical move. That we really would not notice a difference when we shifted because it's all right here. And, those who are going to shift will shift right where they stand, and they won't really notice a change, and the perception is not the issue, it is the awareness of the shift, because we will still be physical... am I heading anywhere in the right direction?

A: Variability of physicality.

Q: (L) Does this have anything to do with changing of DNA via awareness?

A: Both ways.

Q: (T) So, we will notice that we can control much more than we could before in terms of our environment and physical structure, but

we will still be doing a lot of things we have always done. (A) I have a last question that is unrelated. In the next weeks we will probably have a visit from this W.B. Is there anything we have to be careful about when he comes?

A: Being too effusive and an open book.

Q: (L) Should we just simply keep putting him off?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, we should give him a definite day... we can put him off forever...

A: You cannot put him off forever!

Q: (T) He has read the pages? (L) Yes, and he's all gung ho. (T)

Does he understand what he is reading? (L) Oh yeah. (F) Maybe only TOO well... if he is a CIA agent... (A) If he is an agent, he is an agent for whom?

A: We did not say that he is an agent.

Q: (L) Uri Geller sent an e-mail to the mail list recommending that people visit Brother Blue's web site for info on the Aviary. Then he says that he has personally known and been involved with these 'birds.' Anyway, there is this whole deal going on with Vallee being caught in a lie on the mail list. Are they trying to assassinate him or is he really a bad guy?

A: Vallee is not sticking to the "program."

Q: (L) What is the program that Vallee should be sticking to?

A: You do not get it, apparently.

Q: (L) Well, he produced this witness who supposedly debunked the Philadelphia, and Vallee put his reputation behind this. Then, another guy came along and ripped Vallee up and it made him look bad.

A: The bottom line: The Philadelphia Experiment did happen.

Q: (L) Then what program is Vallee not sticking to? Why did he produce this witness? Why is he doing this?

A: Bad influences.

Q: (L) What kind of bad influences?

A: 33.

Q: (J) 33rd degree?

A: That is close enough.

Q: (L) So, maybe the Consortium got next to him, read him the riot act, and wanted to use his reputation to plant their disinformation, and he responded by doing it in such a way that his reputation is now in tatters and CAN'T be used by them? (T) So, they tried to compromise him and he did something so that it would be obvious that he was being compromised?

A: More complex.

Q: (A) I want to know about this Uri Geller. Why is he now writing this stuff about this Consortium?

A: The term "Consortium," in this case, originated with us.

Q: (L) Okay, he is talking about this Aviary. Has, or is, Geller associated with this Aviary?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is he trying to get publicity?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Now, just this last week, on Thursday, we had two earthquakes, one in the Aleutians and one in the Azores. Is this related to this coming subduction quake?

A: No.

Q: (T) Is there some major Earth change going to happen some time around the end of this month or the beginning of next month?

A: ?

Q: (L) Okay, I had a question I wanted to get in: you said that Neanderthal man was taken off the earth, and Cro- Magnon man suddenly appeared. Is this Cro-Magnon man really Kantekkian man?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Well, they supposedly existed side by side on the Earth for some time. Did they intermix or intermarry?

A: Marriage?!

Q: (L) Well, you know what I mean! Genetic intermixing.

A: Can you picture a Neanderthal marriage?

Q: (L) Yeah! The old club and drag 'em off by the hair ceremony! (T)

It was a ritual... handed down father to son along with the club... (L)

Okay, getting back to your little remark about 'beying in the knight.'

You mentioned once about Kelly Green and I connected Kelly to

Kali, and then there is the Green Knight. What is the connection

between the Green Knight and Kelly Green? Why Green?

A: Better look into it further.

Q: (L) Well, why green? Why the relationship to jade? And why was

the philosopher's stone called the 'jade stone?' And why was jade

held to be sacred by the Chinese? And what is the relationship

between the Chinese and the Philosopher's stone and the secrets

that have been transmitted from the East, and Orion, and...

A: Okay, that is all folks! Good Night...

Q: (L) But I was just getting started! Good Night!

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 18, 1998 F****, TR, JR, Ark, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Donillo.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Now, frivolous question number one: Do you guys like Pink Floyd?

A: "Like" is a bit off base.

Q: (L) What would be more 'on base?'

A: Absorb.

Q: (L) Do you absorb Pink Floyd?

A: We are Pink Floyd, and all other facets of your higher consciousness.

Q: (L) Well, cool! I would like to know if you could comment on what we were discussing earlier, the purported idea of mans' destruction of the planet. This is, of course, a disturbing aspect of mankind, but I wonder if mankind is as guilty as he is made to feel?

A: Mankind, so called, is one element of creation.

Q: (L) When you say 'one element of creation' in relation to the question about man's destruction of the planet, are you saying that

this so-called destruction can, in a sense, be considered to be creative?

A: The "destruction" is merely one segment of all that exists in a long wave cycle.

Q: (T) Basically, man is doing what he is supposed to be doing, whether we know it or not. One thought is, regarding crop circles, is that even hoaxed crop circles are what they are supposed to be. I mean, do little balls of light do it, or does the Universe get Doug and Dave to go out there and do it? It's still a crop circle; it's still there for

some reason. (L) Now, one question that we were discussing earlier is: how can the close approach of the companion star cause an increase in the Sun's gravity when there is no reason why it should change anything since gravity is a function of mass?

A: But do you really know all there is to know about gravity?

Q: (A) No, we don't know. But, does this mean that this will be an effect that does not follow from the theory of gravity that we know already?

A: Gravity is the life force that binds all realities as one.

Q: (L) What are the mechanics of the increase in the Sun's gravity? What is going to cause this?

A: In order to understand this, you would need a reworking of the theorem.

Q: (L) Can you help us in this reworking of the theorem?

A: Waves.

Q: (A) What I want to ask is: we have Einstein's theory of gravity, and the question is whether the effect of increasing the Sun's gravity is something that goes beyond Einstein's equations or not?

A: You must see the wave.

Q: (A) What wave, a gravitational wave, or an electromagnetic wave, or some other wave? What wave?

A: Arkadiusz, how do these intersect?

Q: (A) Gravity and electromagnetic?

A: Yes. And others.

Q: (A) How they are described within a theory, or how they intersect in space when they come together?

A: Both.

Q: (A) Okay, why does this increase in the Sun's gravity have anything to do with electromagnetism? We were told that the Brown star will not radiate any radiation, so, in particular, no electromagnetic radiation. So, where does electromagnetics come in? I do not understand...

A: Gravitational pull incites electromagnetic impulse.

Q: (A) Okay that means we go beyond gravitational theory, and this is part of Unified Field Theory?

A: Yes, exactly!! The complete UFT was withheld from you!

Q: (L) I think they mean humanity in general...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So, the complete UFT is known to someone here on the planet?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) And they are not making it available...

A: Oh no, because "The Truth Will Set You Free!"

Q: (J) From gravity!

A: You may access hyperspatial truths with UFT.

Q: (A) Is it a good time for me to know more on that, to work on that? Can you give me a pointer so that I can discover it for myself?

A: Back up to where you were in "69."

Q: (T) You must have been looking into something in 1969... you were a young'n then and didn't know you had stumbled onto something. (A) I was reading books by Lichnerowicz on UFT...

A: Yes. Check the notes.

Q: (L) Well, we have a REAL problem with these notes and papers and things because of the fact that the bags that they were packed in have disappeared!

A: Gee, we wonder why?!?

Q: (L) If we make a stink about these bags, will we get them back?

A: No. Wait to see if they arrive.

Q: (L) We have been waiting a year! Well, there was a lot of stuff for them to go through... we'll have to wait awhile!

A: Even without notes, the lonely young man walks down the concrete walk with the clumsily arranged light poles, contemplating the truth, the REAL truth. You were in an alpha state, a crossroads, wondering "where do I go from here?" "And why are all these things

being pushed onto me?" Go back to then, Arkady. You know you are really a "Russian" at heart!

Q: (A) Well, we started with the increased mass of the Sun, and we came to UFT which is hidden from us because it would make us free; there is this tendency in me to follow this road because it is science and would open a new road. The question is whether such activity or knowing such things will lead to other densities?

Is it just for satisfaction, or is there real value in knowing more in this direction?

A: Well, the Unified Field Theory unlocks the door completely to the higher densities.

Q: (T) But there are parts of this that have yet to be discovered by the general research books because it is being kept secret?

A: No.

Q: (T) Has science acknowledged that gravity is a wave, as something that can be measured, quantitative?

A: Controversy.

Q: (L) What gravity is and what it is not is a controversy. (T) But if gravity is part of the UFT, and somebody knows what it is... (L) They are building HAARP.

(T) I think there is more to it than this HAARP. UFT is a major step...

A: Grids.

Q: (L) What kind of grids... (T) They keep jumping off... wait a minute...

A: We are not "jumping off."

Q: (L) What kind of grids?

A: The planet has been enshrouded with EM grid.

Q: (T) Are these the ley lines?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are they artificially generated?

A: Contoured.

Q: (L) They are artificially contoured. What is the result of this shrouding?

A: Manipulated for use by 3rd/4th Consortium.

Q: (A) What kind of EM grid? (L) The natural EM grid is being contoured...

A: Like a gently waving geometric "blanket."

Q: (T) Is it on the surface of the planet, through the planet, or where?

A: Above.

Q: (J) Do microwave towers factor into this?

A: Indirectly discovered by same principal. [person?]

Q: (A) Who is this principal? A name? (T) The gravity waves, whether they exist or not, are a controversy, yet they are part of the UFT, and someone already knows how it works. Therefore, it is only controversy to those who don't know what the answer is, and it is not a controversy to those who know. They know what it is and how to measure it and how to use it.

A: Of course.

Q: (T) So, it is only a controversy that is allowed to be. (L) Or created. (A) Some power is used to sustain this grid. What is it?

A: Land and space based generators.

Q: (T) What can it be used for?

A: Multiple uses.

Q: (L) Well, what are the top three, for example?

A: No "top three."

Q: (T) Just an example, give us an idea? How does this affect us?

A: Broaden concept.

Q: (T) Can this grid be used by other objects as a power source? (J)

Can it be tapped into?

A: Net.

Q: (L) It is a net that traps things?

A: Broaden.

Q: (L) It is a net that...

A: Calculates...

Q: (J) Internet? (T) Is it like a big fence to keep us in?

A: You are dancing on the 3rd density ballroom floor. "AK likes to go through the looking glass" at the Crystal Palace. Atlantean reincarnation surge brings on the urge to have a repeat performance.

Q: (T) The Atlanteans who have reincarnated are getting ready to do the same thing they did before with the crystals. So, this is an Atlantean type thing that is being done now? Different equipment,

but the same type of thing?

A: All lessons must be learned before you can move onto bigger and better things.

Q: (L) Is that a general statement about the Atlanteans repeating the lessons, or that once we learn this lesson, we can move onto bigger and better things in counteracting this grid?

A: All that is present and future too.

Q: (T) Well, maybe it is a defensive shield that has been put up to protect us since we have monkeyed with the ozone so much...

A: No. Better to contemplate and meditate. No linear thinking please, you know better.

Q: (J) I think they just slapped your hand. (A) I want to ask if there is something that we can and should do about this grid for ourselves.

A: Why? To know was all you need.

Q: (A) Well, it was said that this was for the purpose of control and manipulation. So, knowing is all that we need. Or, we could try to shield... (L) But, to know IS the shield. I don't know how that works, but it seems to be so.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Now, how did we come to this grid from UFT?

A: Grid construction represents application of...

Q: (L) Somehow we went from the increased gravity of the Sun, to UFT, to the grid...

A: UFT explains the "increased" gravity of Sol. But, is there not

something in UFT about increase/decrease???

Q: (A) There is no reason for it to increase or decrease... but this is Einstein's theory which we were told is incorrect... (L) Well, maybe it is speed? When two things are rotating in tandem, when they come together, wouldn't it increase their speed, and doesn't speed increase gravity? (A) No, we were told that there is some interaction between gravity and EM wave, and this is what UFT is about... If we use other dimensions which we are supposed to use in this UFT, going with Kaluza-Klein, then the very concept of mass is something which is not so clear and mass can be variable...

A: Yes, variability of physicality.

Q: (T) Fourth density. (A) We were told earlier that this UFT opens the door to other densities...

A: Yes.

Q: (A) And, some time ago Santilli was here and he had his own idea about UFT; gravity and anti-gravity, and he was told that he had a good idea of UFT, but that he only has one seventh of the equation. I don't understand why UFT has to go to other densities? Does it follow, or is it necessary once we have UFT, that the other densities will become clear in that they are necessary? How is it?

A: Fragmented inquiry.

Q: (A) Can we have a UFT which unifies EM and gravity and does not include the concept of other densities. In other words, can we put in a textbook all about the gravity and electromagnetics, and a student could learn all of this and still know nothing about other

densities?

A: No. Other densities become apparent when...

Q: (A) So, it means that Einstein and Von Neumann knew about these other densities?

A: Yes, oh yes!!!

Q: (T) Just a thought: having UFT and being able to manipulate different fields within it, creates different effects. So, as we understand it in the apparent present state of science, we have to spin something in space in order to create gravity. But, with the UFT, one small offshoot is that one could create real gravity without spinning anything. So, the problem of weightlessness is really already solved...

A: Elementary my dear TR, elementary.

Q: (T) So, this whole thing with the space station and all the trouble they are having readapting to gravity when they come back is all a game...

A: When you "let the cat out of the bag," you create an entire feline "nation."

Q: (T) So, we are capable of "Star Trek" right now?

A: In a sense, but there is so much more than that.

Q: (T) Of course. Most people would say that 'cutting edge' science is 25 years ahead of what we see, and I say it is more like a hundred years, and I am even off? Cutting edge science on this planet is more like 3 or 4 hundred years ahead?

A: More like 30 to 40,000 years "ahead!"

Q: (L) Is that because of 4th density influence and information?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) 30 to 40 thousand years? Let me get that number right...

A: Yes, at least.

Q: (L) Okay, we want to ask about this Donestra named in the Imbrogno book?

A: Symbolic moniker. So is Solarion.

Q: (L) What is the source of this contact with this guy Dean Fagerstrom?

A: Source is partially 5th density, partially 4th density.

Q: (L) Is he really channeling Franz Liszt?

A: No. Mental imprint from hyperspace.

Q: (L) What was this device that came into his room that floated in front of his face and made the sound?

A: 4th density imprinting device.

Q: (L) What was it imprinting?

A: Knowledge.

Q: (L) Well, I would like to play Franz Liszt! Why haven't we had something like this?

A: You do not get to choose the nature of interaction with 4th density STS! Unless of course hamsters, chirpy little birds in cages and sweet, sad, dependent doggie "friends" get to choose the nature of their interactions with you!

Q: (L) So, you are comparing Mr. Dean Fagerstrom to a hamster, a

bird, or a doggie?

A: Why not? It is the same thing.

Q: (L) And, he seems to be very obedient! (T) So, they are just jerking him and other people around through him.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Give the doggies a biscuit! (T) So, where is my holodeck?

A: Ask for a holodeck and you might get an electrostatic brain splicer job instead.

Q: (L) Maybe that is what a holodeck is? Is that a clue?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, I tried. Okay, another thing that Imbrogno noted was that they graphed the UFO sightings in this area, and what they found was that they occurred in these places over and over again. So, the guy goes out and investigates the sites and found, more often than not, these standing stones or stone chambers that have been connected to the ancient Celts. Now, this relates to my work with tracking the bloodlines in a way. The remark was made that dancing could charge the stones. But, some of these chambers are sometimes so small. My idea is that they are doorways.

A: Okay.

Q: (L) Well, there was a considerable series of sightings of these black boomerang type craft. Are these stones markers of doorways between densities?

A: Windows.

Q: (L) Do these windows open and close arbitrarily?

A: Electrical storm.

Q: (L) Can they be opened and closed by deliberate, engineered factors?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is the connection between the Celts and these flying black boomerangs?

A: None.

Q: (L) Then why is it that the Celts seem to have been the ones who erected these stones, and the stones and chambers seem to be connected with the black boomerangs?

A: If you build a house, then someone comes along and installs a 220 volt plug in it, what connection do you have with the clothes dryer?

Q: (T) Two different things. You build a house, somebody comes along and installs an improvement and uses it in another way.

A: Crystals make density and dimensional windows open from "time to time" thus making the oblivious quite obvious.

Q: (L) Are the craft always there and the crystalline structure of the stone causes the windows to open and make them visible?

A: If certain factors mitigate...

Q: (L) Okay, I want to ask about Dan Winter. His writing is so illiterate that it is incomprehensible how he can manage. (A) He gives lectures on 'sacred geometry.'

(L) Is it going to be useful to meet with this guy?

A: All lessons are useful.

Q: (L) I don't like the sound of that!

A: Okay, now good night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 25, 1998 F****, Ark, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Waybon.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I read the new book by Dr. David Jacobs, professor of History at Temple University, concerning his extensive research into the alien abduction phenomenon. [Dr. Jacobs wrote his Ph.D. thesis on the history of the UFOs.] Dr. Jacobs says that now, after all of these years of somewhat rigorous research, that he KNOWS what the aliens are here for and he is afraid. David Jacobs says that producing offspring is the primary objective behind the abduction phenomenon. Is this, in fact, the case?

A: Part, but not "the whole thing."

Q: (L) Is there another dominant reason?

A: Replacement.

Q: (L) Replacement of what?

A: You.

Q: (L) How do you mean? Creating a race to replace human beings,

or abducting specific humans to replace them with a clone or whatever?

A: Mainly the former. You see, if one desires to create a new race, what better way than to mass hybridize, then mass reincarnate. Especially when the host species is so forever ignorant, controlled, and anthropocentric. What a lovely environment for total destruction and conquest and replacement... see?

Q: (L) Well, that answered my other question about the objective. Well, here in the book, Dr. Jacobs says that there are ongoing abductions through particular families. I quote: 'Beyond protecting the fetus, there are other reasons for secrecy. If abductions are, as all the evidence clearly indicates, an intergenerational phenomenon in which the children of abductees are themselves abductees, then one of the aliens' goals is the generation of more abductees. Are all children of abductees incorporated into the phenomenon? The evidence suggests that the answer is yes. If an abductee has children with a non-abductee, the chances are that all their descendants will be abductees. This means that through normal population increase, divorce, remarriage and so on, the abductee population will increase quickly throughout the generations. When those children grow and marry and have children of their own, all of their children, whether they marry an abductee or non-abductee, will be abductees. To protect the intergenerational nature of the

breeding program, it must be kept secret from the abductees so that they will continue to have children. If the abductees KNEW that the program was intergenerational, they might elect not to have children. This would bring a critical part of the program to a halt, which the aliens cannot allow. The final reason for secrecy is to expand the breeding program, to integrate laterally in society, the aliens must make sure that abductees mate with non-abductees and produce abductee children.' Now, this seems to suggest that there is a particular bloodline that is susceptible to...

A: We have told you before: the Nazi experience was a "trial run," and by now you see the similarities, do you not?

Q: (L) Yes, I do see...

A: Now, we have also told you that the experience of the "Native Americans" vis a vis the Europeans may be a precursor in microcosm. Also, what Earthian 3rd density does to Terran 2nd density should offer "food for thought." In other words, thou are not so special, despiteth thoust perspective, eh? And we have also warned that after conversion of Earth humans to 4th density, the Orion 4th density and their allies hope to control you "there." Now put this all together and what have you? At least you should by now know that it is the soul that matters, not the body. Others have genetically, spiritually and psychically manipulated/engineered you to be bodycentric. Interesting, as despite all efforts by 4th through

6th density STO, this "veil remains unbroken."

Q: (L) Now, the big question is: what are we supposed to DO with this information?

A: As with all else, it is not what you should do with it, it is just that

you have it.

Q: (L) Is there any possibility of defeating the plans of the 4th density STS in this project?

A: Is there any possibility of defeating the Spanish Conquistadores and the English, French, Dutch and German "colonists?"

Q: (F) Did they say what I think they said? (L) Yes. That is inexpressibly depressing.

A: And you expected a Rose Garden?

Q: (L) If that's the way it is, why don't we all join the Heaven's Gate cult and commit mass suicide and just not deal with all this stuff?!

A: You chose to "deal with it," now did you not?

Q: (L) Well, was I in my right mind when I made that choice, or had I been drinking?

A: No drinking on 5th density!

Q: (L) Now, I have been having an exchange with Carla McCarty who was the Ra channel. She says that we are not supposed to DO anything, we are just supposed to BE, and what we are supposed to BE is to just let love flow through us, love the aliens and everybody and just sort of relax in the tulips and, if they take us over, then we

should LOVE that, too. Somehow, I don't find this...

A: All there is, is lessons!!

Q: (L) Is the lesson to learn how to give up the ghost with panache?

What's the point?

A: Your experiences never end, only transform. No bodycentrics need apply.

Q: (L) Well, you once said something about the transition to 4th density creating a 'level playing field.' Then, the people will wake up and there will be a battle between the humans and aliens...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And if it is a more level playing field, then the situation would not quite be the same as the Conquistadores against the Aztecs and the Native Americans against the Europeans and...

A: Wrong, all in that drama were at 3rd density. The rabbits, rats, dogs, etc. are not on a level playing field with you!

Q: (L) Do the aliens know about the upcoming comets and all that sort of thing?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And they have the idea that what they are doing, this race they are creating, is going to survive this cataclysmic activity?

A: Of course.

Q: (L) Is that 'of course' as in they ARE going to survive, or that they BELIEVE they are going to survive?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Okay, you once told us that this was like a 'cosmic battle.' That the cycle was going to create balance and so on. I am trying to understand this. If that is the case, it seems that there is more to it than the Conquistadores against the Aztecs and the Europeans against the Native Americans; that at some point the story changes - the oppressed fight back - I am trying to get the allegory into a more understandable framework. Do you see what I mean?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well that is because I am confused. What I am trying to ask without asking it directly is: what chance do we have of doing anything?

A: You are still not seeing the "bigger picture."

Q: (L) What is the bigger picture?

A: Your souls, your consciousness.

Q: (L) So, in other words, we chose to come in at this particular point in time to experience this mass take over of our planet and the conquest and destruction of the human race, just so we could have this experience, check- out and reincarnate?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, that is what it sounds like! You say that the only thing that really matters is our souls, our consciousness, so if we tend to our souls and our bodies check out, then obviously the answer is to

a) reincarnate, or b) move to the next density and reincarnate. What other option is there?

A: How long did you expect to "live?"

Q: (L) Well, under the normal circumstance, 70 or 80 years, optimistically.

A: And is that long?

Q: (L) No, it is not. By cosmic standards it is a whiff of vapor. What are you getting at here?

A: Think about it. ? Have you had any contemporaries who transited to 5th density?

Q: (L) Yes.

A: How come? How can this be possible?

Q: (L) Because they died. The body died.

A: Why?

Q: (L) Because that is what bodies do.

A: But is it "fair?"

Q: (L) Is it fair?! I guess if that is what they choose.

A: And...

Q: (L) I don't know where you are going with this!

A: You seem to be under the impression that only "good experiences are acceptable.

Q: (L) No, I am not under the impression that only good experiences are acceptable, but I AM in a little bit of a quandary here because,

here we are talking to you guys who are supposed to be 'us' in the future. Here we are in this period of time on this planet, where things are in a very strange state. There is some kind of huge transition going on, and I am just wondering what is the whole point. Why are we talking to you? What's the point?

A: It is the lesson. Do you not understand still? The lesson, the lessons, that is all there is. They are all immeasurably valuable.

Q: (L) Okay, we are having these lessons. You have told us what is going on. We see it going on around us. I am convinced that what you have said is so from a LOT of other circumstantial evidence as well as the research of others who have come to the same conclusion and, DAMN IT, IT'S UGLY! DO YOU UNDERSTAND ME?! IT'S UGLY!

A: That is your perspective.

Q: (L) Well, as C**** said on the phone the other day, what are we supposed to awaken to? Are we supposed to just awaken to the fact that we can SEE all this stuff going on?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And just waking up and seeing it is the whole thing? Okay, once we wake up and SEE it, why can't we just check out at that point? If you know what the script is, you don't have to watch the movie!

A: But then you miss out on the experience.

Q: (L) So, we are all here to experience being munched and crunched...

A: No.

Q: (L) Imprisoned, controlled, being treated like rats in a cage in a laboratory...

A: Ecstasy, remember?

Q: (L) Ecstasy?! WELL SWELL! We can just ALL be BURNED AT THE STAKE! I understand that is QUITE and ECSTATIC experience! I'm sure William Wallace felt perfectly ecstatic when they castrated him and removed his bowels and burned them in a brazier in front of his face!

A: Not so long ago, your face smashed upon the pavement...

Q: (L) Was that an ecstatic experience?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, when you say 'ecstatic' you could just be talking about jumping out a window and croaking?! You gotta understand here! The perspective here on 3rd density! You don't have faces to smash on pavements!

A: Neither will/do you/us.

Q: (A) You say knowledge protects. It protects against WHAT?

A: Many things. One example: post transformational trauma and confusion.

Q: (L) So, knowledge is going to protect us against post

transformational trauma and confusion. You are saying that this transition to 4th density is going to be traumatic and confusing. Do you mean transformation from 3rd to 4th density, or 3rd to 5th density, i.e. death?

A: Both.

Q: (L) So, if one does not have the shock and trauma and the confusion and so forth, one is then able to function better?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, if a person transitions directly from 3rd to 4th density without cycling through 5th density via dying, that implies that persons can transition directly from 3rd to 4th density without dying. Is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How does that feel? How is that experience...

A: AK through the looking glass.

Q: (A) Okay, they say that knowledge is supposed to protect from trauma and confusion. On the other hand, all is lessons, so trauma is a lesson. Why are we supposed to work to avoid a lesson?

A: You are correct, it is a lesson, but if you have foreknowledge, you are learning that lesson early, and in a different way.

Q: (L) So, if you learn the lesson in a different way, does that mitigate the need or the way or the process of the way of learning at the time of transition?

A: Yes. Smoother.

Q: (L) I do have to say that thinking about it all, not being able to do anything about it, not being able to talk to people about it because they don't believe, is certainly more painful than being hit by the shock of it...

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, you are suggesting that I CAN tell others such things?

A: You can convey, but suggest it be done in a subtle fashion.

Q: (L) Well, how subtle can it be? I mean, 'hello folks, you know the words munch, crunch, yum yum???'

A: It is not all that way, and you know it! Most are not eaten, just manipulated. Knowledge protects in the most amazing ways.

Mathematics are "taught" in your realm in such a way that only a select few will learn. And mathematics is the language of all creation. For example, advanced math studies, such as algebra, provide the keys to unlocking the doors between the matter and antimatter universes. Suggest those present who still need to, learn algebra.

Q: (L) Okay, you suggest that those present learn algebra...

A: Who need to.

Q: (L) Are you saying that we can unlock doors between matter and anti-matter universes? Is that what you are getting at here?

A: Maybe...

Q: (L) I certainly don't want to hang out on this planet after it is taken

over by aliens and everybody is getting munched!

A: Munched? Please!!

Q: (A) I want to refer to the previous session when we were talking about UFT and you said that I should go back to 1969. I tried to remember what, in particular, in 1969, what was the crossroads? I couldn't remember anything. Can I have some clue: what was it?

Which month?

A: August.

Q: (A) Was it in Wroclaw?

A: Yes. Lodz.

Q: (A) That is the town where my brother is living. Perhaps, yes... I was there in 1969. Yes, that is true. I want to know about the remark saying 'Russian at heart?'

A: You studied it, you interacted with amazing people... Hamburg...

Q: (A) Yes, that is true, but why is it relevant?

A: The doors are opened to revelation by contemplating the past which is really the present.

Q: (A) Now, is this mention of 'Russian,' and going to Hamburg related to research I was doing in Hamburg?

A: Reading Russian books about pertinent theoretical or

hypothetical principles? Hamburg? Research? Yes, but that is a clue

and all we can give you, lest you miss

the opportunity to discover something truly important.

Q: (L) Okay, we'll work on it.

A: Pathway by the light poles, Arkadiusz... Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 1, 1998 F****, Laura, Ark

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Yortah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have some interesting questions this evening, but before we get started I would like to ask a personal question. Will that be okay?

A: Yes.

Q: The problem is that A*** has developed some patches on her skin that pretty much look like psoriasis. Is this, in fact, what it is?

A: Is yeast related.

Q: Can you give me some effective therapies that I can implement?

A: Therapies not as important as behaviors.

Q: What behaviors could I implement, or she, or whatever?

Behaviors in what sense?

A: A*** likes close contact with protozoa laden surfaces.

Q: Ah, behaviors. Okay.

A: Animals, dirt, et cetera, you get the picture?

Q: Yes. So, what can I do to get this to clear up in addition to

keeping a closer eye on where she goes, sits, plays, and so forth?

A: Exactly.

Q: Just that? I need to do something. Just my 'yeast attack' program?

A: Yes and baking soda salves.

Q: Anything else on that?

A: No.

Q: Thank you very much. Now, in a previous session when we were talking about the initial discussion about the brown dwarf, you compared the companion star to an electron. In the discussion of the electron, you said that an electron emits gravity. Recently you said that this companion star does not radiate. But, does it emit gravity?

A: Radiation is at lower end of scale, and gravity is present.

Q: I was reading about the interactions between twin star systems, and it is conjectured that when a companion star approaches its primary, that the primary star 'robs' something from it. There are even photographs of gases flowing from the smaller star to the larger. Is this the case with this particular system?

A: Was.

Q: And it is now no longer the case?

A: Barely.

Q: I also read about these WIMPs, or Weakly Interactive Massive Particles, that they say are at the core of the sun, and that somehow

they modulate the sun's internal temperature. Do these

WIMPs exist?

A: All exists which is imagined.

Q: Well, that's not helpful. Also, this stuff in this book says that when

the sun shrinks there are fewer or no, sunspots, and that the shrinking of the sun increases the radiation because it burns hotter, yet the climate on the earth gets cooler...

A: Gravitationally related.

Q: The weather is related to gravity?

A: Earth may not deviate as much annually.

Q: (A) When looking for clues about Lodz, we came upon these pages of the guy from Lodz, whom I know. He speculates about faster than light particles. The main hypothesis is that neutrinos really travel faster than light. Is this the case?

A: This is opening a doorway to hyperspace.

Q: (A) You mean investigating this question?

A: Close.

Q: (A) Or using neutrinos?

A: Combine with those on the pathway of wormholes.

Q: (L) Well, on that subject, when you said 'pathway by the lightpoles,' did you mean the poles of the Sun?

A: Investigate.

Q: (L) Well, when you said 'Russian at heart,' were you referring to faster than light particles at the heart of the Sun, i.e. neutrinos?

A: If so, look for a Russian scientist.

Q: (A) Is the Russian scientist Sakharov?

A: Sakharov!

Q: (A) Is this related to the research that I was doing...

A: Yes. And Sakharov was censored for reasons other than publicized.

Q: (L) There have been a couple of movies that we have seen lately, 'The Sphere,' and 'Event Horizon,' about spaceships that go into black holes and then re-emerge with some very strange things going on. The whole idea of a space ship going into a black hole just sort of boggles my mind. I would like to know what would be experienced by a person or space ship that goes into a black hole? What would it be like?

A: Disintegration, followed by conversion to anti-material energy.

Q: (L) So it would not come out on the other side in another universe? (A) It will.

A: Yes, but not as matter.

Q: (L) After something has gone into a black hole, can it then re-emerge into the material universe intact?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, once it's gone in the black hole, it's sayonara, hasta la

vista?

A: Stars are also portals of this nature.

Q: (L) So, what we perceive as stars in the anti-matter universe would be black holes?

A: No, windows.

Q: (L) But, if you lived in this other universe on the other side of black holes to us, what would the black holes look like from there?

A: Too complicated to explain.

Q: (L) Well, give me a reference...

A: That is just the point! You have no reference.

Q: (A) You mentioned hyperspace. What is hyperspace?

A: 4th through 7th density, except 4th only perceives it, as "living in the doorway."

Q: (L) Okay, back to these two movies: 'The Sphere' was about this huge UFO found on the bottom of the Pacific. I was just wondering if this book and movie have led to these stories about this huge UFO that is supposed to have gone under the water in the pacific?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is there or is there not any truth to this story?

A: The rumor may be true, but the nature of it may differ.

Q: (L) I was also reading in some of the transcripts as I have been going through them getting them ready to print, that you once said that 'supremely powerful' STS forces were responsible for

kidnapping and programming me. My question is: if they had me, why did they bring me back?

A: Would you expect otherwise?

Q: (L) Well, you said that they tried to do some programming and that it didn't work and that STO forces intervened. So, I am just a little confused. If I was such a threat to them, why did they bring me back. Under the circumstances, I could have just disappeared forever and that would be that!

A: No.

Q: (L) What prevented that?

A: Occlusion.

Q: (L) Occlusion of what?

A: Best to research through meditation and hypnosis.

Q: (L) Okay, back to the previous remark. You say that stars are portals. What, specifically, are they portals for, of, from or to?

A: How about other dimension. Remember, density and dimensional concepts intersect. Density level relates more to conscious awareness, but dimensions house consciousness and all other.

Q: (L) So, you can have many 'houses' along a row at one level and many at another level, in a vague sort of way?

A: Close.

Q: (A) Is the concept of density related to what Sakharov was doing?

A: Close. Think of hyperspace as 4th dimension.

Q: (L) I would like to ask, off on another subject, since there were so many instances when you promoted the presence of TR and JR, even when it was a struggle from several perspectives, I am just wondering what are the implications of this choice they have made to move to Tallahassee?

A: Financial.

Q: (L) Are you saying they are going to make a lot of money or lose their shirts?

A: Open.

Q: (A) I have the impression that when they were present, certain questions that I asked were not answered. Is this correct?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Why is that?

A: Energies affected by notions.

Q: (L) Our energies affected by our notions or by their notions?

A: Coincides.

Q: (L) I would like to have a little check on A***. Is she okay?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is that it?

A: If that is all you will ask.

Q: (L) Well, is she anywhere to the point that she understands anything from my point of view, realizing that my point of view may

not even be the right point of view...

A: No.

Q: (L) She's not, is that is?

A: Correct.

Q: (L) Is she still angry with me?

A: No.

Q: (L) How does she feel?

A: Busy with others.

Q: (L) I had the thought the other day that A.J. was going to arrive here and show up in court.

What are the odds of this happening?

A: Unlikely.

Q: (L) Are we going to have any problems with the divorce hearing?

A: Worries are pointless, better to just take one step at a time.

Q: (L) Yes, but you are always telling us to expect the unexpected, and to prepare for things to head them off, and if that is a possibility,

I would like to be prepared for it...

A: Are you dissatisfied?

Q: (L) No, I'm not dissatisfied. I just want to be prepared for any unexpected, bizarre things, because all kinds of unexpected bizarre things happen to us. All the time!

A: Then you are prepared.

Q: (L) Speaking of prepared, what happened to the bicycle key we

mailed to J***?

A: Fell out.

Q: (L) I want to ask about F****'s type B-negative blood. Is F**** an alien hybrid?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, that's real encouraging!

A: Best to discover.

Q: (A) What is the test of being an alien hybrid? One is this blood type, what is another?

A: No criteria, but subjects of this nature seem "off-center" by terrestrial standards. However, the truest nature of this subject is as of yet undiscovered.

Q: (L) Okay, this guy from the school board is coming on Monday.

Am I going to have any problems with him?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) According to Dr. J**** and the stuff you told us last week, we are pretty well fried on this planet.

A: No.

Q: (L) What are our options?

A: Vague.

Q: (L) I know that. But, there does not seem to be any other way to ask this question...

A: Knowledge protects, remember, there are no limits with

knowledge.

Q: (L) That's all fine and dandy, but how are we ever going to learn enough in time? I feel like I am in a race.

A: No.

Q: (A) I want to ask about Lodz. Did we already get the clue and it's...

A: You are on the right track.

Q: (A) Now, this business about Sakharov, is this related, or better, when I think about Sakharov, I think about his theory that space, time metric can change signature; that space/time geometry builds a kind of singularity, changes the algebraic structure of the metric tensor; and I was trying to relate it to changing of density at some point...

A: Yes. Sakharov knew the answer was in the pentagon.

Q: (L) Do you mean 'pentagon' as in the government building, or as in the geometric structure?

A: Why do you suppose they are linked? Why is the "pentagon" a pentagon?

Q: (L) I don't know. Why is it?

A: Answers are within your grasp.

Q: (L) When you say 'grasp,' does it relate to five fingers... (A) or to the fifth dimension?

A: Yes, and what you possess.

Q: (L) What do you mean 'what you possess?'

A: The key is in this room and your office. But that is not the only meaning. Suggest you begin your quest by looking for patriots.

Q: (L) Do you mean the mirror?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do you mean the Commander X book?

A: Maybe...

Q: (L) The Matrix books?

A: Maybe...

Q: (L) On the internet?

A: Maybe...

Q: (L) Well... (A) What was this answer 'yes' to the changing of density and how it relates to what Sakharov was working on and how it connects to Kaluza Klein theories?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Well, I guess we are going to have to wait until I type it to make any sense out of it...

A: Geometry... pentagon and hexagon, algebraic equations...

Q: (A) Pentagon and hexagon algebraic equations... (L) What is the connection between the pentagon and hexagon?

A: Discover.

Q: (A) I physics and mathematics we write a triangle to symbolize certain operations in

three-dimensional space. One draws a square to symbolize wave equations in 4 dimensional space. One draws a pentagon to symbolize equations in 5th dimensional space, and a hexagon to symbolize equations in 6 dimensional space.

A: Goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 8, 1998 Frank, Ark, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Fimohoh.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: To get us started, I would like to ask about my dream the other night. Do I need to recount the dream or can you just talk about it without me telling it?

A: Can be input related, or vice versa.

Q: Okay, I dreamed that I was in this castle type place with many rooms and many people. In one of these rooms, a sort of main room, there was a 'Head of the Family.' I understood that all the people present were 'members of the family' with greater or lesser connection to the head. This person was in a large chair and all these people were there and all this activity was taking place, and it was going on around him, but he was not paying too much attention to anything. I couldn't tell if he was bored, or sick. There seemed to be some sort of plots and sub-plots being whispered all around, and I became aware of a plot to kill this 'Head of the Family.'

I was horrified and I made a decision that, no matter what, I had to go to him and tell him this and offer my help. When I did, it was almost like it gave him new life. He perked up and became more interested in all his surroundings because of this information I gave him. He invited us to go to a private room to have a meal together. The funny thing about this guy was that he kept alternating between being black and white. One minute he was a pure Aryan type, and the next he looked like an Egyptian. One thing that was outstanding was the clarity of his skin whether black or white. So, we went to this room, a small, intimate room with a pair of windows, and two little twin children, seemed to be girls, came with us. I was aware that they were his children. They too alternated between being black and white. We sat at the table and there were simple plates and simple food. I was surprised that it was so simple and plain and I wondered about it and asked a question. I was told that pomp and circumstance was only for the impression on those who do not know anything, but that it is the responsibility of the 'Members of the Blood' to be careful in what they eat and their personal habits. We ate and then I was told that I would be escorted back to our vehicle because I must return for the time being to prepare myself for some task. It was also said that because of my decision to do 'what was right' that I had demonstrated that I was the 'chosen' one who would become the 'heir' in some way. Now, our vehicle had

been left at the end of a road... a road that we had traveled and had then run out and we had been 'taken' to this castle by some miraculous means so that we had to be taken back to our vehicle. We were warned that there would be dangers in returning. There was some sense of danger in our travels back home, but we made it and then there was the sense of waiting for some sign that would come in the future. The rest was unclear and I woke up. What can you tell me about this dream?

A: Near death experience indicates resolve.

Q: Whose resolve?

A: Try to interpret laterally.

Q: What does 'laterally' mean?

A: Patience charts course, not pressure.

Q: Another funny thing is that, a few days later we bought this book about the Holy Grail and it talks about dreams of people switching between being black and white, and about birds that represent this concept such as the magpie, the balance between good and evil and so forth.

A: Theme presents itself in balanced cycle. Search for grey middle ground when tempted to choose either black or white.

Q: Anything else on this?

A: No.

Q: Okay, next item is this photo here, purported to be a spirit photo,

or 'time' photo. The anonymous woman who took it says that the Pleiadians told her to take a photo of the scenery and that they would give her a gift, and this photo of Jesus and Joseph of Arimathea and Jesus' brother James and Simon Peter came out on the film. It says: Could this be a picture of one man's great decision that forever changed the course of history?

A: Photo is of screenplay scene from "Jesus Christ Superstar," taken from video screen.

Q: Well, that took care of that! (A) We went today to the MUFON meeting and there was this strange woman who came in late and interrupted. My theory is that she was a kind of spy or an agent. Is that correct?

A: Biggest problem at such gatherings involves emotions, not normally "espionage." However, key pieces of knowledge can be retrieved from this forum.

Q: (L) Well, it was almost like a repeat of the V. B*** scenario...

A: Remember, as we have told you before, it is not the vehicles themselves that count, but rather the forces that work through them.

Q: (A) Okay. I understand that she was emotional and she wanted very much to say something. She was telling strange stories about photos of the Virgin Mary in Clearwater that she has done with a Polaroid camera. Can you comment on this and the pyramids that she was talking about, and the photos?

A: Only the emotional response.

Q: (L) Would it be worthwhile for us to go down and see if we can get some unusual photos there?

A: Hmmm... Better contact M**** for the latest on the "space brothers."

Q: So, I guess we shouldn't waste our time?

A: Marie M. could lend some assistance...

Q: (A) I want to know about this Bible Code, because one possibility is that all of this is created by just wishful thinking...

A: Any large literary work can be found to have a "code" if one searches...

Q: (L) Well, we don't really know what the professor wrote because the reporter wrote the book, not the researcher. You also have a couple of problems with the Hebrew language. The accusation was made that when the exact 'code' didn't fit, he would skip some extra letters or words or lines to make it fit. So there is a controversy over this.

A: Hindsight is 20/20.

Q: (L) The woman who was talking about the book said that all of the 'findings' were 'after the fact.' I don't think he really made any 'predictions' in the book. (A) Can one predict things in this way?

A: If one chooses.

Q: (L) Doesn't mean it's gonna happen! (A) Okay. Now, I want to ask

a question about the medium. We have been repeatedly told that we should get a better medium which can convey more information. We were experimenting with psychomantium without success...

A: Because you did not do it correctly.

Q: I thought I was doing everything that had been suggested.

A: Light must be placed properly so as to illuminate black depth sufficiently. Also, chamber must be large enough to stimulate relaxed meditative state. And no seams or ripples must be evident in reflection. Lastly, patience must reign supreme, with as little anticipation as possible.

Q: So, you are saying that the closet we are using is not large enough...

A: We never suggested a closet.

Q: How large should the chamber be?

A: 10 by 10 by 8.

Q: (L) Well, that's almost a whole room!

A: Yes. One room idly sits...

Q: (A) I have the idea that one should go with a given question and then come out with an answer instead of waiting and waiting...

A: My dear Arkadiusz, by now, you know imagination is the bridge to the Akashic.

Q: (L) So, you are saying that his idea is a bridge to the Akashic, and when he gets such ideas, they are important clues?

A: Good!

Q: (A) Now, we have been reading this Vajra material channeled by Sean David Morton. (L) Yes, he says that he is channeling himself in the future that is his future incarnation as his own grandson. He supposedly uses a Tibetan 'Time Transference' technique. Instead of a past life regression, it is a post life progression. He talks about the 'quinta' of time as opposed to the 'quanta' of time. It then describes him going into this state... It describes all kinds of conniptions going on as he supposedly experiences his death and rebirth. Could you comment on this process?

A: Sounds like fun!

Q: (L) Is what he is saying true?

A: "True" and false are one when all is sanctified.

Q: (L) That doesn't help us a bit!

A: Futures all exist, but are infinite.

Q: (L) Anyway, he describes about the planet being hit by a comet and the birth of the 'Chosen One' or the 'Queen of the Earth,' Immanuela, who is supposed to be the 'new Christ' so to speak.

He says that his name is 'Vajra of the House of Morton.' This

'Queen' was born on the day that all the UFOs appear in the sky. He says that this is after the comet has struck the earth, after nuclear war, and after 7 or 8 years of clouds and darkness with the planet wandering around in its disrupted orbit. He says that these

'observers' do not interfere in history, but that they 'clean' the environment... the atmosphere... and that they appear en masse for one solar day giving 'hope' to mankind. They also stabilize the orbits of Earth and the Moon and bring everything back into harmony - all this without 'interfering' in history. This 'Chosen One' is born in England, at Stonehenge, and is the 'White Buffalo Calf Woman' - talk about mixing your metaphors! Anyway, this woman is the 'Queen,' the 'Leader,' 'The Immanuela.' 'She had great technology and was able to crack the codes around the rearrangement of matter. Her symbols were the Ankh and the staff of Ra which she used as devices which allowed her to channel energy from the Ark of the Covenant which allowed her to rearrange certain types of matter. She came to the Queenship at a very early age. She was infused with Messianic Consciousness at the age of five and at the age of seven she was recognized and coronated.' And so on. Now, what did you think of that?

A: Sounds as if this "Vajra Soul" is a charmer, though perhaps a bit "light in the loafers."

Q: (L) You mean he dances well? He's dancing around.

A: Yes. We are surprised he did not throw in the Atlantean Crystals on the way to Urantia. Do you get it? The guy is a goofball!

Q: (L) Well, that's the most definite thing you've said so far. Anyway, some people on this mailing list who read his predictions of an

economic collapse and asked about it. Also, recently, there was a prediction of economic collapse in one of the tabloids. (F) Well, one of these days they are gonna be right if they keep putting it in there every two weeks! (L) Good point! So, could you tell us if we are facing an imminent economic collapse?

A: Only if desired by the powers who decide such things.

Q: (L) As the probabilities now stand, what is the percentage of probability that they will decide to engineer a collapse this year?

A: The concept of "economic collapse" is now considered a bit passé. We suggest you be careful to analyze that which appears on your internet before printing it.

Q: (L) Well, the only reason I asked was because I was asked, and I think some of these people have a suspicion that this guy is a looney tune...

A: Suspicion?!?

Q: (L) Next question: we printed some information from Val's pages that someone said that the Clinton situation would snowball and that there is a possibility of impeachment.

A: Impeachment means to formally accuse of commission of a crime. Much depends on public reaction, which would be highly negative.

Q: (L) Are you saying that the public reaction to the idea of impeaching Clinton for fooling around would be negative?

A: All that happens in the arena of your political undertakings is merely window dressing for purposes of preoccupying the body politic.

Q: (L) The sentiment of the public at the present time is that this Kenneth Starr is on a witch hunt. I don't think that people really care. HAS Clinton been doodling around as Starr is claiming, and is he as immoral as Starr is claiming? Does he therefore...

A: Yes, but so what?!? None of this has anything to do with the control of your realm. That is all undertaken in hidden circles.

Q: (L) What would be the objective of bringing Clinton down?

A: Decoy.

Q: (L) Decoy for what?

A: All that really matters.

Q: (L) So this is to attract attention away from issues that really matter?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Again, what is the probability that he will leave the office before the term is up?

A: Low, but again, it means nothing.

Q: (L) What is motivating this gal Lewinsky to cooperate in this investigation?

A: Your inquiries are not well-advised.

Q: (L) So, the powers that be behind this are playing this game for

their own reasons and I ought to drop it. Okay. (A) There is a website called 'In Search Of' moderated by a fellow named Dan Woolman, ex-physicist, ex-government, ex-NASA, who, at some point after quitting all this, he suffered a stroke at the age of 39, and

after this he started this website which collects all the data about UFOs, Crop Circles, and such things. What about this stroke? Is it like Marinov and others? What was behind his stroke?

A: Should look for evidence of verity.

Q: (L) Are you saying that it wasn't a stroke?

A: What we are saying is, unfortunately, your internet sources are largely unverifiable.

Q: (L) So, we don't know that he is ANY of the things he claims to be. Anything to add to that?

A: No.

Q: (A) What is the purpose of this site?

A: Ego "stroking."

Q: (A) I have started to organize questions and subjects from the previous sessions and I have certain problems with this. I lack an organizing principle: how to do it, how to organize it, which link or clue to follow first. Can I have some help or clue about organizing the next questions? Maybe I am already doing okay, but if there is something I could do better, can I have a clue?

A: Answers come when you back up and worry not.

Q: (A) What do you mean 'back up?'

A: Go back.

Q: (A) Also, I have decided after going back and worrying not, that it has been a long time since I was working on the crop circles. This has been for many reasons, the most important being the lack of time. Now, there is more and more time... I am supposed to work on this crop circle business; I am supposed to decode them. I started to look at what is known about decoding of crop circles on the internet. On the Art Bell site there is an interview with Hoagland and some guy who claims to have decoded everything, never mind that we don't know what the answer is. Anyway, they have the idea to three dimensionalize, and this was what you had told us as well. Now, about this three dimensionalizing, then what? You have interpreted some crop circles for us. I have this idea that these crop circles can serve as a kind of alphabet and that other crop circles can be interpreted in terms of already analyzed circles, by making them into certain numbers and combining these numbers and ideas. Also the idea was that the same program we use to analyze gamma spectra in terms of the library of already known spectra can be used in this way. Is it the right idea, or are we missing something very important that will hinder progress?

A: You are not missing something, except perhaps enough faith in

your own abilities. Just proceed, fear not stumbling.

Q: (A) So, no more help in this direction.

A: Do you not know that your mind either contains already, or can access all that exists?

Q: (L) Well, there is a position over at St. Leo, and since we don't know how long this position at Constellation will last, Ark has inquired into this position. Is that a good direction to follow?

A: All directions are.

Q: (L) Wonderful! Like we have time to follow all of them!

A: Have you yet failed to persevere?

Q: (L) Not yet, but we were feeling VERY guilty for all of the money we have spent in the last couple of weeks, and we were really feeling a little on the panicky side.

A: Compare today to that which you perceive as three years ago.

Q: (L) So, I guess that 3 years ago we had no money or anything and now, at least we have something and SOME money. But, at the rate we are going, we WON'T have any money! We'll be broke again! I mean, we bought a stereo system, a lawn mower, paid for the work on the house, bought beaucoup books, food at Sam's Club, I mean...

A: Appreciate, or you may indeed stumble.

Q: (L) In other words, be glad and grateful and happy to spend money? Is that what you are saying?

A: And worry not. Remember, we told you would have all you needed. Have ye been wrong yet?!?

Q: (A) I want to ask: I was going back over the session of May '95, the session with R. Santilli. We were talking a little bit about him and I was being critical. I didn't want to meet him or talk to him. (L) I had suggested a meeting, and Ark rejected this idea because his papers are basically unreadable. Is this because he really does NOT need to meet with Santilli?

A: Santilli has much to offer, but will he?

Q: (L) What is behind that? He was here, was very excited and interested, and then turned entirely the other direction. Why was that?

A: Bad publicity.

Q: (L) About what?

A: You.

Q: (L) From whom?

A: Several who felt emotionally spanked.

Q: (L) By me?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, I'm sorry. Will Ark be able to counteract that negative publicity?

A: Certainly is possible, especially if it is Ark who initiates contact.

Q: (L) See! You could save my reputation! Okay. Ark is ready to

meet with Santilli and we think we should be able to offer him a few clues derived from the sessions to inspire greater confidence so could you give us said clue? (A) In this session with Santilli there was repeated at least twice the term 'matrix.' Laura made a comment that maybe it was a three dimensional matrix. So I was thinking about this matrix and I have two possibilities. If it is related

to the number 3, it can be a matrix that is flat and 3 by 3. Or, it can be any matrix that is three dimensional rather than flat. Which of these, if any, is the concept mentioned in the session?

A: Three dimensional 12 by 12.

Q: (A) 12 by 12 by 12?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Why number 12? What is so particular about number 12?

A: Try it and see.

Q: (A) Einstein. We were told that Einstein discovered UFT, or the possible consequences, and stopped, that the thing that scared him was variability of physicality. I cannot see a trace in his papers. I can't see which particular year that he discovered that variability of physicality could follow from UFT. Which year was it?

A: 1936.

Q: (A) Thank you! Now, I know which version of UFT! (L) That was tricky! (A) Of course. I was asking before and this question was avoided.

A: No, it is answered after you have done enough "homework" so that the answer will not abridge your learning matrix.

Q: (A) I haven't done enough homework to understand how or which way...

A: What does nanosecond have to do with this question?

Q: (L) I don't have a clue! (A) Nano second is a measure of time. Time is subjective and is encoded in our DNA...

A: What is the measurement reflected or... represented by nano?

Q: (A) Nano is because it is 10^{-9} . Nine zeros, one over 1 billion. It is a very short time. (L) No kidding! (A) What does it have to do with... we have been told that time should not be mixed with space in a UFT, and now we have this time again...

A: Do we???

Q: (A) Yes, because we have been told that the Galilei group which treats space different from time is better than the Lorentz group which treats space as equal to time.

A: But, the link, the link is the bridge, not necessarily a sum of the parts, in other words, that link does not need to belong to either to exist.

Q: (A) Okay, I will do my homework. Now, pentagon. There was this pentagon we talked about last time. Pentagon and then hexagon. My guess is that the pentagon is related to the wave equation in 5 dimensions. I want to ask about this...

A: If one seeks to unify, one needs a common source. If "time" really were the 4th dimension, what if it sprang from, or was born of a fifth. Now, how or where does one "plug" gravity into the equation?

Q: (A) Normally gravity is plugged into the equation as part of the geometry of space and time, except if Newton and Galilei, who consider time as different...

A: Ah, now enter those sneaky pentagons and hexagons.

Q: (A) Okay, I have to do my homework...

A: Now, we leave you with this food for thought. Goodbye.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 15, 1998 F****, Ark, Laura

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Mahijm.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I want to ask about the board situation. I have been thinking about covering the board with glass or Plexiglas. Would it be advisable to cover the board with either of these, or should I make the table the whole board and cover it with glass.

A: Up to you.

Q: (L) I know that, but I am talking about in terms of energy. Which would be better energy wise?

A: You must discover, if you wish.

Q: (L) Okay, now: I would like to know if there was a real historic person behind the legend of King Arthur?

A: Close. Sorcerer's Coven. Secret pact of coven is covenant.

Q: (L) Was this the Nordic Covenant behind the legend of King Arthur?

A: Not really.

Q: (L) I think that implies that there might be a connection?

A: Maybe there is something more like an offshoot.

Q: (L) The Nordic Covenant is an offshoot of the Arthurian Covenant or vice versa?

A: King Arthur story based on an offshoot of Nordic Covenant Root.

Q: (L) Okay, now you say that the Nordic Covenant can be positive or negative. Would the Arthurian Cycle be of the Positive Offshoot?

A: Both.

Q: (L) What period of time did this Sorcerer's Coven...

A: During the "Dark Ages.

Q: (L) Can you get me closer to a year, or period of years?

A: We will let you do that.

Q: (L) The chief thing I noticed about this period of the Dark Ages is that from the time of the 'birth of Christ,' for about 1300 years, there is an incredible lack of documentation. Now, there were some manuscripts written by Monks, such as Gregory of Tours and so forth, but in general, the only things that have survived from this period are things put out by Monks under the control of the church. It is as though the whole world became illiterate. Is this, in fact, the case? Was it that nobody was writing anything down during this period?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Was any part of this because of the control of the Catholic

Church over writing and education, and that they opposed everything that did not support their views?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, what we have to work with is what we have to work with.

And, I guess that's as close as we can get. It isn't a whole heck of a lot. How many people were in this Covenant?

A: Look for answers, trees will lead you to it.

Q: (L) What literary source could I go to find the least distorted or corrupted information?

A: Trees.

Q: (L) How long has this Nordic Covenant been in existence?

A: Look for it.

Q: (L) You said that you were in regular contact with the

Kantekkians on Kantek before they were airlifted to Earth 80

thousand years ago or thereabouts. Now, was the destruction of this

planet a result of Orion Manipulations of the people such as is taking place on our planet at the present time?

A: Maybe somewhat, but not all.

Q: (L) I have tried to imagine a plane full of people of pure Aryan

types, or purified Celts, and it is difficult to imagine what such a

culture would be like. Is there anything that we can look at, literary or

otherwise, that would give me a concept of what this culture or

society could have been like?

A: Search Japan and the Bahamas.

Q: (L) What?! What do Japan and the Bahamas have in common?

A: See for yourself. Remember, learning is fun and energizes.

Spoon-feeding sessions do little for you.

Q: (L) When you were in regular contact with the Kantekkians, what was the nature of this contact?

A: Educational.

Q: (L) Was it coming through a board, or coming to the head, or through transducing it like through Stonehenge, or something altogether different?

A: Seek those most in tune who ask, then enter data when ready.

Q: (L) Who was the author of the "Protocols of the Elders of Zion?"

A: Source is "Aryan" in nature.

Q: (L) Was it written to make the Jews look bad, or to cast blame on them?

A: Some.

Q: (L) Was it also written as a disguised protocol for the Aryan plan to take over the world?

A: No.

Q: (A) I heard that the source was in Russia?

A: No, Turkey.

Q: (L) I would like to ask about J's friend C. He is still suffering some paralysis... is there something more that can be done to help him?

A: Slow mender.

Q: (L) Will he get his function back in a more complete way.

A: More, yes.

Q: (L) Now, you said that I should search for the original zodiacal clues in the Hague. Now, this book I recently got that was written by a guy from The Hague, is THIS the clue I was to look for, or is there still something there in the city itself? Some artifact?

A: Book is the key.

Q: (L) We have been discussing this period of the Brown Star. Is this period 26 or 27 million years?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, the last time it was here was at the time of the dying of the dinosaurs?

A: Possible.

Q: (L) What is the period of the orbit of the Brown Star? (A) Is it periodic?

A: Variably periodic.

Q: (A) This variability is due to perturbations from other stars, correct?

A: And gravitational anomalies from other sources.

Q: (A) Has it already come through the Oort Cloud and is now getting farther and farther away?

A: No.

Q: (L) They said it had already passed through on its way IN.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) There is this internet site in Mexico which puts up this information about the alien bases. [Reads excerpt] It says that in the areas where there are these bases, there is often a lot of strange phenomena. I would like to know if you can identify the source of this information as he does not identify himself or where he is getting this stuff? He does not even have an e-mail option on his page.

A: You can test verity of all such information based upon that which you already know or have "put together."

Q: (L) Can you give me an approximate number of aliens currently interacting with, or on, or under our planet as a whole?

A: "Aliens?" What constitutes such?

Q: (L) Okay. Well then, non-human beings. Extra- terrestrials, Ultra- terrestrials, and so forth.

A: These bases have naturalized the inhabitants. Anomalies occur as much because of where the bases are chosen to be located as any other factor. Magnetic faults and their inherent portals, you know!

Q: (L) This guy thinks that there is a rather limited number of aliens, and that people ought to get together and resist this threat because our numbers are greater. Is that, in fact, correct?

A: Not point. The question of the hour is: what is the motive?

Q: (L) Okay, what is the motive?

A: Build a house step by step, and when it is finished, you can move into the neighborhood and out of the motel.

Q: (L) Oh jeez. So, these are a bunch of aliens hanging out in 'motels' waiting for their house to be built. That does not sound good.

A: Many of you have recently become "bedazzled" by the "information superhighway," and its accompanying computer hardware. Gee, we wonder why?

Q: (L) Well, you told us to network. We have been networking like crazy, digging up information, reading and comparing. Yes, there is a ton of garbage out there, but if we don't ask, how will we know?

A: Point was: who is manipulating thee? Not so much you specifically, but the others? So many kids and kids-at-heart are thunderstruck by techno-sensory toys. Those cellular phones, those pagers and the Christmas toy computers... They are like, so cool!

Q: (L) So what are you implying about these techno toys?

A: Ponder.

Q: (L) Give me a clue. A word, something to point me in the right direction.

A: Fuzzy jello-brained kids.

Q: (L) Are you saying that pagers and cell phones, and techno toys that kids get for Christmas can have effects on them that turn their

brains to jello?

A: In a figurative sense. All this technology represents a Brave New World. Like Huxley said: Woe is to those who have been led to eat their brains for lunch.

Q: (L) My kids have pagers. Are pagers, in particular...

A: What do you think comprises the signal content?

Q: (L) I don't know. What does comprise the signal content?

A: Microwaves.

Q: (L) What do these microwaves do to the individual?

A: Contour brain cell structure.

Q: (L) Do they emit a signal continuously, or only when they are being used?

A: Wave cycle low to high.

Q: (L) Well, that's not good. How close does the pager have to be to you to have this effect?

A: Four meters. Cell phones too and television and computer screens can be transmitted through thusly.

Q: (L) Is there any kind of device that we can build or purchase that can emit a blocking signal?

A: Knowledge protects.

Q: (L) When you say 'contouring brain cell structure,' what would be evidence or results of such effects?

A: Increasingly narrow outlooks and being unable to employ

discriminatory thinking.

Q: (L) Confusion?

A: No. Just lack of depth and breadth to one's mental and psychic abilities.

Q: (A) First little question: what happened to my left arrow key on my notebook and can I fix it?

A: Spring. Coil defective.

Q: (A) Can I fix it?

A: Better to get expert, but be careful in choosing.

Q: (A) I want to ask whether this channel is being monitored, and if so, by whom?

A: Only effective monitoring so far is by direct 3rd density observation and enticing some to share data, then "spill their guts" with "shaky" correspondents.

Q: (L) So, it's only when I get enticed to share what ought not to be shared, or when someone is present who is a monitor, that we have been monitored?

A: Close. It can be monitored in other ways, but so far, these have been only seldom necessary.

All STS always seek the path of least resistance first.

Q: (L) You once said when TR and JR were here that we should imagine the words appearing on a screen somewhere as they were being delivered on the board. Now you say that this is not

necessarily the lengths to which they have gone. Was that because they were present?

A: Seldom does not mean never.

Q: (L) If such a thing was to happen, would it be because of the presence of someone, such as when you said PZ was a monitor?

A: P Z, yes definitely!

Q: (A) Santilli?

A: No.

Q: (A) Okay, now I have a question that goes back to Marinov. When we were asking about him, and what it was that he knew, and the answer was that it was UFT and it was given in quotation marks. All other mentions of UFT were given without quote marks. What was this for? What more can be said about that in this case?

A: Watch, not spell out. [Attempts made to draw something, but unsuccessfully.] Russian letter "b."

Q: (L) What next? I don't understand...

A: Cyrillic "S" - P - K - G - Y - S - K - A.

Q: (L) If that was in Cyrillic, what would it say? Were you trying to show us a diagram of something?

A: No. Place is near Urals.

Q: (A) It is a place?

A: Yes. Start at Novosibirtsk, draw a line to Irkutsk.

Q: (L) How does that relate to the question?

A: Site is lab at magnetic meridian.

Q: (L) What does that have to do with what Marinov was working on?

A: Everything.

Q: (L) But telling us where the site is doesn't tell us anything about it!

A: Presumptuous!

Q: (A) There is something at this site?

A: Yes, but your clue begins your discovery. Marinov saw light waves.

Q: (A) What does that mean?

A: Oscilloscope.

Q: (A) Is there anything we can or should do with an oscilloscope?

A: It is a clue.

Q: (A) Okay, we see waves on an oscilloscope...

A: What if it measures magnetic pulse?

Q: (A) Okay, I will follow this clue. Now, I was following another clue, Einstein's UFT, and I looked at 1936 and he published a paper then describing Einstein-Rosen Bridge.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) This is a bridge between two different realms, so to say.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) But there is nothing in this idea, really, that relates to UFT.

A: That is not true.

Q: (A) There was nothing in this idea which relates to hyperspace in the sense of fifth dimensions, pentagons, hexagons. At least I could not see it.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) So there is another piece of information which has to be put together with this idea to lead to the UFT, yes?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Another clue that we were following was Von Neumann. We have this info about the Philadelphia Experiment, probably from Bielek. It says that Von Neumann took over the project in March of 1942, after Tesla. Is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) It says that in 1943, Von Neumann installed a third generator...

A: Yes.

Q: (A) I have trouble with this because Von Neumann was a mathematician and I can hardly imagine him installing a generator which involves knowledge of electronics, physics, and so on. What was the truth?

A: Von Neumann was not unassisted. The mathematics apply to a language which translates quite naturally to EM principles. His involvement on that aspect was coerced.

Q: (A) What kind of mathematics?

A: What is the light one observes in the presence of a charged EM field? Algebra.

Q: Algebras of operators?

A: Calculus.

Q: (A) Now, in this paper they also mention a mathematician by the name of Levinson who wrote the so-called 'Levinson Time Equation.' Was there such a mathematician participating in the project?

A: Yes, but only after. Not in '43.

Q: (A) There is also mention of Hilbert, another mathematician, and it is said that 'Hilbert, the mathematician who devised equations for Hilbert space which describe multiple space and multiple realities mathematically. These equations for multiple space became very important in the project.' Is that correct?

A: Again, this was after the "Experiment." The "Project" continues.

Q: (A) Who are the scientists known to me who participate in the Project that continues, if any?

A: Not necessarily known to you.

Q: (A) What are their names?

A: The scientists who participate in projects of this nature are now isolated away from the mainstream scientific community, in order to prevent leaks...

Q: (L) So, you are saying that in the beginning they called on the

talents of scientists who were known, but since that time...

A: Groomed and trained in a closed system.

Q: (L) So, they have selected, groomed and trained their own scientists... So, if they are in the mainstream scientific community, writing papers and doing ordinary stuff, they can't be part of the project. And, if they start getting too close, and they can't be sucked in and controlled, they are done away with. Is that the idea here?

A: Not quite.

Q: (L) Is it close?

A: Fortunately, few have been done away with.

Q: (L) But, they can ridicule them, destroy them professionally, mess with their lives, etc.

A: Maybe.

Q: (A) I want to have one more clue about the relation of quantum theory to all of this. Hilbert dealt with quantum theory. Is it true that,

from UFT, like Einstein dreamed it, that one can derive quantum theory?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) What is the relation of this Hilbert Space business to multiple realities? I don't understand this. Can I have a clue?

A: What do you not understand?

Q: (A) I do not understand what Hilbert's Mathematics has to do with

Multiple Realities. I understand multiple realities can have all kinds of wormholes and bridges...

A: The wormholes are the bridges. His mathematics has to do with how one passes through parallel realms in order to traverse extreme distances within the same originator realm without altering the perceived passage of time.

Q: (A) That's interesting to think about.

A: In other words, "zero time," and the folding of space. This is where the complete Unified Field Theory would come into play. You see, the problem needing solution is to demonstrate how space and time are interchangeable, and how gravity and magnetism are born of the same source, with the application of electromagnetic fields as the key to utilizing all realms simultaneously.

Goodbye.

August 22, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Urturra.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I want to ask about F****'s gallbladder. Of the many things we have discussed about it this evening, including emotional causes of disease, use of acupuncture, and diet, is there anything that you can add to this at the present, or is there anything that was said in error that you would like to correct?

A: Condition is largely hereditary.

Q: Then, that would be similar to my own which means that a person has to eat a specific way and behave in specific ways to correct for the defective gene. Is that correct?

A: No. Defective gallbladder is hereditary.

Q: Then, is it advisable for him to have the gallbladder removed?

A: Eventually.

Q: Will it help to change his eating habits to the Atkins plan?

A: All is good there with two exceptions: suggest inclusion of bran

fiber and liquid dairy, due to blood type, and need for elimination.

This is greatly inhibited by "Atkins" plan, which is a fundamental flaw therein. You should consume "Mississippi Mud" for this purpose.

Q: What is THAT?

A: Fibrous porridge.

Q: Oh, I know that stuff!

A: Otherwise there is a risk of serious bound-up syndrome.

Q: I know that too. I am taking teas to counterbalance that.

A: But severe constipation can damage liver.

Q: Anything else on that to make some fine-tuning adjustments?

A: You should investigate blood type diet differentials, there is validity there.

Q: (A) I want to ask why is it so that when I look at Laura in the mirror, as I have several times

without glasses at the gym, my vision was a little unsharp; I was seeing a gold glow, a big gold glow in both of her eyes. Why was this?

A: You are developing some DNA change related 4th density "bleed through."

Q: (A) But what was this glow in her eyes?

A: Part of 4th density reality, related to aural frequency.

Q: (L) Now, on to the questions I have prepared: In a previous session you said that the pyramid was built 10,643 years ago. That

would be 8,649 BC. Is that a correct figure, or was there any corruption?

A: Yes. Correct.

Q: Then you talked about the pyramid as a focuser of energy to do 'all things' or many things. Later we asked about Stonehenge and you said that Stonehenge was built 6,000 BC by Druids, an early Aryan group, as an energy director to do 'all things.' This seems to be that both structures had similar design functions. Is that correct?

A: No. Stonehenge is a vector of energy derived from Solar and Cosmic rays. Pyramids focus electromagnetic energy from the atmosphere ambiently. Stonehenge was built 8,000 BC, by the way.

Q: If it was built in 8,000 BC, and the Pyramids were built 8,649 BC, which is 10,643 years ago, more or less, that means that they were built at almost the same time, or at least within 600 years of each other. If they were built at almost the same time, were they built by the same, or similar groups of people?

A: Atlantean descendants.

Q: Obviously the Great Pyramid is a marvel of engineering - and Stonehenge is as well - yet the two structures are so dissimilar. The Pyramid presents such a finished and sharp and elegant appearance, and Stonehenge might give a person - of course that is

based on how it appears today - a more primitive presentation.

A: Was not originally.

Q: Did they work in conjunction with one another and did the two groups that built them in communication with one another?

A: No and yes.

Q: Was it two different groups? One with the Stonehenge business and one with the Pyramid business?

A: Offshoots of same group.

Q: Were they antagonistic toward one another or were they friendly toward one another?

A: No, yes.

Q: If the flood of Noah, as you have said before, occurred 10,662 BC, that means that the Pyramid and Stonehenge were built more than 2,000 years after this event.

A: Yes.

Q: Did it take 2,000 years for them to develop or create the technology?

A: No.

Q: What were they doing in those 2,000 years?

A: Reassembling.

Q: In that 2,000 years of reassembling, do you mean reassembling as a group through reincarnative processes...

A: All. Built using sound wave technology.

Q: When you say that it was built using sound wave technology, were these sound waves produced by human voices or by instruments or mechanical devices of some sort?

A: Mostly latter.

Q: What kind of a device would this be? What would you call it?

A: Something like tuning fork.

Q: It would be something that could be struck and would produce a sound that could then be directed in some way?

A: A sound enhancing collector/focuser.

Q: Can we build such a thing?

A: Must be like a two-way antenna; solidly brass or bronze.

Q: Other than a solid piece of metal, were there any other internal parts such as a mechanism of some sort?

A: Silicon arterial wand.

Q: (A) Can we see somewhere a picture of this?

A: No pictures exist to where you have access.

Q: (L) Was the pyramid itself ever used as a sounding mechanism, the chambers?

A: Not exactly.

Q: How many chambers or cells are there in the Great Pyramid?

A: 19.

Q: So, there are some that have not been found yet. Now, according to this book, the 'Message of the Sphinx, 'they' are saying that the

orientation of the pyramid complex which includes the Sphinx, designates or denotes a time, or replicates on the ground the pattern of Orion related to the constellation of Leo exactly 10,500 years ago. What is the significance of this date 10,500 years ago?

A: Complex, but what about Orion?!?

Q: What about Orion?

A: For you to surmise.

Q: Was this a date when the ships from Orion arrived to go into orbit around the Earth?

A: No. Now you should study all you can about supernovae.

Q: Okay, there was a mention of a supernova in this book. Was there a supernova at that particular time?

A: Maybe, but the real question should be: Will there be one again, and soon?

Q: They have said that this designates the lowest point of Orion in the precessional cycle, the

nadir of the cycle, and that the midheaven would be 2400 AD. If you have the representation of

this precessional nadir, what is the next 'notch' on the clock? Is it going to be the midheaven of

the cycle 400 years or so from now?

A: Best not to assume without adequate data.

Q: Okay. Well, the other thing that they mentioned was that this

orientation of the Sphinx and the

Pyramids dealt with what is called 'Zep Tepi.' It says: 'In their most profound and beautiful religious texts, the ancient Egyptians spoke of the Time of the Gods, Zep Tepi, or the First Time, with the unshakeable conviction that there had indeed been such an epoch.

In other words, they believed that Zep Tepi had been an actual historical event. In line with their prevailing dualism, they also believed that it had been projected and recorded in the catalogue of the starry sky, and it was a story that was reenacted endlessly in the cosmic setting by the cyclical displays of the celestial orbs and the constellations. What they had in mind was a kind of Cosmic Passion Play in which each main character was identified with a specific celestial body. Zep Tepi was regarded as a mysterious and golden age that had immediately followed creation.' What can you comment about this Zep Tepi? Was Zep Tepi the time of the first civilization that had existed immediately after creation?

A: You are pursuing a "dead end" there.

Q: Okay, then we will forget Zep Tepi. Also, it says here regarding the issue about iron: 'It is unsettling to discover in the Pyramid Texts,

supposedly the work of Neolithic farmers who had hardly begun to master copper, that there were abundant references to iron. The

name of it was B'ja, or the 'Divine Metal.' We always encounter it in

distinctive context to astronomy. For example, B'ja is frequently mentioned in the text in connection to the 'Four Sons of Horus,' presumably related in some way to strange beings known as the Shemsu Hor, or the 'Followers of Horus,' or the 'Transfigured Ones.' At any rate, these very mysterious 'Sons of Horus' seem to have been made of iron or to have had iron fingers. [...] It is clear that iron was somehow seen by the composers of the Pyramid Texts as being imperative in the rituals aimed at ensuring new life cosmic and stellar. The verses of the Texts connect the metal and its uses to the ancient prototype of all such rituals by means of which Osiris himself, Egypt's 'Once and Future King,' died and was restored to immortal life as Lord of the Sky Region of Orion. 'The doors of iron which are in the starry sky are thrown open for me and I go through them.' It appears to be nothing less than an iron stargate intended to admit Osiris and all the dynasty of dead kings after him into the celestial realms of the belt of Orion.

But, if the Pyramid Texts are describing a stargate, they are also describing a timegate for they express no doubt that by passing through the iron portals of the sky, the soul of the deceased will attain a life of millions of years.' So, they are describing the Pyramid as a stargate, a timegate, a portal. However, they are doing so in figurative terms, that the person could mentally travel, or use this in some way. Could you comment on this bit about the iron

stargate?

A: Iron is highly magnetic.

Q: Yes, we know that...

A: Opens doorways or portals.

Q: Were the Egyptians using the Pyramids to travel in time?

A: Maybe in a crude sense, more like an oracle.

Q: They say that there is a subterranean chamber under the sphinx that leads to all the other pyramids. Is this correct?

A: Yes. But more importantly, there is a buried capsule of sorts.

Q: Has this buried capsule been found?

A: Not uncovered, but the evidence exists.

Q: Are those Egyptians over there who are banning all the other people from excavating aware of this?

A: They fear ramifications.

Q: One of the things I noticed in this book was that they said that there was a colony from the city of Harran in what is nowadays Turkey, and that this colony formerly resided on the Giza plateau. Is there any connection between this colony they mention and the fact that you said that the 'Protocols of the Elders of Zion' were composed in Turkey by an 'Aryan' source?

A: Yes.

Q: What relationship is there?

A: One and the same.

Q: We watched this television show the other night which talked about the city of Angkor Wat and its orientation to Draco 10,500 BC. You said that Angkor Wat was built 3108 years ago by the Lizzies themselves, and that the city of Mohenjo Daro was also built by the Lizzies 3065 years ago, which is within 30 or 40 years of the same time period. Do you still confirm that the Lizzies themselves built these cities?

A: Reptilian Beings.

Q: And they did this themselves?

A: Yes.

Q: What happened to the inhabitants of these cities?

A: Taken to another planet.

Q: Why was this city built in orientation to the constellation Draco?

A: Was not, was a record: see the texts of Kaballah for details after linkage is established.

Q: After what linkage is established.

A: Between the astronomical data and the sites.

Q: Now, we are in the process of constructing a psychomantium tent, a 10 by 10 by 8 foot tent, to suspend from the ceiling in the bedroom. After what you suggested about the time and mode of meditation, and the fact that 'one room stands idle,' I thought that trying to use it in the early evening in the back room would be almost impossible. However, setting it up in the bedroom, it will be better all

the way around. Lying on the bed to meditate makes for much more comfortable conditions. I would like to know if this is going to be... I know that you don't want to tell me, but it just seemed to be the ideal place to put it, in the bedroom - for comfort and quiet and a lot of different reasons. Can you comment?

A: Good.

Q: Well, would it be better in the back room? There are a lot of reasons why that would be unpleasant...

A: Trial leads to realization.

Q: Any further advice about the psychomantium? I am getting kind of excited about trying it this way. It is going to be so much better and more comfortable...

A: Yes.

Q: (A) I have one question about the pyramids. There is a complex of pyramids at Giza, and they are now trying to find out if this complex points to some special place, a vanishing point. Is it really so that the three pyramids point to some important place as a complex?

A: Orion.

Q: (A) Not some place on the earth or under the earth?

A: No, no need.

Q: (A) I want to go back to the previous session when you were trying to point us to a laboratory in Russia and we were

unsuccessful in finding the place. First, there was the Russian letter 'b', which didn't fit to anything on the map. My guess was that it could be the initial of a Russian scientist, for instance, Breznev.

A: Clues go step by step.

Q: (A) So I must speak about one letter, that's one step...

A: Prokov.

Q: (L) Well, he did have the idea of following the magnetic meridian of our present locator over the North Pole and this appeared on the other side of the globe in the exact center of the two cities you named. Was that part of the solution?

A: The solution lies in a mountain pass.

Q: (A) A mountain pass?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, there is that magnetic mountain there. Is that the one you are talking about? But that has nothing to do with the two cities?

A: Good start. Remember, there may be more than one locator involved.

Q: (L) You were trying to draw some letters in the Cyrillic alphabet and I just got completely screwed up. So, is there something that you can add to it to clarify it?

A: Not now.

Q: (L) Okay, we would like to know what was this famous explosion in Tunguska was.

A: Comet fragment.

Q: (L) Did that have anything to do with this laboratory or this magnetic meridian business?

A: No.

Q: (A) I was considering writing to the Rockefeller Foundation for support. Is it advisable to write to them for a grant?

A: Be careful, they have an agenda in mind.

Q: (A) Referring back to Von Neumann, you mentioned light and the question was 'what kind of light is related to electromagnetically charged particles.' Then you mentioned that Von Neumann was applying algebra. Now, is the answer about what kind of light, if I say infrared, is that the correct answer?

A: Refracted image.

Q: (A) Okay, I was thinking about this...

A: Like an induced mirage.

Q: (A) Now, I want to ask about the software that I am working on. I realized that these people have a spectrometer that produces bad spectra, there is, as far as I can see, the methods that I am using may fail completely with this spectrometer. What should I do to work out an efficient analyzing program that will work so that...

A: Fit a model into your program calculations which is demonstrable. In other words, fit your machine to your program, rather than the other way around.

Q: (L) You are saying that, based on what will work program- wise, that the machine should be re-designed...

A: Yes.

Q: (A) But still I have the feeling that the method I am using is not the optimal one even for this machine, but I don't know what to do.

A: Adjust machine to method.

Q: (L) Are you saying that his method is the best and the only one that is going to work and that the machine is going to have to be modified?

A: Best of the rest.

Q: (A) That is not much help. (L) We really need to do something with this project!

A: It will work out!

Q: (L) Well, he really needs this to work out. We don't want this project to fall flat on its face!

A: Follow instincts.

Q: (L) Is there anything we ought to be doing in terms of employment at the present time? Is there any other direction we should be looking at the present time?

A: Not until you reach the crossroads.

Q: (L) What crossroads? I don't like that!

A: Wait and see. Now: study supernovae!

Q: Okay, we will study supernovae. (A) I have a question about

UFT. A piece from Einstein's biography says that in 1931, Einstein and Mayer re-formulated Kaluza five dimensional theory, retaining a four-dimensional space- time. I would like to know if it was a step back or a step forward when they did this?

A: Step back, then forward.

Q: (L) The paper was a step back and then they stepped forward in secret?

A: Close.

Q: (A) Next question: three weeks ago you mentioned in relation to UFT pentagons and hexagons. I have here a pentagon and a mathematical formula under pentagon which for me, relates to a pentagon, and it has x, y, z , three dimension; time, which is one dimension, and perhaps the fifth dimension, which corresponds to the fifth. Is this association of pentagon with this mathematical symbol below correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I want to ask if you ever told us to do something with a Tesla coil which I failed to record or got lost somewhere?

A: Maybe. Gravity waves, pentagon is the foundation; hexagon is the conclusion.

Q: (A) I want to go back to this little mathematical formula here. I have here a plus or minus and I don't know which sign to take in front of this field variable. Should it be plus like x, y and z , or

should it be minus, like with t ?

A: Minus.

Q: (A) Related to these gravity waves, in 1936 Einstein wrote a paper which was rejected, in which he claims to have discovered that there are no gravity waves. When you talk...

A: Cloak for others. Einstein knew differently, but was forced to comply for political and security reasons.

Q: (A) Should gravity be quantized as other fields?

A: It can be.

Q: (A) But, if it is quantized, it will be gravitons, and you said that there are no gravitons...

A: Gravitons are really electrons within a time vacuum.

Q: (A) Physicists today and for the past 5 or 10 years have been trying to build a theory of everything which is built on the idea of strings - that everything is composed of oscillating strings - they call it SuperString Theory. Is the idea of strings any good?

A: No.

Q: (A) Now, about pagers... we were told that pagers emit some radiation which can be detrimental up to a distance of four meters. As far as I understand a pager is a passive device, a receiver. It is not emitting anything. How can a pager be detrimental?

A: Microwave "bounce effect."

Q: (A) So, they bounce from the receiver... I see.

A: Cell phones too.

Q: (A) Yes, but cell phones have a transmitter. Now, in many of these internet papers on UFT we find the name of Bearden. I have here a page: Utilizing Scalar Electromagnetics to Tap Vacuum Energy. [Reads abstract] This guy wrote several books and several papers. Is there any truth in what he is saying?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Is it worthwhile to study?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Are there lies there too? Is he lying too?

A: Maybe some mixed in to cloak for safety sake.

Q: (A) Is his idea of scalar electromagnetics sound?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Okay, going back to the pyramid. In the Pyramid Texts, when they talk about the 'Boat of Millions of Years,' what are they talking about?

A: Time machine.

Q: (L) Who were the 'Followers of Horus?'

A: Those who held the 3rd "insight."

Q: (L) What was the third insight?

A: There are 10. The 3rd involves transcendental existence.

Q: (L) The Pyramid Texts also talk about the 'Duat.' What is this?

A: Scene of martyrdom.

Q: (L) They also talk about the 'Seven Sages.' You once said that Perceval was 'knighted in the Court of Seven' and that the sword's points signify 'crystal transmitter of truth beholden.' Do these seven sages relate to this 'Court of Seven' that you mentioned?

A: Close.

Q: (L) When you said 'swords points signify crystal transmitter of truth beholden,' could you elaborate on that remark?

A: Has celestial meaning.

Q: (L) Also since the layout of the pyramids and the Sphinx seems to indicate that the constellation of Leo is in some way very significant, does this relate in any way to your remark that your 'next stop: Leo,' that we should 'call Leo?'

A: Getting warmer.

Q: (L) Okay, since you said that the Sphinx symbolized a religion, or worship of a god named Endurra which just 'fizzled out,' how can this be reconciled with the obvious celestial relationship to this monument and this whole Giza complex. It seems that there is a far deeper meaning to the Sphinx than just the worship of a feline principle that just 'fizzled out.' Comment please?

A: It "fizzled" because the kept secrets faded.

Q: (A) Here is a picture of a pyramid, and they ask what this hieroglyph means. [Picture of a man

pointing to something] What does it mean?

A: Passage to higher levels.

Q: (L) The original 'Widow's Son' seems to have been Horus.

Perceval of the Grail Stories was also known as the 'Widow's Son'

so we can clearly see the relation between the Egyptian and Celtic

'Quest.' You said that the definition of the 'Widow's Son' is 'he who

stalks wisdom incarnate.' Why is this defined as wisdom incarnate?

A: Wisdom is greatest when not carnate.

Q: (L) Was it a reverse expression meaning that looking for wisdom

that was incarnate was a waste of time?

A: No.

Q: (L) I don't understand.

A: Seek that which is elusive... good night.

August 29, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Wisoma.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) I have a couple of quick questions before we get into Ark's involved ones. The first question is: In this book, 'Fingerprints of the Gods,' the guy talks about what the Maya call 'The Suns' or world ages. The first sun's duration was 4008 years; the second was 4010 years; the third was 4081; the fourth 4026; and the fifth and current sun is supposed to end in 2012 on the 23rd of December, and it began in the fourth millennium BC of the Christian calendar. So, what I would like to ask is: are these suns, as the Maya described them, are these the periods of revolution of the companion star of our Sun?

A: Well, this could be the case, or, it may be something else. Or it could be a combination of factors/events. It would not be prudent of us to provide you with a direct, definitive answer at this juncture. Signposts will provide the answers as you go along, if you are

patient and open minded.

Q: It also says here that on this pyramid, at the time of the Spring and Autumn equinoxes, combined patterns of light and dark combine to create the illusion of a giant serpent undulating on the northern staircase. On each occasion the illusion lasts for 3 hours and 22 minutes exactly. What was this optical illusion created to convey?

A: Worship of serpentine deity.

Q: Was it created to convey or produce any other effect other than worship?

A: The key is in the reading of the geometric cycle.

Q: On page 80, the book talks about these statues at Tiahuanaco on Lake Titicaca. It says: 'Carved in red sandstone, worn and ancient beyond reckoning, the statue stand about 6 feet high and portrays a humanoid, androgynous being with massive eyes and lips. In it's right hand it clutches something resembling a knife with a wavy blade like an Indonesian kris. In its left hand is an object like a hinged and case-bound book. From the top of this book, however, protruded a device which had been inserted into it as though into a sheath. From the waist down, the figure seemed to be clad in a garment of fish scales.' Okay, there is another statue with an object in it's left hand that is like a case bound book, but from it protruded a

forked handle. The right hand object was roughly cylindrical, narrow in the center and bigger at each end. It appeared to have several different parts. I would like to know what these objects, or devices, carved into these ancient statues represented?

A: Conductor.

Q: What did these conductors conduct? Were these the sound machines that you have described previously?

A: No.

Q: What did they conduct?

A: Quartzine energy from atmospheric source.

Q: What was this energy used for?

A: All.

Q: Well you have described a lot of things that did all kinds of things... the pyramid, Stonehenge...

A: When one harnesses free energy, no limitations need apply.

Q: Why were these beings depicted with these fish-like garments?

A: Reptoids have that genetic profile to varying degrees.

Q: According to the Sumerian traditions, this was like the god Oannes. In the night time, he would plunge back into the sea, but in the daytime he would converse with men, giving them insight into letters and sciences and every kind of art. But, it was noted that he was never observed to eat. It says that he taught men how to construct houses, temples, to compile laws, and explained to them

the principles of geometric knowledge. He made them distinguish the seeds of the earth and made them gather fruits. In short, he instructed them in everything that would tend to soften manners and humanize mankind. From that time, so universal were his instructions, that nothing has been added materially in the way of improvement. The surviving images of Oannes on Babylonian and Assyrian reliefs clearly portray him as a fish man. Is this another similar profile?

A: "El legato."

Q: Was this Oannes fish man similar to the Quinotaur that was supposedly the half-father of the Merovingian royal line?

A: Only if one considers losses in the translative quarry.

Q: Well, quin is five. Does it relate somehow to the pentagon, the pentagram, to five dimensional space?

A: No.

Q: Here it says: The Spanish Conquistadores and missionaries destroyed nearly everything that we could possibly use to learn about the South American civilizations. A sixteenth century eye-witness says that there was an emerald idol that was completely fantastic. Father Benito took this idol and had it ground up, stirred the powder in water, poured it on the ground and stomped on it. Cortez was given two circular calendars, one of gold and the other silver, as big as wagon wheels, with all kinds of hieroglyphs on

them, which he immediately had melted down and cast into ingots.

'All over Central America, vast repositories of knowledge, accumulated since ancient times, were painstakingly gathered, heaped up, and burned by the zealous Catholic missionaries. In July, 1562, for example, in the main square of Monte, in the Yucatan, Father Diego de Landa burned thousands of Maya manuscripts, paintings and hieroglyphs inscribed on rolled up deerskins. He said: 'We found great numbers of books written in the characters of the Indians, but since they contained nothing but superstitions of the Devil, we burned them all, which the natives took most grievously, and gave them great pain.' Hancock says: 'Not only the natives should have felt this pain, but anyone and everyone then and now who would like to know the truth about the past. Diego de Landa participated in Spain's Satanic mission to wipe clear the memory banks of Central America. In the marketplace at Texcoco, they built a vast bonfire of astronomical documents, paintings, manuscripts, hieroglyphic texts, which the Conquistadores had forcibly extracted from the Aztecs during the previous eleven years. As this irreplaceable storehouse of knowledge and history went up in flames, a chance to shake off some of the collective amnesia that clouds our understanding was lost to mankind forever.' So, having read this sickening description about 'Spain's Satanic Mission' to destroy the past, I would like to have a comment on what was

motivating the Catholic Church, the Catholic Missionaries, and Spain itself, since Spain has been designated as one of the areas where 'artifacts' may be still found. Could you comment?

A: You should not need commentary, as we have told you much about the desires of 4th density STS to obscure truth by manipulating 3rd density STS.

Q: Well, yes. But, Lord have Mercy. It just makes a person sick to think about it... all of this and the Library at Alexandria too! Was this the kind of stuff that was being done in Europe during the so-called 'Dark Ages?'

A: Yes.

Q: And that is why the Dark Ages are Dark. The Catholic Church destroyed everything that did not sharpen their own axe. Now, it says that this Professor Posnansky of the University of La Paz, and Professor Rolf Mueller, pushed the date of the building of Macchu Picchu back to 15,000 BC. Is this a correct date?

A: Close.

Q: Can you tell us when Macchu Picchu was built?

A: 12009 BC.

Q: Close enough. Now, the Nazca lines: there is a spider there that some people have done some work with and they say this spider figure is a representation of Orion. Is this, in fact, the case, that this Nazca Spider is devised as a terrestrial diagram of Orion?

A: No, but then again, the truth is observable.

Q: When you say this about Orion and the Spider, what do you mean?

A: Find your truths through observation.

Q: What did this spider represent?

A: Symbolic, according to language representing biological beliefs.

Q: It says that, as it happens, it accurately depicts a known spider genus, one of the rarest in the world, so rare that it is only found in remote parts of the Amazon rain forest. The representation is accurate even to the image of the reproductive organ positioned on the end of its right leg. Can you comment on this unusual species of spider?

A: Examine visually.

Q: In this other little book: There is a Celtic word that pops up in this

funny little book, 'pryf.' What is pryf?

A: Soul.

Q: The book says here that there is a need for someone of a certain bloodline to come along and 'free the dragon spawn.' 'None other than she can bring the pryf up from the deep no matter how they may make the serpents squirm. If she can hold her place in the gates of time.' What are they talking about here; bringing up the dragon spawn, and how does that relate to soul?

A: You cannot see?

Q: It also says that this person with this bloodline, that it is the duty

of this person to create a bridge between man and the gods, to open the doorways of time. Can you comment on that?

A: These questions have explanations which are readily apparent.

Q: Well, before, when I asked a question, you said that I would get my answer from the 'trees.' This book is all about 'trees,' in one way or another - ancient Druids and so forth. Was that clue given so that I would notice these things in this particular book even though it is fiction?

A: Certainly.

Q: (A) I want to come back to the laboratory which we have failed to identify. We know that the answer is in a 'pass in the mountains.' Still, I am puzzled by the phrase that it is on a magnetic meridian? I don't understand because ANY site is on some magnetic meridian where ever it is. How should I interpret this?

A: First you must superimpose magnetic grid over the earth.

Q: (A) What is the distance between lines of the grid?

A: 200 kilometers, approximately.

Q: (L) What is the prime, or the 0 meridian? Where is it located?

A: In Western Pacific at 90 degrees East Longitude. [Session ended due to illness of F****.]

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

September 5, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Vomaz.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (A) My first question concerns a technical problem I have with my job. There is a device and the engineer detects vibrations in this device. I was looking for the reasons for this vibration, looking through all the software that generates the motion of this motor and was not able to find the place that was responsible for this particular vibration. It would be very nice if I could fix this problem. Perhaps you can give a hint as to where to look for the reason for this 2.5 hertz frequency?

A: Please, be more specific.

Q: (A) There is cooling machine, and this cooling machine is run by a linear motor, and this motor is run by a current that is controlled by a computer. This computer should generate a sinusoid of 58.6 megahertz. K***, the engineer, finds that this motor has another vibration that it should not have, and this vibration cause problems

with the detector. So, the problem is: where is the reason for this extra vibration?

A: 56.8 megahertz may be improper setting for natural flow as dictated by the function of design.

Q: (A) Okay, I will look...

A: But you need more than that... for example, should the setting be higher or lower? What are your thoughts on this. And why did engineers settle on that setting?

Q: (A) I don't know. I will ask. (L) Should it be set higher or lower?

(A) I don't think that there is any particular reason why they set it at this frequency. They had to do something, and probably it could be set for a different frequency. I have to do research. It's a good point. Okay, next question: we have found this Novosibirsk group. They apparently have some kind of detectors and some kinds of ideas according to this Russian guy Kozyrev, which enable them to measure instantaneous signals caused by some kind of irreversible events, such as when the comets hit Jupiter. I would like to know if the effect they have measured is a real, new effect?

A: Not "new" of course, but this is most interesting, because now we are dancing on the threshold of gravity waves, the very same thing we have been hinting at for so long, as you measure it in your linear perspective. The unusual condition that has arisen in Russia has created a bubble within the framework of the world power structure which has allowed some concussive "discoveries" to be occasionally

leaked out into the open. This, of course, presents unique but potentially hazardous opportunities for you in your research.

Q: (A) What is hazardous, the contacting of these people?

A: No. It is the monitoring of your contacting.

Q: (L) Who is doing the monitoring?

A: Guess!

Q: (L) Is it third density or fourth density?

A: Both, as usual. In other words, proceed, yes, but tread carefully.

Q: (L) Well, you guys are the ones who gave us hints about this. Are you giving hints about things that will lead us into some dangerous situation?

A: It is dangerous only if handled with innocent or indiscreet zeal.

Q: (L) So, we must keep a low profile, inquire, read, do whatever, but don't go running out and telling anybody about it, which you don't do anyway...

A: But Laura is another story.

Q: (L) I swear! I will not breathe a word!

A: It matters not to us; we will love you eternally, in any density.

Q: (L) I.E. fifth density! (A) Now, the problem I found is that these people have effects, they have this very general idea of Kozyrev, but apparently they don't know what kind of mathematical structure or geometrical structure is behind this phenomenon, what kind of field is operating.

A: They do not know what you do.

Q: (A) I understand. Which means that I should not let them know what I know.

A: We suggest you contact them via internet in code. Contact in Russian, using words for "gravity" and "wave" separated innocently or benignly in a key sentence.

Q: (A) Now, about this Guts. He is in Omsk and he wrote a few papers on this Kozyrev business and Kaluza-Klein theory, and he seems to be nice. Any comment about this guy. Should I take care, or is he friendly?

A: He is friendly.

Q: (A) Now, I think it was two weeks ago when you first mentioned this Russian link, that we should look for a Russian, and you mentioned a name 'Prokov.' Prokov doesn't seem to be a Russian name. But, I have found Frolov, which is similar to Prokov. He has a page on the internet and this page is entitle 'Time Machine.' He lists the following as subjects of his private research: chrono-technology, teleportation, change of rate of time, gravitational chrono-propulsion, free energy, over-unity, perpetuum mobile, cause-effect correlation, ether technologies, electro-gravitation, inertial propulsion, Biffeld-Brown effect, reaction less propulsion, Tesla's technologies, N. Kozyreve's technologies... Who is this guy? Is he a real researcher, or is he a spy, or both?

A: No, he is not a spy. He is more like a theorist looking for a place

to land.

Q: (A) Can I contact him discreetly?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Now, I have here something from Australia. These people are talking about many things including this Kozyrev Time Machine.

Also, they have something on what they call 'The Amazing

Hieronymous Machine.' (L reads) On 27th September, 1949 a very

strange patent was granted, by the United States Patent Office, to

one Dr. Thomas Hieronymous. It was for a device which was

intended for the detection and analysis of minerals, using a

previously undiscovered sensing method. The machine uses a

sensing detector made of a coil of wire, an optical prism which is

mounted on a rotating mechanism, a small electronic amplifier, and

an output device known as a 'tactile sensor.' Sometime in early 1960

when I owned an electronics design laboratory a regular client

wandered in with one of these devices. He had found instructions on

how to build one in a

popular science fiction magazine and he wanted to see what I

thought of it. Well, I can tell you now, I didn't think of it. The whole

thing was ridiculous and was an insult to everything I had learned

about electronics. The only problem I had was... it worked!! And it

worked like this: the mineral sample was placed in front of the

pickup coil and the prism rotated mechanically until a signal was

detected at the output. And this is where my belief system was strained to its limit! The 'output' consisted of a flat coil of wire placed beneath a piece of glass. I was told to rub my finger lightly over the glass and tune the prism at the same time. At a critical point in the tuning process the contact between my finger and the glass suddenly felt 'tacky' as if someone had spilt orange juice on it. And this was the basis for the patent, a new form of detection... the Tactile Detector. All forms of detection in measuring equipment prior to this had been by sight or sound. That is, you could watch a voltmeter mover or you could hear a changing audio tone. but this new device worked by a 'change in feel/touch.' Since then this form of detection has been widely adopted for use in general 'radionics' devices which are used by a number of alternative medicine practitioners in Australia as a means of determining health problems. I have seen one of these machines demonstrated by a skilled operator and the accuracy is better than 90%. If the dial of a Hieronymous machine is calibrated to a certain mineral, any similar mineral placed by the pickup coil will produce a 'response' at exactly the same portion of the dial. By using advanced attenuating circuits the metallic ration in alloys can be accurately determined. Nobody has a clue how or why it works but then again, in the 19th century, nobody had a clue how electricity or magnetic fields worked, but plenty of people used these strange 'new' effects to make money.

[...] A well known rocket engineer, Harry Stine, who was employed at the White Sands missile range, New Mexico, built one of these machines and tried it out on the other scientists and engineers on the base. He found that 80% could get it to work and even Dr. Clyde Tombaugh, the astronomer, who discovered the planet Pluto in 1930, found he could make the machine work effectively. Stine was so dumbfounded with the possibilities that he has since devoted a fair portion of his life to investigating these and similar devices.' (A) I

would like to ask why this machine works?

A: Transducer is crystalline in nature. Quartzine polymer collects ambient radiation through point of even balance.

Q: (A) I have here a catalog of books which I can get from Tesla Book Company. Some of these books look very interesting. I have an idea that I really have to order some of these books and study; especially those that deal with relation to UFT. But there are hundreds of books! (L) Use a pendulum. (A) What if pendulum shows a hundred books?

A: Why not dowse, silly!

Q: (A) I am silly?

A: No, we were just having fun.

Q: (A) Okay, so I am supposed to dowse. Now we are together, we want to know about this meridian because we are confused.

A: Nikolai is the first name. Igorivich is middle name. Padritsyn or

Padritzhin is last name.

Q: (A) Okay, so that's the person to look for. Okay, now this brown star business. We would like to have some more data to be able to do a computer simulation. This one more piece of information would be, for instance, WHEN this solar companion was last here?

A: We have been a little evasive about this, because perhaps you would be better served at this juncture by understanding more about the "Whats" rather than the "Whens."

Q: (F) What's wrong? (L) I am having a terrible stomach ache. (F) Now you? I hate to think what will happen to Ark next week! [F**** had to leave early the previous week due to a gallbladder attack.] (L) What is causing my intense tummy ache?

A: Contractions of a ductal nature.

Q: (A) Are you talking about my pancreas?

A: Close.

Q: (L) My gallbladder?

A: Not as close.

Q: (L) So, it is because of the grapes I ate, the insulin and all that business?

A: When you induce "sleep" or your pancreas, naturally, when you wake it up, it yawns and stretches and stumbles a bit before gaining balance, just as do you.

Q: (L) Well, it is certainly miserable. It is too low and centered to be

gallbladder. It's insulin. (F) Has your pancreas been asleep? (L)

Well, yes. I haven't had carbos in so long... (F) Well, naturally! (A)

No more grapes!

A: It may not be wise to become too aggressive about avoiding carbohydrates.

Q: (L) I have determined that I am insulin resistant which then becomes hyperinsulinism, which then causes every single thing I eat to turn to fat. So, what is the solution?

A: That is more complicated than what you have read so far, but your RH factor is the key.

Q: (L) Anything else I should know on this to avoid any future suffering?

A: There is more, but remember it is a mosaic.

Q: (L) Okay. Let's take a short break. [Break]

Q: (L) Having done my homework on supernovas to some extent, and having discovered that either supergiant red stars are in the process of going supernova, or supergiant blue stars are getting ready to be ready to go supernova, as well as eruptions of massive interstellar clouds, I note that Betelgeuse, in the right shoulder of Orion, is a red supergiant, and Rigel, in the foot of Orion, is a blue supergiant, both of which could go supernova. Am I going in the right direction?

A: You have begun to trek down the right path.

Q: (L) We noticed that the supernova that occurred in Cassiopaea 300 years ago did not seem to have been widely noticed by people on earth. What is the reason for this?

A: Distance.

Q: (L) Now, formerly I asked about the 'two new stars in Cygnus and Serpentarius' that were written about in the Rosicrucian Manifesto of about this period of time, and you said they were talking about 'novae.' But, it seems that there are no new stars in either of these constellations. Yet, at approximately this time, was the supernova in Cassiopaea.

A: Yes, those with foreknowledge were looking.

Q: (L) Also, there was a supernova that became the Crab Nebula, which occurred 5,000 years ago, yet was not seen on earth, which was 900 years ago, which happens to be exactly the time period I have been looking at as having been a turning point where seeds were planted that are now bearing fruit. Can you tell us if this supernova that was seen 900 years ago, were there effects from the Supernova that contributed to this state of affairs at the culmination of the Dark Ages, the creation of the Templars and so forth. What were the effects of this supernova that was seen 900 years ago?

A: Excitation of base liquid molecules.

Q: (L) Did this have a physiological effect, or genetic, DNA effect on people?

A: Slight.

Q: (L) What were the pronounced effects that one would have been able to note? That is microscopic...

A: Growth.

Q: (L) Growth in what sense? Growth and change in the size of people?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Growth in a psychological or mental sense?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What kind of growth specifically?

A: Both.

Q: (L) At the time of that particular supernova, 5,000 years ago, were there any superluminal effects that were felt instantly?

A: Maybe, research and correlate.

Q: (L) Was the Great Pyramid at Giza built and lined up to supernova?

A: Part of the picture.

Q: (L) Were these supernova that occurred at the time of the construction, or that were expected to occur at some point in the future?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Are supernova in any sense cyclical?

A: In a sense requiring higher senses.

Q: (L) Do supernova create portals to other universes?

A: The doors may be redirected.

Q: (L) Does any of this supernova business have anything to do with the constellation Leo?

A: In a way.

Q: (L) In what way?

A: Through geometric configuration.

Q: (L) What do you mean 'through geometric configuration?'

A: Status of Trine.

Q: (L) You mentioned the importance of the Horsehead Nebula in relation to the symbol of the Knight. What is the significance of the Horsehead Nebula?

A: Keep up your search, as you are near.

Q: (L) What would be the effect of cosmic rays emitted by a supernova that is in some proximity to the earth on the human body?

A: Genetic splice of strand.

Q: (L) How close would a supernova have to be to have this effect?

A: 2000 light years.

Q: (L) So that either of these stars in Orion that are potential supernova prospects could have this effect since they are approximately 1500 light years away?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Are we talking about effects that propagate with the speed of light, or effects that are superluminal and instantaneous?

A: Both, and slower as well.

Q: (L) What would be the effect that would be instantaneous?

A: Lesser.

Q: (A) Now this supernova that is supposed to explode soon, will it be soon in the sense of our SEEING it, that is the arrival of the light from this, or soon in the instantaneous sense?

A: Optically.

Q: (L) So, this supernova must have already occurred?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And where did this supernova take place?

A: No dice, baby!

Q: (L) What clue can I follow to determine which star it is?

A: Instincts.

Q: (A) But, if it already occurred, then this means that the instantaneous effects have already been felt, even if it was lesser than the optical effects. It must have been recorded by anomalous changes in genes? (L) Is that true?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So what, in the records, should we be looking for?

A: Sign of struggle out of sequence with pre-ordained activities of Royal Blood Lines.

Q: (L) In other words, the usurpation of the blood lines?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What is aphelion of the companion star of our solar system?

A: Not yet, as you need more understanding of those cycles that you so keenly allude to. And on that note, good night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

September 12, 1998 F, Ark, Laura, C, TK

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Zonah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Do you have any remarks on our wedding today?

A: It was a grand affair.

Q: (L) It wasn't so grand. (C) Depending on what you consider grand! (L) Well, thank you very much. I assume that you guys were present?

A: No, we were at Wal-Mart!

Q: (L) We got a live one tonight! Alright, what was the Blue Light special?

A: That is at K-Mart.

Q: (L) Sorry. Alright, on with the questions. On the subject of supernovas; I have discovered that three of the supernovas of antiquity which have been discovered and time estimated by the remnants, if they were not observed, occurred in or near Cassiopeia at very interesting points in history.

A: Yes...

Q: (L) Well, one of these periods in history was around 1054. This is a very interesting time. It just so happens that there are no European records of this supernova which was recorded by the Chinese, Japanese, and perhaps even the Koreans. Yet, there are no European records. What happened to the European records?

A: Europe was in a "recovery mode" at the "time."

Q: (L) Recovery from what?

A: Loss of civilized structure due to overhead cometary explosion in 564 AD.

Q: (C) There were certain historical facts you picked up, so that doesn't make sense to me. (L) On the other hand it might, because there is some stuff from Gregory of Tours that is real bizarre. What effect did this have on the civilized structure? Was it a direct effect in terms of material, or did it have effects on people causing them to behave in an uncivilized and barbaric way?

A: Well, the burning fragmentary shower ignited much of the land areas in what you now refer to as Western Europe. This had the results you can imagine, causing the resulting societal breakdown you now refer to as "The Dark Ages."

Q: (L) Well, it damn sure was dark. There is almost a thousand years that nobody knows anything about!

A: Check Irish or Celtic, and French or Gallic records of the era for clues. There were temporary "islands of survival," lasting just long enough for the written word to eke out.

Q: (L) Okay, when reading about the Great Nebula in Orion, there is a kite shaped area adjacent to the Horsehead Nebula. I wondered if there was any relation between this and your previous mention of kites. Are we looking at something in that particular area of the sky that is going to go supernova?

A: For supernova, look to the "foot."

Q: (L) Rigel.

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is the binary system in the eye of the Gorgon in the constellation Perseus, which is a star named Algol, one which contains a star and a black hole?

A: Quasars determine these.

Q: (L) I once asked you if Isabel the Fair and Roger de Mortimer had a child while in France and you replied, 'no.' I have recently been researching this period and it seems that, during the year in question, they were both in residence in the Tower of London... he as a prisoner, and she was ostensibly recovering from the birth of her fourth and last child. She was in residence for over a year and declined her husband's invitations to move to any of their other residences. In fact, I don't think they even saw each other for over a year. Now, I am wondering if a child was born as a result of their interactions while in the Tower?

A: That could be the case, if you research tryst catacomb.

Q: (L) Well, it just happens to be that this was 1325, the year of the birth of my mysterious 'Knyght' ancestor. (C) I would like to ask a question. Immediately after, or shortly after, the death experience, do people tend to experience that which they have been led by their beliefs to expect?

A: Essentially, yes, but some people do not know, or presuppose anything of this. Therefore, for these souls, the experience is "purer."

Q: (C) What is the purer experience? What do they experience when they have no presupposition?

A: What have you heard about this?

Q: (C) A tunnel of light... a tunnel, a bright light, a loving being, and...

A: Wait... what about seeing one's "body?"

Q: (C) Okay, the first thing would be drifting above and seeing the body, and then seeing a tunnel and the light.

A: Yes, but there is not always a "loving being" awaiting. That is part of the presuppositional material.

Q: (C) What was TK's experience?

A: Well, we must caution you that for those who presume "nothingness," there is usually a transitory period of total unconsciousness for preparatory and readjustment to 5th density purposes.

Q: (C) So, if you don't presuppose something, then you are just unconscious. (L) Or, if you presuppose nothingness, then... (C) Right, but that really surprises me because he had his own

faith, but he did have a certain amount of faith. But...

A: Subject was unconscious prior to transition.

Q: (C) Oh, I see. That is what I thought. The doctor thinks he had an arrhythmia and his blood pressure dropped so low he passed out.

Okay, what happens when a person has gone through what they have presupposed and experienced that, and are ready to go on to what really happens, THEN what happens?

A: Dreamlike state gradually merges with reality.

Q: (C) And what is the reality?

A: Entrance into 5th density.

Q: (C) What is that like?

A: Well, what do you think it is like, my dear?

Q: (C) Well if I say what I think it is like, then I am presupposing.

A: No, not necessarily.

Q: (L) When you are in 5th density, are you merged with your various soul essences so that you can perceive all of your extensions into other realities at different points in 'space-time,' and are you in...

A: That would be quite a kick in the butt, do you not think?

Q: (L) In what sense? You once said that when you are in 5th density that you are in a condition of 'timeless understanding.'

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And that you see and perceive in this timeless understanding

condition, like a state of pure consciousness. Is that so?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Do you feel happiness, do you feel... well, I guess feel is the wrong term because you don't have anything to feel with...

A: Full range of emotional responses in profound clarity.

Q: (L) Would one say that being at 5th density was a pleasant experience, or just an intense one?

A: Intense, but not as you would imagine this.

Q: (C) I assume that it is intense without the negative aspects, that it would be good...

A: No. Negativity, yes that is there, but there is not the underlying fear of physiological damage that one perceives in third density due to genetic body response through hormonal brain swarms.

Q: (C) Okay, so what does one do in everyday life once one has become adjusted to 5th density?

A: "Everyday life" does not apply.

Q: (C) Take it as a term. (L) In other words, what does one do in 5th density? (C) Yeah, what is one's activity?

A: Consider it a sort of timeless pondering learning.

Q: (C) Do different people learn different things?

A: Of course, according to one's karmic resonance profile.

Q: (C) What is the mechanism of learning?

A: Natural attractive growth balance.

Q: (L) I guess it is just a finding of balance. (C) So, it is not a mental

learning that we do here, but a sort of consciousness absorbing. Kind of like what we would like to do here, sleep on a book and absorb it? (L) Is that a good analogy?

A: No.

Q: (L) Help us out here. I liked it!

A: Well, Laura, picture a 5 dimensional screen.

Q: (L) I can't. I can't picture anything 5 dimensional.

A: Okay, then now you know what we are up against in the explanatory mode here!

Q: (C) But it is a sort of automatic transmission? (L) Or automatic function?

A: The interesting thing is the timelessness. This is why very recently "departed" souls are often "seen" by their loved ones, imparting incredible knowledge. There have even been cases where two souls were involved in 3rd density traumas together, and one instructs the other to go back, as it "is not your time yet."

Q: (C) So, that is how that one would know to tell the other, the timelessness factor, it was their 'time' and they got it immediately, so it would seem that for some people it is an instantaneous transition to 5th density. What determines a person's ability to cross into 5th density and assimilate the new state easily?

A: Vague.

Q: (C) It is a difficult question.

A: Re-ask please.

Q: (C) I am trying to re-form my question. (L) When such a case occurs, what distinguishes the one who is able to say 'go back, it's not your time'.

A: C**** ask.

Q: (L) Sorry, I'll shut up. (C) We have discussed the people who have presuppositions and who have played out the experiences they expect. What mind-set, or what presupposition should a person have to adapt most quickly and easily to the reality of 5th density?

A: Well, that is in itself a presupposition. But, let us just say an open-minded researcher would do best. But all do well ultimately.

Q: (L) When S. had her cardiac arrest. It was 20 minutes before the paramedics got there, so she was brain dead even when they revived her and put her on life support. I was at the hospital talking to her and trying to bring her back. I gave her Reiki and everything. So, we decided to ask if we could communicate with her and the C's said they would have to step aside for us to talk to her. We talked to her, and it was a very convincing conversation. But, at the time we were talking to her, she said something about a radio station and news in New Zealand and that we would hear soon and something about 'don't hurt the young girl!!' She told me several things that convinced me that it was really her that we were communicating with, even though her body was still technically alive down at the hospital on total life support. I asked her if she was going to come back and she said no. I asked her why, and she said

that she was having too much fun and when was the last time I remembered her to have fun, which was the truth. I asked her what it was like there. She told me that it was like a school. I asked what she was learning and she said that there was no way to explain and she could not tell me, but that we are in a certain class when we are in the body and a different one when out. As it turned out, we heard the next day about the lunatic in New Zealand who was shooting up all those people in Christchurch, and it was happening at the exact time that we were conversing with her and this was her reference to someone hurting a little girl. As I understand it, there was a little girl hiding behind a tree. So, she could SEE this business going on in New Zealand at the same time she was talking to us. She exclaimed about it even. It was a bizarre little conversation. (C) So, already she was there. (L) Indeed. (F) And she did say 'I'm not coming back.' (L) Yup. She said 'no way!' She said things that were so characteristic of her mode of expression that it was like when we were conversing with K**** just after he died and I was completely convinced it was him because of the way he was playing with words in the same way he did when alive. He loved puns and he was using them right and left. (C) Okay, we have done the ouija board a couple of times in NC and have asked to speak to T. and got some information. Were we, indeed, speaking to T* at that time?

A: You know when you are.

Q: (L) I guess you would KNOW if you had and would not have to ask the question. (C) Well, it sounded like him. Can we talk to him now?

A: No.

Q: (C) Why not?

A: He does not occupy the necessary level at your confluence. You see, one on 5th density must shift contemplation frequency to communicate with 3rd density, even through a medium such as this. Best results are achieved when the souls are recently "departed," as then you are most likely to play a big part in the contemplation process. This is because of the intensity of frequency modulation coming from those "left behind."

Q: (C) Okay, that makes sense. (L) It does? (C) Well, when the soul has just passed over they are closer to their third density mentality and frequency, and it is easier for them. (L) And it is better not to bother them after because you don't want to hold them at that frequency. (C) Right! And, I guess that the intensity of the frequency modulation comes from the person who is drawing them. I told him to go and not hang around. (L) Yeah, you don't want them to hang around. (C) Okay, I guess that is pretty much my questions. (A) Okay, I want to ask about the nature of this communication that these Russian scientists were observing. What is the nature of it. Is it really instantaneous, or is it just very fast?

A: What is gravity really, Arkadiusz?

Q: (A) It is a kind of a structure which structures space and time.

A: Close, but no cigar.

Q: (L) That is a little touchy thing to say right now guys!

A: We are timeless, so therefore, timely as well!! Gravity is the foundation of all material

existence. Therefore, gravity waves are of instantaneous imprint, as they rule all time in extant by nature.

Q: (A) But I am confused because if gravity waves are instantaneous, then how come we are waiting for a gravity wave that is coming...

A: The instantaneous nature of it is that which is perceived if one has the necessary equipment. After all, you know by now that gravity has the feature of "bending" time, space, light, etc.

Q: (A) So the wave that is supposed to come is NOT instantaneous.

(L) Are you talking about

The Wave? (A) The Wave. (L) I don't think they ever said it was a gravity wave.

A: Correct Laura.

Q: (L) If I remember correctly, they said it was a wave of 'hyperkinetic sensate.'

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What does hyperkinetic sensate mean?

A: Your being merging with hyper spatial energy.

Q: (L) Cool!

A: Matter/antimatter. One features atomic particle based matter, the other features pure energy in conscious form. Gravity is the balancing binder of it all.

Q: (C) I have always seen energy as atomic.

A: That is material energy.

Q: (A) I want to go back to this Russian experiment. I asked what was the nature of the effect that they observed, and the answer was that it was a gravity wave that they expected. And it was the result of impact of a comet on Jupiter. Now what was so particular about this impact? Does every impact create a gravity wave?

A: There was nothing so particular about that, except that their instrumentation was trained on the event.

Q: (A) Does it mean that every impact creates a gravity wave?

A: Every outburst of energy.

Q: (C) Creates a gravity wave?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Where does energy burst out of?

A: Collision.

Q: (L) Collision between what and what? (C) Physical bodies?

A: And/or atomic particles. Remember your

microdynamic/macrodynamic matrix. Laura was approaching the concept in the "Noah Syndrome."

Q: (L) Approaching doesn't get you there! So, when there is an approach between bodies, there is an interaction or exchange, and this exchange produces a gravity wave?

A: What happens when you strike two rocks together?

Q: (L) There is a vibration. A jarring. Depending on the rocks, one may crush the other. There is heat. There can be sparks, depending on the rocks. (C) You tear off, or knock off some particles. (L) Yeah, electrons.

A: Hmmm... magnetization... hmmm...

Q: (C) We're making them think! (L) Sure we are. (A) Well, when you are striking rocks together, some atoms come pretty close one to another and they try to interpenetrate and probably... (C) Well, does it produce a gravity wave? Sounds like a collision to me. They said any collision.

A: Supercollider...

Q: (C) Are they saying that if you put two small objects together, to produce gravity or that you have to have a supercollider? (L) So, if you put them in a supercollider and they impact, are you creating a gravity wave, even a small one? Or are you creating gravity when the sparks fly?

A: We would suggest you munch a little on the food for thought.

Q: (A) Okay, they don't want to continue this problem. (L) In the middle of the night the other night as I was going to sleep, I thought

of something that you guys once said about the Denver airport, TDARM, that both sides can use airports and that the meaning was 'much, much deeper than that.' It made me think of what you had said before about planets and stars being windows or doorways. Is it possible that there are points in deep recesses or underground places of our planet where one can enter a portal and emerge through a portal on another planet or system? Are the centers of planets and stars the emergences of wormholes or something?

A: If utilized as such.

Q: (C) So it would have to be intentional. Is anyone utilizing them as such?

A: Maybe...

Q: (A) What is so particular about the center of a planet as opposed to the center of a snowball?

Both are balls, one is just a little bit larger than the other. A planet is a big ball; a snowball is a small ball.

A: Have you ever tried to melt a planet in your hand?

Q: (A) No, because a planet is a little bit bigger than my hand. What is so particular about a planet? It is just a piece of matter like a snowball is a piece of matter.

A: Magnetic field gravity profile.

Q: (L) What is the magnetic field gravity profile?

A: Intensity and... here comes that word... density.

Q: (L) Well, off to the side, just what IS at the core of our planet?

A: Fluid crystalline gas core.

Q: (L) And what is this fluid crystalline gas core composed of?

A: Methane and ammonia.

Q: (L) How does methane and ammonia be crystalline?

A: They can be under the correct magnetic conductivity.

Q: (C) Can the condition found at the core be duplicated on the surface of the planet?

A: No.

Q: (C) So you couldn't achieve the proper magnetic conductivity?

A: Right.

Q: (L) What is so particular about methane and ammonia that it composes the core?

A: Methane binds to the ammonium crystals.

Q: (L) Well, that's the most bizarre thing I ever heard!

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, it's right up there in the top ten! (C) Was that the beginning of the formation of the earth when the methane bound to the ammonium crystals?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, how did it get there?

A: Methane collected at the core after cooling. Buoyancy is determined by gravitational profile. This is why Jupiter and Saturn, for example, both of which are less dense than the Earth, but have immensely stronger gravitational fields, have atmospheres

consisting of ammonia as the dominant gas.

Q: (C) There are a lot of different facts there and there must be a conclusion to be drawn from these facts. (L) How does this very strange core in the earth relate to gravity waves?

A: Well, the wave is an integral factor of the excitation of the basic substance.

Q: (L) Are you saying that excitation of these substances produce gravity waves?

A: Excitation of the environment produces a wave of the foundational entity of that environment.

Q: (L) What is the foundational entity of the environment of this core?

A: Same as all others.

Q: (L) Well, you have led us in a huge circle here!

A: No.

Q: (A) I have a problem with this Saturn and Jupiter. If they are less dense, but have stronger gravitational fields. According to what I know their gravitational field is stronger because they are bigger. So, even though they are less dense, they have more mass and their gravitational field is stronger. And that is all.

A: Yes this is true.

Q: (A) So, what does this have to do with it? (T) Does the methane have anything to do with it?

A: No.

Q: (L) What about the buoyancy?

A: Wait a moment. Arkadiusz must be unconfused before we can continue.

Q: (A) Well, they said that this is true what I said...

A: How does what we said conflict with what you said?

Q: (T) They didn't say anything about size. (A) What they say, if they are really gasses then the planet must be bigger, but they say it has a stronger gravity field because of that.

A: No, no, no. We did not say it has a stronger gravity field because of that. Review, please!

Q: (C) Okay, buoyancy. I guess that if we were to walk on Jupiter or Saturn we would be more or less buoyant than on the Earth? (L)

Now wait a minute. We were asking about this core, and we were curious as to how this methane could be at the core because we perceive methane as being 'fluffy,' or buoyant... (C) But it bound to the ammonium crystals... (L) And they said that buoyancy was

determined by gravitational profile. Jupiter and Saturn have atmospheres consisting of ammonia as the dominant gas because

buoyancy is determined by gravitational profile. (C) What does buoyancy have to do with the binding of methane and ammonia or

with the gravitational profile. (L) That is HUGEY confusing! (C)

Well, we are getting a lot of facts here and we are not putting them together right. (L) What is the gravitational profile of Jupiter or

Saturn, for example, as contrasted to the gravitational profile of the Earth?

A: They are much stronger gravitationally.

Q: (L) Is this gravitational profile of Jupiter and Saturn related in a direct way to the ammonia?

A: Indirectly.

Q: (C) Why didn't their ammonia bind with the methane and sink to the core?

A: Because density affects buoyancy.

Q: (L) The bounce of what?

A: The gases.

Q: (L) Why are they less dense?

A: Because of their size juxtaposed with their environment relative to their distance from Sol.

Q: (L) Why did the impact of the comet Shoemaker-Levy, in this ammonia environment produce these effects that were measured on these instruments by these Russian scientists?

A: Ponder based upon what we have given you. Now refer to your knowledge base regarding microdynamic atomic physics.

Q: (A) I want to ask about this macrodynamics. In microdynamics we have Planck's constant and it is very small, and this is why we have quantum jumps and quantum events in microdynamics. But there is this concept of macrodynamics, perhaps we have probability waves and quantum jumps on a macro scale. This is something which we

don't know...

A: Yet.

Q: (L) I don't like the sound of that! (A) So there is something like Planck's Constant but much bigger that converts on a macro scale?

A: Something like that. And if this is food for thought, you have been presented with a veritable feast tonight, so, good-bye

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

September 19, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Loxacca.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I have several things from the little mail list that I would like to get to first because I think they may go fairly quick. The first is this book called "Trance Formation of America; The true life story of a CIA slave" by Cathy O'Brien with Mark Phillips. There is a rather lengthy quote from this book here that we have all read. I certainly am not going to read it out loud because I don't want to have to type such a thing myself, so I won't read it, but I am sure you are aware of what it says. What I would like to know is: what is the motivation behind the authors of this book?

A: Disruption.

Q: Disruption of what?

A: Anyone disruptable.

Q: It specifically seems to be aimed at the Clintons or the power structure. Are any of these descriptions of the behaviors of Hillary and Bill Clinton as explicated in this extract anywhere near close to

reality?

A: Anywhere near? Well maybe, but not as described.

Q: Is there such a thing as this girl describes? These CIA slaves that are sexually mutilated and programmed with this mind control programming that she has described?

A: Any such experiment would be handled by the cellular structure of pseudo-governmental satellite, not normally by CIA.

Q: So, what you seem to be implying is that what is described here IS taking place?

A: To an extent, but the story as related is fictional.

Q: Are the Clintons as depraved as she presents them?

A: No, but recreational drug use may have occurred. However, we suggest you not share that!

Q: Okay, enough on that. Here is a note from Mike C-T. He writes:

"Laura, I was very dismayed to read your post on Diet and Nutrition on the Web Page. The C's are saying that Love is enough and that sex is a pure physical craving and that orgasm energy feeds the 4th D STS buggers. Then, they go on to say that you should smoke, and consume x mg of nicotine, because you need it. Those 2 ideas seem contrary to me, since smoking is also a 'physical craving.' Yes, people gain weight after they quit smoking, but the metabolism does settle down after a year or so. Are you sure of the source of this message? Could STSers be getting through and are getting you and others to try to kill yourself slowly? Covering ones lungs with ash

cannot be good for you, regardless of what the ash is made of. Even wood smoke causes breathing disorders. I felt sick when I read that part. It didn't fit into my world view of the C's." Signed, Mike. Could you comment on his remarks?

A: We did not suggest that smoking was advisable per se, the response was in regard to a personal inquiry about difficulty in achieving weight loss on the part of Laura. And, we did not say that this was a permanent solution.

Q: Well, you DID say that it enhances resistance to disease and that it did other beneficial things.

A: Yes, but, it is best accomplished with pure tobacco products, not the corrupted variety available on the mass market.

Q: Well, what about the sex issue?

A: Specifics, please.

Q: He says that the two ideas seem contrary...

A: How so?

Q: I guess his idea is that is if you are gonna give up sex, you ought to also give up smoking because they are both physical cravings.

Or, that if smoking is okay, then sex ought to also be okay. I am not altogether clear on the perspective. I did write back that my understanding was that it is not sex, per se, that was bad, but rather the drive for self gratification that was feeding STS.

A: True.

Q: He then says: 'Are you sure of the source of this message. Could STS be getting through and getting you and others to try and kill yourself slowly?'

A: No, and besides, "killing of one's self slowly," is occurring anyway, whether triggered by one's self or not.

Q: He says: 'Covering one's lungs with ash cannot be good for you, regardless of what the ash is made of.'

A: Non-corrupted tobacco product does not have that effect.

Q: I also mentioned the fact that this professor of Hematology in Gainesville told me that the only thing they know of, aside from some pathological process, that increases the red blood cell count, thereby the hemoglobin, and thus the iron content of the blood and brain, is smoking tobacco.

A: True.

Q: It was my assessment from this information, coupled with all the work done on tracking this 'blood issue' that is so dominant in the 'Grail quest' and the ancient literature, that increasing the red blood cell count was a VERY desirable thing to do to enhance one's ability to transit densities with ease. Is that a correct idea?

A: Yes and makes one more resistant to microbial infection.

Q: (A) Where can one find non-corrupted tobacco products?

A: Tobacco shop.

Q: So, I guess I have to roll my own!

A: Machine can be purchased which does this.

Q: He said: 'I felt sick when I read that.' I can identify with this feeling

because there are a number of things I have learned in this process that has had the same effect on me. But, I have also learned that when this happens, it is only my resistance that causes this suffering. Can you comment?

A: Emotions cause views.

Q: (A) I was also brainwashed in this way and I am changing. (F) We are ALL brainwashed! (L) Okay, now Eddie says: 'Laura brought up several comments about Love that confused me. I do not understand how could giving love when not being asked could harm instead of improve.' Can you remark on this?

A: "Giving" love is not giving, in such a case.

Q: So, if you give love when you have not been asked, you are NOT giving?

A: You are taking, as usual.

Q: When you say you are 'taking,' what are you taking?

A: Energy, a la STS.

Q: How does it come that you are taking energy from someone by giving them love when not asked?

A: Because an STS vehicle does not learn to be an STO candidate by determining the needs of another.

Q: I don't understand how that means you are taking energy?

A: Because the act is then one of self-gratification. If one "gives"

where there is no request, therefore no need, this is a free will violation! And besides, what other motivation could there possibly be in such a scenario?!? Think carefully and objectively about this.

Q: My thought would be that, in such a scenario, that if one gives love to someone who has not asked or requested that it seems to be a desire to change the other, i.e. a desire to control.

A: You got it!!

Q: Now he says further: 'Yes, everything is lessons and if a person has chosen a specific path they should be allowed to go and learn their way. But, let's say this is happening to someone you really love. And let's say that the person may be in a period of his life that his/her thoughts are probably taking her/him to commit, let's say, a murder. Don't you think that if you send this person love, even unconsciously, that it may provide the necessary energy (influence) to stop that murder?' Comment please.

A: No, no, no!!! In fact, if anything, such an energy transference even could enhance the effect.

Q: In what way?

A: Imbalanced waves could be drawn upon by the receiver.

Q: I think that this word he used is a clue: 'Don't you think that if you send the person love, it could provide the person the necessary energy' and in parentheses he has the word 'influence' which implies control of the other person's behavior, to 'stop that murder.' So, it seems that there is a desire to control the actions of another person.

A: Yes.

Q: But, his intent is entirely benevolent because he wants to stop a murder which is the saving of a life, as well as prevent the loved one from going to prison. So, it SEEMS to be benevolent in intent. Does this not make a difference?

A: Have we forgotten about Karma?

Q: Well, both S and I mentioned the fact that one cannot always judge these situations because we don't know. We cannot know. For all we know the potential murder victim is an Adolf Hitler type or the potential parent of one, or something like that, and then the murder would save many lives with the sacrifice of two lives, or that this murder is supposed to happen because of some karmic interaction that is essential between the murderer and victim, and that we simply cannot KNOW these things and judge them.

A: Yes.

Q: Any other comment about that?

A: No.

Q: He says: 'I believe that if we do not send love energy to the world that the egocentric STS energy will be dominating.

A: Why would one choose to send this? What is the motivation?

Q: To change it to your idea of what it is supposed to be. To control it to follow your judgment of how things ought to be.

A: Exactly. The students are not expected to be the architects of the school.

Q: So, when you seek to impose or exert influence of any kind, you are, in effect, trying to play God and taking it upon yourself to decide that there is something wrong with the universe that it is up to you to fix, which amounts to judgment.

A: Yes, you see, one can advise, that is okay, but do not attempt to alter the lesson.

Q: He also says: 'I believe that an enlightened being is emanating love where ever that person is, and this is even without being asked. It just happens because that is what they are - love.' Comment, please.

A: An enlightened being is not love. And a refrigerator is not a highway.

Q: What?! Talk about your mixed metaphors! I don't get that one!

A: Why not?

Q: They are completely unrelated!

A: Exactly!!!

Q: What IS an enlightened being?

A: An enlightened being.

Q: What is the criteria for being an enlightened being?

A: Being enlightened!

Q: When one is enlightened, what is the profile?

A: This is going nowhere because you are doing the proverbial round hole, square peg routine.

Q: What I am trying to get to is an understanding of an enlightened

being. Eddie and a LOT of other people have the idea that an enlightened being IS LOVE, and that is what they radiate, and that this is a result of being enlightened.

A: No, no, no, no, no. "Enlightened" does not mean good. Just smart.

Q: Okay, so there are STS and STO enlightened beings?

A: Yes, we believe the overall ratio is 50/50.

Q: Okay, what is the profile of an enlightened STO being?

A: An intelligent being who only gives.

Q: Well, since we have dealt with the idea of not giving love to those who don't ask, what do they give and to whom do they give it?

A: All; to those who ask.

Q: He says: 'As you can see, I believe in the power of love. I am open to try to understand that which I have not yet been able to. Perhaps that is why I am here with you guys. So, could we talk more about this subject? Could provide more of what the C's have said about Love?' I collected the excerpts from the text about love and how you had said that Knowledge was love and light was knowledge and all that. Anything further you can add to that?

A: No, because the receiver to this does not wish to receive.

Q: Okay. S responded: 'Eddie thank you for your pointing out the paradox of the concept of the expression of love between the C's and that as some of us think we know, but KNOW what we

experience. I feel that it may be very difficult for the C's to deliver adequate understanding into our 3rd density or dimension. [...] My view of the paradox is thus: If one emanates love as a natural course to the Universe it is not consciously limited or directed - at least I, for one, cannot do this; that simply is the way some of us are a lot of the 'time.' To eliminate groups or individuals is beyond my comprehension to constantly define since a lot of this is done unconsciously anyway; and it certainly would compromise my experience of sending love. Unless one is Bodhisattva, love is probably only directed with greater intensity when focused toward an individual; how is one to know whether the intended recipient is not ready/able to receive?' [...] And 'receive,' I think is a clue: the intended recipient can either remain oblivious or ward off the love energy - free agency.

A: Yes.

Q: If it IS 'love energy' is it subsequently corrupted by STS?

A: Maybe.

Q: She then says: 'If one directs love very specifically toward an individual it can be directed freely, judgmentally, subjectively..... One challenge is to direct love freely...'

A: No.

Q: 'Giving love to the Universe may be the best way generally, but if one does focus toward a loved one and it CAN be effective, could the general Universe be JUST as effective?'

A: The universe is about balance. Nuff said!

Q: Next, in regard to this not giving of love when not asked, she says: 'That does not mesh with networking to spread KNOWLEDGE among those who care and love. THAT is directed...'

A: What?

Q: Well, I DID point out that the only reason we have even gotten anything is because we asked for a LONG time, repeatedly and sincerely.

A: The bottom line is this: You are occupying 3rd density. You are by nature, STS. You can be an STO candidate, but you are NOT STO until you are on 4th density. You will NEVER grasp the meaning of these attempted conceptualizations until you are at 4th and above.

Q: She also says: 'And there are soulless ones.' Is this true?

A: No.

Q: I think that what she means by this is that there are those who are STS in their very essence and many people judge this to be a 'soulless' condition, I believe.

A: But STS is not "soulless."

Q: S also asks: 'May there be a time when one is faced with choosing between the lesser of 2 karmas?'

A: No, because karma dictates its own existence.

Q: What do you mean by that?

A: There is no fork in the road, because there is no linear time. That is an illusion and, when you graduate, you will know this.

Q: Okay, she further says regarding the C's views on sex: 'Their view implies very strongly that

Humans are conceived in sin after all. That does not mesh with an unvengeful, benevolent Geometry of Divinity, for me.

A: No, sex is not sin. Neither is food. It is simply physiological. Remember what we told you about variable physicality?

Q: Yes, that 4th density is the level of variability of physicality. Apparently, from what I can understand, when one is in that state, one finds that under most circumstances one would choose the state of pure consciousness rather than the physical, because there would be greater freedom in that state, and therefore, if one is choosing consciously to be in the non-physical state, one would be also choosing to not have sex or eat.

A: Close.

Q: Her other statement is: 'The C's have stated that they are a continuance of the Pleiadians. The Pleiadean view on sex, to be freely expressed, appears in direct opposition.'

A: Well, this is a jumbling of concepts. But just to tackle one of these, who is to say that the representations of Pleiadian concepts are really the same?

Q: One of her final remarks is: 'I ponder some on just how to 'study the trees.' Can you comment?

A: Study them as you wish. It is all lessons.

Q: This is just a side comment, as much as I was hoping that the

group effort would increase understanding via discussion, I am afraid that this will not be the case.

A: No need to hope. Those who will understand will understand.

Q: Alright. Let me read this from the Kozyrev book: 'Kozyrev imagined time as a mighty flow embracing all the material processes in the universe, and all the processes taking place in these systems were sources feeding that flow. He writes about the intensity, or density of the time flow, the energy it carries, its emission and absorption; the rectilinearity of its propagation, its reflection from obstacles and absorption by matter. Kozyrev said: Time flows into a system through a cause to an effect. There is an impression that time is pulled inside by a cause and gets denser at the location of an effect. In every process of nature, time can be formed or spent. Therefore, it appears to be reasonable to identify Kozyrev's flow with some substantial flow, whose source is, by Kozyrev, an irreversible, out-of-equilibrium process.' In terms of his remarks about time, how close to an accurate understanding did he come when making these comments?

A: Close.

Q: Then he also says here: 'Kozyrev pointed out the sharp contradictions between the second law of thermodynamics which brings nearer the thermal death of the universe, and the absence of any signs of equilibrium in the observed diversity of the universe. He

stressed that the attempts to explain the absence of thermal death have been quite apart from the real universe observed by astronomers. The point is that the celestial bodies and their systems are so isolated from each other, that their thermal death MUST have occurred much sooner than any external system could interfere. Therefore, degraded states of systems ought to dominate, whereas they are almost NEVER met. The question is: why celestial systems continue to live despite the theorized short relaxation times.' Then he says: 'The problem with surmounting the thermal death of the world is most closely connected with the origin of solar and stellar radiation. It is of interest that such a concrete question such as 'why does the sun and stars shine?' Why are they out of equilibrium with the ambient space, and this cannot be answered with the known physical laws. The conclusion follows from astronomical data analysis that stellar lifetimes SHOULD be short, but that this is not the observable case.' So, he is saying that because stars live a lot longer than they should by theoretical laws, and do things that are not covered by these theories, that what is INSIDE them cannot be what is theorized. So he says: 'Stars are machines getting energy from the time flow.' And he also says that the interior of the star cannot be the thermo-nuclear reaction as described. What can you say about this idea of stars being sustained by the time flow?

A: Stars are not machines, but windows.

Q: What is in the interior of our sun? What is its internal state?

A: The opening to another realm.

Q: In the interior of the sun, how does it appear to us in 3rd density?

A: It does not.

Q: So, it is something that is completely unknowable to us?

A: Close.

Q: Does it present as any kind of matter, super condensed, or something?

A: Close.

Q: (A) The point is that we cannot go to the interior, so asking what it looks like makes little sense.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) But, of course, we can try to investigate these openings through other means that we do not know exactly yet what they are.

Some of these Kozyrev inventions may be useful in these ways. But first, we need to have a theoretical understanding, not only in terms of words, but also how it relates to other concepts that we know. I

want to ask about gravity waves. At one point you mentioned

Sakharov. So, here is a book by Sakharov. But it is the ordinary idea of gravity waves that propagate at the speed of light as everybody believes.

A: No.

Q: (A) They do not?

A: Well, what do you think?

Q: (A) What I think is that there is confusion. The current concept of

gravitational waves is that they propagate like EM fields with the velocity of light. Scientists have tried to measure them based on this idea, but thus far, have not succeeded. There is a mathematical theory, and there are machines which are supposed to measure gravity, but they are not able to do so. For example: if you have a binary star system, one star rotating around the other, they should make ripples on the curvature of space time, and these ripples ought to propagate and we should be able to detect and measure these ripples. This book by Sakharov is about these kinds of gravitational waves. I don't know. Do they exist in this way?

A: No. Timeless, my dear Arkadiusz, Timeless. How can one equate gravity waves when using the vacuum of the speed of light. The speed of light exists within the larger framework of gravity, so does time.

Q: (A) Okay, a related question: this Sakharov says that we should quantize gravity and that the true theory will include quantization of gravity. I think that we should NOT quantize gravity. So, I wonder why he is saying these things which are so standard when he is supposed to be an unconventional thinker?

A: Because of politics, sort of. Best to read between the lines when studying his writings.

Q: (A) Last time you said that gravity waves are of instantaneous imprint. That would mean that the wave propagates in space instantaneously. How does its intensity vary when you are away

from the source? Does its intensity become weaker and weaker?

A: No.

Q: (A) You say no. That's a funny thing. If there is a source, how can we recognize what is the source of the wave? Where is it?

A: First you must get a correct picture of gravity. Gravity is the binder between matter and anti-matter.

Q: (A) You are using the word 'gravity.' Scientists are also using the word 'gravity.' Apparently there are two different meanings?

A: How so?

Q: (A) Because, according to science, gravity is a force, like other forces, is a field, like other fields, and being a field...

A: But it is the foundational field from which all other fields emanate.

Q: (A) Now, there is something which we call 'space.' Is there such a thing as space? Is it one of the fundamental things? The space concept? Is it secondary?

A: Now this is where all 3rd density types keep getting untracked, because they have never been able to rectify the definition of space. For example, where does "space" begin and end. And if it does not, how is this?

Q: (A) I want to know about the mathematical model; how to model space mathematically. I know what is the standard way of modeling space which comes from Euclid and Newton, which says that space is just a three dimensional manifold. But then we have this French

guy from Paris, Nottale, who says that space is chaotic, fractalized, non-smooth; and starting from this idea that space is a very complicated object, fractal-like, he derives equations for planetary orbits much like the theories of Velikovsky, that planetary systems are like atoms, and that a kind of quantum theory can be used to get these orbits, and then that quantum jumps can happen. He derives equations out of his concept of space. Now, I got a bunch of papers from this guy because I believe they are worth studying and continuance in this direction. I would like to know if my intuition in this respect is correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can I ask a question? (A) Yes. (L) Does space have a beginning or an end?

A: To answer that for you would be like telling a four year old human child that there is no Santa Claus.

Q: (L) Well, I can take it! If it does or doesn't. Because my next question would be, if it DOES have a beginning or an end, would be: in what space does our space exist?

A: Not today, Gracie!

Q: (A) Some other day. (L) Apparently I ask questions they don't want to answer! I'm sorry. (A) On Monday I will go to ConTech and it is a crucial point in time, because it will be decided whether the contract will be prolonged and so forth. How should I act in order to secure...

A: Do you want the contract to continue?

Q: (A) It is not a question of what I want or not, it is that it is a necessary source of money, so the answer is yes.

A: Then state your case honestly and sincerely.

Q: (A) Okay, that answers one of my questions. The other question is: this contract is much better than teaching, but yet it takes almost all my time, and now we have these exciting things, like this Kozyrev book, that can be the start of research...

A: Well, we have advised before just to enjoy the ride as it will not result in negative conclusion.

So far, when our advice has been heeded, what have been the results?

Q: (L) Let me insert really quickly a question about this so-called 'Meadows inheritance.' It came about in such a strange way that I began to wonder if it was one of the 'arrangements' that you were hinting at in some of this bloodline research I have been doing. Is that possible?

A: But wondering is such a stimulating experience!

Q: (L) Is there any possibility that anything will come out of this? (A) I think you should ask what you should do to make it happen.

A: No, you should not.

Q: (L) What should I ask?

A: Laura, just let it be.

Q: (L) Okay. (A) I want to ask about this Barry who wrote to me

about Monoatomic Gold. Laura suggested that it is a distraction. But, he directed me to this Finnish guy who is rather strange, but his theories make sense to me. Do you have any comment on this possible distraction scenario?

A: We will not comment.

Q: (A) This Finnish guy has developed a Topological Geometroynamics which includes some math that may be helpful to accommodate consciousness. It has something to do with prime numbers and I like this idea.

A: Then explore! And, on that note, Good Night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 3, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Wonnica.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: How do you feel about this Plexiglas cover over the board and the felt on the pointer?

A: Okay for now.

Q: Is there something that might work better?

A: If there is, you will find it.

Q: (A) I have one technical question and one non-technical question, so I will start with the non-technical one. I notice that, because of lack of time due to involvement in this programming that I have neglected many things which I should not. I neglect gym, I neglect writing in the journal, I neglect getting enough sleep, I don't get up early in the morning or work on my web pages. I am not working on UFT and related things; work on the transcripts. So, the question is: how to get out of this situation? Will effort be enough, or do you have some advice?

A: When you are doing as you should, it is effortless. Let that be

your guide. There is no such thing as "hard" work, unless one is going against the "grain."

Q: (A) Now, the technical question: in the physics news, it is reported that scientists have discovered long range acceleration towards the Sun in the observations of the path of Pioneer 10 which is now 70 AU from Earth, and they cannot explain this. The problem is that there are speculations that this may suggest there is something wrong with the theory of gravity, and that a new theory is necessary. What is the reason for this unusual behavior of Pioneer 10?

A: Wave emittance.

Q: (A) From where?

A: Cosmic energy is composed of particles misidentified.

Q: (L) As what?

A: Not "as," but of.

Q: (L) Of what?

A: Particles are...?

Q: (L) Tachyons?

A: Arkadiusz, please!

Q: (L) Alright, I'll shut up.

A: What do your scientists think about the matter-antimatter matrix?

Q: (A) Well, now you are leading me somewhere else. I asked about the anomalies in the path of Pioneer 10 and now you are talking about matter and anti-matter. The issue is the acceleration of

Pioneer 10 TOWARDS the Sun.

A: Towards the Sun... Not from...

Q: (A) Well, I don't see any connection between this problem and this matrix you keep mentioning...

A: Yes, so now we see why one goes: "What?!?"

Q: (A) Okay, I will think about it and try to figure it out.

A: No, you will not escape that easily! We are trying to get you to put your "thinking cap" on and you won't even go near the hat rack!

Q: (A) Okay, as you repeatedly mention this 'matrix,' I want to know exactly what your definition of 'matrix' is?

A: Picture a perfectly symmetrical three dimensional parallelogram.

Q: (A) It's a cube.

A: Yes, now convert to 4 dimensions, and you have the mathematical representation of the matter-antimatter matrix.

Q: (A) In mathematics, by a matrix we understand a cube with slots to put numbers in. How many slots do we include?

A: Try inserting phi or an infinite number.

Q: (A) The number of slots must be an integer like one, two or three, not a decimal like phi.

A: Four dimensional, Arkadiusz, 4th Density, see?

Q: (A) Okay, I will think about it.

A: No, you will not. What is the square root of 13?

Q: (A) When you ask about the square root of 13, do you want me to

use a decimal representation?

A: Yes, that would be fun for starters.

Q: (A) Okay, the square root of 13 is 3.6005551275. Do I see anything particular? No. But, it is a good start. Okay, what is so particular about the square root of 13 as opposed to the square root of 17?

A: Compare with the numerical representation of ϕ .

Q: (A) I believe that is one plus square root of five over two, which is 1.618033989. Now, compare. I don't see any particular relation between these numbers.

A: Subtract...

Q: (A) Okay, I subtract and we have 1.982521138 and so on. It's a number. I still do not see anything particular about this number, the result.

A: Now, if you can only reconcile your matrix numerically...

Q: (L) Using these numbers?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What do you mean by the term 'reconcile?'

A: What do you mean when you use it?

Q: (L) These three numbers are the three dimensions?

A: Play with them, see what you get. Will be better than Rubik's cube.

Q: (A) Okay, I will play with them. It's not clear to me how I should play with them, but I will... yes...

A: Computer.

Q: (L) Play with them on the computer. (A) I will. I am done. (L) Okay now, we received this e-mail from the fellow who was at L's meeting, and he asked Billy Meier if he has knowledge of the Cassiopaeans. Billy said, and I quote: "I heard before that a contact group says it is in contact with the Cassiopaeans. Now I asked Ptaah for more detailed information. The result of the inquiries is as follows: 1) the spiritual leaders of the Plejares did not have any knowledge about Cassiopaeans who are in contact with a human group on earth 2) I asked also if the Plejares are in contact with some beings in the Orion or Cassiopaeon star constellation. Such a contact does not exist was the answer. 3) After the research of Ptaah and of Florena (Daughter of Ptaah visiting the earth often in her spaceship) on earth are the Cassiopaeon contactors stealing materials from other sources and a lot originates in their own fantasy. 4) Ptaah told me that no beings on their planet Erra or on one of the surrounding planets have any contact to Cassiopaeon beings in physical or spiritual existence 5) It was also told to me that no beings neither in spiritual nor in physical bodies are now coming for contacts to our earth. 6) The Cassiopaeon contact group - as many others - distributes the products of their own fantasies. That is the pronouncement of the 'Great Billy Meier.' Comment please.

A: Comment?

Q: (L) Well, yes! Who are the Plejares?

A: Those who originate from Plejar.

Q: (L) And where is Plejar?

A: Near Margaritaville.

Q: [Laughter] (L) I see. In other words, a Jimmy Buffet alcohol inspired fantasy. Who is this Ptaah that Billy talks to?

A: We do not suggest you pursue confrontational controversy. It serves no purpose. And it would be wise to remember that there is a great potential Armada of those who would equally doubt the validity of Cassiopaeans, Pleiadeans, Orions, Zeta Reticulans, etc. Anyway. So what is the point?

Q: (L) Well, I know that. But, I would just like to know what is the energy behind the Billy Meier contacts?

A: As we have so stated, Meier had legitimate contact in the beginning, but has since become the Swiss version of J.Z. Knight.

Q: (L) Okay, enough on that. Moving along. Mike asked about the cutting of the Elm at Gisors.

Can you comment on the meaning of the 'Cutting of the Elm?'

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, that was short and sweet. Mike also asks: 'I wonder if the quest that we are on, working with the C's is distracting us too much from learning about our true nature, and preparing us for 4th density?'

A: Not unless one assumes such a posture.

Q: (L) He also asks: 'I would like, at some time, to ask the C's what

we could each do to best develop ourselves to be ready for the transition. [...] Maybe the question is: what do each of us, individually and/or as a group, need to do to ensure that we are candidates for 4th density during the transition, and can we help friends and loved ones?'

A: Not correct concept.

Q: (L) What IS the correct concept?

A: If one embarks upon a journey, what does one do to prepare?

Q: (L) Well, I guess that if one is not really sure of the route or destination that one tries to have as much of a variety of clothing and necessary essentials and packs the suitcase and gets ready to leave, yes?

A: Does one concern one's self with the proper texture of the suitcase?

Q: (L) Not usually. If it is big enough and strong enough to hold what might be needed, that is all that matters. Are you comparing the suitcase to the body?

A: No.

Q: (L) Then I don't understand the analogy.

A: If one walks down a street, does one choose the color of one's socks based on what one expects to arise during the walk?

Q: (L) No, that would be an utterly trivial concern. And you pick your socks based on what you have, what you like and what feels good.

You don't pick your socks based on where you are going to walk!

A: Yes, so?

Q: (L) He further writes: 'I'm not sure what constitute the requirements for transition to 4th density. I would have thought spiritual enlightenment and commitment to STO, and related attributes would have been high on the list. But the Lizards are on 4th density, and they are certainly not all that nice to us and are not STO, as a rule. How did they get to 4th density?' I already suggested that he need to read the Ra Material.

A: He needs a better understanding in general, and this is a natural process, there is no preparation.

Q: (L) Okay, Bill B. writes in response to Mike: 'There is evidence for the case that mankind is devolving rather than evolving. We have descended from our forebears, not ascended from some ape-hybrid.

A: Devolving?!?

Q: (L) Okay, he further writes: 'Seems that there were indeed many civilizations that were on the planet with far superior inner resources to which we compare as grade school kids...

A: You are jumping ahead way too fast!

Q: (L) He writes...

A: No, no, no.

Q: (L) You don't want me to continue this line?

A: We want to take one step at a time.

Q: (L) Well, this was what Bill said back to Mike...

A: No, no, no, no, no, no! You did not answer our question!!!! You just ignored it. How do you expect this discussion to progress?

Q: (L) Okay, your question was 'devolving.' I was talking about what he was saying. Are you saying that 'devolving' is not an accurate way of describing this process?

A: Of course not!!

Q: (L) So, devolving is not accurate. What would be an accurate way to describe man's present state...

A: Devolving does not exist!

Q: (A) The question is, does Evolving exist?

A: No.

Q: (L) That's not the question. Does evolving exist?

A: No.

Q: (L) So all just exists and IS, is that it?

A: Yes. All there is -- is lessons.

Q: (L) Well, we are talking about the obvious evidence for higher and more advanced civilizations of the past. My thought would be...

A: That is not devolving. If your great grandchildren wind up tossing spears, that is 'evolution' too.

Q: (L) So, it is the spiritual matters that count and not the technological state of the civilization?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, a highly advanced civilization could be not as highly evolved, spiritually speaking, as a less advanced civilization in terms

of spirit?

A: No matter what, it is still "evolution."

Q: (L) Does it have to do with the fact that time is variable and selective, and all actually exists simultaneously?

A: Somewhat.

Q: (L) So, it is just cycles?

A: No, you are missing the point. There is no such thing as devolvment. All experiences are rich with lessons. Many in your realm need to move beyond this superiority/ inferiority kick.

Q: (L) Anyway, speaking of these ancient civilizations, he says: 'Yet they all met the same decisive end. They failed to graduate. Cataclysms overtook them all...'

A: Who says they failed to graduate? This gentleman proposes to know what constitutes graduation?!? How does he know this?

Q: (L) I guess it is an assumption that the state of the material civilization, or what happens to it, is a measure of the possible/probable graduation of the members of that civilization in whole or part. He says that we must 'rediscover what was known before. I personally believe that it was a failure to prepare for the transition to 4th density.' He says: 'The 4th density, as I understand it, is one where the thoughts of the heart can actually generate external reality almost instantaneously. Can you imagine the devastation if one is not prepared for that? Preparation, it seems to me, would consist of honestly coming to grips with those demons

within us and purging them through a variety of means until the water of Spirit runs clear from our intentions.

A: Preparation consists of merely being there!

Q: (L) I think that the issue is, what these two guys are trying to get to is that they want to transition to 4th density, they don't want to be hanging out on a post- cataclysmic world where everything is all messed up, they don't want to go back to square one and do third density all over again and suffer, and they want to know how or why or what to do to ensure that they make this transition?

A: You cannot honestly entertain such nonsense, can you?

Q: (L) Well, I have tried to explain to them that it doesn't matter where you are or any preparations that you have made along this line, but it is important as to WHO you are and what you SEE. And, seeing is based on awareness, and awareness is based on knowledge. Therefore, it seems to me that the only thing one should be occupying oneself doing is gathering and gaining knowledge.

A: Closer.

Q: (L) Can we get closer than that?

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay. Let's move right along here. Bill also says that what he thinks is part of the preparation for 4th density is an extensive effort toward the methods of creating our own reality in the sense of using visualizations toward a desired end with enough consistent

emotional intensity as to manifest the phenomenon in the physical.'

A: Also, three cups of sugar, mixed with quinine and eye of gnute.

Be sure to shake it three times over your head in a burlap sack while

wearing an amulet depicting King George backwards over your left

nipple. Say 14 ooms while shaking your left ankle 5 times; throw in

some monoatomic gold... [At this point we are becoming aware of

what is being said and laughing so hard that it is difficult to call out the

letters.]

Q: (L) I think I get the point. You are saying that all of this stuff that

people are doing is, where they think they are doing something to

get them somewhere, is simply a waste of time?

A: Oh no, not at all, we have forgotten to mention the sage, salt and

the unleavened bread!

Q: (L) The bottom line that I have on the subject is that anybody who

does this or that WITH THE INTENT of achieving 4th density, is

following the STS mode because they EXPECT SOME RESULT or

reward, and that is Servicing Self...

A: Yes, and they are missing the point. By the way, when does the

next flight leave for North Carolina?

Q: (L) So, wanting to DO anything other than to just BE as fully as

you can be in the here and now constitutes...

A: STS and... 3rd density thought.

Q: (L) Alright. I think that covers that! Now, let's move onto Falun

Dafa. He says: 'Falun are intelligent Entities. They are cultivated by

practicing Buddha law and by the movement exercises which look like Tai Chi. The emphasis is on the practice of Zhen Shan Reng, or Truthfulness, Benevolence, and Tolerance, the supreme characteristics of the universe. You gather a Falun and place it in the Dan Tien, the navel, and it revolves there, and continues your cultivation for you. [...] What I am most interested in is the idea of Falun as intelligent entities. What or who are they?'

A: This is still not germane.

Q: (L) Well, the most important issue to him is, do they exist as described by this Master Li.

A: Okay, so they do.

Q: (L) Can you gather them and cultivate them and achieve 10,000 supernormal powers?

A: Yes, we suppose. But first, contact your broker, secure the credit cards, remember to turn off the computer and unplug the microwave. Also, the Maple dining room set should get a fresh dose of Lemon Pledge, so as to give the authentic maple that "see your reflection shine!"

Q: (L) What?! Why are you being so sarcastic? All of these people know about as much as we did when we started!

A: Because you already know how to counsel them on such issues.

Q: (L) I know that! But, when I say it, it's not the same. They want YOU to tell them in specific!

A: Okay, we have.

Q: (L) Okay, in reading these various books relating to elements of the 'quest,' we find a lot of bearded white men running around dispensing knowledge and a close association between them and serpents, though there has not emerged yet a reference between the Serpent and the Templars and Christ. I suggested that I thought that were 'good guys' and 'bad guys' and that something that seems benevolent could also be otherwise upon closer examination. Mike agrees except for the mention of the 'smoking mirror' god which brought back the sacrifice. So, there seems to be the association of the benevolent guys with the 'serpent of wisdom.' Can you comment?

A: Many stories stemming from your history or antiquity are confused or corrupted.

Q: (L) Are the bearded white guys running around dispensing knowledge associated with the serpent?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, the bearded white guys are in opposition to the serpent.

A: Confused with.

Q: (L) What was the 'smoking mirror god' spoken of by the Maya?

A: Something like Castaneda's description.

Q: (L) So, it was an unfriendly 4th density dude. Now, he quotes from John Keel's book 'Our Haunted Planet.' It says: 'The parahuman Serpent People of the past are still among us. They

were probably worshipped by the builders of Stonehenge and the forgotten ridge-making cultures of South America.' Were the Serpent People worshipped by the builders of Stonehenge?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who was worshipped by the people who built Stonehenge?

A: Complicated.

Q: (L) Give me some key words to work it out.

A: Spirit, stars, energy.

Q: (L) Keel also talks about Serpent people integrated in our society with holographic images superimposed over their faces. Is this ever the case?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) As in Men in Black?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Mike further asks: 'How do we maximize our efforts? Maybe, once we get up to speed, we can split up and hunt on different paths. Maybe the C's can suggest a plan of action.' Can you?

A: Gather knowledge at your own pace; network.

Q: (L) Let me quickly ask about this: I read the book about Spindletop and wrote to the author with some questions, and the guy sort of blew off my questions. The question now becomes: is there ANY validity to any Meadows claim to the income from this oil field.

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Why did Rosine McFaddin murder her boyfriend after he had been reported to have been talking to the professional genealogist in Salt Lake City?

A: Fit of jealousy.

Q: (L) Was there any concern about something the boyfriend may have told the genealogist?

A: No.

Q: (L) Then why did she go to visit the genealogist, risking being put back in jail for jumping bail?

A: Love of sorts.

Q: (L) So, she was just a whacked out menopausal woman. Now, when I asked previously about the carriers of this significant bloodline that I am supposed to be tracking, you said to follow the trail from Morocco to Spain to France and included the Canary Islands. Also, that the bloodline was carried by those most capable. Now, I have thought that this might be the Arab connection via the Moors to the noble houses of Spain and then into France. Is this, in fact, the case?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, you said that the artifacts provide the key. I had a dream the other night that the artifacts in question were the major arcana of the Tarot deck, that they could be used to discover the mystery. Was this a legitimate clue in my dream?

A: Tools. So are astrological charts.

Q: (L) In doing this bloodline tracking, I came across this fellow who was the Gallo-Roman Senator named Tonantius Ferreolus. Is this individual descended from Jesus/ Jesinavarah?

A: This is certainly a possibility.

Q: (L) You said that Jesinavarah had three children with three Roman women. I never asked if they were male or female children. Were they male or female?

A: Vella? What would you suppose?

Q: (L) The names Vella, Rafae and Alicia were given as the names of the three women who were the mothers. Was I mistaken and did I garble it when it was really the names of the children?

A: Sometimes, one follows another.

Q: (L) What were the names of the children of Jesus?

A: You have the clues, and your quest has been admirable so far, why stop now?

Q: (L) So, I will find them! Okay.

A: Could be like the Holy Grail.

Q: (L) What could be like the Holy Grail?

A: ChAK.

Q: (L) What does the chAK represent?

A: What is its root?

Q: (L) Okay, why are dogs represented in the Egyptian mythology as the 'opener of the way?'

A: Guards, guides.

Q: (L) What is the point of this quest? I know it is something that utterly fascinates me and I want to solve it...

A: Keep going.

Q: (L) It's not a waste of time? I mean, it's not gonna get me to 4th density, I'm just doing it because I like it, I guess.

A: If you did not do it, what would you do?

Q: (L) Well, I can't think of any puzzle that is more fascinating or interesting except maybe building a time machine, and I am of the opinion that the answer to this puzzle will lead to a time machine.

A: Maybe...

Q: (L) Okay, I have been hearing funny popping and crackling sounds in the psychomantium at night. The other night I even saw an Egyptian guy walking back toward the mirror along the side of the bed where I was. He looked exactly like one of those carved images with the funny perspective. It seemed that he must have come out of the mirror, interacted with me in some way, and I was awakened by his presence as he was going back... We have been sleeping regularly in the psychomantium and there is a HUGE increase in frequency and clarity of dreams. There is an interesting energy in the tent. Who or what was this being I encountered?

A: Find out.

Q: (L) Is there anything we can do to enhance this process? We sleep in it and are trying to just be used to it being there without

expectation.

A: Good.

Q: (L) Is it a doorway that can be used while we are sleeping?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do we use it while we are sleeping?

A: Probably.

Q: (L) Anything you want to add about the psychomantium?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is everything progressing as it ought to?

A: Oh, Laura!

Q: (L) What does that mean? Are you just frustrated with me for asking a silly question?

A: Close. Good night.

October 10, 1998 F****, Ark, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Hidorra.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I have a couple of short questions that I would like to get in very quickly. C. wanted to know if there was any significance to the fact that I was born on Lincoln's birthday and she was born on the day Lincoln died?

A: Not especially.

Q: She also wanted to know if there was any significance to the fact that we were both born on the same line of longitude, and exactly 10 degrees of latitude apart?

A: No, as this is true with endless combinations of people.

Q: I would like to ask if there is any significance to the fact that F**** is being afflicted in the area of his gallbladder, considering the relation to the word 'Gaul?'

A: Only significance is that this is an unnecessary organ, much like the appendix.

Q: You say it is unnecessary. Was it ever necessary?

A: In earlier models... When one receives message of pain there, could it be symbolic of advancement of neophysicality?

Q: Are you asking me? I have known a lot of people who had pain there who are just unhappy people.

A: But why unhappy? Think, my dear... And remember, your consciousness operates on four levels, not just one!

Q: And what are these four levels?

A: Physical body, consciousness, genetic body and spirit- etheric body.

Q: Are those the four composites of the human manifestation in 3rd density?

A: 3rd and 4th. One leads oneself, through physical actions, as well as psychic ones, to develop these "problems" when one is preparing to "bump it up" a notch.

Q: Very interesting...

A: Now, a gentle warning: soon you too, Laura, will experience something similar!

Q: How similar?

A: Exactly similar!

Q: Is Ark going to be sick too?

A: Not likely, as his chemistry bypasses it. In other words, his gallbladder is functionally obsolete, it is comatose, as a result of diet

and psychic nature.

Q: Alright now, anymore on this before we go in another direction?

A: Well, what do you think of that?!?

Q: I think that he must have bumped up a notch or two already.

A: Maybe... but you are all advanced... Why do you suppose you have adopted the dietary practices you have?

Q: Because they seem to be the only ones that work to keep me from being sick. I can't eat like other people... never have been able to.

A: It will be interesting to see what happens post removal...

Q: After the removal of Frank's gallbladder?

A: Yes, and...

Q: Now, listen here! I don't want to go in the hospital! I'm scared of hospitals! I'm scared of doctors. I don't want needles stuck in my veins. I don't want to be put to sleep, and I don't want anybody cutting on me! I swore I would NEVER do it again!

A: That will change when nature starts singing her song. We suggest you start now to concentrate on weight loss, as this will make the process much easier on you!!!

Q: I would like to know what you propose that I do to lose weight because I already eat almost nothing.

A: Almost nothing presents as a great gulf of distance between it, and nothing!

Q: So, you are proposing that I should just fast - eat nothing?

A: What is wrong with that?

Q: Okay, I'll have at it. Are we done with this subject? You want me to fast... I want to ask about remote viewing. Is it okay to ask about this?

A: Why would it not be?

Q: I just want to make sure that we are ready to change gears so drastically. There are people who claim to 'remote view,' and I think that it is possible and probable. In specific, when a person is remote viewing, are they able to view other densities when doing this?

A: Sometimes.

Q: Is there any way to tell when you are viewing other densities as opposed to 3rd density? Is there any distinguishing characteristic?

A: That would be up to the awareness of the viewer.

Q: Is a person who is capable of remote viewing in higher densities, generally capable of perceiving higher densities in a 'normal' state?

A: Maybe.

Q: So, if a person is unaware of higher densities, are they still able to remote view higher densities?

A: The viewer must have a "clue" as to the view.

Q: What do you mean 'a clue?'

A: Review your previous question.

Q: I see. So, it IS connected to the ability to perceive higher densities in general awareness. Okay, in particular, is it a condition

of remote viewing higher densities, assuming one has the general awareness of higher densities, that one is able to look in all directions at once; that is, to sense oneself as a 'point' of consciousness and to perceive material reality as being somewhat amorphous or fluid; is THAT evidence of viewing higher densities?

A: It could be.

Q: Is there anything that one could look for in a remote viewing exercise that would clearly indicate that one is NOT viewing higher densities?

A: These questions are a bit elementary for you, when one thinks of that which you already know.

Q: Well, my opinion is that, depending upon the scenario that is presented, and the way it is presented, that one could tell. And, there are a great many people who are doing remote viewing, who are claiming to be remote viewing higher densities, and getting information that is clear to me that it is what somebody at higher densities WANTS them to think, or WANTS them to see and MANIPULATES them to see.

A: It is a two way street.

Q: So, individuals COULD remote view higher densities to see what the higher densities are up to?

A: No. Expectations... ? Anticipation... ? Prejudice... ? What have we told you?

Q: Is it possible that, when one person gives a target to another for a remote viewing exercise, say, as just a code number, can the person doing the remote viewing use this exchange as a means of locking in on the frequency of the person giving the assignment?

A: Close.

Q: So, if I were to give an assignment to someone, this person could then lock in on our frequency here and remote view us?

A: Maybe. Try it.

Q: Well, Ark doesn't want me to because of his work. He thinks everybody is a potential agent.

A: Spies do not ask.

Q: I just have a lot of reservations about remote viewing in general. I think that it is just a different name for practicing clairvoyance. And, I am not so sure that people who claim to be able to do it as they claim, are really able to do it. In other words, it is like a talent, some are better than others.

A: Yes, you are right.

Q: I want to ask a little bit about this book, 'The Tomb of God,' and the clues it has given me, or that I THINK it has given me, to tracking this treasure in the Rhineland. Is this book, and the clues that I believe that I have found in it, one of the major conjunctions that you mentioned in a previous session?

A: Yes, but add some flour.

Q: What? Add some flour? Why did you say 'flour?'

A: Why do you think?

Q: What does flour do when you add it?

A: Clues, my dear, clues. That is what these are.

Q: What is the result when one adds flour?

A: Emulsion...

Q: What does one get from an emulsion?

A: Transference.

Q: Where should I look for the flour?

A: Whey.

Q: Am I correct in my idea that these paintings from this manuscript produce...

A: You are still on the trail... But one always when termination is at hand.

Q: What? Termination is at hand?

A: Resolution.

Q: Were these guys in any way at all onto something when they came up with the idea that Jesus was buried in France near Carcassone?

A: Oh we cannot tell you that.

Q: Is there a time gate where this treasure is buried in the Rhineland?

A: Stones.

Q: Is there any clue you can give me as to what to be looking for

specifically?

A: And you shall find that...

Q: I see. Well, is there some STS force working through A to cause these repeated disruptions on Saturday nights?

A: Maybe.

Q: Has this STS force operated through this kid M***?

A: Maybe, but there are many portals, as always.

Q: I had a dream last night that I should file this claim on this Spindletop case because something would be decided within a month. Was this dream symbolic of something else?

A: Analysis is needed.

Q: I have conjectured, that since you have not told me that I am wasting my time with this genealogical research, that maybe I am not wasting my time. I have also thought that, perhaps it may not be necessarily directed at that objective, but at something else, otherwise you would tell me as you have on other occasions, not to waste my time, that it is a dead end.

A: Do you think you are wasting your time?

Q: I like doing it, and sometimes when I am doing something that I like so much, tracking something down, I feel a little guilty, like I ought to be doing something unpleasant, and maybe I am enjoying it too much!

A: No.

Q: Should I try to analyze that dream here and now?

A: Open.

Q: What are the possibilities of anything coming out of this Meadows line claim on these mineral rights to Spindletop?

A: Instincts?

Q: My instincts say that anything possible, especially when 4th density is activated.

A: Okay.

Q: But, based on the material information, there is a very low probability.

A: Ah? We have doubts... And yes, we have always said that you create your own reality!

Q: Well, have YOU said that we create our own reality?

A: When did we not?

Q: Well, but you have also said that anticipation messes things up, and so I don't want to have any anticipation.

A: Anticipation is not creating one's own reality.

Q: Just give me one word of something in this direction because I don't want to take up any more time. I mean, for ten bucks I can file, and if it happens, it happens. It's no more than buying a few tickets to the lottery. I suppose I have about as much chance of that happening as I have of winning the lottery. I am not going to anticipate that or anything.

A: Good.

Q: That's all you are going to say about it?

A: Yup.

Q: (A) I want to ask about the meaning of my dream, which was so vivid... about Elohim and Seraphim. What was the meaning of this dream?

A: Peace torch.

Q: (A) What is peace torch? From whom?

A: Not from. All considered before decision on judgment.

Q: (L) That makes no sense at all.

A: Yes it does.

Q: (A) Who were the Elohim?

A: Elohim refers to past, as a connection to future as envisioned in your dream. It is the connector that counts, see?? Ruling council of Od; Odiem.

Q: (L) What about the Seraphim?

A: Council in clouds... We are speaking of advanced insight here.

Q: (L) Why were there 300 Elohim and 301 Seraphim?

A: Who is the odd one out?

Q: (A) Who is the odd one out?

A: Check your roots. Od, odiem, odd, could we spell it out any clearer for you? Not without abridging free will!

Q: (L) Who is Sara?

A: Roots.

Q: (L) Who is the 'King of the Angels?'

A: No more spoon feeding. Gerber's is out of stock!

Q: (L) Okay, go on...

A: Arkadiusz is supposed to be asking about this. It was his dream.

Q: (L) Alright. I'll hush. (A) I cannot ask now anything about that as I know nothing about this 'od.' So, first question: Sometime ago we were asking about the comet cluster, when it will come, and you answered '0 to 14 years' from now.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) I would like to know first, when you say 0 to 14, is it absolutely sure that it will be 0 to 14 and not 0 to 15, and you can assign some very small probability that it will be MORE than 14 years? Is it really certain?

A: Nothing is certain. The course of the lessons is dictated by the progress of the studies.

Q: (L) [Whispering to Ark] Ask about the gamma rays...

A: No, Ark has the floor. You are in the quiet chair now. Or, Ark could be excused to go do chores if you wish.

Q: (A) Nothing is certain, but is the concept of probabilities, as it is used in the Seth material, legitimate? Can we speak about probabilities?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Can you assign a probability to this period 0 to 14 years? How big is the probability?

A: Big.

Q: (A) How big? How close to 1?

A: 82 per cent.

Q: (A) Okay, so it is 82 percent that it will happen between 0 to 14 years. Can you assign a probability to the idea that it will happen between 0 and 7 years?

A: No, because that would disrupt your learning channel.

Q: (A) How are you calculating this 82 percent probability? Do you just compute all different worlds and this is in how many years this can happen accordingly?

A: The computation is based upon the calculation of all the possible variables factored against the window of the "time" frame.

Q: (L) So there is a window of opportunity, so to speak? A period in which this CAN occur, and if it were to be forestalled in some way beyond this 14 year period, does that mean it would NOT occur?

A: End word.

Q: (L) Is that what you meant? 'End word?'

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What does 'end word' mean?

A: Who knows? We like Ark to have the floor when it is time to dance. '

Q: (A) Why are you telling me that telling me anything about a 0 to 7 year probability would disrupt my learning channel? I would like to know what the curve of probabilities looks like. It would disrupt in

what way?

A: 0 to 14 years is enough for now. Can you imagine what would happen if we told you that the cluster was going to blast into the picture next year?!? You would then demand to know the precise day and the hour. You would let this dictate all your activities hence and that would be it.

Q: (A) About this Kozyrev book: they describe experiments with a kind of torsional pendulum which is very sensitive and is covered with a glass, and they take other precautions. Apparently, when there are irreversible or dissipative processes going on, there is some force acting on this pendulum. This can be anything that is irreversible. For instance, it can be gamma radiation or light from a distant star which causes the pendulum to move, or it can be the evaporation of acetone nearby, and they use this as a test. What kind of a force is acting on their device?

A: Inertia.

Q: (A) How can inertia be produced by evaporating acetone?

A: What is beneath the acetone, though?

Q: (A) Underneath? Something supporting this acetone, is this what you mean?

A: What gives birth to it?

Q: (A) I don't understand. There is a piece of cotton saturated with acetone and it evaporates. It evaporates and then this device

moves. What is beneath the acetone? Acetone is evaporating from a piece of cotton.

A: What is the chemical breakdown of the acetone? What compounds make up the acetone??

Q: (A) Well, it is not important that it is acetone. It can be any irreversible process. It can be somebody thinking nearby; it can be somebody getting a fever; it can be something breaking into something; it can be a comet hitting Jupiter. How does this cause... it is not a question of acetone... a thought can move this device. What kind of force is it?

A: But then why choose acetone for the test?

Q: (A) Because acetone evaporates very fast... it is an irreversible process.

A: Why is this?

Q: (A) Okay. I will think about this. I cannot answer at present. I will see. So, that was that question...

A: We would like you to come back to us with your findings in another session.

Q: (A) A not here session? (L) Another session!

A: You teach her the Polish; you perfect your English faster and further, my boy!

Q: (L) I'm learning - about one word a month! (F) Oh! At that rate you will be fluent in about 2,087 years! (A) Why is teaching Polish so important?

A: We have told you before. Review.

Q: (L) I think it has something to do with me being able to figure out clues hidden in word roots.

Q: (A) Can space with fractal properties, non-differentiable structure, non-smooth structure, be used to derive Schroedinger equation and quantum theory like the Nottale is proposing in some of his papers?

A: Close.

Q: (A) What is incorrect? Why is it only close?

A: Light bends at intervals. Look to the quasar for the clue.

Q: (A) Okay, I will. Now, I was communicating a little bit with a Finnish guy, Mattie Pitkanen, and he has a lot of material on his web pages and in his publications, which are very close to what I am thinking. First question, is he somehow channeling through his publications?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Who is he channeling?

A: All the masters have channeled, whether aware or not. The "who" is not Germaine.

Q: (A) It is not important. Now, he is talking a lot about p-edic numbers which are different from real numbers, and they are related to prime numbers, and it is a whole big area which may be important for development for the right mathematics for the future. What about p-edic numbers? Are they important?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Should I learn them?

A: With room for alterations the key to quantum jumps is always in discovering "new" mathematics.

Q: (A) Now, concerning new mathematics, I wanted to ask also, because I have received an elaborate treatise from somebody in China who is sending this treatise to all the greatest mathematicians of the world, and apparently I am one of them, and this is about what he calls the mathematics of Unified Field Theory which is based on I Ching. There are a lot of things that are very hard to follow. It is all about Chi and the way the Chinese philosophy tells us that our mathematics should be built on a different principle. Why am I repeatedly getting this? Is there some meaning, that I should really look into this?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) What, in particular, should I pay attention to?

A: The connection between philosophy and math.

Q: (A) A connection between philosophy and math. Okay, I will look.

A: You will find.

Q: (A) When I was asking about UFT, you said I should go back to 1969. I went back to 1969, but I don't have any notes from then, so the only thing I can remember that I was doing then which could relate, was that I was thinking about certain algebraic machinery which tells us that there is a kind of perfect symmetry between

matter and anti-matter. Was this the clue?

A: Yes!

Q: (A) I was looking for the connection between the square root of 13 and ϕ and I couldn't find any. So, my question is, when you say square root of 13, do you mean an ordinary square root, or using one of these p-adic number fields?

A: Latter.

Q: (A) But, if so, then last time I took the calculator and computed the ordinary square root of thirteen; yet you did not stop me at this point, but ask me to subtract from this ordinary square root, the number ϕ . So, if it is not an ordinary square root, as you suggest, I would expect that you would not ask me to subtract from the wrong number!

A: We did not ask you to subtract from the "wrong" number. Besides, you did what you are supposed to do; think!! This quest is for you. Our prime channel is becoming weak and fatigued, so we must now go!

Q: (A) Very funny. (A) Why are you laughing? (A) Because I am always left to the end! (L) Next time we will start with your questions!

(A) This is not the first time you are telling me this! (L) Last time I let

you ask all your questions first! (A) Last time?! Last time I was

sleeping in this chair. I had no questions! (L) That's not so! (A) Yes, I was sleeping in this chair; I could not even make notes. (L) But there

have been other times when you asked all your questions first! (A)
You have been asking your questions for how many years! I will
teach you Polish, you will see! (L) You are going to teach me
Polish... (A) Yes...[speaks Polish] (L) Are you saying something
MEAN to me? (A) it is not funny at all! That is what I am saying! I
WILL teach you Polish!

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

This is Halloween October 31, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Eggedora.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I would like to address a couple of things before Ark gets on to his questions if any. First of all, I had a dream the other night about TR and JR. In the dream, TR was at my house and it was the old house up in Hudson. He was going through the house claiming that I had things that belonged to them, such as books, which I did not have, in fact, they DO have books which belong to me. Nevertheless, since he could not find anything that was theirs, and I spent some time allowing him to look through everything to prove the point, he began collecting all sorts of little things such as bars of soap, even used soap, cosmetics, and an old book that he claimed because I could not identify it as mine, and it was damaged by water and useless. He kept going around the house saying "isn't that mine? Isn't that mine?" and on and on. Finally, I got mad at my time being endlessly wasted and the fact that he did not believe me, and I ordered him to leave my house and never come back. He left

reluctantly and soon was back with JR. JR was then trying to placate me and being all sweet and huggy and said "I heard you had a little tiff with TR," and she did not realize that it was NOT a little 'tiff,' I had

simply HAD it with BOTH of them. I was boiling mad, and she was saying "I know you have stuff that belongs to us," and SHE started poking around here and there, and they even went to the opening to the attic and started pulling down the insulation in the roof to see if I had hidden stuff that belonged to them up there! They just couldn't find anything, but they kept saying that they were SURE that I had something that belonged to them, and it seemed to be mainly books. Could you tell me what this dream represents?

A: Your reflection of them.

Q: My reflection of them?

A: Yes.

Q: In what sense? I don't understand what you mean?

A: Your view.

Q: So, my view of them is that they are trying to take something from me that doesn't belong to them and insisting that it does?

A: Close. Maybe something you do have.

Q: Trying to take something from me that is mine by claiming that it is theirs?

A: Yes.

Q: Any other comment on this dream? This was rather threatening

to me and I thought I ought to examine it because it was so realistic.

A: There is a karmic "twist" between you and them.

Q: What is the karmic twist?

A: Just as it is... Unresolved issues -- like kids playing in the sand box.

Q: Is there any indication from this dream that they are going to swoop back into our lives?

A: Well, they probably will, will they not?

Q: I don't know. I thought it was singularly unpleasant.

A: You fascinate and frustrate them.

Q: It is pretty bizarre. Anything further on that? Hon, do you have any questions on this? (A) No.

A: Why not, Arkadiusz?

Q: I guess we are just not prepared because we have been so busy this week. Let me ask about A**** as we are having some problems there and I need some advice. Is there some best way to deal with her that I have not thought of yet? She is becoming quite rebellious and determined to put herself in the line of danger.

A: Best to let it be for now.

Q: I have been thinking about asking her to move out.

A: No! You could bring upon yourself serious problems.

Q: Now, the other night, in front of the psychomantium, I did not exactly have a vision, but something came into my head, and the idea was that prime numbers are important because, the principle

that they are only divisible by themselves and by one is indicative of the fact that they are direct links, channels, or conduits to seventh density, or first density, or something...

A: How about all densities?

Q: Okay, that is sort of what I mean, that they are, in a sense, gateways - would that be a good term?

A: Close.

Q: How does one utilize the energies inherent in prime numbers in this respect? Do they represent frequencies or frequency relationships?

A: Verities.

Q: Is there any formula, or any thing about prime numbers that makes it easier to find them... anything about them that is unique?

A: Pyramidal.

Q: Pyramid relationships would help one find prime numbers?

A: Graph.

Q: A pyramid type graph. Okay, anything else about prime numbers? When you said that they were the 'dwellings of the mystics' I had an idea that a prime number could be a dwelling of a mystic because the individual would express in some manner a frequency that related in some way to a prime number. Is that somewhere along the line...? That mystics can traverse all densities because of frequency?

A: Something like that.

Q: My next thought was that it could indicate actual places or locations in space time on the planet that would be represented by coordinates.

A: Zuber.

Q: What does THAT mean?

A: Research.

Q: Okay. Now. This woman with this book "The Horse of God," talks about the shadow of the horse in the Shepherds of Arcadia painting that is evident if you turn it upside down. I know that I dreamed that the painting was a map. In terms of this map, what would be the zero meridian that one would use to place the map?

A: There need not be a zero meridian.

Q: Is there any one thing... I doused the picture, and it seemed that the head of the kneeling man with the beard was the important figure. Where, on a map, would one place this head in order to have the other figures in correct alignment?

A: Best to split the image, head to head. Vertically.

Q: Split the image and put the same guy head to head to his own head?

A: Close.

Q: Now, when you were saying that I needed to get a better 'handl' on it and I found...

A: Have you overlooked North America? Check Atlas indices for names to pique interest.

Q: What names?

A: Oh now, we cannot tell you that!

Q: The reason I have been focusing on Europe is because you said that this thing we were supposed to find was in the Rhineland...

A: But there are always connections, both hither and yon. Tricky those Rosicrucians, tricky. And what of Piri Reis?

Q: Well, I was already lost in a sea of puzzle pieces. Nothing like making it harder!

A: Or easier. Template... Templar... Temporary. Temperature... prime numbers, prime rib... Primary.

Q: Oh God! I thought it was bad before, now it is worse! We were talking about, at some point, going to France and checking some of these things, and even finding a place to live that belonged to these families...

A: Patience.

Q: Well, obviously, we would have to have a LOT of bucks to do any of this so it is out of the question at present. Now, M. wanted me to ask about this time when remote viewing was effective. Is this in fact true, and if so, why?

A: Remote viewing requires the accessing of the imagination situation.

Q: How does that relate to the time of day?

A: When it is 03:33 at 33 degrees, what is it at 66?

Q: I guess what this means is that when it is one time in one place, it

is a different time someplace else.

A: Hours are determined by those who set them.

Q: Indeed. So, it works if you think it does?

A: Constraints produce restraints.

Q: I want to go back to the TR and JR issue because I think that there is something important here. You say that I fascinate and frustrate them. What is it about me that fascinates them?

A: Is it not obvious?

Q: I don't know. What is the source of the frustration?

A: Same.

Q: You say that there is something obvious about me that fascinates them...

A: Not just you, more like you all.

Q: What is it that frustrates them? That they cannot control me, they cannot be in charge, or that they want something that we have?

A: All those.

Q: Now, I have long wondered about something you said to TR, about him being connected to a thought center called Neormm, and that it was related to orimulsion and this is some kind of a fuel. I wonder if you could clarify that remark. What is Neormm?

A: Not yet.

Q: You also made a remark to TR once, "oh TR, the battle is always, it's when you choose that counts." What do you mean by "when you choose?" I thought that time did not exist, so why did you make this

remark to him?

A: Remark was for him.

Q: Did that indicate that he was not choosing something, or that he ought to choose? I know I am poking into his business.

A: Yes, you are.

Q: But in the sense of his interaction with us, it would be useful to know if he was a robot person, programmed to disrupt, a psychic vampire, or something other.

A: The issue here is not him per se, but the blend in a karmic sense. Obviously, these people hold an inordinate level of your consciousness. So why is this? If you seek answers, it is wise to not leave doors unopened.

Q: What kind of doors? Leave the door open to TR and JR?

A: No, it is the quest we speak of. One cannot find clues without understanding the interpreter.

Q: Could you be a little bit clearer? I am just not grasping this!

A: Why do TR and JR enter your dreams? Do you suppose it is because you have no interest?!? We think not!

Q: What doors... am I leaving some doors closed?

A: Yes.

Q: What could I do to open these doors in a practical sense?

A: Look within.

Q: Is there something I can or should do to disconnect?

A: Explore the issues.

Q: (A) I was trying meditate and I have discovered that I don't think it will work for me. I don't know how to do it...

A: Remove ripples, adjust light.

Q: Do we need to move the light backward, forward, or dim it?

A: Back it up and dim.

Q: In general, is the structure as we have it adequate? It seems to have really good energy.

A: Getting there.

Q: Well, it has the size, and the lines of the structure seem to concentrate energy, and there have been a few interesting experiences in there...

A: Sparks, yes, but no flame yet.

Q: (A) I was thinking that for me it will not work at all unless I can write something down, because otherwise, it is not recorded... (L) I think that is a good idea to take a pad and pen and write whatever comes to you...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You don't have to see what you are writing...

A: Writing has always worked for Ark.

Q: (A) Well, if it is true that writing has always worked for me, is it also true that this psychomantium environment will help?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Just write in bed, in the tent, every night before you go to sleep. (A) Is there any way we can improve or change the way we

are having our sessions with the board?

A: Room.

Q: We are working on changing the room.

A: Okay.

Q: I know that back room is a better room, and maybe I should just clean it out so we can use it. (A) Why is the other room better?

A: Energy vector.

Q: (A) Why is the energy vector in the other room better than in this room?

A: It is conduit.

Q: Where does the conduit extend from, above or below?

A: Both. Like static electrical charge.

Q: (A) What about conduit in the bedroom where we have put this psychomantium?

A: Psychomantium utilizes one's own psychic body, thus is portable to a greater extent. But, if you were to place the structure there, it would enhance things...

Q: It would enhance things psychomantium-wise or board-wise?

A: Each.

Q: Well, the only problem with putting the psychomantium there is there is nothing to sit in as comfortable as it ought to be...

A: As of now.

Q: What are we supposed to do? Have a whole complete room for it?

A: That is how it is generally done. Just ask Michel de Notredame.

Q: Then, I just need a different house! I need a dining room and new kitchen!

A: Have you had this since 1990?

Q: No, and it is a real pain!

A: Oh, the pain, the pain.

Q: So, what you are saying is that you want me to take the psychomantium, set it up in the back room, put the table back there, get some comfortable chairs...

A: We don't "want" anything. Suggest? Oh yes, we do this.

Q: Okay, we filed the forms with the INS people. Do you foresee any problems with that?

A: No, just "red tape."

Q: Well, we KNOW that! (A) Now, apparently, everything is going well, and for a while, I think I will have more time to start some real research, and I would like some advice because we don't know how long I will have this time. What would be the first priority for me to work on for now?

A: The journal, to start with. One's objectives should be outlined. The scientist usually begins with this for "fine tuning." We see more opportunities coming though. We led you to the garden, and you planted the beanstalk. Now watch it grow, Jack!

Q: (L) That doesn't mean there is going to be a giant going around saying "fee, fie, foe, fum," does it?

A: The giant is in the meaning.

Q: You mean we gotta kill a giant?

A: No.

Q: (A) I also wanted to ask if I should be more active and ask more questions in future sessions, or to ask less questions and work more on my own?

A: Questions open the doors, Arkadiusz.

Q: (L) I want to go back to this beanstalk!

A: Well, what of the fable?

Q: (L) Well, Jack got these beans and planted them and they grew. He climbed the beanstalk and figured out how to transform or kill the giant, and got the treasure, and ran away and chopped the beanstalk down so the giant couldn't get him. (F) I remember that he used the beanstalk to get to the same level with the giant. (L) Well, which does it mean? Does he use the beanstalk to rise to the level of the giant, get the treasure and live there, or does he run away with the treasure and chop down the beanstalk?

A: Take your pick.

Q: (L) Well, the essence of the story is that Jack was successful. He planted these magic beans and they REALLY grew, like OVERNIGHT! He woke up the next day and the beanstalk reached all the way to the clouds - that is how fast it was. I guess that what you have been doing in this job is planting magic beans that are gonna take off and grow like crazy and be a ladder you can climb to

some giant success! If I remember correctly, there was a harp involved. (A) I want to ask if these sessions we are having are affecting F****'s health in a negative way?

A: No, but as always, the channeling is a wee bit draining. No harm done, but the following hours provide a needed regeneration sequence.

Q: (A) It seems to me that I notice that when I ask some difficult or mathematical question, that F**** becomes instantly very tired. Is there anything to this? How should I ask these questions to get answers and not to make F**** sick?

A: This does not make F**** sick.

Q: (L) We notice also that when we hang out without doing the channeling. The last couple of weeks when we did not do a session, we all became very tired, so that even the next day, it was like being completely drained. Was this because of his recent sickness, or because we weren't channeling and we were supposed to ... (A) Or because there were some energies around?

A: A, B, C.

Q: What were the other energies?

A: There are always other energies near you because your work attracts them.

Q: (A) I want to ask about this blood type diet. My opinion is that this is a silly book and it has nothing to do with reality... (L) It's working for F****... (A) Well, what about this book? I have the idea that the

author just invented stuff out of his head. Am I right?

A: Not really, but the Rh factor hones it in better.

Q: (L) Can you tell us how the Rh factor will affect it to refine what this guy says?

A: Exactly.

Q: (L) We did a little muscle testing to find out what type Ark is and it said A, but also responded to B, so my guess is he is AB. (A) But does it matter what type I am?

A: Yes, and find out.

Q: (L) Okay, I will send for the test. (A) Even if I am AB, I will just eat what I want to! (L) He knows what he likes to eat and what makes him feel better, and that includes chocolate and Oreo cookies... (A) Now, I want to ask about Klaus Baumann who apparently just died of a heart attack, which was suspicious to me. Was the cause of his death natural?

A: Depends on how you define "natural."

Q: (A) I have two theories. One is that it was due to the presence of this Max Planck place nearby, and the other is that it was because of his research.

A: The institute hurts some, including Ark.

Q: (L) I wanted to ask what was Jesus' blood type?

A: B negative.

Q: (L) A lot of people say it was AB...

A: No.

Q: Another thing I wanted to ask was this: I was reading that it is impossible for two blue eyed people to produce a brown eyed child. She has brown eyes and both her parents had blue eyes. What does this suggest?

A: Not true. If grandparents carry the dominant gene, will occur in about 1 in 87 cases.

Q: That's not true. In order to have blue eyes, a person must receive the blue eye gene from both parents. Once a person has their set of eye color genes, that's it, it is what they have! In order to have blue eyes, they must have two blue-eye genes. If there is a blue and a brown, the child WILL have brown eyes because the brown eye gene is dominant. A person with brown eyes can carry the blue gene, but will have brown eyes; which is why two brown eyed people can have a blue-eyed child. Even though they have the blue gene, the brown is dominant, but they can pass the blue to their child. But, if a person has blue eyes, they CANNOT have the dominant brown gene. The blue eye gene is recessive.

A: But you have overlooked the "speckling" effect. Some blues are really blue/brown.

Q: Eye color genes can mix?

A: Close.

Q: I would like for you to give me a super-duper, hunky-dory, knock-me-off-my-socks clue to my treasure hunt.

A: Chevin.

Q: That's it?

A: Yes.

Q: No more?

A: No.

Q: One last thing, apparently Ed Dames supposedly saw this gamma ray blast that occurred in August, even though there is some discrepancy in when it may have occurred. Now, he has remote viewed some other dreadful event in the spring of this coming year. Is something going to happen in the spring that is going to make it unnecessary for people to make plans?

A: Is not this always being predicted?

Q: Yes, they predict it and then offer to sell you the book on how to survive it.

A: Why? What are they going to do with the proceeds from the book?

Q: How fast is the bean stalk gonna grow?

A: Wait and see. Goodbye.

November 7, 1998 Frank, Ark, Laura (BRH via telephone)

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Ammiliwae.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We will be having a guest later on, but before we do that, I want to ask about A****, A. You said that I should not ask her to find her own place, and I didn't, but she decided to do it against my wishes. Is she going to be alright?

A: Which makes you less liable.

Q: Makes me less liable, for what or to what?

A: "Abandonment."

Q: Is she going to be alright?

A: What is your definition of "alright?"

Q: I don't want to have to bury my child, and I don't want her to be maimed or crippled or physically hurt, and I don't want her to be maimed or crippled or hurt emotionally.

A: Some of those have already happened.

Q: Obviously she is emotionally or psychologically crippled in some way. Can you tell me what's the cause? What did I do wrong?

A: Do you believe you did wrong?

Q: I KNOW I've done wrong. I am NOT a perfect person. I have been in all kinds of states of mind during the past 20 years. I know I've done wrong.

A: Do you subscribe to the notion that parents "shape" their children?

Q: No, I do NOT subscribe to that notion. I think that they are who they are and they either... what's at the root of her problem?

A: Well, certainly past lifetimes reflect there. Also, you yourself know

where the "Electra complex" resided. Hormonally driven desires to be "loved" drive some to extremes... Remember

to pay attention to the words we place into quotes, you have been "slipping" there lately.

Q: Well, I didn't think I had. I always pay attention to the words in quotes. So, you are suggesting that some of this has to do with L?

A: In an offhand way.

Q: In anything else you can tell me? I have been really upset. I need to know something here to help clarify things in my mind.

A: Expect return visits. Avoid the urge to scold.

Q: Is there anything else I could or should do where she is

concerned that would help the situation?

A: Vague.

Q: Why did she become such a liar? At what age did she make the decision that she had to lie?

A: That is a habit from observance.

Q: Observance of what?

A: Whom.

Q: Observance of whom?

A: Who else lies?

Q: Well, L lied continuously to everyone including himself. And the bad thing was, he was not even conscious of lying!

A: And we have as always, the genetics factor to consider.

Q: My impression was, and it is breaking my heart, that she was just born STS in her soul configuration and that she is just manifesting it more fully now that she is older.

A: You are all born STS configured...

Q: Anything I can do to help her, aside from avoiding scolding?

A: Lessons learned are those which include no preacher.

Q: (A) Did I learn my lesson, or did I make some mistake in my approach to her?

A: Not significant.

Q: Why did she call the police before? What was her objective consciously or subconsciously?

A: Influenced by?

Q: Well, my other daughter, I guess.

A: Yes.

Q: Why does SHE hate me so much?

A: Not hate, jealousy.

Q: Why is she jealous of me?

A: You have accomplished plenty.

Q: I'm her MOTHER, for goodness sake!

A: So.

Q: Okay, let's move on. (A) You mentioned the term 'pyramidal' and I thought about putting prime numbers along a pyramid, around, higher and higher, but then, today, we discovered that Ulam was putting prime numbers along a spiral and there were funny patterns arising. So, I thought that maybe we should do something similar, but three dimensional rather than two. Is this the right track?

A: In prime numbers, you will find resonance.

Q: Resonance in prime numbers? Can you please elaborate a little bit on that?

A: Elaboration is not needed because the answers are there for you already in the texts, as with so much else. One needs only listen to the "music to your ears."

Q: Why didn't you answer my question about putting prime numbers

around a pyramid?

A: Mathematics converts to sound in geometric measurements. Why do you think the pyramid became a pyramid?

Q: (A) It became a pyramid because it is a simple shape to build. (L) Did it become a pyramid because a sound shaped it? Determined its shape?

A: Closer.

Q: (L) And, what was the origin of this sound?

A: Those who heard it knew.

Q: (L) Who were those who heard it?

A: Those who knew how to convert math to sound. Why would the mystics reside there? Yahoo!

Q: (A) Somehow I have problems with following your clues, and I really don't know what is my problem...

A: The problem is impatience with the digestion phase.

Q: (A) How long can a digestion phase last? We don't have much time!

A: However long it takes. And who says you do not have much "time?" Answer, mi Arkady, answer!!

Q: (A) Well, I agree that I am impatient. But, the point is that I feel that if I would have a little bit more of a clue, I could do much more, and for now...

A: Our words sing to you. Let them ring.

Q: (A) What is the difference between singing and ringing? (L) I don't think that's the point. (A)

Ring is to awake? Probably. You mean I am not taking your words seriously enough?

A: No. We meant to let it sink in rejoice. Exult!

Q: (L) Would it help...

A: Listen to Ludwig's 9th. Combine with the prime numbers, and what do you have?

Q: (L) Hmmm... Musical notation that relates to prime numbers?

A: Why not bring the ninth in here now for inspiration?!? [We put the ninth on and crank up the volume so that it can be heard.]

Q: (L) Okay, now we can hear it, but not too loudly.

A: That is good.

Q: (L) Now my question is: if you translate numbers into musical sequence or notation, does this accomplish the deed?

A: You are certainly on your way!

Q: (A) What can I do as a mathematician or what SHOULD I do?

A: Let the pathway lead you. It has not yet failed Lolly. [Laughter at the use of Laura's nickname.] So you insinuate failure for yourself?

Tsk tsk, my boy. Faith in this enterprise takes one places. Look where it has taken you so far!!

Q: (L) I think that they just mean that you need to be more patient,

and do what occurs to you to do, try different things that inspire you and something will come out of it. It always does! And, sometimes, the most bizarre things... you will have an urge to do something, to read something, and something happens that hits you like a ton of bricks... and you KNOW it! It has happened over and over again! You are impatient! Yet, sometimes you are incredibly patient... You are impatient with yourself. Okay, I want to ask a question about M.'s dream. He had several events happen to him in the dream and he thinks that it could be a screen memory of abduction. Was this, in fact, an abduction?

A: Events of the dream represent mind programming.

Q: Does this mean he has experienced mind programming?

A: Maybe it is more of a warning. Knowledge protects.

Q: Any specific comments about his dream or anything that he could be doing in terms of his quest for knowledge?

A: He is on the quest already and seems to be progressing okay to us for his purposes.

Q: What are his purposes?

A: Purposes equate to pathway.

Q: Okay, what happened with his arm? What is the deal here?

A: Withheld at this juncture.

Q: You are withholding that information at this juncture?

A: Yes.

Q: Can you say what these things that appeared as staples or sharp things in his skin represented?

A: We could, but...

Q: Well, I am just trying to help him out here and I don't know exactly what to ask...

A: Exactly!!

Q: So, I don't know what to ask, so I will skip over the rest of the dream. He says, "Sorry to bore you with this, but something must be going on or changing in my life. The dreams are getting intense.

Another one last night. I have a strong sense that they are related. I can still feel my arm where I was cutting it. I even looked for a scar, but didn't find one, thank God. That would have sent me over the edge. The dream I had last night was quite foreboding. I was on a beach with family and friends, and someone was calling everyone off the beach to the treed parking area. I immediately got a bad feeling about that and tried to keep my family and friends from that area. I noticed some people's eyes glazing over as they got closer to the parking area. My son was heading over for a lollipop but I ran over and got him and we all got the heck out of there. There was a major brainwashing episode going on." So, I guess this was what you were talking about, the mind programming.

A: Yes.

Q: So, he is becoming aware of mind-programming...

A: He must ask when he has inquiries. We will be happy to answer.

Then later, as consciousness rises and expands, others will also inquire about thoughts they have of a broader importance. Then the knowledge base expands exponentially!!

Q: Okay, I talked about my dream about the explosion in the sky and the sky being full of UFOs and the guy coming out of the woods in the jeep...

A: Sort of like George Bush's "thousand points of light," yes?

Q: So, you mean that my thousands of little space craft...

A: Yes.

Q: So, George Bush's Thousand Points of Light are connected to a space invasion... One thing I noticed about these beings in these space craft was that they could not respond to anything that was not in their program... and that this was their weakness. Was that an accurate assessment?

A: Yes when one is really a programmed biocyberprobe.

Q: What was the key to the guy who was off in the woods drinking and hunting and missed the whole programming thing? What made him immune to programming?

A: Altered reality. Also, alcohol removes fear, intimidation, and inhibition.

Q: Any other key from that dream?

A: No.

Q: Alright: 'mathematics converts to sound in geometric measurements.' When we set up these figures...

A: Imagine an interlocking triangular mosaic in three dimensions.

Q: When one wishes to apply this, does one somehow... Is the sound inside one?

A: It is all around and through you.

Q: Is it a sound that can be perceived with the physical ears?

A: Yes.

Q: What frequency?

A: Not issue. Tone.

Q: Tone and...

A: Vibratory pitch.

Q: Well, if that is the case... is the tone something that is produced by a series of tones at 'mathematical distances' from one another that relate to prime numbers... chords, that is?

A: Best to reach when graspable.

Q: If these tones are produced either in sequence or in conjunction, are they based on the musical scale with which we are familiar?

A: See last response.

Q: (A) There are infinitely many prime numbers. How many of these frequencies do we have to produce so that the sound will act in a

certain way? One, two, three... one hundred...

A: Variable, according to environs.

Q: Environs in what sense?

A: All senses.

Q: When you say 'environs,' do you mean indoors, outdoors, in the mountains, in the valley, by the sea, in the city... what?

A: All.

Q: (A) If I want to use the computer to produce such a composite sound based on a series of prime numbers, how many of them should I take and, from where? It is important whether it is ten or one hundred, or one thousand.

A: Okay, so start with 10. But, do not limit yourself. The pathway leads...

Q: Just a little while ago, we looked at the image of the prime number designs that were like interlocking pieces of...

A: Flattened pyramids.

Q: That's exactly what they looked like. Okay, if you take your series of sound from those that form a three dimensional pyramid by the proximity based on the flattened pyramids... it really doesn't matter where you start? You pick one, and take the ones that are connected, is that the idea?

A: Close. But, you will not discover the answer tonight. For example: you have already seen that we sometimes employ anagrams...

Q: (A) What about 'zuber' and this 'bezu' mentioned in this book, The Horse of God? Was it an anagram?

A: Oh now, it may just have been.

Q: (L) Well, it freaked ME out, coming the next day after last week's session... with the mention of 'chevin' and the funny numbers representing the Golden ratio and all that... it was amazing, even if the woman does not have a clue of what she is talking about!

A: Learning is such fun. Ludwig put words to his music.

Q: (L) Yes... the poetry of Wolfgang Schiller. His Ode to Joy.

A: What does Schiller, or Schoeller mean?

Q: Now that you brought this up! This is a VERY strange thing because this guy wrote a bunch of cosmic poems to someone named Laura, and they were about universes and gravity and the music of the spheres, and reincarnation, time and time warps, a bunch of funny stuff. He even wrote one that begins: 'I was in Arcadia born...' He hung out with Von Eckarthausen and I think he was an alchemist...

A: Was he zuber?

Q: (A) Zauber, in German, means 'magic.' (L) Close enough! (A) Does this mean he was a magician?

A: Other close one... Zeuber? [BRH connects via telephone]

Q: (BRH) What is it about my present situation that I am not seeing

or that I am unable to see?

A: These are vague directives, but to begin, D**** can look to a paternal block for some clues. We see the same cycle of intense effort coupled with anger borne of the frustration caused by trying too hard. Careful not to slip into the pattern of being hurtful to those

near to you during periods of frustrative oblivion! Pensiveness... somnolence... striving, driving accidents... neglecting closely held duties... no, we know better, do we not?

Q: (L) I would say that this might be in the way of a warning...

A: Better to let D**** elaborate. If he wishes to have advice, he will recognize. Career? Family? Repeat mistakes of paternal one? Now, we think the "food for thought" should elicit some interesting inquiries from the Blue Resonant Human.

Q: (BRH) What is this 'paternal block' you refer to?

A: What is it???!! If you have no clue as of yet, we ain't the Cassiopaeans! Sojourns lead one to yearn.

Q: (L) A trip or a journey? (BRH) The trip to Egypt?

A: C'mon, D***, you know better than to let your physical self to interfere with your striving for spiritual progress. Splitting oneself down the middle always leads to separation. Now, let's hear a specific question, for goodness sake!

Q: (BRH) After 20 years, I am going through a very painful divorce, I

am filing chapter 7, and losing every (expletive) thing. What is up with that?

A: Losing is gaining if viewed in proper perspective. What is more important to you? Your quest, or the material bonds that have always objected or obstructed anyway? When one is on the right pathway, the livelihood and the quest merge beautifully.

Q: (L) [To BRH] You are describing your wife as a 'thorn in the flesh?' How about a 'burr under the saddle?' Yes... a veritable cornucopia of clichés! My situation was very similar. When people think they have fallen in love and decide to form a relationship, in most cases it is a programmed response in them. Not only that, it is also programmed into the chemistry. What happens is, this other person literally sends out like little psychic fishhooks which bury in your body, your mind, your psyche, and getting away from a person who is taking you to pieces, even tiny bit at a time, pulling these psychic hooks out of your flesh is excruciatingly painful. It is a question of habit, propinquity, chemicals, the psychic hooks. And, there is the mind programming... you fluctuate between thinking 'I gotta get away...' and 'it wasn't so bad... not as bad as being ALONE!' And this way, you compromise and sell yourself out. When you around a certain person for a long period of time, the chemistry goes into a self-perpetuating cycle, and when that person is no longer there to emit the pheromones or whatever it is that keeps

YOUR chemicals going, it is like going through drug withdrawal! The C's have said that people can be 'vectors of frequency.' If you are coupled with a person who is one of the 'vectors of frequency,' and the frequency is designed to keep you off balance or to limit you or confuse you or drain you, for some reason, when they are gone, and you can begin to think clearly for a change, you are so used to your usual state of numbness and confusion, that you think that this clear state of mind is abnormal!

You plunge into despair... S*** said to me before she died: 'make your list and read it every time you think it wasn't so bad. Never forget why you are doing what you are doing!' Let's get back to the questions... (BRH) I see doors open all over the place, so where to now?

A: Oh D****, what is your Quest? We mentioned before about career. And we mentioned family. When one is engaged in going against the grain, never the twain shall meet. You have seen that by now. Now please recognize that your interests should direct your life from here. To be engaged in unsatisfactory endeavors has led you to this point. Please follow your instinctual objectives. This is what will lead from the gloom into the Glorious Light.

Q: (BRH) I have always considered a career to be a dirty job, but a necessary evil on this blob of mud, this swamp we call planet earth. I

have always resented it. My quest for spiritual matters has always been contaminated by the mundane matter of having to make a living and survive in the material world. Many years ago I was on the verge of suicide and I sensed and felt the presence of God, and heard a voice, at this very intense turning point. The word was: 'Don't worry; I have a job for you.' I was completely enraged! So, is there a place for me in Vegas?

A: D****, your ideas about career are distorted. A job is just that: a job. A career is your life's work. You have always invested too much energy in your quest to hold down a "job." Why not consolidate, my boy? Life would be so much easier.

Q: (BRH) The pursuit of money is the antithesis of my quest, or so it appears.

A: When one worries first about money, the trap is set. When one pursues one's passion, all else falls into place. What you do not yet allow yourself to understand is that this principle never, ever fails. But you certainly are not alone. The 4th density STS programmers relish the thought.

Q: (BRH) I have a health problem that has plagued me for quite a number of years and I can't get on top of it and don't know what to do about it.

A: The health is directly related to the psyche. When one is operating at cross purposes necessarily, the physical realm is

chronically affected. When this is resolved, the physical problem is solved. We need not repeat the sins of the father where alcohol is concerned either, by the way!

Q: (L) I would suggest that you look into the blood type diet as was suggested to us, if you have a health issue. F**** was absolutely ready for surgery and seems to have completely recovered on this diet. (BRH) What about P***?

A: Try not to be misled.

Q: (BRH) I mean more specifically about his alleged interstitial hoodlums.

A: "Hoodlums" are not leading, they are led.

Q: (BRH) Anything you can tell me about R**, J and V and Dr. V that would be good for me to know?

A: We see one with a plight. One secretly holds the light. Why not run with his program? Because it is missing some data. But, who supplies the data? Someone reaches out, but if this one grasps your hand, they will not let go.

Q: (L) I will suggest that these 'clues' will become quite clear at some point. Apparently one of these people has a problem. One is a good guy but doesn't have the right data, I guess... (BRH)

Concerning my children in this situation, what is your advice?

A: The children shall always remain close to you especially the

young female of about 8 years. The separation will only be temporary. So fear not about this.

Q: (L) I rather suspect that this means you may get custody eventually...

A: No comments, please.

Q: (L) Okay, I'll shut up! (BRH) Is there any way I can contact you guys directly?

A: Well, Devin, only if you present yourself into the presence of these 3rd densities here.

Remember, their request was hard earned, and one of them has been channeling throughout this incarnation, much to his detriment. Those neighborhood kids usually do not respond favorably to psychic awareness, now do they? Another one here has literally turned the world upside down in search of the greatest truths for all of humanity, much to her potential peril. And the third one here had to endure almost unimaginable hardships and tests of stamina in order to realize his destined path of bringing your 3rd density realm to the brink of 4th density transitional adjustment. So, the path is open to you. WA___ follow?!?

November 14, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Koorka.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (A) I have a question that goes back more than a year ago when

you were speaking about numbers 1, 2, 3; how important they are.

You gave some examples: 1,1; 2,2; 3,3; 1,1,1; 2,2,2; 3,3,3; 1 over 2

or 3; 111, 222, 333; the point probably being that everything of

significance is related or will come out to 1, 2, 3 or combinations

thereof. However when I tried to understand this mathematically, I

noticed that you never used zero. In math, any number system uses

zero. 101 is also a way to code something. Why did you omit zero?

What was the reason?

A: The self-cancellation factor allows zero to appear in any

sequence if needed. What does 0 represent?

Q: (A) In any number system, we use zero because any number

system is based on zero and some digits. So, whenever we code

numbers...

A: But what does it represent?

Q: (A) It tells us that, at any give place we have zero of the given unit. For instance, when I have 10, it means that I have one ten and zero ones. Without zero, ten would not exist.

A: But can one not insert 0 where one needs to?

Q: (A) Of course one can insert zero where one needs to the same as one can insert 3 or 1 or 2 when one needs to.

A: No. Zero is what?

Q: (A) Zero is one of the integer numbers. (L) Zero is not a number.

(A) Zero is a number. (L) No it's not. (A) Yes. Zero is a number.

Minus 1 is a number, plus 1 is a number... (L) But zero is not. (A)

Zero is a number. (L) Zero represents 'not.' (A) When you subtract 1 minus 1, if you say zero is not a number... (L) But that is an example of self-cancellation!

A: Yes. When one subtracts one from one, one is left with nothing.

Therefore, in real terms, zero is potentially evident everywhere.

Q: (A) How would I write 10 without using zero? Without using zero, 10 would be 1. (L) Or ten ones.

A: Or $9 + 1$. $11 - 1$.

Q: (A) But the point is that $11 - 1$ is the same as $12 - 2$, is the same as $13 - 3$, and it is very silly to just pretend that it does not exist!

A: Nobody is pretending that it does not exist, it is everywhere.

Another numerical system could represent "10" just as accurately by

inventing another number to represent that quantity.

Q: (A) So, when you were using this 11, 22, 33, and so on, were you having in mind binary number system based on two numbers or ternary number system based on three numbers?

A: Either/or.

Q: (A) Could it have also been a decimal system?

A: Decimals represent the "floating factor."

Q: (A) I was asking whether you had in mind binary or ternary and you say either/or. So it's not so important, I understand, whether it is either. But, perhaps, when you say 'either/or' about my question, you could also say either/or about anything else. For instance, a number system based on 4 numbers.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) What's wrong with 4?

A: Because 4 is not prime.

Q: (A) I have another question. In a session from April, you made the following comment: 'four dimensional, fourth density, see?' So you related four dimensions to fourth density. I don't know a mathematical representation of density. I know how to represent four dimensions. This was the first time that you related dimension to density. Is there really a relation?

A: Yes, because 4th density is experienced in 4th dimensional reality.

Q: (A) Speaking now about 4 dimensional reality, is it four dimensional reality of the Kaluza-Klein type?

A: Visual spectrum.

Q: (A) Does that mean that the fourth dimension is NOT related to the fifth dimension of the Kaluza-Klein theory?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Yes it is related?

A: No, yes it is not. There is a flaw in these theories, relating to prism. What does this tell you?

Q: (A) To prism?! Visual spectrum? I don't know what it tells me. I never came across any relation to prism. But, what is this 4th dimension? Is it an extra dimension beyond the three space dimensions, or is it a time dimension?

A: Not "time," re: Einstein. It is an added spatial reference. The term "dimension" is used simply to access the popular reference, relating to three dimensions. The added "dimension" allows one to visualize outwardly and inwardly simultaneously.

Q: (A) When you talk about this 4th dimension, what is the closest thing in currently understood physics that corresponds to this term? I cannot find anything that corresponds. It is not in relativity theory, it is not in Einstein, it is not in Kaluza-Klein...

A: Exactly, because it has not been hypothesized.

Q: (A) I want to ask about my experiment with prime numbers now.

We were trying to put prime numbers into a pyramid to try to discover what you meant by the term 'pyramidal.' There are pyramidal numbers that relate to pyramids. So, we were putting these prime numbers into pyramids, into squares, all kinds of things; generating sounds with prime numbers, but nothing came of it, and I have no idea what to try next. What am I looking for? That is the question. What are we missing?

A: You are not missing. You simply have not reached the point of confluence.

Q: (A) What about these sounds? Producing sound; what is it supposed to do? Suppose we experiment with producing sound, what are we supposed to look for with these experiments?

A: We cannot tell you that! There would be no point in your quest.

Q: (L) One thing I noticed in one of the constructions he made, and I believe that it was started

with 1 at the top and went around the pyramid, dropping down at the same point on each level, continuing around, filling the entire pyramid with primes; there were 100 levels, or layers, and one thing I noticed when moving this object around and viewing it from different perspectives, that there were some strange forms or configurations; at one point I could clearly see a spiral, and in some places there were clearly 'holes' that went all the way through the pyramid. Of this particular method, which I think is somewhere going

in the right direction, would there be an advantage to devising a specific method of laying out the prime numbers? Would this bring better results, and if so, could you give us a clue as to the better way of laying out the numbers?

A: Try using magnets. Magnetic surface, combined with metal shavings.

Q: (L) If the metal shavings are supposed to represent the prime numbers, do the smaller numbers... (A) When you say to use magnets, would it be sufficient if I represent these magnets mathematically on the computer?

A: That would be a start. You want a three dimensional model.

Q: (A) Okay, I am done. (L) I have a couple of things from this past week that came up. It seems that K. had a dream at about the same time we were having the session. It was rather reflective of what was going on here. She writes: "As I mentioned awhile back, we sleep a "broken" sleep...and this has been messing up my dream recall as I do not normally get to the dream state during the little "nap" we try to get from 12:00 AM to 1:15 AM before working. Since the later "real" sleeping is so deep, and I must hop out of bed at 2 or 3 PM and get busy, any dream memory is lost fast. Now the point of this background is yesterday morning after reading M***'s latest dream message I said to myself: "Self and anyone else around to assist me, I want you to communicate to me thru a dream and let me know

what is up." Went to bed...nothing. Last night, though I had plenty of rest, I could not stay awake. fell asleep over an hour earlier than usual and just before I did I repeated the "Self" statement.

This is what happened.... B. and I were leaving the house in the same car (not normal) as we stepped outside, our yard had changed to a beachfront place of some sort. The sky was black and crystal clear with millions of stars shining and as we gazed up at them a "shooting star" streamed across the sky. Just after that one of the "star flickers" got brighter and brighter until it had the whole sky lit up so much we couldn't see any others. At this point I said "Bummer that star is messing up the sky." Then... We began driving to work...only work turns out to be garbage collecting. I am wondering why we have switched jobs and get out of the car, which has a trailer attached to the back, and retrieve the can in the driveway we have stopped at. I realize it has only a few recycled cans in it and Bob takes it for placement in the trailer. There is a man walking his dog coming down the road and as I watch him, B. moves the car & trailer across the road and I notice for the first time that this is an old car we no longer own and he has parked it beside our new one, which had appeared out of nowhere. As I cross the street to discuss with B. what is next to do in this new job, the old car begins to move out onto the street by itself and proceed down the road. We stand there rather dumbfounded watching. Then it

began to backup and go off the road into a swampy area until it started to sink, like a ship, into this swamp. I yell to B. "Oh No, what am I going to drive now?" and he runs to try and save it. By now the motor has changed to a propeller of some sort and it is chopping at power lines and I am afraid they will fall and electrocute B. so I begin running down the road, which has turned to an ankle deep waterway, to get help at the nearby house.

The road is longer than before and I am sure those wires will get us both. At the house a woman is home and I yell "Call 911, the wires!!" As I turn to see how B. is doing I say "I bet he's in that water on the road"....and he was... hopping back and forth from the road waterway, to the grassy shoulder, toward me....at which point I woke up."

(L) She wrote me later a bit that she had left out as insignificant, but then, when she realized the subject matter concerning A****, she thought it might be significant. She wrote: "Prior to leaving the house there was a quick "picture" of our daughter # 3, age 16, and a troubled friend of hers walking down the hallway of the house. Flash outside and son # 2, age 12, is there ever so briefly, before the stars in sky business. This is getting very strange indeed. Do you suppose I was "made" to go to sleep? Is that possible?" (L) So, it was funny that there were certain elements of her dream that related to the session, such as talking on the phone, talking about job versus

career, BRH's mention of earth as a "swamp" or ball of mud, my discussion of A****, and so forth. There was the mention of vehicles by the C's when talking to BRH, and a relation to my previous dream of something exploding in the sky, and the beach image. She thought it was unusual that she went to sleep the way she did at the time she did. My first thought was that, it was almost as though she were here, present in some sense. Can you comment?

A: It is a reflection of an honorable project.

Q: (L) What is the honorable project?

A: Strife replaces oblivion.

Q: (L) Can you comment on any other part of it? I can't ask specific questions for her, but I think she would like to have some details analyzed.

A: Dreams represent goals sometimes and the realization of potential.

Q: (L) What was represented in the changing of jobs to garbage collecting?

A: Sifting for truth.

Q: (L) What was the man walking the dog, since it appeared in both their dreams?

A: Sidebar to unlock memory/screen memory.

Q: (L) Screen memory of what?

A: Animal replaces other type of living thing.

Q: (L) What other type of living thing?

A: Any.

Q: Such as Gray aliens?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, what about the danger of the electrical lines in the water?

A: Danger is apparent to those who observe, yes?

Q: (L) Are you suggesting that these images represent that they were abducted?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it possible that she was 'made to go to sleep' in order to be present here?

A: Yes, it is possible on an etheric level.

Q: (L) Was she, in fact, present with us at another level?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) She says: ".....as the man with the dog went by I noticed a woman coming from the opposite direction and they crossed paths.....she stopped at a big fat tree in the yard and was hidden from my view but I got the impression she was making a phone call, like a phone booth was on the other side of that tree." (L)I thought this was strange since we were on the phone for a large part of the session. (K)"At the same time the man w/dog was being asked, a bit harshly, by another woman, who was in the house and talking out a

window "Why are you passing by again so soon?" Next thing she's outside also, speaking quietly to the one on the phone and I'm wondering why it is neither one seems to realize I am there" (L) Any comment about the 'crossing paths' and the two women on the phone?

A: When you are aware, even those things hidden become unmasked.

Q: (L) Okay, her husband has a similar dream. He writes: "I am walking down a road at night alone with a destination, though at first I don't know or think about where it is. There are a few cars passing me going only in the same direction, very slowly but I pay no attention to them. The road becomes a dirt road and then just a couple of ruts, but the worse it gets, the more cars are passing me. Then one car comes very close to me, and I think it bumps my arm. It is one of those little 3 wheel cars like you see in Europe, so this surprises me, but when I look behind it, there are a lot more just like it. When the car bumps me (didn't hurt) a piece falls off it and I think that I will help put it back on for them, but the piece rolls all the way to where the car pulls off the road.

When I get to the car, a woman gets out and she is looking up at the sky, but I realize that her eyes are closed. She is walking around the car and I see that she is going to bump into me so I say, "Whups, careful, careful." She opens her eyes and looks at me and says,

"Why do you have to make things harder?" I answer, "I'm not trying to make things harder on anyone, lady. I'm just trying to get home." I continue to walk and hear her saying something behind me, but I don't know what because a MAN AND A DOG are crossing to the other side of the road. (I think this guy got into the wrong dream) Our eyes meet but we don't say anything to each other. He is tall and thin with a salt and pepper beard and doesn't seem menacing. The dog just seems to be at the end of a leash, but I didn't really look at it and don't know what it looked like. They seem to be heading into the woods on the other side of the road and as I walk, the road turns left into a trail which runs parallel to the woods. I see the light from the man's flashlight (?) and I realize that he is trying to get ahead of me and this is a threat so I start running. Then my alarm goes off and I wake up hearing Pink Floyd's "Dark Side of the Moon" playing although I had turned the radio down so low that it was just a whisper and shouldn't have wakened me at all." (L) So, any comments about this funny dream that B. was having? Especially the man walking the dog...

A: The dog is your friendly representative from "alien central."

Q: (L) Are you saying that they were abducted and these dreams represent an abduction?

A: They could be a memory of one.

Q: (L) So, by becoming aware in a general sense, memories from

the past may begin to surface? Even if it surfaces in these obscure ways?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Any other comment?

A: No.

Q: (L) Next, M. writes: "OK, the dream stuff is now approaching weird. I'm supposed to pay attention to coincidences. Well here's one: One of the guys I work with, who I get along with really well, but we don't usually get personal, out of the blue, yesterday, says to me, "Have you had any weird dreams lately?" I kinda went BOING at that point. And told him I had. (We both live out in the country, and not too far from each other.) He then described this dream, which I will describe briefly.

First he told me that, a while back, he found himself in a place where he felt a strong presence of evil (and this isn't a normal type of experience for him). He was planning on camping there, but after 2 hours, he couldn't take it anymore and left. (This was real, not a dream.) In his dream, he had that same feeling. We were helping a friend build a tripod, to haul an engine out of a car." This strikes me as odd because of K's mention of the engine that turned into the whirling blades that cut power lines... so both were representations of engines with some sort of extension upward... He goes on: "They were going to use a rope to haul the engine out, when something

told them they couldn't use THAT rope, because these two boys had hanged themselves with it. The rope became alive and was coiling away from them, and kinda vaporized. This is when he got the strong sense of evil.

"Now, the 2 boys were the two teenage sons of a really close friend of his, and they are still very much alive. I'm kind of concerned about this dream, and so is M***, since he doesn't usually remember his dreams, or care about them when he does, but this one really disturbed him. Are the 2 boys in any immediate physical danger from themselves, or other outside force? Is this dream, in any way significant to me? Any hints on the significance of the dream for M***? I told him that I would ask you about the dream. He said it was ok. (I didn't actually mention the Cassiopaeans. I don't think he is ready for that. I said I had a friend who was into dream interpretation.) Do you have enough information to ask any questions? Can the Cassiopaeans 'connect' to M*** without additional info?" (L) So, can you answer any of these questions?

A: The evil place should ring some bells, eh?

Q: (L) So, in other words, when he went out camping, something happened to him there, and he, also, is remembering an abduction, is that it?

A: It might be this, but let us not jump to conclusions.

Q: (L) Okay, what was represented by the rope that evaporated?

A: Ask not of the rope, but where it leads.

Q: (L) Where did the rope lead?

A: Must analyze.

Q: (L) Where did the rope lead? To the place? The rope made him have the same feeling as the place? The 'evil place?'

A: He should explore this.

Q: (L) The camping trip, or the actual place?

A: Where the rope leads.

Q: (L) The rope led to the two boys, is that what you are getting at?

A: We are saying to ask him.

Q: (L) Does this dream indicate that these two boys are in danger?

A: Not really.

Q: (L) Are these two boys connected in some way to this dream?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is there any significance to M*** in this dream; the fact that the guy brought it up out of the blue?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was the significance to M***?

A: It should be clear soon.

Q: (L) Any other clue about that?

A: No.

Q: (L) M*** also sent a list of questions. He asks: "Who has programmed my mind?"

A: Does he not know? All are programmed by input.

Q: (M) And who is warning me?

A: Spirit body/self.

Q: (M) Should I pursue RV as a means for answering questions, assisting in our 'Treasure Hunt' and for spiritual growth in general?

A: Yes.

Q: Why did the Cognitive Sciences Institute find that RV sessions were up to 60% better when conducted at 13:30 +/- 1 hour Local Sidereal Time? What is it about our alignment to the universe that would affect RV?

A: Strength of psychic resonance due to chemical/magnetic balance when in alignment.

Q: (M) I've had a series of dreams, lately, relating to each other and to, what I feel are experiences with aliens. My Dad has been in many of them, usually as someone I go to for advice. Does this have to do with the fact that we have been getting closer over the years, and he has become supportive of my 'quest?' Do I insert him into the dreams for comfort? Is there anything else about my father and these dreams?

A: Father is guide to repeating experience.

Q: (L) What experiences in particular?

A: Explore.

Q: (M) What do the staples represent?

A: Imbedded silicon bead.

Q: (M) How did they get into my skin in the first place?

A: Projected.

Q: (L) By whom?

A: 4th density STS.

Q: (L) When?

A: Three times, starting at age six.

Q: (M) Did the pressure points classes trigger these dreams?

A: No.

Q: (M) Specifically the dreams about my left arm? What was the object I was holding against my stomach, that the aliens were trying to take away?

A: Quartz.

Q: (M) Why was it so important to me?

A: Communication link.

Q: (L) To who or what?

A: You know.

Q: (M) I find that I don't experience the slow sluggish feeling during my dreams that many people experience. Is this because of my martial arts training?

A: No.

Q: (M) Will my training help me in sorting out what is happening (in these new experiences with aliens, 6th density beings, upcoming

cataclysms, etc.)??

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Okay, in regards to the session, he commented about careers and jobs, ' I think the old Zen saying may apply here: Before enlightenment, chop wood and carry water. After enlightenment, chop wood and carry water.' I thought that was pretty cute. He then remarked about the answer you gave about contacting you directly: 'Holy Transformation, Batman! Did you hear what they just said? That Ark is bringing us to 4th density. Wow! So, we have as much time as it takes for Ark to figure out what he's doing! It could be an interesting ride!' Could you comment on that?

A: It needs no further comment.

Q: (L) So, Mike's comment WAS the comment?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, I want to ask: what is the relationship between Neormm and Odiem?

A: Take the two and look for hidden words.

Q: (L) Are the two similar in nature as stated, even before one looks for hidden words?

A: ?

Q: (L) That is not helpful! Okay, you notice that we have the psychomantium up. Do you have any suggestions for improvement of this marvel of engineering?

A: Try it.

Q: (L) Well, of course we are. Are we supposed to do it all together, or what? What's the deal on this thing?

A: When needed.

Q: (L) What would be the clue that one needs it?

A: Pangs of psychic hunger.

Q: (L) I had a couple of dreams in the past week also. In one, there was a phone booth that was like a concert hall on the inside. People were coming to us to 'audition' for something, and we were outside this phone booth listening to these auditions thinking that we would find someone with a voice that would produce anti-gravity. The next part of the dream, I was dancing the 'Sugar Plum Fairy' en pointe! I was hearing the music and watching my feet. In the dream I woke up and Ark said to me: 'see Honey! It's working! Look at your legs!' And there was something about my legs. The only thing that I have noticed in real life is that my legs have REALLY been hurting a great deal. It is hard to walk sometimes.

A: My dear Laura, we do not wish to appear to be scolding in your delivery, but, please do not attempt to turn this forum into "Dream Analysis Central." Remember, some dreams, no matter how profound they may seem, are really just subconscious gobbledygook!

Q: (L) Alright, I also dreamed the following night about being on the

seashore and a dog that was chained up, and I went back to unchain the dog, and my brother and sister-in-law were getting divorced and he saved the dog. I mean, you DID tell us to pay attention to our dreams, that we would be having interesting ones and visions as well. So, I have been paying attention!

A: Yes, but you can already differentiate.

Q: (L) Okay, forget that. Now, I am reading this book called "The Jesus Conspiracy" about the Shroud of Turin. Now, we once asked about this and you said that the image was of a Roman worker. Apparently this worker was crucified. Was this individual who was crucified, done so in the specific manner as was described for Jesus, with deliberate intent to create the illusion that the image on the Shroud HAD to be of Jesus, since Jesus was the only person who could have possibly suffered all these exact wounds as described in the Gospels?

A: No. Crucifixion was once a "popular" punishment method.

Q: (L) Can you tell us approximately what year this Roman worker was crucified who left his image on this shroud?

A: 399 A.D.

Q: (L) Okay, it has been tested and said that this individual had type AB blood, which has then led a lot of people to say that Jesus' blood type was AB...

A: But it is not.

Q: (L) Well, the science of histology has shown that type AB did not even EXIST at the time of Jesus... Let me insert another question here. If part of the use of this psychomantium is to bring the earth to the point of 4th density transitional adjustment, is part of that project also an opening of a doorway for Jesus, who is in the state of suspended animation as you have previously described, to re-emerge into the world?

A: Or re-emerge into the consciousness.

Q: (L) Of who or what?

A: All 4th density inductees.

Q: (L) Well, you once said that he was actually in a flesh body in this 'time warp' in a state of suspended animation, so to speak, or a place of no time...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is something going to happen where this singular individual, Jesus, is going to...

A: No need for that.

Q: (L) So, at the point of this 4th density transitional adjustment, what will Jesus, in his state of suspended animation be doing? Will he continue in that state forever, or will he make some shift of his own?

A: The shift is yours. Afterwards, you can see that which you cannot yet see.

Q: (L) Sure! But, the big problem seems to be getting to the point of that shift! That seems to be the mission, the quest, the objective of all of this... or am I off base here?

A: Not "objective," just is.

Q: (L) Why does it seem that you indicate from time to time that the three of us here, and perhaps others, play some sort of role in this activity? Is that not true for many people?

A: Not true for most.

Q: (L) Is there something about our activities that relate to this supernova business?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why did you urge us to investigate supernovae?

A: To be informed, to enlarge knowledge base.

Q: (L) Do supernovae play any part in this 4th density transitional adjustment?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Then, do our activities here on Earth affect the far reaches of the universe in a significant way?

A: For those sensitive to such things.

Q: (A) I wanted to ask if there was a capstone on the Great Pyramid?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) What shape?

A: Pyramidal at 20 percent positive displacement to base.

Q: (L) What was it constructed of?

A: Limestone sheath.

Q: (A) Was it removed?

A: Fell off.

Q: (L) When?

A: 2809 B.C. as you measure it.

Q: (L) What caused it to fall off?

A: Old age.

Q: (L) If you use a magnet and the iron filings principle to arrange prime numbers in a pyramidal shape, where do you place the magnet, the king's chamber or the queen's chamber?

A: King's.

Q: (L) How is it supposed to be oriented? Regular north/south orientation?

A: Yes. Magnetic, not polar.

Q: (L) In my little quest with my maps, I have come across the suggestion that the cities, Laon, Lyon, and Luxemburg are three cities named from the root of light. Also, there is Leiden. These four cities form an interesting geometric shape when related to one another, particularly the first three. My question would be: once one has constructed this arrow type triangle, what does one then do with it?

A: Place upon the valley of the clover dale.

Q: (L) Okay, in reading through the atlas looking for names with funny connections, the only thing I came across was 'Hot Springs, Arkansas.' Can you comment?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, as you know, I have already found the funny connections to the Plain of San Augustin where the purported Roswell crash occurred, closely linked to Magdalena, Socorro, and the similarities of these names to places in Egypt and the Canaries... such as RosTau and Saqqare, and the image of St. Augustine being replaced by St. Anthony in the Grail stories, and the celebratory day being January 17th, which is also the day of Janus, guardian of the door, and Augustus was the named ruler at the time of the purported birth of Jesus, as well the name being of the one who supposedly "created" the church dogma and who attacked the Gnostics so vigorously. So, all these names are THERE, but no method of sorting seems to ring a bell in my head...

A: No, not yet, my dear, not yet!!! So, for now, goodnight.

November 21, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Mohnah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Okay, we have a number of questions here... We have this paper here written by Henry P. Stapp... I can't find page one, though...

A: Suggest you be more vigilant in efforts to find page 1. [Break while page is found.]

Q: Alright, Henry Stapp says in the beginning of this proto-book:

"This book is about you. This book is about you. It is about your essence: what you are, and how you are connected to that which you are not. Knowing this is important to you, because your beliefs about yourself and your connection to 'the other' are ultimately the basis of every decision you make in your life. [...] You may think you know what you are. You may have been taught that you're a giant bundle of cells, with each cell a complex arrangement of atoms connected to each other by simple mechanical laws. So you may imagine that science has shown you to be, basically, a giant

machine: a huge mechanical device, advancing in a totally predictable way, governed, in principle, by the mechanical interactions of its tiny parts.[...] But what about your thoughts, your hopes, your aspirations, your ideas? How do they fit in? Surely, they are an important part of you. Indeed, together with your other experiential qualities, such as your sensations, and feelings, they are your essence. Your "material" self is important to you as the carrier of your experiential self, and as the link between your experiential self and the rest of nature. But how does this material self mesh with your experiential self? [...] What does science tell us about this connection? [...]

Curiously, the consensus of scientific opinion on this basic question of the connection between our material and experiential selves is based on a theory that reigned from the time of Isaac Newton until the beginning of this century, but that was replaced about seventy years ago. by a theory that differs from it, basically, precisely on this question of how our material and experiential selves are related. [...] According to the earlier theory, any large system, including the entire universe, changes in essentially the same way that a mechanical clock is imagined to change: the large-scale movements are completely determined by local mechanical interactions between its tiny material parts. No one's experiences have, fundamentally, anything to do with it. [...] But the basic contemporary physical

theory, quantum theory, if taken seriously, says just the opposite: it says that our experiential knowings are the basic dynamical units, and that what had in earlier times been understood as material particles that could exist apart from knowings, must be replaced by a knowledge-bearing structure. This structure evolves the knowledge created by earlier knowings into the makings of later knowings. So instead of tiny atoms controlling each other, and thereby all knowings, it is rather the knowings that are the basic irreducible units: they enter as entire units into a dynamic structure that carries forward the facts fixed by past knowings to produce the possibilities for future knowings." Now, my understanding of what he is saying is that he is replacing the 'former clock' with just another 'clock.' He says that this is what Quantum Theory is saying; that all of the fundamental units of quantum physics are 'knowings,' that these are the basic irreducible units. Could you comment on this idea?

A: How do you suppose this could be?

Q: Well, that is what I am asking you. This is what he is saying that Quantum Theory says.

A: Where does one fit the proverbial square peg into the round hole?

Q: Please don't be too cryptic with us tonight as we are really pretty desperate here and have thought ourselves into exhaustion!

A: Desperation is not necessary, or helpful.

Q: Well, we have read and thought and gone over the sessions, and

discussed it and have no satisfactory conclusion. Stapp says that the wave function represents our knowledge of the system and that the reduced wave packets are more precise knowledge after measure. The question is: is there more than OUR knowledge and which is beyond...

A: The question is: Is knowledge physical? Can it be physicalized? Is not physics the study of that which is physical?

Q: Alright, can knowledge be physicalized?

A: No.

Q: (A) Can knowledge be converted to mathematics?

A: Yes. As we have indicated, mathematics serves as a bridge between that which is physical and that which is not.

Q: So, Stapp quotes Heisenberg saying: the transparent clarity of a mathematics that represents no longer the behavior of particles but rather our knowledge of this behavior." Can that be a correct statement in reference to Quantum Physics?

A: But there are no "units" of knowledge.

Q: He says: certainly our knowledge can change suddenly, and that this fact justifies the use of the term `quantum jump'. Is a sudden change in knowledge equivalent to a quantum jump?

A: What is the definition of "Quantum?"

Q: (L) A measurement? Quantification? (A) When we say 'quantum jump,' we mean a jump that is typical of quantum phenomena, such

as manipulation of particles, electron jumping from one orbit to another... anything that changes rapidly and for which we do not have a mechanical description because we don't understand what is in between, how this jump happens. A sudden change of value, state or something... decay of a particle... (L) So, Stapp says: "at Solvay, physicists, of all people, had come up with a rational solution, based on empirical evidence, in which all of the observed regularities of nature that had formerly ascribed to matter, were present without there being anything like ordinary matter. The mathematical structure needed to account for the classical regularities of nature, plus all the newly discovered ones whose existence could not be reconciled with the classical conception of matter, arose from the mathematical properties of the knowings themselves!"

A: Mathematical properties? Yes. But when one is working from the wrong premise, where does one "get off."

Q: (A) What wrong premise?

A: The premise from which you are quoting.

Q: (L) He says: Orthodox quantum theory is pragmatic: it is a practical tool based on human knowings.

A: In a sense, maybe.

Q: (L) Here is where he attacks: "The wording is again subtle, and confirms the thesis that the mathematical structure of quantum

theory is about our knowledge. But it assuages the intuitions of physicists by speaking of events out there at the device that presumably are not controlled by human observers or observations. But the mathematical structure of the theory does not describe those external physical events themselves in micro-physical terms: the mathematical structure is tied to our descriptions, basically in plain everyday language, of the human experiences that we normally imagine to be caused by 'events out there'." Now, my question is: do events 'out there' occur?

A: Yes.

Q: What is it that quantum physics is describing?

A: Vague.

Q: Of course I know that's vague. Stapp says: "On the other hand, there is a suggestion that there really are events occurring 'out there', which are we are observing, and which do not derive their beingness from our observations of them." Are there events out there that we are observing that do NOT derive their beingness from our observation?

A: Yes.

Q: The events out there derive their beingness from what?

A: From their beingness.

Q: What is at the root of their beingness that makes their beingness different from ours?

A: This is completely the incorrect concept.

Q: What is the correct concept?

A: All is one and one is all.

Q: Well, that is not helping us here. That's what he's saying! He is saying that everything is just 'knowings.'

A: No!

Q: Are we interacting with something out there?

A: Of course, but it is not just "out there."

Q: So, Stapp says: "I call the idea that the formalism is directly about 'physical events out there at the devices,' the Vulgar Copenhagen Interpretation. It is vulgar in the sense that it is coarse, in the way just mentioned, and it is common. [...] This Vulgar Interpretation is common among practicing quantum physicists." And, it seems that he is directing this particularly at Ark, since Ark is one of the creators of what Henry is here calling the 'Coarse Copenhagen Interpretation.'

A: And....

Q: Well, he further says: "In classical physics this distinction is, of course, again present, but once duly noted is not very important. In orthodox quantum theory this distinction is crucial. [...] My aim, basically, is to reconcile the insight of the founders of quantum theory that the mathematical formalism of quantum theory is about knowledge with the demand of Einstein that our basic physical

theory be about nature." So, what is Nature and why is it out there?

A: It is not "out there." Why are you stuck on this?

Q: I am trying to get through this. He says: "Of course, pushing the boundary all the way to mind brings mind into our theory of nature.

But why on earth should we try to keep mind out--- bottled up,

ignored, and isolated from the physical world--when we know it is

present, and seemingly efficacious, particularly when the intense

struggle of physicists to find a rational way of accounting for

observed phenomena led them to the conclusion that the rational

way to formulate a theory that accounts for our experiences

pertaining to "physical reality" has the form of a theory about

knowings, not the form of a theory about matter. [...] In view of the

failure of our seventy-year effort to exclude mind from our theory of

nature I suggest that our rational aim should not be to resuscitate

moribund matter, which we are well rid of, because of the two

millennia of philosophical perplexity it engendered. Rather we must

learn how better to understand knowings, within their natural habitat,

the mathematical structure of the quantum formalism that accurately

accords with our experiences rather than blatantly contradicting

them." (A) Concerning this last sentence, Stapp absolutizes

Quantum Theory, and he believes that Quantum Mathematical

Formalism is sufficient to describe knowledge. I doubt this, because

Quantum Theory is a very simple theory, and to describe knowledge

mathematically, I believe that we have to go beyond the quantum formalism.

A: "Knowings" implies units of measurable physicality. Not so!

Knowledge is not physical, thus constant.

Q: (L) Well, that is sort of his point. He is saying that nothing really exists except knowings...

A: No.

Q: (A) I have a problem here. You say knowledge is not physical. I don't care just now what is the definition of physical or non-physical. The question for me right now is, is there some mathematical framework that describes at the same time a kind of a unified theory, that describes both atoms AND knowledge. Can one think of such... whether it can be described by a mathematical formaliam that will take into account BOTH?

A: Well, whether or not knowledge can be quantified or not is one question. But to understand the concept, one must rearrange one's mathematical thinking to fit into the non-physical realm. Atoms represent the foundational measurement of material, or physical reality. It is possible to bridge the two, but not to combine the two.

Q: (L) Is quantum theory as it stands, about knowings or about physical units?

A: It is about measurement.

Q: Does quantum physics, as it is, describe matter?

A: This is missing the point altogether. Why does one need matter to measure?

Q: Well, this is our point. He is saying that all there is is mind, that you know things, and that the whole universe is an illusion of your knowings, so that your perceptions of perceptions are these knowings, and that the universe constantly changes based on these knowings, and all that is really changing is your knowings and you perceive your knowings change, and that is the whole thing.

He is saying that...

A: There are no "knowings!!!!!!!!!"

Q: So Stapp's idea about quantum physics being measures of knowings is completely...

A: False!

Q: (A) There is another question, because he absolutizes quantum physics, and it doesn't even come to his mind that there is, perhaps, a better theory than quantum theory which describes more than just measurements, and that is somewhat along the line of Einstein's Unified Field Theory, or something like that. He considers that Quantum Theory as we know it, that its mathematical formalism, is the last word and that we will never go beyond that.

A: Wrong, obviously.

Q: (A) The point is, of course, that no one up to the present time has found such a better theory.

A: But "now" is only the beginning.

Q: (A) Back to the concept of events; you said events exist. Is it true that every event is a splitting of the universe, or branching of the universe?

A: Events take many forms.

Q: (A) When events happen, it means that one particular thing out of many potential things was chosen, or are there other events? For me an event is when, out of many possible things, one is chosen. What are the other possible forms? Can we have some examples?

A: Events can transpire without knowledge.

Q: (A) What is characteristic of events that involve branching of universes? Is it that, for this particular event, consciousness must participate?

A: There is a critical juncture, which coincides with a discharge of energy.

Q: (A) There is a critical juncture in any event or in this particular type of event of branching?

A: Latter.

Q: (L) Does that mean that a branching event must be related in some way to consciousness or observation?

A: No.

Q: (L) Where does the energy discharge from?

A: Consciousness is on one side, and what is on the other?

Q: (L) What IS on the other side? Matter?

A: We have given the clue.

Q: (L) Energy?

A: Closer.

Q: (A) Okay, let me ask a little bit more technical question, in this theory about which I am supposed to write this paper, we are making a kind of a union of the standard quantum theory with something else that is not described by a wave function, which is supposed to objectively exist. But, this is a mathematical model. The question is: in reality, what is it that really exists?

What are things that really exist?

A: Gravity is the key. Now, plug in your wave functions.

Q: (L) How can you describe gravity mathematically?

A: Must be possible! Review texts re: gravity.

Q: (L) We did... and either we are so dense, or we can't get it...

A: Not dense, emotionally clouded. When one is in a defensive mode, all is "skewred," including this conduit.

Q: (L) So, what is on the other side is consciousness and gravity?

A: No, review texts and meditate to clear consciousness of emotional poison!

Q: (L) What is the source of this emotional poison? Our reaction to this paper?

A: Yes. Attack, attack. Break needed!

Q: (A) Who needs a break? (L) Now?

A: You do. [Break]

Q: (L) Okay, Stapp says: "Our ideas about matter and energy ensure that no matter, or energy-bearing stuff, can travel faster than light. Thus this faster-than-light result shows that reality certainly cannot be made out of "matter", or any form of energy, as it is normally conceived. [...] How does orthodox quantum theory cope with this problem? [...] It tries to say that there is no problem, because the wave function represents only our knowledge. [...] The idea is this. Suppose you know that the nearby and faraway parts of a physical system are strongly correlated. Then your new knowledge about some nearby part can often give you immediate knowledge about a faraway part, without that faraway part being affected physically by your act of looking at the nearby part. Thus your seeing that one end of a compass needle points north can immediately tell you that the other end points south, without your actions having any immediate physical effect at all on the south end. [...] Faster-than-light connections in the realm of knowings are thus deemed unproblematic. [...] This argument is based on the normal idea that these knowings are knowings about physical things. The faster-than-light effect in the realm of knowledge clearly does not entail any such effect in the external physical reality. Hence this effect in the realm of knowledge is seen to be nonphysical: to be not

physically real.[...] But if one were to take knowledge itself as the basic reality then there might be a problem, for there would be no other "physical" reality upon which to base the claim that the faster-than-light effect in the realm of knowledge is "not physically real". Such an embarrassment might arise if one were to interpret quantum theory literally as a description of a knowledge-based, rather than matter-based, reality. [...] But Heisenberg and Bohr circumvented such a faster-than-light embarrassment by not taking quantum theory seriously: i. e., by effectively rejecting the idea that the knowledge-based mathematical formalism describes a corresponding knowledge-based reality. Thus when Heisenberg describes "what happens `really' in an atomic event" he talks about the events at the measuring device, and hence effectively validates the normal idea that the `knowledge' that the formalism is about is, in the normal way, knowledge about physical events.

The knowings are not, in the orthodox view, to be regarded as the basic realities, even though they are the realities that the formalism is based upon. [...] Thus there are two powerful reasons for asserting that the quantum formalism does not give a description of reality itself. The first is that this move saves our common sense intuitions that there is something `out there'; the second is that it apparently helps to save us from having to admit that there are real

faster-than-light effects. (A) I would like to know who is paying this Stapp and why?

A: Those who are against unlocking the truth are at the "core."

Q: (L) Have we discussed Stapp enough?

A: Yes.

Q: Next subject: M*** has sent some follow-up questions. His first question is: Does the mystery surrounding Rennes-le-Chateau have to do with what Henry Lincoln describes as the 'Temple,' which is some ancient megalith...

A: No.

Q: (M) He says: I've had three experiences with aliens, who kindly provided me with silicone beads of some kind. Were these physical abductions or just projections?

A: One begets the other. A projection involves Tran dimensional atomic remolecularization.

Q: (M) When and where was the last experience?

A: April and in sleep state. There is a window which overlooks sloping meadow. Fruit trees, possibly apple, nearby.

Q: (L) Why did you bring up this window and this meadow and fruit trees? Is this the window through which this occurred?

A: Let it play out.

Q: (M) Will the silicone beads show up in an x-ray?

A: No.

Q: (M) In the dream about the 'communication device,' was that a memory of a previous experience, or was it an actual experience that happened that night?

A: Reflection.

Q: (M) With respect to RV and chemical/magnetic alignments improving psychic abilities, can this be artificially induced by locally applied magnetic fields?

A: Dangerous to experiment with. Like Franklin and his kites.

Q: (M) My friend M*** had a dream a few nights ago which he feels is related to the previous one. He was hit in the head by a 2X4 wielded by a child, which immediately woke him up. He caught sight of a movement out of the corner of his eye when he woke up. What was the moving object or creature?

A: Interdensity energy.

Q: (M) Was this, in any way, related to implants and alien encounters?

A: Indirectly.

Q: (M) Was it significant?

A: All is.

Q: (M) Is the source in the books "Conversations with God," a reliable and accurate source?

A: Only partially.

Q: (L) Okay, I got the "Robot's Rebellion," book and I was hoping

this was going to be something useful, and he says in here: "Just as the sun is the mind that guides the Solar System, the Galactic Mind guides the galaxy and the Universal Mind guides the universe. The Source is the mind that guides all creation. Sunspot activity is linked to this flow of energy from the sun to the solar system, and this indicates the times when the flow is at its most powerful." Are sunspots an indication that a flow of information is at its most powerful?

A: Maybe.

Q: Then this David Icke says: "The imbalanced consciousness that I will call Lucifer is not an essential part of the positive/negative balance. He is a disrupting, disharmonious aspect of consciousness, which is not necessary for human evolution. More than that, Lucifer's efforts to close off the channels that link humanity to its higher understanding have blocked, not advanced, our evolution." Is this a correct assessment of this Luciferian Consciousness, that it is not part of the positive/negative balance of the universe, and that it has blocked our evolution?

A: No.

Q: Can you comment on the Luciferian consciousness and what part it may play in our evolution and reality?

A: It is part of the lesson plan.

Q: That was my thought as well, but he says that because of this

problem with the Luciferian consciousness, the "higher levels of creation began to intervene because Lucifer was imposing its misunderstandings on others and breaking the universal law of free will. Is this true?

A: No.

Q: I have read about this 'decision to intercede' by higher levels of consciousness who look down upon mankind and feel sorry for our terrible suffering, and that somehow, if something isn't done, the whole universe will be overcome by this evil... so it has got to be 'stopped.' A number of sources promote this idea, which then leads, generally, to claims that this or another alien group is part of the 'good guys' or bad guys, or whatever. Is any of this idea accurate?

A: No.

Q: So, what is, IS, and we only suffer exactly as much as we need to learn? Is that it?

A: There is more to it than that, but at this point, you would be unable to comprehend.

Q: Icke says "this Luciferian consciousness is a large aspect of Divine Consciousness which chose to work against the Source. Is this true?

A: Not really.

Q: Well, it SEEMS that the Luciferian Consciousness is working against the Source. If it is not, what is it doing?

A: Balancing where needed.

Q: He says: "Other volunteers, aspects of very highly evolved consciousness, came into the universe and this galaxy in an effort to restore harmony. They did not incarnate in physical bodies on the earth, they arrived in spacecraft, some of them miles in length, while others simply manifested themselves here. These were extraterrestrials who came to bring knowledge to this planet hundreds of thousands of years ago." Is this true? Yes or no?

A: Neither. [Phone rings and BRH joins session]

Q: (BRH) Is there anything I should know at this point about K. in relation to me?

A: Vague!

Q: (BRH) Should I pursue this?

A: He is not getting it yet. All there is, is lessons.

Q: (BRH) Talk about vague! (L) It is a reflection of the vagueness of your question.

A: Vague in, vague out!

Q: (BRH) Okay, I like K. and I am considering pursuing a relationship with her.

A: Some like to dance from the proverbial fire to the frying pan, and some do not. But what good would a lesson be, if not containing the potential to learn!?!

Q: (L) I guess that I would say that you need to follow your instincts

and don't let emotion run the show. One of the biggest things working against us...

A: Right at this point, the emotional switch is turned on "high."

Q: (L) Most human emotions are not, as some people think, of the soul; they are chemical. And, these chemicals can be stimulated to turn emotions on and off - witness a lot of women who suffer from PMS. All kinds of waves and frequencies around us, including those emanated by other people, can turn these chemicals on and off.

This is what happens when the 'hooks' get into your flesh from propinquity. When you encounter a new person, the same thing can happen over again in a very powerful way, and, of course, because of the euphoric effect of a new set of stimuli, it makes you think that 'oh, this is DIFFERENT! This is the SOUL!' I can assure you that, if what happens between two people, occurs due to the physical presence of the other person ALONE, watch out! This knowledge is hard won, believe me.

A: If D*** has questions, why not allow D*** to question?

Q: (L) Okay, I'll shut up. (BRH) I'm getting the sense that the chapter is not closed on this K. deal. But, moving on, I have a friend named L*** on the net who is pleading with me for help. She doesn't know if she is losing her mind or what, and I told her I would try to do what I can. So, the question she asks is: 'Am I losing my mind or what?'

A: Or what.

Q: (BRH) Any advice?

A: As with all others, we get into trouble when we first assume, then attempt to collect data to substantiate our assumptions.

Q: (L) I guess that is what they are saying to her, that she has made an assumption and is trying to collect data to...

A: No commentaries are needed, unless you wish to risk destroying the value of the message!!! [Dog begins to bark]

Q: (BRH) Last time you were trying to direct me to inquire about career and family, and that I did not see it or understand it at the time because I was thinking more in terms of job. I don't think I used the opportunity to inquire deeply enough into those issues. So, I would like to know if you have any further comments about career and family issues for me?

A: Only if specific inquiries are made.

Q: (BRH) I have been toying with the notion of dropping out and writing a book. Any advice on that?

A: Sounds good to us!

Q: (L) [Remarks about Tom French, journalist who is writing about the Cassiopaeon group who just recently won Pulitzer Prize] So, if he ever gets the segment about this published, I guess we will be about the only channeling group investigated by a Pulitzer Prize Winner!

A: Oh boy, oh boy!

Q: (L) Are you guys being sarcastic or happy?

A: Both.

Q: (L) [To BRH] Well, the C's predicted his Pulitzer Prize... you know, he went through a divorce after becoming involved with us, the photographer assigned to him went through a divorce, I went through a divorce...they had made predictions about the upcoming changes in his life, and he completely would not believe it, but now that it had transpired, he wanted to know what else was going to happen to him, and how he was going to feel about it. So, the C's told him that he was going to be 100 per cent happy with the upcoming changes... and that is about as far as they would go with it. But, after the fact, he knew what they meant. Hopefully, his experiences are going to incline him to write about us kindly... (BRH) I was very happy about a remark you made several years ago about my youngest daughter, and the fruit that was borne from that comment. Again, last time, you brought up my youngest daughter, and made the remark that the separation was not going to be for long. Do you have any further comment to make about that?

A: Strong soul connection there. Intertwined past lives, positive sense.

Q: (L) I guess you can ask how many past lives together... and go from there...

A: Not important.

Q: (BRH) What is the purpose for our relationship in this time?

A: That is for you to discover!

Q: (BRH) Any hints?

A: Nope.

Q: (BRH) If nothing else, your remark a couple of years ago has really borne some amazing fruit.

I really thought she was a pain in the ass before, and I have really loved her deeply ever since you said what you did. There is a very special connection there that I don't fully understand...

A: You will.

Q: (BRH) Thanks for nothing, guys!

A: Not nothing, now is it?

Q: (BRH) No, you are right, it is not. Thank you. I am aware that there must be some overarching purpose to my presence on the internet. I have established a huge number of contacts in an extremely diversified group of folks, and I felt really driven previously to provide data to all of them. But, lately, I am losing my zeal for that.

A: Zeal loss stems from approach. Better to teach than to preach.

Q: (BRH) Teach what?

A: Sharing info attracts.

Q: (BRH) On a cosmic level, I feel that there is some sort of purpose in what I have done up to this time. I have built this structure, what

do I do with it now? I have this feeling that it has not happened for no reason.

A: Let it unfold without anticipation.

Q: (BRH) What is my purpose?

A: To BE! [Conversation with BRH is concluded.]

Q: (L) I wanted to ask a couple more questions: you mentioned Jack and the Beanstalk in a previous session. I am concerned that there is nothing going on at present. We are in a sort of pause mode here.

A: All will be well.

Q: D**** concerned that you might not think it would be a good idea for him to come...

A: Why would we think that?

Q: I know... but, any comment?

A: It would be good.

Q: Anything else tonight?

A: No. Good night.

November 28, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Nuthurra.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (A) My first question concerns the guy who wrote last week from Brussels, and who, just two days later, invited me there and they were offering to pay all expenses for me to come and talk. On their web pages, they have all kinds of interesting things such as quantum computing, space propulsion and so forth. It is called "Stargate," and I would like to know what is behind the interest of these people in Brussels.

A: They find you to be fascinating!

Q: (A) Who is behind them? Who is sponsoring all this research?

A: Something referred to as "Duchenne."

Q: (A) Should I be especially careful in my contact with them?

A: These people are innocent, if a bit naive in their enthusiasm for "Millennial" pursuits.

Q: (A) Is there some future in this contact?

A: Only in maintaining your visibility within the scientific community.

Q: (L) Is that something that he wants to do?

A: Whether or not he wants to do it, it may be helpful.

Q: (L) So, establishing liaison with these people would be helpful?

A: Maybe.

Q: (A) Last time when we were talking, you made an essential division between the physical world and the non-physical world, ethereal world, the one which cannot be quantified. Now, I know something about the physical world, how it is built, and the main concepts of atoms and forces and so on. I would like to know what are the building blocks that describe this ethereal world. I am asking because you said that these two worlds can be bridged, if not united. In order to bridge them, I need to know something about this ethereal world. Where can I learn it?

A: Consciousness is in reality, the purest form of energy. The alter realm is composed of consciousness energy. To better understand the concept, one must utilize one's memory of particularly vivid dreams, when one had the sensate of physicality in a transitory state.

Q: (A) How to bridge the physical and ethereal worlds?

A: Gravity is the key. One must formulate a hypothesis based upon the quantum range of wave particulate transfer. In other words, where does the wave go when it appears to disappear into the very core of an object with a strong gravitational field. Pentagon, hexagon, ya know?!?

Q: (A) I understand that this gravity business is becoming the most important study, and that, essentially, I should concentrate my energy there and start back with formulation of gravity...

A: Tis best for the open-minded one of a scientific nature to keep focused upon magnetism/gravity. Utilize innate understanding of field physics in your search.

Q: (L) Okay, I stumbled across some information this week, quite by accident, about this Horsel business. What it says is: The moon-goddess, or Aphrodite, of the ancient Germans, was called Horsel, or Ursula... she is the pure Artemis; but, in accordance with her ancient character, she is likewise the sensual Aphrodite, who haunts the Venusberg; and this brings us to the story of Tannhauser. The Horselberg, or mountain of Venus, lies in Thuringia, between Eisenach and Gotha. High up on its slope yawns a cavern, the Horselloch, or cave of Venus within which is heard a muffled roar, as of subterranean water. From this cave, in old times, the frightened inhabitants of the neighboring valley would hear at night wild moans and cries issuing, mingled with peals of demon-like laughter. Here it was believed that Venus held her court; "and there were not a few who declared that they had seen fair forms of female beauty beckoning them from the mouth of the chasm. Tannhauser was a Frankish knight and famous minnesinger, who, traveling at twilight past the Horselberg, "saw a white glimmering figure of matchless beauty standing before him and beckoning him to her." Leaving his

horse, he went up to meet her, whom he knew to be none other than Venus. He descended to her palace in the heart of the mountain, and there passed seven years in careless revelry. Then, stricken with remorse and yearning for another glimpse of the pure light of day, he called in agony upon the Virgin Mother, who took compassion on him and released him. He sought a village church, and to priest after priest confessed his sin, without obtaining absolution, until finally he had recourse to the Pope. But the Holy Father, horrified at the enormity of his misdoing, declared that guilt such as his could never be remitted sooner should the staff in his hand grow green and blossom. "Then Tannhauser, full of despair and with his soul darkened, went away, and returned to the only asylum open to him, the Venusberg. But lo! Three days after he had gone, Pope Urban discovered that his pastoral staff had put forth buds and had burst into flower. Then he sent messengers after Tannhauser, and they reached the Horsel vale to hear that a wayworn man, with haggard brow and bowed head, had just entered the Horselloch. Since then Tannhauser has not been seen. The curious thing about this "Horsel" is that it reminded me of the time that you said I needed to get a better 'handl' on the matter. You later gave the clue 'chevin,' which means a variation of 'horse,' and there has been the clue of the arms of Rene D'Anjou in the book The Tomb of God, which had the vine growing out of the split tree topped by the rock, through the 'handle' of the grail, then there was the book

The Horse of God. One of the mythical stories repeated about this Abbe Berengar Sauniere, was that, on his deathbed, he made his confession and the priest who heard it refused him absolution and the last rites, and apparently fled from the house horrified. I don't know if that is true, but it is an interesting story in relation to this story about Tannhauser, particularly since Sauniere painted the decoration in his church of Mary Magdalene gazing at a stick with buds springing out of it, and she was depicted in a grotto, such as the Horselberg cave. Is this Horselberg something that we are looking for here?

A: Ever feel as if you are dancing around in circles?

Q: (L) Yes, but one of the unique things about this Horselberg business is that, the legend is that three 'fiery objects' landed on top of this mountain. And, if you draw a line from Horselberg, which is a 'big rock,' to the 'big rock' of Luxembourg, it crosses the Rhine exactly on the big rock of the Lorelei...

A: Tritium.

Q: (L) Well, Lorelei, translated from German, going back to the Saxon roots, is literally, 'Laura's rock.' I just thought that was VERY funny. You had said to look for the three, the 'triplicative connecting profile,' a rock, and you mentioned sirens. Lorelei later evolved into a story about sirens...

A: Tritium mines.

Q: (L)[To Ark] What is tritium? (A) In physics, it is an isotope of

hydrogen. You have deuterium, and you have tritium, and you make fusion bombs out of tritium. (L) So, there are tritium mines there? (A) You cannot mine for tritium because it is a gas...

A: But what does it emanate from?

Q: (A) That's a good question. I don't know. We can find out.

A: Look for clue!

Q: (L) You say I am dancing around in circles...

A: We are saying, as always, pay attention to the words.

Q: (L) Well, this paper says also the following: the divining-rod itself is but one among a large class of things to which popular belief has ascribed, along with other talismanic properties, the power of opening the ground or cleaving rocks, in order to reveal hidden treasures. Leaving him in peace, then, with his bit of forked hazel, to seek for cooling springs in some future thirsty season, let us endeavor to elucidate the origin of this curious superstition. The detection of subterranean water is by no means the only use to which the divining-rod has been put. Among the ancient Frisians it was regularly used for the detection of criminals; and the reputation of -acques Aymar was won by his discovery of the perpetrator of a horrible murder at Lyons.

Throughout Europe it has been used from time immemorial by miners for ascertaining the position of veins of metal; and in the days when talents were wrapped in napkins and buried in the field, instead of being exposed to the risks of financial speculation, the

divining-rod was employed by persons covetous of their neighbors' wealth. If Boulatruelle had lived in the sixteenth century, he would have taken a forked stick of hazel when he went to search for the buried treasures of -ean ValOean. It has also been applied to the cure of disease, and has been kept in households, like a wizard's charm, to insure general good-fortune and immunity from disaster. As we follow the conception further into the elf-land of popular tradition, we come upon a rod which not only points out the situation of hidden treasure, but even splits open the ground and reveals the mineral wealth contained therein. In German legend, "a shepherd, who was driving his flock over the Ilsenstein, having stopped to rest, leaning on his staff, the mountain suddenly opened, for there was a springwort in his staff without his knowing it, and the princess [Ilse] stood before him. She bade him follow her, and when he was inside the mountain she told him to take as much gold as he pleased. The shepherd filled all his pockets, and was going away, when the princess called after him, 'Forget not the best.' So, thinking she meant that he had not taken enough, he filled his hat also; but what she meant was his staff with the springwort, which he had laid against the wall as soon as he stepped in. But now, Oust as he was going out at the opening, the rock suddenly slammed together and cut him in two. Here the rod derives its marvelous properties from the enclosed springwort, but in many cases a leaf or flower is itself competent to open the hillside.

The little blue flower, forget-me-not, about which so many sentimental associations have clustered, owes its name to the legends told of its talismanic virtues. So, here we also have staffs and flowers and birds and all sorts of things that can 'open the ground,' something going on underground, 'rock-breaking' plants, such as 'saxifrage' which became sassafras. It says here: 'the further we penetrate into this charmed circle of traditions, the more evident does it appear that the power of cleaving rocks or shattering hard substances, enters as a primitive element into the conception of these treasure showing talismans.' Then it talks about the schamir, by which aid Solomon was said to have built his temple, and that it is like a 'worm no bigger than a barleycorn' that could split the hardest substance. The bottom line is, that some kind of power, rock breaking, ground-penetrating power...

A: Does not gold conduct electricity, heat, etc.?

Q: (L) Yes, and gold is also called a ferrophile metal, or 'iron loving,' because it binds easily with iron.

A: And iron...

Q: (L) Iron in the blood... iron in the ground...

A: Magnetic...

Q: (L) Exactly. Anyway, somehow, all this connects backward to something that Solomon used to build his temple, and you told us previously that the secret that the Templars discovered UNDER the temple, was something that related anti-gravity and that it was

'buried in Galle.' So, yes, we are going in circles. Can you comment on my comments?

A: Circles, hmmm...

Q: (L) Yes, they are circles. The next thing we come to is that I discovered that alfalfa, in fact, a very particular type of alfalfa, does, indeed, grow in the German highlands. And, in fact, this alfalfa was brought via a route that you described... as France, Spain, Canary Islands, and Morocco. I was asking about this story of the purported travels of Mary Magdalene, and you said that the people were not important, that the message was. You then said that the 'artifacts hold the key' and listed this sequence of places. I found a paper on the subject of alfalfa which described this exact route of the spread of alfalfa and it's value in farming because it literally replenishes the ground it is grown in. So, it seems that you were describing the route of the alfalfa plant. Can you comment on this?

A: Now that you have found this out, perhaps you should research the properties of this mineral Rich in alfalfa and what it does for the body of homo sapiens??

Q: (L) That is an interesting thing. Alfalfa was named as the 'father of foods,' and was grown, primarily for, interestingly, horses! And, we have chevin and the 'Horse of God.' Anyway, one of the primary areas where this particular type of alfalfa was grown happens to be in Baden, right next door to this Horselberg... right off the banks of the Rhine. There is a valley there. Clover is, of course, a variation of

alfalfa, and 'dale' is a depression in the ground. Could this be right there next to the location of the Lorelei rock off the Rhine?

A: Closer, and what of the four leaves?

Q: Yes, indeed. I will work on that. Now, one other thing I found was: here we have this legend of this Lorelei which became confused with mermaids. Now, the legend is that the house of D'Anjou was descended from the fairy-wife of Ingelgar, Melusine, who was a mermaid type creature. And, on the other side, we have the legend of the descent of the Merovingians from a 'Quinotaur' which was sort of described as a mer-man. I find it curious that both of these lines have legends of descending from these half-fish creatures, similar to the god Oannes of the Babylonians, and now we have the connection to the Lorelei which was confused with a mermaid. And, it is right there in the specific location along the Rhine where both of these families could be said to have 'emerged,' if not originated. Tannhauser was a form of the Frankish Odysseus, which connects us to the idea of the siren, and you mentioned the sirens as being a clue. Could you comment on that, please?

A: Siren song? What of this? What have we alluded to before about sound?

Q: (L) I was thinking that the 'siren song' is probably a mythical representation of anti-gravity.

A: Close.

Q: (L) Can you give me another clue?

A: No, you do not need one.

Q: (L) Okay, meanwhile back at Rennes-le-Chateau, there are these three priests and a bishop who have more money than they ought to have. Clearly, there is something going on there. My thought is, after analyzing it is, the purported 'parchments' found in the column of the altar in the church there, were never really found, that they and the purported code were both made up as a clever fraud; the whole thing was made up, yet there IS a mystery there. I also think that the connecting of the Shepherds of Arcadia painting to that church, that area of France, is fraudulent also. The smokescreen is being focused there to keep it from being directed elsewhere. Am I on the right track here?

A: Well, quite simply we would say, where is Arcadia?

Q: (L) Arcadia was Turkey. You have made many references to Turkey, to Troy, which was located in what is not Turkey. A lot of funny stuff tracks back there. And, Troy means 'three.'
Interesting.

A: Tis a clue for you, not a destination!

Q: (L) Well, can you tell me just exactly what these guys, these priests, were getting paid to do or not do? What was the money changing hands for? It was a lot of bucks...

A: Keepers of the guard.

Q: (L) Guard of what?

A: Whatever was going on there.

Q: (L) It seems sort of significant to me that, when one of them was getting ready to retire, he was brutally murdered, and seemingly tortured before his death, and the following year this Abbe Sauniere purchased a large tract of land. Was there any connection between Sauniere and the death of Abbe Gelis?

A: Not the point. What happens to those who "know too much?"

Q: (L) Who was paying them? What was the source of the money?

A: Not available to you yet.

Q: (L) Was it true that, before he died, Sauniere made his confession and was refused absolution?

A: Not right track.

Q: (L) Were there ANY parchments found in the church there?

A: Ditto.

Q: (L) This gal, Martha Neyman, taking the story at face value, has walked around there and found all kinds of funny things, and she lines them up based on her formula, and they form 'amazing patterns' and so forth. Well, everybody has a different formula, everybody has a different theory and method, and they all seem to be finding things.... Their findings just seem to 'mesh' so synchronously with their theories and methods... it is totally amazing! It is like the UFO phenomenon. No matter what assumptions you start with, you can find evidence to prove your point! Things miraculously are THERE to support you!

A: That is why we gently prod you upon your quest, all the while

suggesting patience, and no anticipation.

Q: (L) Okay. M.had a couple of questions. (M) Rennes-le-Chateau is on one of six peaks that form a very regular pentagon with La Pique in the center. Is this a natural formation, or is it a construction, or is it altered?

A: Not important. What is, is what is the effect?

Q: (M) Is this formation significant to the mystery of the area?

A: Most likely, eh?

Q: (M) The churches and castles in the area follow a very regular pattern. Are they built upon the foundations of previous structures, or cities, like lost Visigothic cities?

A: Best to refer to the 1954 UFO study done over the French countryside.

Q: (M) What are the beehive huts in the area?

A: Not germane.

Q: M) Is Horselberg related in any way to this area?

A: No.

Q: (L) You said at one point that I should transfer the search to the United States and quit messing around in Europe. I have pored over maps for days, I have examined the index in the Atlas, and, aside from Hot Springs, Arkansas, and Tempe, Arizona, and the Plains of San Augustin, Socorro, Roswell, Magdalena, etc., nothing has really caught my eye. None of those places configure in any way that

makes sense to me. Can you help me out here?

A: Horseheads, N.Y.

Q: (L) Does this mean.... Horsehead, New York?

A: Horseheads.

Q: (A) In what way is this to be related?

A: Is a key. Need lots of keys to unlock the house of gables.

Q: (L) Seven. Seven keys. Aaaaah... there's Horsecave, Kentucky...

A: Anywhere near Mammoth Cave?

Q: (L) Yes, I believe so. Help me out here!

A: We are.

Q: (L) I feel like I just got picked up by the 'great Roc' and carried across the ocean and dropped, 'SPLAT' in the middle of another continent, without a clue about where to look!

A: We did not say "quit messing around in Europe." Just do not limit it to that.

Q: (L) Well, I STILL want to know what is at the root of the mystery of Rennes-le-Chateau, and why all this 'cottage industry' in treasure hunting is going on there...

A: Treasure hunters lack patience in their quest.

Q: (A) Is there something about these places, properties of certain minerals located at these sites around the world, is this an important factor?

A: Partly.

Q: (A) Okay, there are three possibilities. The first possibility is there

are some important places because they are located in a special geo-magnetic position; second, these places are important because there are some natural resources there which make possible there something which is very difficult in other places. The third possibility is that these places have been used many, many years ago to bury some technological devices... and these three things can be related....

A: And all three can be true, in fact.

Q: (L) Last night we were discussing whether we may have had an incarnation in ancient Egypt together... could you answer that for us?

A: When were the pyramids built?

Q: (L) I guess that is sort of an answer. Did we participate in the building of the pyramids?

A: All one needs do is watch.

Q: (L) So, we watched the building of the pyramids. Could you tell us our names?

A: No.

Q: (L) Could you tell us what our relationship was?

A: No.

Q: (L) Will you tell us anything at all about it?

A: Not now.

Q: (A) Maybe we were watching from a space ship! (L) Okay, now, since I have been reading all about Bavaria, and have traveled all

over Germany with these clues, I want to go back to the past life in Bavaria you told us about before, where F*** and I were brother and sister; children of a 'Bavarian land-owner.' Did this land-owner have other children?

A: No.

Q: (L) You said that the castle which was our home was still extant?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Does that mean that it exists as ruins, or is usable?

A: Preserved.

Q: (L) Can you give us a connection so that I can maybe locate the building and have a look at it?

A: Stassel, von stassel, or similar.

Q: (L) You also said that I have a child from my last life in Germany, during the Nazi period, who is still living and travels between Austria and Belgium or somewhere like that. Is this individual still living at the moment?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is there any way to find him, or would it be advisable?

A: Up to you. Records of specific Nazi atrocities are difficult to come by.

Q: (L) Would there be any clue that I could use in this search?

A: Reorganization camps.

Q: (L) Well, reading about this Ludwig II of Bavaria... it just made me think... was F****Ludwig?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, it fit so well!!! On a lighter note: Blue sent a note where he had just read the run-down on the UFO personalities. In retrospect, I think they were pretty accurate. Anyway, he remarked that he wondered if you guys laugh as hard at Richard Boylan as he does. Any comment?

A: We need not "laugh" at the misfortunes of others.

Q: (L) I know... just an attempt at humor here! Now, is there ANY part of this Rennes-le-Chateau business that I COULD ask about, that maybe I am not thinking of how to ask the question?

A: You are progressing just fine.

Q: (L) So, if I am progressing 'just fine,' that must mean that my assessment of the parchments, and related things, is correct. This whole thing is probably cooked up to lead people completely astray from what is REALLY going on there. There probably isn't a 'treasure' there, as such... is there something buried in that region of some considerable import?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Does it have something to do with alien, or extra-terrestrial, or ULTRA-terrestrial interference or activities on our planet?

A: Probably.

Q: (L) Did the three priests know that their interactions may have been connected to an Ultra-terrestrial organization?

A: No.

Q: (L) They were manipulated?

A: Sure.

Q: (L) Is that area a 'window' area similar to the area in New York?

A: These truths are self-evident.

Q: (L) Do buried minerals in the ground have something to do with window areas?

A: Ditto.

Q: (L) Are there large caches of gold buried at different places around the planet to enhance the 'window' effect?

A: Good possibility.

Q: (L) Is this the origin of the legend of the Rheingold and the bridge to Valhalla supposed to be located there?

A: No more clues for tonight.

Q: (A) One last thing: if I splice this picture, the Arcadian Shepherds, vertically, and try to align the two halves, what should I look for?

A: That which is seen.

Q: (L) Good try, dear! (F) Is this the party to whom I am speaking?

[Laughter.] (L) Try again! Hmmm.... a Quinotaur... a 'five pointed' being... I would say that Quinotaur is a being who manifests in 3rd density from 4th density by virtue of the relationship of the word 'quinotaur' to pentagon. Comment?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do the properties of alfalfa tend to enhance the non-physical effect, or vice versa?

A: Maybe it enhances that "psychic effects." And, on that note, good night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 5, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Emorriha.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I would like to start with one thing that I don't want to forget: last Friday, Ark's friend Moshe, died. Since, during one session several years ago, you brought up the name 'Moshe' in conjunction with a discussion of our past life in Germany, and later on there were some funny connections to Dijon, and Moshe was based in Dijon, and I once asked if there was something significant about Moshe, which led into some very significant remarks about Orion and this Rhineland business; and you mentioned Tel Aviv, and Moshe has just been buried in Tel Aviv; so, I would like to ask if there is any particular significance regarding the sudden death of Moshe?

A: Please be more specific!

Q: Is Moshe's death a marker of a reality shift?

A: Not really, in the sense that you are conceiving.

Q: I know that S***'s death was like a marker in my life, and I had the feeling that many things changed after her death, and perhaps

even as a result of her death.

A: It was a marker, as you chose to make it so.

Q: Is there any subliminal connection between Moshe and Ark, Moshe and me, Moshe and both of us, or Moshe and our lives?

A: Moshe transited as a result of a genetic line defect.

Q: What...

A: Weakened arterial walls. Soul counts, not body.

Q: Well, how is Moshe doing at the present time?

A: Fine, but there is no "present time."

Q: I know that, I'm sorry. Let me ask this: when you mentioned the name 'Moshe' at the time that R**** was present, was it this Moshe you were referring to?

A: There are so many Moshes; perhaps you should study the Hebrew root. [Mosheh: drawing out; to pull out; rescued.]

Q: Well, there were some funny things going on in that session where you mentioned it. But, we will drop it for now. Okay, regarding this Rennes-le-Chateau business, M*** asks: I would like to know what or who created this pattern of mountains?

A: Mountains are a natural construct.

Q: Then he asks: about the beehive huts in the area, to which you answered 'not germane,' and he said 'yes, but I'm curious about the beehive huts.' Is there any symbolism to the beehive huts in the area?

A: None.

Q: What were they used for?

A: Honey production!

Q: In what manner was this honey production accomplished?

A: Carefully, so as not to get stung!

Q: Very cute. Who was using these beehive huts for honey production?

A: 19th century agrarians.

Q: I thought they were supposed to be like really OLD! Do you mean A.D. or B.C.?

A: A.D.

Q: Okay, M*** asks further: The six mountains at Rennes-le-Chateau form a natural pentagon surrounded by a circle. This reminds me of ancient spell-casters surrounding themselves with a circle when summoning spirits or demons. Was this area set up as a giant gateway or place of summoning?

A: Gateways occur where the conditions are right.

Q: Is this area a gateway?

A: Window.

Q: If it is, do the five surrounding peaks contain or shield whatever...

A: Contain is o.k.

Q: So, he is right, it DOES contain. Does this have to do with Atlantean technology and energy production?

A: In an offhand way.

Q: Are there other significant natural formations that follow similar patterns that we should be looking for?

A: Yes, of course. And they are numerous. Monument Valley is but one example.

Q: Well, on the same subject: did Abbe Saunier put clues in the Stations of the Cross in the Church at Rennes-le-Chateau?

A: Some, but they are gilded.

Q: What do you mean by that?

A: You will see.

Q: Does the message involve all the Stations of the Cross?

A: Just look. Now folks, remember: Rennes-le-Chateau is a means, not an end. Sort of like unlocking the trunk, expecting to find the gold, and merely finding a map.

Q: So, when you said 'template, Templar,' you were possibly referring to the fact that what was going on here, the constructions, the name and word clues, and even the events and incidents may have been a model that we should look for in other places?

A: Temples too.

Q: What is the...

A: What is behind your temples?

Q: Behind, in a general sense? The creators, the instigators? The church?

A: Place your fingers upon...

Q: What do you put your fingers on that has to do with a temple? Place your fingers on your temple? On your head? What is behind your temple? Your brain...

A: Which part?

Q: Well, the TEMPORAL lobe... the part of the brain where magnetite is found.

A: Yes....

Q: So, what are you getting at here?

A: We are not, you will.

Q: So, the instructions or clues found in this place, may, in fact, apply to some other location? Is that it?

A: Or to a grid.

Q: Was Saunier aware of this grid?

A: It is not important, the grid is.

Q: What I am trying to get at is, if he was aware of it, he might have put clues about it in his decorations in the church.

A: Who says?!

Q: He wrote across the doorway of the church: Terribilis locus est, or This is a Terrible Place...

A: And some have put: "Biohazard" where they store riches.

Q: What grid are we talking about? An EM grid...

A: Yes. Meridians...

Q: In response to your remark from last week, 'ever feel that you are dancing around in circles?' M*** wanted to know if this was a reference to crop circles.

A: No, not directly!

Q: Then, you also said: "quite simply we would say where is Arcadia?" Arcadia...

A: You need to work on that one. The answers to these mysteries are not easily solved, but well worth it!

Q: The chief thing I noticed about Arcadia was, the Arcadians were the enemies of the Trojans, they were the creators of the Trojan Horse - a huge deception... and the Celts are supposed to be the descendants of the refugees from Troy. And, when Hitler came along, one of his ideals was to resurrect Arcadia, and that Germany was going to be the new Arcadia and destroy the 'old corrupt civilization,' which was Troy. Troy is 'three' and is connected to 'Ilium,' and I guess what my question is here is: just who's on first?

A: Who is on second?

Q: Who's on first, who's on second? Nope, not gonna touch that one! Very quickly: K**** and B** have been having some bizarre things going on. On December 1, B** was having a 'fight' with 'Them,' during a sleep state. He said he had to struggle to get his body to move and his mind to come awake, and he heard someone telling him that he was not supposed to fight as he tried to yell. K**** asked him who he thought it was, and he said 'the Grays.' K**** was in the half sleep state and remembers thinking at one point 'they are here,' only when she opened her eyes, no one was in the room. She asks: 'Is this possible? We feel to some extent as if we have gone off the deep end. I do not like the way this feels. I know it has been said that this is not easy, and certainly that is correct.

But I can't help thinking that our minds are making all this up, after all, the C's did say abduction in our case did not occur. So, why

would those guys be showing up now? We can hardly be any kind of threat; we are in kindergarten, for goodness sake.' She writes that she is concerned for her children, too. Her son mentioned a dream of being a baby where a 'ghost' was looking into his crib. He wondered if it was a dream or a memory. K*** said that it reminded her of the 'little ghost people' from B**'s childhood. And she has heard that ghosts are often a screen memory of when the Grays have been around. What she really wanted to ask was about the pain in her left arm. She writes: 'I don't want to waste your time.'

A: Too many assumptions!! Best to investigate with an open mind. Something about a well, white wood frame homes.

Q: That's the clue she should follow?

A: "Kindergarten, ???!" Why must we think our consciousness is thusly limited? Who knows of the content of the soul matrix if not adequately investigated?

Q: Anything else to help her out so that she doesn't feel like she is going off the deep end?

A: No.

Q: One final question: Martha Neyman has written back to say that she thinks this Rennes-le-Chateau is just a simple country village with a simple mystery, and there are no aliens, there is no conspiracy to control the world, and, therefore, she does not feel that any further communication on the matter is worthwhile. I, of course, agree. I spent too much time trying to point her in new and

possibly fruitful directions, and she seemed only to want me to agree that she was so terribly clever with her naïve symbolic interpretations. Do you have any comment on that?

A: No.

Q: Okay, I am done. (A) I want to ask about this grid business. I have this book with this 'sacred geometry' business, Bruce Cathie and all that. These people draw these grids with geometric shapes that differ from simple meridians. I would like to know how to find out what is the true geometry of this grid. Is it as complicated as they draw it, or is it as simple as longitude and latitude? Can I have some help with this?

A: Seek answers in the pyrotechnics.

Q: (L) Do you mean having to do with explosives or fireworks?

A: All that is related to the root. For example: lightning.

Q: (L) Yes, but what we are asking is how to SHAPE, to construct a correct grid! Is there a particular geometric figure that applies, and are there particular locations...

A: No, no, no. You are assuming, and you are not being patient.

Q: (A) I don't understand what this pyrotechnics is about, but first question: at some point we were asking about this magnetic grid, and we were told that the grid lines are located about every 200 miles, and that it is a regular pattern of lines...

A: Yes, but those are primary. What happens at the poles?

Q: (A) At the poles, these lines converge, and the pattern becomes more complex, I suspect.

A: Convergence.

Q: (A) Okay, they converge at the poles, and probably go inside.

A: In atmosphere, there is undulation. At core, there is primary convergence, and that is also your doorway/bridge.

Q: (A) Core of the Earth?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) These lines that are being drawn, are they just one dimensional lines, or are they a plane that crosses the Earth along these lines?

A: Latter.

Q: (L) Are these points of locus denoted by these deposits of clay that adsorb tritium?

A: Off the track, and you, my dear, are in the "quiet chair."

Q: (L) Sorry! (A) Well, I wanted to make sure because, when we were directed to this place in Russia and the term 'magnetic meridian' was brought up, and we asked the question as to where the zero magnetic meridian was located, we were told that it was at about 90 degrees East longitude in the Western Pacific ocean.

We checked the map and it is clearly the Indian Ocean and not the Western Pacific. Was this just a mistake?

A: No because all those lovely, shimmering oceans intersect around a lovely island with really inexpensive real estate!

Q: (A) They are joking! They act like they drank too much! I have no idea what that means! [Laura stops and gets the Atlas and examines

the area in question.] (L) Okay, the only island I can see that those lovely shimmering oceans intersect around, in the terms in which you have expressed it, is Antarctica.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In that sense... (A) Okay, this brings us to the question about the Piri Reis map. We wanted to know the origin of this map?

A: Complex, but the origin would date back to 14,000 B.C.

Q: (A) Atlantis?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Was this map drawn when Antarctica was NOT covered by ice?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was Antarctica not covered by ice because the poles were in a different location?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was it not covered by ice because the entire planet was not covered by ice?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was it not covered by ice because it was in a different location itself?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why was it not covered by ice? (A) Because the climate was warmer.

A: Technologically achieved.

Q: (L) Why would somebody want to technologically warm

Antarctica if the whole rest of the planet was available for use? What is so special about Antarctica?

A: The whole rest of the planet was available for use? Not hardly.

Q: (L) Why was the rest of the planet not available for use?

A: Ice.

Q: (L) So, the rest of the planet WAS covered by ice?

A: No.

Q: (L) There is something I am missing here. (A) Much of the planet was covered by ice, but not all.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, instead of using the areas that were NOT covered by ice, why, in particular, was Antarctica...

A: What?!?

Q: (L) What I am getting at is: why go to all the trouble to thaw out a whole big island if it might have been easier to have been somewhere else?

A: Well, first of all, we thought this was Ark's turn. But, since you have asked, is it not obvious by now? Magnetic power grid physics, EM utilization. Crystals and the like. Seeking paths to the interior? The "Poles" know best!

Q: (A)) Okay, now we have been brought to electromagnetism, and that was my next question. I got some very old papers by Whittaker...

A: EM generators usually employ a grid. 'Tis for field creation.

Q: (A) When you say this, you mean 'A' grid, not THE grid?

A: Yes. Looks like a waffle iron.

Q: (A) You mean like a waffle iron that is used in transformers?

A: Okay. Why? To duplicate nature. Earth has a web and so doeth thee!

Q: (A) Now, Earth's grid is just an imaginary grid related to field, or just a mathematic grid... no, it must really exist....

A: Yes.

Q: (A) If it really exists, is it a field of grid, or is it a grid made out of

some matter, like these waffle irons? Just field or matter?

A: The iron is attracted, not attractive.

Q: (A) I wanted to know if the grid is a material grid, or if it is just a grid of field and nothing more, or if there is something material in the earth relating to it?

A: Both.

Q: (A) We get a hint, but not an answer. The original question was about the Whittaker papers of 1903, about solutions of wave equations, and this relates to this Bearden who is making a lot of money on anti-gravity books and zero point energy devices. At some point, you told us that there was something in this. Bearden speculates that this Whittaker's ideas were useful for UFT. I obtained copies and I am studying them, and they are quite interesting.. Is this something that is worthwhile or another red herring?

A: No. They are worth it.

Q: (A) Recently, by a strange chance, I was pointed to a guy in Brazil who wrote some papers with Assis, and Assis was connected to Marinov, so this sort of closes a circle. This Rodriguez writes about superluminal waves. He writes a lot of papers about it... and he even says that he believes that superluminal waves can be used technologically pretty soon. Any comment this particular guy, if he is on the right track?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) What about quaternions? Lord Hamilton invented quaternions, and this Bearden tells us that Maxwell wrote his equation using these quaternions, and his original papers are hidden from us by the government; that Maxwell knew more than we are told. Is this really the case?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Are these quaternions useful?

A: Partly, but there is a missing link.

Q: (A) Sure. Now, I was thinking today about this Whittaker discovery, and whether I should work on linking it to the pentagons and hexagons. Is it the missing link? Or, did you mean another missing link?

A: Well, linking the geometric factors you speak of is wise, but there are other links missing as well.

Q: (A) Okay... that is all for tonight. (L) I would like to know if my back pain is linked to some subliminal message.

A: No.

Q: (L) Why is it so bad?

A: Posture.

Q: (L) What about the clay and the montmorillonite, and the connection of the clay TO the montmorillonite, and what you once said about trace minerals unlocking secrets in some way?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Yes what? (A) How much should we drink?

A: No.

Q: (L) We shouldn't drink it?

A: Be vague, we vague.

Q: (L) Is this montmorillonite the objective of the clues about tritium?

The fact that tritium pointed to this clay, and that this clay is situated in the Rhineland, among other select sites, and alfalfa possibly grows there. Is this where the clue was supposed to lead us?

A: The question is about the mind, spirit and body, and what happens hence.

Q: (L) Well, what I am trying to get to here is: is it useful for us to ingest this montmorillonite? Will it assist in this mind/body/spirit connection?

A: What is more to the point is who was assisted before, how and why.

Q: (L) I don't get it. Maybe it is because I am so tired, but I am hitting a blank on that.

A: You must be, as the obvious is quite oblivious!

Q: (A) We are not getting anything about this mineral... who was assisted before, how and why... (F) I can figure that out! (L) Well, go ahead! (F) If this clay is in Germany, and if the implication is that the mineral causes some sort of beneficial effect, perhaps, in antiquity, somebody was using it for that reason. (L) Is F**** right on this?

A: Yes, he is.

Q: (L) One last question that just occurred to me: why did the Druids cut mistletoe in such a ceremonial way?

A: No, that is too complicated for now. Good night.

Q: (L) Okay, we will ask it next week. Good night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

December 12, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Fiberroh.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: For openers, I noticed on our astronomy program that the spelling of Cassiopaea differs when referring to the remains of the supernovae as opposed to the constellation; and, in fact, the spelling of the deep sky object is very much like the spelling you use. I wonder if there is a relation to the fact that you spell it as the deep sky object is spelled.

A: Not really.

Q: Well, while we are on the subject of spelling, you DO use unusual spelling from time to time, though normally you are very good spellers. What rules direct your spelling since it is not always according to modern usage?

A: No rules, just clues, as always.

Q: Does this refer also to the way you spell 'germain'? When you say 'it is not germain,' you spell it differently from the way someone

would spell it if just saying that something is not relevant.

A: Tis French, as in clue to be.

Q: Now, in reference to your question to me: 'where is Arcadia,' that I need to look at this some more, I was reading in Gregory of Tours' History of the Franks, and he was recounting that the Franks who colonized along the Rhine in the area about which we are seeking clues, came from an area called Pannonia. I looked up Pannonia. It is in Eastern Austria and crosses the border into Hungary. In Pannonia there are vineyards. It is a very famous grape growing and wine making area. A statement from the 4th century says: 'Pannonia is a land rich in all resources and fruits, beasts and commerce.' Pannonia is also the location of an interesting lake. The lake is called Neusiedl, or 'New Town.' This is the only 'steppe lake' in all of Europe. It is only six feet deep at it's deepest point and is a giant, shallow sweet body of water surrounded on the Eastern bank by marshlands, numerous salty ponds and pools. Apparently, this place produces a very fine environment for grapes and wine, in particular a type of wine called 'Eiswein.' This Eiswein is called 'The treasure of liquid gold.' It says here: 'the production of Eiswein remains the winemakers ultimate challenge.' Only a small amount of this wine is produced. Entomologically speaking, Pannonia is probably named after the God 'Pan,' and that derived from Sylvanus, the 'Shepherd God.' So, all in one spot, we have shepherds, a wine called liquid

gold, a lake called Neusiedl, and an 'Arcadian environment.' Can you tell me if there is any particular significance to my discovery of the terms relating to this area from whence came the Franks to the Rhineland? Is this, in fact, Arcadia?

A: Arcadia is a crossroads for the one Essene, the Aryan one of Trent.

Q: Can you clarify that for me?

A: We can, but shall not.

Q: Is the fact that we have had some eggnog this evening going to be detrimental?

A: No.

Q: Can you comment on Pannonia in general? Is it in any way significant? This lake Neusiedl?

A: Eiswein: Eisenstadt.

Q: Any further comment?

A: No.

Q: Now, I was preparing these genealogies to print for Christmas and, while waiting for them to print, I wondered who would be last if one started at the present and worked backward... not specifically in terms of time, but in terms of generations. I wondered WHO the tree would end with. Well, it ended with the Frankish King Clovis. So, I wondered about your use of the term 'cloverdale,' and how it might relate to Clovis. Is it a deliberate or accidental connection?

A: Your quest is your own. We do not "steer." We supply the mortar, you are the Masoness.

Q: Well, I don't know how to take that! I mean, the Masons could be the most evil organization in existence! BRH thinks so.

A: Such judgments miss the point, if there are keys stored within the envelope.

Q: Well, on that subject, BRH really hates being in the body. He thinks that he is here by mistake...

A: Nonsense. He is depressed, but it is the way for those who are to take another step.

Q: So, he is in process of taking another step. Well, his question was, and he was frustrated by this, and it is a good point, I think, that

if we have so many incarnations, and all there is -- is lessons, why can't we remember them. Why do we seemingly have to start over and over again? What is the cause of the forgetting?

By this conscious forgetting, do we lose our ability to navigate from one life to the next? Why can't we remember previous lives?

A: You do, at the subconscious level. And it is at that level where the balancing to be derived from the lessons is most needed!

Q: Is there any other reason for the forgetting?

A: DNA strand structured.

Q: Alright, I found this article on the net called 'Hidden History of

Jesus and the Holy Grail' written by Sir Laurence Gardiner, KT etc., author of 'Bloodline of the Holy Grail,' transcribed from a lecture given at 'The Ranch' in Yelm, Washington. What he says is that he had been appointed historian and 'sovereign genealogist' to 33 royal families... he was putting together written chronological accounts of things these families knew the substance of, but not the details. He talks about the fact that Jesus was married and that he had heirs and that this was discussed in the published papers of Mary, Queen of Scots, and in the papers of James II of England. He says: 'I began this work with separate commissions from separate families, doing work on these genealogies. What happened was they began to converge. It became very apparent, and it took a long time, because genealogies have to be done backwards, put together backwards, and constructed backwards; but what was happening was that a triangle from a large top base with numerous family lines was pulling to a point.

I suddenly realized what this point was and I said 'wow! Do you realize what I have found here?' and they said 'oh, you know, the father of so and so,' and I said 'oh, no, no, what I am finding is that this comes out of the house of Judah in the first century.' And they said: 'yeah, we know all that, what we wanted you to do was -- blah blah blah.' So, he says that he had access to Celtic Church records dating back to 37 A.D., the very documents that the Knights Templar

brought out of Europe in 1128 and confronted the Church establishment with, and frightened the life out of them because these were documents that talked about bloodlines and genealogies. Blah blah blah. Before I go on, this guy says that all these family lines go back to the house of Judah. Do they actually have written genealogies back to the house of Judah connecting the royal families of Europe to this house?

A: Somewhere, maybe.

Q: Did Jesus descend from the house of Judah?

A: Is it important really?

Q: I don't know. I am building a basis for further questions.

A: You need not build bases.

Q: In other words, this guy is just blowing more smoke over the issue? I think he is blowing smoke.

A: Okay.

Q: You are agreeing with me that he is blowing a lot of smoke?

A: Perhaps.

Q: It seems to me that if what he was saying was true, that he certainly would not be allowed to say it. It's based on and converges with all the stories they are telling about Rennes-le-Chateau and seems to be more smoke screen. Anyway, M*** has questions. (M)

You said that this place over Rennes-le-Chateau was a window.

What is a window? (L) Now, I realize that we have all assumed that

we know what a window is, but we have never really asked for a definition. Could you define for us a 'window'?

A: Convergence; opening to alternative states via energy grid points.

Q: Are windows where you can pass back and forth? Moving between realms?

A: It is possible.

Q: How does a window differ from a 'portal'?

A: Window is open, portal is crafted.

Q: A window is naturally occurring portal?

A: Close.

Q: Does a window remain open all the time, or does it open and close for various reasons.

A: Closer to latter.

Q: What determines its opening and closing?

A: Frequency.

Q: Frequency of what?

A: Energy patterns.

Q: Frequency patterns of the area itself, or of people, or of people in interaction with the area?

A: Former.

Q: What could occur to change the frequency of the area?

A: EM pulse.

Q: Where do these EM pulses originate from?

A: They are transmutable.

Q: Transmutable from what?

A: Not online.

Q: What?

A: Your assumptions get you lost.

Q: What does it mean when you say 'EM pulses are transmutable?'

A: We will not answer these rapid fire inquiries as they abridge learning.

Q: I suggested that one of the things you may have meant by suggesting, last week, an investigation of pyrotechnics, might be as simple as finding where, on the planet, are the highest number of lightning strikes, and that these might indicate foci of grid points. Would this be, in fact, a good line to follow?

A: One of them.

Q: Could you offer more clues about this 'pyrotechnic' suggestion, because we were pretty much drawing a blank during the week on it. It was not a useful path so far.

A: But it will be. Rome was not built in a day, and neither is your higher knowledge.

Q: Last week when I asked about the Stations of the Cross in the church of Rennes-le-Chateau, whether they were important or would give clues, you said 'some, but they are gilded.' M*** suggested that this term could mean 1. To overlay with gold; 2. To give an

attractive, but deceptive appearance; and 3. Guild, as in organization. He asks: I wonder which definition they meant?

A: 2.

Q: Okay, he asks again about the beehive huts. You said they were not 'germain' and we have already discussed that issue. He writes: were these huts really used for honey production, that doesn't seem logical. Were they built in the 19th century by the agrarians you mentioned, or just used by them? Because some of them are completely filled with rocks.

A: Crystals figure in here.

Q: Why do crystals figure in here?

A: Look to see.

Q: He asks if there is a technology buried in the area to facilitate the workings of the window.

A: No need for that.

Q: He asks: Could WE use it?

A: You could be zapped by it.

Q: He wanted to know why the EM grid was important...

A: See 1954 UFO mapping study: France. [BRH calls and joins session via telephone.]

Q: (BRH) I was very inspired by the particular Cassiopaeon who spoke to me a couple of years ago. Would it be possible to communicate further with that particular individual... is that possible?

A: Of course, as we are all one and the same, and yet we are all individuals.

Q: (BRH) I knew it! Hello old friend! (L) Well, I didn't think you could do that!

A: Hello D****! Ha ha, we fooled ya!

Q: (BRH) What you told me before that produced such a profound change in my life, was 'we see the little one who frequents your shoulder is the binder that will ultimately solidify all of the unanswered questions.' That strikes me as immensely profound and I don't know where or how to find a lead on this.

A: Soul connects.

Q: (BRH) What are these soul connections?

A: We hesitate to use the term "soul mates," as your culture has convoluted the meaning to connote something of a romantic nature. However, it is still succinct, as in this case, the student learns prime meaning of love from the teacher.

Q: (BRH) Who is the student and who is the teacher?

A: Who think ye?

Q: (BRH) You have mentioned soul connections and past lives, and I have no idea in my wildest imagination how to pursue uncovering this information, and I hope you don't suggest hypnosis...

A: There is no need for such a pursuit, as the answers will reveal themselves when needed.

Q: (BRH) Thank you very much old Friend, but I don't want to take up any more time on personal questions...

A: Take up our time? Not to worry, the time clock is broken, and we have been unable to bring ourselves to contact the repair person, or in our case, the repair 6th density being of light!

Q: (BRH) Is there anything you want to say to BRH at this point that he hasn't thought of, but ought to ask?

A: Palomar? What gives?

Q: (BRH) I can't believe it! I was just going over that and thinking to myself that it was too late... they gave that suggestion several years ago, and I was thinking that the window of opportunity had passed... is it too late to stake out Palomar?

A: Never too late, but we suggested this before.

Q: (L) Is staking out the only way? Can he follow other research clues?

A: There is a flat rock up there, near the road, off the guard rail. We know it as just below the observatory about 1.3 kilometers. Is inconvenient for driving and especially parking, but if there is a will, there is a way. Look for the juniper as a sight line guide post. [From this point on, for some reason, the tape did NOT record, so questions are reconstructed.]

Q: (BRH) What about this thing I had surgically removed from my back that went 'plink' when it dropped into the tray?

A: Silicon based.

Q: (BRH) Well, the knot reappeared almost immediately.

A: Replaced.

Q: (BRH) Replaced by whom?

A: Those who use to transceive.

Q: (BRH) You are suggesting that this is an implant?

A: Yes. Those can happen in work setting, too. Could have been planted by a "coworker."

Q: (BRH) I am wondering about my present job...

A: The environment in general is negative.

Q: (BRH) I have been thinking about arranging to work fewer hours so that I can have time to write a book...

A: Use your heart chakra to answer this. Sorry, but now we must go.
Goodbye.

December 19, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hell.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Timmah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I have two questions I want to ask before Ark gets started because I think they will be short. The first one is: what is up with my son? Why is he acting so much like a bully?

A: Many reasons.

Q: Can we do something about it effectively and peacefully?

A: To an extent.

Q: What would be the best course of action of the ones we were discussing earlier?

A: Level.

Q: Talk to him? Level with him?

A: Why not?

Q: Very quickly, can you give me a synopsis of the reasons for this behavior? Is he jealous of Ark, is he a portal of attack, is he reflecting his father's influence, or all of the above?

A: More 2 than 1 or 3.

Q: You mean he is being used to disrupt us in an attempt to divert, slow down or stop the 'mission?'

A: Yes. There are physiological components, too.

Q: What are the physiological components?

A: Hormonal.

Q: Can anything be done about the physiology part - is there a tea, or an herb, or a supplement that will help him? Something to ease that for him?

A: Would be unwise. Might lead to still further substance experimentation.

Q: What substance experimentation?

A: You know them as drugs.

Q: Why would giving a tea or herbal preparation lead to substance abuse or experimentation?

A: Leads one of "a tender stage" to believe the answers lie within physical solutions.

Q: So, we need to level with him, and he needs to develop spiritual and mental controls of his own?

A: Close.

Q: Can you get me any closer?

A: You must know that there are karmic issues here; therefore the rapids must be ridden.

Q: Can you tell us the nature of the karmic interaction?

A: No.

Q: Is the karma between me and my son, or Ark and my son?

A: More for you.

Q: Wonderful! Just what I needed! More on my plate! (A) What does this mean, 'further substance experimentation.' Is he experimenting?

A: Has.

Q: (L) He told me that he did, but didn't like it. Was he telling me the truth?

A: Not entirely. You have been naive before. Best not to think your offspring do not seek to deceive you. This is almost a matter of policy with them. Why would you suspect otherwise?

Q: Well, I DID think that all the care I had taken in talking to them and explaining things to them, and being open with them, sharing with them; the sacrifices and suffering they are aware of, that there would be less of that sort of thing. I guess I am living in an illusion here...

A: It is far more complex than that. Even in the most open, loving environments, karma threads its needle. It is not possible to control one's fate unless one is familiar with all, all of the energies involved. At 3rd density, you do not possess all of the tools, which are born of a higher understanding. It is somewhat akin to taking a shower while donning a raincoat!!

Q: Well, that seems to say that we have some work to do in terms of higher knowledge and these energies. Can you give some guidance in this direction?

A: You know, or have access to the guidance. You often forget, or neglect it in the passionate, emotional environment of the practicing!

Q: Any special word of wisdom for dealing with my son, or all of my children, at the moment?

A: On the very lowest rung of the ladder of navigation, losing weight would enhance self-esteem, thus softening the blow somewhat.

Q: What blow are you talking about?

A: What do you think?

Q: J*** has received a blow?

A: No.

Q: Are you talking about me?

A: More or less. It is a blow for third densities to see their best laid plans go awry.

Q: So, you are saying that any and all of my plans for my children should just be chunked out the window and I should just forget it?

A: No, of course not!! But, "your plans," negates the acceptance of the fact that their souls have "plans" of their own!

Q: So, all I can do is get through it as best I can, and soon they will all be on their own...

A: Closer.

Q: So, I should plan for the day when they will all be out of the house. I have almost reached that point. I have stopped planning for them; I have stopped trying to shape their lives... (F) Yes, but you know, everybody who has kids goes through this, and the more kids you have, the more you go through it. (L) Well, some parents keep trying to control everything and it is just an endless, fruitless, struggle. I'm not going to do that. I can see when a strategic retreat is advisable. (F) I have never yet seen or heard of a parent who was truly capable of seeing that the desires they had for their children would be completely realized. (L) Anything further on that subject?

A: No.

Q: Now, I THINK that my second question will be a lot quicker and simpler! If, at 4th density, there is variability of physicality, and the Lizzies, as you have previously said, are engineering new bodies for themselves to occupy in some sort of mass transition at the time of this realm border crossing; in this state of variability of physicality, why do they need to engineer new bodies for themselves? Why, in point of fact, are Lizzies, Lizzies?

A: Too many questions.

Q: Why do they look like Lizards?

A: They do not.

Q: Well, why do we call them Lizard Beings? I mean, YOU named them that?

A: We label in accordance with your familiarity. If we had called them "Drachomonoids," what would be your point of reference??

Q: What do they REALLY look like?

A: You can figure as needed.

Q: You said they resemble upright alligators with humanoid features, six to eight feet tall...

A: Yes.

Q: So, why do they look like that?

A: Biology.

Q: Does biology exist at 4th density?

A: Yes.

Q: Yet, its a variable physical density, right?

A: Yes, but what is your assumption here?

Q: I don't know what my assumption is. I guess that I am assuming that if it is a variable state, they could have a different biology very easily. Isn't that the case?

A: No.

Q: Can they appear as something else? Change their physicality?

A: Temporarily.

Q: When you say 'temporary,' what exactly do you mean? Temporal relates to time.

A: We have explained before that the biggest single factor regarding densities is the awareness level.

Q: The awareness level. Okay, how does that relate to them only being able to temporarily change their appearance? Is this because they can control OUR awareness?

A: Closer. Are you not yet aware that absolutely everything, we repeat: everything is an illusion?!?

Q: At some level, yes. So, still I ask, why, in the illusion in which we exist, or in which they exist... (A) They say here that everything is an illusion, and on the other hand they say there is consciousness and matter. Everything is an illusion? Even this?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) God is also an illusion?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Illusion to whom?

A: To those not on level 7. Your learning naturally dictates your experiences. Once you no longer require something, you naturally move beyond it. However, you retain it as a function of understanding.

Q: (A) And I am also an illusion! And understanding is also an illusion! (L) Back to my question: who created Lizzies AS LIZZIES?

(A) Our illusion...

A: Everything is real, therefore, illusion is reality.

Q: (L) If everything is an illusion, from what does this illusion spring, and into what space does it spring?

A: Your consciousness.

Q: (L) Where did this consciousness originate?

A: Consciousness is the absolute, the center point.

Q: (L) Where is it centered?

A: Within the access.

Q: (L) What is the access?

A: The prompt that begets energy.

Q: (L) Of what is this energy made?

A: The consciousness.

Q: (L) Was there ever a time when this consciousness did not exist?

A: No, but there never was a time.

Q: (L) What prompted this consciousness to dream up all these illusions?

A: Need for balance. Energy cannot exist within a vacuum, therefore it must pulse. Hence you have waves.

Q: (L) You say that the impetus for dreaming up all the illusions was the need for balance; that implies imbalance, and that the imbalance was existence in a vacuum...

A: No.

Q: (L) What was the impetus for the need for balance?

A: Not a need, per se, just a natural function.

Q: (L) Well, when you have a pulse, you have a wave, and if you have a wave, that implies time.

A: Therein lies the crux of your 3rd density illusion. Why assume that any given aspect of the pulse is not occurring simultaneously with any other. And if any are, all are. Until you once and for all break free from the illusion of time, you will not advance.

Q: (L) Well, back to my question...

A: No, your question cannot be answered unless you stop assuming the range of acceptable answers.

Q: (L) I am done, then. (A) This is a question about time... [laughter]
You say time is an illusion, but you have said many times things about time, and I want to ask about this time. I asked whether time was to be considered as the fourth dimension, you said why not consider time as springing from the fifth dimension. Was this a joke, or was this a serious thing for me to consider?

A: Serious.

Q: (A) Okay. At another point when we were talking about gravitons, you first said that there were no gravitons, per se, but that a 'graviton' was an electron in a time vacuum.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) When you said that there are not gravitons, you meant that there are none in the usual sense of the word as implied by some physicists.

A: Yes, closer.

Q: (A) Well, in a well devised Unified Field Theory, there is a place

for something we may call 'graviton,' and this something comes from, or has a similar source to an electron, but within a time vacuum. At that point I started to think of time as a kind of field - like

other fields. This field has something to do with this fifth dimension. I have a hypothesis about how one can have time coming from a fifth dimension, and what a time vacuum means. This means that, where there is a time vacuum, there is no time.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Okay, now, this is one thing. At some other point we were speaking about pentagons and hexagons and I tried to be tricky and when it came to pentagons, I wrote a mathematical formula, a symbol for a pentagon, and then there was the question of signs. We needed five signs. I asked you whether there should be four pluses and one minus, or 3 pluses and two minus. The answer was that there should be 3 pluses and two minuses in a pentagon. Now, what about a hexagon? What should I put in a hexagon? Three pluses and three minuses, or four pluses and two minuses?

A: Four and two.

Q: (A) That is what I hoped for, however, I see a certain discrepancy between this pentagon, because if I start from five dimensions, and I try to build something such as a time field from one plus and one minus, I use one dimension, which is like a light dimension in this five dimensional space, then I end up with two pluses and one

minus, which has nothing to do with anything that we know in physics. For me there is a contradiction between three pluses and two minuses and the fact that I need to build time as an extra field. What to do? I don't know. What should I do?

A: When we said "spring forth" from 5th dimension, what interesting possibilities does this pose?

Q: (A) You get what we may call a time form and this time form is sometimes like any other physical field. So, of course the different possibilities that I can mathematically model: time form, time vacuum, different times, time loops, and other things. These are interesting possibilities that I have, provided I use something similar to Kaluza-Klein. Did I miss something?

A: It is not that you miss something; it is merely that you have not yet found the something.

Q: (A) What is this something?

A: Tetrahedron.

Q: (A) Okay, at some point we were talking about a 3 dimensional matrix, $12 \times 12 \times 12$. I was wondering where this 12 comes from, and I was thinking that 12 is 2×6 and I was supposed to be looking at hexagons, and a hexagon represents 6 dimensions, four pluses and two minuses. If I add to this 6 energies corresponding to 6 dimensions, then I have 12 dimensions, and this would account for number 12. Is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Now, this all has something to do with gravity, and at some point you said that all this gravity/anti-gravity business is just the way, and that the main goal is to attain higher knowledge.

What is this higher knowledge; what kind of higher knowledge?

A: You are on the path.

Q: (A) I want to ask about Ruggerio Santilli. He was here, talking to you, using his own terminology. You were answering using some of his terminology. Several times I tried to understand his work, but I simply cannot. Is this something wrong with me?

A: No.

Q: (A) What should I do about this? I have all these papers he wrote which I collected, and I really wanted to study them and understand, but whenever I started, I had to stop because I do not understand. He is using undefined terms.

A: Undefined terms take shape when fine tuned. Ruggerio Santilli is considered a rogue in the field of physics because he strays from convention. His dreams direct his research. But this is not such a bad thing. It frees the conscious mind from the prisons so revered at your density level. Best to lovingly fine tune the work of the dreamer, thus giving it substance in the realm of convention.

Q: (L) How does one go about lovingly fine tuning the work of a

dreamer? (A) This is not the point. The point is that he is writing

mathematics - and what he is writing is NOT mathematics. He is not able to define his terms; neither he nor his friends who write for him. So, it is not mathematics, it is dreaming. I like reading dreams, but when it is a mathematical paper with a formula... (L) So, the next obvious question is how to convert this into mathematics?

A: Is tricky, but requires patience in the form of removing and reworking the mathematical units that do not fit.

Q: (A) He has this obsession with using variable units... iso-units... and he has this view of gravity that is similar to the view of some other Russian physicists... and, according to him, space-time is flat. It is just a flat space with an iso-unit - a deformed unit. This is contrary to Einstein where space-time is curved, and you have worm-holes and all kinds of topological features. But, for Santilli, space-time is a flat space with time. Is he right in this?

A: And flat cannot curve?

Q: (A) If something is flat, it cannot have a hole, or a wormhole... if it

is flat, it is flat. It cannot get a hole which is connected to the other hole.

A: What if the "hole" is parallel to the plane of the flat curve, rather than perpendicular?

Q: (A) In Einstein's gravitational theory and cosmology, we are told that the universe is closed, so it looks like a spherical surface... it

cannot be a spherical surface...

A: That assumes only one universe. Not interconnecting ones of variant natures, and therein lies the fault with Einstein's theory. However, there is a void of known substance to Einstein's Unified Field Theory. Why do you suppose he embarked upon that path to begin with? It was to serve as a merger between his hypotheses. Its completion was made secret.

Q: (A) Okay, we have this material world, and the spiritual world, and mathematics is supposed to help us to bridge these two worlds. I know how to describe the material world, fields, particles, waves, quantum waves, with mathematics. But, I want to know what mathematical concepts are needed or should be used to describe this other part, the spiritual part. Now the only thing I know about this spiritual part is that we were told that consciousness is the purest form of energy. Should the mathematical concepts used to describe energy also be used to describe consciousness? Or, is something else needed?

A: Well, you certainly get there by utilizing mathematical concepts.

Q: (A) Well, we certainly have to get there by utilizing mathematical concepts, however my question is: WHICH mathematical concepts?

What should they look like? Which direction? I have NO IDEA how to mathematically model consciousness and how to bridge it to the physical world. How to do it? Give me a starting point, if you please.

A: What starting point do you seek?

Q: (A) Okay. Point to me a paper, a book, somebody, some idea, that will put me on the track. I have no idea at all how to go beyond the physical world using mathematics. I can dream... (L) Do the same terms that describe the physical world also describe the spiritual world, but with maybe a sort of twist?

A: Mathematics is the great unifier.

Q: (L) Are you saying that mathematics ITSELF is the expression of the spiritual world?

A: Bridge.

Q: (L) Well, since all is an illusion, it would seem to me that the mathematics that describe the physical world would be, at the same instant, describing the spiritual world - only, perhaps, a mirror image.

A: Illusions only fit their own realms, as needed. Why do you have infinity?

Q: (A) Well, because we have natural numbers, and we can easily prove that there are infinitely many natural numbers.

A: But this is the desperate attempt to superimpose a linear scale upon that which is, by nature, really cyclical.

Q: (A) Okay, do you say we have to get rid of infinity? We should count 1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,0,1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,0? Or something like that? We don't NEED infinity? No, probably not, because the question was about consciousness... and not we are prodded to think about

infinity - everything is cyclical. Okay, just a while ago I was asking about this plane, and a plane is infinite, contrary to a sphere which is finite and cyclical. You said that the plane is good and the sphere is bad. So...

A: No.

Q: (A) But a plane, by itself, is infinite - that's how we came to infinity, because we had an infinite plane...

A: What is a circular plane?

Q: (A) What?! A disc. Sometimes we ask them questions and we get answers to other questions... Last question: I am in a general state of desperation because there are so many things to learn, so many paths to follow, so many things to be investigated, so many theorems to prove, so many mathematical concepts that can be developed, and so many things beyond mathematics and physics that need to be investigated, crop circles, for instance, that I really don't know where to start. I don't want to go in a maze that goes nowhere... What to do?

A: When confronted with such a quandary, it is best to simply do, without prejudice, nor fear of error. Let the path create itself, in other words. And, on that note, good night.

December 26, 1998

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Zanea.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Before Ark gets on to his questions, which will probably take a long time, I want to ask two quick ones. Last week you told me that I needed to lose weight to get ready for a 'blow.' I don't like the sound of that. Then you made a remark about my children's souls having 'plans of their own.' Later during the week I had a dream about A**** setting me up to be put in jail, and she told me in the dream that it was 'the most potent dream of my life is to see you in prison for what you have done to us.' I told the dream to J****, and he said that A****'s hate and vindictiveness toward me is so extreme that she is 'plotting' terrible things against me. Then he also made the remark that she or A*** would not live long, and he could just 'feel it.' Naturally, I became very upset about all of this taken together. I would like to know if you can tell me just exactly what this blow is that I am supposed to be preparing myself for?

A: We explained before: refer to text.

Q: Do you mean as in physiological, needing to have surgery?

A: No. Reread session, we think you have misinterpreted.

Q: Is it true that A**** has this horrible hatred and vindictiveness toward me?

A: Semi.

Q: What is the root of this hatred?

A: Personality clash.

Q: Well, I love her very much, and it is very painful to think that she feels that way about me.

A: But she does not know what "love" is yet.

Q: Is there hope for the situation?

A: Yes.

Q: Should I write to her?

A: Yes. That may help but avoid the urge to "Clintonize" in the "yes but..." fashion. One is disarmed by a stance of humility.

Q: Okay, I guess that is the thing that has really been worrying me, so I will save my other questions until the end. (A) Finish your questions first, because I always make them tired. (L) Okay, I have discovered that this author, Goodrich, thinks that the island of the grail castle was the Isle of Man. There are a huge number of the clues you have given on this grail quest that seem to converge in this area, including the coast of Scotland. There is a cave where

Merlin is supposedly buried, four churches, the Isle of Man, the little islet of St. Patrick, the churches of St. Patrick and St. Germanus or ruins of them, standing next to each other, and the church called "Candida Casa" in a meadow, or field, that was dedicated to St.

Augustine; there is a place along the coast called 'Rhinn' and the northern part of Wales was formerly called 'Galles.' So, it is like all of

these things converge to this area, and there is the consideration that King Clovis of the Franks was a contemporary of Arthur and there may have been blood connections. Am I on the right track with these churches in this area?

A: Maybe so, but you did not finish with the previous subject!

Q: What else could I do to ease the situation where A**** is concerned?

A: It is A*** who deserves concern.

Q: Can you point me in the right direction? What can I do to help A***?

A: Level with any who are in contact with her.

Q: In what way?

A: Regarding obvious disturbances of a mental/emotional nature!

Q: Can you get me closer than that? Her bulimia, her obvious lack of self-esteem, her borderline personality disorder; the drug and alcohol abuse- should I try to have her put in the hospital?

A: Work through others.

Q: What others? J****?

A: No.

Q: My mother?

A: Yes.

Q: A****?

A: Yes.

Q: L***?

A: No.

Q: Can you help me here...

A: They need to be informed. This is a self destructive soul, at this juncture.

Q: Is there anything else I can and should do for her?

A: Okay, now ask yourself, what do you know about the situation and what influence do you have?

Q: Well, I know that she is a very sick little girl, and it is breaking my

heart, but she has rejected everything I have tried to say and do, and she is of an age where there is really not much I CAN do without making her completely alienated from me! I don't have ANY influence.

A: But do others?

Q: That's debatable! A*** doesn't listen to anybody.

A: Wrong!

Q: Give me some hope here...

A: This is hope. Ignorance is hopeless.

Q: So, I should write to A**** and try to get her to help me to watch over A***, to try to influence A***?

A: Close.

Q: And I should have a talk with my mother and let her know in no uncertain terms that A*** IS very sick and needs help? From my past experiences with my mother, I almost think that she is the root of the alienation from my children. She has spent most of her life NOT understanding a thing about me and therefore, stabbing me in the back at every turn.

A: Is she influencing A*** to be self-destructive?

Q: I don't know. Her effect on me when I was young was certainly contributory to my own self-destructive tendencies. Is she?

A: No.

Q: I need to know what I can do here, what is in the realms of honoring free will...

A: Does daughter number one know?

Q: I don't know...

A: What do you think?

Q: Well, one of the most shocking things I have had to face is the fact that A*** lies almost constantly and even when she does not need to. I can't understand this. It is tearing me apart, and no, I don't

think she has told the truth to A****, and, in fact, I even think she may subconsciously be contributing to the continuance of the alienation of A**** just so she can continue her own self-destruction. She doesn't WANT any of us to talk together because then we would compare notes about her behavior!

A: So...?

Q: Obviously, for her sake, we need to put these issues aside. Why is A*** so self-destructive?

A: Multiple reasons, much has to do with past lives.

Q: This is such an emotional issue for me that it is hard to digest all of this and think. Can I ask about this past life or lives, or is it relevant?

A: It is relevant if A*** were to get help from a past life therapist.

Q: Is A***, herself, aware that she has a problem?

A: Semi.

Q: Is there ANY willingness in her to get help? Does she want it?

A: Semi.

Q: Is it not interference for me to do such things?

A: It is not interference to level, then state concerns and telegraph warnings. The mistake is made when one tries to command actions.

Q: As it stands, looking at it from your 6th density position, if I take these steps you have outlined in a proper way, is there a possibility of a positive outcome, meaning that my child won't kill herself?

A: Yes.

Q: How good of a possibility?

A: 80 per cent.

Q: Well, that is better than 50-50. (A) Why should we be more responsible for our children than for other people?

A: What do you mean?

Q: (A) Why do we worry so much about our children when they are grown; we spend so much energy on this; we lose sleep; but these are separate souls, so should we not practice to become immune to this worry? Why do we worry about our children?

A: Genetic/emotional/hormonal/instinctual/karmic interface is most intense there.

Q: Does it have to do with a pre-life agreement to interact in certain ways, to do certain things?

A: Partly. Souls chose you as a vehicle for primary learning regarding karmic lesson profile.

Q: Is it part of the karma between A**** and me for her to detest her mother?

A: She does not know what "detest" is.

Q: Well, I heard that when she got the check we gave her for Christmas that she tore up the card and threw it away and said 'but I'll keep the check.' That was very hurtful and makes her seem so shallow and hopeless and I doubt that she will ever get over it.

A: Shallow, eh? Yes to part one, no to part 2.

Q: You mean she WILL get over it?

A: Most likely.

Q: Well, I love her so much that this is all very difficult...

A: But she thinks sex is love. When one believes this, who needs parents? You are viewed more as an acquaintance, i.e. friend/enemy.

Q: Can you tell me how LONG it will take her to get over this?

A: Open.

Q: (A) Probably 10 to 20 years...

A: No. Ark, what about your daughter? We see some similarities there.

Q: You mean his daughter is shallow and thinks sex is love?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Well, I am not going to write a letter... (L) Do you think I shouldn't? (A) No, you have been advised to...

A: We were not suggestion Ark write letters, but he has insight. One who has insight can offer advice.

Q: His advice is just 'hands off' and don't give it a lot of energy because I spend so much time being upset over all of it that I can't concentrate on anything else... (A) Just wait until they are all ready to come back and listen...

A: Good advice, except others should be made aware of A***.

Q: So, write a letter, convey the information, and then hands off.

That is all I can do.

A: Yes.

Q: Okay, I am done. (A) I was trying to put together things related to research on UFT, and the questions I have asked recently. After a time of being quite desperate, because I could not put these things together, I could finally see some dim light. So, I would like to ask. But, please do not reassure me if what I think is wrong... just tell me it is wrong, and I will look for something else. I came up with the idea that we should model our space time on a kind of a surface embedded in a higher dimensional flat space. This would account for several things that you have told us. At some point you said the following: 'Old makes new again,' which suggested that we should come back to what Einstein was thinking, and then you said 'equilateral versus hypotenuse.' I didn't have a clue, but then I got an idea that it is related to different kinds of tensors with three indices, rather than to geometrical features. Is this guess correct?

A: Partly, but geometric figures provide a third density guide for visualizations of field concepts.

Q: (A) Hmmm....

A: Pyramids inverted upon one another.

Q: (A) Where to put these pyramids?

A: Hexagonal representation of flat plane...

Q: (A) What is hexagonal representation?

A: What does a hexagon look like when converted to three dimensional representation?

Q: (L) Well, a 'flat pyramid' is a triangle, and a triangle has three points, and two triangles inverted becomes a sort of Star of David, and that has six points and is a sort of hexagon... (L) Well, this hexagon business... two dimensional inverted pyramids make a Star of David. But, what if these pyramids were really tetrahedrons? They LOOK like a hexagon in a plane, but in 3 dimensions...

(A) They are octohedrons... Octonions... hmmm....

A: Vortices... this is what your "wormhole" would look like.

Q: (A) Now, we have a problem here, because you speak in terms of features, geometrical features, and I would like to convert this to equations which...

A: Okay, what is the problem?

Q: (A) I want to describe gravity, and to describe gravity I must have some geometrical quantity which describes this gravity, so my idea is that gravitational field is described by the bending of our space time in a higher dimensional flat space...

A: Yes...

Q: And that this bending would describe both gravity and electromagnetism.

A: Yes...

Q: (A) In all this I do not see a place at all for tetrahedrons. What do they have to do with a bent surface?

A: Maybe you do not see yet.

Q: (A) But, still I want to understand what all this talk about tetrahedrons. So, I thought about tetrahedrons that I have worked with and met in my research. There were several occasions. First, there are tetrahedrons which we need if you build a continuous theory of completely discrete elements. Then we do the triangulation of the surface, or we need tetrahedrons to triangulate space, so let me call it Place One.

Place Two: tetrahedrons I understood as symbols because tetrahedrons have three edges from each vertex, so I thought this three should represent third order differential equations.

Place Three: I use tetrahedrons for describing magnetic monopoles, but they were not necessary, and I have no other way to put tetrahedrons into the idea to bend geometry. If things are fluffy, what are tetrahedrons doing there? I have no clue at all! So, I want to ask about a possibility of describing different densities. It came to my mind that perhaps Einstein, when you spoke about variable physicality, that Einstein was afraid when he understood that in his work. I thought about this and I think that Einstein determined that the future must be determined from the past and present, and when he found that he had a theory where the future was open, he

dismissed it and was afraid. Is this a good guess that variable physicality, mathematically, means a theory where there is a freedom of choosing the future when past and present are given?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Is it related to the fact that we should use higher order differential equations, not second order?

A: Yes. Einstein found that not only is the future open, but also the present and the past. Talk about scary!!

Q: (A) All you have said so far points to an idea by a Swiss guy named Armand Wyler. This Wyler found a way to compute from geometry so-called Fine Structure Constant, which is a number and can be found experimentally. Then, of course, he was invited to Princeton to explain how he did it, and apparently he failed to explain himself, and he ended in an asylum for the mentally deranged. The question is: if I follow his way of thinking, can I succeed in deriving and understanding the nature of this Fine Structure Constant?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Well, if I do it, should I keep it a secret so that I won't end up in an asylum?

A: The problem with Wyler was with the audience, not the speaker.

Q: (A) What does that mean? (L) I guess it means that the people he was talking to couldn't grasp it, not that he couldn't explain it. Did he

really lose his mind, or was he sort of 'helped' to go crazy?

A: He suffered a "breakdown."

Q: (A) Now, let's change a little bit. BRH sent me an e-mail where there was a discussion between Sarfatti and a Russian physicist who was working with Sakharov by the name of Ryazanov, at Moscow University. He says he can do derivation of quantum mechanics from electro dynamics with two signs of time. He is speaking about possible reversing of causality. On the other hand, he is saying that it is the sin of physicists that they believe in the power of mathematics. Part of what this Ryazanov is saying seems to correspond to what I think also. Does he really have a theory which explains quantum mechanics?

A: Yes, but he made an omission.

Q: (A) What omission?

A: Calculating the frequency constant.

Q: (A) Okay, I will try to get his paper. In looking for this Ryazanov on the web, I have found the pages of a Polish Medical Doctor who is making all kinds of funny experiments, including para-psychological, being, at the same time, director of the University Clinic. I had the idea that I should get in contact with him. Who is he? Can I have a clue?

A: Who is he?

Q: (A) His name is Brodziak. He is in contact with Sarfatti,

Pitkannen, Deautsche, and so on. Should I become more active in these discussions, these mailing lists?

A: Sure, but you will need to separate the "wheat from the chaff."

Q: (A) Okay, I am done. (L) Okay, let me see if I can get a couple of these other questions in. I have this book called the "Curse of Cain," and it talks about the relationship between Monotheism and Violence, positing that Monotheism itself is the root of violence. She has a chapter on Covenants. She writes 'Collective Identity, which is a result of a covenant of Monotheism, is explicitly narrated in the Bible as an invention, a radical break with Nature. A transcendent deity breaks into history with the demand that the people he constitutes obey the law he institutes, and first and foremost among those laws is, of course, that they pledge allegiance to him, and him alone, and that this is what makes them a unified people as opposed to the 'other,' as in all other people which leads to violence. In the Old Testament, vast numbers of 'other' people are obliterated, while in the New Testament, vast numbers are colonized and converted for the sake of such covenants." She also talks about the idea of the 'provisional' nature of a covenant, and that this means that it is conditional. Believe in me and obey me or else I will destroy you. That's all fine and good, and the chief thing that occurs to me is that this belief business in religions or whatever constitutes a sort of 'permission,' if you will, to take the 'vengeful' action if the agreement

is broken. The Hebrew phrase for 'he made a covenant,' is karat berit, or literally, he CUT a covenant. In the covenant with Abraham in genesis, animals are cut in two and a fire passes between them in a mysterious ritual. Then, there is the cutting of the flesh at circumcision, and the Sinai covenant where the laws were cut into stone. So, these covenants are apparently what constituted Israel as a nation. The entire foundational frame of Israel is framed by the severed pieces of animals, it seems. Why?

A: Confused principles.

Q: Book says: 'In ancient Near Eastern rituals, the cut made to the animal is symbolically made to the inferior who enters into the covenant with a superior.' Is this an accurate representation?

A: Maybe for some.

Q: At the making of the Covenant at Mt. Sinai, there was a bunch of sacrificed animals, and Moses took the blood, dividing it in half, he cast one half on the altar. Taking the book of the covenant, he read it to the people, and they said 'we will observe all that Yahweh has decreed. We will obey.' And then Moses took the blood and cast it on the people saying 'this is the blood of the covenant that Yahweh has made with you containing all these rules.' What is this blood of the covenant?

A: Has to do with bloodline.

Q: So this symbolized the bloodline of the Jews?

A: No.

Q: What bloodline are we talking about here?

A: Aramaic/Aryan.

Q: Are you saying that the Jews are Aramaic/Aryan?

A: No. Jews are not bloodline categorizable, per se.

Q: When the person who was later represented as Jesus lived, was that, as Paul described it, a New Covenant of Blood?

A: No.

Q: Was any of this related to the Nordic Covenant?

A: In a parallel sense.

Q: Okay. Umm... It says then: 'We are heirs of a long tradition in which Monotheism is regarded as the great achievement of Judaeo-Christian thought. Monotheism is entangled with particularism, and with the assertion that this god, and no other, must be worshipped. This particularism is so virulent that it reduces all other gods to mere idols, and is so violent that it reduces all other worshippers to abominations. The danger of a universal Monotheism is asserting that its truth is THE truth; its system of knowledge, THE system of knowledge; its ethics, THE ethics; not because any other option must be rejected, but because there simply IS NO OTHER OPTION. They presuppose a kind of metaphysical scarcity, a kind of hoarding mentality, hoarding belief, hoarding identity, hoarding allegiance, because there is a finite supply of whatever, it must be contained in

whole or part. It suggests limit and boundaries.' Well, aside from reminding me of the parable of the talents, she goes on to talk about how Monotheism is the chief thing at the root of violence in our culture. She makes a good case. Is this idea part of the Nordic Covenant?

A: No.

Q: Is the Nordic Covenant in any sense similar to any of the things I have read here?

A: It is a mystical thing, not related to theology in a direct sense.

Q: How long has the Nordic Covenant been in existence?

A: 5129 years.

Q: Is the Nordic Covenant made between humans and other humans, or between humans and higher density beings?

A: Mostly between humans and humans, but some of the other.

Q: Does this Nordic Covenant exist on the earth today in similar format as it did at its inception?

A: Yes.

Q: Is this Nordic Covenant the same as you have referred to as the Quorum?

A: No.

Q: Would you say that the Nordic Covenant and the Quorum are in opposition, or just different?

A: Segmented relationship.

Q: Is there any particular thing about this that I ought to ask at the moment that I am not going to discover in the course of my research? The mail group asked a few questions about this, so I thought I ought to approach the subject. Is the Nordic Covenant made between people who are blond and blue-eyed?

A: Not the central issue.

Q: What is the central issue of the Nordic Covenant?

A: Bloodline extends off the planet.

Q: Is this Nordic Covenant a group that is in place on the planet for the purpose of guarding or propagating a particular bloodline?

A: To guard secrets.

Q: What does this secret have to do with a bloodline?

A: You should be able to figure this one out!

Q: Are these people with this bloodline and with these secrets the same ones involved with the genetic engineering of new bodies for the Lizzies to occupy at the point of transition to 4th density?

A: No.

Q: Are these secrets negative to our civilization or race?

A: From your perspective, maybe.

Q: Do these bloodlines have to do with Nephilim?

A: A little.

Q: What secrets are they guarding?

A: Your origins; the nature of your being.

Q: So, this Nordic Covenant is that which wishes to maintain the darkness of our realm, the time loops, the replays, and all that sort of thing?

A: One of the players, yes.

Q: You also said that the Nordic Covenant was a duality, that it could be positive or negative. So, if that is the negative side of it, is the positive the same, or different?

A: Too complex for your current understanding.

Q: Is the 'buried treasure' of the Templars or Cathars, or whoever, manuscripts from the Alexandrian library telling about the true origin and nature of man?

A: Well if so, maybe that would explain the structure you live under.

Q: Society? The Universe? The EM grid? Any or all of the above?

What structure do I live under?

A: Forced choices.

Q: Is that what is buried off the coast of Scotland, the Isle of Man, in that region?

A: No, at least not the whole puzzle.

Q: Am I at all correct in pinning this location down, so that I ought to work on the further project of getting some detailed maps to get even closer? A piece is there. Q: Is there also a piece in Rhineland proper, as in Germany or France?

A: Maybe...

Q: How many pieces are there? Seven? Seven Horseheads...?

A: No more clues on that. Good night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: SiA___h.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I want to check up on A*** A***. I wrote the letter to A___ as you advised. I didn't get into anything about A***, I just basically told her that I was a miserable human being and asked her forgiveness for being so imperfect. There has been no response. I also talked to Mother about A*** and explained some of it to her. She was shocked, but she could see that her own observations 'fit' the picture. I also learned from her that it is very likely that A*** stole money from her. Apparently, A*** is pretty desperate. Can you tell me what this business of making others aware of her problems is going to accomplish, other than making her feel penned in and closed off from support?

A: No, the important thing is to make others aware, so as to lessen the dangers. Remember, knowledge protects, ignorance endangers.

Q: C*** suggested that I print out the sessions about A*** and give them to her to read - to level with her might work. What do you think?

A: Not at this juncture.

Q: Anything further I can do? I asked Mother to talk with A*** and explain the situation to her. Maybe if A*** is less upset with me, she might be more inclined to listen. So, as you said, I can only do what can be done through others.

A: Good.

Q: Anything further I can do? Has the situation changed in any way?

A: No.

Q: Would sending her Reiki help?

A: Certainly.

Q: Okay. (F) Well, A*** has prejudices, but she doesn't have the inability to understand what is going on or to use logic to put two and two together. (L) Is A*** under some kind of psychic attack or is she attached in some way?

A: Closer to the latter, but remember, the biggest goal here is for you to suffer such a shock that you would quit the work!

Q: What kind of shock?

A: You know this!

Q: Is A*** going to die?

A: That could be a possibility, but you have made it less likely. The next step may be to increase the communication.

Q: With A*** or A**?

A: With those who can reach her. Make them aware of the gravity of the situation by pointing out the patterns, history, etc. Suggest you use the approach you have already begun.

Q: Would it help if F**** would talk to her?

A: Not likely at this juncture, as she associates him with you.

Q: Now, you know I am desperate here, because you know that, the fact is that if something happens to one of my children, it would completely...

A: We know that.

Q: So, we need desperation measures here. Should I see if I can send her to C*** for a while?

A: You cannot "send" her anywhere.

Q: Should I talk to the doctor and have her put in a hospital?

A: No. If you can persuade your oldest daughter of the reality of the situation, you will have moved mountains!

Q: Can F*** help there?

A: Maybe, but again, she too associates him with you. A better approach to take would be a follow-up letter expounding upon the previously mentioned statements...

Q: I don't think A** will listen to anything I say...

A: It can be done. If her sensibilities are stimulated by playing the "what if" game, for instance.

Q: What if what?

A: "How would you feel if..."

Q: (L) How would you write this letter, F****? (F) Well, I would not wait for a response to the first one, and I would suggest that when you write the letter you frame it by saying: 'I know that you may not believe me, and you think I am exaggerating about A***, but this is crucially important. (L) Well, I was thinking that I should point out that, since the C's have been right on so many occasions, that this should be taken seriously. (F) Well, it isn't just what they are saying, it is evidence of long standing, even if the symptoms were not identified and acknowledged early on... it is solid as a rock! She almost died last year from an overdose which we NOW know was NOT just an accident. It was NOT what she said it was. I don't think she intended to put herself into a coma, but it was subconsciously self-destructive. That is a dangerous

sign. If you eliminate the idea that the alcohol was foisted on her, or that she was abducted, or that she took a sip and didn't know what happened after that, and go to the reality that she deliberately was getting drunk, she guzzled down alcohol very rapidly - that is a bad sign. And, the book says that bulimic girls are suicidal. That is what the books say. (L) Okay, any further comment? Anything...

A: This is up to you.

Q: (A) I would like to know who is directing this scenario. The original question was whether she was under attack...

A: 4th density STS.

Q: Is there any other blocking techniques we can employ?

A: Knowledge always leads you to all the blocking techniques you will ever need.

Q: Should we do a remote spirit release, or a remote protection of some sort?

A: No.

Q: Should I explain to A** all the things you have said about the situation?

A: Better to simply explain the basics. Remember, she does not believe in our reality.

Q: So, keep you out of it and deal with the facts. Okay. I have had a couple of dreams lately. In one we received a 22,000 dollar check from Constellation because they wanted to buy Ark out of the remainder of his contract. In the other, we got a LOT of money, from some unknown source that seemed to be something like an inheritance. Can you comment on either of these dreams?

A: There may be more money for you, but no need to speculate upon the possible sources.

Q: I was just concerned about this thing with Constellation. They strike me as a bizarre bunch of people...

A: All corporations are ultimately linked to the same source, either directly or indirectly.

Q: One other question about A***, we had discussed it and agreed that even if there is a difficulty, we would not offer any financial support to A*** under the circumstances, since we do not wish to in any way 'reward' her lifestyle and decisions. Is this an advisable course of action?

A: What difficulty?

Q: Well, they have moved into a place that depends on A*** having income, and she quit one job and can't get another, and they are not going to have enough money to live there....

A: A*** can get a job if she wants one. To elaborate, "jobs"

are very plentiful in your locator, and A*** presents a most pleasing appearance.

Q: Should I talk to M****? She has started hanging around with him again.

A: Matthew is not on your wavelength.

Q: Well, if she doesn't do something soon, she is not going to have the money to keep her pager running. Maybe this will be a good thing, since you have made the remarks you did about beepers. Will this help?

A: Immaterial.

Q: Well, let me get to some of these other questions. Previously you said that the central thing about the Nordic Covenant was that there were bloodlines that extend off the planet. From what I understand, all humans on the planet have bloodlines that extend off the planet. In what sense did you mean this about the Nordic Covenant; that the bloodlines extend off the planet?

A: Not all so recent, not all so "pure."

Q: In the sense of recent, how recent do you mean?

A: Speculate, using your transcripts.

Q: I am reading some books about the various members of these families that were involved in all these strange things back in the 12th century. What I would like to know is, were all of these people as licentious and corrupt as these books make them out to be?

A: No.

Q: Well, the awful stuff that gets written about incest, sexual abuse of young girls, and all kinds of really dreadful behavior among these people. Henry II was actually at war against his own sons and kept his wife in prison for years... it just makes one ashamed to be connected to these disgusting people!

But, you are saying that this is an incorrect portrayal?

A: No, "people" are always dubious from some perspective or another.

Q: Why is there a legend that the King of the Franks could heal with the touch of his hand?

A: So can you.

Q: As in anybody?

A: Close, if you have the knowledge...

Q: I am inferring from what you are saying that the Franks had knowledge of some order, passed down through the royal families, or the kings...

A: On an individual basis, it has always been thus.

Q: On a couple of occasions when you have made the

remark 'it is not germaine,' using that peculiar spelling, did you mean that it was not only NOT German, but also NOT French?

A: Maybe.

Q: So, we are back to something else. I once asked about the Third Man Theme and that perhaps you meant that the imagery was that of the Triple Goddess relating to the Isle of Man... and you said 'if viewed through sheets of rain.' So, in this book that I am reading, it talks about the fact that the Celts of Gaul worshipped the Rain as the manifestation of the Goddess, and the Celts of Scotland worshipped the Sun... the male God. Does this relate in any way to this remark you made about sheets of rain?

A: In an offhand way.

Q: Anything further you can tell me in terms of a clue about 'sheets of rain?'

A: Not for now, when you get there, you will find the chAK.

Q: Where and WHAT chAK?

A: Wait and see!

Q: Okay, now, enough of that. On to this alien book. It seems to be almost a point by point refutation of some of the things you have told us. At the same time, it is very revealing. This guy says that 'alien scientists have developed an array of human programs or life orientations which they use to create human hybrids. I was programmed to serve others, and most of my life has been devoted to service as a public official, educator, and psychic counselor. My life exemplifies one category of alien programming.' Is it a fact that the Reptoid aliens are making a bunch of hybrids to 'serve others.'

A: No.

Q: Another thing he talks about is the underground laboratory, and he has a terrible time trying to speak about it because of the pains in his head. He finally gets to the point where he admits that part of the human 'engineering' project, part of what they are doing with the embryos they create by harvesting human eggs and sperm, is that they use them for 'nourishment.' Naturally, he is aghast at this admission from his own memory. And somehow he just glosses over it. Is this true? That some human embryos are being created to provide nourishment for aliens?

A: In a sense.

Q: He never comes back to this specifically, except to vaguely state that the vats and body parts and all that which are reported by many eye-witnesses, are merely 'symbolic'

imagery to teach us how unimportant the body is... can you comment?

A: Not necessary.

Q: He further says that the Reptoid aliens have been increasing human intelligence for these many thousands of years with the intention of letting go and leaving us on our own. The Reptoids are going to pull out soon, because they just came to help us evolve, and now we are at the stage we can take charge of things ourselves... Have the Reptoids been increasing human intelligence? Is this part of their agenda?

A: Perhaps, but the agenda is not as stated.

Q: Okay, he says 'I wonder if the current relationship between humans and aliens may be analogous to the abolition of slavery in America. Freedom arises when people accept others rather than being afraid of them or trying to control them. We may be learning to accept a technologically advanced interdimensional race, and the aliens may be trying to transform us into compatible neighbors. Perhaps humans and aliens will become more alike as time passes and our two dimensions will become increasingly integrated. They are now allowing us to discover this information. I believe the aliens are getting ready to reveal who they are, but first they are helping us to discover who we are. Aliens may be programming human hybrids like myself to learn through self-discovery and self-acceptance, and we are likely to learn more about them as we discover ourselves. Important information about them may be archived in our minds or implanted in our bodies. To retrieve the information, we must learn to express the interdimensional aspects of our being. In other words, we must integrate our human and interdimensional selves and learn to function in both worlds. I believe this is how we will eventually establish two-way communication with our alien creators, and learn to coexist with them.' Blah-blah-blah. Then he says that he was created from the genetic material, and soul essences of three separate individuals. Comments please.

A: No need.

Q: Well, yeah. All of these things have already been covered, which is why it was so interesting to see such different explanations for the same observations. He says that his 'image is being used to tell people: wake up human hybrids! It's time to accept your interdimensional identity. It's time to discover your Reptilian heritage and fulfill your mission!'

YUCK! Then he talks about the sexual aspect of abduction.

He wondered why it occurs so frequently.

A: This is not germaine.

Q: And there is that funny word again! But, he thinks there is a link between the frequency of human sexuality and Reptilian intelligence... he thinks that 'this could explain why people so often perceive aliens and their messengers in sexual roles. So many abductees report having sexual experiences, in fact sexuality is a common theme of all alien abduction experiences. Could sexual stimulation be part of the methodology of alien intelligence?' Could it?

A: And the "playboy channel" originates on Zeta Reticuli!

Q: Okay, I am done. (A) My first question is: I was thinking about what could be the optimal situation for us, for me to work and to proceed, and I decided that the best situation is to have a lot of money, so that we are independent. So, I started to think about how to make a lot of money, and it came to me that the best thing is to get the Nobel Prize next year. So, I started to think about how to get a Nobel Prize, and the best possibility is through computing this Fine Structure Constant. This is in my reach, and it can be done in one year, and it is safe to get a Nobel Prize for this. Am I hallucinating here?

A: Your goals are reachable, but the Nobel Prize is politically charged.

Q: (L) Yes, but it gives sufficient influence that one can do what one likes, and it certainly is not the money that you get as the prize that is so significant, as it is the offers you get after you have it that are significant. I don't think that, in and of itself, it is such a huge amount of dough. It is a chunk of change, but not to set one up for life unless one is very frugal and careful. (F) One bar of soap every nine months. (L) It will buy more than that! (F) I am just saying that if you have to be that frugal... to be set for life... (A) I am confused. If it is politically charged, this means it is not the optimal way of optimizing the situation.

A: Optimal way is nonexistent. But, investing one's earnings helps.

Q: (L) Investing in what?

A: Wide array of options.

Q: (L) Well, when we get some earnings to invest, we will discuss it, unless there is something you want to say now.

A: Money shall not be a problem, as we have stated previously. We told Laura that her situation would improve...

Q: (L) I suppose that the '...' refers to the psychomantium?

A: No, it refers to other things, too.

Q: (A) Next question: I have become active on the internet and came in contact with a fellow by the name of Paul B., who proposes some kind of collaboration. So, I am supposed to help him and he says that we shall apply for a grant from NSF to work on faster than light communication. Is this a good idea? Or...

A: Pursue with caution and patience.

Q: (A) Is that a way of saying to go with this idea?

A: ?

Q: (L) I would say, caution and patience means don't move too fast.

A: But not "do not move."

Q: (A) Are we on the right track with our public activities? Are we not making mistakes in this discussion with these scientology types?

A: Be careful about being over-eager to share the information you receive in this communication too widely.

Q: (L) We are being careful. Where this communication is concerned, we have only shared some philosophical things. I don't think we have...

A: It is you, my dear that gives us some concern. This will not be a pathway to "fame and fortune," unless and until it is balanced.

Q: (A) Which communication are we not supposed to share, Cassiopaeian?

A: Yes, but we did not say: do not share. We mean to be careful. Snakes in the grass lurketh.

Q: (BRH) I believe I found the right place at Palomar. Is it?

A: Yes.

Q: (BRH) What is the best day and time to go to Palomar?

A: The day is not important, but the hour is best after sunset without prejudice.

Q: (BRH) Does that mean any time at night or specifically at sunset time?

A: Any time at night.

Q: (BRH) Would it be best if I crawled under the fence and had a look at the little lakes there?

A: That is okay, but be careful of your footing!

Q: (BRH) Do you have any other suggestions? I am open to all.

A: Why not bring binoculars?

Q: (L) A camera. too. (A) Infrared. (BRH) Is there anything

else you want to say on that subject before we bring it to a close?

A: Ask specific questions, please.

Q: (BRH) Am I talking to a lawyer this time?

A: A lawyer has a meter which is always running. We do not. Did you find the rock?

Q: (BRH) I think so. Did I?

A: You will know, others have.

Q: (BRH) What others?

A: No, no, not yet.

Q: (BRH) So, you are not going to tell me, is that it?

A: Yes, that is it.

Q: [Tape end, question lost. Notes indicate that it was something about JWP.]

A: Open.

Q: (BRH) What is the significance of the rock?

A Well, maybe it has something to do with energy vectors... Now D., you must also know that Palomar is also connected to the activities of those who have controlled your realm for what you would perceive to be thousands of years, as you measure time. But while this is obviously important for a variety of reasons, it is good enough for you to know of this to be protected.

Q: (BRH) Well that was on my mind. (L) Mine, too. (BRH) Is there anything else I need to know to be protected?

A: Just know that this locator is oriented the way that it is for a reason.

Q: (BRH) Does the military or the intelligence network know of the significance of that place or the rock?

A: Well, now have we not opened a can of worms here? First of all, the "military intelligence network," and the "government" are not existent in the way that they are presented.

Q: (BRH) How should I respond to this statement about the military? (L) Well, there is a bunch of stuff in other sessions, so I would try to read it all before asking more questions in that regard. (BRH) Who else knows about this place? And what was the significance of the enormous gate that looked as though it was made to allow huge vehicles to pass?

A: Oh now we have hit upon something here, have we not? The gate has a sloping curve. Hmmm... Would it not be nice to know where that leads?

Q: (L) How can a gate have a sloping curve? (BRH) Just past

the gate, the road curves and slopes downward. (L) Well, if you go looking, don't step on any landmines! (BRH) Are you joking? (F) Semi. But, beware of electronic sensors. Remember, 'watch your footing.' When your eyes finally get opened to all that is going on all around you, right under your nose, you will be amazed. But, when you finally discover that you are nothing more than a marionette hanging from some strings, you want to kick the other marionettes and say 'look at those strings!' And all they ever want to do is dance and think they are doing the dancing. (BRH) Is there anything that can cause bodily injury there - land mines or whatever?

A: Lack of caution can cause bodily injury. But then again, 3rd density is ultimately dangerous to one's body!

Q: (F) As long as you are aware and you use caution, you'll be okay. (BRH) Who else is aware of the significance of this place?

A: Many.

Q: (F) Well, it is amazing. I just never thought of Palomar as anything other than an observatory. God knows what is going on underground there - or anywhere, for that matter. (BRH) Have I ever been abducted?

A: That will not be answered at this juncture, as the information would not be useful, until the questioner has discovered one more piece to the puzzle relating to "Berkeley."

Q: (BRH) Regarding the alleged implant in my back, I am considering having it removed. Is this a wise choice.

A: No.

Q: (BRH) Is it a good idea to possibly bring Dr. A. in on this stuff?

A: Only when it has been determined what benefit would be served by all concerned. Good night.

March 6, 1999

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Who do we have with us this evening?

A: znsllsos.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I think C. had a couple of questions that she wanted to ask this evening. (C) When I was living at the farm I had a dream where I woke up with some words reverberating in my ear.

Do you know the dream I am talking about?

A: Speak in precise in present tense.

Q: I have a question about a past dream.

A: My dear, fire away. Hesitate not!

Q: Is the name and/or the entity 'Sekenenre' significant to my life or to the life of the people gathered here?

A: Certainly.

Q: Would you care to enlighten us?

A: Enlightening comes through discovery, born of searches.

Q: Is Sekenenre connected to the legends behind the Knights Templar?

A: Whoa!

Q: (L) Who? Oh, WHOA! I get it!

A: Do you? We thinks you a bit rusty.

Q: (C) Okay... Sekenenre... (L) I think that 'whoa' means that you are supposed to back up and regroup with your questions...

A: Jump to conclusions. How ya gonna keep 'em down on the "farm?"

Q: (L) Is it jumping to a conclusion to think that there is a connection between Sekenenre and the Knights Templar?

Well, back up to the personal issue here. The dream. (C)

Was I actually a contemporary of Sekenenre in the body?

A: See previous answer.

Q: (L) I guess you are jumping to conclusions again. I think I would get very basic. In the first place, we don't even know for sure that Sekenenre actually existed as described or listed. It could be all disinformation. Was or is Sekenenre an incarnate person?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why was Sekenenre known as one of the pharaohs of Egypt?

A: History is a bit muddled by design.

Q: Okay, from what source did this dream and this voice C. experienced originate?

A: Now you are getting back on the track.

Q: (C) So, what source?

A: Sometimes, our fifth density friends play games when they know our vulnerabilities.

Q: (L) Are you saying that this source was fifth density and that it was playing on her vulnerabilities?

A: Yes.

Q: And what vulnerabilities were these?

A: Assumptive mind analysis.

Q: (L) Well, who is Sekenenre?

A: Not yet.

Q: (L) What was the purpose of this dream and voice?

A: Multi-tiered.

Q: (L) Can you tell us the most basic of the purposes?

A: Riddles reveal.

Q: (L) What was the riddle?

A: Search for truth.

Q: (C) Okay, so Sekenenre did not exist as a person...

A: C., you could have foreseen all obstacles if you had learned better interpretations. Review for revelation.

Q: (L) Review what for revelation?

A: Dreams, my dear, dreams!

Q: (C) It was pretty simple. There wasn't really a dream. I woke up, and as I woke up I realized that just before I woke up I heard a voice saying "Beloved of Sekenenre." I told you about it because I had never heard a voice so clear and I had never heard of Sekenenre. You found Sekenenre as a pharaoh in that book about the Masons with a hole in his head. Okay, who was the skeleton with the hole in its head in the book that was identified as Sekenenre?

A: Masonic rites guide to life's path.

Q: (L) C's life path?

A: And others too.

Q: (L) So, C had the dream and the "word." I found who it was and the connection...

A: Clues... not conclusions.

Q: (C) Was this an illustration of a connection of our lives?

A: Maybe, but there is more to it than that.

Q: (C) Are Laura and I and F**** and Ark also, connected to Sekenenre or is fifth density involved in that in some way? That's not a clear question...

A: And this is not clearly explainable, unless one gives up all of one's assumptions/anticipations.

Q: (C) So, forget about the connection; that's really not important.

A: We had trained Laura do this, but she is rusty!

Q: (L) Not so much rusty, but this is C's dream. If this were my dream and I wanted to find out some things about it, I would ask, first of all, was it in fact the ending of a dream?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay. Was it also an interaction with beings of other densities?

A: Fifth.

Q: (L) Were these beings STS or STO?

A: Fifth is recycling zone.

Q: (L) Was it someone on the verge of recycling, someone who was being recycled, or was it someone who had been incarnated and was in the recycling zone between incarnations?

A: Latter.

Q: (L) So, it is someone who had been incarnated and was now at fifth density, having died. Was it someone C had known?

A: Yes. Maternal.

Q: (C) Was this my mother?

A: Yes.

Q: (C) Was the name Sekenenre one of her...

A: Your fifth density connections must get creative in order to message, as that old free will edict is a real "bear."

Q: (L) So, in other words, her mother was trying to get a message to her in such a way as to not violate free will?

A: Close enough for horseshoes!

Q: (C) So, I am getting messages from my mother and others on the other side. And Laura found the Sekenenre... what did the 'beloved' part mean? Was that just an attention getter?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Okay, you have dealt with the free will part and you know that somebody is trying to get messages to you without violating your will... would it be part of this free will, or message business.... (C) Okay, I'm here, so let them give me the message.

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, she got the message, it connected to something in a book, would it be possible.... (C) Is my life path part of the message they were trying to get to me?

A: Not really...

Q: (L) Can we assume that, since such a dramatic message was conveyed to her, that she DOES have a life path and is, perhaps, not following it, and that this was a 'wake-up call?'

A: Not bad for shooting in the dark!

Q: (L) So, I'm there!

A: Not there, but maybe in "Orlando."

Q: (L) Is she supposed to be in Orlando to find her life's path and Sekenenre?

A: Better to meditate on this.

Q: (C) I'm planning on going to Orlando next week. Will I find a clue at that time?

A: It is possible.

Q: (C) Is this related to business?

A: Ditto.

Q: (L) Okay, you had a communication that you told me. I found a clue and told you. You couldn't make head or tails of it, which led to you now asking and being told that someone has tried to tell you something without violating free will, and they have pointed in the direction of Orlando and meditation. That seems to be about the limit of free will here. I would like to briefly touch on this situation with my girls and my mother, having told some of the details to F**** and C. There seems to be some question in my mind as to what is at the center or the source of this situation that seems to be so ugly. Could you clarify it for me?

A: Specifics, please.

Q: (L) Is my mother the spider at the center of this web?

A: One of them.

Q: Any others?

A: Teenage rebellion; repeating of patterns, genetic predispositions.

Q: (L) Well, I feel that I have done all I can do up to this point...

A: Then, do no more.

Q: (L) I would like to know what was the source of the fire that started by the house last night? Was it Jason's cigarette tossed over there?

A: And tannic acid.

Q: (L) I have been working on putting the puzzle together and I have come to a lot of thoughts, and I have been reviewing the material and finding clues here and there, and I found this amazing sunken city in Wisconsin. Somehow I am wondering if this is what you meant when you mentioned treasures in Rhineland. It is not in Rhineland, but it is not too far. I would like to know if this is part of the clue system since there was a huge link between this site and the Canary Islands.

A: Keep digging.

Q: (C) That's an interesting double layered remark. (L) When you made the remark that travel is okay for me in small doses, I started thinking that when the point in time comes for us to go and dig something, that it might be either right under our house or not too far away?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Is it still an important thing for us to find what is buried under this house?

A: If you have a hunch, does it serve you wrong?

Q: (L) Not usually. It would be so bizarre to find something important right under this house. That would explain why I got it so easily!

A: And would that not be cool?

Q: (L) Yes, it would be totally KEWL! Okay, so... that is a possibility. I have been trying to take it easy in order to let things sort out in my mind. On the one hand, I feel sort of useless, on the other hand I think I am doing the right thing for the moment...

A: It all leads to pay dirt. So, patience is the virtue begotten.

Q: (L) Well, there have been several clues along the way about something under this house, and I asked once about the value of it, and the reply was that it was very valuable to some, so that gave me the idea that it was an artifact of some sort rather than money or jewels or so. (C) Well, tonight they have remarked about digging and pay dirt. (L) Well, the circumstance surrounding the getting of this house are just so bizarre, and it was remarked that there was a reason I got this house... a very specific reason. Was there ever another structure here before this house was built?

A: For you to discover.

Q: Well, we're getting too close to it... and this Miami Circle thing makes you wonder... (C) Was there a cellar there before the cement block cellar was put in?

A: Maybe. We ain't gonna tell you that!

Q: (C) I think what's down there is older than the cement blocks. They said something about an eccentric former owner hiding something down there, and it could have been something HE found rambling around these parts and then reburied. (L) It would just crack me up if this blasted thing I'm looking for all over this planet is buried right under this house! That would be absolutely the ultimate irony! (A) I want to ask about my sleeping disorder... what is the reason...
A: Vitamin and dietary changes, combined with diligent efforts to solve that which may or may not be solvable at work. Increase dairy intake, add light doses of niacin.
Q: (A) What about this humidity that I think I am lacking in the air? I can't sleep because of this.
A: Open windows up.
Q: (L) Well, if he does that, I won't be able to sleep!
A: Yes you will.
Q: (L) No I won't. I'll breathe that outside air and it will kill me!
A: If that will kill you, then you are doomed.
Q: (L) Speaking of air and being doomed... there was some stuff on the internet the other day about contrails being a dump of chemicals or bacteria or something into the atmosphere this way and that this is what is making everybody sick. Is there any truth to this rumor?
A: Not much, but in isolated instances, yes.
Q: Well, we don't have anything else tonight...
A: Goodnight.

June 19, 1999

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Wampha.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Since our lengthy sabbatical, I have accumulated a number of questions, but there has been another matter that has come up in the past few days that I would like to cover first. Apparently there is a newly discovered comet that some people are suggesting fits the prophecies of Nostradamus where he says in quatrain 10.72: L'an mil neuf cens nonante neuf sept mois, Du ciel viendra vn grand Roy d'effrayeur: Resusciter le grand Roy d'Angolmois, Auant apres Mars regner par bon-heur. which translates into English: The year 1999, seventh month, from the sky will come a great King of Terror: To bring back to life the great King of the Mongols, Before and after Mars to reign by good luck. The reason for the comparison is because it is thought that Nostradamus was referring to September and NOT July, and, in point of fact, this comet will have made its circuit around the by September, and some folks are theorizing that it could be 'vacuuming' and picking up a lot of matter which could slow it down, change its direction, and cause it to interact with the Earth in a detrimental way. Is this, in fact, going to happen?

A: Nostradamus had a specific date tied to a vague prediction.

Q: You are right. Yes, that's true. Are you suggesting that there is some other event besides a cometary one that he is referring to in this prediction?

A: If he was, let it not be known. The question is: is "1999" a number, or is it more?

Q: You mean that 1999 could imply a code of some sort?

A: Perhaps it is best for you to see events in this subject unfold, then analyze later. Maybe it is a beginning of a cycle...

Q: Well, there is another thing that the 'Millennium Group' has brought up, and that is the possibility that there is some object that has entered our solar system and the increased

sun-spot activity and so forth is a reaction of the sun to this object or objects. Can you comment on this?

A: The sun needs no such prompting to react thusly. It is a reactor, after all. It tends to react to less than others react to it.

Q: (A) But what is the 'it?' (L) And, the sunspot prediction was around a hundred the other day, but the actual sun spot activity was 240, I believe. Now, supposedly, when this Comet Lee swings around the sun during this period of high sun-spot activity, the Millennium Group are saying that it is going to discharge the solar capacitor and that there is a possibility that great bolts of electricity will pass between planets and the comet or between planets and other planets, or between the sun and the comet, or something. Is this, in fact, likely to occur?

A: Bolts charge between positive and negative ions. What is the sun's atomic structure vis a vis its "children?"

Q: (L) I guess the sun is positive and its children are negative, right?

A: We have a physicist present, yes?

Q: (L to A) Is the sun positive or negative? In an atom, what is the charge of the nucleus? (A to L) The question is: what is plasma coming from the sun? Electrons. Then what remains is positive. (L) So the sun is positive, and, since the electrons flow out toward the planets, then the planets must be negative, right? (A) That's a possibility.

A: Research this for definitive answers to your question. What about the positive/negative ratio between earth's ionosphere and possible passing "objects?"

Q: (L) Well, that's what I was asking. These fellows claim that there will be discharges either between the sun and the comet, or the comet and the planets, or the planets and the planets, or the sun and the planets... all the bases are covered!

A: No they have not. What about the "vacuum" of space?

Q: (L) Are you saying that this electrical discharge can't create visible bolts of lightning because of the vacuum conditions of space?

A: No we are not. We are posing a question in order to stimulate intellectual debate and inquiry. Learning is fun, after all!

Q: (A) I want to ask about the 'plasma theory of comets' which the Millennium Group is promoting.

A: The plasma theory is correct, when certain factors are present. Could it have something to do with the composition of the object in question?

Q: (A) This is exactly the question. The object in question is the comet, and the question is: what is its composition, is it a dirty snowball, or is it a charged object that collects particles on its way like the 'vacuum cleaner' model?

A: Nickel?

Q: (L) So the composition of this particular comet is nickel?

A: No, we are almost desperately trying to "jump start" your intellectual capacities. Remember, this is a group effort here. Not a series of questions from the meek and helpless to the Lord High Commander!!

Q: It seems that they are desperately trying to tell us something without violating free will, but we have to participate in order to receive it.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) I just want to know about this particular comet?

A: Nickel?

Q: (L) What do we know about nickel? (A) There are all kinds of things about nickel. It is a metal. The question is whether nickel has anything to do with this particular comet.

A: If it does, it could be vital.

Q: (A) What is the composition of this comet?

A: Most comets are indeed "dirty snowballs," composed largely of water ice and particulate matter. But, some are more like fast moving asteroids caught up in an orbital plane. Your "Millennium Group" is maybe just a bit too one-side-or-the-otherish at this point. Thus, a spectral analysis of this object is in order before one assumes it to be a cosmic vacuum cleaner.

Q: (A) I guess from this that, even if these guys can be in some cases correct, this comet, after analyzing, will prove to be just an ordinary dirty snowball. That is my guess.

A: No guessing allowed!

Q: (L) These guys say that they have repeatedly ask to get some data on this comet from the various government sources who have the capacity to do such analyses, simply have not been forthcoming with this information as though they have something to hide.

A: They are not the only ones who can analyze.

Q: (L) Then, I guess we need to find somebody who has done a spectral analysis. Find out who can do this. (A) It requires

special equipment... (L) Is there something about this comet business that you want to convey to us so that we need to keep on it until we get to the right question?

A: You need to "keep on" a lot of things.

Q: (L) That's what I mean. If there is nothing crucial about this at the moment, if spectral analysis is what we need to find and you are not going to tell us what it is composed of... ARE you going to tell us? What is it composed of? Or do we have to do a spectral analysis and find out on our own?

A: Have we not already indicated? Knowledge is power. If we give it to you like Halloween candy, it is diffused.

Q: (L) You said that the primary composition of this comet is nickel?

A: No, we said "nickel?"

Q: (L) What does 'nickel' mean? (A) It's a shiny metal. (L) A coin, a five cent piece...

A: What does molten nickel look like against the backdrop of space?

Q: (A) It would look like silver... (L) Would it have a color? (A) I don't think so.

A: Does it conduct electricity? Is it magnetic?

Q: (A) Yes, it can conduct, but it's not magnetic. Why 'molten?'

A: What about the "tail" of such an object coming into contact with the ionosphere?

Q: (L) Oh. I think I get it. The Nostradamus thing about a great comet's tail or something... let me look it up: After great trouble for humanity, a greater one is prepared The Great Mover renews the ages: Rain, blood, milk, famine, steel and plague, Is the heavens fire seen, a long spark running. This one is supposed to refer to something that occurs at the turn of the Millennium... is this what we are getting at here? Something that will look like a 'long spark running' which then comes in contact with the ionosphere which may exchange potentials with the earth by virtue of this conducting, molten nickel tail? Yes????? Is that good?

A: Ask Arkadiusz.

Q: (L) Well, honey... am I on to something here? (A) The point is that this comet is in space. Space is rather cold, so the question is: what would make nickel molten? (L) Well, it will be close to the sun! That will heat it up! (A) This particular comet is not going to come close enough to the sun to melt it! (L) Well then, how can the nickel be molten???

A: What about flares?

Q: (L) That's it! A bodacious solar flare! And, combined with the bodacious solar flare is a change of trajectory because of its accumulation of matter... so that it is closer to the sun ...

(A)

But it is not coming close enough to the sun to be caught in a solar flare!

A: Is nickel magnetic?

Q: (L) No. What does it mean to this subject that a nickel is not magnetic?

A: Does nickel have a companion?

Q: A) Well, when we say a 'companion,' it means another metal in the same family in the Mendeleev Table. I believe that cobalt and Nickel are in the same family, but I will have to check...

A: And cobalt is invisible in the good old vacuum of space, but not nickel!

Q: L) Does that mean it will attract cobalt?

A: No, cobalt will attract.

Q: L) The cobalt will attract flares... electromagnetic phenomena...

A: Et al.

Q: (L) I see.

A: Now, you need to know the composition of this comet...

And any other closely following same. We have alluded to the increased cometary activity before. Oort, and that which cyclically disturbs it.

Q: (L) I just want to know one thing... are any of these comets gonna hit the earth?

A: Someday, certainly. As have before. [Sound anomaly on side two of tape one begins here]

Q: While we are on the subject of the comet, sort of, a corollary thing, if this kind of activity gets out there, naturally the stock market is gonna drop completely off the charts... all the financial institutions on the planet. Things will be dire and desperate if such things get out... we wanted to ask about investment possibilities...

A: Is such information going to "get out?"

Q: I doubt it. The powers that be will convince everybody that nothing is going on. There is nothing about it at all in the press. Very quickly, throw out a couple words about investment potentials at the present time.

A: Hold on, or buy a little of the precious metals...

Q: Next: I'm not going to read this whole thing here; it's a statement by Arizona Wilder who claims that she conducted human sacrifice rituals for the Illuminati Elite for decades. These included the British Royal Family, George Bush, Henry Kissinger, and a stream of world famous names revealed in "The Biggest Secret" and the video "Revelations of a Mother Goddess," available through this web site, which is David Icke's. Since she escaped from her mind-controlled confinement she has dedicated herself to exposing what is happening. First question: did Arizona Wilder conduct human sacrifice rituals for the Illuminati Elite for decades?

A: Is Henry Kissinger a royal bloodline?

Q: I don't think so. George Bush is distantly related to the Queen of England. I think that what she means is "for" the royal family, AND George Bush AND Henry Kissinger. Is this woman what she claims to be and did she do what she claimed to do?

A: Better "hold the mustard" on that one.

Q: What does 'hold the mustard' mean?

A: Be careful before swallowing whole.

Q: I see. Well, she also says the Illuminati, the clique which controls the world, are genetic hybrids, a result of interbreeding between human beings and the reptilian aliens many thousands of years ago. The center of power is not even in this dimension, it is in the 4th dimension, the lower astral as many people call it, the realm of demons of folklore. She obviously doesn't have a CLUE!

A: Either that or all humans have some reptilian genes...

Q: She says that every presidential election has been won by the candidate with the most European Royal Genes. Of the 42 presidents up to Bill Clinton, 32 have been related to AlFrank the Great ...

A: John Kennedy???

Q: Well....

A: No, answer please.

Q: Did Kennedy have royal blood? I think Nixon had more than Kennedy.

A: So then, need we say more??? [The "speeded up" recording of side two of tape one caused this to be the end of the tape. The following is reconstructed as best as possible from memory.]

Q: All right, we have two pictures of the interior of the pyramid here. One is supposedly taken from a drawing in a book published in 1861 and I would like to know if this is what the

interior of the pyramid looked like then?

A: Close.

Q: Does this mean that those guys over there working in the pyramid are hiding the true map of the interior?

A: Close.

Q: Well, why are they doing this?

A: Why do you think?

Q: Well, I just can't understand how they could get away with a deception like this!

A: The point is you have been deceived about the pyramid in so many ways. Why should this surprise/matter.

Q: Okay, I have been invited to talk on the radio. Is it in our best interests for me to do this?

A: If you are careful not to get "carried away," and reveal too much.

Q: How will I know what to say and what not to say?

A: Instincts.

Q: E*** had a question as to how one can go about deactivating the programs of the Lizzies and their human cohorts such as have been described by yourselves and others?

A: In order to "deprogram," one must first be aware of the programming.

Q: How does one become aware of the programs?

A: Knowledge, knowledge does what...?

Q: Are you saying that simply knowing about them is the key?

A: Once you have the knowledge, you have broken open the veil! How does one get the knowledge?

Q: I don't know... how?

A: When those most intimately familiar effectively telegraph.

Q: Telegraph as in some sort of electronic signal or simply communicate the information?

A: Latter.

Q: What kind of information specifically?

A: Triggers.

Q: It will trigger something?

A: Programming keywords.

Q: Oh, you mean learning about the trigger words will open up the knowledge of the program so that a person can then deactivate it?

A: Close.

Q: So, I should get in touch with this woman who has this study of programming and get her book and this will help me

to know what sorts of programs I may have?

A: It may lead there. Network with those most familiar with the process.

Q: Well, so far, you are the ones who are most familiar with the programs and have been best able to communicate these things.

A: Maybe the best, but not the only.

Q: (A) I would like to know what methods of programming may have been used on L during her kidnapping... the week long 'missing time?'

A: Research Gestapo techniques. Who became CIA.

Q: So, we need to look at the German programming techniques...

A: And Waffen SS. [Side two of tape two begins here. No sound anomaly.]

Q: (A) So the answer to my question is yes, I guess. Now the question is how to get rid of things implanted by these techniques and the answer must be knowledge. If there is something that was implanted during this missing time, the question is how to find out and get rid of the programming without putting in danger... how can researching the techniques help us to deprogram and access without harm. Sometimes it is better to let sleeping dogs lie. Can we have some help here?

A: You have it.

Q: (A) We have a clue. (L) When we returned from the Gulf Breeze Conference, I wrote a letter to Linda Howe and she responded and wanted to know about the deal with Mike Lindemann, that we didn't see eye-to-eye because he and his group were Gray Huggers and promoting the Gray Hugger gospel. Since that time I have communicated with a couple of other people who have been very disturbed by Linda's apparent drift into the Gray Hugger realm. She collected all this information in these books and does such fine work, yet she seems to be missing the point. In the third book, she prints a whole bunch of channeled information that is, for the most part, cleverly twisted disinformation about the aliens being here to help us and blah, blah, blah. They even use phrases like 'we are you in the future' only the ones who are saying this are Grays and Lizards, so it is clearly the probable future they would like to invoke. They give some true information that is just twisted slightly to put the slant in the Gray/Lizzie camp! My feeling is that Howe, Lindemann,

Art Bell, and the whole crew of them are disseminating disinformation and I don't know if this is deliberate, forced upon them, or if they are innocent dupes of the Lizzies. Could you give me some insight on this?

A: Maybe you should pursue Linda from a more inquisitive angle before the "body slam" technique commences. Get a dialogue going, then begin infusing. Patience pays!

Q: At the UFO conference there was a guy named Lloyd Pye who has this skull that he thinks is an alien skull.

A: Even if it is, do you feel he has a chance in Hell of being heard?

Q: Of course not. But, for my own personal curiosity, is it an alien skull or a severely deformed child?

A: Maybe it is a goat.

Q: It's not a goat! It is definitely humanoid type! That was not even nice!

A: We were not being mean to you. We meant chimpanzee, but we got confused! Sorry...

Q: At one point you said that Hermes Trismegistus was the betrayer of Pharaoh Rana. Who was this Pharaoh and when did he reign?

A: We will leave that for another session. Good night.

July 03, 1999

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Orotheia

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I would like to find out what was the deal with this radio show? Ron Engelman invited me to be on his show, and the day before it was scheduled, he called telling me his schedule had been changed and I had been cancelled. Why was it cancelled?

A: Maybe others complained.

Q: Who were these others who might have complained

A: Others scheduled to appear.

Q: What did they complain about?

A: Your purported agenda.

Q: What agenda did they object to?

A: Us, my dear.

Q: Well, that does seem to be true. We do get more than our share of attack. I just want you to know that, for the most part, it is a thankless task.

A: Which means you are on the right track.

Q: [Laughter] Well, if the Gray Huggers don't bomb us, or the scientific types don't bomb us, then somebody else does!

Okay, recently there were some serious questions being brought up on one of the mailing lists about Linda Howe being 'co-opted' for disinformation purposes. A number of seemingly reputable people have pointed out coincidences in clear disinformation and her work. I have always felt that, of all the people out there doing research, she was truly sincere and clear headed. Could you comment on that possibility?

A: Linda is not co-optable.

Q: Why is she hanging out with folks who DO seem to definitely be co-opted and promulgating such clear disinformation?

A: The modus is not to be confused with the operandi.

Q: There was a strange little series of events last week involving R. E., E** L., H. H., D. F.y, and Ira Einhorn who

wrote me a couple of e-mails. I would like to know what is the deal with Ira? Either this guy is completely crazy to have lived for 18 months with a dead body in his apartment, completely egotistical and believes nobody else is as smart as he is, or the whole deal was planted to shut him up, or he was Greenbaumed. Now, did I miss any possibilities, is it one of these, or is it something else altogether?

A: Maybe he did what he did, and then, convinced himself that he did not a la O.J. Simpson.

Q: In this whole situation, who or what was the portal connecting all of these things?

A: To find portal, retrace steps until you find the ray peeking through the blinds.

Q: (A) Was it coming through me?

A: No.

Q: Well... it all started when I began to communicate with Eve.

A: No. It was not E***. She is under attack for her revelations.

Q: (L) Can you give me another clue? 'The ray peeking through the blinds...'

A: Yes.

Q: Is it R. E.?

A: But who manipulates him?

Q: 4th density, no doubt. My first question is regarding this diagram of the pyramid here and this second diagram of the pyramid as we know it and this book about the pyramid where it says: 'In 1974 the Danish professor, Hubert Paulsen, a retired architect, announced following extensive research within the pyramid, his theory that an undiscovered chamber existed, probably beneath its foundations. He based his theory on the geometric principle upon which the pyramid was built. This chamber may have been the pharaoh's tomb and may contain treasures even more remarkable than those found in Tutankhamen's tomb.' Anyway, this was a 1974 study of the pyramid. This is the only 1974 study I have come across since you suggested that we look for something done in 1974 regarding the pyramid, though you mentioned an 'engineer,' so I was first thinking that it must be Robert Beauval's work, since he is an engineer. I suppose that an architect could be a sort of engineer. Is this the study that you had in mind?

A: Paulsen could use further perusal.

Q: Of these two diagrams of the interior of the pyramid, this

one was taken from a booklet published in 1861 which describes a great cavity in the center of the pyramid. When people were visiting the pyramid at that point in time, was this, in fact, the configuration of the interior of the pyramid?

A: Close.

Q: Is it still configured that way but that portion of it is blocked

off or concealed from visitors at the present?

A: Close.

Q: Do the present excavators and archaeologists and workers over there know about these other chambers in the pyramid?

A: Some.

Q: Is there a large chamber under the pyramid concealing some sort of artifacts?

A: Yes.

Q: Is this a treasure or is this information?

A: Either/or.

Q: Are the people who are working in or around the pyramid at the present time aware of this deeply hidden underground chamber in the pyramid?

A: Only a few.

Q: There is one woman whose writings are posted on the internet and she claims that the pyramid is a 'great clock' and that it would 'reset the time' of the planet.

A: No.

Q: Well, she claims that she has been given information that there once existed some kind of a great gear or wheel that was set in the Grand Gallery and that it would roll or something in the notches found there. If that is not the case, what were these notches for?

A: Leveling principle.

Q: Leveling of what? They were used to set a level of something? When something was put in the notches, it set the level of something?

A: Close.

Q: Was what was placed in these notches, these holes some type of a bar-type object that crossed the gallery from side to side?

A: You do not have the base data yet.

Q: What is the base data?

A: Clues lead you there, not proclamations.

Q: I would just like to have some sort of visual image of what

was placed in this gallery...

A: We know you would.

Q: Everybody in the world is posting crazy, bizarre theories on the internet, and writing these elaborate web pages about their visions and their information from other 'sources,' and that the pyramid is a giant bell, or a clock that resets time, and so on and on....

A: Hoagland.

Q: Fine with Hoagland! He was on the radio the other night saying that Leedskallen moved his Coral Castle because he wanted to align it with Hoagland's proposed grid theory. That is clearly the most obvious foolishness since Hilliard told us about the moving of the Coral Castle and that it was because of some county regulatory reasons. That is the most ridiculous bunch of poppycock I have ever heard!

A: Whatever else you find true about Hoagland, just remember that genius resides adjacent to insanity!

Q: (A) What is the meaning of this remark about Hoagland?

A: Some of his stuff may be "poppycock," but some is right on the money, honey!

Q: (L) Well, what did Hoagland ever say about the pyramid?

(A) He said that the way the Coral Castle was built was the same way the pyramid was built. (L) Well, we know that because Leedskallen said that himself! That's not news.

Hoagland talks about this 19.5 degree latitude line and this double tetrahedron, but I don't know how that relates to something that is located at about 29 degrees of latitude such as the pyramid. That's about 10 degrees off. Has Hoagland ever opined about the pyramid itself?

A: Look it up!

Q: Okay. We will. (A) Carbon dating. Is it incorrect by a factor of two prior to 10,000 years as L has suggested? We observe a factor of 2 variation in the scientific dating versus your dating. This is a repeating phenomenon on nearly all dates you have given.

A: "They" fail to take into effect the influence of magnetic aberrations caused by ancient cataclysms.

Q: (L) How can these magnetic aberrations affect radiocarbon dating?

A: By altering the isotopal imprints of matter.

Q: So, the cataclysm of about 1500 B.C....

A: All of them scramble the radiological data because of magnetic surges.

Q: (L) Speaking of magnetic surges, we have been in an apparently very high sun spot cycle. What noticeable effects, other than those commonly known, could these extreme numbers of sunspots be having on the planet or inhabitants?

A: Increased static electricity.

Q: (L) So, increased static can mean more electrical storms?

A: And other.

Q: (L) Regarding this prophecy of Nostradamus and Comet Lee, we discovered that a fellow named Peter Lemesurier went back to the original editions of the seer's work and found that a misplaced apostrophe changed the word 'appeaser' to 'terror' so that it is NOT the 'Great King of Terror' but the 'Appeaser King' that is connected to the 'seventh month' of 1999. Of course, the standard interpretations say that whatever it is, it is going to 'bring back' the 'Great King of the Mongols,' which they are identifying as Kublai Khan or Genghis Khan. Could you comment on this?

A: Comment? How so?

Q: What could an 'appeaser king' imply? What could it mean?

A: You have the power to define these terms.

Q: (L) Yeah, but there are only so many hours in the day! But, an 'appeaser' is one who brings peace or 'pacifies' or 'quiets' by giving into demands. It can also mean to 'satisfy' or 'relieve.' The only thing that fits in these terms with 'king' - the

only person I can think of who NEEDS to 'satisfy' or 'relieve' is Prince Charles, and he has a sort of 'debt' to pay the British public for the death of Princess Diana, or so it is perceived. But, the only way he could be king would be if Queen Elizabeth dies. So, is this a prediction of the death of Queen Elizabeth and the ascension of Charles as king and his repudiation of Camilla? Am I onto something here?

A: Maybe.

Q: (F) But how would he bring back the 'king of the Mongols?'

(L) I don't know. The 'king of the Mongols' could be related to having a harem or something... give us a clue here on this!

A: No.

Q: (L) Previously when I had asked a question about Hermes Trismegistus, you remarked that he was a 'traitor to the court of Pharaoh Rana.' Who was this Pharaoh Rana? Was he prior to the Pharaoh Menes?

A: Much prior.

Q: Was the Pharaoh Menes the same as King Minos of

Crete?

A: No.

Q: What was the relationship between the Cretans and the Egyptians?

A: All were the same originally.

Q: So they were Egyptians who left Egypt and moved to Crete and set up their version of the Egyptian culture there? Is that it? Or did they develop independently?

A: Former is closest.

Q: Was Abraham, the founder of the monotheistic covenant, Hermes?

A: No.

Q: Was Akhenaton Moses?

A: Only through the eyes of the themes.

Q: What happened to Akhenaton? He also brought about the monotheistic worship and was apparently so hated that any mention of him, his very name, was stricken from buildings and statuary; his tomb was defaced and there was tremendous turmoil in the land. He essentially disappeared from the landscape, erased by the people who must have really hated him. What was the deal with Akhenaton?

A: Is not that enough? Must one endure anymore?

Q: Endure anymore what?

A: Vilification.

Q: Why was Akhenaton portrayed in images as a rather feminine individual? Did he have a congenital disease? Was he a hermaphrodite? Was he an alchemical adept who had gone through the transformation?

A: None of these.

Q: What was the reason for his strange physical appearance; his feminine hips and belly and strangely elongated face...

A: Depictions.

Q: So this was NOT how he really looked?

A: Not really.

Q: Did he choose to be depicted this way?

A: No.

Q: Was he depicted this way later as an insult?

A: Closer.

Q: Well, Abraham was the father of Ishmael who was the 'father of the Arabs' according to the Hebrew texts. Hermes was supposed to have been the father of Arabus who was also called the 'father of the Arabs.' This Arabus was the legendary father of Cassiopeia, which is almost a parallel

development with just some name changes. It seems as though Arabus and Ishmael were comparatively the same in type and function and there are further comparisons to be made. But, the essential thing here is that Cassiopeia would then have been a granddaughter of Hermes and daughter of Ishmael, and we have talked before about the bloodline of the Ishmaelis as the true 'royal line.' Can you comment on this?

A: You are doing well in your analysis.

Q: But, just a few minutes ago you said that Hermes was NOT Abraham, and Abraham was clearly an adept...

A: What we are saying is... it is time for Arkadiusz to ask questions.

Q: (A) My first question is: has there been a change in the time schedule in the coming of the comet cluster and 'twin sun?'

A: There is no "schedule," as such.

Q: (A) There is no schedule, but there was uncertainty concerning the disasters that are coming...

A: Disasters?!?

Q: (A) Yes, disasters... these comets will come and some of them are supposed to cause a pole shift and this is certainly a disaster...

A: Whoa! Wait a minute, Arkadiusz! All is according to perspective! Let us not be subjective. If one transits to 4th density in the midst of said "disaster," then how disastrous is this!?! And, how does one suppose to know the "schedule," when it is up in the air, so to speak?

Q: (A) So, it is not going to be a disaster for some - those who transit to 4th density. I understand.

A: And for those who transit to 5th density, it will not be so bad either. Sort of like, "sit back and enjoy the show."

Q: (L) Well, you once told me to 'sit back and enjoy the show.' Does that mean I am going to 5th density soon?

A: Soon? Later? What is the difference? You were prescreened before entrance into your present container.

Q: (A) What do you mean by 'prescreened?'

A: You saw a preview, and you volunteered.

Q: Well, I was under the impression from things you have said that we have some sort of mission here...

A: Yes, and...

Q: (L) Does that mean checking into 5th density in the middle of all this?

A: You think the job ends there?

Q: (L) I don't know... you come into a body with a plan...

A: We know, you thought you were guaranteed so many "years."

Q: (L) No. You can always screw up and make the wrong choice and check out on any day...

A: Yes.

Q: (A) I was going to ask a question about this mission, because the time is passing, and, as far as I see...

A: Time does not pass, as such.

Q: (A) Days are passing. Days on the calendar, and we are not accomplishing...

A: Nonsense!!!!!! You have made enormous accomplishments, so far.

Q: (A) What are these accomplishments, for instance?

A: Where were you in 1996?

Q: (A) You mean geographically?

A: No, we mean in all terms. Well... ?

Q (A) The question is: what is the mission? I am spending most of my time programming, and it takes more and more of my time and I have no time for research. I am not as desperate as I was before, but...

A: Do not worry! And you did not verbalize the answer to our question.

Q: (A) In 1996... well, I was hoping that I would gain some more knowledge because the rate at which I was gaining this knowledge was very slow according to my criteria.

A: Ahh! Your criteris are not really that limited. Or at least they should not be. Remember, Arkadiusz, successful research involves discovery on more realms than just graphs, charts and theses. The rhythm of the soul must be in harmony before one's hypotheses can even begin to mesh with accomplishments.

Q: (L) If I can interject, does this mean that all that he is doing now, even if it seems as though he is not pressing forward in direct research, is a balancing period, or a gestation period?

A: How about foundation building? Was not Ark sinking in quicksand before?

Q: (A) We communicate with many other people via the internet and the question is: where are the STO people who know more than we know? We look for somebody who can teach us something and we never seem to be able to do it. What are we doing wrong?

A: Maybe you should more the teacher than the student be.

Q: (L) Well, gosh! We'd like to get some answers! (A) We know that there are good guys somewhere...

A: They shall appear, as needed.

Q: (L) Well, we feel pretty alone with all the lunatics and attack we have been subjected to. It is a rather lonely existence.

A: Not for long.

Q: (A) Not for long? A related question concerning our internet activities which have been going on for some time, and we do it because we feel that it is necessary, but we don't really know or understand what is the real purpose of what we are doing. Some people are reading our pages and writing letters, and then they disappear or they are discouraged, or they do nothing on their own. We are expending a lot of time on this publishing of information, but without clear understanding of what we are supposed to accomplish by this. (L) At this point, it is not accomplishing a whole lot except drawing down fire on our heads! (A) Right!

A: You should rejoice! From the fire comes light. Patience pays. You are on the right track. Fear not, have we steered you wrong a lot lately?

Q: (L) Well, not so far. But, I was thinking that this radio show would be useful and I would get the web pages all ready for folks to read...

A: Anticipation.

Q: (L) I wasn't really anticipating. I mean, the guy called me right out of the blue... so I wanted to be sure that if I was going to talk on the radio that we had the website prepared so folks could go to see it. I sort of thought that the guy was a good guy sent to create an opening...

A: Assume.

Q: (L) I know. I know. Just another long series of stuff...

A: Why complain ye?

Q: (L) I'm not complaining. We do work awfully hard, though.

(A) I want to ask about the guy who sent me this book about the 'super secret weapons of Hitler.' It is essentially some research into possible applications of antigravity by Germans, and is a project in which this guy is participating founded by I don't know whom. He was publishing for the military, and now he found me and he wants me to participate in this project. I would like to know if this is a sincere request, or...

A: Yes, it is.

Q: (A) Okay, if it is sincere, then it means I should answer

him. Last question: I was thinking about what is the most important for me at the present, and I think that I want to understand and implement this concept of densities; to implement it into physics and mathematics. But, it seems to me that I am completely alone with that. I would like to know where I should look, because certainly other people have already tried to do it. I don't want to start from scratch if there is something that I can look at or study before I really jump into this difficult project. Were there people, scientists... where to look?

A: Study the works of Gurdjieff and Jung, for starters. Also, Vallee is on a similar path, and a little ahead of you. He would be most approachable, if you can convince him of your sincerity.

Q: (A) Vallee? Okay, I finished my questions...

A: Okay, so until the next, goodbye.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 10, 1999

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Krollah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (A) I want to start with some completely unrelated questions. I would like to know if I could have some clue about my genealogical tree: where to search because I know nothing before my grandfather; I have no idea where my DNA comes from. So, where to look?

A: Some lines originate in Belarus. Some can be tracked through the Slovak Republic. Governments in these areas are currently working on genealogical programs, in order to stimulate international tourism in the rest. Family on father's side was "broken up" during Napoleonic raid in early 19th century. Mother's side has a strong cluster in Gdansk region.

Q: (A) If I can ask a little bit more: how was my name deformed? Where does it come from?

A: The name is not deformed, simply altered, due to nationality change.

Q: (L) So, it was originally a Russian name?

A: White Russian.

Q: (L) What was the original before it was 'Polishized?'

A: Website reveals.

Q: (L) White Russian?

A: See previous answers.

Q: (L) Okay, we will be doing some checking. (A) Okay, that was one question. Second unrelated question: should we be thinking of moving to Switzerland? Is it a good idea?

A: You may think of anything.

Q: (A) Okay, no clue there. Now, next question relates to the story of creation which L wrote for the website, and I was reading it and trying to make sense, to make it not contradictory, and I found that it is not easy because many of the concepts that are used during these sessions are somehow contradictory to each other or they don't quite fit with the standard meanings of these concepts, so I wanted to ask for some explanation. First, we were told that gravity is

essentially the most universal force and that it is from this that everything originates...

A: Gravity is the binder.

Q: (A) But, my question is: gravity is a term that is defined in dictionaries and encyclopedias and is a term which has a very precise meaning for physicists and mathematicians. I want to know if you are talking about the same thing or if you are using the term 'gravity' to describe something completely different that we know as gravity. Are we talking about the same thing?

A: Well, are you certain these "definitions" you speak of are not limited?

Q: (A) Yes, I am sure they are limited. Nevertheless, they are precisely defined concepts and you are using the same term 'gravity,' so I am asking if we are talking about the same thing, or if you are talking about something completely different?

A: How about a great expansion upon the same concept?

Q: (A) Okay. That answered my question. So, we are using the same thing, but for you it is more adequate or so. Now, I want to ask about mathematical modeling of gravity. The gravity that we know about is modeled by geometry of a curved space. Is the gravity that you are talking about, which is an expansion of this concept, capable of being modeled in a similar way: by geometry?

A: Geometry is the correct model.

Q: (A) So, geometry is the correct model and I understand that we have to just write a generalization or expansion of Einstein UFT, and that this will be the correct model of gravity; is this correct?

A: Close.

Q: (A) Now, the question is: if gravity can be modeled in this way - geometry is the correct model - what do we need more to model also consciousness? Will it be automatically implied in such a model of gravity, or is it something extra?

A: Consciousness is contained within the expanded realization of the gravity model. The Unified Field Theory, if completed, would give one an insight into the synchronous relationship between gravity and consciousness.

Q: (A) If gravity is modeled by curvature or torsion of geometry, mathematically, how would consciousness come out of geometry?

A: That is a broken question. What we can say is this: if one

could visualize the inverted representation of the gravity geometric model, one would be squarely on the path to understanding the geometric model of consciousness.

Q: (A) Now, there are claims, more or less, shared by many scientists that quantum theory is necessary to model or understand consciousness. From what was said before, it seems that quantum theory is not necessary, that it is sufficient to have the right geometric model of extended gravity.

A: No, not extended, expanded.

Q: (A) Does that mean that quantum theory is irrelevant for understanding the modeling of consciousness?

A: Quantum first needs to be graduated from the realm of theory.

Q: (C) It means it needs to be proved, right?

A: No. Proving is a concept we should now be moving beyond.

Q: (C) When they said 'graduated from the realm of theory,' I assumed that meant that it needed to be proven. So how does it get graduated? What is the next realm after theory?

A: No, my dear, you are missing the point. The currently imposed protocol for "proving" theories is a bit passé, we thinx. Can you imagine trying to fly a plane if you must first prove that there is a sky?

Q: (C) So, don't try to prove quantum theory, just go ahead and use it, I guess.

A: Pretty close.

Q: (A) Are you laughing at quantum theory?

A: No. We are laughing at 3rd density scientific protocol!

Q: (A) Okay, we are coming to densities. But, before that, one more question: what is matter? How is matter built out of gravity? What forms of gravity correspond to matter in terms of the geometric model?

A: First of all, since we are to answer such questions, you need to make this surface smoother!!

[The Plexiglas cover on the board was tacky. We used window cleaner and polished it up.]

Q: (A) So, it was good for previous questions, but not for this!

[laughter] (L) Okay, carry on!

A: You live in a "matter" universe, from your perspective. There is an accompanying energy universe which you largely are unable to perceive as of yet.

Q: (A) But, my question was ...

A: Who/what is Mandelbrot??

Q: (A) Okay, you are talking about fractals now, certainly...

A: Are we?

Q: (A) Mandelbrot is the name of a French mathematician who is famous because he discovered fractals and some laws that govern fractals and chaos. But, as to 'what' - some fractal images are also called 'mandlebrot.'

A: And where does this lead, Ark?

Q: (L) But that doesn't answer what matter is.

A: We are bringing you to the place where you can begin to path to understanding this.

Q: (A) That brings us to fractal properties of space time and such things.

A: What if matter were the "half-life" of energy?

Q: (C) Well, half-life is the decay factor. What if energy decays into matter? Is that what they are saying?

A: Be careful of the quote marks, they bring you to the crossroads. As in: "you take the high road, I'll take the low road, and I'll be in Scotland before ye."

Q: (L) I guess that means that we are not to use the usual interpretation of 'half-life,' but that there is a pun, a clue intended here that is to be deciphered.

A: Look folks, we cannot just spill the secrets of all existence all over this board, but we sure can open the doorways, yeah.

Q: (L) That brings me to a little question that I want to insert here. You have said that Service to Others means 'giving all to those who ask.' We are asking, so why aren't you giving all?

A: Not quite. Cannot abridge free will!

Q: (L) Well, my free will says that I want all the secrets of existence! I mean, other people are channeling sources that just dump endless answers to anything and everything...

A: Other people are channeling crappola.

Q: (C) It's a new breakfast cereal! (A) Now, the two main concepts that we are using are dimensions and densities. Again, you use the concept of dimension in not quite the way physicists and mathematicians use it.

A: Phi.

Q: (A) Well, I have no idea what this phi is doing here which is probably related to Fibonacci and the Golden Ratio...

A: Carboni.

Q: (A) Yet, still there is my question about dimensions. Phi is not an integer number and we will look into it. But, what I said

was that the way you are using the term 'dimensions' is not what physicists are familiar with in using this term.

A: The trouble here is with semantics: the general public uses that word to mean different things from the physicists!

Q: (C) Okay, phi is a Greek letter but I don't see how that is connected.

A: No, not phi, dimensions!

Q: (L) Define dimension. (A) I have tried to guess what you mean by dimensions from all the things that you have said about it...

A: Our "meaning" is closer to that of the general public definition.

Q: (A) Very good, yet you have said certain things in a context that was more related to the structure of the universe. And we were talking about dimensions also in the context of Kaluza-Klein theories. At one point, you said there are infinitely many dimensions, and at another point it was implied that different dimensions meant different universes, which would mean that there are infinitely many universes. I would like to represent these dimensions in some mathematical model. My idea was that these dimensions were like slices; and each slice is a universe and, indeed, there are infinitely many possible slices. So, that was my idea of dimensions: slices. Is it correct?

A: That is good.

Q: (A) There are infinitely many dimensions because there are infinitely many slices. Now we come to densities. There are not infinitely many densities, there are only seven. Or, are these seven just for the general public and there are really infinitely many of them as well?

A: No.

Q: (A) Good. So, there are seven densities. Now, how come, there are seven, and not three or five, or eleven? Does it follow from some mathematics?

A: What form of mathematical theory best describes the concept of balance?

Q: (L) Algebra. (A) So, I had the idea that these seven densities were related to what Gurdjieff relates to the number of laws that apply in the various densities; the higher the density, the fewer the laws that apply, which means there is more freedom?

A: That is very close. Consciousness is the key here.

Q: (A) Yes, so my question relates to the geometric model of

gravity and consciousness.

A: Picture an endless octagonal... in three dimensions.

Q: (A) A lattice, you mean?

A: Okay.

Q: (A) Are these densities related to the mathematical concept of 'signatures of the metric?' I would like to model densities with slices of different geometric properties, in particular slices with different properties of the distance.

A: Yes...

Q: (A) There are several people who essentially think the same direction as we have been discussing... they are almost on the same track. Matti Pitkanen is one of them and Tony Smith is the other. How can these two guys have these similar ideas without having access to channeling?

A: Who said that they have no access to channeling? Some channel without knowing it.

Q: (L) Well, JW channels! [laughter] (A) Today, on this list there was a guy by the name of Boyd who talks about his shamanistic experiences in talking to rocks. He doesn't sound whacko, but he talks to these stones on a daily basis and these stones talk to him, and these rocks have consciousness, they have memories. I wrote to him, but I would like to know if his experiences are authentic and not just his imagination?

A: That is a very broad question, which assumes limits or barriers where none may exist.

Q: (L) Is anyone able to tune into the consciousness of rocks?

A: What if they are really tuning to a consciousness through the rocks?

Q: (A) To A consciousness? Whose consciousness or what consciousness? Universal consciousness?

A: Another.

Q: (A) Another consciousness. (L) Do rocks have consciousness?

A: Refer to material re: 1st density.

Q: (L) Yes, well it has been previously said that 1st density does have consciousness... that even rocks have consciousness and can learn. That brings us back to Boyd, is he, can he, does he tune into the consciousness of rocks and/or other consciousnesses THROUGH rocks?

A: The latter is closer.

Q: (L) So, the consciousness of a rock might not be

amenable to communicating.

A: Right.

Q: (L) What other consciousness might a person tune into through a rock? ANY other or a specific other?

A: Closer to former.

Q: (A) If there is consciousness, it means that there is a consciousness unit, and this conscious unit can be within or associated with some body of some density. Can one tune to consciousness that resides, so to say, in higher densities than third, using rocks? Is it possible?

A: Close.

Q: (A) So, you can tune to dead dudes or Cassiopaeans. (L) Is the consciousness of human beings something that has cycled from minerals to plants through animals to evolve into consciousness of 3rd density mind, as we understand it?

A: In a roundabout way.

Q: (L) Was each of us, sitting here, at any point in the remote past, using time loosely, a critter, so to speak, or a plant or a tree?

A: You still be a critter, baby!

Q: (L) So, leaving out time, the stream of consciousness that makes us as individual units, branches out and extends into lower densities, or connects to them like a tree?

A: Maybe.

Q: (A) Concerning these rocks, I want to ask about this DNA phantom effect that some Russians recently discovered. They shoot with lasers into this vacuum and record photons with detectors. It detects noise because there is nothing coherent. Then, they put a little piece of DNA there. This DNA has a certain regular structure. So, the photons from the lasers scatter from this DNA molecule in a certain wavy pattern which corresponds to the internal structure of the DNA. Now, they remove the DNA and for a month or two they continue to obtain a coherent pattern from the vacuum as though something was still there. They call it the 'phantom DNA.'

A: The "phantom" is a remnant of the consciousness residue contained within the DNA structure.

Q: (A) Where does this remnant reside? In the vacuum, in the vibrations of the vacuum, in a gravitational field that is inside the vacuum, in some nonlinear electromagnetics? Where is this remnant? What keeps it? Space itself?

A: You hit it pretty close with the last three.

Q: (C) Wouldn't it be like leaving an impression in a cushion?

(A) Yes, but this is a vacuum. (L) I guess that a vacuum isn't what we think it is. There is something there that is not amenable to our perception. (A) So, consciousness resides in a DNA structure. (C) Well, going back to the rocks, is not all consciousness connected? (A) Yes, but the funny thing about these rocks is that they have the ability of tuning one consciousness to another consciousness so that even if, in principle, all consciousness is one consciousness, yet there are separate consciousness units, which at some level they connect, yet at our level they seem to be separate, so there is something about rocks. (C) Maybe it's the fact that they are so simple. (A) Yes. But, it seems that a rock would do it, but dirt would not, so what is so special about rocks? (L) Okay, this anthropologist, Michael Harner, was doing some field work, and it says here that Harner went to the Peruvian Amazon to study the culture of the Conibo Indians. After a year or so he had made little headway in understanding their religious system, when the Conibo told him 'if he really wanted to learn, he had to drink ahayahuasca. Harner accepted, not without fear because the people had warned him that the experience was terrifying. The following evening, under the strict supervision of his indigenous friends, he drank the equivalent of a third of a bottle. After several minutes he found himself flying into a world of true hallucinations. After arriving in a celestial cavern where a supernatural carnival of demons was in full swing, he saw two strange boats floating through the air that combined to form a huge dragon headed prow not unlike that of a Viking ship. On the deck he could make out large numbers of people with the heads of blue jays and the bodies of humans, not unlike the bird-headed gods of ancient Egyptian tomb paintings. After multiple episodes, which would be too long to describe here, Harner became convinced that he was dying. He tried calling out to his Conibo friends for an antidote without managing to pronounce a word. Then he saw that his visions emanated from giant reptilian creatures that resided at the lowest depths of his brain. These creatures began projecting scenes in front of his eyes while informing him that this information was reserved for the dying and the dead. 'First, they showed me the planet Earth as it was aeons ago before there was any life on it. I saw an ocean, barren land, and a bright blue sky. Then black specks dropped from the sky by the hundreds and landed in front of me on the barren landscape. I could see

that the specks were actually large, shiny black creatures with stubby pterodactyl-like wings and huge whale-like bodies. They explained to me in a kind of thought language, that they were fleeing from something from out in space. They had come to the planet earth to escape their enemy. The creatures then showed me how they had created life on the planet in order to hide within the multitudinous forms, and thus disguise their presence. Before me, the magnificence of plant and animal creation and speciation and hundreds of millions of years of activity, took place on a scale and with vividness impossible to describe. I learned that dragon-like creatures were thus inside all forms of life, including man.' At this point in his account, Harner writes in a footnote at the bottom of the page: 'in retrospect, one could say that they were almost like DNA, although at that time, in 1961, I knew nothing of DNA.' So, I would like to know what was the source and nature of these nearly universal visions that occurs in these shamanistic practices; the various creatures including serpents and bird-headed dudes, and so forth? What is the source of these hallucinations?

A: Be more specific.

Q: (L) How can I be more specific? (C) In these chemically induced trances, why is there the common experience of seeing these bird-headed or serpent-like creatures?

A: While you have physicality, some part of you will maintain the connection to its roots.

Q: (L) Are you saying that all these people who say that human beings have reptilian genetics, are telling the truth? Do we have reptilian genetics?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do we also have bird genetics?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And that is our physical connection or basis?

A: Yes, as third density bioengineered beings, you lead the smorgasbord parade of that which surrounds you in the physical realm.

Q: (A) So, we are 3rd density bioengineered beings. (L) That leads to another question: there is a lot of talk about the Merovingian bloodlines, or the 'Nordic Covenant' bloodlines, or whatever label is put on it, being a 'fresher' version of the reptilian genetic strain. This is represented in the myths of the god Oannes of Sumerian fame, or the Quinotaur who impregnated the mother of Merovee while she was bathing in

the sea, and even the wife of the founder of the Angevins, Melusine, variously described as an aquatic fairy or a mermaid. So, there is this claim that there is a stronger and more virile reptilian strain in these bloodlines. Is that correct?

A: It may be.

Q: (L) Well, is that significant in any way?

A: For those obsessed with materialism.

Q: (L) Okay, there is also some newly propagated ideas that the month of August, this year, is going to produce some direful changes or events, or significant events during the 'dog days' of August. Is there anything significant about the coming month of August?

A: what is the point of predicting/warning of direful changes?

Q: (L) Well, my observation is that such predictions are designed to distract people and to keep them worried and upset so they can't concentrate on what is important. Now, going back to Harner's story: this business about these dragon-like creatures fleeing from something. This story gets repeated a lot. Is that an accurate part of the tale? Were they fleeing from something?

A: Maybe, but so what?

Q: (L) What were they fleeing? I'm curious!

A: Fleeing? All life just fills the voids that exist. It is a natural process; existentialism.

Q: (L) As you know by now, I did the radio show. My feeling is that it was not significant in any way. I DID learn that I don't want to go on the radio again! Do you see any repercussions relating to that?

A: We abstain. Okay, folks, goodnight.

July 24, 1999

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Conopi.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I have been having a dialogue with a fellow on the net in the last week or so who is very well versed in the Ra Material. He sent me a large chunk of volume 5 of the Ra books, which was material that had not been released earlier. It seems that during the times that Don Elkins was asking some questions about different conspiracies and the nature of the 4th density STS manipulations and some other rather grim subjects, that there was some sort of judgment made by this group, or members of this group, that such subjects were not appropriate lines of questioning for an STO channel. They were, apparently, considered to be a focusing on negative aspects, therefore they were not of 'love and light.' Such questions and directions of questions were, therefore, discouraged or agreed by this group to be not desirable to pursue. Don Elkins DID, however, commit suicide. Can you tell us why?

A: Suicide is a chosen pathway for the purpose of close realization of shutting off the noise.

Q: What noise did he want to shut off?

A: It is a figure of speech.

Q: I would like to understand. Here, these folks had this marvelous contact with Ra...

A: Contact with Ra does not preclude the possibility of attack.

Q: Why did Ra not convey to him the information necessary to understand that he was under attack, and what kind of attack it was, and how to deal with it?

A: The questions were not asked.

Q: Why were the questions not asked that would have protected him?

A: "Love and Light."

Q: So, because they were so focused on the love and light aspects...

A: There is no positivity without negativity.

Q: So, positivity, alone, becomes, in effect, negativity, or becomes null?

A: No, there is always negativity present, whether acknowledged or not.

Q: So, you are saying that if it is not acknowledged, placed on the table, so to speak, that it sort of 'bites you' no matter what? That, in some way it will manifest, and if a person goes to an extreme in terms of love and light, the negativity will come in the back door?

A: Close.

Q: Okay, there was a little bit more about Linda Howe and David Jacobs on the net recently. Bruce Maccabee wrote an article in which he described the differences in attitudes between David Jacobs and Linda Howe. David Jacobs, of course, thinks the whole alien thing is 4th density STS. He pretty much understands it and has a grip on the negative nature of these manipulations. But, Maccabee mentions that Linda Howe is inclined to follow the 'aliens are here to help us no matter how horrible these things they do seem' path. She seems to be trying to find goodness in all of it, despite the in-depth investigations she has done into the cattle mutilations and so forth. So, once again, this has come up in discussion. Comment please.

A: Specifics, please.

Q: Well, once before, you said she was not corruptible, but, this blindness to the negative nature of our reality and the obvious manipulations, seems to be a form of corruption.

A: No, you are reading too much into critiques. There is much jealousy within the "UFO community." This manifests as sniping, name calling, and other forms of skullduggery. You have tasted some of this bitter tea yourself, and, of course, it is all representative of attack.

Q: (A) Well, we were talking about Don Elkins, and essentially, he was under attack, but the questions were not asked that could have helped him to understand this. I would like to ask if we are under attack now. It is better to ask the question.

A: You have always been under attack, but the difference is that you have awareness of it. Knowledge protects.

Q: (L) Well, if Carla were here, would you say anything to her?

A: Yes, but this is not important.

Q: (A) I am always suspicious. We had this car stopping in

front of our house, and I was suspecting that they were doing something; beaming something at us, or deploying some kind of frequency at us. Was my suspicion justified?

A: Ask yourself by examining the details. What did the vehicle look like? What did it do? What did the occupants look like? Etc... Observation is the companion of awareness.

Q: (L) The one strange thing about this was that, at that particular time, A became very sick. His stomach just went completely bonkers and he has been unable to eat anything but bread and milk for several days now. Was this related?

A: We did not hear your responses to inquiries.

Q: (L) Well, on three different occasions this happened. One vehicle was a taxi, one was an ordinary red car, and the other was a new pick-up truck. In the one case, the person seemed to be just parked there and eating. I didn't see what the taxi person was doing. (A) He was essentially doing nothing... just sitting there. (L) And then the truck: somebody stopped and got out and was doing something, and I thought it might be a meter reader, but by the time we saw the woman, she was getting back in the truck, and it was not a regular service truck from the water or power companies.

A: In future, when you notice suspicious activities such as this, record them. If necessary, approach the vehicle in a friendly manner, explain to them your required response as a member of a neighborhood crime watch team. Observe aerial anomalies as well. Be vigilant and on guard.

Q: (A) I would like to know what brought on my drastic and prolonged stomach problem? Was it my fault? (L) Was it the turkey, the vitamins, or what?

A: The potential for food poisoning requires greatly increased awareness on your part. Remember, this is a perfect modus of attack. Wash hands often, be very careful with what you ingest.

Q: (L) I double washed the greens in the salad, the meat was fresh from the deli...

A: Deli meats? In this er

A: verboten!!!

Q: (L) I guess I have to cook everything myself. No more prepared foods.

A: There is currently a huge problem there. But why?

Ignorance feeds opportunity for experimentation. If ever needed, many could be eliminated this way. After all, how ignorant the populace!

Q: (L) I thought it was the turkey. It wasn't the greens or the dressing. But, I had them slice it from a fresh roast. (F) There is a LOT of this sort of thing happening. It's in the news all the time. It is getting worse and worse and more and more frequent. (A) How can we be sure that our water is okay?

A: R.O.

Q: (L) Yes, we have an R.O. water filter. (F) Yes, when you have the combination of a water softener and a reverse osmosis purifier, there is very little chance that you will have any contaminants in your water, even if it is deliberately put into the water. There was an article today about a local well that had high levels of radiation. I don't think the R.O. will filter

that, however. (L) Essentially, we are living in dangerous times. (F) Yes, what an easy way to eliminate people by putting things in the food or water. (A) One more health question. What is this blister that both of us have?

A: Germ.

Q: (L) A germ?

A: Yes, but mild.

Q: (L) I want to ask what happened to our tape recorder several sessions ago when it recorded at about triple speed.

A: EM interference.

Q: (L) From what source?

A: Radio towers.

A: You remember your 30 second long phone ring 5 1/2 years ago?

A: Nuff said.

A: More like attracted.

A: Latter.

Q: (L) And, of course, at that exact time we were asking questions about Nazi mind programming, Arizona Wilder and her wild claims regarding present day mind programming, and we actually lost some of the tape because of the speed. We were able to recover a lot by digitizing the recording and speeding it up and enhancing it somewhat. A 45 minute side of tape finished recording in about 15 minutes. And then, another bizarre thing is that it didn't trigger the auto shut-off when it hit the end of the tape. We continued the session thinking we had a tape going, but it had already ended! I had to reconstruct about 20 minutes of the session. Another funny thing was that, last Saturday, we were sitting there playing the last part over and over again to determine exactly where

the tape had ended, and it kept ending on "Kennedy." And, of course, that night we hear that JFK, Jr. has been killed. Then, of course, A points out that these Kennedy people aren't very bright. They should have figured out by now that they are under special attack conditions for some reason, and should NEVER take risks. So, I want to know what is the deal on this JFK, Jr. plane crash?

Q: Attracted by all of us, any particular one of us, or what we are doing here?

Q: (A) Is this EM interference from radio towers directed?

Q: (L) Sort of. I remember that happening once. It was completely strange. It started ringing and it was like stuck.

Q: (L) How could EM interference from a radio tower cause my tape recorder to record at triple speed when it is a one-speed recorder?

A: Lack of awareness feeds fate.

Q: (L) That's the truth! And of course now all the tabloids and rumor mongers are saying that this kind of plane couldn't do such a nose dive; somebody heard an explosion; the rumors are just flying. And, in relation to rumors, there are a lot of them flying around about the weather. What's the deal with all the recent weather activity? These terribly unusual lightning storms?

A: Increased static electricity in atmosphere.

Q: (A) Is it only in our region or all over the planet?

A: Latter.

Q: (L) Well, it all seems to be discharging over our heads! I have never witnessed such lightning.

(A) Okay, I was trying to figure out how to build this expanded gravity, and I made a table to assist the question. The first possibility is that one can build gravity on a square matrix. This matrix can be symmetric, can be non-symmetric, or can be a complex matrix, which I call possibilities a, b, and c. The second possibility is to build a theory of gravity on the basis of a connection which looks like a cube rather than a matrix. Here we also have three possibilities: no curvature, but torsion; no torsion but curvature; torsion and curvature. These are possibilities 1, 2, and 3. Another possibility is to use any combination of these two lines of speculation. Another possibility is none of the above, but to build gravity on the basis of an irregular cube, or an irregular square, which I call A. Another possibility is to use something that is none of the above.

A: Octagonal complexigram. Try the formula for possibility 1-c first.

Q: (A) During the last two weeks or so, I got a new connection through the internet, in particular I was pointed to a Russian guy by the name Alexander Shpilman, who is writing about special generators of what is called 'spin field,' which is supposedly a new kind of field which can penetrate lead without any problem, and he is building or describing the generator of this field which has essentially rotating pieces of ferrite with little magnets inside and so on, which can be detected by human beings because you can feel this field if you are in the right state and so forth. This guy and another guy named Boyd then try to relate this to some kind of expanded gravity with torsion because spin is supposed to be a source of torsion in space. All that seems to me quite reasonable, and maybe even the right track to follow. (L) He even talks about the funny 'light pole.' (A) What I want to know is if the things that Shpilman is describing really work?

A: Yes, they would work.

Q: (A) Is it a path to a kind of expanded gravity?

A: Enhanced gravitational pull. Relates to space/time management.

Q: (A) Another problem: I am stuck at one point. When we were talking about phi and Mandelbrot, you mentioned the name 'Carboni.' (L) And you also mentioned the name 'Carboni' to Santilli, saying that this group was behind the Molise Institute.

A: Yes. Scientific/intelligence matrix. Neapolitan.

Q: (L) Well, we did a search and have not been able to find anything on it. I don't know if Molise has very much money behind it because, by looking at their pages, it doesn't seem to be very well funded.

A: Looks can be deceiving. Front is vulcanology.

Q: (L) You mean they study volcanoes?

A: Front.

Q: (L) Ark wrote an e-mail to Santilli because Ruggero sent out an announcement by e-mail that he was going to be suing several people for using his stuff without giving him credit; stealing his work, in effect. So, Ark wrote him a little note inquiring about the situation and invited him to get in touch. So far, we haven't had any response. Any comment?

A: TR and JR poisoned this link.

Q: (L) I was recently re-reading that Santilli session, and it is

really strange. He was so happy and enthusiastic, and he somehow just got turned off and turned completely cold. Is there any point in pursuing that link?

A: You can reestablish it if you wish, with some effort to make clear that Arkadiusz is here.

Q: (L) Is it useful to reestablish that link, for research reasons or otherwise?

A: Possibly, but his faculties are not what they once were.

Q: (A) But, I still don't understand. What is the story with this Carboni that was mentioned in a quite unexpected way, in relation to phi?

A: Phi is a key component to the puzzle with regard to gravity waves. Carboni relates to one of the "keepers of the castle," so to speak.

Q: (A) So, this is a kind of a foundation, yes?

A: Clues, clues.

Q: (L) Maybe Carboni is the name of an author or something that relates to this. A castle implies a kind of fortification in which something is being protected. So, maybe somebody named Carboni knows one of the keys to get inside...

A: Yes, but this is dangerous to fool with, unless with care! Figure it out yourself? O.K. Publicize it? Be oh so careful. Magnetic fields relate. Mineral properties... Study these with regard to your gravitational questions. What compounds balance material space? Which ones reflect this property on your locator?

Q: (L) Are you guys gonna leave if I ask the 'Nobel Prize' question?

A: Try it and see.

Q: (L) Are we ever gonna win the Nobel Prize?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Well, we would really like to have some bucks to settle down to this research, work on the web pages, publish books, and so forth... I would like to get a book put together and sell it on the website. Which, by the way, we have a new domain, called 'cassiopaea.org.' Aren't you proud? I have put up a LOT of new material and people are reading it! Well? (A) No comment.

A: Yes, so now we say goodbye.

July 31, 1999

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Lorskvaa.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I want to ask an off the wall question here before we get serious. Is there any kind of rain dance we can do to cool things off a bit? It is really scorching and our air conditioner is going constantly.

A: You can do as you choose.

Q: Well, if I knew that it might work, and if there was such a thing as a real rain dance, I would certainly choose to do it!

A: Laura, you cannot possibly expect us to answer such a vaguely and weakly worded inquiry!

Q: Well lighten up!

A: We are light.

Q: Well, let me phrase it this way...

A: Okay...

Q: There are many legends and stories and myths and customs around the globe that involve the use of varying ecstatic techniques which are designed to establish some sort of balance in the practitioner and this is supposed to extend to the environment, which, if things are overly dry, will balance itself by producing rain. Are any of these...

A: Most of the so-called rain dances would leave the participants so exhausted that ultimately, they cared not if it rained or not.

Q: But, is there a grain of truth in these ideas?

A: If you can dance all day on your tippy toes, then you deserve rain, baby!

Q: I am obviously not going to get anywhere with this line of questions since you are being so elusive! I am of the personal opinion that there ARE things that one can do that induce response in the environment; not necessarily dancing, but meditative or whatever practices that can have this effect. Any comment?

A: Meditate oh so softly and soothingly while strategically positioning a garden hose so that it is pointed straight upward, then slowly turn on the faucet.

Q: Okay, various folks are now saying that Dr. Mengele of Nazi fame is the same person as Dr. Green of Greenbaum programming fame.

A: No.

Q: Did Mengele go to South America and die there as reported?

A: Yes.

Q: The Greenbaum material says that there was a Jewish boy brought to America and trained as a doctor who became this infamous Dr. Greenbaum. Is that true?

A: No. "Green" is an alias, or more accurately, a pseudonym for multiple persons engaged in mind control efforts.

Q: Next question. Somebody sent me some information recently about something called "Roswell Rods." Can you tell me what these "Rods" are?

A: Do you mean the life forms?

Q: Well, that IS what some of the folks are trying to call them!

A: 4th Density Life Forms.

Q: That's pretty interesting. (A) Is it a being with a soul?

A: Sort of.

Q: (A) Intelligent?

A: Relative to others.

Q: In terms of what we know about relative intelligence, could you give us an example of something in our density that relates here?

A: Birds.

Q: They are like 4th density birds?

A: Maybe. That's close enough.

Q: Now, there is some woman who is sending some information around on the net saying that there is supposed to be some sort of 'grand cross window' around August the 13th, that will do something that she calls 'imprinting.'

A: No.

Q: Is anything interesting going to happen on August 13?

A: Vague. Open.

Q: I know it's vague. Just another of the endless rumors and obfuscations. These people must sit up all night thinking of this stuff! Now, somebody sent in a question: Was the moon placed in orbit around the earth for a purpose?

A: ?!? That is a leading question, i.e.: when did you stop

beating your wife? Presumptuous.

Q: Let me ask it this way: was the moon added or placed deliberately?

A: Okay. This is impossibly complex because in one way or another, everything is part of a "plan."

Q: So, if we go far enough back or deeper into the considerations of the various densities, you will find out that everything is part of a grand plan. Can you give us just briefly any of the significant effects of the moon in its position in relation to the Earth?

A: These are basically known.

Q: So, the scientific observations are to be considered, as well as the earlier remarks you made about this. Now, this guy also asks: The Cassiopaeans have said that there are 16 groups of 'good 'guys and 16 groups of 'bad guys.' Have they ever mentioned the names of any?

A: Excuse us!?

Q: Well, they want you to name the different groups since you did make this remark at one point. Are you going to give a list of the participants on each side?

A: No, we are not.

Q: So this is one of the things we have to learn to figure out ourselves.

A: Yes.

Q: There is another guy who wants to know if there is a possibility that the effects of the Wave are reflected in physiological phenomena, such as elevation in blood pressure and other things?

A: In some cases.

Q: In my own case, was my extremely high blood pressure a reflection of this Wave business, or was it just simply too much coffee?

A: Are those the only two possibilities?

Q: No. What was the cause?

A: Combination of many factors. We think you are possessed of more than enough knowledge for this!

Q: Okay, L. and E. Some guy writes to him as follows: "L., I am getting some strange reports about the Pacific UFO. What have you heard? One thing, there is more and more effort being put into finding it or getting it, or however you put it. If you will look into it, the Navy has just launched a deep sea rescue submersible and they announced that they are going to 'test' it in the Pacific. Another thing, ASTAT announced

about a week ago, maybe two, that there is an unidentified sonic source from the deep Pacific." So, Larry added: "it appears to me that the Lizzies are constructing an underwater base in anticipation of the arrival of more than 36 million Lizards due to arrive soon. Could this be so?"

A: The problem with these questions is that they attempt to construct the beginning at the middle: presumptuous!! If one truly wishes to learn, one must be open to all possibilities.

Q: Okay, I guess that you are saying that there is some assuming going on here. So, let me ask this: are there 36 million Lizards on their way here?

A: The Lizard beings occupy 4th density.

Q: Are you saying that because they occupy 4th density, they don't have to COME here because they ARE here?

A: Close.

Q: Now, you have told us that there ARE 36 million Nephilim on the way.

A: Nephilim are 3rd density; big difference.

Q: Is an underwater base being constructed in the Pacific in anticipation of something?

A: No need to construct that which already exists.

Q: Is there any truth to the idea that the U.S. Navy is trying to find or get something out in the Pacific?

A: Maybe, but all governmental stuff is compartmentalized, so it is pointless.

Q: Okay, he also writes: "the photon belt energy is almost upon us according to our channels." I guess he means the wave energy, or the interpretation of this according to these various channels. Is a 'photon belt' or wave energy almost upon us?

A: Laura, you know how to deal with this.

Q: I know. This purported photon belt has been 'almost upon' us so many times that it is becoming boring. Now, another person wants to ask: "is Archangel Michael one of the Nordic beings?" Don't blast me; I'm just the middle man here!

A: No comment.

Q: Now, this guy here suggests that ceiling fans and other things can interfere with alien abduction or manipulation. Can electronic gadgets interfere with aliens coming through the density curtain?

A: No, but maybe a pin cushion would help.

Q: Why a pin cushion?

A: Why not?

Q: (F) I think they are getting irritated with all of these irrelevant questions. (L) Well, this guy suggests that tinkling wind chimes and garlic slices placed around the room, the rubbing of garlic into affected body parts, keeping the lights on, and so forth will keep aliens away. (F) That won't keep away aliens, but it WILL keep away human abductions! (L) Well, hold on here! This is interesting: he says that when abduction is imminent, place the hose on the ground, turn the water on and walk across it... that running water can block the aliens.

A: B.S.!

Q: There is another guy who sends this list: he says that on August 12, 1943, in Cornwall, that Aliester Crowley performed a ritual with the intention of producing a line of 'rough water' from Cornwall to Montauk Point. Also, in August 1943, the Navy went ahead with the Philadelphia Experiment. Then, on August 12, in 1983, the Montauk Project crashed after successfully manipulating time and space as well as mind behavior control. Then, on August 11, 1999, the last solar eclipse of the Millennium will take place, and that the path of this eclipse is the same as the path of rough water Crowley wanted to produce in 1943. Furthermore, the shadow of the eclipse will first touch land at Cornwall, UK at 11.11 a.m. On August 12, 1999, one day after the last solar eclipse of the Millennium, four major constellations will form a grand cross square in space - this must be where this woman gets this grand cross imprinting thing - with Earth as its center. Some folks are saying August 17th and 18th. The four constellations are Leo, Taurus, Scorpio and Aquarius. These same four figures make up the Sphinx and are directly out of the book of Revelations. On August 12, 1999, at the Great Pyramid of Giza, the Illuminati, a faction of the Freemasons, begin rituals in preparation for the return of Horus. In attendance will be some of the most significant leaders of the world. Also, on August 12, 1999, a comet only just discovered this past April - this is Comet Lee - will complete its trek from behind the Sun. This comet fits all the Nostradamus predictions for a disaster in 1999. Crowley was associated with Wilhelm Reich, this guy says, but I believe that is incorrect as far as I have been able to determine; just more rumor mongering - famous for his theory on Orgone energy. The military used him in their research on weather control; I believe that is also a spurious rumor because, if the

government did ANYTHING regarding Wilhelm Reich, it was to silence and destroy him. Orgone energy was essential to sexual magick practices by Crowley and others who followed and worshipped the ancient gods. Sexual Orgone Energy was a primary factor in Montauk projects, this guy says, and the Illuminati are a faction of the Freemasons who want to usher in a New World Order because they believe they will inherit the earth and that they can accomplish this by arranging for the return of Horus. He further writes that: "Crowley's wife, Rose, went into trance and delivered to her husband instructions from Horus on the ways and means of preparing for his return. All of this smacks of conspiracy. I am not a conspiracy believer, but I do believe that many influential people do believe in practicing rituals according to secrets that have been passed down through the ages. How could Crowley coincidentally perform a ritual that connects Montauk to Cornwall, which happens to be the site of ancient occult practices, at the same time as the Philadelphia Experiment, simultaneously connecting all three via time and space as well as physically." Alright, could you make a comment on that, or should I go through it more slowly.

A: General comment: oh please!

Q: That's what I thought. Now, very quickly, L. has suggested working with us on getting a book produced....

A: Okay.

Q: Now, you told us that the Montauk experiment was something that began in the 1920s. All of the stories say that the Navy was trying to make ships invisible to radar for defensive purposes. That's the story. My question is: is that just a cover story?

A: No.

Q: Is that, in fact, what they were attempting to do?

A: Close.

Q: Can you get me any closer to it? What were their intentions?

A: Convergence of interests: US Navy, Secret Government, Esteemed physicists.

Q: Did they actually, even accidentally, discover through this work something about time travel?

A: Yes, but it was more an accident for the Navy than for others involved.

Q: Okay, was the accident and following fiasco fairly accurately represented in the various books about it?

A: Fairly.

Q: After all of this, did they bring the project to a halt, even if only temporarily?

A: No.

Q: Did they decide that 'oh, we have discovered something really fantastic; let's see what we can do with it?'

A: Closer.

Q: Did this actually take place at Montauk?

A: Some.

Q: Were Russians and/or Germans working on similar projects at the same time, or even a little later?

A: Germans earlier, Russians later.

Q: Are the efforts of the Germans, Russians, and the Americans combined at the present time?

A: At some levels they are combined, yes.

Q: Would you be able to evaluate the efforts of the three and say which one, at the present time, is the most advanced?

A: Does not work that way.

Q: Why does it not work that way?

A: Advanced goes to Consortium.

Q: Are you saying that when work of this kind gets to a certain level, it gets absorbed into the Consortium?

A: Close.

Q: Was Aliester Crowley connected with any of these people involved in the Montauk project?

A: No.

Q: Was Aliester Crowley just a looney tune on the outside...

A: No.

Q: What was Aliester Crowley's role in all of this?

A: Role?

Q: Did Aliester Crowley have a role in ANY of this Montauk/Philadelphia business?

A: No.

Q: So what Aliester Crowley was doing was altogether separate, though it may have been of interest to some groups?

A: Separate, though it may have occasionally intersected.

Q: Is there any particular significance to the date August 12, at any point in time?

A: No.

Q: Back to Montauk: the Montauk project continued. Did they ever, at any point in time, produce monsters as some of these

stories I have heard relate?

A: Maybe.

Q: Was this a result of opening portals between densities or dimensions and having cross-density window fallers dropping in, so to speak?

A: Partly.

Q: Were any of these supposed monsters that they were supposed to have created, productions or creations of their minds?

A: Other densities afford a degree of one and the same thing.

Q: Okay. You previously have said that the HAARP project is a continuation of the Montauk project.

A: Partly.

Q: What part is not correct?

A: You must remember compartments.

Q: So, the right hand often doesn't know what the left is doing. You also once said that the HAARP project was partly operational. Are some of these wildly extravagant shootings of recent times, or people going off the deep end, a result of some of the HAARP experimentation in mind control, or testing?

A: This is a result of many forces.

Q: Is this something that we ought to pursue: a line of questions about these recent acts of violence?

A: Only if you had a better grasp.

Q: I don't think I have a good enough grasp. Back to Montauk. Is Montauk connected in any way with this Alternative Three idea of transferring groups or perimeters in the event of a cataclysm or disaster?

A: Too complex, but be careful of what you read.

Q: In what sense?

A: Disinformation. This is most of what you hear and read.

Q: (A) Okay, you have mentioned the Navy and the physicists, and then there were these people who simply were producing monsters, which does not seem to be anything that the Navy would want to do, much less physicists!

A: You are confusing subjects and time frames.

Q: (A) Somebody had to plan this experiment, yes?

A: But that was the Philadelphia Experiment.

Q: (L) How did this business of producing monsters and all that even come into this project?

A: Experiments in mind programming and psy-warfare.

Q: So, these were separate experiments. But, did they fall under the Montauk project...

A: Yes.

Q: So, they were compartmentalized things.

A: But the monsters were long after the Eldridge.

Q: When did the experiments with the monsters occur?

A: Late 70s.

Q: Have they continued on with this monster producing business?

A: No need to get hung up on "monsters."

Q: Well, that would give me the heebie jeebies for sure!

A: Other materializations.

Q: They are working on other materializations, or they HAD other materializations?

A: Not just monsters.

Q: Well, that's too good to pass. What OTHER kinds of materializations did they have?

A: You name it!

Q: Were they able to materialize money for themselves?

A: No need.

Q: Were they able to materialize people from the past or the future?

A: Temporarily.

Q: Did they, in fact, do this?

A: Yes.

Q: Did they ask people from the future what kinds of events have occurred between then and now in order to refine their plans and activities?

A: No such.

Q: Why?

A: Variable futures.

Q: So, they could materialize somebody from the future, but it was only as potential, or probable future, so therefore, it meant very little, or was useless?

A: One of 329 decillion.

Q: Probable futures?

A: Yes.

Q: It's a lot.

A: Up to a point...

Q: At which time something collapses into the now.

Regarding these folks they materialized from the past: anybody we would know?

A: No.

Q: Could they select who they materialized, or was it random?

A: The materialization was really a duality. Review texts re: abductions between densities for idea.

Q: Could it be possible that, using this technology, the U.S. Government, or Secret Government, has been doing abductions on human beings that the victims THINK is an alien abduction?

A: Maybe in some cases, but the technology is not comparable.

Q: Other than people from the past and future, what other kinds of things did they materialize in the Montauk experiments?

A: Review.

Q: What kinds of things were they interested in materializing more than anything else? (A) Probably technological devices.

(L) Did they materialize technology from the future?

A: This is more complex than your questions indicate.

Q: I realize this. I am struggling with this whole idea. I would just like to know what sorts of things they were most interested in materializing so that I would then have a clue as to which direction to go with my questions.

A: Not applicable.

Q: When they were doing this materializing, did they not have direct intent? Were they just experimenting to see what WOULD materialize at various settings?

A: Their knowledge brought them to a level different than your current imaginings.

Q: Well, help me out here! What do you mean?

A: No use comparing apples to oranges.

Q: At any point did their knowledge and materializations incline them toward benevolent acts and tendencies regarding the rest of the human population?

A: This is not working because you are thinking one way and they do not.

Q: Can you give me a word or two that will clue me as to how to change my thinking?

A: Sure. Try to explain calculus to a kindergartner!!

Q: You are saying that this Consortium, these Montauk folks, have a level of knowledge, and a way of thinking, that makes my thinking, and our thinking, seem like ...

A: Poppycock.

Q: My thinking is poppycock relative to theirs?

A: Close.

Q: (A) But this is only because we do not have this knowledge!

A: Right !!!!!

Q: And we are trying to get it!

A: You cannot get it without an enormous amount of patience!

Q: Do we have time to have that kind of patience?

A: These experiments have been conducted over a time period you would recognize as about 93 years and have involved thousands of humans and a few hundred NHIs.

Q: Are the people involved in these experiments STS or STO?

A: All "people" are STS.

Q: Well, the people who are working in the direction of STO, what chance do they have of access to this knowledge?

A: They do not need it.

Q: Why don't they need it?

A: They will have it when the elevator reaches "floor number 4."

Q: Are you saying that it is not essential for us to struggle to know these things because it will come naturally?

A: Close.

Q: Well, gosh! You had me worried there! So, these guys are working and digging for knowledge to control others?

A: Close.

Q: Are they trying to develop technology to lock the planet into 3rd density so that it won't go to 4th density?

A: Some may be.

Q: Do they see the moving to 4th density as a threat to their plans and projects?

A: Perhaps.

Q: (A) I believe that there is a lot of this knowledge that would be useful for me to know before I go to 4th density, assuming I will go. I mean, knowledge is knowledge, and I am sure I would make good use of this. Why did you say that this knowledge is not needed for us?!!!

A: We did not say that.

Q: You said that all people are STS, and then we asked about those who are moving to STO, and the answer was 'they do not need it. They will have it after they reach 4th density.

A: But you are not there yet.

Q: You just said that we couldn't possibly get it! We don't

have ninety some years and thousands of people to work on, and that what we know now is just poppycock!

A: No, no, no. You are misreading what we said!!!! Your line of questioning bespoke a level of knowledge not on the same level as those directly engaged in the vast experimentation which in part, was conducted at Montauk. If you were to review the transcripts extensively, you would find that you possess much more knowledge on this sort of thing than you apparently have remembered for tonight's session. You have put forth so much energy toward building the website that you have drained some of your conscious recall ability for the moment. And no, we are not criticizing your efforts, we applaud them!!! But, you could use a thoughtful, meditative review!

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 28, 1999

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Kiolorra.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have been discussing the strange visitors to our website. It seems that there is a lot of interest from groups that are connected with intelligence and military organizations. Can you tell us what their interest is in our material?

A: Material is largely accurate.

Q: Do they understand that this material is largely accurate, and is this the reason for their interest?

A: Yes.

Q: Do we have to be concerned about any ramifications as a result of their interest?

A: If so, the need for concern began with your respective births!

Q: Why did the interest begin with our births?

A: Not interest we speak of; destiny.

Q: Well, since we have revamped the website, there has been a huge amount of interest, so we have decided that it would be a good idea to get a book out since I can already see signs of plagiarism on other sites, and they are taking whole chunks of our material and passing it around on some of the news groups. I need to put the whole thing together. Any advice about the book? Anything you would like to add or suggest?

A: Be careful to make attributions valid.

Q: I don't think that will be a problem. Anything else?

A: Resist urge to place credit/onus on yourself. E.G. if "you know what hits the fan," do you wish to be in the line of fire?

Q: I don't think that's a problem either.

A: Oh, but it could be!

Q: Now, I asked TR and JR to contribute to the book, and I would like to know how to place them in context? Can you advise? Should they be just observers and sometime

participants?

A: Yes.

Q: Should they also be in the context of significant contributors to the receiving of the information?

A: Open.

Q: I have noticed from the energetic action at the times they were present, it almost seemed that they were a ground wire, so to speak? Would that be an accurate assessment?

A: Maybe.

Q: Can you give any other clues regarding this interaction?

A: No.

Q: Is it significant?

A: ?

Q: (A) I think they were active and lively participants.

A: Tell the story as it happened.

Q: I had thought that I would limit the story and concentrate on the material.

A: The material is part of the story. So are the participants.

Q: What about all the peripheral people [list].

A: Each deserves mention commensurate with input/impact.

Q: Gads! That will be a HUGE story to tell all of that!

A: Not necessarily.

Q: I have this book, this Marcia Schafer thing: "Confessions of an Intergalactic Anthropologist," and its a bunch of channeled stuff; one thing she says: "the snake is associated with the sign of wisdom and higher learning, and is often regarded quite highly in mystical circles." She had an interaction with a rattlesnake, for which she felt sympathy, and she also has sympathetic interactions with Lizzies. I would like to have a comment on the idea of the snake as a "sign of wisdom and higher learning." Does this, in fact, represent what the snake symbolizes?

A: Snake is/was reported in context of the viewpoint of the observer.

Q: Are you saying that when the observer's viewpoint is that the snake is a symbol of higher learning, maybe...

A: Maybe the observer was just "blown away" by the experience.

Q: Clarify, please.

A: If you were living in the desert, or jungle, about 7,000 years ago, as you measure time, would you not be impressed if these Reptoid "dudes" came down from the heavens in silvery objects and demonstrated techno-wonders from

thousands of years in the future, and taught you calculus, geometry and astrophysics to boot?!?

Q: Is that, in fact, what happened?

A: Yup.

Q: Well, this is one of the problems I am dealing with in trying to write this history of mankind. As I understand it, or as I am trying to figure it out from the literature, prior to the 'Fall in Eden,' mankind lived in a 4th density state. Is that correct?

A: Semi/sort of.

Q: Please be more specific.

A: 4th density in another realm, such as time/space continuum, etc.

Q: Okay, so this realm changed, as a part of the cycle; various choices were made: the human race went through the door after the 'gold,' so to speak, and became aligned with the Lizzies after the 'female energy' consorted with the wrong side, so to speak. This is what you have said. This resulted in a number of effects: the breaking up of the DNA, the burning off of the first ten factors of DNA, the separation of the hemispheres of the brain...

A: Only reason for this: you play in the dirt, you're gonna get dirty.

Q: What was the motivating factor for playing in the dirt? What essential thing occurred? You said once that it was 'desire based imbalance.' What was it a desire for?

A: Increased physicality.

Q: What was the objective sought for in this desire for increased physicality?

A: Sensate.

Q: How was sensate experienced so that these beings had an idea that they could get more if they increased their physicality?

A: Not experienced, demonstrated.

Q: Demonstrated how, by who?

A: Do you not know?

Q: It was demonstrated by the Lizzies?

A: Basically.

Q: Demonstrated in what way? Did they say: 'here, try this!' Or did they demonstrate by showing or doing?

A: Closer to the latter.

Q: They were doing, experimenting, playing, and saying: 'look, we are doing this, it's so great, come here and try it?'

A: Not really. More like: "you could have this."

Q: What seemed to be so desirable about this increased physicality when they said 'you can have this?'

A: Use your imagination!

Q: Was there any understanding, or realization of any kind, that increased physicality could be like Osiris lured into his own coffin by Set? That they would then slam the lid shut and nail him in?

A: Obviously, such understanding was lacking.

Q: Sounds like a pretty naive bunch! Does the lack of this understanding reflect a lack of knowledge?

A: Of course. But more, it is desire getting in the way of...

Q: Okay. The 'Fall' occurred. It seems like, and some of the archaeological studies indicate, that for many thousands of years, there was a peaceful existence and a nice agrarian society where the goddess or female creative forces were worshipped. At least, this is what a lot of present-day books are proposing...

A: No. These events took place 309000 years ago, as you measure it. This is when the first prototype of what you call "modern man" was created. The controllers had the bodies ready, they just needed the right soul matrix to agree to "jump in."

Q: So, prior to this time, this prior Edenic state...

A: Was more like 4th density.

Q: But that implies that there was some level of physicality. Was there physicality in the sense of bodies that look like present-day humans?

A: Not quite.

Q: What did these pre-fall...

A: Cannot answer because it is too complex for you to understand.

Q: Does this mean that they are experienced... that the bodies we possibly would move into as 4th density beings, assuming that one does, would also be too complex for us to understand? You are saying that this 'sort of 4th density' pre-Fall state, in terms of the physical bodies, is too complex to understand. If going back to 4th density is anything like coming from 4th density, does that mean that what we would go back to is something that is too complex to understand? This variability of physicality that you have described?

A: Yes.

Q: So, was there any kind of worship of God, or religious activity in this pre-Fall state; this Edenic, 4th density state?

A: No need when one has a clue.

Q: What I am trying to get at here, what I am trying to understand, is the transition from the goddess worship to the god worship; the change from the understanding of cyclical time as expressed in the feminine cycles, and expressed as the goddess; to the concept of linear time, expressed as the masculine principle. It seems to me that these were stages of inversion of concepts which gradually led to the ideas that the Lizzies are imposing on us, and seem to have been working in this direction for millennia - the dominator experience which expresses as: believe in something outside yourself that will save you, otherwise you are damned because the world is gonna end, and you are going to get judged. This is the concept I am trying to deal with here. I am trying to understand what was worshipped. Okay, we had these guys; they fell from Eden, but they were still fairly close to the original concepts, in some terms. Once they jumped into the physical bodies, as you put it, what was their level of conceptualization regarding the universe? Did they still retain some understanding at that point?

A: Kind of like the understanding one has after severe head trauma, vis a vis your normal understanding in your current state.

Q: So, they were traumatized; they may have had bits and pieces of ideas and memories, but they may also have lost a great deal altogether. There may have even been a sort of "coma" state of mankind for many millennia. But, after they woke up, with the bits and pieces floating around in their heads, they may have begun to attempt to piece it all together. So, they started putting it all back together. What was the first thing they put together regarding the cosmos around them?

A: Sex.

Q: What did they decide about sex? I mean, sex was there. They were having sex. Is that it? Or, did they understand the cosmos as sex?

A: More like the former. After all, that is what got you guys in this mess in the first place! Just imagine the sales job if you can: "Look how much fun this is! Want to try it?!? Oops, sorry, we forgot to tell you, you cannot go back!"

Q: I really fail to understand - and I know it is a big issue that has been hinted at and alluded to, and outright claims have been made regarding sex in all religions and mythologies -

but I fail to understand the mechanics of how this can be the engineering of a 'fall.' What, precisely, are the mechanics of it? What energy is generated? How is it generated? What is the conceptualization of the misuse of this energy, or the use of the energy?

A: It is simply the introduction of the concept of self-gratification of a physical sort.

Q: On many occasions you have said that the ideal thing is to have perfect balance of physicality and ethereality. This has been said on a number of occasions. Now, I don't understand how it can be that gratification of a physical body can be the mechanics by which one is entrapped? Is it not gratifying to look at something beautiful? Is it wrong, sinful, or a form of a fall, to look at beauty, to hear something beautiful such as music, or to touch something that is sensually delightful such as a piece of silk or the skin of a loved one? These various things that the human being derives pleasure from very often elevate them to a spiritual state.

A: Possession is the key.

Q: What do you mean?

A: In STS, you possess.

Q: That's what I am saying here...

A: If you move through the beautiful flowers, the silk, the skin of another, but do not seek to possess...

Q: It seems to me that it is possible to experience all of these things, including sex, without the need or desire to possess; only to give. In which case, I still don't understand how it can be a mechanism for a 'fall.'

A: If it is desired, then the mechanism is not to give. Do you eat a piece of chocolate cake because it is good to give to the stomach?

Q: Well, you could!

A: No, in STS, which is your realm do not forget, one gives because of the pleasant sensation which results.

Q: Could it not be said that, if everything that exists is part of God, including the flesh, that if one gives to the flesh, without being attached to the giving, that it could be considered a giving to the 'All?'

A: Explain the process.

Q: For example: there are some people who like to suffer, because they believe that the flesh is sinful. That is a big thing that the Lizzies have instituted. For centuries they have wanted people to suffer, and they have made this big deal

about sex and anything that might be considered pleasant or desirable should be denied, and that a person should suffer, and revel in their suffering. And, actually, making a person...

A: If one seeks to suffer, they do so in expectation of future reward. They desire to possess something in the end.

Q: What I am saying is: if a person can simply BE, in the doing and being of who and what they are, in simplicity; to become involved in doing everything as a meditation, or as a consecration, whether they are walking down the street and being at one with the air, the sunshine, the birds and trees and other people; in this state of oneness, doesn't that constitute a giving to the universe as giving oneself up as a channel for the universe to experience all these things?

A: Not if one is "feeling this oneness."

Q: We are what we are. Nature is nature. Progression is progression. And if people would just relax and be who and what they are in honesty, and do what is according to their nature without violating the Free Will of others, that this is a more pure form of being than doing things out of any feeling of expectation, or desire; to just BE, not want... just BE?

A: Yes, but STS does not do that.

Q: (A) From which I draw conclusions: if there STS around us, we cannot just...

A: You are all STS. If you were not, you would not be where you are.

Q: (A) There are those who are happy in the STS mode; and there are those who are trying to get out of the STS mode...

A: STO candidate.

Q: (A) These STO candidates cannot just simply BE, even theoretically, because then, STS would eat them.

A: No.

Q: Why not?

A: STS does not eat according to protocol.

Q: What does that mean?

A: What do you suppose?

Q: I have no idea!

A: STS "eats" whatever it wants to, if it is able.

Q: That's what we said. If you are STO in an STS world, you are basically defenseless and they eat you.

A: No.

Q: Why? What makes STO unavailable or 'inedible?'

A: Frequency resonance not in sync.

Q: (A) But then, that would mean that all these people who

are saying that we need just to love everything and everybody, are right. They just be, and love, don't do anything, just give everything to the Lizzies... they are right!

A: No, because motivation is STS.

Q: How is the motivation to love everything and everybody, and to just give, STS?

A: Feels good.

Q: So, they want to do it because it feels good?

A: Want is an STS concept.

Q: So, you seem to be suggesting that the real trick is to just become non-attached to anything and anybody, do nothing, and just dissolve into nothing? No thought, no want, no do, no be, no anything!

A: If you are STS, that does not fit, but, if you did exactly that,

you would reincarnate in an STO realm, where such energy does fit.

Q: But, if you have become nothing, how do you reincarnate?

And, when you say 'reincarnate,' that implies being in a body!

A: You do not become nothingness.

Q: But, being incarnated means being in a body?

A: No.

Q: You mean moving into a realm that does not necessarily mean being in a body?

A: Close. But 4th density is partially physical. Does not consume nor possess.

Q: (A) This is contradictory to what we are doing. (L) Why write a book or do anything? There is no point. We should just sit around, do nothing but contemplate our navels and do nothing. (F) Why do you say that? (L) Because doing anything at all constitutes wanting, needing, possessing, having, and so on. (F) Of course, because this is an STS realm. (L) So, therefore, we should do nothing. We should contemplate our navels and try to get out of it and to heck with everybody else! (F) I disagree. (L) Otherwise, it is contradictory. If you try to help anyone else, or do for anyone else, you desire to help them. Therefore, you desire to change something... (F) Well, sure, but this is an STS realm.

(L) Anyway, I would like to know who and what this Marcia Schafer is channeling. She seems to be channeling several sources, or claims to be. Could you tell me who and what?

A: Not yet, because this issue is not yet resolved. You are confused because you seem to think you must be STO to be

an STO candidate. You are STS, and you simply cannot be otherwise, until you either reincarnate or transform at realm border crossing.

Q: Alright, I got that.

A: But, did Ark?

Q: We are here, we are what we are, and until the realm border comes, we can't be anything else. (F) So, don't worry about being STS. That is what we all are. As long as we eat food, that's what we are. It's that simple. You can be moving toward STO, but you aren't there yet, and there answer this question, and this answer can be interpreted in different ways. I am not sure which way this answer was meant. The answer was: if you are STS, the answer does not fit. I mean, sitting and doing nothing. If you are STS that does not fit. But, if you do exactly that, you will reincarnate in an STO realm where such energy does fit. There are several interpretations. One is that, if we do exactly that, we reincarnate in an STO realm where the energy does fit, and it would be just the right thing to do, because we WANT to be in an STO realm. So, one sure way to go to an STO realm is to sit under the tree and do nothing and contemplate your navel, but not having too much fun... eat nothing, desire nothing... typical Zen. There is another possible interpretation: if you would do exactly that, then you would reincarnate in an STO realm where such energy does fit, but there may be other STO realms that do NOT consist of such energies. So, maybe there is a way to another way to another STO realm, to which this energy does NOT go, but other ways would go. (L) And, there is another problem here: the very fact that one would do this is DESIRING to go to an STO realm! This precludes the going. If you desire to be STO, you are screwed! (A)

Not being, that is what some teachers teach. Nirvana. Is this something that is supposed to be the only way, and is it something that we are being encouraged to follow because it is no desire, no anything. Or, are there different STO realms?

A: Not different realms, as such, but different ways of getting there. Your respective developments have led you to where you are.

Q: Alright. I want to get a couple of quick questions in about these books...

A: The books? Consider them to be trolling bits and pieces of info from ethereal sources.

Q: One thing she says here: "Reptilian species are a common

visitor, at least for me. They always wear a uniform... their civilization emphasizes culture and educational training..." She also writes that she read a book by another gentleman who described his experiences with creatures that was "hauntingly similar," though his encounters were not with Reptoids. She judges the other guy's account to be authentic based on her own experiences, and sort of draws a connection between this other group of aliens and her own group based on the name similarity. She then says that "this is a very loving society, and I do not believe that the name mix-up, if there was one, would be due to misguided humor." The conclusion she draws by making the comparison, based on the name is that the Reptoids are a "loving society." She says here that "the Grays have always regarded her with friendliness and treated her well." Here she says: "We are now having a lot of contact with Andromedans. I keep seeing a very human looking being resembling us a bit when I try to remember their image. They are very scientifically advanced. Many people who have a finely developed scientific or medical intellect have ties to this planetary civilization. I say this, because when I meet these folks, I am telepathed about their civilization. The Andromedans have a strong presence..." Well, I guess she isn't aware that the Andromedans are most likely the invention of someone else's wild imagination after borrowing a huge chunk of our text files!

A: Wolves do well when they present in sheep's' clothing.

Q: Aside from most of the absurdities in this book, there was one thing that did disturb me: On March 19, 1997, she says that she had a major abduction. She remarks that "I recall being present at a meeting with hundreds of other humans. In retrospect, this bothers me. We were told that we were being tested to see how well we could recall specific training we had been given over our lifetimes to work their technology. Each of us had a partner and we were assigned to activate small 3 seater spacecraft. I don't know what the other people were told, but I do recall what happened to me. They had a lot of information and it was given in pieces. I was informed that I would no longer be allowed to dismiss or repress my work with others not of this planet. They said that the time had come, and I must have complete recall. They showed me a life review. They revealed all the visits and interactions I had in this lifetime. As they were about to start this, I recall

arguing heatedly with them. In fact, I remember saying "No f__ing way! I'm not going through this. In retrospect, I find this kind of funny in a juvenile type of way that I swore at them. I received back the telepathic response: 'Way!' In other words, I had no choice and this was going to happen. Generally my wishes were respected in things of this matter. But, not now; they said it was 'time' and I was being brought into 'full activation' in accordance with schedule, whatever that means." It just so happens that this event occurred at about the same time of the major UFO sightings out in Phoenix, and, if I remember correctly, you commented at the time that things were really getting ready to heat up, though we were unaware of these sightings then, being so busy with traveling back and forth to Gainesville. You did indicate that this had something to do with the fact that Ark and I were together, finally, and the beginning stages of some grand destiny were falling into place. [We had a session on the night of the 15th, and I asked the question about what had made me so violently sick the previous night, and for several nights previous to this, I had awakened startled and fighting, feeling presences in the room and things touching me. Also, on the night of this session, the spider descended on the table in the middle of asking our questions about protons.] Is there any relationship between what was occurring with this Marcia Schafer, and what was occurring with us?

A: Well, best to consider this book, and the author, as an amalgamation of things read and things imagined.

Q: (A) There is something funny. Before, they said that they can't disclose who this woman is channelling. (L) No, they didn't want to talk about the book because of the other issue. Now, Olga Kharatidi has some interesting experiences in a physics lab in Novosibirsk, Russia, so she claims. She claims to have had some other interesting experiences with some shamans up in the Altai Mountains. Then, I later read that there was archaeological evidence that the Altai Mountains had traces of civilization that were dated back 300,000 years. My question is: are the Altai Mountains the magnetic meridian you were pointing us to when you were talking about Novosibirsk and Irkutsk, and did it have anything to do with the archaeological discoveries that were made there at about the time she was having here shamanic experiences....

A: This is a good lead for you.

Q: Yes, this book has a quite different flavor from the others.

(A) Is this story she tells about this Nuclear Physics Laboratory in Novosibirsk a true story?

A: Pretty close.

Q: Has she disguised the names and specific place?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Was it in Novosibirsk?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Was it the Institute of Nuclear Physics?

A: Name close, but there are 12 major facilities there.

Q: One of the things she did: they had her go into a tube, the interior of which was polished like a mirror, and it was in this tube that all of the visionary and hearing of voices stuff happened. It is sort of on the line of the psychomantium, with one exception, she wore earphones that blocked out all sound. My thought was, would it be useful or advisable for us to use the earphone and music technique too?

A: Okay.

Q: Do you still consider the use of the psychomantium to be a technique to follow?

A: Yes.

Q: I have wondered if painting the frame of the mirror black would help.

A: Maybe.

Q: I just, for some reason, can't get motivated to do it. I don't know why.

A: Too many distractions, such as the "pitter patter of juvenile feet."

Q: There is not a whole lot I can do about that! I have here Carla Turner's "Masquerade of Angels," the story of Ted Rice and all his experiences. Is the methodology used by Barbara Bartholic in stripping away screen memories a valid method, or is it possible that she creates memories that do not exist by her approach?

A: Both.

Q: This idea that came out with Ted Rice was perfectly horrible. He said he remembered his grandmother being raped by a Reptoid that pretended to be her dead husband, and that basically, the Reptoids killed his grandmother. He came to see all of his psychic experiences and everything that happened to him as instituted and controlled by the Lizards. Is that, in fact, the case? Or, did he also have some good guys working with him?

A: Latter.

Q: Did he, essentially, throw the baby out with the bathwater because of his work with Bartholic?

A: Close.

Q: Well, there does not seem to be a lot of discernment and discrimination in that crowd. Everything is either black or white. (L) There were several dark streaks seen in the sky at the time of the recent solar eclipse. There has been a great deal of comment about this at various sites on the internet including some of the 'hard science' astronomical ones, yet there is no general consensus as to what they were. There were also strange lights and objects seen around the sun, and later, crossing the surface of the moon. There is also an ongoing discussion about some sort of 'Incoming Object' as though there is an anomalous object in our solar system that is creating this effect. Now, I realize that you said before that we ought to watch for something AFTER Comet Lee, the exact words being ' Now, you need to know the composition of this comet... And any other closely following same. We have alluded to the increased cometary activity before. Oort, and that which cyclically disturbs it.' So, it does seem that what you were alluding to is transpiring at the present. I mean, 'closely following' probably means close in terms of time, also. And you did say that such comets as have been disturbed would approach in a 'scatter pattern,' which would mean from any and all directions. Can you comment on these current events?

A: Not yet.

Q: Why? Is there something we should be watching for?

A: Best to keep watching....

Q: Anything in particular we should be watching for?

A: No. Be open to all possibilities.

Q: Are we on the verge of a) an alien invasion; b) a cometary impact; c) the appearance of a twin sun, a death star in our solar system?

A: Wait and see.

Q: I don't want to wait and see! (A) Wait and see! When it hits us, we will know! (L) Let me ask this....

A: What a glorious transition to 4th density STO. With maybe a quick stopover in 5th just to pick up a few things for the trip!

Q: Are you saying that we are getting ready for the Big Kahuna?

A: Only Don Ho knows for sure.

Q: What?!

A: Well, you did say "Kahuna," yes?

Q: Okay, you have repeatedly, in the past year, alluded to something that we are supposed to be watching for, that we are supposed to 'enjoy the show,' and all that sort of thing. Now you have made this remark about 5th density, where 3rd density goes at death. Are you suggesting that a lot of folks are going to check out?

A: Maybe we were trying to Lighten things up a bit!

Q: That's all fine and good, but I just want one word here, a clue about what is coming down in the near future that you are making all these hints about... just a one word clue?

A: KABOOM!

Q: Now wait a minute! You can't DO that! What do you mean 'kaboom?' I changed my mind, I want two words! One more word!

A: SPLAT!

Q: Okay, a word that applies to us sitting right here....

A: Florida.

Q: We KNOW its Florida! What about a word that will give me a clue about our location?

A: Hot.

Q: (A) I guess that means it will be hot here, but safe.

A: Okay. Hot but safe, maybe.

Q: Kaboom and splat? Does that relate to what you said about C, last year when I asked if she had a plan to fulfill that she was not attending to at present and you said 'Fate will intercede,' When I asked HOW fate was going to intercede, you said 'Do you really want to know?' So, I said that I just wanted a one word clue, and you said: 'CRUNCH.' Is this what we are talking about here? Can we connect these dots?

A: Oh no, she is in the mountains. So of course, she is safe!!!

Q: (A) She is safe because she is in the mountains?

A: Humor, people!

Q: So that is a backward clue?

A: Open.

Q: (A) I don't know for what reason, but I want to write about disinformation, or lying, by Bearden and misleading by Richard Hoagland. I want to expose them. I don't know if it is a good thing, but the idea that I should do it, provided it is done in a proper way...

A: The problem with Mr. Hoagland is that he has been lead astray by others.

Q: (A) He has been lead astray by others, and now he is leading astray many others himself.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) I don't know why, but somehow I want to prevent this. The main question is: he takes a lot of info and propagates some of the ideas that come from Bearden, and which, to me, are evidently wrong. I believe Bearden knows that he is simply lying; about Maxwell equations, for example; how physicists have been deceived and how silly they are and how they are in the dark. My question is: assuming that, because it is almost evident to me, that he is lying and he knows that he is lying, why is doing that?

A: Maybe has been paid to do so. Who would benefit from this? [Hoagland and Bearden's lies.]

Q: (A) Government, secret government, Lizzies...

A: Uh huh.

Q: (A) The next question is: will I be in trouble...

A: Best to contact him directly, privately.

Q: (A) Him? Bearden or Hoagland?

A: Former. Hoagland is not in control anymore.

Q: What would result from contacting Bearden? (A) If he is being paid for lying, what would follow?

A: If you do it right, maybe you will get an insightful response.

A: Yes, but few see it.

A: Tread softly.

Q: (A) I have such a problem: we have this book by Osho. I was reading this, and this piece tells the following: you should not look at what others are doing, whether they are lying or whatever, because you should concentrate on yourself, and the things you should do. Watching your neighbors just takes your attention from what you should be doing. So, I don't know. (A) Maybe my urge to do this is a distraction?

Q: (A) What positive effect could result from contacting him and writing about it, supposing it is done in a right way?

Q: (A) A possible insightful response would be persuading me to publish this. Okay. But, I want to get more info about this Bearden. My hypothesis is: yes, he is being paid to lie; and he is also not completely free; nevertheless, he has a certain good will, so he tries to lie in such a way that...

A: True. Truth exposes lies for those who need to learn.

Q: I guess it is better to just talk about what is good and right and true, and spend less time pointing out what others are doing that are lies. Those who are ready to receive it, will get

it. Those who want to believe Hoagland and Bearden, will do so no matter what you say because they want to believe lies.

A: Right!

Q: (A) I don't know what the truth is....

A: But you will!

Q: (A) Okay, we are done. (L) And final words, consolation, advice... I mean, you kind of left us hanging here!

A: Enjoy upcoming events. Good night.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

September 25, 1999

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Klorhn.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I would like to address some particular issues. Apparently, there is an awful lot of speculation on the internet in various places about 'disasters' of various sorts. There was Comet Lee back a few months ago; then the Nostradamus issue was brought in creating a general panic; now there are other calls of alarm being raised. The disasters on the planet are being attributed to, among other things, the passage of Comet Lee through the Solar System. There are speculations that asteroids or other cometary type bodies are going to cause imminent disasters because of their electrical interactions with the Sun and other bodies of the Solar System. The Internet has, essentially, become a Grand Forum for Doomsday Prognostications. Site after site is waiting for an imminent strike of the planet by some celestial body. I mean, we just have a few days left according to one site! I know that we have dealt with many of these issues before, but the hysteria among some groups is increasing, being bred, generated, being transmitted and encouraged via the Internet. Could you comment please?

A: Normally, we do not "comment " to a non-inquiry, but let it be said that many cling to "doomsday" prophetic calamities as a means to absolve personal frustrations with others. I.E. "Just you wait, Henry Higgins, just you wait!!"

Q: On one site, an individual read a part of the transcripts published on the website, where you had asked for the different planchette because there was a stone stuck on the old one with superglue. This individual put a wild interpretation on this simple request for a new planchette, as though it were some secret, coded message to her alone! It was, to her, symbolic of the "melting of the carbon of the planet," thus leading to the "devolution" of mankind! I had to explain to everyone that this was merely a simple request for

a different instrument of communication as the first was "out of synch." But, that is neither here nor there, but, just to make sure: WAS there any hidden meaning in this request for a different planchette?

A: Obviously, she is a "fruit loop." But, fruit loops are sweet, if full of chemicals and empty calories.

Q: Another of her themes is the devolution of the planet... but we have discussed that way in the past, so we don't need to go there.

A: No we do not.

Q: Then, there were further remarks that the Cassiopaeans were obviously going to use up all our "juice" and then take over our carcasses! Do you have such plans?

A: What do you think?

Q: Well, you have such a cushy existence as you are, why would you want to hang out here? I mean, this 3rd density existence is HIGHLY overrated! And, the particular body I have is pretty useless for many things at this point anyway! Can't imagine anyone else wanting to use it!

A: We serve others.

Q: Are you going to serve them on a platter with mint sauce?
[Laughter]

A: Now Laura, really!

Q: Well, that is, of course, the response that we often get to that. Some folks out there are just bound and determined to misinform the public!

A: And so it goes...

Q: Now, there IS an awful lot of weird stuff going on! There was the earthquake in Turkey; there was an earthquake in Taiwan; there were hurricanes; a fireball in Turkey; strange radar anomalies, as they call them. In fact, one of these circular things showed up on our local radar when the tropical storm was heading our way. Could you tell us what is behind all of these ...

A: Well, first of all, it is true that some heavenly bodies transiting the Solar System, such as some comets, do indeed interact electrically with the Sun and the planets. This does cause an increase in natural calamities, but this is not new.

Q: There is also a theory of Paul La Violette, that there is a wave that comes from explosions in the galactic core, and that THIS is what is behind this increased activity.

A: Such waves exist.

Q: Are these waves part of the cataclysmic double catastrophes that are predicted to be "on the way?"

A: Who says?

Q: Well, Paul La Violette and Vincent Bridges, and Jay Weidner, for example.

A: You are not capable of predicting such things yet.

Q: (A) We are not able to predict many things. You are able to predict better than us.

A: Maybe so, but we do so oh so discreetly.

Q: When you gave the information a couple of weeks ago about the "Kaboom! Splat!" business, I put it on the website and explained that there was really no way of interpreting it exactly. Of course, there were the most dire interpretations put upon it by others. Could you clarify the "Kaboom! Splat!" remark?

A: We also said to "lighten up."

Q: Are you saying that you were joking?

A: Maybe.

Q: When you say that we should "lighten up," that you are referring to our frequencies?

A: Well, it is important not to worry over that which is not changeable, and which is trivial in the really big picture. If the surface 3rd density realm of your locator is soon to be rent asunder, why does it matter to you, or more to the point, why does it frighten you so? You are supposed to be moving beyond this 3rd density STS thinking.

Q: What's the point of even talking to you guys, then?

A: Do you expect to stop talking to us after you transition?

Q: Well, I guess it depends on where I transition to. Are we going to make the big transition to 5th density...

A: Wherever you go, the communication will be more succinct. Now, even if "nothing happens," how long do you expect to remain in your present state? Can you remember "35 years ago?"

Well??

Q: I am thinking! I was just a kid then. Yes, I can remember.

A: How long "back" does it seem?

Q: Sometimes it seems like forever...

A: No.

Q: In another way, it seems like yesterday.

A: Yes.

Q: It just depends on what mood I am in.

A: Not long, eh?

Q: Well, you are NOT improving my mood! I don't want to tell people things like that, that they have to see themselves as only souls and that the physical body is just a garment to be worn out and tossed aside. They can't handle it when they are faced with imminent possible suffering. They will get hysterical!

A: Maybe they will. And maybe they need to. Maybe they need to learn something. Nothing lasts forever, and thank goodness for that!

Q: You have talked about space battles and cosmic struggles and individuals and beings and races of beings coming from one direction or another to act in this cosmic drama...

A: It is part and parcel of the energy that maintains all existence, as are you all.

Q: You also once said that there were "good guys" and "bad guys."

A: From a chosen perspective.

Q: Does that mean that the "good guys" and "bad guys" CHOOSE to undertake these roles for the sake of this Cosmic Drama?

A: Yes, to some extent. It also means that to the fishes and the cockroaches, et al, "you is de bad guys." Subjectivity reigns in STS!

Q: Would you care to name these groups? You have said that there is the Orion Federation and the Orion Union. The Federation is supposed to be STO, and the Union is supposed to be STS. Is there also a group called the "Markab Confederation," as one person asked?

A: This stage is so huge that there is ever "group" you can imagine! And, if you imagine them, they are there.

Q: You hinted at one point that we would come in contact with, or interact with, 4th density STO beings who would help us in some way.

A: Yes, are you getting impatient?

Q: Well... yes.

A: Then you should know this: you will not get in, or come into contact with them until things are just about to get very "interesting." Whenever that may be.

Q: Well, I want to get back to all this stuff going on in the Solar System. I am curious about all these things flying about. Asteroids, comets, fireballs, meteors, and things that seem like a cross between meteors and spaceships; all being reported with great regularity recently. All kinds of activity

going on. There has also been comment about the star Eta Carinae that has become very active in a very unusual way. Is this some sort of harbinger of something?

A: Harbingers unite mental awareness.

Q: I see! Is Eta Carinae going to blow, as in go "supernova?"

A: It will, but when is the question.

Q: Is there anything more you can tell us about these oncoming comets? There were objects seen flying into the Sun; there is a lot of excessive activity of the Sun lately, which is cyclical, but extremely high even considering the normal cycle. What about this possible Twin Sun business?

A: There is much going on, yes. But it is cyclical. And will not spell it out for you. The past, if carefully and accurately charted, holds all the answers for you. How do you think the prophets do it?

Q: How?

A: No.

Q: Well now, Vincent Bridges and Jay Weidner and their book about the cyclic cross of Hendaye, talks about the cycles of the past and future and the ages of the world and so forth. They say that Fulcanelli added a chapter to the second edition of his book that was published in 1957, and that this chapter was about the Cyclic Cross at Hendaye. This chapter was supposed to give the whole secret away. He says that this cross represents a double cross, a double disaster, and that it says in code that "life is preserved in a single space" at the time of this double disaster. Could you interpret for us Fulcanelli's intention in placing this addendum to this book at that particular period of time?

A: No need.

Q: Why?

A: You have been best at uncovering your own clues.

Q: I almost had the feeling that the reason this chapter was added in 1957, so synchronous with certain crucial events in my life at that time, was that it was a message to me personally! That sounds crazy. Could it be possible?

A: If you wish to perceive it as such.

Q: There could be many explanations. Now, we have a correspondent who wrote and asked a question. He said that he noticed there was promotion of Hoagland's idea about the 19.5 degree tetrahedral configuration at one point, and then another idea regarding the parallelogram business involving an 18 degree mark in another section. So, what is the

difference between the 19.5 degree comments of Hoagland, and the 18 degree point of interest that you brought up? Are we talking about two different things here?

A: Well, if you do the math, you see that 18 degrees fits nicely with ninety. Maybe 19.5 is due to crustal slippages in some "land mark" event?!

Q: (A) But, in geometry, this 19.5 degrees is what you get when you try to put a tetrahedron into a sphere. That's how Hoagland got it, not because of observation.

A: Okay, that is good, too.

Q: How come you didn't know that?

A: We pointed it out in the first place.

Q: Is that why you put "landmark" in quotes? That 19.5 is where it touches. It is the mark of the point of contact. Is that it?

A: Clues, my dear, clues, and the eternal need not to abridge free will.

Q: But, if these tetrahedrons fit in a sphere, and they touch the sphere at 19.5 degrees, how do they relate to this effect that you have said manifests at 18 degrees?

A: Does 1.5 fit into 90? Does 90 fit into 180? Does 180 fit into 360? Ask yourself, "What does it mean?"

Q: We don't know. (A) The point is that the angle Hoagland is talking about is not 19.5, it is an approximation of point something, something, something.... So, if it is just 19.5, that's the difference between 19.5 and 18 - that is 1.5, which, in this case, is not exactly 1.5, it's one point something which does not fit into anything that we know.

A: Circumference.

Q: (A) Yes. 360 degrees. Is the circumference important?

A: It is important.

Q: (A) So, we can compute these two circumferences, and these will differ by some number, and this number will fit again into one of these circumferences, and the point is that it should fit so that there is an integer number...

A: Yes.

Q: (A) But, there will then be many more angles. There will be not only 18 and 19.5...

A: Yes. All Hoagland has done is highlight a point at which magnetic lines converge using the tetrahedron model.

Q: If they converge at that point...

A: But the question is how does the tetrahedron model relate to trans-dimensional space?

Q: How does the tetrahedron model relate to trans-dimensional space?

A: A key which unlocks the door.

Q: Speaking of a key that unlocks a door: there is some information going around that a gigantic computer has been installed inside the earth that was put there by a Reptilian race, and that the recovery of this thing is one of the reasons for the current or upcoming "invasion" by them. Does this tetrahedron configuration in the earth relate to some giant alien computer?

A: No.

Q: Is there a giant alien computer buried in the Earth?

A: Not likely that.

Q: Back to the tetrahedron. How is it a key to trans-dimensional space? Does one activate it in some way? Do you place machinery of some sort at these points?

A: No. Magnetism.

Q: Are you supposed to generate magnetism, or is it natural magnetism?

A: Natural.

Q: Are you supposed to do anything to it or with it?

A: Supposed???

Q: Is it useful to do something with it?

A: Can be.

Q: In what sense?

A: Traveling between dimensions.

Q: Is anybody at the present time utilizing it in this way?

A: Not terran STS 3rd density.

Q: That implies that 4th density STS IS doing this. Could one construct a scale model of a tetrahedron in a sphere, magnetize it, and open portals?

A: Yes.

Q: Would it require a lot of electrical current?

A: Yes.

Q: Is there anyway to travel between dimensions, in space time, or whatever, utilizing very little power, as such?

A: Off the point we told you before that all spheres of cosmic nature are windows.

Q: Going in a slightly different direction. I have been thinking about the nature of our reality, and I have been thinking that underneath it, or at the base of it, there is a 4th density reality

similar to the Kaluza-Klein theory. Am I correct so far? Am I

going somewhere here?

A: Pursue.

Q: Okay. And, beneath this 4th density reality, there is an etheric reality; and the etheric reality consists of 5th density. Okay? Beneath the 5th density reality, there is the 6th density reality which I am trying to describe in terms of geometry. That geometry is the underlying, essential thing about ideas, natures or aspects of concepts that come into being in our material world; that geometry is the essential nature of things. Am I getting there? But, beyond this geometry, from what does the geometry emanate? I know you are going to say something like "The One," or "Seventh Density," but I would really like to have a concept because I can't get beyond this. Even if it is inadequate, from what does geometry, which expresses as gravity, emerge?

A: Not in sync.

Q: What will get me "in synch?"

A: No "beneaths."

Q: Okay. Since there are no "beneaths," what term would be a suitable replacement?

A: Around.

Q: What is around this geometry?

A: For you to pursue.

Q: Can you give me a hint here?

A: We just did.

Q: Would it be safe to say that it is "nested?"

A: No, no, no. You still think in terms of a limited domain. When one goes out into space there is no above, below, up, down, left, right, beneath, etc. There is only around. In a spherical sense.

Q: Every point is the center?

A: Closer.

Q: Back to the tetrahedron, these points where this tetrahedron touches this sphere, and these are lines of magnetic convergence; how do these lines of magnetic convergence appear on this sphere; do they radiate out from the convergence points like spider webs? Or do they converge from the center to the outside of the sphere? Are they laid on the sphere like the grid of longitude and latitude?

A: Closer to latter.

Q: So, when you say they are lines of convergence, does that mean that a latitude line and longitude line, so to speak, converge at those points?

A: Think multi-dimensionally. No flat paper please.

Q: Okay, let's go in another direction now and try to get these questions covered. I would like to ask; what are all of these spherical configurations that are showing up on radars all over the place in recent times? It is quite a scandal that it is happening so repeatedly and nobody is explaining it.

A: Stay tuned for more. And for now, goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

October 23, 1999

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Eggoram.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I want to you have lost a fan because he was not happy with what he considered to be "internal inconsistencies" in that you were NOT favorably disposed toward hallucinations produced by substances such as Mescaline and Ayahuasca, but yet you recommend Melatonin because it is a hallucinogen. Then, you said that spiritual powers could not be obtained through chemicals or plant type means, but then said that Melatonin exercises psychic abilities. Could you comment on this?

A: Several comments: First of all, "fan" is short for "fanatic." Secondly, melatonin does not force an alteration in physiological brain chemicals, as do mescaline, peyote, LSD, etc. Accessing the higher levels of psychical awareness through such processes is harmful to the balance levels of the prime chakra. This is because it alters the natural rhythms of psychic development by causing reliance on the part of the subject, thus subjugating the learning process. It is a form of self-imposed abridging of free will. Melatonin simply allows the system to clear obstructions in the brain chemistry naturally, thereby allowing the subject to continue to learn at a natural pace. And, it is by no means unimportant that melatonin is a natural body hormone. The other substances mentioned are, at least in part, synthetic, with the exception of peyote. But even that is not a natural ingredient of the human physiological being. And besides, we have already discussed the importance, or lack thereof, of those who pass judgment upon this exercise, or communication.

Q: Okay. Going in another direction, we have just recently learned that there is a fellow named Randell Mills who claims to have discovered or written the Grand Unified Field Theory. Is this in fact, true?

A: If he has, where is the evidence?

Q: We ordered the book! A hundred bucks, too! It's on its way as we speak!

A: Theories must be successfully tested to be valid according to your scientific convention. Otherwise, they are merely hypotheses, and anyone can do that, for 100 dollars a pop, we might add.

Q: Well, he does seem to have a lot of support...

A: support is not confirmation. A completed, valid Unified Field Theory does indeed exist among 3rd density STS, but it is held in the strictest secrecy!

Q: Along that line, Ark is getting really sick of programming. He has put in his CV in dozen or so places, but there are a lot of places he can't work because he isn't a citizen yet.

A: Citizenship can be expedited, explore at once.

Q: Is there something else we can explore at once regarding employment so he doesn't have to do this programming.

Working as a physicist would be nice.

A: Yes, but it may also be limiting, though in a different way.

Q: Do you have any suggestions?

A: There are many such opportunities in the area.

Q: Well, give us a couple of words to focus our search?

A: Interstate 4.

Q: Don't hang up on us here now! This is serious!

A: Where have you looked?

Q: In all the obvious places, of course. Lockheed, NASA, universities, etc. (A) Okay, I was advised to contact this Phipps, and we had an exchange, but he was not able to explain one thing that I was asking. Finally he gave up and said that it would be the end of our communication because he wanted to have his "private life," and he apologized for his errors! The question is, of course, whether there is anything of value, and how to find it, in this work of Phipps. This contact with Phipps was unsatisfactory. He couldn't answer questions, wouldn't answer questions; there are several possibilities here: one is that what he was writing was crap.

A: When one confronts one of a "showman's" nature, it usually ends in frustration. Sometimes, someone near them is able to offer more concrete answers.

Q: (A) Yet, I was advised to contact this guy by you!

A: Yes, because sometimes the trail leads to pay dirt, even if not immediately. Remember, this is a puzzle, not a roadmap.

Q: Well, maybe something WILL result from this contact and conversation. Maybe the comments you have made will be

read by someone else. You just never know. (A) Yes, it's a puzzle. But, this Phipps presents Maxwell Equations with extra terms, which probably is wrong, but there may be something to this. It may show the way. My hypothesis is that what he has said about Maxwell Equations is wrong, but it shows a way toward something that can work. Is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: We learned that Leedskalnin supposedly wrote a book back in 1949. (F) He did? I bet he didn't reveal his secrets! (L) No, but it is interesting anyway. We ordered it. We read parts of it from the internet, and it is written in rather archaic language, or he had some problems explaining things in English, but it is about basic principles he was investigating. We want to play with some of his experiments at some point.

(F) Is there anything about spinning? (L) No, but I figured out what the airplane seat was for by reading some of his experiments.

(A) Is there any experiment in this book that would show us the way toward UFT, or better, a way out of standard physics? Or, are his experiments just standard things, but since he did not know the laws of physics, he may have misinterpreted his results? He was amazed by the behavior of magnets, but the experiments were standard?

Well, we will have to see. I wrote to this anti-gravity group and asked them if there was one, just one, repeatable experiment that I can do myself, which cannot be explained by standard theories. Is there one?

A: Is there such an experiment, yes. But one needs the necessary equipment, and that is difficult to come by. One needs the means to supply the adequate power for an artificially created EM field.

Q: (A) But that would mean that what is in this book by Leedskalnin is just normal experiments because, for the most part, they just use car batteries.

A: More power than that is needed, because the grid is too weak for substantive results.

Q: (A) But, when he was building this Coral Castle, apparently he was using such effects! What power was he using?

A: Sound waves.

Q: (A) How was he producing these sound waves?

A: Through correlation of rocks and power source, obtained "illegally." Instrument was similar to a tuning fork, but energized to a level that was lethal if one were to come in

contact with it, or its ground.

Q: (A) Have we been discouraged from experimenting here?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did he use this tuning fork while sitting in his suspended swing?

A: Yes, because to do otherwise would have been fatal!.

Q: (L) Where did he illegally obtain this power source?

A: Tapped into high energy power lines.

Q: (L) So, he was an energy pirate! But, that certainly makes it less mysterious! (A) Can we obtain the necessary equipment? I know what we need.

A: Be careful.

Q: (L) No kidding! I don't want to vaporize! (A) We will experiment on Percy. (L) No! Not the poor doggie! (A) I have one more question. I want to ask about time. We have been told several times that time is subjective, time does not exist. On the other hand, we are told again and again about electromagnetic phenomena. Now, the problem is, electromagnetism is governed by Maxwell Equations, and you have to write Maxwell Equations with time as one of the variables because it is all about how EM fields propagate in time. I am totally confused. I don't know how to do EM theory without time. I haven't the slightest idea. And, this silly Phipps, wanted to replace time, and he advocates something that he calls "proper time." Proper time is something that is an individual time rather than a universal time that is inclusive of everyone; so there is this proper time that is individual; every particle has its own time. I want to know how to do physics without time. At least how to start. Or electromagnetism without time. Maxwell equations are about time. Einstein's relativity is about space AND time. How to do physics without time?

A: So many questions, on at a "time," please.

Q: (A) Can equations of electromagnetism be written without using time as we use it?

A: Yes.

Q: Should we discard this time that is in the present equation altogether, or replace it by something else?

A: Reinterpret. It is subjective, therefore fluid, or variable. In

other words, open to many interpretations.

Q: (A) I want to ask about the theory that I developed with Blanchard that was recently criticized by a third referee of a

journal. The paper was rejected. Essentially, the referee was, in a sense, partly right. I am not completely convinced that what we have done is going in the right direction.

I spent on this ten years going in a certain direction, but then the development has stopped. The problem is that I don't understand Quantum Theory. Trying to understand Quantum Theory, we developed this theory in which part of the world is classical and part of the world is quantum. But, of course, we don't know which part of the world is classical. Stapp was thinking that it was mind, consciousness; Penrose thinks it is gravity. The question is: is this theory that we were developing with Blanchard, for ten years or even more, is it a step forward, or is it just crap like this Phipps produced? Can it be made a step forward by completing it?

A: Yes.

Q: Okay, if it can be a step forward, the main question that we don't know the answer to is: what is classical? Gravity or consciousness or something else? What? Or, perhaps everything is classical...

A: Classical negates consciousness, regarding the mind as merely a function of chemical functions and electrical impulses occurring within a vacuum, rather than being interfaced with the rest of creation at all levels of density and all dimensions, which is of course, the case. Gravity is the "glue which binds all aspects of reality, physical and ethereal. Nothing would exist without consciousness to perceive it. Classical physics assumes, among other things, that consciousness and "the brain" are one and the same, or that one exclusively facilitates the other. In actuality, the brain is merely that conduit which facilitates conscious expression in the physical state of human 3rd density states and similar manifestations.

Q: (L) I would like to ask a sort of general question: since we have this website and a fairly good amount of visitation, but it has become sort of a forum, so to speak. Most of the basic concepts are on the website. I am little by little getting other things up; most of it is already in the transcripts; but once in awhile there is expansion needed, such as the subject of hallucinogens this evening; but, for the most part, the pretty basic things are there and are being discussed. My question is: is there a particularly fruitful direction that these sessions ought to take from this point on?

A: Just let them flow, as always.

Q: (L) I seem to be lacking a particular element in my diet, but I am not sure what it is. Can you tell what it is and the best source to get it?

A: What is the problem that makes you believe there is a lacking?

Q: (L) I have this irregular system and I believe I have a hormone problem.

A: What sort?

Q: (L) Just what I said. Irregular. That's as specific as I want to get!

A: Calcium, potassium is a little off balance. And you are prone to experimentation based on impatience.

Q: I want to ask a secret question.

A: No. Share with forum.

Q: I can't! It's a personal question!

A: You have the ability to receive answers to such inquiries in an equally "personal communication."

Q: (A) About the programming, I can do it as long as I am well paid. But, in a university, you have access to journals and books and so forth. But, maybe I don't need it. (L) Is the job situation stable?

A: It is stable, if tedious.

Q: It's certainly that. Good night.

A: Good night.

November 13, 1999

We have a lot of questions to get through tonight, and I have sort of organized them so that the ones that will go quickly are in the top of the

pile; but we know how THAT goes! Could be a BIG mistake! We could be here all night on just one of them! Okay....

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Fogorrrh.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: The first question we have here is from a correspondent who asks: "Have the Cassiopaeans ever mentioned the significance of numbers?" She was particularly interested in the number 666, and I answered that there was already some discussion of this on the website. I also mentioned that there is some good material on the subject that I have not posted yet because I have not gotten to that yet. But, she did ask a couple of questions that we had not covered before, so I wanted to get them in here. She asks about this "magic square of the sun." Does this have any deep symbolic meaning?

A: Mathematics is organized such that one can construct what one wishes.

Q: Are you saying that Professor Eco was correct when he wrote: "With numbers you can do anything you like... I believe the universe is a great symphony of numerical correspondences..." and that the works of man "reproduce in their structures, unconsciously, the harmonies of the cosmos. ...If there is a secret, it is much more profound..." and that those who write about such things remain simply on the surface, "discovering with their incredibly tortuous methods a straightforward truth. ...The true initiate knows that these are metaphors, masks, conventional lies or, at most, pathetic surrogates, for an ancestral forgotten force."

A: Yes.

Q: Okay. Then it's a good thing that it's Greek to both of us! Next, she heard something along this line and asked: "Do crop circles use geometry and gematria to send us messages?"

A: Messages? Yes. Geometry and "geometria? If one so desires.

Q: Okay. I think we can use our brains to figure out the rest of it. Next question; a reader writes: "In Scientology, man is viewed as a composite entity comprised of one being, supposed hopefully to be "in charge," and an enormous number of separate entities in various states of Consciousness/unconsciousness, not completely dissimilar to the description given in Ouspensky's "In Search of the Miraculous." One of the critical differences between what the Cassiopaeans are saying and what is given as fact in Scientology is that, in Scientology, one is taught that one is not ultimately One, that an individual remains an individual to the upper reaches of evolution, and evolves as a "god."

A: The Grand Pulsation makes individuality a temporary state of being.

Q: By saying that the Grand Pulsation is only a temporary state of individuation, this means that all are One and return to the state of Oneness.

A: Yes. If so, it is always true. All are ultimately "god."

Q: But they don't evolve as a god by remaining individual in the upper reaches of evolution?

A: What would be the purpose?

Q: I guess they are hung up on remaining individuals and becoming as "gods" for power and control issues... sort of ultimate STS.

A: Maybe that would work if time and linear reality were correct, but...

Q: Next question, and I think this one will be quick: can you make any comments on the likelihood of this Y2K situation getting out of hand and bringing on the "New World Order" or causing the institution of Martial Law, or causing people to need to store food, guns, ammunition and take all their money out of the bank? There is an AWFUL lot of hysteria out there about this...

A: Ask them what happened on November 7th.

Q: Oh, you mean the big Hoagland prediction that something was going to strike the earth... supposedly revealed to him by a "confidential informant" who somehow proved his "reliability," by having "inside information" and so forth. In other words, another spate of disinformation?

A: Yup!

Q: Okay. Another reader asks what really happened to Flight 990?

A: Pilots lost control when windburst tipped plane. Autopilot was disengaged after beginning of dive. Centrifugal force prevented soon enough correction in attitude to prevent structural damage to wings and struts. When plane was re-

ascending, stresses sheared off right wing. No radio contact was made due to the desperation of the situation requiring all attention of the flight crew.

Q: Did you mean "altitude?"

A: We meant "attitude."

Q: So there was really nothing mysterious about the crash of Flight 990.

A: Mysteries are subjective.

Q: Were there any mysterious personages aboard this plane, such as persons involved in the "HOR project" in Egypt?

A: Probably not. But even if so, do some of your correspondents think everything is a conspiracy!?!

Q: Yes. Some of them do! Next question; a correspondent writes: I am wondering if you could ask the Cassiopaeans about the ORIGIN of the TAROT CARDS. Do they represent the esoteric knowledge that the god Thoth - an Atlantean High Priest - wanted saved at the time of the sinking of Atlantis?

A: No.

Q: What do Tarot cards represent?

A: A method for sensitives to tune in with. Or for less psychically endowed persons to "play" with.

Q: Were they carved by the god Thoth on transparent crystal tablets according to principles of sacred geometry?

A: If so, why did Thoth not get a "copyright?"

Q: So, they were not carved on transparent crystal tablets?

A: No.

Q: Did the Atlantean high priests bring them to Egypt?

A: No.

Q: Did they come from the Druids?

A: No.

Q: Who invented them?

A: Greek origin, refined in Roman times in France.

Q: Well, I guess that takes care of that! Now, there is a rather desperate couple of letters from a correspondent who writes:

"about 5 years ago , I had a reading from a very good trance channel. The female voice that came in said I was from Andromeda and she was my Tracker. She explained my lineage and evolvment there. She also said I had been to many ascending planets. I assumed that what I did was assist in that process.; she did not say that. I have now enrolled in that spiritual school of ascension. They say that I am an information broker. That means that I have unconscious agreements to provide ascension information to Andromeda. That does not sound bad, it sounds like service. It's not. It keeps me from ascending. It also creates karma for me ,

because I have been instrumental in taking other people's information without them knowing it. I need information on this phenomenon. I hope you will help me. No one knows how to break the contract effectively. The school says that the Andromedans have engineered their ascension. is this true? I wish to cancel my contract and get my information back, how can I do that? Information brokering is causing those involved to not ascend , even when they do not consciously know it. Can the Andromedans not read the information without depleting our ascension grid work? We ask that something be changed so that we are not depleted. We ask the Cassiopaeans to assist. This is a call to assist in returning information and canceling contracts that affect our information. All help will be appreciated. I do not have a clue about which Andromedans are involved. " This lady wrote in an earlier letter that this "School of Ascension" was run by folks who call themselves "Lord and Lady Agape and Lord and Lady Athena." Aside from the fact that this sounds an awful lot like that Circe nonsense, I thought you might address this directly, aside from the fact that the only contract I can see that needs to be cancelled is the one to pay any money to attend this "school."

A: Dabbling in such nonsense is not necessary for one to ascend. Two more comments: in this case, a "good trance channel" is defined as one which tells the client that which the client wishes to hear. Comment two: What?! No "god sparks?" [This is a humorous reference to another "psychic" of which we are aware, who was assigning "god spark levels" to her clients in a completely nonsensical cosmology designed to separate the client from their money and make them feel important]

Q: Here is a guy who asks: "do you know about the 'Revelation of the Method?'"

A: What method?

Q: Good question. (A) I would like to know how we should respond to the Fundamentalists who write and threaten us?

A: Best approach is to not respond.

Q: Next question, or series of questions; this correspondent wrote on our Discussion Page: "If the Cassiopeans are correct in that Humans came from the 7th density via Lucifer/the fall, why did they choose this? If we came from 7th density we would be aware of the knowledge of the Cassiopeans and more, and as time has no meaning above the 3rd density, then we would have known what would happen to us, including the takeover by the STS group. This can be explained by the Grand Cycle, as we would have

known that we would need to do this, but then where is free will? It would seem as though we are caught in an endless loop, which is ultimately futile. On the other hand, if there is free will then, as time does not exist, we should not even be here as all would have happened in an instant as everything progressed to 7th density in a single moment of thought! Since this does not appear to have happened, then everything must in fact be changing continuously. 7th density is union with the One, as stated by the Cassiopaeans. This would equate to the ultimate expression of our existence, as we were, are and will be there. Why leave? As this requires an orientation to STO, then our decision to leave could only be a benefit to all, as opposed to being "cast out" for the desire for physicality. To me, this can express an attempt to go beyond 7th density! Why leave unless there was an something more to be learned in this existence! But what could that possibly be! The Cassiopeans, who claim to be what we were/are/will be, perhaps could shed some light on this subject. Another possibility is that we are attempting to change the Lizzies by letting them change us! As much as they have given us their brain, they are taking samples of us to incorporate into the Greys and possibly themselves. Hard to get more Machiavellian than that! Last thought. If we at 7th density did make a mistake by coming down to 3rd density, then couldn't the Cassiopeans, at 6th, be just as prone to error? The reasons I have gone into these lines of thought are that I want to understand a bit of the BIG picture. Understanding motives goes a long way to understanding our world/reality. I would like to try to understand our motives for being here, as has been pointed out, knowledge is all and we are ultimately in charge of our own destinies regardless of whatever influences there are. I admit I would like to ascribe some higher motives to our presence here out of ego, but wouldn't it make more sense as well?" I suppose you want me to break this down into questions?

A: Yes we do.

Q: Okay. If humans came from 7th density via the "Fall," why did they choose this?

A: Not choice in a sense as understood by 3rd density STS.

Q: If we came from 7th density we would be aware of the knowledge of the Cassiopeans and more, and as time has no meaning above the 3rd density, then we would have known what would happen to us, including the takeover by the STS group.

A: Who said that humans descended from 7th density?

Q: Well, you said that human beings are a "fragmented soul

unit" that, before they came into the bodies here on earth were "In Union with the One." And, Union with the One is 7th density as you have so often said.

A: We have also said the end is the beginning and vice versa.

Q: It would seem as though we are caught in an endless loop, which is ultimately futile.

A: It would seem that way if one is transposing 3rd density linear thought from a physicalized standpoint upon that which is infinitely more complex.

Q: On the other hand, if there is free will then, as time does not exist, we should not even be here as all would have happened in an instant as everything progressed to 7th density in a single moment of thought!

A: See previous answer.

Q: The reason I have gone into these lines of thought are that I want to understand a bit of the BIG picture. Understanding motives goes a long way to understanding our world/reality. I would like to try to understand our motives for being here. So, he wants the big picture: why are we here? Why does ANYTHING exist?

A: This cannot be understood from your perspective. But no need. Patience, please. Lessons are learned sequentially. And, of course we can make errors. After all, we are still learning too, K***

Q: Now, here is this: You probably know I have been in correspondence with your husband regarding a way to apply his theories about the possibility of time travel. He has withdrawn any support on the grounds that there may be one chance in 10,000 that to do so would violate free will. I can't speak for K and she can no longer speak to me. I only know what she said while she was here. The last three months were very bad, and if she refused to stay here on the day she died, I would understand. But it is farther in the past which I want to change. I want to give her 5 to 10 years with one of my kidneys instead of less than two years dying on a machine. I cannot speak to her anymore, but perhaps you can. . Her name in this life was K.C.S. Ask her if she could undo the transfusion and receive Gary's kidney, would she want to try again? If you can reach her, please give her this message: The Cassiopaeans said that time is selective and variable. I do not want to win a lottery or cure cancer or become rich and famous. Someone I love had a dream about creating a life where she could run a small art shop and be happy and successful. It was a small dream but she didn't think she could ever realize because she had a psychiatric problem she didn't understand. The problem was never

completely resolved, but enough so that she could try to make her dream come true. The last two years of her life were the only ones that she said were happy. Nothing in my life gave me as much happiness as helping her build her dream. I don't want all that much, just a little more time for love. Please ask the Cassiopaens if developing a technology to allow humans to experience time as selective and variable is violating anyone's free will. The channeling you received say it is a natural function that is blocked by our illusions. I don't see how free will relates to that. Please ask K what she wants.

A: Now, as for this person: does he not understand? It is the soul that matters, not the body!!!

Q: Yes, but he has lost his perspective in his grief. He wants to deliver this message to K: "Karen, I know now that I should not have been so focused on storage and generators at our place in the country. It was my form of denial. I could create a place where we could survive even if the world crumbled around us for as long as we had fluid for your machine. What I couldn't face was that the machine was no longer working. Every week, your blood sugar swings got wider and you lost a little more function. Instead of creating our retreat because it was something I could do, I should have spent every moment with you. I should have been doing what I can do no longer, holding you in my arms and telling you how much I love you. I have all the time I need now to prepare for the future but all my hopes and dreams for that future died with you. I'm so sorry, sweetheart. Please forgive me."

A: Karen is at 5th density. Her soul energy understands what is germane. If forgiveness is warranted, it is given. This person is obviously comfortable with STS reality.

Q: Is developing a technology to allow humans to experience time as selective and variable violating anyone's free will?

A: Depends on how it is utilized.

Q: Would it be violating Karen's free will to go back and try to prevent her death?

A: It would also be impossible.

Q: Why would it be impossible? Technologically impossible? Or, was it that she had chosen to die no matter what for karmic reasons that we aren't aware of?

A: More complex than that, but closer to the latter.

Q: Well, I would like to tell this person just one thing that would help him to feel some peace and to understand a little better... but, he is so deep in his grief, I don't think he CAN understand anything but that...

A: You got it!

Q: Any other comment?

A: No.

Q: He wants me to ask K what she wants.

A: This is not 5th density "love connection."

Q: Okay, now this next correspondent writes: "I decided to listen to one of the C's suggestions about Melatonin. What the heck, after all I might meet Santa! Curiously, it was rather hard to find it in our stores. It turns out that only an herbal/natural version of it is allowed for sale but I don't think that it's any different. Well, I must say it is all that I ever thought it would be. I have gone through the stages described in your transcripts and now am at a rather odd stage where everything seems like a TV broadcast Last night I had a very unusual dream about an asteroid impacting Earth. I must say, I do not necessarily subscribe to this theory. I have been reading A LOT about this so it could be my subconscious mind playing tricks on me. The impact took place in the vicinity of the North Pole with the approach path from the south. But there was this curious red line extending up and over the pole after it had taken place. I don't know what it meant. Before, I also dreamt about there only being one more pope, the Japanese being involved with the Grays and I had some dreams with religious connotations. But what really blew me away was a dream couple of nights ago. I dream that I was lifting up from my bed, through the chimney (which I do not have) into a space ship! I could actually see myself lifting off the bed. Then I was on some sort of a raised surface with a short BEING with long arms and A HUMAN DOCTOR beside me. The little fellow seemed rather upset and tried to calm me down even though I was at peace, waving his arms to stop doing something. Then the doctor tried to do something to my lower back but I woke up. Now get this - I woke up turned around - with my feet on my pillows, on my back which I rarely do. When I got up, I actually noticed that the sheets weren't messed up at all - when I toss in my sleep, the sheets are always kicked off half of the bed. I don't know what happened, I know it sounds suspicious but I am very skeptical. In my case it is probably more of a wishful thinking than anything else. Regardless of what had taken place, this particular hormone resulted in a lot of research material." I want to ask about this dream that our friend had under the influence of melatonin. There has been something of a controversy about it recently as one group claims that melatonin is stimulated in the brain by aliens in order to cause the paralysis that overcomes the victim and thereby enables them to go about their nefarious abducting activity. Is that, in

fact, the case? Is melatonin part of the paralysis factor of alien abduction?

A: No.

Q: What chemicals are stimulated in the body to cause this paralysis?

A: That is not the method used.

Q: What IS the method used?

A: Electronic wave diversion.

Q: They are diverting the electronic waves of our brain or our physiology?

A: Closer.

Q: Okay, what about our friend's dream; was this a memory, a dream or an abduction?

A: Etheric body abduction.

Q: What was the purpose of abducting his etheric body?

A: Study.

Q: Who abducted his etheric body?

A: Orion STS. Melatonin only serves to make one more aware of processes in this context.

Q: So, lots of people are being abducted, physically, ethereally, or in other ways, and simply are not aware of it at all?

A: More often etherically.

Q: Most abduction are etheric, but people are not aware. The melatonin is what enables them to be aware of what is happening by removing the blocks the aliens put in place?

A: Precisely.

Q: And, by becoming aware, do they have some chance of stopping the abduction process by their awareness?

A: Or more importantly, limiting the damage. Knowledge protects.

Q: Well, that's bizarre. Now, our friend also writes: "I'd like to mention one more thought that I had the other day. Actually, it occurred to me while watching a trailer for "Cliffhanger". In that trailer Stallone was jumping out of the frozen pool of water with heaps of ice flying up in the air. At that point, I thought about the different states of energy. Ice is frozen water. From what I remember of my physics classes, freezing is like taking kinetic energy out of vibrating particles. The absolute zero is when the particles stop vibrating at all. Now, vapor goes the other way round - the extra kinetic energy is added and the particles escape their gravitational bounds turning into steam. Well, what if the ascension is like adding some extra energy. The gravitational or other boundaries become meaningless since each individual vibrates on a higher level. What if you keep increasing the energy levels

and the vibration is so rapid that you cannot be located - you are basically EVERYWHERE at any given point in "time" - the differences between the individual particles disappear and you become ONE/UNIFIED. Now, WHAT IF THAT ENERGY

IS KNOWLEDGE?? The more knowledge you add, the more energetic your soul becomes." Is this going in the right direction? Is knowledge energy or is energy knowledge? When you add knowledge, do you have more energy?

A: Energy is a component of knowledge, yes.

Q: Okay, now I was reading in this book that told that many secrets were hidden in the mystery of the Egyptian cat worship. I looked it up and found that this first sacred cat, the goddess Bastet, appeared sitting under a "Persea Tree."

What is this Persea Tree?

A: The tree refers to the afterlife, as envisioned by the Egyptians. Felines were thought to be psychic, thus the connection to the afterlife, which was revered in the Nile Basin.

Q: Who were the Levites?

A: Sect of monklike pacifists. Connected to Moses.

Q: Well, that doesn't make a lot of sense. They sure did a lot of warmongering and they were behind all the rules and regulations that the Jews followed and that was behind the orders to massacre entire races of. That doesn't seem to make sense at all!

A: Oh yes it does. Pacifists can be managers, not slaves.

Q: What about this magazine in India that wants to put the Cassiopaeans on the cover? Should we get out our sheets and paint dots on our foreheads?

A: Not likely. No sheets, no dots!

Q: Now, as you know, Richard Hoagland and others had this big thing going about something that was going to impact the planet. It didn't. Nevertheless, these folks and their ilk now have a new circus going on, including rumors about the HOR in Egypt and so on. Are there any upcoming situations that we should be aware of? Is there anything in particular that we need to pay attention to? There is so much going on with these earthquakes and so on... it's pretty busy out there!

A: Just watch and learn. We do not like the notion of joining the prognosticator soup! And on that note, good night.

December 4, 1999

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Laopinnah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have a number of issues to deal with this evening; the first one is the subject of Flight 990. There have been a number of scenarios suggested by the media and other sources on the internet. One of them says that the autopilot was disengaged BEFORE the plane began to dive. Is this the case?

A: No. Plane was disturbed from flight path by windburst; therefore, autopilot was disengaged in order to better combat problem.

Q: There has been a big controversy going on. One of the contributors to this controversy was Ed Dames who, on the Art Bell show, claimed that his organization "remote viewed" the situation and that there had been a fight in the cockpit. This claim was made, I believe, before the flight data recorders were retrieved. So, this was a scenario that the media picked up. Then, after one of the recorders was found, for a short while, this idea was popular, because it seemed to explain the crazy behavior of the aircraft. But then the voice recorder was found, and there was no real evidence to support the "fight" scenario, but there was a sort of prayerful exclamation heard, being made by the co-pilot who was, apparently alone in the cockpit when the activity began. Then, the pilot returned and there were sounds of desperate activity and so forth, so the next scenario proposed was that the co-pilot had decided to commit suicide in a big way. As a result of this Ed Dames episode on Art Bell, followed by the NTSB and FBI trying to fit the clues to Dames' scenario, there is now the suggestion making the rounds of the internet rumor mongers that Ed Dames is in the employ of the "powers that be," and that he deliberately planted this story so that they could then come along and validate it to give him more credibility so that he would be in place to plant more

and greater rumors and stories of the disinformation variety. Is that the case? Did Ed Dames and his group accurately remote view the cockpit of Flight 990?

A: No. Ed was hoping for a "hit."

Q: So, Ed Dames is NOT in the employ of the "Powers that be?"

A: No.

Q: Was the co-pilot suicidal?

A: No.

Q: So, what he said was the equivalent of "Oh my God!" or something?

A: Close.

Q: Now, I have another correspondent who was on a beach about a hundred miles west of the crash site. This individual was with a companion and they both saw an orange glow in the direction of the crash at approximately the time of the event. This orange glow was, in her opinion, anomalous, and quickly disappeared. Was what was seen by my correspondent an effect of this plane crash?

A: Possibly linked, but not likely.

Q: Well, the question now comes about the nature of the "windburst." You previously said about this that "mysteries are subjective." Did you mean to imply that we could have or should have followed up with questions about the windburst itself?

A: No, these things happen. Sometimes a fault in autopilot analog computer causes system to fail to adjust properly, thus causing an attitude aberration in wingtips. Planes can dive suddenly and inexplicably. Refer to April 1979, Flint Michigan, TWA flight nonstop from New York to Minneapolis. Quick pilot reaction saved that one, but it was close, very close! Included same "g-force" anomalies, i.e. passengers floating out of their seats, etc. Suggest you look this up on internet. Aircraft manufacturers jealously protect their "turf." 1999 incident involved Boeing 767, 1979 incident was a 727. At root is the fact that Boeing is feeling Airbus Industry Inc. nipping at its heels. It is all that 3rd density STS love of money stuff, you know!

Q: (A) Well, about this windburst, was there some dimensional phenomenon or trans-density window as we have suggested on our site? (L) Was it an ordinary windburst? I think I have heard that it is impossible to have a windburst at that altitude.

A: Not "ordinary," but not trans-density, or dimensional. It was a Jet stream "eddy."

Q: So, there were no rays, beams, microwaves, trans-density or dimensional windows, weird, anomalous, conspiratorial event going on here?

A: No, no, no, no, no!

Q: It was just a terrible tragedy. The pilots fought as hard as they could to save the plane, but were unable to do so, and the bottom line is a lot of people died?

A: Yes, but as is common in all-out emergencies, the human factor was not "perfect." Pilots were working at cross purposes, but not intentionally! Look up the data on the 1979 case and point this out to the conspiracy thirsty correspondents!

Q: Next item on the agenda (A): the loss of the new Mars probe. As of the latest I heard, it had still not "called home." Is the Mars probe lost?

A: Not lost, just partly dysfunctional.

Q: Why is it dysfunctional? Or partly dysfunctional?

A: Rocky surface, misalignment of antennae, slight damage to communications package. May still be retrievable if technicians can locate proper backup software inlet.

Q: So, that is the advice to try to save the mission?

A: Yes.

Q: Anything else?

A: No.

Q: So, there is no conspiracy there, either?

A: It is just as dangerous and just as useless to "see" conspiracy in everything as it is to "see" conspiracy in nothing. We tire of conspiracy "buffs." They are nutty, and serve as perfect false sponsors to those who really DO seek to conduct widespread mental/psychic manipulations and control.

Q: Okay, that leads into the next question about the excessive contrail activity. (F) I read the articles about the contrails. There did not seem to be any way of verifying anything that was said. Essentially, you were left with the claims of this or that person, few of whom were trained observers, or who were taking all the factors into consideration. (L) Well, we noticed them a lot in the spring of 1998 when we had all the floods and fires later. They are THERE! (F) Yes, but the claims are that contrails were

appearing in clear skies, at which point the sky became overcast as a result of these contrails, when the two may not have been related at all. Then, people were noticing cob webs or "angel hair" type stuff falling on the ground. (L) I agree that a lot of it is unverifiable and I haven't seen any hard proof myself, either; but they ARE there! LOTS of these jets flying about. An exceedingly LOT of flying! And, not only that, other things have been reported and photographed; strange streaks and lines in the sky, dark and light both - as though some sort of cosmic structure is bleeding through! (F) Yes, but you have to wonder about these people. I mean, the stuff about the radar anomalies was clearly an example of ignorance of both radar and weather. Oh, yes, big spheres appear on the radar, but those have been appearing forever! They are nothing but cumulous-nimbus blow-ups - what is called a meso-cyclone, and is very common.

The only reason they are getting excited about it is because there is all this communication, all these satellite and radar link-ups, and now the average person gets to see what weathermen have been seeing all along! More coverage and communication just makes it seem like it is something new. People need knowledge about this! Sure, there is stuff going on out there, but people seem to be seeing boogy men behind absolutely everything that happens! And this is because they have no knowledge about these things. Why are these people going off the deep end about these half-baked ideas without bothering to get expert opinions, or even a number of opinions? Why do they promulgate all this nonsense to everybody else as though THEY are experts, with nothing to balance the observations in the way of competent analysis?

Meso-cyclones, eruptions of cumulous-nimbus super cells are, by their very nature, perfectly circular because of the cyclonic up-draft! (L) But, the fact still remains, in my opinion, that there are a LOT, LOT, LOT of planes flying above us in the past few years! Whether they are dumping anything on our heads, or what, there are an extreme number of planes flying in these upper level criss-cross patterns. Now, whether they are just playing war-games, or they are spy planes, they are doing SOMETHING! What is the reason for all of this upper level flying that result in these criss-crossed contrails that everybody is seeing?

A: A lot of it is "training maneuver" oriented.

Q: Why are they training so many pilots? What are they preparing for?

A: Military budgets must be justified, you know. Review "Military-Industrial Complex 101."

Q: So, this is just training flight, justification of budget, and nothing more than that?

A: Well, we would not say "not anything more to it than that," but, when you say "M-IC," you have said a lot!

Q: Are you implying that there is a build-up of the Military-Industrial Complex for a reason?

A: To preserve status quo during "peacetime." This peace business is not very profitable, you know.

Q: Does that suggest that they are building up to set off a war so they can make more money?

A: Maybe if indeed, and if the populous can be hoodwinked. But, fortunately, the public is less hoodwink-able. Maybe the real enemy is "out there, " rather than "over there." Was it not always?

Q: Does any of this increased aircraft activity have anything to do with the increased awareness and activities of aliens in and around our planet?

A: As always. But, this awareness is factionalized and compartmentalized.

Q: This brings us to the question from one of our readers: is there anything to this so-called "Gulf War Syndrome?"

A: Of course.

Q: What is the real cause of the "Gulf War Syndrome?"

A: Medications used supposedly to counteract effects of serin; nerve agent.

Q: So, a medication was given to these people to counteract a possible threat to live, and the medication itself was a threat to life?

A: Yes.

Q: Now, on a similar subject: what I hear from various correspondents on the net, there are a lot of folks who have "emerging" Montauk memories. These folks are "waking up" and it is now "kitschy" to be a "Montauk Survivor." It's like a sub-culture... can it be possible that this many people...

A: No.

Q: Well, what is it that these people are remembering? As I understand it, they are very sincere and are convinced that they have these "Montauk experiment" memories.

A: Some do, but most, no.

Q: Well, the ones who don't; are they lying deliberately, or are they being deceived with screen memories from abductions; have they received some sort of programming to make them believe this; or are they just being caught up in a sort of hysteria that is "catching" and gets them attention?

A: The latter is closest.

Q: Is there any way a person can discover who, among them, is telling the truth? Is there any clue to validate what any of them are saying?

A: Is it not obvious? Check thoroughly into their background using recollections of independent third parties. If the supposed "Montaukee" was known to have never have lived anywhere near Montauk, then it would seem unlikely they were ever there.

Q: Now, according to some information posted on the Millennium Group site, there are some photographs that seem to indicate that there IS something anomalous in orbit around the Sun... maybe a new "planet, " or something. Is there a new object in our solar system in a close orbit around the sun?

A: Maybe.

Q: There is conjecture that this object appeared around the time of the passage of the Hale Bopp comet. Is that the case?

A: No.

Q: Is this object that is possibly in orbit around the sun, is it a natural or artificial construction?

A: Latter.

Q Who constructed it?

A: Orion STS.

Q: What is it?

A: HQ.

Q: The Orion Headquarters?

A: For your star system.

Q: Okay, you said "maybe" to this being a "new object." When did it arrive, or when was it placed there?

A: You measure "time" linearly.

Q: Can we give it a "linear" definition, or does it come and go through some sort of portal in terms of time, in a cyclical way, or a variable and selective way?

A: Yes, but it arrived at that coordinate 26730 years ago, sort of.

Q: What is its orbit, or distance from the Sun?

A: 31,230,000 miles.

Q: How large is this object?

A: 1005.6 kilometers diameter.

Q: What is the general configuration or shape of it? (A) A sphere, a ball, a disc, a cylinder?

A: Partial sphere, hexagonal.

Q: (A) Is it in a circular orbit or an elliptical orbit?

A: Circular. Rotation is altered by guidance system, gravitationally powered.

Q: What is its angle to the plane of the ecliptic?

A: 21 degrees.

Q: Okay, you said that it is "headquarters," so that answers what it does. And, it did not arrive with Hale Bopp. Just off to the side, was there REALLY a Hale Bopp companion - this rumor just won't die!?

A: No.

Q: Now, what do these Orions DO in this object? I mean, isn't it a little warm so close to the sun? I know. That's a stupid question. Space is cold.

A: Yes, and study magnetism for answers.

Q: Do Orions LIVE in this object?

A: Close.

Q: Do they use it as a transfer portal?

A: Yes.

Q: So, it is a doorway, so to speak?

A: Doorway as are many.

Q: How many of these objects are in our solar system?

A: Two.

Q: Where is the other one?

A: Outside, on the fringe of the solar system.

Q: Is the government, or some faction or department, aware of this object?

A: Yes.

Q: Anything else you can tell us about this object?

A: No need. [Break to look at photographs.]

Q: Now, in terms of the photographs of this object, it looks sort of like two cylindrical objects with a dome or energy flow arc at the top. Could you tell us what we were seeing?

A: The object.

Q: Was it two parts?

A: No.

Q: What was this arc looking part? Part of the spherical part?

A: Your visual perspective.

Q: Are the two cylindrical parts aspects of the hexagonal shape extending down from a spherical cap?

A: Close.

Q: Now, related in a general sort of way, there is Ong's Hat, Emory Cranston, and the Incunabula Papers. Supposedly they are like a "democratic time travel" group. There are claims that they were raided some years back, several of them were killed, and there is quite a story behind this group. Is Ong's Hat what it claims to be?

A: No.

Q: Is Ong's Hat a cover for some sort of covert government operation?

A: No.

Q: IS Ong's Hat a group of people who are actually experimenting with time travel?

A: Close.

Q: Are they experimenting with physical time travel, or time travel via consciousness?

A: both, but with limited success.

Q: Were they actually raided by the "powers that be," and were some of them killed as is claimed in the story?

A: Yes.

Q: Who is Emory Cranston? I have heard it is a pseudonym...

A: Pseudo scientist.

Q: Do you mean he really knows what he is doing, or he just has a good clue as to what he is doing?

A: Latter.

Q: Is there any benefit to us to pursue this "Ong's Hat" clue?

A: Not really.

Q: Okay, Philip K. Dick wrote this book called V.A.L.I.S., meaning Vast Active Living Intelligence or Information System. Some of his information was strikingly similar to the information we have received through this source. He obviously wasn't prepared for this in the same way that Don Elkins was not prepared for the Ra Material, and it caused a lot of problems in his life. Was Philip Dick channelling something like a Sixth Density source?

A: Not much of the time, but in part.

Q: Was he being abducted by aliens?

A: Interaction.

Q: Did he actually live in another universe...

A: No.

Q: He didn't live in another branch of the universe where

Germany won the war and everything was horrible?

A: No.

Q: Why did he have these memories of having lived in another time and then...

A: Genius is next to insanity.

Q: So, he was a genius in his ideas, but they unbalanced him?

A: Close.

Q: He claims to have had a couple of experiences very similar to some I have had; and in these experiences he claims to have actually seen the underlying reality matrix... he saw the universe as it really is, in its nature of flowing lights and colors and so forth, as it reformed, so to speak... was he seeing 4th density?

A: Close.

Q: We have been discussing the possibility of Rigel going supernova as has been suggested in the past, and the arrival of the optical effects being conducive to DNA changes in human beings. Is this, in fact, possible or probable?

A: Yes.

Q: Are the optical effects of the supernova the same as The Wave?

A: Do not get ahead of yourself. The Wave will be apparent when it arrives.

Q: Is this wave different from the optical effects of the supernova?

A: Yes.

Q: Is this wave related to the supernova in some way?

A: No.

Q: Are only those who have a certain frequency going to transition to 4th density, or is it that the whole planet is going to transition and folks don't really have a choice in the matter?

A: Complex issues, suggest you accept dualities rather than uniformities.

Q: Well, what I am trying to get at is: will those who transition to 4th density, for all intents and purposes, disappear to those who remain at third density?

A: We have discussed options before, for your perusal.

Q: Well, I have read them, and have posted them, but some folks don't quite understand. They want to understand if people will experience this as a sort of "Rapture" event where people just disappear?

A: But the definitive answer they seek is predicated upon uniformity of experience based upon the typical 3rd density linear time model.

Q: Another question along this line: one reader noted that the last time the "Wave" arrived; there were 6 billion people on the planet. And now, it is supposed to be coming again, and we are again in that ballpark in terms of population. So, the question is: is this sort of like a marker for the Wave, sort of like a critical mass?

A: Numbers don't mark. Psychic aural fields of energy mark.

Q: I have two last questions: at one point you said to note the "struggle out of sequence with pre-ordained activities of royal bloodlines." Now, of course, I made the remark about usurpation of a throne, but later I realized that we don't really know what the pre-ordained activities of royal bloodlines really are. They don't necessarily have to do with a secular position, they could be a function. What are the pre-ordained activities of royal bloodlines?

A: Control.

Q: Control of what? People?

A: Close.

Q: Control of the reality in some sense?

A: Not as close.

Q: Control as in STS domination?

A: Yes.

Q: Are there any other pre-ordained activities?

A: Need there be?

Q: Okay, "struggle out of sequence." Loss of control? The royal bloodlines lose control?

A: Only when energies build prior to completion of cycle.

Q: What sign am I looking for? Struggle out of sequence... a rebellion that breaks out... a particular cycle to these events... a period of time?

A: You need to review.

Q: I want to clarify the issue of Jesus' wives. The first time we asked, you said that Jesus was not married, but had three children with three Roman women. The second time we asked, you said he had a wife, Anatylenia, and had three children with this one woman. My question is: did he have six children, three with one woman, and one each with three other women?

A: No.

Q: He had a wife and not the three Roman women?

A: No.

Q: Did he have a wife?

A: Three women, all were wives, in the "Biblical sense."

Q: Now, Anatylenia was one of these Roman women?

A: Yes.

Q: Who were here parents? What was her patronym?

A: Sermalain and Galleinia.

Q: There were three children, one from each woman?

A: Yes.

Q: Male and female children?

A: Yes.

Q: How many of these children were male?

A: Two.

Q: Two boys and one girl.

Q: What was the name of the boys?

A: No, not for tonight's session. Low energy now. So, goodnight.

Copyright 1994-2001, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

01-22-2000

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Anoova.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: As you know, the morning after the last session, I woke up in extreme pain. It took several

weeks to get this under control, and all the physical efforts seemed to have little or no effect. I

went to the chiropractor, I had acupuncture, massage, ice, heat, you name it. I would like to know

what was the cause of this physical attack?

A: Tenseness, aggravated by sleep posture and psychic tear in medial collateral veil of etheric

body. This leads to "opportunistic" invasion of energies intent upon harm.

Q: What was the cause of the weakening of the etheric body, or the "tear" you have identified?

A: Emotional/psychic distress relating to original malady, and weakened resistance of etheric protection system.

Q: When you mention an "original malady," what do you mean, specifically?

A: Muscular. Think of it as the etheric equivalent of bacteria invading a cavity.

Q: So, something broke through the veil of an etheric nature?

A: Yes.

Q: Can we identify them?

A: Represented by those who wish you were not as aware and as communicative as you are; i.e.

4th density STS.

Q: Was it a spirit attachment, or was it more like a pipeline pumping in negative energy?

A: Closer to latter. Recent events indicate attack. Vigilance should be powered up! Ark has also been "under the gun."

Q: So, we should be expecting attack?

A: Expecting it then countering it thusly.

Q: What aspect of our lives, which of our activities, was the origin of the weakness: financial, emotional, or what?

A: The origin is not nearly so important as the awareness/vigilance.

Q: Well, the upcoming attack mode you have identified: is it going to be psychic, emotional, financial, or what?

A: Psychic, of course. This can affect all other realms obviously! We have discussed this before. And, be always aware. The more exposure you have, the more potential portals come into the picture.

Q: Are you alluding to the upcoming article Tom French is writing?

A: Yes, and the website, etc...

Q: Well, if that is the case, ought we to tone down what we are putting on the website?

A: Awareness does not usually require concession.

Q: Any specific advice?

A: Vigilance is the key.

Q: (A) The original question was "why did this come about just after the last session?"

Considering that all of the recent sessions have been very draining, and that seems to indicate

that some element of corruption has been coming through.

A: Awareness negates that.

Q: If you are aware that you are being drained, then the obvious solution is to stop having the sessions.

A: No. Aware that attempts will be made to drain.

Q: What was it, in particular, about this last session that made me so vulnerable? Lack of awareness?

A: Close.

Q: You had said that the channel was "grooved" and that other forces couldn't "horn in" any

longer. So, I was being comfortable with that idea...

A: If you have bacterial invasion of your oral cavity, awareness of this prompts you to gargle with peroxide.

Q: What is the equivalent of gargling with peroxide after doing a session?

A: Awareness leads to mental/psychic resolve that "will not be drained, the attack will not succeed."

Q: (A) In what sense was I "under the gun?"

A: Injuries/maladies.

Q: The flu and your toe, I guess. Is there any other thing on this attack issue; any area where

we are most vulnerable that we need to pay attention?

A: Just be aware of all portals.

Q: Could this have a financial effect on us?

A: It could, but if vigilant, less apt to occur.

Q: Do you see the job situation as being stable for the time being?

A: Mostly.

Q: Mostly is not completely!

A: What could affect this?

Q: Well, they recently started making noises about creating a position at the company for regular

employment, designed, it seemed, for Ark to apply. He did not do so because he was advised

that, if he did, it would put him in a far more precarious position. He would not have a contract,

being a regular employee, he could be fired summarily, which this bunch seems to do from time

to time, the benefits are lousy, he would have to work IN the building instead of at home; it just

was not an attractive option. Then, we found out that a couple of people DID apply for the position, and they were only offered 30 thousand a year, which is pennies. So, will they take the fact that Ark did NOT apply for this position askance, or are they trying to get somebody in there to take the position so that he is no longer necessary? Those are some of my concerns.

Besides, this is a REALLY weird company! They just collect government money and do nothing!

A: Like a front, yes?

Q: Yeah. What's it a front for? Well, maybe they will keep Ark, they can keep up appearances!

They can say that somebody is really doing something! Any comment?

A: No.

Q: (A) Now, I contacted IBR, Santilli, and kind of announced that I am interested in a grant that they have advertised. Apparently, on Monday, I will call Santilli and arrange a meeting, perhaps.

I would like to know if I am entering some potentially dangerous involvement, or if I am entering into something which potentially can bring good future opportunities? I would like to have some advice here?

A: More likely the latter.

Q: (A) What approach is good...

A: Straightforward.

Q: (A) Also, since we are talking about this job situation, I would like to ask about this Miami opening which I applied for, but its part of the game. What chances do you see of getting this, or another position because of this application?

A: Your future is better served as an independent agent. When you are working within the confines of realms controlled by others, you are quite vulnerable.

Q: Now, we have this picture of this sort of "track" on the Moon here. It is 29 KM long and about 1 KM wide, and they are calling it a "landing strip." Well, it's pretty big to be a landing strip, in my opinion. What is it?

A: Residue of ancient mining operation.

Q: How ancient, by our calendar?

A: 350,000 years, approximately.

Q: In specific, how does this mark relate to a mining operation? Was it like strip mining, or where mining machines were driving back and forth, or what?

A: Underground channel mining.

Q: So, it is a depression caused by an underground mine. What was being mined?

A: Lignite and gold.

Q: Who was doing the mining?

A: Who made you?

Q: Orions?

A: Yes.

Q: What did they use this lignite and gold for?

A: Conduction of electromagnetism.

Q: Did they take this material out of our solar system to use elsewhere?

A: Some.

Q: (A) I don't understand something here. These alchemists, who were not so clever as 4th

density, were apparently able to produce gold. Now, these Orions who are so much more

advanced, one would suppose, could not do transmutation, but needed to engage in mining? If

they are so clever, why couldn't they transmute iron to gold? Why did they have to mine the

gold?

A: Have to? Not necessarily. Greed dictates that when it is there for the taking, do so. Does the

counterfeiter walk away from a stash of cash?

Q: I had a dream the other night that somehow we traveled in time, to the past, and for some

reason it was the period of time in which Nostradamus lived, and we encountered him. There

were people watching us, and these people decided that we, along with

Nostradamus, were to be burned at the stake for sorcery. During this interaction with

Nostradamus, we learned from him that he was also a time traveler from the future, though from a

different timeline than ours. We had intersected with him at this particular point in our past. It

seemed to be very important that Nostradamus NOT be burned at the stake, important for the

future of humanity. But, we couldn't get back to the future.

People who were monitoring events from the future saw the difficulty, and they sent reinforcements, and were going to kill off all these people who were trying to burn us all at the

stake. It seemed to be more important that HE continue to exist, though they didn't care a lot

about whether we did so or not, though we were saved as a sort of byproduct of this activity. So, we got saved from being burned at the stake. I was taken by this group, who

had come back into the past, and they had disguised me and were sending me to a convent, but

Ark and some others came along and rescued me. We realized that we were stuck in the past,

and could do nothing but hope that someone from the future was going to come back and save

us, or to find our time machine and fix it, so we decided to live our lives as part of this past

situation, while at the same time, keeping our eyes open for our chance to get out of there. We

started a horse farm as a "cover" for our activities.

The last thing was a remark made at the end of the dream saying that I was descended from

Nostradamus on my Knight side of the family, and that was why we "intersected" with him in our

time travel excursion. That made me a descendant in the future, of somebody who had traveled into the past from a different future and had gotten stuck there... tell me about this dream!

A: Well, check out the genealogy.

Q: Was, Nostradamus a time traveler into the past, which is why he wrote all these prophecies

that were partially, or occasionally accurate, but in general, not? Is it because his travel into the

past CHANGED the future?

A: Maybe, at the soul level. But then again, who is to say that the same does not apply to you all

now!?!

Q: I was thinking about time travel when I went to sleep that night. I wasn't thinking about

Nostradamus, for sure, but I was pondering time travel. The thing I was thinking about was that,

for some reason, we are all going about it in the wrong direction. Time travel is, in my opinion, a

lot easier than we suspect, though I can't quite wrap my mind around what it is we are missing

here. Can you help me out here? People keep thinking in terms of a) collapsing the gravity wave

so that time around stops; or b) going faster than light so that time stops in that way. Either of

those two approaches seems to be going at it backward, but I can't explain why.

What is it that I

am trying to get my mind to grab onto that is slipping away?

A: Changing channels.

Q: Changing channels? You mean you can change channels to do it?

A: Yes. All is present, there is your illusion.

Q: Is the changing of channels something that is accomplished internally, like in the physiological

structure, or in the mental/psychic/soul structure?

A: More complex.

Q: But, you said before that one has to generate an electromagnetic field, a la Tesla coils, do you

have to have massive amounts of power in order to change channels and time travel?

A: That is the pathway accessible from 3rd density.

Q: How much power do you have to have?

A: Let us just say that GIGAWATT is the term of choice.

Q: Okay, if you are generating a magnetic field, and you "change the channel," is it from that

immediate point within this field, that you can access a channel of some sort, and move into a

different timeline. I mean, is it like being suddenly placed at the center of a spider web, with all

the times available all around one, and it is a matter of direction of choice?

A: Something like that.

Q: What kind of device, or control system would you use to select the proper channel? Is this

strictly a mental activity, or is there something that you use to select a frequency which resonates

with a particular time, or channel, and you have to experiment to figure out which time is which

frequency? (A) How do we tune?

A: Your suggestion of mental imagining's good.

Q: So you have to be able to create a mental image, which means that you must HAVE a mental

image of something that is fairly accurate that will pull you into the right "time line." You have to

have a marker, a significant marker!

A: Dates will do.

Q: If dates will do, and the calendar has been screwed with so much, do you use the concept of

say, "2000 years before today," ignoring conventional calendrical systems? Is that it?

A: One method.

Q: Well, clearly, if you are traveling backwards and forwards in time, you want to move into the

timeline in a discreet manner. You don't want to just appear in the middle of a street in a busy

city with a bunch of people standing around staring at your materialization, who immediately grab

you and burn you at the stake. So, if that is the case, perhaps you want to select your location as

well as your time. And, how can you select a location without having an image, and how can you

know that your image of the location is correct if...

A: You are assuming immediate appearance in the visual spectrum as recognized by 3rd

density.

Q: So, assuming that one materializes immediately is apparently not so.

A: It is not necessarily so.

Q: So, you can time travel and remain invisible? Sort of in an ethereal state, and then opt, at any

point, to become more solid?

A: If you have skill/knowledge. If not, it could indeed be a "crapshoot."

Q: Is that 7-11 you win; snake eyes you lose!? (A) But this time travel involves Trans

Dimensional Remolecularization. (L) I guess, if you have the skill it does, but if not, it doesn't.

Very interesting. I have been looking at the French cave paintings which are so obviously

superior to later prehistoric art, and I started thinking that maybe these caves could be what time

travelers use as their points of entry and departure. (A) Suppose you time travel, can some

other beings, even advanced humans, see you on a screen or something? In other words, when

you time travel, can they monitor you? Kill you, block you? Are they "watching" to make sure

that nobody time travels? Is there some sort of "time travel police," as was suggested in a movie

I once saw? Is this possible?

A: Can be monitored, but only to a limited extent.

Q: Is time travel something that is going to be a significant part of our future?

A: Yes, absolutely!!!

Q: This dream I had, when we appeared in this other reality, we came tumbling down a chute of

some sort, through the castle wall, and landed on our bottoms in this hallway with people walking

back and forth! We were standing in a field one minute, and the next minute there we were! We

weren't even dressed appropriately. (F) Yes, it would be hard to explain to Henry VIII who Calvin

Klein is! (L) But, on the other hand, there is always the possibility that time travel could include

transferring your focus of consciousness from one of your "selves" in one time period to another

of your selves in another period, what we would call another "incarnation." You just change your

focus.
A: These all are reality. And of course, the UFO issue is tied into this too.

Q: Now, that reminds me: we have this bizarre picture here of this absolutely strange creature in

a museum in Germany. So, speaking of time travel and UFOs, what is this 265 year old creature

kept in formaldehyde?

A: Hybridized conception/gestate.

Q: Was there hybridization and genetic manipulation going on almost 300 years ago?

A: Most done this way are miscarried.

Q: Did it live at all after birth?

A: No.

Q: Who was responsible for this experiment?

A: It was not an experiment. It was the result of Reptoid "rape."

Q: So, the mother was raped by a reptoid. Why do Reptoids rape human women?

A: We have discussed motives.

Q: Yes. They feed on the fear, terror, or absorb some substance emitted by the sexual organs

and chakra, and in some cases they are "changing the genetic program." But, in general, when

we have discussed this, it has not included impregnating human women with Reptoid sperm.

How often does this activity result in impregnation?

A: Rarely.

Q: So, in this case it did, and here is the result. Pretty horrible. We have been puzzling for some

time over a remark you once made that, at 4th density; there is no right or left. How can we conceptualize this?

A: It is difficult of you to conceive of this. Directionals exist within the perceived limitations of

your reality.

Q: Are you saying that at 4th density, an individual exists as a "point consciousness" and there is

no materiality unless you will it to be so?

A: Close.

Q: (A) Does it have anything to do with the fact that, on a mobius strip, there is no right or left?

A: Yes.

Q: A mobius strip is not so difficult to think about at all. I also know about mathematics in which you can add extra dimension which can change left into right. It is not a problem. Should we think about something like this?

A: If everything is in reality circular in nature, then direction is optional.

Q: (L) We have been having a little discussion on our mail group, and one participant commented that our remarks about the Lizzies makes it seem that we are thinking of them in terms of "cosmic niggers," as she put it. She is focused on unifying the dark and the light within herself. She has suggested that STS and STO might not be the only options to choose, that there might be other options that we are not aware of. She thinks that choosing one or the other boils down to choosing one side AGAINST the other. She wondered what you would say about

our apparent "racism" regarding the Lizzies. I responded that the Lizzies were, in realty, cosmic Nazis. But, the bottom line is that she more or less wants to "love" Lizzies.

A: When one "desires," one is expressing STS.

Q: (A) Does this also relate to desire for knowledge?

A: Yes.

Q: So, in our drive to obtain knowledge, we are STS?

A: You are STS, period.

Q: But, once we have knowledge, we become STO?

A: No.

Q: But, you are always saying that we should seek to gain knowledge. You are supposed to be

STO, and we are supposed to be STO candidates, so how does that...

A: While you are in this realm, you are by nature STS. Gaining knowledge is a separate issue.

Q: So, I guess that if you are in a realm where you can't help but be STS, then you ought to be

STS about gaining knowledge, because it is the only thing that can assist in changing. (A) There

are different ways to desire something. One has the choice of

WHAT to desire. (L) Now, there is a lot of talk about the imminent stock market crash, so I put

up the financial info on the site without any specific advice. Could you comment on this potential

for a major crash or depression happening this year?

A: Is there not always an "imminent" crash/depression?

Q: Of course there is! It's like the Weekly World News predicting the imminent End of the World

about once a month. Eventually, they will be right! (A) Maybe not. (L)

Well, another thing that was brought up in our discussion with this new gal in the mail group was

that nothing of any importance of significance would happen in terms of transition on the earth for

at least another thousand years or so. She was saying that we would slowly

transform for the next thousand years, and there would be no cataclysms or earth changes. I am wondering if this is a new option that has come up because of changes in consciousness?

A: It may be. But remember, the "future" is merely a matter of which reality one of many, It is merely which of those that exist shall the menu selectors elect?

Q: I am curious. Now we have the big 05-05-2000 coming up. I was reading something about this today. Apparently on this date, the planets line up in conjunction with the peak of the solar cycle and there is supposed to be the "Big Kahuna" of earthquakes or whatever. What is the likelihood of the majority of people experiencing THAT timeline?

A: 0.1

Q: (A) Many people are saying that the most probably date of earth change is 2012. That falls in what you previously you gave as an outside limit of the arrival of the comet cluster, twin sun business; in the middle, in fact. Of course, it may never happen, but is this still the case?

A: Maybe...

Q: (A) Is this a better probability than 0.1?

A: Between 0.1 and 100.

Q: [Laughter] (F) Well, THAT narrows it down! (L) As you know, Tom French is finishing the article and it is supposed to be published either on January 30th or February 13. They have turned it into a "love story," and you guys are being presented as "cosmic matchmakers." Comment, please.

A: News media are mischievous.

Q: One thing about it is probably is that everybody who wants to find their soul mate will be on the line asking you guys to find theirs! That is a distinct possibility! (F) Along with requests for lotto numbers! Yes, and for \$59.95 we will be happy to oblige. No refunds! [Laughter] (F) Yes, they can pay or shut up! If people are going to seek you out for their own benefits, they will just have to pay up. You would never have a moment's peace otherwise. Every 15 minutes the phone would ring. (L) I don't like that idea. (F) How could you not have thought of it? (L) Well, because we have never charged anybody anything. Never. (F) The point is, you are not soliciting business. It will solicit you. But... if we are going to all be involved in this solicitation of advice from the Cassiopaeans, we should ALL profit! The thing I am concerned about is not so much the positive fallout, but the negative fallout. (L) What is the possibility of the negative fallout; aside from being attacked by the fundamentalists, crosses being

burned on our lawn, and all that. (F) Well, it all depends on the content. If Tom is fast and loose with his words, or the editor is - well, it could be a problem. (A) Now, we were discussing this right and left business, and you were suggesting that there were many, many time loops, and the space/time is fractal or something like that, and that exist, and yes, maybe space/time is fractal, but that this absence of left and right has to do with access to real, big, huge, extra dimensions. You somehow stressed this nonexistence of the distinction between left and right, and because you stressed this, I would like to know which way to go with my math. Any comment?

A: Best to place options before us for response.

Q: (A) The options are 1) Fractality of space/time becomes relevant in higher densities; and 2)

Additional dimension and hyperspace available.

A: Choose option 2.

Q: I would like to find out how T*** and J*** are doing.

A: Pondering return.

Q: Why?

A: Not comfortable with move.

Q: I saw my daughter this evening and she wouldn't even look at me or speak to me. Why?

A: Negative feelings, exercised by confrontations with inner truths/conflicts.

Q: J**** and I were discussing the situation, and we were thinking that if my mother lives long enough, the girls will eventually learn about her. But, if she dies before they learn, they will never figure it out and will always think I am the bad guy.

A: No. Rebellious offspring are inevitable, to some extent. But it is not permanent, nor your responsibility.

Q: I dreamed the other night that my brother died. This was upsetting to me. Should I tell him about this dream; give him some sort of warning? Was it a warning to me? How should I respond to this?

A: How?

Q: Do you mean "how did he die?"

A: Yes.

Q: Well, it was a heart attack, I guess.

A: Then, warnings should help.

Q: Is it a possibility that my brother is going to die of a heart attack?

A: Well, all such possibilities exist for all, to some extent.

Q: I remember having three death dreams, but they seem now, to have been dreams of my impending divorce. So, I was wondering if this dream about him could have been a signal of some impending change in his situation.

A: Maybe, but best to make aware.

Q: Anything else?

A: No. Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

February 5, 2000

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Tiannih.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Okay, we have a bit of a problem here. I would like to ask some personal questions without fear of being thought too STS.

A: It is STS, but so be it.

Q: Has there been a major change in Tom French's attitude lately?

A: No.

Q: Has Tom always thought that I was a little crazy?

A: Yes.

Q: How did he manage to conceal this from me? I mean, I perceived interest & intellectual participation. How did he maintain this facade?

A: Interest in his subject.

Q: What is his subject as he sees it?

A: You.

Q: Well, how does he see me?

A: Fascinating woman.

Q: Why does he not convey THAT in his article as much as he conveys that he thinks I am crazy?

A: He does not view you as "crazy" in the literal sense. Rather, he views you as a wild eccentric, using eccentricity as your own personal mode of surviving the struggles common to all humanity.

More overview needed. Mister French does indeed like you, Laura. In fact, it would not be

entirely inaccurate to say that there even has been some prurient interest there at times... But,

such is the state with this soul. He does not intend to cause harm. But he has repeatedly

misjudged the depth of your being, often trying to label. He still does not quite get it. But, his

domain does not contain as much depth as yours. Try to understand, the concept of 6th density

light beings is as foreign to him as professional wrestling is to you.

Q: (F) But, that begs the question: how familiar is professional wrestling to him?

(L) I suppose

that he is working on the changes we have discussed. Is this the case?

A: To some extent.

Q: Are there any other changes that we ought to ask him to make?

A: Maybe a little.

Q: What is the most probable and likely result of the article with the changes that are being

made, and as it will come out, following the present probabilities?

A: Bouquets and daggers. Fame and infame. But, Laura, F***, and Arkadiusz: such is the state of the realm in which you now reside... If you cannot stand the heat, get out of the kitchen... But if you leave the kitchen, you will miss the aroma. In general, those predisposed to react positively will do so, regardless of literary content, and vice versa.

Q: I guess it is as it is, and that is that. How are the girls going to react to this thing? I am so worried about A*** being upset.

A: A*** is less vulnerable at this point. She may view any "questionable" content as simple vindication of already existing negative feelings toward you. In other words, she may externalize rather than internalize.

Q: How is L going to react to finding out that I thought he was a robotoid?

A: You should nip that one.

Q: Is this story going to have positive or negative effects on Tom's career, aside from its effects on us?

A: More positive.

Q: (A) Is there anything important which we should try to have changed beyond what we have already thought of? Is there anything important, that can make a difference that has not occurred to us?

A: Well, it is late in the game for very much more revision. However, this may serve to attract further outside interest.

Q: The article will attract further outside interest?

A: Yes, TV, news, authors, publishers, etc... Remember, the Saint Petersburg Times has a well visited web site, too!

Q: Well, why do we feel like we are waiting for the guillotine to fall on our heads?

A: Guillotine will miss its mark if one retracts head.

Q: Back during the time before A** and B**** got their divorces, I had a dream that they DID get divorced, and in the dream was the clear suggestion that they got divorced to be together. But, in the end, B**** changed her mind. However, it seems that A** is the one who has changed his mind and B*** has been wondering why?

A: All chapters to that story have not yet been written.

Q: A** has a new girlfriend, M***. We have the suspicion that A**'s new girlfriend has been sent in to obfuscate him, to have some sort of influence over him. Is this perception anywhere near accurate?

A: Somewhere near.

Q: What does M*** want from A**?

A: Not sure.

Q: What does M**** really think of A**?

A: Ditto.

Q: Is there anything you CAN tell us about M**** and A**?

A: She cannot tell, not us. We would describe what Tom seeks from her, but to utilize your

popular parlance: "you do not want to go there!"

Q: Well, what would be B****'s best course of action at present?

A: Patience pays. Niceness is usually the best option.

Q: What is the deal with this Santilli business? Do they have a machine that is producing free

energy, or at least more energy comes out than is put in?

A: No.

Q: Are they opposed to the idea of having somebody come in and have a look because that

person might discover that their claims are greatly overrated? Are they using these claims as a

lure to get government funding?

A: Will not get government funding. These people must not be aware that the "government" is

fully aware of how to produce "free" energy. Some private sources, European in nature, may be

interested, though.

Q: Are they trying to attract funding fraudulently?

A: More clumsy than fraudulent.

Q: It's really sad that Santilli is involved with such flakey people! (F) Hasn't he always been? (L)

He is certainly influenced by the wrong people! And I don't think we want anything to do with him

at all. (A) Now, we were talking about Kaluza Klein, and you mentioned the Germans "exploring

the loop of the cylinder" in relation to time travel. I don't know what this means but I have the idea

that it is related to extra dimensions, hyperspace. Now, we asked a question at some point and

you said that a cylinder is really a double loop. You then suggested that we meditate on the true

meaning of this sentence. Now, I don't know how to meditate, but I do know how to do math. So,

I drew three pictures here: one is a real cylinder, two is (...) is a kind of cylinder inside a cylinder,

and three, like a torus. Laura said that it wasn't any of these, that it should only have one side

like a cylinder/mobius strip - no left and no right. So, this could be option 4, something like a

Klein bottle or option 5, something called a twisted torus. Is it 1, 2, 3, 4 or 5? Or 6, none of the

above? Is it one of these?

A: Selection 3.

Q: 3 is the torus. (L) What is a loop of the cylinder? Yes, there is one loop and then there is

another loop. One loop is probably what we call time - cyclical time.

A: Time cycle.

Q: What is the second loop?

A: Included, but not inclusive.

Q: I guess that means that it is included, but is not the whole thing. It covers that, but that isn't the whole thing. What DOES it mean?

A: Yes.

Q: Wait, I asked what is the second loop? The second loop is included but not inclusive?

A: Remember, you do have cycles but that does not necessarily mean cyclical. 3 Dimensional

depiction of loop, seek hexagon for more. Geometric theory provides answers for key. Look to

stellar windows. Octaon, hexagon, pentagon.

Q: Are those the different levels of density?

A: No, but it relates. Geometry gets you there; algebra sets you "free."

Q: That's funny. There is Tony Smith's website, and whenever I search for any keyword that

comes up here, I go straight to Tony Smith. He has everything there. (L) But, does he know

what he is doing? (A) Well, he has it all there. He is now working on a new theory of gravity. (L)

But, if he really knew something, would he be still walking around? Anything else?

A: No, not for now. Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

February 19, 2000

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us?

A: Woneen.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: First of all, I would like to know if you have any comments on our guests earlier this evening?

A: You should ask specific questions.

Q: The first thing was that he came to us with this story about a "near death experience." After

we started to talk about it, I realized that we couldn't get a straight answer out of him. He talked

for thirty minutes in 50 different directions; talked about death threats; talked about this event that

he called a near death experience which clearly wasn't; we had to stop him, back him up, stop

him and back him up, over and over again just to get a sequential account of the events. He

talked about hallucinations, going psychotic, schizophrenia, and on and on. And then finally, as if

on cue, he said "Oh, I saw a UFO." Now, we had some funny impressions about this: was this

guy an agent sent in to cause disruption in what we are doing here?

A: No.

Q: Did he have an abduction experience?

A: Not an abduction, but a close encounter.

Q: Were the effects he was experiencing part of a "bleedthrough" of 4th density in the area?

A: To some extent.

Q: He was pretty distressed by all this, to the extent that he closed down his medical practice

and just basically walked away from his life. Can you tell us what he wanted from us?

A: He is disjointed because he has been jarred semi-awake after years and years of programming. The effect has been something akin to a "nervous breakdown," but it goes deeper

than that. It is difficult for you to relate, as you have been "on track," for the whole of your lives.

He was a standard player. Severe experiences brought him to the brink, now he is both retrieving

the shattered pieces of what is worthwhile that remains, and exploring the whole new arena that

beckons.

Q: So, my impression of it being not such a good idea for him, in his state, to attend the session, was correct?

A: Maybe so, but maybe in the future he will have himself more together...

Q: So far, we haven't had a single call or e-mail from a single publisher, author, television station,

radio or anything, as a result of the article. It just went kerflop!

A: Just you wait Henrietta Higgins, just you wait!

Q: I had a terrible traumatic experience last Sunday, the day the article came out. I thought I

was gonna have a heart attack. What happened?

A: Panic attack.

Q: It was terrible. My heart stopped beating, it was just shaking so hard that my chest was

vibrating; I didn't have a pulse. I thought my heart was just gonna stop

completely. (F) Probably

you were rescued by 6th density beings. (L) I was rescued by Ark. Okay, as the article is, what

do you guys think?

A: It is an opening to an array.

Q: Oh, I see. Alright. My little mail list has been discussing the fact that there seems to be

something "in the air." There were these three fireballs over the Yukon recently; LS is talking

about the Pacific heating up; there have been a couple of huge CMEs - in fact, I think one is

supposed to hit today. There was one last week that hit on Sunday or Monday. So, they are

wondering about these fireballs and things being related to cometary fragments and that sort of

thing. They feel like something is imminent. Could you comment on that idea?

A: It appears that some feel imminence at every turn! If "something" ever happens, how

anticlimactic for this poor lot!

Q: So that is kind of like saying that nothing is imminent. Well, they all seem to work each other

into a frenzy. (A) I am concerned by this strange, short e-mail... that something is "offered." Is

there some danger from this?

A: E-mail is not deliverance.

Q: I guess that means that something "offered" is not "delivered" via e-mail.

Saying you have

something to offer is a lot different from delivering it. We also received an e-mail from some

friends of the Aisenberg's who want us to inquire about Baby Sabrina. I wrote them back that we

really couldn't present any questions for the parents unless the parents themselves were to ask.

You have already commented on this, and I have the feeling, due to your previous comments,

that the parents WON'T ask. But, are there any other comments about this you could make?

A: It is not appropriate.

Q: I didn't think so. Okay, in this book it says: Diodorus Siculus, writing in the 1st century B.C.,

said that "certain sacred offerings wrapped in wheat straw come from the Hyperboreans into

Scythia, whence they are taken over by the neighboring peoples in succession until they get as far west as the Adriatic. From there they are sent south, and the first Greeks to receive them are the Dodonaean. Then, continuing southward, they reach the Malian gulf, cross to Euboea, and are passed on from town to town as far as Carystus. Then they skip Andros, the Carystians take them to Tenos, and the Tenians to Delos. That is how these things are said to reach Delos at the present time." So, from very ancient times, there was this practice of the Hyperboreans sending sacred offerings to the Island of Delos. Now, the Island of Delos is supposedly the birthplace of Phoebus Apollo, whose mother was Leto. Supposedly he was born on Mt. Cynthus. This is a very curious thing. This is contrary to the old view that the cultural flow was from the Mediterranean to the North that civilization began in the Near East. It implies a cultural flow from the North to the South. What were these ancient Hyperboreans sending to the Island of Delos?

A: Leaves bearing cryptic codes.

Q: What was the connection between the Hyperboreans, including the Celts of Britain, I believe, and the people of Delos?

A: Northern peoples were responsible for civilizing the Mediterranean/Adriatic peoples with the encoded secrets contained within their superior extra-terrestrially based genetic arrangement.

Practice of which you speak was multi-trans-generational habit.

Q: Is it the case that some of them communicated with higher density beings via Stonehenge, and that these communications they received...

A: Stonehenge used to resonate with tonal rill, teaching the other wise un-teachable with

wisdoms entered psychically through crown chakra transceiving system.

[Note: the word "rill" is new to me. Webster defines it as a small stream or a little brook; to flow in or like a rill.]

Q: Was Stonehenge ever complete, with all the stones there? This author suggests that it was

never completed because there are missing stones...

A: Of course.

Q: What happened to the stones that are missing? The books suggest that it was never finished

because the architect must have died.

A: Nonsense. Multiple shocks registered through the ages.

Q: Was Stonehenge built in stages as this author suggests? Did it start out as a circular ditch,

at the time of the so-called Aubrey holes?

A: No.

Q: Was it built all at once, complete?

A: Yes.

Q: The legend was that the god, Phoebus Apollo, danced at Stonehenge every nineteen years.

What does this relate to?

A: Symbolic. Tides, moon eclipses, that sort of thing. Think of Wiccans entubed on the information superhighway!

Q: I mean, there are stones just plain missing! Who could haul off such big pieces of rock?! . (A)

You asked about these missing stones, and the answer was the multiple shocks registered. (L)

Right. What about these multiple shocks. What, in particular?

A: Some were earthquakes; mini-cataclysmic in nature. Some were EM generated smashes, when terran forces clashed with outside "forces."

Q: Are you suggesting that some of these rocks were vaporized, as it were, by some sort of particle beam weaponry?

A: EM activity.

Q: What was the purpose of the 56 Aubrey holes?

A: Ground.

Q: Why did they bury ashes of dead bodies in them?

A: That was later... fragmented suspicions.

Q: Was Stonehenge once known as the Cloister of Ambrius?

A: Yes.

Q: Who was Ambrius?

A: Druid tradition/cloak.

Q: What was it a cloak for? Who was Ambrius?

A: Not who. What.

Q: What was Ambrius?

A: They would label as a god. You might say otherwise.

Q: What was the meaning of the Sword thrust into the ground that was worshipped by the

Scythians; the Scythians being connected with the Hyperboreans and Celts of Britain?

A: Scithe.

Q: Who was that?

A: Scythe.

Q: That was the Sword God? Saturn?

A: No.

Q: That was the meaning of the sword thrust into the ground; it was a scythe?

A: Empowerer, or so they thought.

Q: Which god did this sword in the ground represent?

A: Maybe Zeus.

Q: Did Berengar Sauniere find parchments in a pillar of any kind?

A: Yes.

Q: Were they coded messages?

A: There were/are so many such.

Q: Are these coded messages that he supposedly found, the same ones that are presented in

the book Holy Blood, Holy Grail?

A: No.

Q: Are the ones in the book dummied up?

A: Corrupted.

Q: Is there any particular effect that we should be looking for from this solar maximum business,

forgetting the idea of something being "imminent?"

A: Leaves its mark electromagnetically in belts which surround your 3rd and 4th density

visualizations.

Q: So, all of this hoopla over it is basically a waste of time and energy. But, boy, they sure do

work it for all they can get out of it! It's amazing! Okay, now, as the probabilities exist right now,

who is going to be elected president?

A: Open.

Q: Aaargh! That's not nice! Well, is there something that you can see around the corner of our

lives that we don't see, that we ought to see, and which, if we were not so tired...

A: Let it unfold with joyous hearts.

Q: Well, that sounds nice. You mean we are all gonna be happy?

A: Maybe so, wait and see.

Q: (A) And DO something! (L) I would like to know what I could do to help J***. He has really

been having a hard time. Is there anything we can do, any approach we could take toward him

that would help his struggle with this reality?

A: Well, we do not feel interference is advisable. Those hormones, they rage, you know!

Q: What am I supposed to do? Buy him a bunch of Playboy magazines for him?

A: If you can stand the embarrassment of requesting these at the counter!

Q: Well, I'm not sure I could. I try to convey to him that we really DO understand what he is

going through; it's normal. But, he just CAN'T play the kinds of games he has been playing on

the internet. It's just too dangerous to us, personally. It could easily destroy our lives completely,

as well as the lives of the children who depend on us to take care of them financially and every

other way. He just can't be doing this stuff on the computer! If he wants pictures, he can draw

them; he can buy them.... whatever. Just NOT on our computer! Anything else for J***?

A: Soon will be into experiment in "real time."

Q: What?! You mean he is gonna experiment with sex?!

A: Discretion prevents further elaboration.

Q: Help me out here! I'm gonna stress out completely and have cardiac arrest!

A: Soon an outlet.

Q: You mean he is going to get a girlfriend? Or, an outlet for my stress? Which?

A: Maybe. Maybe one facilitates the other.

Q: Well, if he had a decent, respectable girlfriend that would be okay. But, I don't want him

experimenting with sex and getting some girl pregnant and ruining his life.

A: Do all of your 3rd density pregnancies ruin lives?

Q: Well, you know what I mean! Anything else?

A: No. Good night.

Q: Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

March 18, 2000

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Ponollah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (A) I have two questions. The first question is about a German fellow named Heim who

wrote a couple of books about gravity, antigravity, and all kinds of strange theories that somehow

fit what I think is the right direction. These theories were advertised on the internet by our friend,

Berkant, and I looked into it and they seem to be interesting. But, they are in German and are

costly. They may be useful, but on the other hand it may be a risk. There is no way to say if they

may be valuable or not. So, is it worthwhile to invest in these books?

A: Well, the books contain valuable information, but it is not all valid. One must weave. Static

electricity engages a part of continuum.

Q: This relates to these books?

A: Yes. Three pronged instrument. Wave transducer.

Q: I guess that means it's worthwhile to study these books.

A: "Heim." Pseudonym?? Clue?

Q: That's all my questions.

A: Need more questions.

Q: What is the deal with BW? We don't know what kind of an organization he is working for. We

don't know his intentions. We don't know whether he is a friend or a spy.

A: Spies can even be friends, 'tis more complex than you think.

Q: Well, BW has written a paper about the formation of solar systems and the necessity for a

twin star system in such developments. According to his calculations and his theory, the mass of

the companion star must be far less than what you indicated the mass of the proposed companion star for our solar system might be. He theorizes that the relationship should be the

same as between a proton and an electron, mass wise. Is he correct?

A: Best to not quite fall into the mirror image atomic principles trap, lest one suppose to have

completely conquered the atomic properties puzzle.

Q: Okay, can you give us an interpretation of this crop circle here that BW has interpreted in his way?

A: Maybe a solar type system. Maybe not the one commanded by Sol.

Q: If it is not the one commanded by Sol; which one would it be? It must be one of such

importance that such a message is being conveyed in a crop circle formation, I would

think.

A: Maybe.

Q: What solar system would it be? What is the name of the star? Would we even know the star?

A: In or of Epsilon.

Q: Which Epsilon?

A: Major.

Q: There are a lot of stars called "epsilon." Which constellation?

A: Adjoining constellation.

Q: What constellation?

A: No more information to be revealed at this time.

Q: Is this a solar system from which some of the aliens visiting our planet originate?

A: Something like that... From which someone originates.

Q: Someone who?

A: Take a wild guess!

Q: Are they STS or STO?

A: STS.

Q: Well, you have said that the crop circles are expressions of 6th density thoughts. Does this mean that we are being warned about this?

A: On wrong track. More like an historic pictogram.

Q: Is the orbit depicted without a planet depicting a planet that was destroyed?

A: No.

Q: What does the orbit without a planet depict?

A: Transference.

Q: Transference of that planet to another realm? Transference of what?

A: Those who were relocated after the prototypical population was completed.

Q: Are you saying that this is a pictogram of the mother planet of the human race?

A: Close. That which led to the human race as it now exists.

Q: As we measure time, what period of time does this pictograph represent, counting backward in years?

A: Millions.

Q: Getting back to the earth and companion star business, Barry is predicting that comets will begin hitting about the year 2003, based on the planet positions of this crop circle. Now, even if it is not a representation of planetary positions in our solar system, he COULD be picking up information psychically and using this information as a 'bridge' to present, or rationalize it. So, he has this prediction, what is the likelihood of this idea or prediction coming true?

A: Probably will not be.

Q: He said that the orbit of the companion star, based on his calculations, was about 5000 years long...

A: Our "companion star" data was meant as a clue for guidance purposes, not as the be all and end all.

Q: Would you address the issue of Michael's claim that the dawn of man was dated to about

58000 years ago?

A: No. 58000 years ago, as you would perceive it, human types on earth were a thriving, techno-society, already long since entrenched.

Q: Well, where does this Michael entity get his information?

A: Separate wheat from chaff.

Q: Speaking of wheat and chaff, why is Ark sneezing so much lately?

A: Pollen allergy shows up this year due to increased pollen count.

Q: Speaking of pollen count, we need rain. Is it going to start raining?

A: Yes.

Q: Is it going to rain a lot?

A: Yes.

Q: Is it going to be soon?

A: Yes.

Q: Now, a couple of world events have recently occurred which were in an earlier list of

predictions. One of these was the Ukraine explosion and the other was the flood in Africa. In

fact, the flood headlines were almost in the same words you gave it. What this made me think

was that, since these things are beginning to happen, since they were given as a group

prediction, does this mean that the other things in that particular segment may be just around the

corner in time, so to speak?

A: Could be.

Q: You also made a remark once that ice ages occur much, much faster than people ever

thought...

A: Yes.

Q: Do we need to invest in some mukluks and snowshoes?

A: ??

Q: Well, what I am trying to get at is: should we start stockpiling firewood?

A: Maybe.

Q: So, it could be that fast?

A: Oh yes, and faster when in response to global" warming."

Q: When you put "warming" in quotes, you obviously mean warming in more than just an

ordinary sense? Is that correct?

A: And/or not really "warm."

Q: Whitley Strieber and Art Bell have published a book about a "global superstorm." Is any of

the information they have given in this book fairly accurate?

A: Derived from non-human sources known for stark accuracy, when convenient.

Q: What makes it convenient at the present time for them to be "starkly accurate?"

A: Fits into plans.

Q: Plans for what?

A: Do we not know already?

Q: In other words: world conquest and the takeover of humanity?

A: Not as simple.

Q: What would make my statement more accurate?

A: Call it amalgamation.

Q: I do want to ask about this head of Tutankhamen: why was his head so extremely

elongated,
as well as the heads of the other members of that family?

A: Trace gene.

Q: Where did the trace gene come from?

A: Last "call."

Q: The last visit of the Nephilim?

A: Close enough.

Q: Did the gene come through Ankhenamen or Nefertiti?

A: One sound like nephilim, or your "Nefilim."

Q: So, Nefertiti. Where did Nefertiti come from? She is a BIG mystery. I had been formulating

the idea that she was Sarai, the wife of Abraham, and the whole story about the pharaoh of Egypt stealing Abraham's wife and this caused an "affliction" was really the story of the marriage of

Nefertiti to Akhenaton and explained his peculiar physical characteristics.

Supposedly Abraham's

wife was very beautiful, and the name "Nefertiti" is supposed to mean "A Beautiful Woman Has

Come," and that sort of fits. Nobody seems to know where she came from... or who she was.

Then, she disappeared from history; nobody has ever found her body or the body of Akhenaton.

It's just such a big mystery. Where did she come from?

A: We will let you search some more.

Q: So, I guess that means I will figure it out from clues yet to be found. Now, I want to go back to

what you said about Whitley Strieber and Art Bell getting their information from "non-human"

sources about world conquest and domination. Are Art and Whitley consciously aware of their

connection to this source of information?

A: Amalgamation, we did not say "conquest."

Q: But, on previous occasions you have discussed the alien plan to manipulate humanity via time

travel, creating an infrastructure for taking over the world. Are you saying that it will be done in

such a way that there is no "outward" sign that it has happened?

A: Close.

Q: So, in other words, the world is being taken over gradually, right now, as we sit here and

speak, and most people aren't even aware of it?

A: Sort of....

Q: Are people, at any point, going to become aware of it? Are they going to wake up... or is it

just the way of nature?

A: Natural processes.

Q: So, aliens are never going to appear in the sky; there is never going to be a battle as you

have previously stated; there is never going to be...

A: WHOA!

Q: Well, that's kind of what you are saying!

A: No. You are impatient for a quick, packaged definition.

Q: What I am trying to get at is; you are saying it is a natural process; you are saying we are

being taken over; it is not a conquest; though you did not say that it was not domination, of course

- clearly domination is part of it, is that correct?

A: One could call it evolution.

Q: Well, still those things make one tend to think of natural processes that do not involve a war in

the sky, spaceships shooting lasers...

A: Who says such rules apply?

Q: I'm just saying that it how you are making it sound; that it is just a strictly natural process. We

are talking about 4th density beings... I guess they could...

A: Natural processes are not restricted by your preconceived boundaries.

Q: Then, let me come at it from another direction: are these beings that are behind Strieber and

Bell's book part of those who will participate in some sort of battle? The problem here is that you

have excluded the word "conquest." (A) I think they excluded conquest because, to a large

extent, for most people, it is not a conquest; they just simply allow it. So, there is no conquest for

most...

A: That is part of it, but we know you can exceed your programmed ideas if you try. Conquest or

lack thereof is a matter of opinion/perception.

Q: Let me get this straight: how is this book by Strieber and Bell going to play into the plans of

STS aliens?

A: Not the book, the events depicted.

Q: So, are you saying that Whitley and Art are doing a favor for all of us by publicizing this

information, that it could be helpful?

A: Makes little difference.

Q: Is there anything that COULD make a difference? Or is it necessary to make a difference?

A: In the biggest picture, no.

Q: So, it's not necessary to make a difference?

A: The soul, she counteth. The body, she doth not!

Q: So, that's the biggest picture. Narrow the picture down: is there something that could make a

difference? Clearly, in the biggest picture, nothing makes a difference...

A: Native Americans asked similar questions once!

Q: Which brings up the subject of Native Americans. A big part of what is being taught by them

at the present time is that the aliens, the Grays, and assorted others, are good guys - the "star

people" coming here to teach us and to help us advance! They claim that it is a "good" thing to

have contacts, abductions, and so on and on.

A: No. Corrupted message. Some early contacts were with benevolent STO beings.

Q: And now they are confused because they think that the present contacts are with the same

beings of the past contacts?

A: Close.

Q: Okay. Now, there is a peculiar side effect going on with our little mail group. These are folks who are well-read and pretty much aware. But, what seems to happen is that, when folks start to read our material, to become aware, they start to have all kinds of weird stuff start happening to them. Some of this stuff is SO bizarre!

A: You know this already.

Q: Are there any words of advice you can give to the group, in general?

A: Sure... KNOWLEDGE PROTECTS IGNORANCE ENDANGERS!

Q: It seems that once they start getting some clues, the attacks increase and it becomes very discouraging. How can they survive this stage of the process?

A: One must know of attack, expect it, then counteract. Some of your correspondents are too naive.

Q: Any other advice? Some of them are getting hit pretty hard just now...

A: You can take it from there. And you are tiring now...

Q: I know, but I have one quick one. We have this guy, JM in Belgium, who claims to have had a sort of Epiphany on a night train to China some years ago. Apparently, this involved Cassiopeia, and he believes that he is "in touch" with you guys. He is coming to Florida next month and wants to meet with us. Is he really in contact with you, or is he a spy? Even if a friendly spy?

A: Who cares? Learning is fun! Even if one or two toes fall off.

Q: You said before that there were going to be all kinds of events resulting from the article. So

far: zero, zip, zilch. Not a word, not anything. I am beginning to think it was just a twenty minute wonder...

A: So far is so far.

Q: Can you tell us anything about what is coming up?

A: No.

Q: Are we gonna like it?

A: Wait and see.... good night.

April 8, 2000

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Rinirrah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have some questions from readers; I have some questions from my reading; and we have

some questions about some ideas that have been tossed around in the last few days. Which

would it be better to start with?

A: Start where you wish.

Q: One of the first things is that we had our INS interview and it was a rather unpleasant

experience, to say the least. And, there is going to be, I understand, some effort made to get

some assistance in waiving the permanent residency requirements and go directly to the

citizenship stage. Just thought I would throw that in because, of course, it is necessary for Ark to

be a citizen to have a security clearance, and that is necessary in order for him to progress in his

work. In regards to this work, George and Ark have talked about going for a contract, a military

contract, on their own, and leaving Constellation.

A: Risky.

Q: Is George leading Ark astray in any way in his different comments about the company and his

interactions with the company himself?

A: George is enigmatic.

Q: Why is George enigmatic?

A: Mental energies focus eccentricities.

Q: (A) Sometime ago we were asking about the situation at Constellation, and the answer was

that it was stable. According to what George states, it will be stable only until December, and

after that there is no money for the particular projects we are working on now. So, it doesn't look

too stable. The question is: what kind of measures should we take so that we...

A: Constellation is growing, not contracting.

Q: Yet, according to what George says, there is a fight between George and the president, and

because of this fight and animosity, as far as I understand, there will be no money for the

programming work that I am doing under George. Of course, there is the possibility that

Constellation will hire me for some other work, but it is not clear whether it will

happen. So, the future is open and we are worrying. George is the bug in this system. Not wise to align yourself too closely there.

Q: To whom should I talk?

A: Not to whom, concentrate talents.

Q: What does that mean?

A: You are the commodity, others may be the oddity.

Q: Is the president aware of the work that Ark is doing, and is he aware of his value?

A: To some extent, but also clouded to some extent by those who may wish to manipulate partly by filtration.

Q: Are you suggesting that George is manipulating by "filtration?"

A: Be on lookout.

Q: What would be the best advice you could give Ark at the moment, aside from concentrate talents? Be more specific.

A: Be own spokesperson, rely not upon others for this task.

Q: Are you suggesting that Ark should sit down and talk to the president, or have lunch with the president, or chit chat with him, or...

A: The point is to not rely upon others for communication.

Q: (A) Should I recommend to George that he should advise the military guys to allot money to

Constellation for the extra project so that I would be working with Constellation for this money rather than with George?

A: Why do you feel you must operate via George?

Q: But, if anything is said to the president, George might hear about it and cause problems.

A: Does George have your best interests in mind... or his?

Q: Well, he has certainly created the idea that he has our best interests at heart. He has been very good to us.

A: But where does this lead?

Q: This can lead to a big downfall. If you encounter somebody who appears to have your best

interests at heart, and you trust them and act according to their advice, sometimes you can fall

into a pit. But, on the other hand, sometimes they DO have your interests at heart. Yes, they

have their own interests at heart, but they may see your interests and their interests as being coincidentally the same.

A: Coincidental, or dependent?

Q: In other words, what you are implying, is that George was in a rough spot; he got Ark and his

work to beef up his image; George gets the credit for Ark's work, and still isn't getting ahead or

being perceived as he thinks he ought to be even with Ark backing him up and working day and

night; and George is getting ready to jump ship, and he wants to drag Ark with him because he

thinks Ark is going to help him make money that he can't do on his own.

A: If you say this, we have only revealed for you that which you already sensed, even if reluctantly.

Q: (A) At one point there was this opening, and perhaps there is still this opening, to hire somebody, and I can apply, but I understood from George that it is better NOT to have a job where I would have to go to Constellation daily; that it was better to work on contract. That was George's advice.

A: Remember, Constellation wishes to keep those whom it perceives have value!

Q: So, maybe Ark needs to talk to this president about this position? Is it possible to have a contract AND a position? A contracted position. Why is it that George says they can't fire him?

If it was as easy to fire somebody as he suggests, why haven't they fired him with all this

animosity going on? (A) Probably he was somehow nominated by the military when Constellation came into being. (L) I don't think that is a good excuse. Is that what he told you?

(A) No, but I believe so. How else would he get this position as a vice president? He must have been nominated by somebody.

A: Manipulators manipulate... that is their trade.

Q: (A) Now, it sounds like if I work FOR Constellation, and if I am hired, then it is sure that I will

NEVER have time for anything else. (L) Maybe you should talk those concerns over with the guy

and use that as the reason you have been reluctant to apply for the position...

A: Those who have true value can "name their price."

Q: I think you should talk to the guy. You don't have to say that anybody advised you, but you

can say that if you are a "full-time employee," you won't have time for your own research, that you

are interested in furthering that and still being able to meet your financial goals, and that you are

still considering it because, as you understand it, there is only going to be money until December,

and you would like to find out what the status would be, if a position were offered to you, and if

you did take it? What would be your status and what would be your prospects in terms of time

and obligations to be IN the building and so forth. Don't sell yourself short. I really DO think that

George is capitalizing on YOUR work for his own benefit.

A: It is "the American way."

Q: I don't think you should tell George in advance that you are going to talk to the president

about taking a position. (A) Why? (F) Because then he will manipulate... he'll pull something out

of the hat.... (A) No... (L) Don't tell him in advance what you are gonna do. Am I right?

A: Yes.

Q: Just, next time you go, ask George to see if the guy is there, and just walk down the hall and

talk to him then and there, giving George no time to do anything in advance.

Don't make the arrangements through George in advance. Am I right?

A: Yes.

Q: Now, we promised George that we would give him some advice about what to do about this

military contract. What advice would you give to George? The major problem is that if he was

going to ask for a military contract, he would have to do it right away in order for it to be budgeted

for next year.

A: It is risky, as there are so many hurdles, so many "fingers in the pie."

Q: Once you tell George this answer, that even HE needs to stay with Constellation for the

present, it gives you a platform from which to make it clear that you wish to go for the position.

A: We will give one more reinforcing example: where oh where does the budgeting come from?

Q: (A) Probably because there is some congressman in charge of this particular aspect. (L) And

who is the congressman a friend of? George or the president of the company? (A) Probably the

president, yes. (L) So, there it is. George would lose if he tried to go against that. I want to

throw something on the table here since it is kind of freaky. This guy writes "I've read the article

written about you in the St. Pete Times, and have read much of the material posted on your

webpage. Like you, I live in the Tampa Bay area. I was wondering if you could possibly do me a

favor by asking a question of the C's. I am Wiccan. One night I was astral traveling while in a

circle. While I was in the depths of space, I saw a craft with a large window where the bridge

would be located. Through this window I saw beings of non-terrestrial origin. They had whitish

and yellowish splotchy skin, elongated eyes, and a ridge that projected from their foreheads

giving them a Neanderthal appearance. It also appeared that these beings were looking directly

at me as though they could see me in my astral form. The question that I hope that you will ask

for me is: were these beings that I saw members of the groups utilizing the Wave to travel toward

the Earth? And were they able to see my astral form because they were higher density beings? I

would appreciate greatly if you could ask this question in one of your upcoming channeling

sessions. If you would like to contact me, please reply to this email. I hesitate to give out any

further information due to the fact that we have never met." Well, I think it is

pretty rich that I am supposed to give out information to someone I don't even know! Here he wants to take up MY time, but he hesitates to tell me anything about himself. I hesitate to exert my time on behalf of him here because I don't know him! Maybe I am being overly sensitive. But, yeah, we've never met, but he has read all about me in the newspaper.

A: Our suggestion: best to not watch too much "Star Trek" before astral traveling!

Q: Now, we have this very unique one-liner here: "Are you nuts? What level of existence are

you on, anyway?" That's from Emily Gotchnaur.

A: Do you feel this requires a response?

Q: Ark already took care of it. But I AM curious about anyone who would write such a thing and

what kind of level of existence is THAT person on? What kind of person would ask that kind of

question?

A: Someone who likes to knock down, not build up.

Q: This is a good one. Brad has written a couple of times. He was reading the Flight 19 session

and he said: "This indicates to me that perception can manifest into a reality given proper

conditions." Is his assumption going in the right direction? Can perception manifest into reality

given the proper conditions?

A: Essentially, but it is more complex, as it involves manifestations from other realities, where the

conditions do not parallel yours.

Q: Now he says: "If true, then an individual could manifest their reality if enough energy or focus

or will could be focused to produce a result." You just said that it involves energies from other

realities than our own. But, he goes on to say: "What I think is implied here is that the dominant

belief will be the most often produced result. However, if ten people believe they see a UFO, but

three others don't believe they see a UFO, then what is the result in this case? Do the three non-

believers end up seeing UFOs because their perception that UFO's do not exist is overridden by

the ten people who DO believe?"

A: Trying to impose conditional conceptualizations re: 3rd density awareness.

Q: Well, the question still is, if ten people think they see a UFO, and three don't, DO the

three non-believers see a UFO?

A: Not valid due to rigidity of concept.

Q: Well, let me go on: "The prevailing or popular belief seems to override the less popular belief

if I read the text of your essay correctly. That would certainly explain why disinformation and

propaganda used by religious groups is so effective. I am not sure about the proper way this

works according to your essay. It seems to me that, in order for an individual to buck the trend of a commonly held belief or thought, and for that person to manifest their own reality, or produce a desired result, they would have to be very strong willed, or have the ability to focus their will and intention so as to magnify its power and produce a reality which differs from that which is the common perception.

It's all rather confusing. If ten people believe that Napoleon never died, but is still alive, and two people believe he is dead, the dominant belief prevailing would have Napoleon still alive.

Perhaps you could go into some detail on this at a later time. If all is illusion, as so many New

Age teachings suggest, then there are no constraints as to what reality can be."

A: No constraints? Then why the attempt to impose constraints?

Q: I think the one thing he missed in that session was the point that we were talking specifically about the Flight 19 incident where you had already said that the EM field generated by the

aberrant activities of the Atlantean crystal, created an opening into what you called the Thought

Plane, and as long as it remained open, this condition prevailed. But, under most circumstances,

this is not the condition under which we live.

A: And even the EM crystal itself is transitory; in the space/time continuum it is of the

"Philadelphia Experiment" mode.

Q: The example of the Flight 19 situation was a description of an aberrant situation, even though

these aberrations can and do occur naturally or artificially, sometimes planned and sometimes

random. Is that correct?

A: Sort of.

Q: But, in talking about our consensual reality. Are the conditions, say, for example, on our

planet, a result of the consensus reality?

A: Ditto last response.

Q: Okay. Sort of. You say that we have these programs, and that there is this undulating matrix

force field around the planet that holds these effects, and the programs in place, so to speak, but

that some people CAN get out of the control and see what is real, but most people cannot.

A: Yes, or do not.

Q: So, if a critical mass of people began to SEE things, or to escape from the programming,

would that effect a change for others in terms of the way they experience the reality, or would the

reality that they had been choosing to experience...

A: Such a "critical mass" does not occur until the consensus "chooses."

Q: So, the reality under which we live is essentially, even if held in place by

manipulations from
higher densities, and some sort of matrix control system, is CHOSEN?

A: Close.

Q: To get back to this idea about changing the reality: can an individual or group of individuals
change their personal reality so that they no longer have to or are required to participate in the
consensus reality?

A: It is possible.

Q: Is it, as our correspondent has said, because such people are very strong willed, or have the
ability to focus their will and intentions so as to magnify the power of the will, to change the
reality...

A: Constraints constrain.

Q: Yes. The Matrix page on the website discusses this. So, it amounts to the fact that if a
person is in THIS reality, for some reason they have CHOSEN it until they learn how to UN-
choose it. (A) The question is: how often can people do it? Yes, it is possible, but can we know
more?

A: Some truly rare types possess this talent flukishly, as it does not represent normal 3rd density
domain.

Q: You once remarked to Ark "He who has the will of a Lion does not have the fate of a mouse."

And then you added "to paraphrase, 'I am become One, creator of Worlds.'" I would like to
understand the implication of these remarks?

A: The understanding of that comes from exploration, not explanation.

Q: I kind of figured you were going to say that! Now, I have this book entitled "Arktos." He says

something here that echoes a remark you once made. He says: "It is a very remarkable thing

that enlightenment seems to have come from the North against the common prejudice that the

Earth was enlightened as it was populated from South to

North. The Scythians are one of the most ancient nations; the Chinese descend from them. The

Atlanteans themselves, more ancient than the Egyptians, descend from them." You said that the

civilizing influence came from the North to the South. Of course, all the standard texts claim that

civilization came from South to North, starting in Mesopotamia. Now, getting...

A: Okay, just a minute here. Thinking Mesopotamia is the beginning is like thinking that the
beginning starts at the 12th chapter.

Q: I know that! The problem is: finding artifacts. I've been searching and digging and I find a
little bit here and there, but my God! Either nothing survived...

A: Artifacts have a limited shelf life!

Q: Exactly! The problem is that they've got specimens of humanoid types from 100 to

200 thousand years ago, and even further, but no specimens of modern man that are that old.

Why is this so? Are they just looking in the wrong places?

A: Specimens survive by sheer luck.

Q: So, they are lucky that they have any specimens at all. Who knows when they find a very

ancient specimen of a modern type human, they won't believe it - it will be called an "anomaly!"

There ARE artifacts that are EXTREMELY ancient, which give evidence of the presence of

modern type man, and they just simply argue themselves to death over them.

A: Yes.

Q: They ignore them. But, during the time Neanderthal man was on the Earth, did he live

alongside Modern man?

A: Yes. Except modern type man was different then.

Q: In what ways?

A: DNA and psycho/electrical frequencies.

Q: Does this mean that their physical appearance was different from what we consider to be

modern man?

A: Radiance.

Q: What do you mean "radiance?"

A: You find out!

Q: Oh, that's interesting. Well, there are legends that the Northern people had "light" in their

veins. Very ancient belief. Is this what you are referring to?

A: Maybe.

Q: Was this light related to the hemoglobin level, the iron level in the blood?

A: Maybe.

Q: Did they have a much higher iron level in their blood?

A: Possibly....

Q: Okay, part of the ancient legend of Arktos was that, in very ancient times the Earth was

different because it had a vertical axial orientation. This contributed to the golden age or the

Edenic condition. Is this, in fact, one of the conditions that existed in the Golden Age?

A: Well, yes, but still some puzzle pieces needed.

Q: I noticed also that there are several ball-park type figures given for the precessional cycles.

Apparently there is not a whole lot of agreement as to how long this cycle is, exactly. I notice

that, if you divide 309,882 years by 12, you come out right in the ball park of 12 precessional

cycles. Is this the reason that the zodiac was set up with twelve signs or houses?

A: Related, yes.

Q: Now, since all the recent conjecture about the precessional cycle has really gone all over the

place, it is my thought that the real reason for the ancient clues about this cycle are to inform us

that the length of 12 of these cycles is a GRAND Cycle, and that THIS is the big clue.

A: Needs some study by you.

Q: One of the interesting things about this Northern civilizational factor is that one of the

hallmarks of the Aryan attitude is the Male dominated religion. When did the masculine religion

"take over?" Was this always the tendency or leaning of the Aryan group?

A: Involves more than religion. Religion is the facilitator.

Q: Facilitator of what?

A: Customary psycho/social habitus,.

Q: Customary to whom?

A: Those whom you refer to as Aryans.

Q: Where did they acquire the "habit" of a masculine oriented religion? Everybody else was

worshipping the goddess in one form or another. But this male dominated theology was the

distinguishing characteristic of the Northern peoples. Where did they come up with this?

A: Originated on home planet.

Q: Kantek?

A: For all intents and purposes.

Q: Was it this male dominated religion that contributed to the destruction of Kantek?

A: No.

Q: Okay, when they were on their home planet, why did they develop a masculine religion as

opposed to a feminine one, considering the fact that women are the source of life, in certain

terms?

A: In your density, masculinism/feminism is essentially a roll of "the dice."

Remember, at higher

levels gender is nonexistent.

Q: Well, the problem I am having here is this: the masculine religion is monotheistic, essentially.

A: In your references.

Q: Was the older masculine religion polytheistic?

A: Going off the track.

Q: The Aryans always thought they were better than everybody else...

A: They were more advanced than the company they found themselves amongst.

Q: But then, as far as I can tell, the Hebrew monotheism is also derived from the Aryan,

monotheistic, male dominated religion. It then "fathered" Christianity, and that has been the

whole patriarchal, kill-em-all and let God sort-em-out war mongering thing under which we have

lived for over 2000 years. This is the Western, European mind... it came from the Aryans, from

the North; it was the so-called "civilizing" influence in nearly every respect that you can track.

The cohesiveness and dominance of this type of thinking was able to civilize, but then civilization

involves dominance, killing, war, territory, the Hitler scene, the whole nine

yards. All of this is antithetical to all that you promote as far as being desirable. Yet, you have said that you were in contact with the Northern Peoples for millennia. Yes, Cassiopeia is a Northern Constellation, and probably figured in the early myths of these peoples in ways we cannot know, but the whole thing is that they represent all that is STS.

A: But so do you, so then why did we contact you?

Q: Well. I don't buy into that whole monotheistic, dominator, war-mongering, make everybody

conform to one way of thinking head trip!

A: So, you think all individuals conformed then, or is it the soul that counts in the final analysis?

Q: Okay, obviously all individuals are different, and some did not conform then, either.

A: And neither do you.

Q: Point taken. I am just having a hard time with this. I wish you would just tell me! Who

interacted with these Aryans to give them this male-dominated, monotheistic idea that they then

sought to impose on every other human being on the planet - and are STILL trying!

A: Interactions were transdensity.

Q: Let me ask one final question. I am reading this book about Jack the Ripper. The author

claims that the real Jack was a "mad surgeon," which is what you suggested at one other time.

This book also says that the murders were inspired by political considerations.

Supposedly, the

murders were designed to cover up the murder of one, specific person. It is even said that the

Masons were involved, and the actual murders were symbolic Masonic statements. Is there any

truth to this theory?

A: Maybe a little.

Q: The killer, as suggested by this author, was Dr. William Gull, physician to Queen Victoria.

Now, this theory is so close to what you suggested that I was sort of amazed to read this book.

The refutation comes from people who say that, around the time of the Ripper murders, Dr. Gull

had a stroke and was, therefore, unable to physically perform the murders, so must have had an

assistant. Right after the murders ended, he retired from the practice of medicine, saying he

didn't "feel like himself." Supposedly, he died but there are some who say he was really locked

up in an asylum and a fake funeral was held. Well, the guy writing the book really did find some

evidence of a cover-up, though whether or not it was THIS being covered up, I can't tell. It IS a

compelling story. When this Dr. Gull had this stroke, and the supposed epileptic

seizures that

followed, was he, in fact, possessed? Is he even the one? Was Dr. William Gull the Ripper?

A: The theory is close, but the details are incorrect.

Q: Can you satisfy my curiosity?

A: Not really, not tonight.

Q: But I want to KNOW! Was Dr. Gull the Ripper?

A: Such "gall." Good Night!

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

April 15, 2000

Ark, Laura, F***, T & J, JM, S**

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Yojon.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (T) We have guests here tonight... (L) Yes, you guys have anything to say to them?

A: Yes, you have people here tonight! Would it not be better to just let the inquiries flow!?

Q: (L) Okay. I downloaded this article from the internet. It says: "For two days in May, the Solar

Wind that blows constantly from the sun virtually disappeared; the most long-lasting and drastic

increase ever observed. ...Dropping to a half its normal density, a fraction of its normal speed,

the solar wind..."

A: A bit of an unusual event, yes, but the observation equipment has improved, yes?

Q: (T) Just because it was "observed" this time, doesn't mean it isn't something that hasn't

happened before.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) It says: "Because of the decrease in energetic electrons from the sun, they were able to

flow to the earth in narrow beams know as 'stroa.' Under normal conditions, electrons from the

sun are diluted and mixed and redirected in interplanetary space and by earth's magnetic field.

One of the things that happened was that earth's magnetosphere swelled to five to six times its

normal size. This was observed from satellites. There was no "bow shock" formation in the

earth's magnetosphere.

A: Permeation.

Q: (L) Is this anything like what you were talking about in terms of the expansion of the earth's

magnetic field as being a more permanent state after transition to 4th density?

A: Temporary glimpse.

Q: (L) When you described it this way, you were talking about everything "opening up." You

mentioned that if the earth's rotation were to slow, even a minute bit that everything "opens up"

gravitationally speaking. But, this seems to be connected to solar activity, and no so much the

speed of the earth.

A: The solar and earth activities are interconnected.

Q: (L) What effects may have occurred as a result of this event on May 5, 1999?

A: Biogenetic, related to disease pathogens.

Q: (L) In what sense?

A: Transmutation.

Q: (L) Did it enable disease pathogens to mutate so that they become more difficult to deal with, or did they mutate into milder forms?

A: Some both ways.

Q: (L) Is that the main event that occurred during this solar wind lapse?

A: For now, it was so brief.

Q: (L) Can you tell us what was the cause of this disappearance of the solar wind?

A: Rotating cyclical wave of cosmic energies.

Q: (L) What was the source of this wave?

A: Deep space "winds," relating to clusters of antimatter particles. Particulate, as in a mirror reflection of matter.

Q: (L) So, that is the source of this wave. Is this going to happen more frequently in the future, or is this just a fluke?

A: You shall know.

Q: (L) Well, that's what I'm asking you!

A: And we refrain!

Q: (A) I think that the answer is in the earlier question; that this is a standard thing, but with the

improvement in observational equipment, it was noticed. It is rotating cyclically, so yes, it

happens again and again. We don't know how often...

A: And there are cycles within cycles.

Q: (L) This is something I have always wanted to get into a session, but I keep forgetting it. So, I

wrote it down so I wouldn't forget. What is a "Merkabah?" All these New Age types are talking

about it all over the place, and I just want to know if the standard interpretation is anything close

to the reality. What is a Merkabah?

A: A creative creation.

Q: (L) Are you saying...

A: As were...

Q: (L) You didn't let me finish my question!

A: We heard it in you.

Q: (L) Well, just to get the question on the record, it was/are all these people making all this stuff

up about what the Merkabah is?

A: But then again, what is made up and why? It is not so simple!

Q: (L) In ancient literature, something called a Merkabah is talked about, but the definition of this

extremely mysterious thing has been lost down through the centuries. There have been many

"explanations" from such sources as the Midrash - Jewish commentaries - but there is even

argument there. It seems that, even then, nobody knew what it was. But now, we have all these

New Age folks coming along who have decided that they know what it is, and it is variously

described as rotating double tetrahedrons...

A: If no one knows what it is, that is as good as any other explanation.

Q: (L) I want to know what the ancients who wrote about it meant? What is the definition of the word as the ancient writers used it?

A: The original definition predates this.

Q: (L) What is the original definition that predated the ancient writings that we have access to?

A: What do you think?

Q: (L) What? Well, it's a curious word because it is composed of two words or even three: mer

kaba or mer ka ba. If we think of it as three part word, we have the Egyptian Ka, which is like the astral body, and the Ba which is similar to the Ka. I guess you could think of them as the astral

body and the genetic body. Then there is the Ab which is the sort of principle element of the life

in man - like the part that is of God or the soul. The Ab was represented as a red stone. It was

the part of the man that expressed desire, lust, courage, wisdom, feeling, sense and intelligence.

So, all of them together sort of expresses an abstract creative principle Kaaba is Arabic for cube,

and it is the square stone building in which the Black Stone is housed in Mecca. It was supposed

to have been built by Ishmael and Abraham. So with Mer, Ka, Ab, and Ba, we have a cube

made up of the principle parts of the etheric self, and housing a stone. Soul stone? Mother

Stone?

A: By god, she's got it!

Q: (L) Okay, we've got the soul or mother stone. Or the mother of all stones. Now that we have

a definition, what was it?

A: The Matriarch Stone.

Q: (L) Is the Matriarch Stone the one in Mecca?

A: Symbolism reigns supreme here.

Q: (T) Is this also the Philosopher's Stone?

A: "Stone" to those you perceive as ancients symbolized communication from "a higher source."

Q: (L) What is it about a stone that made the ancients associate it with communication?

A: Radio waves.

Q: (L) How did radio waves interact with the stone? Were they recorded by the stone;

transmitted by the stone?

A: Transmission.

Q: (T) Crystals are stones. Crystals are used for radio transmissions.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And it was said before that Stonehenge was a giant transmitter and receiver. The original

purpose of Stonehenge was to receive communication and to send communication. It wasn't all

that Druid HooDoo stuff that people talk about nowadays. It was a machine, so to speak.

(Johan) Could it be that people who come in contact with a stone in one place, and then they go to another place and come in contact with another stone, transfer something from one stone to another?

A: Well, one strengthens their abilities due to awareness channel grooving.

Q: (L) What gets strengthened from contact with the stones?

A: Your abilities.

Q: (L) When they are talking about this Mother Stone, are they talking about something similar to

the Atlantean crystals that gathered, dispersed and/or transduced energy?

A: It is more symbolic. But you are on the right track.

Q: (L) So, in talking about Merkabah, we are not talking about spinning tetrahedrons that enable

you to ascend or generate some kind of "astral vehicle." They are saying that visualizing yourself

inside of one of these enables you to ascend, or something.

A: If you do that, it may help, though.

Q: (L) It may help what?

A: We are going around in circles here. You should use your own abilities to complete the

answers to some of these. But, then again, it is one form of "spinning," is it not?

Q: (T) Everything we have been doing here is all about gaining knowledge and increasing

frequency in order to transit from 3rd to 4th density. In ancient times, they would have had to do

the same things. But, there may not have been as many experiences available. In order to get

experiences, they may have had to travel. So, by going to the stones, they might have increased

their frequencies to transit from 3rd to 4th density. (L) Or they used them as a direct machine or

device to do it. Archaeologists say that the people who erected the megaliths were barbarians.

They are defined as barbarians because they didn't build cities, they didn't have the wheel, they

didn't have organized agriculture, and they left no written records. Those are the defined

elements of civilization. Yet, this group of people, whoever they were, did things that we cannot

duplicate today, and they did it all over the globe. The groups who came along after them who

DID have all the hallmarks of what we call civilization also could not erect these gargantuan

stones. I thought about this for a long time. Archaeologists say they must have erected them as

monuments to their gods, or heroes or whatever. Some of them think they were calendars to tell

them when to plant the corn. Well, I think that is stretching it a bit. If you can't cross off the days

on the wall and look outside and see that it is time to plant the corn, you're in

pretty sad shape.

You hardly need to haul stones as big as buildings across hills and valleys to set them up in special places to tell you to do that! The psychology of the human being cannot have changed all that much over the many thousands of years from then to now, and it is true that people do not do anything without a powerful motivation; what I call the "payoff." What could be the payoff to haul these things around on greased logs as they are depicted? To create a monument or to bury their kings? To get naked and dance in the moonlight? (A) Like they had a lot of time to do this while struggling to live the barbarian existence, too! (L) Yeah. They are supposed to be howling savages who must constantly hunt to get food, yet they are spending all their time, occupying all their strongest men, to push rocks around! Meanwhile, according to the archaeologists and paleontologists, these folks only live to about 40 years at max! (T) They got a lot of mileage out of those 40 years! (L) Exactly! But, we are supposed to be thinking about the things they didn't have: cities, wheels, agriculture, and writing. (F) Maybe they didn't need it. (L) And why would that be? Because the stones did it all! (T) Maybe they were 4th density STO beings who planted all those stones all over the place. (L) Well, if you think about a group of people who are setting up these massive stones like they were pieces of Styrofoam. The stones collect energy and information. They then transduce the energy or amplify it. These people know things about movement, dances or spinning or something, that enables them to behave in concert with the stones so that they all become part of a grand machine that does things! All of the legends talk about stylized dances and the oldest things about Stonehenge say that it was the Temple of Apollo and that Apollo danced there all night at certain periods of time. Every 19 years, I believe. When you think about that, and the other places Apollo appeared, the inversions and redactions of the legends, and we come to these magical stones that produce things. Then we come to the head of Bran the Blessed which supposedly produced endless supplies of bread and fish or whatever else was desired. Bran's head was the giver of all good things. But more than that, it was an oracle. It could speak. And here we have the idea of a similar function for Stonehenge: both an oracle as well as a giver of blessings and bounty. Anything you wanted or needed it

provided for you. If you wanted to go somewhere, it transported you as in the legends of the flying carpets. It was magic transportation. All of these things are associated, when you track them back far enough, with a stone. The stones did everything. (JM) And it is funny that stones come up. What I have been doing for the past 10 or 15 years is running around the globe collecting stones. I've been to some of the most ancient places on earth, and I go from one to the other. And from each one, I've collected stones. Plus, Apollo: on Crete, there was an oracle of Apollo on Tara... (L) And there was Tara in Ireland... (JM) I wouldn't be surprised if Tara meant stone too! How is all this connected? (L) Exactly. This is what I have always thought about these megaliths. They DID things. All of the things we think are the "signs" of civilization were done by the stones. Maybe Terry is right; these people were at some level of density where they could make this work. At some point, something happened, the ability was lost, and then people had to build cities, engage in agriculture, invent the wheel, and develop writing - because they could no longer do it the "easy" way. (JM) In talking about stones, would the mother of all stones be the navel of the earth; is that the same as Ayers rock? It's the largest stone on earth and they call it the navel of the earth. (L) Does Ayers rock have anything to do with this?

A: No. Stones were once utilized to provide for all needs, as the energies transmitted connected directly with the pituitary gland to connect spiritual realities with the material realms of 3rd and 4th densities. So you see, the "stone" was viewed as Matriarchal indeed!

Q: (L) Were the beings involved in this type of activity 3rd density, 4th density or bi-density?

A: Originally 4th when home was in other locators.

Q: (L) Could it be said that the pituitary gland itself is the body's own "mother stone?"

A: If you prefer. We suggest a new path now.

Q: (L) S*** has a personal question that she says she will make short. Is that okay?

A: Oh, sure.

Q: (S) What can I do to help my skin clear up?

A: Emotional state is still in flux. Underlying conflict. Unresolved issues. Okay? Is that it? We suspect not!

Q: (S) What is the conflict?

A: You know this.

Q: (JM) What was it that I found on the beach on Magnetic Island in 1985?

A: Looking for meaning? Start at the centre.

Q: (JM) Center of Australia? Center of what?

A: You have been to the "centre."

Q: (JM) I am not too sure that this means a physical place. For me, what I found was the center of knowledge. It started at Magnetic Island, and took 12 years for me to realize what it meant.

For me it was the grail, or the representation of the grail.

A: You have the stem; now wait for the flower to "bloom."

Q: (JM) And now I am going to be back in the same place! Is the flower going to bloom where I found the stem?

A: The locator is not so important as the located.

Q: (L) Where you find it is not so important as what you found. (JM) Yes, that's true. I don't

know what your story is with the Holy Grail, but for me, it took me twelve years to understand

what I found which was my interpretation of what the Grail was - it represented it. That's

interesting with the bloom...

A: We thrive on clues and so do you!

Q: (L) I want to help Stephanie with her problem.

A: Why bother, she is cloaking. She does not yet feel comfortable in sharing some things.

Q: (S) I wish they would give me the clues to which issue it is!

A: You know this, dear!

Q: (L) I want to go in a slightly different direction. Earlier we were discussing the translating of

the material on the website into other languages. In terms of doing such a thing and getting the

information out, could you suggest a way to do this without getting organizational? We all know

that when you start forming organizations, you lose your focus. Yet, we know that everyone who

participates in such a work needs to have their needs considered. Can you point us in the right direction?

A: There are translation programs available. The latest ones require much less editing.

Q: (L) So, the real problem is just simple distribution?

A: Close.

Q: (J) Don't people have the ability to translate websites on the spot? (T) Not all search

engines do that. (J) You might want to expand your keywords into other languages. That will

help people to find the material.

A: Okay, you have your answers.

Q: (JM) The question I had was what would be the best way to bring the information to as many

people as possible without going into an organization? That's probably not a precise enough question.

A: You are correct; not precise enough.

Q: (JM) Sharing information is something I have been involved with for many years...

A: But this process is expanding naturally anyway due to the exponential growth in your

technology. And this, by the way, is an integral component in the eventual transition to 4th density. Not because of the technology, but the explosion of the knowledge base it is/will facilitate.

Q: (J) What exactly is the function of the pituitary gland in your references to Stonehenge?

A: This gland is your uplink.

Q: (L) Is it possible that the pituitary can be stimulated by external sources such as radio waves, waves from a supernova, or other frequencies in the environment?

A: Yes and experiments have ensued.

Q: (L) Would it be beneficial for us to experiment with such things?

A: Not wise. You could fry yourself in your zeal.

Q: (J) Are you guys actually channeling through your pituitary via radio waves?

A: This channeling process is comprehensive. Spiritual/psychic/physical.

Q: (L) I guess we aren't supposed to do any experimentation with it though.

A: You can experiment, but not technologically.

Q: (L) JM has some black mirrors. Would it be advantageous to trade my standard mirror for a black mirror?

A: Not necessary. Just need to utilize light correctly.

Q: (L) Now, let me demonstrate. When I use the psychomantium, I arrange things this way...

[demonstrates]. I have tried it with this little lamp, and with candles on the floor under the angle of the mirror. I can't see the light, but the illumination is there. Now, which of these two light sources is best?

A: Candles. But place properly.

Q: (L) Okay, if I am here, and the mirror is there, where should I place them and how many?

A: 5 and behind and above.

Q: (L) So, I need them behind me?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How high above me?

A: Just above.

Q: (L) So, I have to have a stand or a tall candleabra. What angle should the mirror be tilted?

A: 12 degrees.

Q: (L) Five candles are a lot of candles. And I'm supposed to look up and to the left.

A: The flicker is a key here.

Q: (L) Do you have any remarks about this solar maximum associated with the eruption of the

Japanese volcano and the mass suicide of that cult over in Africa?

A: No.

Q: (L) I didn't think so. Just the cycle of things. A lot of people are writing to me about dreams

lately. They seem to be having a lot of dreams about beings in the sky, entering our reality. All

kinds of strange things.

A: Beings come and go at will always, it is the awareness that is expanding.

Q: (L) Another trend of the dreams is being pursued, attacked, split up from their families, being

put in concentration camps - just all kinds of things.

A: All are possible futures just wait and see. There is an alien race that has plans to replace your

physical vehicles with a new "model."

Q: (L) What are they going to do with the old models?

A: "Retire them."

Q: (T) Which race is this?

A: Orion STS.

Q: (L) Is this essentially what happened with Neanderthal?

A: Yup!

Q: (L) Well, for a period of time it seems that they continued to exist on the planet alongside the

new model, Cro-Magnon or whatever.

A: Some did.

Q: (L) For how long did Neanderthal exist side by side with the "new model?"

A: 233 years.

Q: (L) I thought that Neanderthal was here for a long, long, long time; and if modern man arrived

on the planet, as you say, 70 to 80 thousand years ago, wasn't Neanderthal already here then?

A: Time references have been miscalculated.

Q: (L) Who miscalculated the time references?

A: Science.

Q: (L) What is the oldest Neanderthal that's been found? Anybody know? No, well then when

did Neanderthal appear on the planet?

A: 5.3 million years ago.

Q: (L) You are saying that when science says that modern man appeared 35 to 40 thousand

years ago, and Neanderthal disappeared at the same time, the real time frame was 70 to 80

thousand years ago? In other words, a factor of 2 error?

A: Close.

Q: (L) And, of course, we can't depend on any of the dating methods because of metamorphosis.

A: And genetic manipulation.

Q: (L) So, in effect, we ARE the new Neanderthals on the eve of extinction. You have said that

those who transition into 4th density in the body will go through some kind of rejuvenation

process or body regeneration or something. Does that mean that these present "Neanderthal"

type bodies that we presently occupy will morph into something more in line with the new model?

Is it genetically encoded into some of them to do so?

A: Something like that.

Q: (L) So, that's why they have been following certain bloodlines for generation after generation;

they are tinkering with the DNA and arming genetic time-bombs that are waiting to go off. (A)

What is interesting is how do those who are trying to get these people, to abduct

them, how do they spot them? How do they get the information? By following the bloodline, or by some kind of monitor you can detect from a long distance - and they can note that "here is somebody of interest" or "here is somebody dangerous" or "let's abduct this one" or whatever. How do they

select? Do they search the genealogies or is it some kind of remote sensing?

A: Now this is interesting Arkadiusz, as it involves the atomic "signature" of the cellular structure of the individual. In concert with this is the etheric body reading and the frequency resonance vibration. All these are interconnected, and can be read from a distance using remote viewing technology/methodology.

Q: (L) Can it be done in a pure mechanical way without using psychic means?

A: At another level of understanding, the two are blended into one.

Q: (T) Computerized psychic remote viewing, maybe. Like artificial intelligence. Maybe a mind connected to a computer?

A: That is close, yes.

Q: (T) Which we are not capable of yet - that we know of, anyway. (J) I'll bet the Russians are.

(L) Why?

A: Work? Yes. Succeed? Not much.

Q: (L) Off to the side, in examining the map along this line where you had us looking, from

Novosibirsk to Urukutsk, I discovered that there is a range of mountains there called "Sayan" or

"Sayany." Is this the original Mount Zion and is this the area where there is a secret lab or something?

A: Yes, but not Mount Zion.

Q: (L) What was the original Mount Zion?

A: Sinai.

Q: (L) What is in these mountains between Novosibirsk and Urukutsk?

A: Magnetism lab.

Q: (L) What stone was Nicholas Roerich returning to a temple when he made his trek into Siberia?

A: Stone was diamond from Persia.

Q: (L) What kind of UFO was it that he sighted at the time that he made the dedication of this

temple; considering also that this was on the direct line of Tunguska?

A: UFO was a probe.

Q: (L) Was it there because they were there, or was it unrelated?

A: Related.

Q: (L) What was the significance of this diamond?

A: Energized.

Q: (L) By what?

A: Not by: for.

Q: (L) Energized for what?

A: Link.

Q: (L) Link to what?

A: Your move.

Q: (T) For the wave?

A: No, T***, we are reminding Laura that this is not 20 questions.

Q: (T) Is this magnetics lab related to the one in Tallahassee? (L) I don't think so. I mean, it's so secret that even we can know about it yet! (T) There's one in Tallahassee - a high energy magnetics lab...

A: Different orientation.

Q: (L) It's my feeling or conjecture that this one we have been led to investigate, and I do mean led, is that it's a center of activity where the matrix is generated and maintained. I think it is also connected to ancient things simply by virtue of the timeless nature of time. (S) Do they generate "time" there? (L) Possibly.

A: Not "just Russians."

Q: (L) It's not just Russians. I think it is the center of the Consortium web - their home base. It is out in the middle of nowhere that there is nowhere near!

A: Good night.

May 27, 2000

Ark, Laura, F***, B T., S***

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Olonnagia.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I guess the first question on everybody's mind tonight is RAIN! We need rain.

Now, (A) can

you tell us if rain is coming soon? or b) is there something we can do to bring rain?

A: There is an atmospheric inversion which has been unusually stubborn over your locator, yes.

But, the extensive low level heat will soon "punch" holes in this oppressive high pressure system,

thus allowing rising air to combine with low level moisture rising to produce the much anticipated

precipitation.

Q: (A) What does "soon" mean? Maybe two days or two hundred days. [Laughter]

Can we

have some limit?

A: We give you 10 days, as you measure time, for significant relief. Ask the one sitting with you

if he has had a preview?

Q: (L to B) Have you had a preview? (B) Of rain? Just a dream that I posted a long time ago.

(L) What was the dream? (B) That everything turned into a swamp. That's when I rescued the

elephants. (L) Yeah, I remember that. Bizarre dream.

A: You have also had precipitation.

Q: (L) Ark and I both had flood dreams on the same night a couple of nights ago.

A: B, locator go back 11 days.

Q: (B) I had just gotten back from California. (L) Last night I really thought I heard rain blowing

against the house. It was either that or Sylvia's radionics were chasing demons away from the

area! Did I hear rain?

A: No.

Q: (L) What did I hear?

A: Leaves.

Q: (L) Well, there was wind blowing something! Now, we have a person on our mail list who

writes: "I tell you what else I was told," and she does not indicate the source. In parentheses she

says "the Cassiopaeans are not the only ones passing this material." What she was told was:

"When we are in 4th density it will be a world like the present only wild and unspoiled. All life

forms will have evolved to a higher state of intelligence and/or natural abilities. The predators will be more efficient! There will be much communication between humans and animals. A horse, for example, will choose its rider rather than the other way around. Maybe I will finally get to ride the horse of my dreams. In other words, not a paradise, but a kind of primeval world, dangerous in many respects. We ourselves will have grown more alert in response to our surroundings, and the temperature will be comparable to southern California coastal climate; Club Med in 4th density." Now, this is apparently what this individual was told about 4th density, and I thought it

was an interesting description. I would like to know how accurate it is?

A: The thing to remember is that descriptions of this type are difficult to reconcile, as the receiver is forced to view them from a 3rd density perspective. It is the old "apples and oranges" thing, ya know!

Q: (L) Well, in its essential nature, perceiving is apprehension of an energy construct that presents itself in symbols. So, in this respect, is the above description a symbolic representation of the energy of 4th density? (B) But, 4th density is the realm of the ultimate in wishful thinking.

Maybe that comes into play here? (S) I would like to know what elements are like in 4th density.

A: We suggest you reign in anticipation.

Q: (L) In other words, stop "wishful thinking." I'm not anticipating anything. But, the remarks were made, and it sounds nifty, so that is the only reason I was asking. Do you have anything else to say in response to that?

A: We are not just communicating with you.

Q: (S) That must be in response to my question about elements.

A: No.

Q: (L) Do you mean that the response you gave was for the others, including the one who was making the comments, not just me?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now, Stephanie wants to know about the elements: air, earth, fire and water, in 4th density?

A: Again, descriptions do not compute for you. We have attempted to explore this avenue

already, but it was more for symbolic purposes. Literal definitions restrict.

Q: (L) Well, B had some interesting ideas about the progression of densities, so maybe this is the point to bring them up.

A: Let B roll!

Q: (B) While reading "Wave 6" on the website, there was a section in there that was trying to

compare awareness of 2nd density to 3rd density in order to create a framework in which to conjecture about the awareness of 4th density. It was stated there that we recognize objects by their similarity, and that 2nd density recognizes objects by their difference. Making a progression, does that mean that on 4th density, we would recognize the commonality of all objects, therefore allowing an aware manipulation of things in 3rd density? Also, if animals see in two dimensions, and sense the third as transience or movement, such as we sense time, then maybe in 4th density we would sense time as a 4th dimensional measurement. For 2nd density, the third dimension is the illusion factor, and for 3rd density it is also an illusion, but we are aware of the illusion and therefore interpolate it into the reality. So, on 4th density, would time become concrete and therefore manipulatable because it is no longer an illusion?

A: Quite close. Now, pay attention! What if: one on 2nd density perceives objects due to their similarity. One on 3rd density perceives objects due to their difference, and one on 4th density perceives objects in terms of their own union with all of them?

Q: (B) In terms of their own union with all of them? I kind of thought that would be the NEXT step up.

A: No.

Q: (B) So, 4th density, instead of being an incremental step, is a GIANT step?

(L) Yup. I guess the steps follow some sort of mathematical square progression rather than simply numerical. (B) Well, that would have to be true because if you consider the difference between 1st density and 2nd density, that's a MEGA jump! (A) I have a problem with this sentence. It says: "one on 4th density perceives objects in terms of their own union with all of them?" Who is in union with the objects?

A: Perceiver.

Q: (L) Yes. It's like the perception when one is out of the body, so to speak. My own experience with this was truly interesting. Whenever I thought of something, I instantly perceived it not only by "seeing" it from the outside, but I was "inside" it also. It was like thinking about it, put me inside it. I became part of it. If I thought about a sphere, I was not seeing a ball "over there." I was "in union" with it. I can't say I was "inside" it, because that implies "inside" as opposed to "outside." There was none of that sort of thing. It's a perception all the way through at once. Is this what we are talking about here?

A: Part of it.

Q: (L) Okay. We want to cover a couple of other things tonight. Now, I am dying of curiosity

about this one. I want to know what ...

A: You are not yet dying!

Q: (B) You should have seen that coming! (L) Yeah. But you know what I mean!

A: Yes, but we like to have fun with you!

Q: (L) Don't play with me on this one! I want to know what is the cause of the so-called "cart

tracks" on the island of Malta?

A: Grooves.

Q: (L) Well, I KNOW that! But they are grooved in such a way that they cannot possibly be cart

ruts, as they are called. I just recently purchased a book about the archeology of Malta which

talks on and on about the temples and so forth, and then, on the very last page, devotes a single

paragraph to the "cart ruts." This book says: "The enigmatic cart ruts are too obvious in the

Maltese rocky landscape to be ignored in any work, however concise, on Maltese archeology

even though they are still not easy to locate in the chronological sequence.

according to the

traditional view, they should be placed in prehistory, more precisely in the Bronze Age, the main

argument being that some specimens are cut by "Punic" tombs and, therefore, should be prior to

that period. The validity of this argument is, in my view, highly questionable particularly since for

Temi Zammit, its originator, 'Punic' could mean anything from the 7th century BC to the 3rd

century AD, especially as far as tombs are concerned. In my search and study of ancient

quarries over the last fifteen years, I found cart ruts very frequently, almost invariably, associated

with them. The best example is, perhaps, the Buskett group which lies next to the largest and

most important of Malta's ancient quarries. For this reason I cannot refrain from believing that

they were intended for the transportation of construction blocks from the quarry face to the road in

ancient (i.e., not prehistoric) times. This view is supported by a good number of parallels abroad

(for instance in Sicily, southern France and Greece) as well as by their concentration in several

areas around Melite which must have required a constant supply of ashlar masonry for its

buildings. " There is a single picture of the ruts in this book. In the 1975 Lexikon der

Archaeologie (30), the entry under Malta reads: "More emigrants from Sicily came to the island

around 3200 BC. An astonishing number of megalithic temples were constructed between 2800-

1900 BC. The still extant temples, some thirty in number, exhibit a highly developed plan and superstructure ... This population possibly followed warlike immigrants from western Greece... The strange 'cart-ruts' belong to the same period." Now, the problem with this cart rut theory is the following: When you look at these furrows impressed in the ground, most of them parallel as they should be, the natural thing is to think of them as ruts. But, apparently, close examination shows that they CANNOT have been ruts in the ordinary sense of the word. The reason is that the tracks of the two parallel furrows are not only DIFFERENT FROM RUT TO RUT! But also vary in the course of a single stretch! They run through valleys, over hills, and sometimes exist in several "pairs" side by side which then unite into single two track stretches, followed by sudden curves. They also run off straight into the Mediterranean. Others end abruptly at cliff edges. They are from 65 to 123 cm wide. The furrows themselves are frequently over 70 cm DEEP! At one place, on rut runs in a curve over a hill and cuts 72 cm into the limestone ground. If a cart ever ran in these ruts, it could not have taken a curve because of the great depth of the ruts! Either the axle would have vanished in the deep imprint or the axle must have been at least 72 cm high which would have given the wheel a diameter of 1.5 cm. But that presents the problem that such a large wheel could NOT have taken such a tight curve! It would get stuck or break. Such wheels that would be necessary to navigate the depth of the ruts could not have maneuvered in the narrowness of them which is approximately 6 cm. Since every single-axle cart has two wheels which must run absolutely parallel in the furrows, we are faced with an impossibility. Even a double axled cart would not work because when taking a curve, the rear wheels have to trace a narrower track than the front wheels which is why large trucks have to make a wide swing to take a tight curve. At another point on the island, four pairs of ruts join together into one rut. They all have different "gauges" a prior to this union. Nearby, there is a rut that crosses another, but they are of different depths. Another rut is up to 60 cm deep, and has a width of 11 cm at the deepest point, and 20 cm at the highest. As noted, in many places, the ruts run straight into the waters of the Mediterranean. It was assumed until recently that the ruts would end underwater a few meters from the coast, which would suggest that they had originated

when the sea level of the Mediterranean was lower. However, divers have discovered that the
ruts continue in the stone to great depths below sea level. Now, recently, a German
real estate
investor who was also a part-time archeologist, claimed to have identified a
megaliths temple
similar to Mnajdra on the sea-bed in Malta's territorial waters. Supposedly, the
discovery was
made by two Maltese divers who noted the structure during a dive on the 13th of July
in 1999.
They took photographs. This was some 3 KM off the eastern coast of Malta. If this
discovery
were "authenticated," it would overturn existing history as we know it! In order
for a temple to lie
on the bed of the Mediterranean sea, it would have to date to the last ice age. The
implication
would then be that the Maltese temples are at least 6,000 years older than
previously thought.
Following this announcement, which really set the archeologists on their ears, there
was a report
printed in the "Malta Independent" on Sunday, November 7th, 1999 which said: "The
initial
caution and skepticism with which the news was received by local archaeologists
would now
appear to be vindicated. After an on-site dive carried out by the Museums
Department last
Friday, a spokesman for the Department expressed serious doubts that the underwater
structures
in question have any archaeological importance at all, let alone constitute a
complete prehistoric
temple, as suggested by amateur German archaeologist Dr. Huber Zeitlmair, who took
credit for
the discovery. An official press statement to this effect is expected to be
released shortly.
:The structures which elicited such widespread interest and even excitement were
first filmed by
local divers Shaun and Kurt Arrigo on an underwater plateau some three kilometers
east of Malta.
At its deepest point the plateau is over 25 meters below sea level; at its
shallowest, about seven
meters. Strewn about the area are several large rectangular stones which give the
impression of
fallen menhirs. Beyond, there are a number of what appear to be kidney-shaped
chambers,
bearing some resemblance to the apses of above ground temples such as Mnajdra and
Hagar
Qim.
"For Dr. Zeitlmair, video footage was evidence enough to publicly assert that the
structures
represent a complete megalithic complex, constructed at a time when the plateau
would have
been above sea level. the fact that it is now underwater could be due to the
melting o the polar

ice caps during the last ice age, which would mean that the structures were inundated between 8,000 and 10,000 BC.

"The implications are, to say the least, dramatic. Sadly, though, his interpretation has not stood up to preliminary investigations, and it now appears that what we are dealing with is most likely a natural phenomenon. Meanwhile, contacted independently of the Museums Department, Professor Anthony Bonanno of the Department of Classics and Archaeology at the University of Malta, described the possibility of an underwater temple as "extremely improbable." "The fact that Dr. Zeitlmair is part of a society of 'Palaeoastronauts' automatically puts me on my guard", he says. As for the theory of an antediluvian temple culture, Prof. Bonanno dismisses it out of hand.

"Our existing temples have been very reliably carbon-dated to the period 3,600 to 2,500 BC. In that space of time we have traced a regular evolution in style, from the small and rudimentary to

the large and complex." The good professor then goes on to suggest that, if the ruins ARE validated, the only way they could possibly have gotten where they are is if they were contemporary to the ruins on the island, and were on an adjacent part of the island that "sank because of a fault in the rock."

So, what it amounts to is another discovery is being co-opted by the authorities who immediately

pooh pooh it, cover it up, explain it away with their circular cerebral gymnastics. The bottom line is: I want to know; what was the cause of these crazy cart ruts that cannot have

been cart ruts! They cannot possibly be cart ruts!

A: Energy grooves.

Q: (L) What kind of energy?

A: Something like short circuit at time of disturbance in magnetic field of planet.

Q: (L) Was there something inlaid there that conducted this energy? I mean, did this rock melt

like this because it had lines of conductors laid into the ground?

A: Crystal generators were once used to collect and redistribute cosmic and terran energy fields.

Q: (L) How long ago were these ruts or grooves formed?

A: 14019 years ago as you measure it.

Q: (L) Was this before the temple structures were built on Malta?

A: Yes. Survivors built those.

Q: (L) These ruts are certainly in the way. They are a definite hazard to walking. Maybe they

filled them in with dirt that later washed away.

A: Magnetic disturbance, human cause.

Q: (L) What do you mean by that? Are you saying that the magnetic disturbance was caused by

humans, or that the magnetic disturbance contributed to the cause of the ruts, and that the ruts

were caused by humans, in such case, how did they cause the ruts in relation to the magnetic disturbance?

A: No. Calamities caused magnetic disturbances. Picture a short circuit in the global crystal power grid.

Q: (L) So, in other words, a global crystal power grid short circuited due to magnetic disturbances, and these human constructed grid lines all over the planet - I'm sure they must have existed in other places if that is the case - did it just melt the rock?

A: Maltese condition is somewhat unique from a preservational standpoint.

Q: (L) Again, did the rock just melt along these laid out grid lines?

A: More like atomic changes structurally.

Q: (A) I don't understand if they were built or were they natural lines of conduction? Was this power grid artificial or natural?

A: An artificial utilization of natural energy fields.

Q: (L) Well, archaeologists like to explain them as cart ruts. But to dig such ruts 72 cm deep

would take a VERY long time. And there is no consistent size or depth or direction, so that they are completely unexplainable as cart ruts. Yes, there ARE places where you see real cart ruts.

In ancient Rome, they placed stones in the streets for pedestrians to walk across because the streets were often muddy or full of waste or water. But the stones were placed at specific intervals to accommodate a standard axle width. Here, there is NO standard! There is not standard axle width, there is no standard depth, and there is no standard anything. Another

explanation offered was that the Maltese were "dragging" things with something like the Native

American travois deal. Get real! 72 cm deep in solid rock?! That's a LOT of dragging! Another

explanation was that the ruts were used to contain rolling balls on which things were slid along

the ground. Only problem is that there is no consistent width of individual ruts, and many of them

are incised as "V's" in the rock, not rounded as would be thought if balls were being used. None

of the explanations make any sense. But, let's move on. Next question: This was something

that was bugging me, and somebody sent an e-mail asking the same question, so I thought I

would toss it in here. What is the origin of the Finns? They are quite different from their neighbors, and something of a puzzle.

A: Tribal split in transit.

Q: (L) What tribe?

A: In other words, "you take the high road and I'll take the low road..."

Q: (L) Are they split off from the Hungarians? Were the Hungarians and the Finns

originally the
same tribe?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And what is the origin of the Hungarians and Finns before they split?

A: Carpathian zone.

Q: (L) Now, you have them in a locator, what is the origin of their genotype since they sort of stand out alone?

A: What do you propose?

Q: (L) I guess that they were another experimental creation. A genetic "tweak," so to speak.

A: Works for us. [Laughter.]

Q: (L) Okay, that takes care of my short questions. Now, we have a problem here with Roswell.

I just finished reading Kal Korff's book "Roswell: What they don't want you to know," and it is pretty much a bashing expose of lies and confusions spread, supposedly, by the many witnesses who have come forward over the years. He takes Jesse Marcel apart, he takes the fireman's daughter's story apart; he rips the undertaker's story to pieces; he takes Phil Corso's story apart; you name it, he bashes it to bits. Pretty effectively, too, in my opinion. He seems to have located the origin of the "little sticks" with hieroglyphics on them" seen by several of the so-called witnesses. This is a SERIOUS problem with this whole story. The problem is that, despite the fact that all the stories have been dissected by this guy so effectively, there ARE things he cannot account for, and explanations that he makes that simply don't fit his thesis. On the one hand, he claims that the Roswell base people instituted a cover up of a top secret balloon project, and on the other hand, he says that the Roswell base did not KNOW about the top secret balloon project because it was so secret! That is completely irreconcilable. Then he quotes a general's written statement that something WAS going on that had something to do with alien interactions, and dismisses this signed statement as "hearsay." The thing that occurs to me is that a) either we have somebody going back and forth in time, tweaking the facts, such as Marcel's military records and such things including any records of the nurse that the undertaker claims to have talked to, or b) we have something that did happen and either they went back in time to set a situation up so that people would start remembering something OTHER than what happened, so as to cover up the real event with more or less "false memories" that could be not stand scrutiny; or c) they are just feeding disinformation through all of these people, and have

produced a whole scenario with all kinds of witnesses and weird stuff to cover up something that happened. Could you comment on this? You have already said that the actual crash did not occur at Roswell that it occurred on the Plains of San Augustin...

A: Try scenario 3.

Q: (L) So, they are feeding disinformation through all the so-called "Roswell witnesses."

A: Close.

Q: (L) To cover up something that really did happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And they are feeding the disinformation through the people so that they will come out with this whole story, make all this big splash, so that it can THEN be proven false, so that everybody will think that the whole thing was a crock of kaffloey. Is that it?

A: Not quite. Confusing stories and fabrications are used to muddy the waters in anticipation of future disclosures. And beware of authors who cast one stone and hit multiple targets. As with any conspiratorial mystery, keep focused on the earliest entries in the evidentiary train, i.e.

"RAAF recovers flying disk in Roswell region."

Q: (L) Oh, the newspaper headlines. Yes. Hmmm... T*** was saying that he thought the

Roswell business was a cover-up for space-time travel by some secret U.S. group.

A: No.

Q: (L) So, the other information you have already given on Roswell still stands. Is there any

other comments you want to add to this information at this time?

A: Roswell did involve evidence of non-human intelligence.

Q: (L) I just can't understand some things. When these researchers get out there and they start digging into things, and this happens over and over again, they don't dig deep enough...

A: Kennedy was assassinated by every one... according to the myriad researchers, so called.

Q: (L) So true. You read one "carefully researched" book, and there is one candidate for the assassin. You read another "carefully researched" book and there is another candidate. By the time you get done reading all the books, everybody in the country is implicated! At the very least, everyone present in Dealey Plaza had the opportunity. (F) They keep on searching. But,

if you go back to the very beginning, that is where the clues are. Right away, there were reports of shooters on the "grassy knoll." The very early evidence gathered from those present was completely ignored and washed away as "irrelevant" or "misperception." (B) There were people ducking and diving for cover because of their awareness of the source of the

bullets! (L) Yes,
 but all that is just brushed away as panic or whatever because, of course, Oswald
 did it! And,
 handily, Oswald gets blown away by Jack Ruby so he can never talk, for sure. (F)
 And Jack

Ruby died of cancer without talking to anyone except Dorothy Kilgallen, who then
 decided that it

was the best time to commit suicide, right after interviewing Jack Ruby...

naturally, before she

ever wrote a word about it. (L) Is there any trail we could follow that would
 enable us to obtain a

more definite indication of what really DID go on in the Roswell case?

A: There is no "proof" or evidence unless the perceiver is willing.

Q: (L) So true. Like the Malta "cart ruts." It's there in stone, and the
 archeologists still seek to

explain it away with nonsense. (F) Yeah. It's the same story with the abduction
 experience.

They have now discovered that if you put somebody in a sensory deprivation chamber
 and

subject them to EM waves of some sort, they will report the same thing. So, let's
 just ignore the

physical traces of alien interaction. Let's forget all that and pronounce that
 "see?! We have

tested these other people in tanks, under waves, and that proves that this is the
 only thing going

on here!" Forget the fact that the people experiencing abductions were NOT in
 sensory

deprivation chambers and were NOT subjected to the same types of waves and
 suggestion. (L)

Moving along to the next question: we have been discussing memories and how
 memories of,

say, past lives are stored, and that leads to the question of what is the structure
 and composition

of the soul? How does the soul remember? How does it carry its memories from
 lifetime to

lifetime, from body to body, whether simultaneous or sequential? How does the soul
 "store"

them?

A: Has to do with atomic principles. These with gravity present the borderland for
 the material

and the nonmaterial. Which theoretical atomic particulates would you think form
 the basis here?

Q: (L) How about tachyons?

A: Maybe neutrons?

Q: (A) Neutrons? Or neutrinos?

A: Neutrinos.

Q: (A) Well, first they say neutrons, then neutrinos. Or "maybe neutrons." I say
 "neutrinos" and

they say "yes." So a "maybe" is only a pointer. Neutrinos are funny particles
 because they are

mass less. But, some people don't believe that neutrinos exist. My guess would be
 neutrinos.

Do they exist?

A: Okay, we are going to throw caution to the "winds," and say yes. [Laughter.]

Q: (L) In terms of these neutrinos and soul composition, how are memories formed or held or patterned with these neutrinos?

A: Contained within for release when and if suitable.

Q: (L) Memories are contained within the neutrinos?

A: Sort of.

Q: (L) Are they contained within patterns formed by the neutrinos?

A: Closer.

Q: (L) So, that means that if one "consciousness unit," or soul, has more memories or experiences than another consciousness unit, it would have more neutrinos?

A: No.

Q: (B) Different patterns?

A: No.

Q: (L) What's the difference?

A: More data per unit, sort of.

Q: (L) Does that mean that an individual neutrino can be, in and of itself, more "dense" in data, so to speak?

A: So to speak.

Q: (L) Does this increased density of data change the nature or function of the individual neutrino?

A: Maybe it changes the function of the awareness, thus the environs.

Q: (L) Is there a specific number of neutrinos that constitutes a consciousness unit, or soul?

A: Number is not quite the right concept. Orientation is closer.

Q: (L) What are the orientational options?

A: Vibrational frequencies.

Q: (L) Do the vibrational frequencies increase or decrease with density of data?

A: Change; better not to quantify.

Q: (A) We are talking about soul. Soul is what density, in concept?

A: Ark, are neutrinos related to the concept of a bridge into pure energy in some way?

Q: (A) Yes. I was going in that direction. I was wondering why you speak about neutrinos and not photons, because photons are also a bridge to pure energy, I would say. The difference between photons and neutrinos is that photons are bosons and neutrinos are fermions. Neutrinos have to dance so that they don't touch each other. Bosons are like pairs of neutrinos and photons, as bosons, are free to move in space any way they want.

A: We would mention photons in terms of this discussion, but for the tendency of some reading the WebPages to misinterpret in terms of the "love and light" fantastic.

Q: (L) Well, the "light fantastic" was a dance around the turn of the century, so that refers back to the remark about "dancing." (A) Are neutrinos the fundamental building blocks of everything? The most fundamental particle, so to speak?

A: More like a midpoint with spherical outward expansive quality. Tetrahedron,

pentagon,
hexagon.

Q: (L) Just a quick question about why my feet are swelling so much...

A: Circulatory aberration.

Q: (L) What can I do to make it go away?

A: Aspirin therapy. If fails, try plavix until naturopathic remedies suffice.

Q: (L) What is "plavix?"

A: Prescription anticoagulant.

Q: (S) I was watching a jet the other day, and I saw two balls in the sky, only a little lighter than

the sky itself, and I watched them for about 30 seconds, doing things that were impossible for a

plane. What was I seeing?

A: UFO activity of probe in nature.

Q: (L) Were they interacting for her benefit, in her direction, or were they just there in a general

sense?

A: Option 2.

Q: (L) F*** and I have been discussing the stock market. We are curious as to what kind of

advice you would give at present. On other occasions you have advised other people on

investment strategies that proved to be quite dramatic. At the time, we were unable to take

advantage of such strategies. However, at the present time, we have some little surplus. What

kind of investment strategies would you suggest for somebody looking for something that would

assist in putting them in a position where they could devote more time to doing research and less

time to working their buns off?

A: Be patient and communicate directly with corporation board members of prospective

companies. "Small cap" technology and biotechnology firms offer the best long term investment potential.

Q: (L) Well, if the "wave" is gonna come or any other weird stuff is going to happen, do we want

to look for long term investments?

A: When is wave coming?

Q: (B) I guess you take care of this business now and that business then! (L) I guess so! So

any stocks in particular; any particular names; should we buy gold; is the market going to crash;

what about bonds; the market is very unstable now. It's acting crazy. It's almost scary to jump in

right now!

A: Market is not unstable, was for a short time as greedmeisters had their comeuppance.

Q: (L) That's the whole deal? Nothing more than that?

A: What more do you desire?

Q: (L) Well, kind of like this movie I was watching the other day. Is there some kind of formula

you can use to predict if something is going to go zooming up so you can buy it before it does?

A: You need no formulas. You only need insight. Your gift is in the area of communication! We suggest application accordingly.

Q: (S) I guess if you apply yourself as diligently to the stock market as you do to your other studies, you'll be just fine. (L) I don't have TIME for that! I don't have time to study the market.

I want something to put me on the right track so I can continue to work on the website!

A: If financial gain is an attractive option to you, and let us face it, yours is a 3rd density STS realm, then we believe you will discover previously uncharted reserves of "time" as the process unfolds.

Q: (L) So, you are saying don't jump in without checking things out... because we don't have enough money to just throw it away...

A: Yes, but you, Laura, are simply not deterred nor intimidated by the imaginary pomp and circumstance of those who sit in board rooms.

Q: (B) Maybe what they are saying is that with your character make-up, what would normally put

off another person wouldn't stop you at the board room door. You'd just charge in there... (L) But

what does that have to do with buying stocks? (B) They said "Be patient and communicate

directly with corporation board members of prospective companies." (L) So, if I research

different stocks... (F) Maybe you should just e-mail them and say "hey, what's going on with your

company?" You need to know what is going on with the company. (L) Any last questions before

we stop for the night? (B) Are we going to be as vulnerable as I think we are going to be upon

arrival in 4th density? I mean, we will be the new kids on the block!

A: Are you not already pretty damn vulnerable?

Q: (L) Well, yes we are already pretty vulnerable. Are we going to be MORE vulnerable?

A: What fear have ye, if ye remember that the soul is what counts, and that it is indestructible.

Good night.

June 24, 2000

Ark, Laura, F***, BT, JM

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Morrah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (J) I don't know how far it is useful to ask questions about a business plan, but I did have a

more general question: In what way can I best help Laura and Ark in their quest?

A: The "quest" is universal. We should clarify by adding that it is not limited to Ark and Laura.

Q: (J) Is setting up the structure now important?

A: We wish to point out that we have previously advised against restriction, however, choices are included within your arena.

Q: (L) Are you saying that you have advised against anything restricting, but within the arena of setting up a structure, choices are there that we can make without advice.?

A: No.

Q: (A) I think I know. Previously they advised against restriction, so we should go out in the open. But in the open, there are choices, and some of these choices are within the arena of

setting up a plan. So, the question is: what are these choices?

A: Let us try another approach; restriction mandates anticipation. The pathway you have

embarked upon is not a corporation. However, if you desire to learn lessons relating to this fact

more directly, who are we to stand in the way of your choices!

Q: (L) Does this mean we have to act 100% on instinct, intuition? (A) Ad hoc?

A: Perhaps a review of the path heretofore traveled will yield a clue. Has anything interesting happened so far?!?

Q: (L) I guess you are not supposed to anticipate good things, but you are supposed to anticipate attack?

A: Attack is not anticipated, it is the awareness, my dear!

Q: (L) So, it is awareness that it can happen at any moment, not that you are anticipating it?

A: It is the awareness that it exists.

Q: (L) Okay, in terms of getting a book put together, getting it published, getting it promoted, we are still dealing with a possible necessity to have a financial structure in order to pay the bills for it, and to pay everybody's expenses for what they have to do. Is that...

A: We have told you that all would be provided. Of course we were wrong, no?

Q: (L) No, you weren't wrong.

A: Do you remember the "old days?"

Q: (L) Yes.

A: They were financially comparable to the perceived present, right?

Q: (L) Wrong. I get the point. In other words, acting on faith!

A: You have been led to the threshold of a lucrative financing source. We suppose you must

have "cold feet." Perhaps crossing the threshold will warm those feet a bit!?!

Q: (L) You mean the book, in terms of a lucrative financing source? Just do it?

A: We ain't talking about the book, my dear!

Q: (L) You aren't talking about the book? (B) Maybe they are just talking about things in

general as opposed to...

A: No.

Q: (L) What are you talking about?!

A: We will give you 20 guesses!

Q: (J) "You have been led..." Who is "you?" Laura. (L) Who are you talking to?

A: All.

Q: (L) Oh. They are talking to all of us. (A) And not a book.

A: The book is OK, but it does not represent immediate financial potential.

Q: (L) Now, you guys are really being mysterious. What the heck are you talking about? (B)

Are they referring to the last session when they gave some pointers about areas of the stock

market to watch and research?

A: Good for you, BT! You won the prize!

Q: (B) Remember, the last session you were talking about stocks, and you were concerned if the

market was even going to continue to exist, and they said to concentrate on the tech and biotech

industry. They said to start researching. (L) Are you hinting to us that there is going to be a big

boom in the market, and if we get in now, we can take advantage of it?

A: If you "get in" anytime you will be better off, providing you are prudent, patient and persevere.

Q: (L) Well, you just said "immediate financial source." That doesn't sound like an immediate

financial source to me!

A: Every climb begins with the first step.

Q: (L) What does that have to do with our immediate concern which is: getting the material

available to the world?

A: All will fall into place.

Q: (L) You keep saying that!

A: Why do you lack faith? Is your experience no guide? Or perhaps you would prefer a return to your previous life?

Q: (L) Anything further on this?

A: Oh there is much, but if you are impatient, we understand.

Q: (L) You said "tech" and "bio-tech." Is that still the way to go, or is there something to be added to that?

A: It is not just "tech" and "biotech," but the various players contained within that count. Patient

research, combined with those who have a "feel" for this being your networking guides, provides the key.

Q: (B) Are you looking for a fast climb, in terms of a person, as opposed to a company?

A: Either/or.

Q: (A) I don't understand something. When we were talking about these stocks, the idea was

that the only thing you can do was to buy these stocks, to invest, and so on, then you have no

real finances, because if you start to sell, you pay taxes, and it makes no sense.

So, we were

just told by this expert that we will just be investing for long term, until, so to say, it becomes less

taxable when we are older than 59 or so, yes? So, that is not clear!

A: Portal of attack throws you off track!!

Q: (F) Somebody told you that if you sell you have to pay taxes? (L) Oh, yes!

(F) Do you think

that you have to pay every cent of the profit in taxes. (J) The only solution to that would be to

make a LOT of money so that whatever you pay in taxes is still a LOT less than what you have

made, and you are still left with a big profit! (F) Yes, you pay a lot of taxes, but you still have a

lot left. (J) Yeah. Imagine what would have happened if you had bought Microsoft in the

beginning! You may find the next Microsoft! (L) Okay, give us a clue on the next Microsoft. (B)

I think they are giving the key with the person involved that you are supposed to look for.

A: Patient research; networking. Combine energies.

Q: (L) So, they are saying that we are all supposed to be researching, networking and

combining energy. (B) I wonder if they mean "patient" in the medical sense as opposed to

"patience?"

A: Oh, it is both.

Q: (B) Well, we have a clue here. So, it is not just patience in terms of time...

A: We will make one last effort to help you with this one: if you are searching for a "diamond in

the rough," how do you go about this???

Q: (B) Dig in the dirt in the vicinity of a known diamond mine! (L) Yeah. You dig in the dirt!

A: Well, do you slam your shovel into the dirt frantically?

Q: (L) No, you dig carefully.

A: And how did you know that there was a diamond mine in the vicinity?

Q: (L) Maybe it has a sign that says "Diamond Mine!" Or maybe it's a place that is enclosed and

fenced off from the rest of the area! (B) Or do you research it?

A: Bingo! BT is knocking 'em dead tonight!

Q: (L) I just want you guys to know that we sat down here tonight to talk about a book! Are you

saying that is not important?

A: A book is good, but all in its proper place.

Q: (L) So, we need to make the money so we can produce the book. (B) Well, the worst thing

you can do when you try to do anything, is to be undercapitalized. (J) Yes. (B) Even though the

ideas are not about profit here, we can't really do anything without being capitalized. I think that

this is the problem the C's are trying to solve here. Now, what about some sort of company that

combines "patient" and "research" in another way; a sort of internet company that is making

research available on the internet, as I have recently heard discussed? (L) Is BT onto something

here? Is this the kind of "diamond in the rough" we are supposed to be looking for?

A: That may be good, but maybe we should not try to figure the layout of the treasure trove until

we have opened the door.

Q: (L) What kind of money are you suggesting as initial investment capital in order to

accomplish...

A: We cannot lead you any further, sorry!

Q: (J) You told Laura to get on the internet, and that worked to find Ark. What would result in an

equivalent outcome in my case? (L) Well done!!!

A: You must be kidding!

Q: (L) No he's not! He's serious! But then, I didn't get on the internet because I was interested

in anything but my research. It was part of my mission. So, I guess that was the focus that

opened the right doors for me. I had no idea, no expectation, no anticipation - NOTHING. Maybe

if you are even looking, you will BLOCK what you need to have in your life? Maybe forever.

A: Yup!

Q: (L) Well, JM thought I*** was the one!

A: He was anticipating. By now we should know that this is a wee bit disappointing.

Q: (L) I think you have to just give up. I did. I was focused on one thing and one thing only: the

quest for the truth. And, it just so happened that Ark was similarly focused, and that is what

intersected for us. (B) Yeah. It's like dating. You get all dressed up and go to a bar, and sit

there alone all night. Then, you change a tire, get all dirty and hot, and go in the bar to get

something to cool you off, and you meet somebody! (L) Okay, let me get to my questions in the

folder here. LS, from the Karinya site, has a little poll about the Lizard story on his website. He

asks people if they think the story is true or not, and if they have any comments. One person

wrote: " feels like Truth, as does the Wave series. I would like suggestions on protection please.

There is so much accurate information here that my eyes have been bloodshot for the

past 3
days, while processing the site My Favorite Site: info from the Casseopaeian transcripts...Awesome Assistance!! thank you for having this Knowledge online." That is all fine
and good, but then another person writes: "The story is fact, but some parts are not fact for our reality/timeline. In our timeline things aren't exactly the same as the story perceived by Cassiopaeans. We will encounter a 10th planet (Nibiru) that is artificially directed, rather than an uncontrollable group of comets. The reptoids are operating from astral/4th density level, but "density" designations are merely relative, and the notion of only 7 levels is quite misleading. Not all reptoids or greys are locked into the STS plans, and things aren't as simple or dismal as the story would suggest. I hope this helps people understand the drama better!" And, of course, one is urged to visit the Nibiruan website where one can learn the TRUTH about the density levels, etc. Now, I would like to know if something has changed, as is suggested here. Are we dealing with an "old time line" as is suggested here?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is there a 10th planet, Nibiru, in the present time line, naturally?

A: If you wish to call it that, you may.

Q: (L) Is this 10th planet, that some may wish to call Nibiru, an artificially directed planet?

A: When you ask these questions, Laura, feel you have some insight already.

Q: (L) Well, of course. I know that the Reptoids and Grays are STS, and they ARE 4th density, in which fact is the implicit understanding that they are more POLARIZED in the STS mode, which of course implies a deeper level of nastiness, and that any of them existing as STO beings is so rare that it is not worth considering. I also have done sufficient research on the density levels, outside of channeled sources that this is pretty much a given historically speaking, and mathematically speaking...

A: the grays and Reptoids are STS, and so are YOU. So we suppose that means that someone, somewhere, regards third density terran humans as the "bad guys."

Q: (L) Oh, yeah. The roaches, particularly. As far as they are concerned, I am either an avenging god, or the devil! A reader writes: "Laura, I commend you on your vision, fortitude, courage... I have read most of the material with great interest. It feels right, but I have a couple of questions: I can't reconcile the idea of our being trapped or lured (by sensuality) into a physical state with the idea that we have progressed through the vegetative and animal states."

This is a good question. It seems that the energy of creation has progressed through the vegetative and animal states, that animals can graduate to third density and become human, just as humans can graduate to 4th density. How do we reconcile this with the idea that human souls were entrapped into third density bodies from 4th density, by the Lizards? Are we talking about two different functions? Two different groups?

A: Humans were not entrapped by the "Lizards."

Q: (B) We volunteered! (L) Well, they did say that the Lizards were waiting for the right soul matrix to "step in." So, we were the right soul matrix and we stepped into these engineered bodies that the Lizards created. That's what you said. So, how do we reconcile us stepping into these engineered third density bodies with soul evolution through the vegetative and animal states?

A: If you look more closely at the material, it was not stated that the consciousness levels currently represented by humans and many others "stepped into" anything in particular but PHYSICALITY.

Q: (F) Perhaps individual consciousness units have stepped into different physical forms. Some may have "stepped" in as humans right off the bat, and some may have done otherwise. (B) You can't get hung up on any kind of evolutionary system. It's just an ongoing and concurrent thing..

(F) It is simply that WE chose to experience physicality in many forms, maybe simultaneous rather than in a linear progression, but since we perceive time the way we do, it seems that it is a progression. We could be all kinds of things in other realities. (L) So that relates back to the idea of "simultaneous disbursement?" Half of The All chose to "fall asleep" as matter, and other "units" or groups chose to interact with matter by "informing" it with life of all different varieties, more or less simultaneously? So we can have souls that are slow accretions out of matter over the long wave cycle, moving through the densities over aeons, and souls that thought they would speed things up a bit by a different method of entering directly into bodies and changing them.

Well, that seems like a sort of "right off the bat" violation of the free will of the energies of such bodies and their emerging consciousnesses in the long wave cycle. That right there is STS even if it was not realized as such at the time. And such an act could have some tremendous implications in terms of what you have called a "desire based imbalance." It takes

us back to the story of the Prodigal Son. So we have a very complex idea of souls and their evolution in more than one mode.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And in the end, it is a timeless mass division and disbursement that was, is and will be?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) There are some questions that have been asked about what sort of humanoid types may have originated in Lyra. I realize that Lyra is a constellation, and not a planet, but this person states: "apparently the entire human race comes from Lyra."

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, there is a lot of information out there along this line. Billy Meier even makes this claim. This person says "The human race did not originally exist in Lyra; it came from some other galaxy, but first began to evolve in our galaxy in the Lyran system."

A: Closer.

Q: (L) According to the Andromedans, "there are over 135 billion human beings in the 8 galaxies closest to ours. Now, there are also other races out there. Some of these races have had a lot of conflict with the human race and that conflict continues, but there are things happening that will hopefully alleviate that problem...."

A: Your current physical form has been fine tuned on your present locator through advanced biogenetic engineering. It is an ongoing process.

Q: (L) It says here: "many members of extraterrestrial races live from an average of one thousand to 1500 years." Now, you have already told us that such ages are the case at 4th density. But, here it says: "The Andromedans live to an average of 2007 years. They do not look at time the same way that we do. They say that our universe, which consists of everything that we do and don't know about, is a 21 trillion year old hologram. They say that all the matter that is in our universe came out of black holes. Under every galaxy, they say, is a black hole from whence everything comes." Now, does everything in our galaxy come out of a black hole? Is the center...

A: Whoa! Wait a minute! The term "year" is a 3rd density concept of the terran variety.

Q: (L) So, in other words, the whole thing is ridiculous?

A: No, the whole thing is not ridiculous. Some may be, but not all.

Q: (L) Well, here is an interesting thing: according to the Andromedans, on March 23 of 1994, a specific sound and color frequency began to emanate from all the black holes in the known

universe. What this energy and frequency is doing is creating a holographic impression throughout all dimensional levels, of which they say there are eleven creational densities. This new holographic impression has become a 12th density. They say that this new holographic impression has one frequency. What this frequency is doing is pulling up all the dimensional levels below it. They say that by December of 2013, 3rd density as we know it will cease to exist. It is imploding in on itself as everything is being drawn up. Those on the 11th level are going to 12th. We are supposed to go to 4th and then to 5th density. From the Andromedan perspective, 4th density is a consciousness. It is where an entire race is telepathic with each other. They are aware of each other, they feel each other, they are of one mind, separate individuals, but still one. Fifth density is where beings, considered from 3rd density, are light. They say this is what is going to happen to us no later than December of 2013, based on their science." Alex Collier

comments: "Do I know if this is right? I will know when you know, but they have not been wrong yet." So....

A: No comment.

Q: (L) You aren't going to tell us if this thing about the sound and color emanating from black holes is really happening?

A: That is for you to decide.

Q: (L) Well, according to these Andromedans, and also according to Carla McCarty, the Ra channel, the planet that became the asteroid belt was called Maldek, not Kanteek.

A: But who called it?

Q: (L) Obviously NOT the inhabitants. You guys are giving me a hard time tonight.

A: No, you are giving us a hard time.

Q: (L) Now, [displays piece of star shaped metal] JM has this little gadget and he waved it around over my feet and it seemed to make the pain in my ankles go away. Can you tell me why it would do that?

A: It is an interesting little gadget!

Q: (L) Why does it seem to make pain go away? I tested it. We did one foot one day and the other foot the second day. Would any piece of metal do the same?

A: If properly conditioned.

Q: (L) The person or the gadget?

A: Both.

Q: (L) It seems to work. (A) Is the shape important for it to work, or are there other shapes that would work the same way?

A: Shape helps.

Q: (L) What about the symbols engraved in it? Do they help?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) What about the metal that it is made of?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) So, the shape is the most significant thing. (B) What about the intent of the person using it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What would be your suggestion for an appropriate topic to get me off in the right direction?

A: Just let it flow, my dear!

Q: (L) I would like to know if Solomon's temple is the same as Stonehenge, or is Solomon's

temple the same as the Pyramid? It is obvious that no such thing as Solomon's Temple ever

existed in Israel until AFTER the Babylonian captivity when the Jews were fed a whole line of

propaganda about their whole history in order to generate nationalistic feeling to get them to go

home and actually BUILD a temple! Or, is it something else altogether different?

A: It probably is at least one of the above.

Q: That's great! It's Stonehenge, the Great Pyramid, or something altogether different! That

leaves everything as an option!

A: And that is just it, is it not? Leave everything as an option!

Q: (B) In the mid seventies, I was working with a subsidiary of the California farm bureau out of

Berkeley and was apparently considered for membership in what appeared to be a secret

organization by the CFO of that company. What or who were they? And, did my declining of the

invitation have anything to do with the shutting down of my journey inward?

A: It probably is good that you declined unless you enjoy being a puppet on a string.

Organization was connected to a financial consortium by the name of "Zebulon."

Q: (L) Well, that's a name from the Bible. (J) I would like to know what happened when I was in

Milwaukee. I was in my hotel room, lying in my bed, asking questions, and something happened

there. Who was it, who was speaking? I had a tape recorder. I ask the C's to come in, and I

would like to know who it was?

A: 4th density skipper.

Q: (L) What's a skipper?

A: One who seeks transdensity communiqu.,.

Q: (L) So, what happens here? I don't get that. Are you saying JM is the "skipper?"

A: No.

Q: (L) This being that was talking to him is a "skipper?"

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was this being STS or STO?

A: STS.

Q: (L) Can you explain to me why it is that, when STS beings communicate, they are

able to

produce such benevolent, warm and fuzzy sensations? Isn't there some kind of instinctive thing

in us that can help to sort these things out?

A: Kind of like "Little Red Riding Hood."

Q: (L) You mean, we are like Little Red Riding Hood? And they dress up like the grandmother.

(B) And we see the grandmother because that is what we WANT to see. (J) Yeah.

And if you

want to see the Cassiopaeans, they can dress like them! (L) How did Little Red Riding Hood

figure it out? She didn't until the wolf jumped up and attacked her. Yeah! And he'd already

eaten the grandmother! Right up to the point when the wolf leaped off the bed to devour her,

Little Red Riding Hood was in the dark, even though she was SEEING something that puzzled

her! You know: the big eyes and all that...

A: She checked with the Cassiopaeans on the board.

Q: (L) You said at one point that you were communicating with other people on the planet. Yes,

we were the only ones using a board which produces certain clarity of information certain

objectivity - not obtainable otherwise....

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How many other people on the planet are you communicating with?

A: Varies, but up to 50.

Q: (L) That's not a big number. Well, when you usually communicate, and I know that a board

and group method has both its advantages AND limitations, when you communicate with these

other people, what is the general form or mode?

A: Channeling individually.

Q: (L) Are these people channeling in trance; are they getting it right in their head while they are

walking down the street; or do they have to be in a meditative state; or are they writing any of this

down and sharing it?

A: All of the above.

Q: (L) Do they know it is the Cassiopaeans, by that designation?

A: Mostly no.

Q: (B) Is that because of their own perceptions?

A: In part.

Q: (L) Well, if they don't know it is the Cassiopaeans, and that is part of their perception, does

their perception also, to some extent, influence the material so that we would not recognize it?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Well, now JM had this amazing experience on a train in Thailand, and he RECOGNIZED

it as coming from Cassiopaea. Was that you guys giving him a little tweak?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Would it be advisable for us to look for these others?

A: If needed, they will find you.

Q: (B) One night back in the 50s, I went to sleep with a specific train of thought in my head, and woke up the next morning with the same thoughts, right where I left off. (L) as though the whole night had not passed.

A: Astral Traveled.

Q: (B) Is that the same when I saw the light?

A: No.

Q: (L) What was that? (B) It was a classic near death experience.

A: Yes. B had some rambunctious he is not fully revealing connected to some of this.

Q: (L) Were you a rambunctious person at the time? (B) Probably. (L) Hmmmm.

(B) What is

it I am not revealing?

A: Scrappy nature in period referred to.

Q: (L) Did you get into fights or something? (B) I was pretty calm then. (L) I don't know which

particular thing they are referring to; was it seeing the light, or the astral traveling? Which was it?

A: Referring to a plethora.

Q: (L) Did you have more than just those two experiences? (B) Oh, a lot of things. They would

fall under the heading of general psychic things. I felt at the time that my involvement was

experimental and should be for a purpose, so I sort of backed off.

A: Energies were building.

Q: (L) What kind of energies?

A: Many.

Q: (L) Well, some of the people on the little mail list have been having some frightening dreams.

C**** had her purse stolen, there have been dreams of being attacked, and all that sort of thing.

The thing about C****'s dream was that she dreamed about having groceries stolen, and then a

few days later she was in a grocery store and her purse was stolen. She wrote and told us all

about the dream in advance of the incident. We analyzed it, but apparently we sort of missed it.

Can you comment on C****'s dream about her groceries being stolen followed by the actual theft

of her purse? Is this a form of attack, or a random event? (A) There is a third possibility: that

she had this dream and then she attracted the event...

A: Warning. The dream was a warning of upcoming event.

Q: (L) Is this dream AND the event that followed, both some kind of warning about the danger

involved with the book she is writing?

A: No.

Q: (L) So, the event was in no way related to her expose or the people around her?

A: Attack.

Q: (L) So, you are saying that the dream warned of the event, and the event was attack. Would

she be able to reduce the level of attack by getting away from the people connected to this

church system?

A: She must learn her lessons. Which is more important, relationship or quest.

When the two

conflict, far too many choose to fail to see this!!!!

Q: (L) Okay. Is there any other line of questions we should follow at this time?

A: This is up to you.

Q: (J) A few weeks ago I was lying on the bed beside my daughter, and at the same time I was

in a sort of other reality. In that other reality, I was pulling out of my head a sort of wire, and when

it snapped, my tooth became numb. I wondered what it was, because it was not in this reality.

My sister in law was there in the other reality, and I told her to look at this wire and to remember it

because it was important. What was that?

A: Psychic exercise of a frequently engaged in nature.

Q: (L) What? (J) I don't understand that. (A) Who was frequently engaged in this?

A: The experiencer.

Q: (L) Are you saying that Johan does this sort of thing frequently, he just doesn't know about it?

A: Knows a little.

Q: (L) What was the nature of the wire he was pulling out of his head?

A: Visualization.

Q: (L) Visualization of what?

A: The wire.

Q: (L) What does this wire represent?

A: You are off track.

Q: (L) Was it a real wire in another reality, or was it a psychic wire?

A: Both.

Q: (L) By pulling it out, what did JM accomplish?

A: recognition of ability.

Q: (J) Yeah! It's the first time I was CONSCIOUS of it!

A: Self testing routine.

Q: (L) What stimulated him to suddenly become aware of this, or at least to be able to hold the

awareness?

A: Not what happened. He practices such things often, more for the experience, per se.

Q: (L) How come it is the first time he was aware of it? You are saying that he frequently does

it, but he's not aware that he frequently does it.

A: Yes he is.

Q: (J) Well, yes, I am aware of dual consciousness, but nothing this fully aware! I was awake

and asleep at the same time. It was the first time that I experienced something that deep.

A: There is a first time for everything.

Q: (L) Well, we certainly thought we had something interesting to talk about with this book thing...

but you guys weren't into it. (A) Well, there IS a question: non-profit or Co-op?

A: Something like a Co-op is closer to the target.

Q: (L) Okay, anything else for any of the subjects we have talked about?

A: No. Good night.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

July 15, 2000

Ark, Laura, F***

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Maranatta.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Let's cover the attack issue first. F*** just had a feeling about attack coming through to us in the not too distant future. Is this an accurate assessment?

A: Yes.

Q: Can you identify the source of the attack?

A: Many possible, but illness dangers are significant. There is still a 'bug' inside of Ark, which could explode at any time into a household-wide infectious pandemonium!

Q: What could be done in advance to prevent this? What kind of bug is it, and what measures to take?

A: It is bacterial, with a worm type attachment. Recommend colonic.

Q: Where did this bug come from?

A: Poland origin.

Q: And a colonic should do it? Anything by mouth?

A: Increase B vitamin intake.

Q: Well, F*** felt that the attack would come through Constellation, but I guess if Ark was sick, that would be sort of true, because then, he couldn't work. Is that why F*** picked it up that way?

A: Partly, but other complications lurk... Jealousies building with one who has a name with a "B."

Q: Any particular action to take to forestall that one?

A: Be on alert to conferences with others.

Q: Any particular action besides just being alert?

A: Not to this point.

Q: Any other potential attack sources? Or, at least the next most significant?

A: J***. Not yet sufficiently aware of dangers of travel by road vis a vis himself.

Q: Any specific means of forestalling such a problem?

A: Remind and pray.

Q: You aren't saying my son is going to have an accident, are you?

A: It is possible.

Q: Can you give me a time frame; a specific window?

A: When travel distances expand.

Q: Well, he will be starting school on the 24th which means he will be driving back and forth to

Tampa every day. Should one of us drive him for a period of time? Or go with him?

A: We hesitate to advise too strongly where finances are concerned, but newer vehicles have

more safety features which can prevent physical damage.

Q: While we are on the subject of financial things, in order to update the car - a

financial thing - if

there is going to be a problem with Constellation, of course we don't want to increase our

indebtedness, and I HAVE put some of our money into the stock market, so...

A: Wait a minute. There will not be a problem in the near term with Constellation if vigilance is

practised. The spelling is a clue.

Q: Well, since things are starting to move, I guess it is also time to increase vigilance.

A: It would definitely be advisable.

Q: Any further advice on my stock market investing? I have taken the step, and I have done the

best I could without you guys telling me what to do specifically what to do. Can you tell me if

what I have done so far is the right thing?

A: You are doing well, so far.

Q: Any further advice? Should I just buy and hold, or should I buy and sell?

A: Buy defensive hedges.

Q: What are defensive hedges?

A: Stocks which weather recession well.

Q: What stocks weather recession well?

A: Food, drugs, energy, etc...

Q: But what about the tech and biotech which you told you before. That's what I have been

going into, tech and biotech, and pretty heavy duty, too.

A: That is good!

Q: So now you think I ought to diversify into food and drugs? What kind of stocks deal with

food? (F) Nabisco, General Mills, Kraft, Post, Borden's. And drugs would be Abbot, Merck,

Liggett Myers, Pfizer, and so forth. (A) WHY? If tech and biotech are going to go up, as you

suggest, why should we invest in something else? If now is such a good opportunity to buy tech

and biotech, why don't we just do that? Why diversify?

A: A good opportunity. If you diversify, you have a better chance to make more money and

faster!

Q: So, maybe they are saying that food and drug stocks, and tech and biotech stops are all going

to go up?

A: Yes.

Q: What about fuel?

A: Energy.

Q: Like the coal industry? I mean, "diamonds in the rough" are carbon, and carbon is coal, right?

A: Okay.

Q: Just okay. Not the best. What about Tampa Electric or Con-Ed? Things like that?

A: Those are shaky.

Q: What do you mean by energy? Gas?

A: And oil and nuclear and newer forms.

Q: (A) What is newer than nuclear? "Free energy" is newer than nuclear. (L) Tom

Bearden!

(A) Right!

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, everything about this Perceptronics matched what you were saying a couple of weeks ago, and it was really cheap, so I picked up a couple hundred shares for practically nothing

A: Good!

Q: Now, onto F***'s mom. Aside from what F*** is doing, are there any additional things that can

or should be done that would optimize her recovery?

A: She is improving faster now.

Q: Is there anything he needs to add to her regimen? Anything you would recommend?

A: Not as of yet.

Q: Is there anything he can do to minimize the stress being produced by his sister?

A: Just being present helps...

Q: F*** says he is going to commit suicide if his mother dies. Is that a good idea?

A: No, but it won't happen.

Q: See?! They said she is not gonna die.

A: She is in better health than he is.

Q: What does F*** need?

A: He is okay, but she is strong, due to powerful genetic line. His is not as strong, due to his father.

Q: Is there anything he can do for himself?

A: Not now.

Q: I received this very mysterious e-mail in response to my Grail pages. [Reads e-mail] Is this a crackpot, somebody from the inside, or a veiled threat?

A: Close to number 1: Crackpot.

Q: Okay, let's get to the main subject. We have a serious problem here. In this series of

sessions we had over a period of years about Roswell, on October 7, 1994, we were discussion

Roswell, the question was asked about the number of bodies recovered by the government. The

answer you gave was "three dead, one still in operation." Then, you said it was a "robotic,

biogenetic being rather than a soul-encompassing physical existence."

On September 2, 1995, again we have a body count of 4, who were described as hybrids, and

this was in relation to the alien autopsy video. So, we have four hybrids, composed of human

and Grey Alien genetic combination.

On October 21, 1995, I was reciting the story from the alien autopsy video, and the camera man

was quoted as having stated that there were four beings, and one was dead, and three were

standing outside the craft crying and clutching boxes of some sort. I asked if this was accurate,

and you said yes. So, in this case, which must also be the case of the four hybrids mentioned

above, we have a count of four beings, with one dead, and three living. Next: we talked about it further, and we asked about how many beings were in a particular crash, and you said 21. I asked how come the reports said that there were only four, and you said the reports were suppressed and fragmented because fewer individuals witnessed the interior of the craft.

So, now we have 17 more beings on the inside. However, on this occasion, what we were talking about was the fact that this was a mission to retrieve dead bodies for study. Five of the bodies inside were human, and two were Bigfoot types. Before, you had said that the craft that crashed were on a "highly specialized mission" of reconnaissance and testing of environmental conditions of the area as a result of the nuclear testing that had taken place there. But this particular mission seems to have been otherwise. But, I know that one mission profile does not negate the other. Yet, it seems to be contradictory. But, the biggest contradiction we have seems to be where it states that there were four bodies. On the one occasion, three were dead and one was alive, then three were living, and one was dead, and now, suddenly, we have 21 and a whole different ballgame. Now, I understand that the way our questions are framed, and what awareness we have, are factors that can vary the response. But I have to deal with this because I am writing about it and there is confusion here.

A: There was more than one "crash in the vicinity" of Roswell, and at different times. The four body scenario refers to the incident most frequently cited.

Q: Now, when we say the "four body incident most frequently cited," how many were living?

A: Three dead, one living.

Q: So, what about the incident where there were three living and one dead?

A: Yes, in early June and approximately 100 miles further west of the Roswell area.

Q: So, in early June there were three living and one dead. And this is the one that the camera man was talking about?

A: Yes.

Q: And then there was an incident in July where there were three dead and one living, and that is the one that most of the Roswell witnesses are talking about?

A: One more.

Q: One more crash?

A: Yes.

Q: Okay, so there were two crashes at the same time?

A: Three.

Q: There were three in the July period?

A: June/July.

Q: Two in June, and one in July?

A: June 4th, July 1st, and July 4th.

Q: The one in June occurred 100 miles further west?

A: Yes.

Q: The July 1st, incident, where did that occur?

A: 67 miles southeast of White Sands.

Q: And the third crash was the Plains of San Augustin crash that you have already given figures

on, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: Which one of these crashes had the 21 bodies?

A: Second. This explains the famous news release because the base was abuzz due to all these occurrences.

Q: It seems to me that if the base was already abuzz with these occurrences, they would already

have had their cover organized and their stories straight! In such a case, the famous news

release would never have happened.

A: No.

Q: Previously, I asked about this Kal Korff book, and essentially you said that my scenario about

the different stories, the various witnesses, whoever is behind the cover-up is just feeding

disinformation through all of these people. They are capitalizing on all kinds of witnesses and so

forth that then get "exposed as frauds," are just part of the cover up. You said that this was

correct. So, I said that "they are feeding disinformation through all of the so-called "Roswell

Witnesses," and you said "close." I would like to know how close, and just how they are feeding

disinformation through all of these witnesses. Obviously, these people believe what they are

saying.

A: They do.

Q: They believe. Why do they believe?

A: They are telling what they remember, but it is soaked in twisting parallels.

Q: Are the people doing this themselves?

A: No. Event mixture.

Q: But they all seem to remember this July 4th crash, or so they say.

A: Yes.

Q: I don't get what you are saying here.

A: Events were intertwined.

Q: So, some may have witnessed different events?

A: Parts of...

Q: Have they also been tampered with in terms of abduction or having implanted memories or

screen memories?

A: No.

Q: Have they, in any way, been exposed to something that was falsely staged by the government

in order to make them think....

A: No.

Q: So, they are all sincere and honest witnesses, but they are witnesses to different events, and they all think that they are witnesses to the same event?

A: The so-called suspicious circumstances are merely a patchwork, cleverly used by those who wish to conceal.

Q: For example: did the fireman actually go to a crash site and witness what his daughter claims he witnessed?

A: Yes.

Q: Was it an alien craft crash site?

A: Yes.

Q: Did Jesse Marcel witness a crashed UFO?

A: Pieces of one.

Q: Did Glen Dennis really talk with a nurse who later disappeared?

A: Yes.

Q: How did this woman disappear? Kal Korff could find no record of her existence.

A: Transferred, discharged, records expunged.

Q: Is she dead, so that she doesn't know all the stories about her experience?

A: Yes.

Q: Did she die under suspicious circumstances?

A: No.

Q: Did the little balsa wood piece actually come from a toy company as Korff suggests?

A: No. Kal Korff was paid to mislead, but it is now moot as the military changed its story yet again after his book was published.

Q: One of the things that Kal Korff did was to dig into Jesse Marcel's background, and he claims that Marcel never had any of the background that he claimed, and that Jesse Marcel is basically a liar. He has the military records to back him up on this. Were Marcel's records altered?

A: Jesse Marcel never claimed to be a military pilot. He was an intelligence officer who held a private pilot's license

Q: That's not what Kal Korff says. He quotes Stanton Friedman, and William Moore and all those guys who wrote about Roswell, as quoting Marcel to have said he was a military pilot. Korff quotes from their books, and says they wrote these things and didn't check to find out that Jesse was a liar.

A: Jesse did not lie.

Q: Okay. Well. You also said "Roswell did involve evidence of non-human intelligence." Did this just mean basic information about the reality of alien visitation, or was there some other implied meaning here?

A: No implied meaning.

Q: Now, in this second crash where you said that there were two big foot types: were the big foot

types also dead?

A: Yes.

Q: You also said that some of the beings went into 4th density, sort of, at the time of one of these crashes. What exactly DID happen?

A: It is complex, but suffice it to say that they re-transited to 4th density.

Q: You said that there were five dead humans inside that were retrieval and study specimens.

Where did they get these bodies?

A: Mexico and South America.

Q: Now, on two or three occasions you said I should be researching a modern-day connection

between the Roswell event and the underground zones and the Canary Islands. What is the

connection of the Roswell incident to the Canary Islands, other than the names? Are the

Canaries a sort of headquarters?

A: Clue is that similar energies are employed.

Q: Recently, I went to this hypnotist down in St. Pete, who took me back to this incident when I

was a child. My impression was that drugs were used on me. Is this correct?

A: Yes.

Q: What was the drug?

A: LSD.

Q: When I saw the werewolf type being sitting at some kind of console that controlled people. I

had the impression that these people who were doing these things to me were robot type beings,

that they were not human, and that they were controlled by this werewolf type being. Was that

also correct?

A: Close.

Q: Who was this werewolf? I was expecting to see a Lizard, or anything but a werewolf. He had

eyes like lasers.

A: Screen mask.

Q: What was behind the screen?

A: You know.

Q: Lizards?

A: Yes.

Q: Why would they screen themselves as a werewolf?

A: Cloak.

Q: Well, did I accomplish anything with this session, or was this woman just not the right one I

need to go to, that I need to do more.

A: That is okay.

Q: The issue of Val Valerian being associated with beings who have "blockbuster" information

has come up a time or two lately. There are a couple of ideas as to who these beings might be.

As a matter of fact, we have discovered that Val Valerian is not as reliable as one would wish. He

seems to be quite a disseminator of disinformation. So, who precisely are these

beings Val is
associated with? Are they aliens?

A: No.

Q: Are they government types?

A: Yes.

Q: So, Val is a doorway for dissemination of information and disinformation?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, he has just recently posted some stuff that is so trashy that I really was
taken aback. Is

he hooked up with Scientology and Black Magick? That is where it looks like his
information is

tending lately. This Samuels guy has really written some strange stuff that seems
to be loaded

with disinformation.

A: Val trips up as do many...

Q: Well, who is this Samuels, and who is behind him? It sounds so much like
Scientology...

A: Pay no attention to this, but some of his information commands serious review.

Q: Well, I know that! But, he has really gone off the deep end with this stuff!

What does one

have to do to keep from falling into such traps?

A: Find one's own path.

Q: On the alien autopsy video, Ray Santilli has consistently refused to reveal any
information at

all as to who was behind the release of this film. Could you tell us who is behind
making

available to him this alien autopsy information? Was it a rogue individual, or was
it a deliberate

leak....

A: Latter.

Q: And that is why he has and will refuse to reveal his source to anyone. He simply
CANNOT.

Did the camera man as he was described, ever exist at all?

A: Close.

Q: So, Ray Santilli is under a restriction that makes it utterly impossible for him
to say anything at

all in his own defense. He cannot and will not.

A: Close.

Q: Thank you. Good night.

July 22, 2000

Ark, Laura, F***, L***, C**, A**, I***, P*** and S***

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Vostorra.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have guests tonight, guys! You notice?

A: Really?? You're kidding, right?

Q: Actually, I wasn't. You are the one who is kidding.

A: Yes.

Q: (I) Is quantum tunneling important?

A: Vague, dear.

Q: (I) Why did that pop in my head while I was meditating on the subway?

A: Has to do with the concept of enclosure, combined with motion. The enclosure is a space

defined by the visualization of the perceptor, more than an actual physical state.

Q: (I) [Attempts to read back remark with some difficulty.]

A: Suggestion: try to inscribe letters without trying to break into words while writing. Otherwise, you will lose step!

Q: (I) That's right! I'm trying to anticipate what they are going to say. (L)

And the interesting

thing about this exercise is, it conditions your mind to NOT anticipate!

A: Which is good, indeed.

Q: (I) This visualization of a perception, more than an actual physical state, is it that I am

perceiving something and trying to put it into words? What am I perceiving? What is quantum

tunneling? I was trying to think about it and said "forget it! Nothing travels faster than the speed

of light..."

A: You will know soon enough. As we have said before: learning is fun!

Q: (I) So, I should take each step as it goes. Was I abducted?

A: You have had some experiences relating to ancestral occurrences, especially. We see two

females in your "bloodline" who were unusually strong in a psychic sense, my dear!

Q: (I) I don't know! (L) I guess that, for whatever reason, it was because of your bloodline. (I)

Was that the Scottish thing?

A: No.

Q: (I) Maybe my mother. I don't want to ask all these things relating to personal issues, but now

they've got me thinking! Does this have something to do with why my grandmother decided to

just die?

A: Of course. You see the connections as you reflect.

Q: (I) That is so right. I'm trying to think. My grandmother left because she

couldn't handle it,
maybe?

A: No. Your grandmother transitioned because it was her time. Others saw it less well-intentioned.

Q: (I) I don't understand at all. Now I am totally confused.

A: She "left" at the correct juncture. But, other persons were less than pleased, therefore, casting a slight pall over the situation.

Q: (L) Were there people who made comments about the time and place of your grandmother's passing; did they make an issue of it?

A: Feelings, Laura.

Q: (I) I know that my mother and my grandmother kind of had a reconciliation. My grandmother didn't raise my mother; there's a whole crazy issue there. I only saw my grandmother twice in my entire life. I saw her once when I was very young, then we moved here and she moved to the Bahamas. My mother and her had no relationship, and then suddenly - I don't know what happened, I think my grandfather died - and my mother decided to get to know her mother better.

My grandmother came to visit us in New York, and everything went very well. That was the second time I saw her. She started communicating with my mother. She was supposed to come visit and we were waiting for the house to be finished before she came, but she died before she could come. I think my mother feels very guilty about it. It hit my mother very hard. She is still unable to deal with it. Anyway, I think my mother is psychic. She's probably the other psychic person.

(L) What does all this have to do with whether or not Ingrid was abducted?

A: We did not discuss abduction.

Q: (I) But, this is the answer you gave when I asked about being abducted!

A: Yes. We gave the best answers on the current situation. Before one is prepared to hear about abductions, one must be properly conditioned. This includes proper level of awareness to the complex mechanical nature of abduction!

Q: (L) I guess that they want you to think about your bloodline, about your relationships, about all the related factors...

A: Okay, Laura, each student is on their own path.

Q: (I) I agree. I never sensed abduction, I never saw an UFO, so maybe I just should not be thinking about abduction...

A: Open mind.

Q: (I) Maybe I am focusing too much on the wrong thing?

A: You are doing fine, but there is much more to come.

Q: (I) So, whatever comes up, comes up. (LC) I'm really curious. I feel like all of us here have

been drawn together for a reason. We had a hell of a time getting here, every one of us, but we did, and I'm just wondering what this is all about? Why did all of us feel so drawn that we just HAD to be here?

A: You are not wondering so much as you are seeking confirmation.

Q: (I) You probably sense that we have a purpose together, or that we know each other at another level, and you just need confirmation... I don't know. Why do YOU think we are drawn together? (LC) I don't know. I just feel something powerful.

A: Every one here thinks on more than one level. This already puts everyone into a different category than the status quo. You all have quite well developed senses; a more difficult task is learning to trust the messages. Remember, you all have received negative programming at the third density level, which is designed to derail your higher psychic awareness. You by now know that this is false programming, but we realize that the subconscious centers are more difficult for you to overcome. Patience will pay off for you big time!!!

Q: (P) This is my feeling about the whole thing: us coming together, the energy created by each of us being in each other's presence is a key; it's unlocking something that we agreed to come together at this time, though it may not be apparent now, it's going to be. That's the way I have felt about this whole thing. (I) Yes. I HAD to come. No matter what. (P) Yes. (LC) I guess I was wanting confirmation of WHY I felt I HAD to come! (L) And they are telling us that "patience will pay off big time!" They don't say that sort of thing often, and when they do, it really means something big. But, we can't have a clue, because if we start anticipating, we block it! [Laughter]

If we just keep doing what is before us to do, things will keep happening to guide us. (F) The energy in this room is really powerful tonight, I notice. (P) Yes. I just feel like crying. I'm tired, but energized. (I) And I'm having so much trouble keeping up. I'm trying to listen to the letters one at a time... (L) And that's how we have to deal with this whole thing. It's sort of like listening to the letters one at a time. (LC) And my hand won't move until three letters after I hear one! It's so frustrating! It goes so fast. (A) What kind of programming do we all have? I know it's negative, but what kind in specific?

A: You receive programming daily from many sources, but the ultimate root is essentially the same.

Q: (I) Yes, TV, cell phone towers, all of that, I guess...

A: Childhood training, etc.

Q: (I) I was bombarded with religion when I was a child. I hated it. I tried to read the Bible from cover to cover, but by the time I got to Exodus, I knew that this was crap. I tried the Mormons. I didn't get past the second chapter because all of that was crap, too. I tried the Jehovah's Witness thing, and that was crap. I tried being an atheist, and that was crap. Everything that came to me was crap. (L) Yep. We are in the doodoo for sure!

A: Yes, but the "doodoo" promotes powerful learning opportunities...

Q: (I) That is SO true. I've been in the doodoo so many times before - and I'm STILL in the doodoo! (LC) Okay, another question, and this is a kind of selfish one I am thinking about...

A: Wait a minute, remember, your plane of existence is STS by its very nature and that is okay, because you're all where you are for a reason... Now L***, fire away and be just as selfish as you please, dear. [Laughter]

Q: (LC) Well, if that's the case! I want to ask about past life relations between us. I'm sure there is.

A: Be specific.

Q: (I) Do we all have some kind of past life connection?

A: I *** is not L***.

Q: (L) It's L***'s turn! [Laughter] (LC) But she put it so well! (L) But, they are trying to make you think here. (LC) Let me just parrot what I*** said. Are there any specific past life connections between any of the women in this room?

A: Who?

Q: (LC) Well, let's start with Laura. Do I have a past life connection with Laura?

A: Before we answer that, we wish to hear from you what you perceive a past life circumstance to be.

Q: (I) For some reason I feel a past life connection to S***. I feel like she was either a parent or someone who taught me a lot about me. I felt that just from reading her correspondence. What do you think? (LC) I don't know... the question didn't really form in my head until I got here...

A: How do you perceive the reincarnation process to be?

Q: (LC) I perceive it as you come back with people you choose to come back with, and that you choose people that you are karmically connected to. (I) I see it a little bit differently than that...

A: Aha! We have a variance!

Q: (I) I think that when we die and go to 5th density, that we make pacts with people in each incarnation, so when you come back, it is coming back to fulfill that pact. (LC) Yes, that is the way my line of thinking is going. But, when they asked that question, I was

thinking that you have people you come back with because of closeness. Somebody may be your mother in one life, and there is a love bond, and then there are other people that you come back with because you have to resolve something to let go of that person rather than to get closer.

A: This is partially correct. But, there is more to it than this. For example, one can incarnate on various planes of existence, not just the one you perceive currently. And, one may actually reincarnate on more than one plane concurrently, if one is advanced enough to do this.

Q: (I) You know, a psychic told me that I had two lives going on at once... (L) Are you suggesting that ...

A: Yes, we are!

Q: (L) I was thinking it, but they didn't let me finish. For the record, I was thinking that we are all part of the same soul unit here.

A: To an extent, but you may not yet understand what exactly a "soul unit" is in that sense. And

of course, there is more than one sense for this as well. The "trick" that 3rd density STS life

forms will learn, either prior to transition to 4th density, or at the exact juncture, is to think in

absolutely limitless terms. The first and most solid step in this process is to not anticipate at all.

This is most difficult for you. We understand this, but this as also why we keep reiterating this

point. For example, imagine if one of your past lives is also a future life?

Q: (I) There we have quantum tunneling!

A: Yes.

Q: (I) This has to do with past lives and future lives.

A: Yes.

Q: (I) But somehow I can't put it together yet. I can't connect it.

A: You will. "All in due time, my pretty, all in due time."

Q: (L) That was a line from the Wizard of Oz! When Dorothy wanted to know where Toto was.

(P) Now, I just want to say that I think that we have all of us here traveled back in time to change

the way things are now. We inserted ourselves into this time period to wake up and see what is

really happening. This is 3rd density thinking, I know, but it is the only way I can describe it. We

looked back on the way things happened, the way the world is now, and we have come back to

change things. We have come from the future, to wake up now, because we didn't wake up

before. (C) Maybe that's our "past life/future life" connection here? (P) Right, we all agreed to

insert ourselves in this time line.... (L) So, we ARE from the future... (P)

Because the world is

going in this direction, and SOMETHING had to be done. That's what I see. (I)

Yes. We all decided to come back, but there was a strong possibility that we would not be able to wake up and link up. And that's why so many things happened to attempt to keep us from getting together. (P) Not just that, things happen to keep us from waking up period! We've all been bombarded with stuff all our lives. (I) yes, and when we started waking up, and realized that we HAD to come together to "link" to DO whatever it is we are going to do, there has to be all kinds of things to prevent it - like C***'s cats, even! [Laughter] (S) I would like to ask a question about synchronicity...

A: Wait a minute... someone said something a short while ago that is surprisingly close to the truth. Now just a moment... reflect please.

Q: (L) P*** was saying that we have come back from the future and inserted ourselves into this timeline...

A: Yes. That is close to being totally correct!

Q: (L) In terms of reincarnation, that we were talking about a few minutes before that, we are possibly incarnations of ourselves incarnated at different levels. This just happens to be one of the levels of reality that we are occupying, but there are other selves at other levels thinking and doing other level stuff, and these other levels are perceived by us as the future...

A: Maybe for some of you, but let us not get ahead of ourselves.

Q: (P) The C's say that they are US in the future. So, we, being THEM in the future, some of who they are in the future, have come back as us, to do what we are doing, to undo what is happening on Earth...

A: Close, but more complex than that. It would be difficult for you to completely understand at this point, but let us just say that you are close.

Q: (C) I wonder if we, living here, as we are now, are also living in all the densities, one through six, at the same time, so that some part of us now, understands some part of us at all the other levels. Like, I am a tree, I am the water, I am here in this body, and I am in other densities also?

A: No, not really, but a good effort!

Q: (A) Well, P**** bingo'd on what she said about coming back from the future. (I) They said I should reflect, so maybe we should reflect on other things...

A: You should reflect upon all that is in the reflection!

Q: (L) Everything. What is the reason for the use of the term "reflection?" (A) We never have left our source of origin...

A: "Alice through the looking glass."

Q: (L) When she went through the mirror, she was in an alternate reality. (I)

Are we in an
alternate reality?

A: Yup. But then again, are not all realities "alternate?"

Q: (I) True, because the source is the REAL reality, everything else is alternate.

A: Pretty close, I****. You earn a silver star!

Q: (I) You guys are hilarious! I like stars and I like silver.

A: Cool, yes, but the gold ones are even better!

Q: (I) I was writing something in my journal about supernovae being steps toward
the Big Bang,

in the sense that each supernova represents a reflection of ourselves...

A: In a more physiological sense, supernovae present cosmic energies which "up the
ante" of

awareness, when one is in close enough proximity.

Q: (I) Now, this supernova that happened in fairly recent times - the Cas A
supernova of 1658,

or thereabouts - does that have anything to do with our awareness thing going on
right now?

A: It has some to do with this conduit.

Q: (I) I had that feeling. I went back and read "Supernovae, Vehicle of
Ascension?" Did

whatever happen with that supernova, is it affecting us....

A: The more interesting question would be what about the NEXT supernova?!?

Q: (I) There is one coming up, and that's going to be the wave? Or...

A: No, no, no. No anticipation, please.

Q: (L) Well, that's pretty hard when you said "what about the NEXT one!"

A: Reflection, yes, but anticipation? No!

Q: (I) We have to go back to this reflection thing because they keep sending us
there. (C) One

thing that was said awhile ago was that maybe we, as a group, have created some kind
of energy

or barrier. (P) I think we are creating a possibility that would not have existed
if we had NOT

come together here.

A: Yes, but that is generally true in most similar circumstances. The question is
the degree to

which there is significance.

Q: (I) How significant a possibility are we creating here now?

A: That is for you to see.

Q: (I) So, we don't know. We sense something very important about changing the
universe. (L)

I think that it is also up to us, individually and as a group, to choose how we
respond to the

upcoming events. The saying "many are called, few are chosen" should be rephrased
to say

"Many are called, but few choose to answer the call." (P) Everyone is called!

(L) Yes. But so

many succumb to the attacks, can't overcome the blocks and barriers, and choose to
continue to

view life in mundane, surface terms. When push comes to shove, how many really DO
answer.

It is a very subtle thing to read the signs and "see the unseen" in the morass of
conflicting signals

that the 3rd density reality sends to block our vision. (P) Yes. Animals have an

abundance of

young in order that some will survive. I think there is an abundance of us so that some WILL

wake up. The odds are against it, so there HAS to be an abundance of us that have come back

for this reason. (S) The sea turtles. (P) There is no guarantee that we would all wake up. (I)

Yes, and SOME of us could go back to sleep! (P) Yes. (L) It is a constant danger to all of us.

There was an interesting thing that a reader sent to me about the fact that there is a moment, a

crucial point of choosing, and it is called in the Don Juan tradition "The Cry of the Eagle." A soul

is called to choose a singular act that will change their life forever, and either they respond, or

they don't. And, once the call has come, once the moment has come, if they don't choose, the

call never comes again because the moment is gone forever. It's a soul summons. If they turn

away from it, or think that it will come again, or that there will be other opportunities, then they are

choosing to NOT respond, and it never comes again. Either you do it or you don't. (LC) And, of

course, that is when the attacks really start!

A: No, L****, the attacks are ongoing.

Q: (I) The attacks are always there, but it is just when you start to awaken you start to become

aware of what they are and have the choice of perceiving the nature of them and choosing to

overcome them, or to think that it is just stuff that happens, and you have to "go with it." or submit

to the circumstances...

A: Yes. Awareness is the key; knowledge protects, ignorance endangers.

Q: (I) Yes, I could have just stayed home when we realized that our money wasn't going to be

there as we planned. It was definitely an attack to prevent us from coming. (LC) Yes, the same

thing happened to me. But, I had some money put aside that I called my "end of the world

money." I had been saving it for a long time, and I told my husband I was going to use my "end

of the world money." [Laughter] (I) Yes. I was determined to come regardless. And then, at the

airport, when I missed my flight, and it was possible that we might not get another flight... I was

even thinking about AMTRAK, renting a car, whatever. (LC) Yeah! I*** doesn't even drive, and

she was gonna rent a car! (I) Yes that is the choice that we were all faced with: is it important

enough?

A: Its the lack of awareness of the attack. But that is okay, as we all learn at our own pace.

Q: (LC) Well, C*** didn't come because her cat was going to have kittens. (L) I

suppose that the conduit might have been the vet? (LC) But, she also is in that situation where she has had clear warnings, but says that the astrology chart says this or that so that the energies aren't "right" to leave. (L) Well, that can be a form of attack to, to buy into all that stuff. Especially considering the timing and source of the information. But, let's change gears. I had a call from VB who informed me that the Wave series was really creating a stir. It seems that he has had a connection to this Dr. Hammond of the Greenbaum lecture fame, and also had a number of exchanges with Andrija Puharich, and it is his contention that the UFO phenomenon, the alien abduction phenomenon, and the many and varied other things we talk about and study and discuss, are a product of super advanced technological, human controlled mind-programming projects using the technology of Puharich and Tesla. Yes, it is supposed to be so advanced that they can not only read minds and can control minds, but that it is, in the end, merely human engineered programming. Is he, even in part, correct?

A: Well, there are elements of the phenomenon which may be connected to human, 3rd density STS engineering, but by and large, this is not the case.

Q: (L) He also said that it was his opinion, that the center of the web of all of this mind programming conspiracy, is in Tyler, Texas. Is that correct?

A: The what!?

Q: (L) Well, what about the center of the human branch of the programming conspiracy?

A: We feel that VB needs to recharge his batteries a bit.

Q: (L) He also said that the area we are living is the center of a particular programming experiment, something like Nazi/Black magick cultists or something like that.

A: Better not to get too carried away. Remember, the root of all "negative" energies directed at 3rd density STS subjects, coming from 4th density, is essentially the same.

Q: (LC) Are we being currently monitored by 4th density STS?

A: You are always!

Q: (A) That's the helicopters.

A: That is more likely 3rd density. Suggest a review of the transcripts relating to the situation in Nazi Germany for better understanding here.

Q: (A) Is that why you can't leave Tyler...

A: We wish to review some things first. The concept of a "master race" put forward by the Nazis was merely a 4th density STS effort to create a physical vehicle with the correct frequency resonance vibration for 4th density STS souls to occupy in 3rd density. It was also a "trial run" for

planned events in what you perceive to be your future.

Q: (L) You mean with a strong STS frequency so they can have a "vehicle" in 3rd density, so to speak?

A: Correct. Frequency resonance vibration! Very important.

Q: (L) So, that is why they are programming and experimenting? And all these folks running around who some think are "programmed," could be individuals who are raising their nastiness levels high enough to accommodate the truly negative STS 4th density - sort of like walk-ins or something, only not nice ones?

A: You do not have very many of those present yet, but that was, and still is, the plan of some of the 4th density STS types.

Q: (A) And that's who are operating the helicopters?

A: Helicopters are STS 3rd density, no doubt influenced from 4th density STS.

Q: (A) Was that woman at the SCIONS meeting who kept interrupting one of those programmed individuals sent in as an agent of disruption?

A: Scatterbrain.

Q: (A) I want to know what is going on in East Texas! (L) Yes. Even if VB is not right about it

being the center of the web, he says that the first phone call Hoover made after the Kennedy

assassination was to somebody in Tyler, Texas...

A: One thing that is interesting about East Texas, or more specifically, Northeast Texas, is that

the water is very heavily fluoridated. This makes one more susceptible to intense forms of ELF

mind programming. There have been some experiments conducted in this area relating to this.

Q: (A) That's Extremely Low Frequencies?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) But the water tasted so GOOD! It was the best water I ever drank! I'm serious!

A: That is by design.

Q: (A) Oh, they're so tricky! I mean, you drink the water there and you just say "This is SO good!" And you want more and more!

A: If you wish to catch bees, are you going to use a net, or some honey, maybe??

Q: (A) That makes total sense. (I) Does Brooklyn have this problem?

A: No, Brooklyn has other problems.

Q: (I) Yes, D*** and I discussed how the kids in the neighborhood are just interested in their

clothes and their music - they don't even ask or think about the questions of their reality.

A: There is something located under the "East New York" neighborhood...

Q: (L) Where are the ELF waves in East Texas generated from? (I) So, what's going on in East

New York? (L) Let's get finished with Texas first!

A: Centered in two generation points: Bryan/College Station, Secret government facility

connected to NASA/NORAD and located in Fort Bend County west of Houston.

Q: (A) West Texas? All the way up there from Houston? (C) Bryan College is only about an

hour away from us!

A: Satellites are used to concentrate the signal in a "bounce back" mode. Power station covers

underground facility in East New York. Very unobtrusive looking. The healthiest borough to live

in; in New York City is the Bronx.

Q: (I) Yes. I believe that. When I had that breakdown in 94 or 95, I was literally going crazy.

Dwayne and I moved to the Bronx, but we ended up moving back because we got this house with

my parents. But living in the Bronx was the best experience for me. It was so healing. (P) I

have something to say. I'm kind of frustrated right now. I feel that - and this is maybe my own

anticipation - but I feel frustrated with the questions tonight because I feel that we are supposed

to go somewhere ... (I) Yeah, I feel that too... (P) And I am feeling frustrated that this opportunity

- which is a big deal for me - is not going where it is supposed to go. I feel that there is

something we all need to know. What is that thing - what we all need to hear - since we are all

here?

A: When you leave this grouping that you perceive as your immediate present, the layers will

unfold more and more rapidly for you. Patience is the key, as all learning is continuity... In other

words, when new realities are revealed for you a week, a month, a year from now, and soon, as a

result of these experiences, the value will be just as strong for you as it would be if it were all

revealed for you tonight.

Q: (A) For me, just being here and making the connection is what is important. I don't feel let

down at all. I didn't anticipate some sort of great revelation just because I'm here...

A: This is an ongoing process.

Q: (P) Well, everybody is saying "don't anticipate!" But it is so very serious to me! I can't even

think! I'm here for a reason. I'm not just here for a good time, though that is part of it. I just feel

that being here, for me, is a monumental event in my life....

A: But did you expect the significance of it to all be resolved right now?

Q: (P) No. But, I feel that I have missed something tonight. I feel that there was something I

was supposed to say or ask and I haven't. (Ark) We always miss something! (P) I feel like I am

going to go home and think "I blew it" because I wasn't paying attention or something. There is

too much commotion in the room and my mind is... I can't focus... (F) Well, it's

like when you go
to the grocery store, there is always something that you forget. (P) Yeah. But if
I'm going to the
grocery store and forget something, it's no big deal. (I) We can always meet
again....

A: It is okay to feel this way, but do not be surprised if it all comes together
when you least
expect it.

Q: (P) So, I was right. My physical presence here was the main thing. (L) Maybe
it is like some
sort of subliminal key?

A: You were given a key to put on your keychain!

Q: (L) So, there IS some sort of exchange going on here at levels we don't even
understand.

(LC) I want to go back to that question about the supernova. They said it was a
more interesting
question as to whether there was going to be another one...

A: Wait and see.

Q: (I) Yes I have a long way to go and a lot of work to do just to understand what
I need to
know...

A: All of us have a long way to go, but getting there is half the fun. And on that
note, good night.

August 5, 2000

Ark, Laura, F***, J & C

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Komorrih.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have guests this evening; this is J and C. They have traveled down from Ohio...

A: Really?

Q: Yes, actually. J, would you like to lead off? Or C? [Negative.] Okay. I guess I'll go first then...

A: We would like to hear from your guests... We welcome J and his esteemed wife! Well....

Q: (J) I'm glad to be here, and...

A: You have been "here" before.

Q: (J) I guess I should add that I feel the service here is very important.

A: Important is good, but subjective. Start asking, J.

Q: (J) Okay...

A: Do you remember Mel?

Q: (J) No, no.

A: Search... We are attempting to get the "ball" rolling. J is reluctant. [Long pause] O.K., if J

does not wish to participate now, we will let him "jump in" when comfortable.

Q: (L) I do have a question. It says here in this Top Secret document penned by the so-called

Nexus Seven: "The bottom line is, ARC has discovered that it is very possible that confirmation,

validation and consensus scientific acceptance equals an open invitation to invasion. Think about

it. Denial may be one of the most powerful measures we have at our disposal to prevent the overt

acceptance of the reality of advanced alien presence into the consensus consciousness. Denial

is a munition." They are saying that as long as the whole idea of alien presence remains in the

realm of the fantastic and kooky, the implausible and mentally ill" that it is a line of defense

against aliens. They see this as just a little "guided free will" to protect consensus belief using

"popular deployable psychological munitions of belief." They are saying that denial is a

psychological weapon, a "deterrent of aliens into mainstream reality since the aliens seem to

respect the stance of individual and group consciousness and acculturation free-will more than

military might and power. Therefore, we can, by accepting alien presence and

existence above

board in enough mainstream public, unwittingly turn off the restrictions against overt contact the

aliens are following. The overt invasion trigger is our general human acceptance." Could you

comment on the idea that denial of the reality is protection? Is that, in fact, so?

A: No. Protection comes from awareness, not the other way around.

Q: That was an interesting idea to me, so I did want to pose it. Another idea in this document

was that the patriarchal, monotheistic religion brought some measure of blanket protection. From

this assessment, as soon as the patriarchal monotheism was installed on the planet, the alien

presence withdrew. Is this a valid concept? Does the patriarchal monotheism act as a deterrent

of alien intrusion into our reality?

A: This is a confused concept. Why would aliens install monotheistic principles if the result is to

close off the contact opportunity?

Q: That's what I thought myself. I mean, what better contact opportunity than under the guise of

god, Jesus or angels or the Holy Ghost. Alien intrusion into our reality was, in my opinion,

facilitated via the monotheistic religions. But, they did note that after the institution of

monotheism, the APPARENT alien contact became much less, thus the conclusion they drew.

A: The two events are either coincidental or inaccurately measured.

Q: Well, it is clear that the whole monotheistic religion was a perfect front for the alien contact to

continue to feed on humanity within the holy of holies of the temples. It did NOT stop, as this

document suggests. The whole animal sacrifice thing, the offerings to the gods, the chanting and

praying and all that; it just gives a whole new meaning to cattle mutilations!

Sheesh! Okay,

there IS something very interesting in this document. "What is the final ontological matrix of

hidden truth? What elucidates all the aspects of the true-to-life UFO phantasm in our past,

present and future? What are the critical goals of Echelon beyond information suppression and

technological catch-up? What are the hyper-intelligence focal points for the future? The sun, our

sun, is dying, and too soon. This was caused by regional dimensional vortex shutdown some

90,000 years ago. Solar instability can cause much life on Earth to be unsustainable in 40 years.

Ancient astro-theology calendars all end around now. There are also dangerous interplanetary

bodies, with civilization threatening capability due to cause more serious damage to Earth in

another 150 years. One way or the other we are slated to leave Earth, sooner or

later, or else.

This is a prevailing secret truth. Those in control would rather save themselves and a few elite than worry about the whole of mankind, despite the presence of a few well meaning but deluded

true human patriots amongst the bunch." Is, in fact, our sun dying?

A: Yes, and so is everything else.

Q: Is it going to do it in 40 years?

A: You do not understand our attempted allusion. What is not dying?

Q: Well, I KNOW that, but they are saying that our sun is dying too soon.

A: No. What is "too soon?"

Q: Well... (A) Forty years is certainly too soon!

A: Why?

Q: (A) Because scientists would normally give the sun much longer...

A: But do "scientists" really know!!?

Q: You are NOT helping here! Are you saying this guy is right?! I don't want to talk about it anymore!

A: Be patient, Laura, this is a lesson.

Q: Is our sun slated to burp and blink out in 2012 with the Mayan calendar?

A: We asked YOU a question. It is impolite to not answer!

Q: (A) Well, no, scientists don't really know; but they conjecture.

A: Ah hah! Conjecture!

Q: So, what's your point?

A: Our point is: what is too soon and why?

Q: Too soon would be... well, I guess that in completely objective terms, there is no such thing as

"too soon." When things happen, it is exactly the right time for it to happen. When something

happens, everything is perfect.

A: Okay.

Q: So, in the deepest sense, nothing is ever too soon... however... (C) What situations would

have to be in place for this to happen within forty years?

A: There are unlimited numbers of situations...

Q: Are any of the situations that would have to be in place for the sun to burp and go out in forty

years actually present and activated in our present time-line?

A: Burp?

Q: Well, you know what I mean! Expand, become a red giant, burn out, run out of gas, go supernova.

A: Some of those possibilities are always present, especially when combined with multitudinal external factors.

Q: What would the external factors be?

A: Energies or cosmic forces present in space at various locators which the sun would pass through in its journey through space, for one example.

Q: Are we slated to pass through any of those energies or forces?

A: Wait and see.

Q: You guys can't do that to me!

A: Yes we can!

Q: Well, let me ask the next question on that subject. Does any of this have to do with

dimensional vortexes that were shut down 90 thousand years ago in the area of Sirius?

A: We are interested in knowing the "dimensional shutdown of vortex process."

Could you

explain, please?

Q: Is there such a thing as a dimensional vortex?

A: Semantics.

Q: What would you call a dimensional vortex?

A: Once again, this is not flowing because you are navigating haphazardly through subjective

proclamations.

Q: So, you are saying that all of this analysis of what the deep ontological truths are, is just

subjective proclamations. Was there ever something that happened that might have been

perceived by the person who wrote this material, as a dimensional vortex shutdown 90 thousand

years ago?

A: What is that!?

Q: So, basically, you are trying to point out that there is no such thing as a dimensional vortex

shutdown. But, you have said that the planet Kantek exploded between 70 and 80 thousand

years ago, right?

A: If so, that is not what the writer is attempting to portray

Q: Could it have been a supernova?

A: Look here! This is pointless.

Q: So, all of this stuff is nonsense?

A: No.

Q: Are you telling me that I am too dense to get what you are trying to say here?

A: We would normally not suggest something as harsh as that.

Q: Well, the only thing you didn't say was "but."

A: Okay; "but."

Q: So, I am really missing the point here. Okay. What I am getting from what you are and are

not saying, is that this person is clearly trying to portray something, and that there IS something

behind what he is saying, but I am just too dense to figure out the right question so you can

download the answer.

A: Dense? No my dear! You are just learning, as are we all.

Q: 90 thousand years ago. Is the 90 thousand a parameter for something? Can I start there?

A: We doubt it!

Q: Now, I did have a thought that this 90 thousand year cycle could be the period of the

companion brown star you have said is on it's way into the solar system. Is that what they might

be talking about?

A: Closer.

Q: So, what they are really talking about, or may have seen in some way, is the companion star,

rather than the death of our own sun. (A) Let me just ask a simple question. Can you estimate the likelihood that the sun will die in 40 years?

A: That is unlikely.

Q: Well, what a relief! (A) We are done! How unlikely?

A: There is one chance in 189 million.

Q: Well, when I read this Top Secret document and they said this business about the sun, I just

really wondered where they were getting all this! I mean, does the secret government really

believe this crap? And if they do, and all their actions are geared around that, then that would

explain a lot. But, if they don't believe it, then they might even be responsible for putting out this

kind of disinformation just to make people panic and get even more anti-government so they can

have more excuses to clamp down on the masses and take away more freedoms! This Nexus

Seven says right up front: "This document is a clear and present danger to the mental health of

unstable persons!" Well, they DID warn us! [Laughter] (A) Well, it's a Val Valerian source! The

fact that one or more things are wrong does not mean that everything is wrong!

A: Arkadiusz is right on the money!! There is much accurate information there and some

disinformation mixed in!

Q: Yes. I figured out that as long as the Nexus seven guys were talking about the secret

government echelons, the ideas of the compartmentalization, the views of the different factions

about how to manage the alien threat, and so on, he was on pretty safe ground. But, when he

launched off onto the many things that were clearly borrowed from a number of channeled

sources, including Billy Meier, he really missed the boat. But, it made me aware that there are

people in the government who really are following channeled material, who are using it to make

their assessments, because they really don't have much choice. They are as much against a

brick wall as most everyone else in figuring out the whole scenario! I guess that Billy Meier and

now this Anna Hayes are their favorite guys because it appeals to their STS hierarchical

mindsets. But, when they start to rely on channeled sources for their explanations, they run off

the road because most of that sort of information is put out by the very beings they are trying to

second guess, who clearly, from all their behaviors, have a serious vested interest in remaining

behind the curtain, so to speak. It's hardly likely that they are going to go to all the trouble doing

wicked things in secret, and then blab all their secrets to every Gray Hugger on the

planet who sits down with a pyramid on their head! And, when the abductors come and "take you to their leader" to "explain the facts of life" to you, because you have been "demanding answers" all your life, don't expect them to tell the truth. It's like the Wizard of Oz when he finally was unmasked: he was still a humbug and gave out fake hearts, fake diplomas and worthless testimonials. There is a deep lesson in that scene! If the aliens are maintaining a covert operation, but then DO contact people, do they expect them to tell them the truth? Sheesh! You'd think these big shots in the military would figure THAT one out! It's pretty standard intelligence maneuvers! I think that Nexus Seven runs afoul of his objective, unless his objective IS disinformation. I would like to know: what is the possibility for Sirius to go supernova?

A: Sirius is indeed a supernova candidate.

Q: Well, it's about 8 light years away. I don't think the human race would survive that one!

A: In the words of a wise philosopher: you would fry!

Q: (A) That's a wise philosopher. (L) What is the likelihood of Sirius doing the supernova number in the next hundred years or so?

A: Not good.

Q: So, we can forget that one for now. Okay, last session you brought up the subject of Frequency Resonance Vibration. You suggested that there are certain STS forces who are developing or creating or managing physical bodies that they are trying to increase the frequency in so that they will have bodies that are wired so that they can manifest directly into 3rd density, since that seems to be the real barrier that prevents an all-out invasion, the fact that we are in 3rd density and they are in 4th. Now, I assumed that the same function could be true for STO individuals. It seems that many individuals who have come into this time period from the future, coming back into the past via the incarnational cycle so as not to violate free will, have carefully selected bodies with particular DNA, which they are, little by little, activating so that there 4th density selves, or higher, can manifest in this reality. Is it possible for those energies to manifest into such bodies which have been awakened or tuned in 3rd density?

A: STO tends to do the process within the natural flow of things. STS seeks to alter creation processes to fit their ends.

Q: This Top Secret document and the Anna Hayes material to some extent, both talk about many abductions being "ourselves from the future" who have come back to the past, or what

is for us,
the present, to abduct their own bodies to make genetic adjustments so that they can advance
and not make the mistakes they made in another timeline. Is that, in fact, part of the scenario?

A: Very close to the truth!

Q: Can you abduct yourself in an STO manner and help yourself in this way? Can that be STO?

A: It is not, because that is not STO.

Q: So, when that is happening, and if it is happening, it is occurring in the STS parameter?

A: Yes.

Q: How do the STO manage?

A: They do not concern themselves with such things.

Q: Well, if the STS guys are genetically tweaking themselves to have some kind of different

outcome for some reason that we do not perceive, don't you think there should be a balancing

action on the STO side of some sort?

A: You are thinking in STS terms. But that is natural, since human 3rd density is STS.

Q: You say they don't concern themselves with that. What do STO individuals coming back from

the future into the past concern themselves with?

A: Answering calls for assistance with knowledge.

Q: What do these STS individuals coming back into the past hope to do by genetically tweaking

their ancestors? What happened that they want to have happen differently?

A: Infinite number of possible answers to that question.

Q: So, they are coming from all different timelines with all different kinds of agendas - all

designed to serve themselves. (J) I was thinking along another line of questions. In 1995 I was

in the Great Pyramid and it appeared that the King's chamber activated in response to certain

tones that we made.

A: Pyramids constructed through sound wave focusing.

Q: (J) Did it respond? Did we activate it?

A: Yes. Not activate, stimulate. Block fell.

Q: (J) We have been talking about moving in time, or at least out of this time/space dimensional

fix that we are in... Is this important to continue?

A: You have already experienced some of this in dribs and drabs. The flash you see signals

"time portal opening."

Q: Do you see a flash? (J) Maybe. I don't remember one though.

A: Yes. Yes it is important to continue efforts. Found gene.

Q: Were you thinking something? (J) No. (A) There was the previous question about whether it

was important to continue... (J) The intent was to ask if it was important to work with Time

Technology.

A: We answered.

Q: (L) Found gene? Maybe you have a gene for it?

A: Laura, let it rest please.

Q: (L) Okay, I won't say any more.

A: Who is Helen?

Q: (L) Well, nobody knows. Helen of Troy? J*** is not very talkative tonight...

A: He is tired and disconsolate.

Q: Why?

A: Reflective. Trying to find time travel, when it is nearly within grasp with some current and past associations.

Q: Is sound what is going to make the machine work?

A: Networking.

Q: Is the present design the foundation to start with?

A: We wish no further comment.

Q: I guess they are saying you are very close... (A) Just more power...

A: Leave this.

Q: Are we being monitored?

A: Maybe.

Q: (A) I want to know where this Nexus Seven comes from? Is it one guy or a group?

A: Group.

Q: Who are they associated with?

A: Hallinden.

Q: What is that? Hal Linden? We have this page in this Top Secret document that says "decode

this simple cipher key and super secrets are available to you if you know how to slither." Then,

there is a code, and a couple of hints. I would like to know if it is a joke or if it is a real code?

A: Code is geometric. Not a joke.

Q: What is the point of this code? If we decode it, do the guys in the three piece suits come to our door?

A: Only if you telegraph it.

Q: (A) What is the point of this code?

A: Exercise to gauge communicative potential interest.

Q: (A) Who is to gauge?

A: Writer, et al.

Q: So, if somebody decodes it, and communicates to them that they have decoded it, what would happen?

A: If you contact group, you are "let in."

Q: (A) Oh, I see. And the code is how to contact the group!

A: Close.

Q: (A) Do we want to be let in?

A: Up to you.

Q: Well, it says "slithery." (A) We can decode just for fun! (L) I want to ask my stock question.

How come my stocks are all going down? You told me to buy 'em, I bought 'em, and now they are all going down. I'm losing my shirt here!

A: No.

Q: Then tell me what's going to happen with the stock market!

A: It will be there.

Q: Swell! Are my stocks going to climb?

A: What do you think?

Q: I have no idea! Give me percentage... a probability. What is the probability that I am going to

be really happy with my stock picks by December?

A: 67 percent.

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

August 17, 2000

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Zallah.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We received an email from some guy who says you guys are 5th density STS, dark forces,

and all that. According to him, you are really leading us down the primrose path. It was a very upsetting email because he said that everything Ra said was absolutely the

LAST WORD and you guys are chopped liver, so to say. I shouldn't even ask about it...

A: No reason for upset.

Q: I know. But, he did suggest that Don Elkins committed suicide because that was his pre-

incarnative plan. Is suicide possibly part of a plan made before incarnation?

A: It is one of many choices available.

Q: In Don's case, was it his plan to commit suicide at that point, or did he commit suicide

because he was under such extreme attack?

A: Well, his suicide was his choice

Q: Was it his choice before he incarnated? Was it mapped into this incarnation?

A: It is a choice open to all.

Q: (A) I would like to know what was his reasoning. How did he justify this choice to himself?

A: It was an escape.

Q: An escape from what?

A: Displeasure.

Q: Displeasure from whom? Himself or others?

A: Many things.

Q: What did this displeasure relate to?

A: Not important!

Q: Did he feel this displeasure from Carla?

A: See previous response.

Q: What was important about what was in his mind?

A: When one feels displeasure, one sometimes chooses to exit.

Q: So it was HIM who was feeling displeasure. Did he have no pleasure in life? Was everything

bleak and dark because of the information they were bringing through?

A: Laura, it is not necessary for you to probe further into this.

Q: If you guys were an STS 5th density source, obviously you would not tell us the truth about

whether you were or not. But, I don't think you are because so many things you have said have

been verified. But, on the other hand, you have said that the STS forces have the ability to create

confirming synchronicities to validate their disinformation. So, having things

validated is not necessarily proof of STO orientation. I know it is a silly question, but how can one identify a 5th density STS source?

A: Not often communicative.

Q: My thought was that a 5th density STS being would be so encapsulated, so contracted, that they would hardly bother to GIVE anything... "Give" being the operative word here. I would think that such beings live only in thought and are simply not WILLING to communicate. Is that correct?

A: More or less.

Q: Well, a couple of weeks ago, we had JC here. When we sat down to have the session, and he was present, he was basically unable to say a word. He later remarked on the fact of how unusual it was that he was unable to speak. He was clearly almost paralyzed. Can you tell us why?

A: J*** is a fun type.

Q: When you say that, what do you mean?

A: Entertaining.

Q: Is he, as he believes, a 5th or 6th density soul who has come into this reality to help us change the universe?

A: By now, we feel your acquired knowledge is sufficient to answer that question for you.

Q: Okay, we have a woman coming on Wednesday to talk to us about putting this book together.

Her name is Bobbie Jensen, and her company is called CasAnanda Publishing.

I do think we need some professional advice and help on this project because we don't want it to

look like we don't know what we are doing. We could probably muddle through, but...

A: Maybe it is better if you do not know what you are doing.

Q: So, that almost makes me think that you think we ought to do it ourselves, even if we don't

know what we are doing. Maybe get a "how to" guide.

A: We feel you learn by observation, and, other ways too!

Q: Is trying to get the book out by January too soon, or should we wait for the May show?

A: When you schedule in matters such as this, not only do you bring about stress for yourselves,

but you also may miss opportunities. It is that old "anticipation" bug again you know!

Q: So, there may be something else in store that we don't even know about.

A: We see exponentially building interest out there... Who knows which parties may step up to the "plate."

Q: Will the investment club work out; will it be a binder of the group or a source of contention?

A: If everyone understands the mechanics, there is no contention. By the way, you must be an

impatient investor! Good things happen to those who have patience and avoid

anticipation.

Q: What do you mean good things happen to those who are patient and avoid anticipation? I

would just like to be able to buy more stocks and I don't have the money.

A: Oh yes, a wee bit... and money flows from unexpected sources.

Q: Our little egrouop discussion list is growing. Everyone is talking about the Wave: what does it

mean, what is it, when is it coming, how are we going to be able to tell, and so on. I have been

collecting the material and getting it in shape. I have been learning a lot as I go along as well. It

isn't finished, but as I go along, I do have some questions.

We would like to have a little bit of a clue about the progress of the wave. I would also like to

know if this Wave is sort of like the recompiling of a computer program, with the universe as the

program? What is the progress, and is it going the recompile the program of our universe?

A: So many questions rolled up into one. But, one way it might go is that all of a sudden,

everything that ever was is new, everything that IS; is new, and everything that will be is new.

Programs change, oh we suppose, what an awesome event indeed!

Q: Is it important for the information about the potential making new of everything and

the awareness of the state of the planet as it is now, or the state of the universe, be shared and

spread so that as many people as possible will be aware at the point of the arrival of the wave so

that it makes it more likely that beneficial changes will occur, that the universe will change in a

positive way? Or is that simply not even important. It will change the way it is going to change no

matter what anybody does?

A: Closer to 2nd criterion.

Q: In other words, we are doing what we are doing, and it doesn't really matter what we

are doing. The Wave will happen, everything will change, become new, and that's that?

A: What matters most is what others are doing, have done and will do.

Q: Who are these others that it matters most what they have done, are doing and will do?

A: Program rewriters, i.e. you and us in the future.

Q: So, what we have done, what we are doing, what we will do - WE - is important? I think that I

missed something. I thought you said that what we were doing simply didn't matter.

A: You are/will be others.

Q: Okay, how is what we are doing now helping or hindering this process?

A: No help/hinder, just is.

Q: So, this has all been done before? It's a foregone conclusion how it is going to turn out? It's

a done deal?

A: No Laura, stop your linearishness!

Q: I don't understand. Is what we are doing making a difference?

A: What is "time?"

Q: Time is an illusion. (A) Is doing also an illusion?

A: If you are thinking in linear "time" terms.

Q: In other words, the best way for an STO future to manifest is for us not to anticipate that

ANYTHING we do will matter. Because, if we are anticipating that what we do will make a

difference, it won't. It is wanting. (A) I can't stop thinking that my working is going to be useful!

(L) I can't stop what I am doing either because it is what I DO. It is being ME.

We have to stop

anticipating. We do what is in us to do without expecting it to matter.

A: And you do it because you are directing you to do it from another plane of existence where

you know the score. Where you are on your present awareness plane, you are largely, though

not completely, scoreless and clueless.

Q: So, it is from another level of reality that we create THIS reality?

A: Close.

Q: How much input do we have from this level of reality regarding the creation of a future reality,

and I use the term "future" loosely, but meaning "future" as we perceive it from this reality? How

much input?

A: About as much awareness as a small child does when contemplating how to fly the plane they

are riding on.

Q: Well, you have talked about the Wave before, and I complained that we did not have time to

do certain things that you had suggested that we do. You said that, yes we would, and that these

things were suggested to "prepare" us for this event. Just trying to deal with it from a linear point

of view, we still have to build this pool with the columns, get a

Nobel prize, supposedly, work with people on the crop circles, and all that. Are we still looking at

doing these things in this linear time progression that we exist in; that we are aware of as small

children on a very large plane?

A: If you let it flow, it will flow.

Q: So, you are us in the future, we are you in the past - when you say this, are you "us" in the

future in the sense of ALL mankind, or in the sense of any particular group of mankind?

A: In between those limited options.

Q: Could you be more explicit?

A: No, because you would not "get it."

Q: When I post material on the website, those people who resonate to the material believe that

this refers to them also. I have been of the opinion that Unified Thought Form being must mean a

very large group as represented in this density. I know that we are dealing with

limiting terms.

But, is this applied to people who CHOOSE the Cassiopaeian option?

A: Maybe it is best to say it applies to those who recognize the application.

Q: So, if they recognize it, if they know it is them, they are part of it. (A) But, thinking in

nonlinear terms, its up to us to work to make this precise. You are asking this question which implies that the answer exists. But, exactly what the answer is may be it is not yet chosen, and it is up to us to make it this way.

A: Lodestar is a clue for you.

Q: I guess that means a guiding star of some sort. Something that attracts... a lodestone is

magnetic, it is where the compass points. In the myth, Cassiopaea, Danae, and Athena work

together to enable Perseus to cut off the head of the Gorgon and kill the sea monster and rescue

Andromeda. Of all the mythical heroes, Perseus stands out because he was SUCCESSFUL. He

went on the quest, he succeeded in the mission and he freed the maiden in distress, killed a slew

of Lizzie types, balanced the situation in his environment, and then even lived happily ever after.

He didn't lose his reason, he didn't fail... it is about the only really successful myth. He DID it.

And did it well. Is that...

A: A quest is successfully followed one step at a time. No need to gauge the staircase.

Q: The only point I was trying to make was that maybe the only reason for the Cassiopaeian connection, maybe even for the term "Cassiopaea," is that it is the archetype of the function...

A: That is good, planning book fairs? Maybe not so good. We shall see!

Q: You guys, just basically, from the whole start of this thing about a book, have basically hinted

that there is something else in store, and that we should not even try to do that...

A: We have not said that that is not the way. We have hinted that the way will become clear

when it is necessary.

Q: (A) I think that it is good to have an external pressure to make things happen. Composers,

like Mozart, had to be under pressure to produce. There should be pressure. We need to have

income to build this pool and other things. So, if we put it into the indefinite future... (L) But they

said money will come from unexpected sources. I don't know where or how that can possibly be.

But YOU were certainly unexpected! I would have dreamed of YOU! (A) Well, there may be

another unexpected millionaire may come to replace me! (L) Nobody could replace YOU! (A)

How else shall we explain this unexpected money?

A: No need to explain, or expect either, silly! You should know that the one time that Mozart wrote music under external pressure he quickly transited to 5th density.

Q: (A) Well I know that I work best under standard external pressure.

A: No, because you only sometimes think it is external, but it is not really. When you have been "treated" to external pressure, you have rebelled.

Q: (A) Okay. UFT. This is one of these things that I don't know what it is good for, because the Wave will erase everything and make everything new. Yet, it is in me, so let me ask. I don't know what it is good for, but I want to do it. Einstein was working on his UFT for like 30 years. Maybe more. He was changing his methods. At some point, did he realize that he found a solution? During all these thirty years, was there a point where he came upon the right solution?

A: Yes, but sadly, his solution for UFT largely erased TOR.

Q: (A) Once he found this solution, did he reject it because it erased TOR?

A: No. His progenitors sealed it, in order to keep intact the status quo.

Q: (L) His progenitors? Isn't that your parents?

A: Other definitions apply. [A source from which something develops.]

Q: (A) Can we have an idea of which year Einstein found the solution that erases TOR?

A: Sure, it was 1938.

Q: (A) According to what I know, between 35 and 38 there was a period in which Einstein published nothing. In 38, he published a paper with Bergman which was a revival of Kaluza Klein theory. That was exactly 1938. So, I guess that was the paper that was close.

A: Can you obtain a copy?

Q: (A) Yes, I have a copy.

A: Good!!! Clues abound within.

Q: (A) What I do not understand is why, a few years later, he completely abandoned that and started working very hard on a completely different solution. If he knew...

A: Was under control.

Q: (A) Can you control somebody and make him spend years.... Oh! Mind control! They got him!

A: Why do you think he immigrated to the United States in the first place?

Q: (A) Well, that is not a surprise. He was a Nobel Prize winner and America was getting together every possible Nobel Prize winner, and also there was the persecution of the Jews, so it was natural.

A: More to it than that. What about Freud?

Q: (L) I guess they didn't want Freud! He didn't know anything about UFT! (A) Now, apparently Von Neumann was also involved in application of UFT. But, Von Neumann was, as far as we know, doing a completely different kind of mathematics. He didn't even really know geometry, differential geometry. He was doing completely different things. So how come the

UFT that was discovered by Einstein, involved Von Neumann. What did Von Neumann contribute to this project?

A: Von Neumann was one of three overseers at Princeton with level 7 security clearance, and a clear budget request permittance.

Q: (L) My question is, about Von Neumann, as I understand it, Von Neumann was supposed to have been involved with the creation of a time machine, right?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did he succeed in such a project?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, why was it that, when he developed a brain tumor and realized he was going to die

- and I read that he screamed and yelled like a baby when he knew there was no hope - if he

was somebody who had access to a time machine, why wasn't he able to do something about it

instead of carrying on like a madman? The stories about his screams echoing all over the place

are horrible. He realized that his great mind was

going to soon be still; if he had access to a time machine, one would think that he would have

used it, would have pulled every string he could, to forestall his own death.

A: No Laura, it does not work that way. And besides, if you had a brain tumor, you could be

forgiven for a few mental peculiarities too!

Q: (L) I just don't understand why, when he knew he was sick, that he didn't just use the time

machine to go forward in time for a cure, or backward in time to correct something in his past...

A: The time machine was not his property.

Q: (L) So, they got what they needed from him and let him die. (A) It is not clear. He got this

cancer so suddenly; it may even have been induced. (L) Well, that's a thought.

(A) It is said that when he was dying, his brain was working perfectly and that was his tragedy.

He could think, he could produce, he was a genius. (L) What happened to him after he died?

A: 5th density.

Q: (L) Well, I figured THAT! (A) At a previous time when we were talking about UFTs, my

different options that I was trying to suggest, you told me to pursue the subject of torsion. All

these Russians speak of torsion. Now, Einstein's 1938 paper is a Kaluza Klein paper - no

torsion. What is the story about torsion?

A: Clues hidden in the text.

Q: (A) Is there anything about J**** that we should do or think, in terms of his safety. We got the

other car with the airbag. Is there anything else we need to consider regarding his safety?

A: Only his overactive libido.

Q: (L) Well, what are we supposed to do about that? You said that this was going to resolve itself.

A: Yes, but there may be bumps in the road.

Q: (L) Anything we can say to him, any chemical agent we can give to him... something we can do about this?

A: No.

Q: When you say "bumps in the road," what exactly do you mean by that?

A: Wait and see.

Q: (L) Anything else about J**** or the other kids?

A: No.

Q: We got a call from A*** tonight who wanted to talk to A** on her birthday. I heard from Jason

that the girls got mad at grandma and moved out because grandma showed the Times article to

A****'s boyfriend and A**** is now no longer speaking to grandma. I would really like to know if

that child is possessed with a demon? I think that is pretty extreme!

A: She learns at her pace.

Q: (L) We did get some emails from Ark's daughter awhile back, and she was posing a whole

bunch of specious questions and trying to trap Ark into some kind of philosophical trickery and

theoretical situations. It was clear that it was designed as a trap, and that she was going to snap

it shut on him and tear him to shreds. She was using her own self as the case. She invented a

semi-mythical person who "might be the one," but she could be wrong, and if she was wrong

once, she could be wrong again, and so on and on. It was such a story. We wrote back to her

and told her that if she had all these questions about her new guy, then he was obviously NOT

the one. So, she wrote back and told us he got killed in an automobile crash within a few hours of

our saying this cruel and terrible thing. Now, we were terrible people. Did she have this other

boyfriend as presented?

A: Manipulations go psssst.

Q: (L) So, the only thing that got wrecked were her plans to manipulate. There was no guy

getting killed?

A: See last response.

Q: In other words, her manipulations went psssst!

A: Close. At least it should. i.e. the less energy expended, the better.

Q: (L) What was her motivation? At first I thought it was true, and then I realized that it was a

game. I just reminded me of A***.

A: Maybe she likes to yank your chain. Goodbye.

September 09, 2000

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Larria.

Q: Where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (A) Regarding my calculation of the coming of the comet cluster, taking into account all the data that were given, I came to the conclusion that there is no way to fit the data unless I assume that the period of the comet cluster is changing during these past 300,000 years. I had to assume that it is decreasing. Is this conclusion correct?

A: The period between visitations of the implicator is decreasing.

Q: (L) What is the implicator?

A: Visitor.

Q: (L) What is the visitor?

A: Maybe dialogue with Arkadiusz is good here.

Q: (L) Okay, I'll shut up. (A) Who is the implicator? Visitor?

A: Dark.

Q: (L) Oh, dark star. (A) Okay, let me ask again. I am not ready to discuss the dark star. My computations had to do with the comet cluster which is an independent visitor, as I understand it.

What about the period of visitation of the comet cluster? Is it also decreasing?

A: In accordance.

Q: (A) In accordance with the period of the dark star?

A: Shrinking orbital plane.

Q: (A) In accordance with the shrinking orbital plane. Is shrinking of the orbital plane the same as the shrinking of the orbit?

A: Close.

Q: (A) Taking into account the decreasing of the period, I came to the conclusion from all the data, that the coming visit of the comet cluster will be, most probably in the middle of 2009, with possible plus or minus 6 months. So, it will come 2009. Are these calculations correct?

A: You are doing well.

Q: (A) Is the comet cluster going to come in 2009?

A: We refrain here...

Q: (A) I am done. (L) Now, I have this information that someone sent to me. It says that Palestinian rebels have 3 suitcase size, low yield, small capacity nuclear bombs. It further says that Palestinian leaders are being pressured to strike at Israel for blackmail purposes. The time factor which is critical is the third week of September. I guess they mean THIS

September. It then says that, should this occur, Israel will strike back without compassion. Other Arab nations will gather to strike at Israel in the last week of October. Let me first ask if Palestinian rebels have nuclear bombs?

A: It is not Palestinians behind this effort.

Q: Who is behind this?

A: Complex, but consists of Persian influences.

Q: (L) Oh, the Iranians. Are they planning on using such a threat to blackmail Israel?

A: Will not work, if such effort is made.

Q: (L) If it doesn't work to try blackmail, will they use these bombs?

A: No. Think about it: bombs of nuclear capability in Israel cook Palestine too since they are essentially the same!

Q: (L) Not to mention Iran, Iraq, Syria, Saudi Arabia and the whole kit and kaboodle. One of the things said in this information is that America is supposed to be "distracted" BEFORE this strike, (so that would have to be pretty soon here), by using nuclear devices in OUR country. Are they planning on using nuclear bombs in the United States?

A: How is this accomplished?

Q: (L) Well, I guess the idea is that terrorists would smuggle them in somehow and plant them and Boom! There you have it!

A: You make it sound easy!

Q: (L) Well... Anyway, they say that there are seven of these nuclear bombs in the possession of

Palestinian rebels or guerilla groups in the United States now, that were brought in across the

Southern Border with Mexico. It further says that the cities with the highest probability of being hit

are New York, San Francisco, and others. The whole thing is supposedly backed by the

consortium of "regressive aliens," (whatever THAT is), composed of 19 races from the constellation of Orion along with the Draconians and Sirians. Well, it is sounding whackier by the minute, I gotta admit!

A: Good tale spinners!

Q: (L) Yeah. Where do they come up with this stuff? (A) But, you see, it seems that some kind

of conspiracy has some bombs. Many kinds of conspirators may know about this fact, and

somehow it has leaked out, so now they are discussing this and they are fighting over the best

use of these bombs. The best use, as I would see it, is to use them for blackmail to get money. I

would say that they may try to blackmail the government of the U.S. or Israel. But, blackmail will

not work, and when it doesn't, then the first thing to do is use one so that the next attempt at

blackmail WILL work. This might be the most likely scenario.

A: No. Who is going to pay? And for what and to whom? Your world does not operate like that.

Q: (L) Well, considering the incredible surveillance capabilities of the U.S. government, not to mention possible alien technology, it is hardly likely that any such group would get far in such a plan. Not only that, since there is already a One World Government, and ALL nations are already under the control of the human/alien Consortium, they certainly aren't going to go around blowing up what they already own. So, any information of this kind is purely and simply disinformation designed to confuse and disrupt and distract. Is that correct?

A: Close, and one can buy "low yield" weapons from disenfranchised Russians, but do they work?

Q: (L) Well, that's certainly a good question! Another remark was that these folks made a prediction that New York was going to be sacrificed by 1999 (which obviously did not happen!), via a terrorist act of nuclear detonation. Some of the same story here. But, anyway, this was supposedly prevented by the "good aliens" that are proposed to be in contact with this source. It is claimed that this terrible prediction did NOT come to pass because of the "intervention of the Andromedans." It says that San Francisco was targeted in order to set off the San Andreas fault, and that this disaster was designed to set off social and economic disorder which would result in more controls on a national level. Now, aside from the fact that it is really handy to make dire predictions and then, when they do not happen, to say that your "good guys" saved all our buns from the fire, it seems to be eluding these guys making the predictions that there is absolutely no need for anything like this to set up "national controls." In case they haven't noticed, we are already so completely controlled and monitored that there is simply no point in "fixing" what isn't broken! But, what is the likelihood that any of this kind of stuff is going on; that is, terrible things are being avoided by all these "interventions?"

A: Please Laura, enough with this fantasy dribble!

Q: (L) Well, okay. So much for that! That was my take on it too, but since inquiring minds have sent these questions, I did think I would present them! Now, this one ought to be quick. Another correspondent wants to ask some questions about his research in astrology. The question is: could you give a number, in percentages, representing the degree of influence or correspondence

of astrological factors, relating to the whole system of possible influence over character, constitution, and destiny of an individual?

A: Varies according to the preconceived notions of the perceptor.

Q: (L) So, it could have a great deal of influence for someone who believes it does, or no

influence over somebody who does not believe? Is it possible that, if you do not believe, it has no influence? Or...

A: No.

Q: (L) So, even if you believe it has no influence, it will still have some influence?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) For somebody who is completely skeptical, what would be the percentage of influence?

A: Not measurable in such terms.

Q: (L) Can you get me in a ball park here?

A: You are misconceiving.

Q: (B) Is the reason you can't give a percentage because, even under such circumstances, the percentages are variable?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) If it is variable, is there a percentage in a global or general sense of the term?

A: We have spoken of illusion before.

Q: (L) Is astrology in general a false assumption?

A: Astrology is a stepping stone to higher knowledge.

Q: (L) What is the most useful application of astrological concepts as known today?

A: Publishing works which other 3rd density types will gleefully purchase!

Q: (L) Well, that's pretty cynical! Now, this guy has developed something he calls the "Natural

House System." He asks: Is the Natural House System a better approximation to the problem of

houses in astrology related to other known systems? Is his idea better than what is out there?

A: If it if he can convince enough others.

Q: (L) Is there, in 4th density, an equivalent to 3rd density astrology?

A: Not needed there.

Q: (L) Okay, moving right along here. We have here a guy who has written a paper that says:

"To make interstellar travel believable, NASA was created. The Apollo space program foisted the

idea that man could travel to and walk upon the moon. Every Apollo mission was carefully

rehearsed and then filmed in the large sound stages at the Atomic Energy Commission's Top

Secret test site in the Nevada Desert and in the secured and guarded sound stage at the Walt

Disney studios within which was a huge, full scale mock-up of the Moon." Is it true that the Apollo

missions were films as described here?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did the Apollo missions actually go into space as we think they did?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) This guy further writes that "All names, missions, landing sites and events in the Apollo

space program echo the occult metaphors, rituals and symbology of the Illuminati secret religion.

The most transparent was the fakes explosion on the spacecraft Apollo 13 named 'Aquarius' at

1:13 on April 13, 1970, which was a metaphor for the initiation ceremony involving the death,

placement of the coffin, communion with the spiritual world, and the imparting of esoteric

knowledge to the candidate, rebirth of the initiate, and the raising up of Phoenix, the new age of

Aquarius by the group of the Lion's Paw..." and so on and on. Was this occult significance

applied to these events, either deliberately or accidentally?

A: Maybe coincidentally.

Q: (L) If there was any coincidence of application of these principles, did it bespeak an

underlying synchronous or nonlocal reality of oneness?

A: These ideas being put forth this evening are entertaining if nothing else!

Q: (L) Well, I always said that you could derive occult significance from where the paper man

tosses the paper on the lawn if you try hard enough! Nevertheless, this guy further writes that

"The tremendous radiation encountered in the Van Allen belt, solar radiation, cosmic radiation,

solar flares, temperature control and many other problems connected with space travel, prevent

living organisms from leaving our atmosphere with our known level of technology.

Any intelligent

high school student with a basic physics book can prove NASA faked the Apollo moon landings.

If you doubt this, please explain how the astronauts walked upon the moon surface enclosed in a

space suit, in full sunlight, absorbing a minimum of 265 degrees of heat, surrounded by a

vacuum. And that is not even taking into consideration any of the effects of the cosmic radiation,

solar flares, micro-meteorites, etc." Comment please?

A: No comment!

Q: (A) On the list to which I am subscribed, there was news about a Brazilian physicist,

D'Aquino is his name, who was doing experiments with anti-gravity. I was following his work, and

it is true that he is a physicist, but what he was writing made no sense to me.

Finally, he

published a paper in which he described some effects he got, succeeding with his anti-gravity

work, but when I read it, it seemed like cheating to me. The description was not of a TRUE anti-

gravity effect. Nevertheless, NASA awarded this guy a 600 thousand dollar research grant to

continue his research. The question is: did he really succeed in producing anti-gravity?

A: He succeeded in producing a red herring.

Q: (L) So, if we produce a red herring they'll give us money, too?

A: Payment is for distraction value only. Maybe you would get a grant, but you cannot use the funds to redecorate!

Q: (L) Now, we have a problem with our group. There was an issue some weeks ago where another member was in dire financial straits. He understood the rules that you have to ask for help. He was homeless, jobless, careless, and pretty much rejected by his own family. Of course, we know that such situations can exist either because of attack or simply because a person is a user and manipulator and their family and friends know the score. We know that people can leave themselves open for this kind of attack in many ways.

Nevertheless, I made it clear that, if the guy was trying to expand his knowledge base, and if he asked for help, he would get it. He asked if we could help with the immediate financial thing. We basically took up a collection and sent it to him, he was able to renew his rent, got a job as a night watchman, and stabilized, or so it seems. But then, as moderator on the egroup, he began

posting some writings that were certainly not a positive reflection on the Cassiopaea site, to say the least, though, in general, I have no argument with anybody thinking or writing anything they like. In this case, however, he had been warned that, as moderator, certain behaviors and restrictions on participation applied because he was supposed to set an example or keep the group stable. There was also some question as to whether his writings and musings about mass killings could be evidence of instability, which might then lead to backlash on the Cassiopaeian site and US. Knowing how such things, if left unattended, can certainly come back to hit you in the face, I made it clear to the group, the public, as it were, that this was not condoned nor was it reflective of our efforts. We removed him as moderator. The end result was that the small group started to talk about it and L*** decided that this was a BIG lesson for all of us, and if we didn't "get it" now, we were going to keep getting it over and over again. The big lesson, in her mind, was that we helped this guy and by helping him, we violated his free will because he didn't really "ask," and that opened the door for us to all be attacked. Well, the list became quite divided on this one. There were those who were simply not expecting anything about the

recipient to change, and who felt that giving was NOT a mistake. And then there was L*** and her circle, C*** and A***, who were all pretty much agreeing with her that we did a big boo boo by giving Anything to this guy. Right at this point, problems erupted in the lives of a number of the group members. L*** got a big toothache and was attributing her toothache and energy problems to this "giving" episode. And, of course, it was notable that nobody had any problems until the idea that it WAS a problem was suggested. However, in the midst of the toothache, L*** wrote about it again and, voila! Her tooth stopped hurting! She then wrote to me privately and listed the obvious attacks we were all getting: S*** had foot problems, P**** had bowel problems, my writing on the page that was produced right after this was stinky, I*** and A*** were depressed, and so on. The issue was, of course, even if P**** asked, did he REALLY ask?! The fact that saying it brought immediate relief to her tooth was, in her mind, validation. The fact is, however, that nobody had any problems UNTIL it was suggested, or insisted, that this was a big lesson and we all screwed up by giving! We should have made the guy crawl on his knees, or ask over and over or whatever. Now, this is the situation behind the questions. Before I even start, do you have a general comment on giving for the future?

A: Best to investigate carefully before giving.

Q: (L) Well, yes. We did investigate within the limitations of the medium. Perhaps not as thoroughly as would be liked, but considering the small sums of money involved, it wasn't worth a big deal here. But, again, as soon as the email was posted suggesting that we had a lesson going on because of P*****'s behavior on the list, the personal problems among the various members kicked in. My feeling was that if we gave with no strings, if we did not think it was going to "save" him, our intent was to demonstrate a principle. But, my question, straight out is: is L*** right that we should not have given anything at all?

A: When one gives, best to not expect ANY outcome.

Q: (L) I didn't. I wasn't even upset with the guy afterwards, except to just more or less calmly write the email that would establish disassociation and remove him as moderator. And, I did that simply as a preventive measure because of past experience. And, I don't think P or S or B or any of the others had any expectations either. But clearly, since she suggested that we made a

mistake by trying to "save him," which was the last thing on my mind, that it was the FIRST thing on HER mind. She must have somehow felt that our act was going to save him, and she must have been attached to an outcome even if she said that she wasn't. She had a big string attached to her giving.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, she writes to me about the physical manifestations that everybody was getting from

S***'s feet to P****'s colon. She wrote that P*** "was pissed about the prospect that someone

said she might be wrong" and that she was in denial and that this was the root of her colon

problem, since P****'s internet handle is Bucket Man, or BM, and now P*** had a "BM" problem.

L*** read this as a clue, completely ignoring that this was a flare-up of an already existing

condition and that IF the flare up related at all, it was more likely related to the conflict than P***

or helping him. Then, S***'s foot problem is related to the fact that she wrote to L** that "she

refuses to go there" as in getting into a conflict about P****, I guess. Of course, at this point, I

became aware that L*** was more or less writing to the others on the list, trying to convince them

that she was right since I was not confirming the "we made a mistake" idea.

Actually, I thought

the whole thing was a tempest in a teapot, but it was clearly a BIG deal to L****.

She had an

outcome expectation, and nobody else did. She got this terrible toothache which lasted until she

dumped on everybody how bad they were for giving to P*** and how direful the consequences

were going to be if we didn't "tighten up" and "get it."

A: Toothache is incidental but the heartache is not.

Q: (L) So, her heart was hurting and it manifested through the tooth?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Well, why did the toothache end after she "had her say," so to speak?

A: She was "dumping" negative energy. This always resolves issues for the "dumper," but not

necessarily for the "dumpees."

Q: (L) I see. Well, the thing is, my feeling is that, from my own experience, when you see an

issue like this outside of you, it reflects something in your personal life. You are in the process of

giving and doing in a personal way, and you are asking for love, but not getting it. Is this a

reflection of her lesson?

A: Reflectivity can be present but the lessons for individuals are for the individuals.

Q: (L) In a general sense, did we violate P***'s free will by sending him cash?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did we interrupt his lessons? Or did we become part of an enriched lesson?

A: Closer to the latter.

Q: (L) Well, why did P*** have this flare up? Was that a result of L***'s dumping?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, since she already asked me to ask, what IS the deal with the bowel problem?

A: P**** has lessons yet to be learned regarding internalization of anger, and the physical circumstances which match.

Q: (L) How can she follow up investigating this?

A: Past experiences fester.

Q: (L) What would be the best approach for her to deal with this?

A: Forgiveness helps, especially when concerned parties are now in 5th density.

Q: (L) Can you speak to her with something that will be a clue?

A: Tough, but not impossible.

Q: (L) Speaking of negative energy, where did negative energy come from that L*** is holding?

Did she connect to P*** by giving?

A: P**** is not germane to her issues.

Q: (L) So, you are suggesting that there are just simply big issues going on with L*** and this incident was just a likely thing to blame it on? Did this negative energy come from her misperceptions? Does it come from outside her, as in someone projecting it onto her? Is it amplified emotions inside her? Is it her expectations or illusions?

A: Some of the above and more.

Q: Getting back to P***, point her in a direction for relief while working on the issues.

A: Colonics.

Q: (L) Well, I would like to have some direction to be able to weather such storms. It is certainly too good a group for such an exaggeration of emotion to be allowed to destroy it!

A: Knowledge protects.

Q: (L) Am I making any mistakes in managing the problem? Am I supposed to manage it?

A: Of course!! If you were not making mistakes, now that would be a problem!

Q: (L) I don't know what that means. As long as I am making mistakes, I'm okay?

A: Unless you would like to transit quickly to a higher density unilaterally!

Q: (L) What does that mean? I guess, if you don't make mistakes, you have stopped learning...

A: Because you have finished your lessons... "Time to move on."

Q: (L) Is there any thing that would help L*** at all with this? What does she need to see, if anything?

A: She will not see it until she stops struggling.

Q: (L) And, knowing her, she is so stubborn she won't do that until she is laid flat on her back, literally or figuratively. Okay, let's move on. This Toltec book says that, on June 13, 1994, there was a very significant full moon. Supposedly, on that day, the earth entered a new era... etc.

Was this full moon as significant as this guy, Theun Mares suggests?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is it time for people to clearly make a stand for which side they are going to fall on? STS

or STO? Is this the big thing going on at this time?

A: No.

Q: (L) What IS the most important thing for human beings to be focusing on in terms of the

opportunity of transitioning to 4th density?

A: There is no such thing!

Q: (L) I don't understand. (A) There is no such thing as the MOST important. Whatever is

important to the individual is important, and it is different with each.

A: Yes, thank you Ark!!!

Q: (B) I've always had sounds in my ears and when driving through Louisiana, I was hearing a

distinct "tinking" sound. Is there any significance to this?

A: You may hear many things, as you have increased psychic sensitivity in that way.

Q: (L) You should ask about this heart and lung business you were talking about earlier. (B) I

don't know what to ask.

A: Let B** ask what he desires to ask, please.

Q: (B) I just didn't want to clutter up the session with personal issues. Is there something

specific that I should be doing, other than the normal routine things, to promote a healthier lung

and circulatory system?

A: Diet. Vegetables increase.

Q: (B) That sums it up. Is there any benefit to chelation or peroxide via IV?

A: Chelation is preferable to bypass surgery. Peroxide: topical only, not internal.

Q: (L) I guess you could put it in a spray bottle and spritz it all over after a bath. (B) Is there any

special direction or attention we should be aware of in regard to the investment club or in an

overall sense?

A: On track.

Q: (L) Now, we had some guests today who were Scientologists, as I found out.

Were they here

to spy on us?

A: Maybe in a personal sense.

Q: (L) Is L. Ron Hubbard's Scientology set up going in the right direction in helping people to

become free of the Control System on the planet?

A: Exchange, to a limited extent.

Q: (L) So, it is just an exchange of control system from one to another?

A: Something like that.

Q: (L) Well, J*** pointed out that, at least when Scientology gets done with a person, they are off

drugs, off alcohol, they stop beating their wife and kids, and become productive people. That

DOES seem to be true! They get free of attachments and improve themselves in many ways.

Couldn't that be considered positive?

A: Sure.

Q: (L) What is the downside of such a positive thing?

A: Decreasing individual discovery.

Q: (L) Now, according to Scientology, an alien group landed in a volcano 70 million years ago, and it exploded and that started the human race, or something like that. Is any part of that accurate? This is the "initial event" that has to be ultimately audited. Could this be symbolic of the descent of man into matter?

A: Up to the individual perceiver.

Q: (L) Why is Scientology so secretive? That is something I don't care for, though I can mostly understand it.

A: Why is Masonic temple so secretive?

Q: (L) Is Scientology really as aggressively destructive toward people who say things against them as is reported?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did L. Ron Hubbard derive his information by plagiarizing other people's work?

A: Too general.

Q: (L) Did L. Ron Hubbard participate in sex magic rituals with Jack Parsons and Aliester Crowley?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Did he derive some of his information or teachings from these magical sex rites?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Was L. Ron Hubbard Greenbaumed?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) Can sex magic rituals be a source for valid insight?

A: Can be, but so can all others. Insight is open to the individual's preferences.

Q: (L) What were the conditions surrounding L. Ron Hubbard when he died? Had he really gone mad or was he addicted to drugs?

A: Laura, this is so incredibly unimportant!

Q: (L) Is there any insight in a general sense that a person can gain by studying Scientology and the auditing process? Would it be a useful path to follow?

A: What did we just say?!?

Q: (L) Okay, I get it. Is there anything else we ought to cover that we haven't though about? Is there anything around the bend that we need to be aware of? Any concerns that we need to pay attention? If so, please indicate.

A: Well, specificity is not in vogue here tonight.

Q: (L) I had all these things backed up to ask for other people. I am just pressing forward on the website, so I didn't really have a set of questions prepared for the clarification issues.

A: You need not ask about that which you already know. i.e., please no more about the Andromedans!

Q: (L) I know. That stuff is so pathetic. But people get so worked up about those things!

A: So?!? It is not your lesson, so why consult us? They will believe what they wish to believe.

Q: (L) So, are any aliens gonna land this year? Are we gonna have any major UFO flaps? Is

there gonna be a big solar flare to fry the planet?

A: Laura, you know better!

Q: (L) I was just joking...

A: Answer: yes, no, yes, yes, no, yes.

Q: (L) Now you are joking! You gave six answers for 3 questions!

A: Good night!

Copyright 1994-2002, *Laura Knight*, *Laura Knight-Jadczyk* and *Arkadiusz Jadczyk*

September 23, 2000

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening.

A: Kinnemah.

Q: The first question we have this evening is from VB down in _____ County. He was reading about SV, who was discussed in the Wave series. He writes: regarding SV, apparently during a bad plane trip, the Cassiopaeans said that she was the one who kept the plane safe although she slept through the trip. Other things pointed to her being a "good guy." But the conundrum is that her life was falling apart; drinking and association with the black magic people. So, the question is: do you or the C's think that she is the 4th density Nordic?"

A: No.

Q: Well, the conundrum is that you said that she is the bravest human we ever saw, that "agent S***" brought down the Outlaw motorcycle gang, and so on. Were all those just clues to enable me to see a certain pattern around her, or were those things about her that are actually true?

A: The truth here lies at another level.

Q: Do you mean that at another level of density she is one of the "good guys," but at this level of density she was deep in the illusion and being used? Is that what you are suggesting?

A: Yes, but not density, rather it is consciousness at another level of this density.

Q: Was, or is, there any possibility for this other level of consciousness of hers to come through and penetrate into her ordinary consciousness and turn her life around?

A: Yes.

Q: Now, VB's next question is: do you have any idea of how many 4th density Nordic types might be on the planet at this time? How many 4th density Nordic STO are on the planet is what I think he is wanting to know.

A: If it is useful to know this, use your own powers of perception to narrow it down.

Q: I would say something like 2 percent of the population of the entire planet.

A: No.

Q: More or less?

A: Less.

Q: Well, maybe that is in the ballpark.

A: No.

Q: You mean it's so much less we aren't even in the ballpark?

A: Yes.

Q: Is it possible that there are people on the planet now, who are manifested as 3rd density STS, who at a certain point in time, due to some event, such as the Wave, will activate genetically, so that they will then transform into 4th density STO Nordics?

A: Close, once again, the answer is not so much physicality as it is spirituality.

Q: So, there could be a lot of 3rd density people who are conduits or projections of 4th

density STO into this reality?

A: Souls, my dear, it is the souls!

Q: So there are 3rd density bodies, inhabited by 4th density souls, but these bodies, because of the STO honoring of free will, have all the 3rd density limitations for the present?

A: Yes.

Q: Now, VB writes: L. Ron Hubbard's service to others is unmatched by any individual or group in recorded history. The words of his own creed are "the being is only as valuable as he serves others. L. Ron Hubbard really has served, and does serve, others, even those you are most concerned about. I can't tell you how that latter service is exactly applied, as that is confidential data that I have pledged not to divulge. But please rest assured that their needs are more than adequately cared for in a very workable manner. I will, however, give you a big clue on why you have no cause for concern." And then the clue is: "any auditing is better than no auditing, and all auditing dissipates actual electrical charge from our collective unconscious, making it all more conscious and directly benefiting those you are most concerned for, and, of course, awakening the collective unconscious helps us all, at least indirectly. Part of the reason you are as bright as you are comes from the millions of hours of auditing that has occurred on this planet for the last 50 years. So, the more auditing they do, the better it is for us." (F) Is that suggesting that the auditing has an effect by osmosis, so to speak? (L) I think it is more like cumulative. My question is, is auditing benefiting the planet as a whole, and is it enabling me to be more intelligent?

A: Maybe.

Q: Is it true that any auditing is better than no auditing?

A: Depends upon the nature of the auditors.

Q: VB further says: "Through Ron's teachings and technology, I and millions of others have shed installed STS obsessions and programs, thus awakening from the madness of nightmares into the warm sunlight of promising new days." My question here is: does auditing dissipate electrical charge from our collective unconsciousness making it all more conscious, with the previous conditions understood?

A: Murky.

Q: What do you mean? The question is murky?

A: No.

Q: What is murky?

A: The concept detailed there.

Q: (A) I think that they are talking about the electric charge. First of all, I do not think it applies at all to the concept of collective consciousness, so it's kind of way of speaking. So, exactly what is meant by this, we don't know. (L) Then let's ask a basic question. Is there an electric charge to the collective unconsciousness?

A: Not exactly.

Q: VB says here that the STS group, i.e. alien/human consortium I suppose, tried to co-opt Ron's work by recalling him back into Naval service. Apparently, they had tried bribes, and this didn't work, so they felt that kidnapping with all its attendant pain, drugs and mind altering tech would work. Was Ron subjected to kidnapping, pain, drugs and mind altering technology?

A: Ron? L. Ron Hubbard was in charge of his destiny. Period.

Q: Was part of the destiny that he was in charge of include the kidnapping, pain, drugs and mind altering technology.

A: That sounds more like the modus operandi of him and his associates at the "company."

Q: Well. VB wrote at the end: Ron wanted me to tell you that, while he is little interested in what the C's think of him, he is terribly concerned about what YOU think. The old rogue always did have an eye for a pretty face with sparkling brown eyes, all framed with salt and pepper hair. (F) Well, he must be talking about Crystal Gayle because your eyes are green. [sings] "Don't it make my brown eyes ... blue..." (L) Well, it doesn't make them green. (F) Is VB saying he is in contact with Ron? (A) No, I think that it is part of the higher level ideas in Scientology that they ARE in contact with Ron. (L) Nevertheless, VB has read a lot of the website. He says: now that I feel that I have a grounding concerning the C's wisdom, I'm anxious for some personal tutoring from you if you're game, etc. etc. He is somewhat concerned about his mortality. He writes that "the light that near death experiencers claim to have seen could be of monumental significance. Make a mistake here, and everything could be down the tubes. Conversely, make the right decision regarding the light, if there is one, and a multitude of shortcomings could be rectified. Please do not take offense, but I believe there is a flaw in your rationale in why one should seek the light. That is not Scientology speaking and I defy anyone to show me anyplace L. Ron Hubbard favors avoiding or seeking the light. Personally, I do not have confidence in either approach. In my current frame of mind I'd just grab the silver thread and gather more data before I did anything else. etc, etc. So, ask the C's about me. ...Tell the C's that I have grown to love them and that they are constantly saying things that endear them... etc etc. Then ask them what they think about me. His big concern is, of course, what shall he do when he dies. I didn't think he looked at all like he was going to check out any time soon, but then we never know from one moment to the next what will happen.

A: VB is adventuresome, a "free spirit," and always has been. He will continue to do well in all his endeavors.

Q: His issue is what should one do when one dies.

A: It is not an issue.

Q: Why is it not an issue? Apparently it is a big issue with some folks.

A: When one's body expires, the path taken is the one prescribed by the individual's consciousness and experiences/expectations.

Q: Do you think it would be helpful to VB for me to tutor him as he asks? Aside from the fact that it might sharpen my brain a bit...

A: If you wish to, then there is no harm.

Q: I do feel a rapport there and I do feel that he has some incisive questions. Let me ask this: when Ron died, did HE go into the light?

A: Most probable.

Q: Okay. We have this stuff that Jon C sent us the other day. It is written by J S of the N____ Council. [Groans from group.] Now back off! She might have something useful here! She writes: "In the early morning of August 27th I awoke to hear a voice in my head saying, "The ingathering has begun". I looked at the clock to see what time it was. It was 2:22 a.m.

Immediately a picture from a childhood storybook of the animals walking up the ramp into the Ark came to mind. I knew this was important because the feelings in my heart chakra were very intense. I sensed that the message came from a collective voice, a voice representing many nations and races. It seemed to me that they were the Elders of each of these races. The name that I get is the Star Elders. In any case, it felt like they were telling me that they had begun calling all the people together. My understanding was that they were referring to the starseeds, walk-ins and lightworkers and those doing the calling were the family member of each race who was in charge of overseeing the path of their people on earth. There was no doubt in my mind that this reference was to a new phase that had begun and I was being requested to deliver that message to the people per my assignment as a messenger for the N__ Council." End of quote from JS Now, is there an ingathering that has begun. I am asking this, not because I am trying to compare information, but because you have suggested on other occasions that different people are receiving different segments of info that needs to be networked. With all due respect to Jelaila, is there an ingathering that has begun in the sense that she has described it, i.e. star elders calling the starseeds, walk-ins and lightworkers to come together?

A: What do you think?

Q: Well, in the first place, I don't think there is going to be any star elders calling anybody together simply because everybody on the planet is here because they made a free will choice to be here, and everybody is here to do what they are going to do according to their plans, whether they are in cooperation with anyone else or not and don't need anybody to call them to tell them anything. In the second place, the only ones who would be "calling" anybody to "come together," would be the STS oriented beings because such bidding from a higher density being only CAN come from the STS faction, because the STO faction aren't going to call anybody to come together because if they want to "come together" with anyone it has to come from inside from free will choice and not because they are called.

A: Yes.

Q: On the other hand, if Service to Others types DO come together, what kind of stimulus for that coming together could, or would, there be?

A: Natural progression.

Q: So, anyway, J__ further writes that she is shown a vision: "There were what I could only describe as cities of light separated by the deep blackness of space. Each one was connected to the other by grids of light. They were in a circle, like a wagon wheel or even better, a spider web. The cities were all connected to a city located right in the center. I saw pulsing lights moving along the grids that connected each of the cities to this city/hub and to each other. The center city was not as fancy or glittery as some of the others, but it did its work providing an integration vortex for the information coming from the higher realms as well as information that was received from the higher realms via people in the other cities. It took this information and placed it into the bigger universal picture showing how each group, each race fit into the greater consciousness in order to foster cooperation and unity. It was the most magnificent thing I think I have ever seen. Next, he told me telepathically that the cities of light were websites on the Internet and that the space I saw was the space that existed between these websites on the Internet. ...So his message was that the ingathering

meant that starseeds, walk-ins and lightworkers would be impulsed to either create one of these cities of light/websites or gather in one that was already created. So what would they do in these gathering places and what would the gathering places provide? What is their purpose? The cities of light/websites would be places where the people would receive information, education and emotional/physical support to continue and complete their missions. Earlier in the week I received a flash of information about this while talking with a friend. I was shown the Second Grand Earth Experiment and received a message that said, one of the reasons the second experiment did not succeed is because they could not get the starseeds to work together and complete the ingathering." End quote by JS. (L) Well, we certainly know that this is true. But, back to JS who writes further: "Their focus on differences between groups and channeled information and fighting over who's information was right and who's was wrong (mainly fueled by the teachers) caused them to resist coming together for the good of all. They could not, would not accept that everyone's information had value and when interpreted multidimensionally was truth for that group or race and had its place in the bigger universal picture. They did not understand and would not understand the concept of multidimensional truth. This along with a few other challenges culminated in the destruction of the planet and a failure to achieve polarity integration. " End quote by Jelaila. (L) It sounds to me that what she is promoting is the support of the idea of obedience to becoming part of a spider's web of entrapment that doesn't bother to learn and discern. There is the guilt trip about "they couldn't get the starseeds to work together" because they were "fighting over whose information was right who's was wrong." My thought is that if you join together with wrong information, you are coming together for the wrong reason!

A: Yes.

Q: My thought is that it is crucial to spend time working to discover what is closest to truth and what is not, learning to discriminate by testing and scrutinizing and learning, is the most useful and worthwhile thing one can do and whoever is talking to JS is basically, in a sort of left hand way, trying to subvert the gaining of knowledge.

A: To an extent.

Q: Was this vision she had one of control or unification?

A: Neither.

Q: Do you have any further comment on it.

A: No need.

Q: Well, she says further: "The cities of light/websites will become the new '5D' communities. All goods and services will eventually be available through them including food, clothing, educational information, etc, and the form of exchange will be a higher dimensional form of barter. Once again, these will not be where you live physically, but where you live interdimensionally. In other words, this new world will exist interdimensionally and you can connect to it at anytime through your computer. Your computer is the doorway into the interdimensional 5D community." End quote by J____. (L) I don't think she has a clue about what 5th density really is.

A: Get those scoops ready for all those barrels filled with oatmeal bran mix for strong bones and teeth needed for the coming of the great messiah of light ,who will arrive upon moonbeamship fight number five at love port seven...

Q: Well, oatmeal bran mix doesn't make strong bones and teeth... it cleans your colon - oh! I get it! In other words, put on the hip waders because it's getting pretty deep. Well, okay. She then says: "There is more to write about this new phase including information about the race of beings who have come to our planet to set up the technology for the new cities. I will write about them, the challenge they are now facing and what we can do to assist them in an upcoming article. For now, I am told that this is the end of the message that they requested I deliver. Once again, I hope it has helped a few more of the pieces of your puzzle come together. Until next time, I remain, your humble messenger, JS, The Ni___ Council." End quote by J___.

A: Ego is a terrible thing!

Q: Well, here is another nifty thing that somebody sent along that raises some issues. I'll skip over the intro and get to the interesting remark where it says: "And so it is now. There are those upon your planet who would call themselves "human," but in their actions, thoughts, and words would appear to be some kind of monster--without feelings for others or others' pain and suffering. The "love quotient" in these individuals is nearly absent, but that is part of their learning, too. Think of the one you called Hitler. Was he enlightened? Was he happy? Was he satisfied with what his life brought him? The answer is clearly "No." And so the soul of this one you called Hitler is still on the inner planes, mulling over the effects of that life, trying to understand what went so horribly wrong." (L) I don't think this individual really understands the nature of STS, that Hitler wasn't lacking in the "love quotient" at all. It's just that his love quotient, which was exceedingly high, was directed toward self. My question is: was Hitler happy and satisfied with what his life brought him?

A: Initially.

Q: And I think that the only thing he might be unhappy about is how he failed to be more successful as a totally dedicated STS being.

A: Yes.

Q: Is he still on the inner planes trying to understand what went wrong?

A: No.

Q: What is Hitler doing right now? Planning on coming back and trying to do it again?

[Laughter] Seriously, what is Hitler doing now?

A: Soul in transit.

Q: To where? Does that mean he isn't at 5th density?

A: No.

Q: He's already been there?

A: Floater.

Q: What's a floater?

A: Returnee.

Q: He is floating around and waiting to come into a body?

A: Yes.

Q: You mean he's already done 5th density and is ready to incarnate again?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, that's a scary thought! Just so we know, does it happen to be here on earth?

A: Wait and see.

Q: Well, that sounds ominous. Is this something others will know about once it happens?

A: Maybe.

Q: Well, swell! When he incarnates in this next life, is he still sold out to the Dark side as he was in the last one? Or, has he been degaussed and will he switch and match his nastiness with good deeds?

A: Open.

Q: Well, this thing here further says: "You each have incarnated to gain certain understandings, and it is no different for those of the STS persuasion than it is for those of the STO orientation." I don't think that this person realizes that there are no STO people on the planet at the present time. At least not enough to factor in for any significance. This is written as though there are actually STO people on the planet. The further remark is made here: "Those who have positioned themselves as the power elite on your planet have laid grand plans to take over everything and profit from it. However, as much power as they have amassed, it is only based on economics." (L) Is the power base of the elite on the planet based on economics?

A: Close.

Q: Let's continue: "As long as the economic system operates and people have to depend on it for their needs, the power elite will have an easy time of putting into place their plans for world domination. However, this would be a violation of everyone else's choices, and this particular time in Earth's course is all about choices, so the Earth herself will be a major factor in keeping things more equal so that everyone has the opportunity to choose. There are major storms coming-economic, geophysical, and political. People will be challenged to make a choice: will they act for self-preservation or will they work together to help one another? You who read and cherish these Messages will be spared the worst part of things, as a rather dramatic occurrence will be coming for you in the very near future (that is a relative term, of course, as time has no meaning for us in the higher dimensions-it is always "now."). In the near future, as you are lifted in your vibration, you will experience yourself as living in a very different kind of reality. It will not be an abrupt shift, but a gradual dawning in your awareness that things are not the same somehow. At the same time, there will be a threshold that can be felt by those who are sensitive to such things, and you will be safely across the barrier that separates the third density from the fourth. Make no mistake: this will only happen for those who are attuned to and aligned with these Messages. The others who have chosen Terra but are not yet awakened will endure the effects of the coming storms as part of their process of personal cleansing and the opportunity to refine their choice for the positive path." (L) Well, that's handy. What this monologue is basically saying is, the conditions are set up so you have free will to make a choice, BUT, basically the choice is their version of the "positive path" or you are screwed. If you listen to and are aligned with their messages, you are gonna be just fine, but if not - well, it's gonzerooni for you, baby! Hasta la vista and all that.. It's like the whole Judaeo-Christian thing: it's our way or the highway. I wonder if these folks really have a grasp of the concept of free will? Or am I missing something here?

A: You are close enough.

Q: Anyhow, it goes on, blah blah. And it is signed: Amen. Adonoy Sabayoth. We are the

Hosts of Heaven. (F) Of course! How could that possibly come from anyone else! (L) Well, basically, this thing is entitled "The Coming Storm." Nothing was definitely said or predicted, but essentially it was hinted that "if you aren't in tune" with these messages, forget it, buddy! You're gonna get fried. And the way you are going to be fried is that the economy is going to collapse, the sun is going to shut everything down and toast a few folks, there's gonna be wars, crop failures, starvation, the elite are going to be lording it over everyone, and everybody is going to basically go down the tubes - but just for awhile. In the end, it's a whole lot of words that really says nothing significant. (F) And, we've heard it all before, soooo many times! It's like the guy on the Gong Show whose always going to play his trumpet. (L) Well, after reading it, I don't even think I want to ask a question about it. Let's move along here. We have a question about the Wingmaker's information that we pretty much went through and analyzed at an earlier time, but never really brought to the table here. Is the Wingmaker's thing a complete hoax as has been suggested by some analysts?

A: No.

Q: Is the Wingmaker's presentation a source of good clues if one can figure out how to decipher it?

A: Yes.

Q: Are the clues in the poetry, the pages of philosophy or the art?

A: All.

Q: Is the story about the Wingmaker's information true?

A: Some.

Q: Is the Wingmaker's material "left" from the future into the past for someone to find in the present?

A: Close.

Q: Here is a comment from one of our listmembers: "Our reality depends on what we believe to be true. What we believe depends on our perception. Our perception depends on what we look for. What we look for depends on our thoughts. What we think depends on our state of wisdom. Our wisdom depends on our state of awareness. Our awareness depends on our intuition. Our intuition depends on maturity of soul. The maturity of soul depends on the image we represent of the one infinite mind. All images are holograms of this mind. We are duplicates of the original." Is this an accurate way of representing our reality?

A: Close. It is one chain of relations, though not all. The dependent relationships are far more complicated.

Q: Now, let me get to MY questions! You once said that the core of DNA is an as yet undiscovered enzyme related to carbon. Is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: Here in this book it says: "Evidence is accumulating that only a relatively small portion of the DNA sequence is for so-called structural genes. Structural genes lead to the production of protein. There are an estimated 50,000 structural genes with an average sized of approximately 5,000 base pairs, which then accounts for only 250 million of the estimated 3 billion base pairs. What is the rest of the DNA for? Some of the DNA is so-

called repetitive sequences, repeated thousands of times. The function is unknown. The ALU, repeat, for instance, contains over 300,000 copies of the same 300 base pair sequence. Certainly this DNA is not junk and plays some important role in the gene regulation chromosomal architecture or chromosomal replication. Until 1977, it was thought that genes were single sequences of DNA that are coded into RNA and then into protein. However, further study has shown greater complexity. It is now known that there are pieces of DNA within a gene that are not translated into protein. These intervening sequences, or INTRONS, are somewhat of a mystery, but appear to be a very common phenomenon." Now, is this thing they are talking about, these INTRONS, are these the core that you were talking about?

A: In part.

Q: What about this ALU repeat with over 300,000 copies of the same base pair sequence. What is it?

A: Tribal unit.

Q: What is a tribal unit?

A: Sectionalized zone of significant marker compounds.

Q: What does this code for?

A: Physiological/spiritual union profile.

Q: Could you define "tribal" for me?

A: You define.

Q: What does the rest of the DNA code for that is not coding for structural genes. What else can it be doing?

A: Truncated flow.

Q: Truncated flow of what?

A: Liquids.

Q: Liquids from where to where?

A: What is your sense?

Q: Well, what liquids?

A: Time for your input.

Q: Do some of these...

A: No. Not alright: we asked you a question!

Q: Okay. Truncated flow of liquids. I'm not even sure what that means. (A) Maybe something was flowing and something cut it off and stopped it and it cannot be developed. It means that something was cut. (L) Does truncated flow mean a flow of liquid that has been stopped?

A: Yes. Because of design alteration!

Q: Is this liquid that has been truncated a chemical transmitter?

A: Yes.

Q: And would this chemical transmitter, if it were allowed to flow, cause significant alterations in other segments of the DNA?

A: Yes.

Q: So, there is a segment of code that is in there, that is deliberately inserted, to truncate this flow of liquid, which is a chemical transmitter, or neuropeptide, which would unlock

significant portions of our DNA?

A: Close Biogenetic engineering.

Q: I assume that this was truncated by the Lizzies and cohorts?

A: Close, but more likely Orion STS designers.

Q: Okay, can you tell us what this specific liquid or transmitter was truncated?

A: Think of the most efficient conductor of chemical compounds for low wave frequency charge.

Q: (A) Well, gold is one... (L) Acetylcholine?

A: No.

Q: (L) Water?

A: No.

Q: Saline?

A: Closer. It is a naturally bonding combination.

Q: (L) Well, I'll have to research it. The fact is, we've got 3 billion base pairs... do some of these so-called segments of "junk DNA," if they were activated, would they instruct chromosomal replication to take place with more than 23 pairs as a result?

A: In part.

Q: Is there anything we can do in terms of activities or...

A: No. Biogenetic engineering.

Q: Was my insight that I had one night that, at some point in time something may happen that will turn genes on in our bodies that will cause us to physically transform, an accurate perception of what could happen at the time of transition to 4th density?

A: For the most part, yes.

Q: Are there any limitations to what our physical bodies can transform to if instructed by the DNA? Could we literally grow taller, rejuvenate, change our physical appearance, capabilities, or whatever, if instructed by the DNA?

A: Receivership capability.

Q: What is receivership capability?

A: Change to broader receivership capability.

Q: (A) That means that you can receive more of something.

A: Close.

Q: (A) It means how good is your receiver.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is your receiver? The physical body?

A: Mind through central nervous system connection to higher levels.

Q: So, that is the whole issue of gaining knowledge and developing control over your body. If your mind and CNS are tuned to higher levels of consciousness, that has significance in terms of your receivership capability?

A: Close.

Q: Now, on a couple of occasions we have talked about trees. You have said that the trees would lead me to an answer. Then you made remarks about beechnut, and oaks, and beech and bloodlines and family trees and the Nordic Covenant. Basically, I asked about this Nordic Covenant and you said that I would find the answer, that the trees would lead me to

it. I asked what literary source I should go to to find the least distorted source of information. You answered "trees" again. Then, you pointed out the leaves of the trees on this book. Later, when I read the book that was all about trees, it said that there was a need for someone of a certain bloodline to come along and free the dragon spawn. "None other than she can bring the pryf, or soul, up from the deep, no matter how they may make the serpents squirm. If she can hold her place in the gates of time." You answered me "You cannot see?" It also says that this person with this certain bloodline has the duty of creating a bridge between man and the gods to open the doorways of time. You said to me that these things had explanations that were readily apparent. Then, when I asked the question about this book and all the trees in it, that this was a clue given so that I would notice the things in this particular book, you said "certainly." Now, having gone through all the shamanic stuff, all the information about the world tree, the world axis, and your remarks about building a staircase, which is another variation on the world axis or world tree, and having some kind of mission, and the mission being piercing the spider, which relates again to the world axis and the world tree, which one climbs one step at a time. Then, you talked about VB and the Beanstalk, which is another example of the world tree. Over and over again we are having all these representations of trees which basically has something to do with some sort of destined action, and it is almost as though you are hinting that some person has to be physically tuned as a transducer of some sort to "stand in the gates of time," for the rest of humanity. Then, you made the remark recently about lodestar. Well, there might have been a time in my life when I might have thought that it was me who could do something like that. And, if I ever did, maybe it was even ego thinking. However, I am getting a little old for that sort of thing, so I don't really think that it is my role. But, I do think that there is somebody in the world whose role that is, and I would like to know if that is somebody we are supposed to be looking for, or that we are going to find this person?

A: Perhaps you shall find, or perhaps they will find you!

Q: Well, it kind of takes the burden off my shoulders. I think that somebody who does something like that is never useful for anything again. Somebody who does such a thing is like a sacrifice. They have to give their life up for others to act as this transducer and it fries all their circuits. Can you comment?

A: No.

Q: Am I correct that somebody who does this is basically sacrificing themselves and they get fried in the process?

A: In some instances.

Q: But, it is true that we are looking for somebody who will stand in the gates of time and act as a bridge?

A: Maybe. You shall see...

Q: Okay, I want to find out about this VB and the Beanstalk and the "giant meaning" you have talked about in the recent past. Not only that, but you have continuously hinted that something is just around the corner, and we are getting to the point where we are thinking that there is just simply not going to be enough time to do anything. Ark's got 800 pages of Maxwell to go through; he can't stop working to do that; 800 pages of equations is a lot of work - like months of hard work - and, time is passing - four years have gone by, and zip!

I'm not getting impatient here, but time is going and you guys are 6th density and it means nothing to you... but we're getting older. What we are supposed to do, if we are supposed to do something to make the connection for things to move?

A: You are so anxious. Perhaps you should examine the ground covered, or were you just as close 10 years back?

Q: Well, ten years ago I didn't wear glasses. I didn't need 'em either! I could thread a needle! I mean, this thing called time has a profound effect on physiology whether you guys notice it or not! I know, it's the soul that counts, but my thought is that we are in these bodies, and it has been subtly suggested that we are in these present vehicles to DO something.

A: But is it not a great adventure?

Q: Well, lately it has been a lot of working and slaving. Working to pay the bills. Then we had to survive this period when the company wasn't paying our invoices, so we had to borrow on our credit cards, now we have to pay that back AND live at the same time. So, boom! Work, work, work!

A: So maybe you should return to the way things were when we first contacted you?

Q: No! I'm not complaining!

A: Yes, you are, though in a gentle way.

Q: Well, I mean you did so much, you brought us together, did all these things... and...

A: And you think there is no more?

Q: Well, no... but...

A: But what?!?

Q: Well, we're together and we are happy. And because we are together and happy we feel like we should be getting things accomplished... that there are...

A: And you are not?

Q: Not in a big useful way.

A: So say you. Thank goodness you ain't an expert in this judgement arena!

Q: So, you are saying that, even though it appears to us on the surface that nothing is happening, that at some level, something IS happening?

A: Oh, yeah!! So... Quit yer bitchin.

Q: Is it too much for me to ask for you to give me just one teensy tinesy little hint about what is going on at these other levels that we are not aware of that is so important?

A: You may ask.

Q: Well, I did. Just give me a little bitty hint... a three word clue... Something to calm me down. Something to make me sleep well at night and that will let me know that all is right with the world...

A: RAM.

Q: That's the clue?

A: Yes.

Q: Was that an abbreviation or a word?

A: Seek and ye shall find.

Q: (A) RAM. Random Access Memory.

A: Yes.

Q: How does that relate to what is going on at higher levels? Does everything we do, or

does the movement of the project, depend upon my pursuit of the psychomantium project?

A: A little.

Q: Is part of this waiting process the completion of the Wave series since that has been consuming my life since May.

A: Yes.

Q: I have to say that the writing of this series has been one of the most educational projects I have ever undertaken. Because, in the writing, I have had to comb through the transcripts and have had to explain it to other people and before I can do that, I have to explain it to myself. It has become a profound mind expansion thing...

A: Good.

Q: It's almost as much fun to be learning the things I am having to assemble as if I were reading it. And I'm the one writing it. It's really quite amazing.

A: In part you are.

Q: So, I need to finish the Wave. When I finish that, I have a couple of other projects already lined up. If I finish that, the Lord is willing, the creek doesn't rise, and I manage to keep breath in my body, I might, in another five years get all the material we have so far on the web. But, it is an enormous undertaking. Day and night, either writing in my head, getting ready to write, writing, or going back over what has already been written. Every day. Consumed with it. Last question: Ark has a bug in his tummy and I would like to know if there is anything else we can do than what we have done. We have done two colonics, castor oil packs, fasting, etc.

A: Not in colon. Try liver and bile ducts.

Q: But its on the left side, not the right side.

A: Nerve echoes.

Q: Should he do a liver cleanse?

A: Yes.

Q: The L-glutathione?

A: Maybe.

Q: Elimination of beer?

A: Maybe.

Q: Is it serious?

A: Not especially, yet.

Q: So it could be the liver.

A: Duct stem.

Q: I guess we are done for now...

A: So, goodbye.

End of Session

186 since December 25, 2002

registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

February 3, 2001

Ark, Laura, Terry R., Jan R., BT.

[Recorder off during intro.]

Q: (L) Are we going in the right direction with the non-profit organization? A: Yes. Forward into the project to awaken the lost chosen ones.

Q: (T) Is there anything we should have discussed this evening that we didn't?

A: Yes. The Lost.

Q: (L) In other words, we didn't focus enough on what our real project is which is to awaken the lost?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) In order to do that, we need to get cracking because there are others.

A: Not now. Listen. Pay attention. Forward into the light. Listen.

Q: (L) Are we being blocked?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) We have speculated that it is a good thing that Frank left the group. But we would still like to know why?

A: Ego. Afraid of Not being. Ego.

Q: (L) His ego was afraid of not being?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How should we handle this situation with Frank?

A: Do what you must.

Q: (T) And we have a weak channel yet.

A: Yes. Regrooving takes time. 6th density close.

Contact diminished

End of Session

100 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

After many months of interaction with [Vincent Bridges](#) during which time he slowly and carefully spun his web of lies to convince me that he was the "superhypnotherapist" I needed to "unlock" secrets hidden in my subconscious, we finally made arrangements - including paying his air-fare - for him to visit with us and perform several hypnosis sessions on me to "undo" possible negative programming that he was convinced had been put in place by ["nazi-satanic ritual abuse."](#) The emails with these suggestions and the evidence of the gradual and incremental fraud he perpetrated on us and our egroup in this respect will be fully revealed soon, but for now, it will be simpler to just stick to the details that relate to the present matter: the mirror session.

Bridges came to our home in March of 2001. After he had done several hypnosis sessions with me as subject (Ark was present the entire time, so no monkey business took place) we had done a couple of sessions, during which no evidence of satanic abuse, sexual abuse, or any other kind of similar activity came forth, we decided to try a session with the Cassiopaeans with Vincent at the board with me. Here is the result of the first attempt:

March 17, 2001

Ark, Laura, Vincent Bridges Reconstructed from notes.

Q: Is anyone there?

A: Yes.

Q: What is your name?

A: Oxajil.

Q: Is that your name?

A: Yes.

Q: Do you transmit via Cassiopaea?

A: Yes.

Q: Do you have any messages for us?

A: Open other door.

Q: What does that mean?

A: Look mirror now Laura.

Q: Does this mean we should use the mirror for communication?

A: Yes.

Q: Is there anything Vincent can do to help this process?

A: Open.

Q: (V) If it would be my free will to do something along this line, would it help to facilitate communication?

A: Work on Laura.

Q: (V) That means we should have done the work on Laura before the session, as Ark suggested?

A: Listen to Ark.

Q: (V) So, we screwed up by not listening to Ark earlier?

A: No. Listen to Ark.

Q: (V) Something else Ark said today?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Can you give us a keyword for this work on Laura that we need to do?

A: Number Five.

Q: (V) What does number five have to do with anything?

A: Laura. Listen to Ark.

Q: (L) Question for my daughter: is here kitty, Sweetheart, who passed on alright?

A: Yes.

Q: Is she in kitty kat heaven?

A: No.

Q: Has she been reincarnated?

A: K. Yes. (Kitten?)

Q: (V) Back to the number five clue. How does this relate?

A: Open other door.

Q: (V) Door as in the mirror?

A: Open now.

Q: (V) You mean we should try the mirror right now?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Is this related to what I was told in 1987?

A: Yes. More.

Q: Can we have another clue?

A: L V...

Q: We don't understand.

A: Knowledge protects.

Q: But what is this L V?

A: Process of L V. Source.

Q: (V) Does this mean that the process of deprogramming will lead to the source?

A: L V I 3 5 Ark.

Q: (Confusion expressed about this last "clue.")

A: L 5 I 3 for more. Mirror.

Q: (V) So we will know more or be able to get more via the mirror?

A: Yes. Goodbye.

End of Session

It's pretty easy to see in retrospect, especially for those who have read the [Adventures series](#) up to date, that the C's were very determined to get me to look in the mirror and see something and that they were not very happy about communicating with Vincent at the board. We did a mirror session at that time which is lengthy and has not yet been transcribed, but the major portion of it consisted of Vincent trying to direct me to "see" the "Ark of the Covenant" or the "Holy Grail." He was extremely anxious that I locate this object in space/time.

One thing about the mirror work that really surprised me was Vincent's obvious terror in the presence of a doorway to higher dimensions. Ark later described his behavior as totally bizarre. As I perceived myself flying through a tunnel to emerge into the light of a different reality, Vincent was literally throwing up his arms before his face, making signs and gestures, and trying to ward off what he thought were horrible creatures that were going to jump out of the mirror and "get him."

Indeed, I saw such creatures, but I pointed out that one only had to look at them and the light from the soul projected through the eyes caused them to flee in terror. It never occurred to me at the time that I was experiencing this phenomenon, but Bridges was not.

Since Vincent was so terrified of the mirror work (all the while claiming that he was the "expert guide" and that I was in terrible danger without his rituals and guidance), we decided to try the board again the next day.

See next session in sequence.

92 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

March 19, 2001

Ark, Laura, Vincent Bridges

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Is someone with us?

A: Air. Cassiopaea.

Q: Do we have the Cassiopaeans with us?

A: To U.

Q: Do you have a name?

A: Faitij.

[Laura's note: Curious name; almost an Arabic flavor.]

Q: (L) Okay, we had a hypnosis session today. Did we do all that was necessary to blow off the locks?

A: Close.

Q: (V) Did we do what was necessary for now?

A: Close.

Q: (A) What percentage of what was necessary to do did we accomplish?

A: 49 percent.

Q: (V) Was 49 the right number?

A: Yes. Laura has open window in more keys. ["keys" as in sound?]

Q: (L) Did we utilize the clues from last night properly?

A: Yes. Now must look us up to talk to us.

Q: (L) Look us up as in the phone book? (V) Look them up in the mirror. (L) Is there...

A: Key FI 3 ["phi" 3?]

Q: (V) Key "phi 3?" You jokers! (L) What is phi 3? (V) Phi to the 3rd power? (L) A phi circle with 3 turns?

A: Route.

Q: (V) Is this phi 3 a path or something?

A: Open your.

Q: (V) Open "your" phi 3? (A) Now route is French for road, and "F" could be for France; and "I-3" could be a number of a road in France.

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Are you pointing us to somewhere in France?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Is it a place that either Ark or I have been to?

A: No.

Q: (V) Is it a place we should go to?

A: Yes. O T

Q: (V) Operating Thetan? I can't make any sense out of this because I am trying so hard to stay out of it. (A) We know the route number. O T must be the initials of something. It might even be in the little book you just bought.

(V) Are we correct in our suppositions so far?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Tell us more about O T.

A: O T.

Q: (L) Well, that was real clear! [We get book and look at it.] Does O T mean Operating Thetan?

A: No.

Q: (L) Let's go back.... You say "route." (V) Is it a place in France?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is it the name of a place?

A: No. Laura can see.

Q: (L) Do we need to do more hypnosis to enhance the seeing process?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Do we need to do it as soon as possible, like right away?

A: Open.

Q: (L) Is there a couple word clue... [Begins to sweep the alphabet as though gathering energy.]

A: Key is not number mix F,

Q: (V) What?!

A: Yes. Five 3

Q: (L) So, you are saying that it may not be a number mixed with a letter, but that the key is Five 3 O T.

A: Yes. Not key F I 3. Route I 3.

Q: (L) Not "phi," but a route with an F somehow. This is not making a whole lot of sense here. I realize you are trying to tell us something, but you are going to have to come at it another way because we just aren't getting it this way. (V) Are we understanding what we think we are getting?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Can you be more clear because we aren't understanding something here?

A: Titus lair.

Q: (V) Titus was an emperor, but that's all I remember off the top of my head. [We stop and look Titus up in a book and discover that he was the one who sacked Jerusalem and was commemorated on the "Arch of Titus." It was then suggested that the temple treasure was taken to Rome, and stolen from Rome by the Visigoths.] (L) Okay, are we onto something with this Titus and the Temple treasure? Is O T the Old Temple?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Does this have to do with Perseus' purpose?

A: Just told you. Place Laura must go to slow F I 3.

Q: (L) To "slow F I 3?" What is F I 3 that it must be slowed?

A: Sneak attack.

Q: (L) So, this is some kind of code for the route of entry of a "sneak attack?" (A) And we must go there to slow this attack? (V) Can you tell us more about this attack?

A: STS 4 D.

Q: (V) And what are the STS 4 D things attacking?

A: Earth.

Q: (L) So, you are saying that there is a doorway there that they can come

through, or do through, or plan to come through, or through which they can send energy, or something along this line?

A: No.

Q: (L) There is something buried there that we must find to use to slow this attack?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) If we find it, that will slow the attack?

A: Not just slow. Jump up the protection required in order to survive slam by meteors in 2010 space war.

Q: (L) Well, I want to know... why do I have to be there? (V) Do all three of us in this room have to be there?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Why?

A: Must create conduit.

Q: (L) So, we are back to the seven people that must assemble?

A: No.

Q: (L) Doesn't have to be seven. (V) But it has to be the three of us?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Can we bring others with us?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Just checking. (L) I'm not leaving my kids! (V) Bring the whole family?

A: It is humanity's hope for survival what lures you to the quest here Perceval 3.

Q: (L) Well, we have one slight little factor that we are going to have to deal with, and that is the money factor. Obviously, we are going to have to have a lot of money to carry out this mission. I mean, do we need to just pack up, sell the house, and move?

A: To save the world you will vote for knowledge protection rite, Laura; instincts not knowledge abandonment. Move when time is right.

Q: (V) That strikes me as a really odd note, for some reason. (L) Well, that's their whole thing. Knowledge protection "rite" is "awareness." Do you mean some kind of actual ritual?

A: Be prepared.

Q: (L) Yes. How does knowledge protect? By awareness and being prepared. Being prepared is the "rite" of "knowledge protects." (V) Is there something we need to do or know to be prepared?

A: Yes. Sell books.

Q: (V) So, what you guys are saying is that it is not exactly a ritual, but being prepared is having all the books out.

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Do we have to have all the books out?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) So, that means it is not on the slate for this May. Are we all supposed to be there this May?

A: No. Just knowledge is must. [Tape ends; pause while new one inserted.] Quest.

Q: (L) So, knowledge is a must, and for this we must continue to quest. (A)

To sell books, one must write books. Writing books is an opportunity to get knowledge and spread knowledge, and that is the most essential thing here.

(L) Do we need to do another hypnosis session before Vincent leaves tomorrow. Would it be advantageous?

A: Okay, yes. Not urgent now.

Q: (V) Yes, it would be advantageous. Is that what you are saying, that we've done as much as we can?

A: Not.

Q: (A) It wouldn't harm, is that what you are saying?

A: Spade up the sleeve.

Q: (V) Ace in the hole. (L) Spade. Can also be a shovel. A double meaning. An ace in the hole; turn something up; dig. They could have just as easily said "ace." If we were to do another session, what would be the key words to guide the focus?

A: Safety gate.

Q: (A) Define "safety gate?" (V) A back door they can access you? A secure entrance? What?

A: Post-hypnotic gate pre-text.

Q: (L) Maybe they are saying that we need to install a post hypnotic gate pre-text? Is Vincent supposed to install a post-hypnotic suggestion series of words that I or Ark can use to open or close a gate?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) What kind of gate? (L) One that can be opened or closed. (V) Somehow connected to the knowledge protection rite. What is a pre-text? A pretext? (L) Should we put in a suggestion for viewing the mirror, a series of words, to open the gate for viewing, and then a series of words for closing the gate?

A: Yes. Precisely. Just a few words.

Q: (L) In Polish?

A: No.

Q: (A) What is this "spade up the sleeve?" (L) Well, applying it here would mean to have it open and close at will. (V) Does "spade up the sleeve" mean our "secret weapon?"

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Do we have to develop this secret weapon?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Is that what we are supposed to do with the hypnotic safety gate?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Is there any more information you can give us?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Can you give it now?

A: Puns or slogans.

Q: (V) The Green Language?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So we are supposed to come up with some puns or slogans to install as triggers of our own...

A: Yes.

Q: (V) And that will facilitate Laura's ability to open the mirror seeing at will?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) But this is not urgent, it just must be done before we take off on the quest?

A: Yes. Must follow lots of paths.

Q: (L) So, we still have a lot to learn coming up before us here. [And only now are we beginning to move into the stage where we can literally get to the bottom of the matter, I think.] (L) So, we cannot just rely on the mirror.

That's an ace up the sleeve. We have a lot of work to do. (V) We are talking about a situation in which Laura is going to need...

A: Yes.

Q: (V) ...a system in which Laura can "turn on" unknown to anyone else, that we can use in public without anyone else knowing...

A: Yes. Use to home in on right level of log u to snse [sense] fight...

End of Session. The energy fell off. Whether this was a remark that reflected a sensing of a "fight" that was present at this point, blocking the transmission, or was an instruction that we were to be able to learn to sense "fighting," we don't know.

The above session was troubling for a lot of reasons. The first one was the fact that the C's seemed to be revealing our "mission" in a plainer way than they ever had done before. This was entirely out of keeping with their mode. They had always told us that we must discover certain things - such as "Level One Destiny Profile" issues on our own, that they could not tell us. Aside from the paradoxes that might be produced when one changes the past, there is the simpler issue of violation of free will.

Another point was the designation of the "Perceval Three." This was also in direct contradiction to the mode of the C's activity, as well as previous information that had been given in abundance.

Something was wrong.

My initial response was that I was very happy that the C's were now speaking more plainly. I was certain that this was because we were now hooked up with the "right" person - i.e. Vincent Bridges. I failed to notice all the hints, the urgent clues, that I needed to look at this situation more deeply. It wasn't until the mirror session that is the subject of this article, that the C's managed to get through to me what they had been trying to get me to see without violating my free will or learning process. At the end of the mirror session, I will add some more data from later sessions that will help to explain exactly what was going on in the above two sessions with Vincent Bridges at the board.

Also, before reading the session, I would like to bring some other important

matters to the reader's attention. As even the most casual observer will note, when listening to the sound clips from the hypnosis/mirror session conducted by Mr. Vincent Bridges, his lapses of professional demeanor in relation to a subject in a state of hypnosis induced and controlled by him, are not merely reprehensible, they are legally actionable.

Mr. Bridges, has recently written and posted on a public message board, the following:

*Note on the practice of hypnosis in Florida - The state of Florida has strict laws concerning hypnosis. Florida Statute 456 outlines who can practice, and who cannot: Florida Statute 456 on the Practice of Hypnosis, LIMITS this therapy to LICENSED practitioners of the healing arts, including physicians, psychiatrists, dentists, chiropractors, podiatrists, and optometrists "within the pervuew of the statutes applicable to his respective profession." A patient may be referred to a "qualified practitioner" by a licensed practitioner of the healing arts, but that "qualified practitioner" must employ hypnotic techniques under the SUPERVISION, DIRECTION, 'PRESCRIPTION', and RESPONSIBILITY of such referring practitioner. (66) FLORIDA STATUTE 456 Practice of Hypnosis 456.005 Penalties: Misdemeanor of the second degree: (456).

Mr. Bridges is quite correct. However, what he has failed to mention is the fact that hypnosis - or other counseling modalities - performed under the aegis of religious practice, are not being described in the above paragraph. Perhaps Mr. Bridges might have checked out the above statute before traveling to the State of Florida to perform therapeutic hypnosis on me - which I ought to add was taped and the tapes are in our possession and will be produced when the situation warrants. After all, Mr. Bridges is the one claiming to be a "psychotherapist," not me. And thus far, we have been unable to discover a single piece of evidence or validation for his training and claims.

Mr. Bridges goes on to say:

"In the second volume of her voluminous and on-going autobiography, Adventures with the Cassiopaeans, Ms. Knight-Jadczyk informs us that she has no training in hypnotherapy, or any other kind of therapy. 'I admit that I have none freely. Well, that's not entirely true. I have certification in hypnosis; until I quit in 1996, I was listed in the directories of The American Counselors Society and The National Society of Clinical Hypnotherapists, neither of which is any kind of major endorsement.'"

What Mr. Bridges fails to note is that the above quoted remark from me (Laura) is a footnote to the [following statement](#):

"So, on the one hand, we have six respectable people, none of whom has ever even "fudged" their credentials..."

The reference was to "credentials" in terms of degrees and other claims, including publishing credits, such as those falsely made by Mr. Vincent Bridges. It made no reference whatsoever to any lack of training in hypnotherapy or any other kind of therapy. In fact, I described quite clearly the training I received in those areas through the years in [Amazing Grace](#). What we are seeing is another example of the semantic aphasia of the psychopath who, as one expert put it: "knows many words, but not the meanings."

Indeed, since the first organization no longer exists, and seems to have had a very small and completely non-professional membership, and the second has no record of a Laura Knight or a Laura Martin ever taking any sort of training or receiving any kind of certification, then we must ask just what does this certification consist of?

This is a case of deliberate falsification since I have on my desk the directory which includes many professional members in all 50 states.

A Laura Martin was indeed a member of the Society in 1994 and 1995, but simple membership and directory listing explicitly carries with it no certification or even a recommendation.

Unfortunately, Mr. Bridges is incorrect again. The societies named above, are composed of members who have graduated from the training programs of St. John's University, an accredited institution formed long after I received my training from its founder, Dr. Arthur Winkler. As it happens, over the many years since I took the courses, I had lost my certificates and wrote to Dr. Winkler to ask if it could be replaced. He remembered me and my certificates were replaced though, again, they are "lost" in the house somewhere, packed in a box in storage. Nevertheless, I have copies of the correspondence in my files, as well as the brochure for St. John's. ([See brochure and letters](#))

If therefore Ms. Knight-Jadczyk has any type of certification in hypnosis, which is doubtful as no positive evidence of such certification has been presented or can be found in the records of the institutions cited by her, it does not in the state of Florida entitle her to practice Hypnotherapy without the direct supervision of a licensed practitioner of the healing arts, as listed above. If she has been practicing such hypnotherapy without any supervision,

then it is a violation of Florida law, and is a second-degree misdemeanor as noted above.

Since we have dealt with the issue of MY certification, perhaps Mr. Bridges ought to apply these standards to himself since, as noted, I have never claimed to be a "psychotherapist" as he has done, repeatedly. And again, hypnosis practiced as religious counseling is entirely legal in the State of Florida, and in fact, that is the aegis under which nearly all hypnotists who are not psychologists or psychiatrists or other medical personnel, practice.

Furthermore, Spirit Release Therapy and Past Life Therapy, and exorcism, are not accepted as "therapeutic modalities" by standard psychological therapy and are not even covered under the above statute. However, therapeutic hypnosis that deals with child abuse issues, including sexual abuse, as Mr. Bridges claims is his speciality, is indeed covered under the above statute. Mr. Bridges wrote to a member of our group:

Dear S***,

Well, it sounds like you are a classical client of mine. My specialty was early childhood trauma abreaction, and I mainly focused on incest, sexual abuse, etc. [...] In the course of all that, I've come across many "Greenbaum" cases. Corey's lecture, quoted by Laura in the Wave I think, is partly taken from my research. I talked at length to him a few months before the conference where he gave the lecture and my then partner was in the audience.

[...] I am Dr. Mack and Bud Hopkins' worst enemies. Hopkins refused to speak at the same Fortean convention a few years ago, because I had attacked his work so strongly the night before at the party. So it goes. . . These guys are shameful. [...] I studied with Milton Ericson years ago, and he stressed the value of conscious participation in the trance state as the only way to insure the value of the trance's contents. [...] I had a semi-famous abductee, one of the above's "clients," whose experience turned about to be, with enough carefully unfoldment, her father masturbating at her bedside. [...] Feel like visiting the beautiful piedmont one weekend? I can do a simple evaluation, and see if there is work we can profitably do together. It is possible to do it in one day, I've a few other semi-detached clients in Asheville who do occasionally, so. . . Are you game? Anyway, let me know what you feel,

Vincent

What are the statutes regarding such practice in North Carolina?

A more pressing question, however, is when, precisely, did Vincent Bridges study with Milton Ericson? After all, the good doctor died in 1980 at the age of 79. We already have a pretty full schedule for those years according to Bridges [own account](#). Nevertheless, we have sent inquiries to the related institutes to discover if anyone who did actually study with Ericson remembers Mr. Bridges.

In any event, I do hope that Vincent Bridges clearly remembers every word spoken in the several sessions in which he hypnotized me "therapeutically," as he most certainly is in violation of the law in Florida he has cited. I do thank him for researching this matter for me since it now adds to the list of frauds he has perpetrated on me and others which can be submitted for review to the State Attorney of Florida.

107 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

July 5, 2001

Ark, Laura, Vincent Bridges, OE, BT

Q: Testing. (L to VB) Warm up your fingers. You're not going to go flaky on me are you? (VB) You never know. I'll try not to make it go around the board 8 times between letters. I have a terrible time when I start. (L) Hello, is anyone there? Hello, hello. [Extremely long pause.] Well. We are just sitting here with no action. (A) A** just walked by. Maybe we wait. They don't like kids. (L) They love kids; they just don't want them around. It's not healthy for them. (VB makes inaudible remark) (L) You nonbeliever! [Laughter] (VB) It didn't stop them the last time. (L) They were desperate. They had something to say, too. Maybe they thought they told us all we needed to know. [Long pause. L gives VB instruction on how to suspend the arm from the shoulder. Planchette begins to move in circles and stops on Capricorn.] (L) Hello. Is anyone there?

A: 1

Q: (L) Do you have a name?

A: UC !

Q: U I C ?

A: O U Look. [The word "look" is a whole word on the board and was not spelled out.]

Q: (L) 1 U seek, O U look?

A: S A R Wait. [This last is a whole word on the board and was not spelled out.] Listen. [Another whole word on the board was indicated.]

Q: Listen?

A: Yes. [Another whole word on the board.] M

Q: [Planchette stopped. Long pause.] (VB) It stopped. (L) It's like in between Sagittarius and Capricorn.

A: Look. [Again indicating a whole word.]

Q: (L) So, what have they said so far? (A) Once "U C." (VB) What are we supposed to be looking for, or looking at?

A: Lara look. [Spelled "Lara," whole word "look."]

Q: (VB) Well, they spelled your name. (L) Yeah, but they left out a letter.

A: Laura look. [Spelled name, whole word "look."]

Q: (VB) Is there some reason why you left the "u" out?

A: Yes. Lara L U C.

Q: (L) What is "Lara Luc?" (VB) Okay, are we talking to the Cassiopaeans? Or are we just scooting around in astral space here?

A: Cassiopaea, Laura.. [Planchette begins to spiral slowly.]

Q: (VB) Okay, what is this? (L) It's still turning. We did that in the beginning a lot. It builds energy. [Planchette continues to spiral.]

A: Aura lock.

Q: (VB) Okay guys, don't make it fly off the board, alright? [Planchette spiraling faster and faster.] (A) It is spiraling very fast. (VB) In my mind's

eye see a little green flame planchette. I can follow it around the board with my eyes closed. (L) You're not supposed to have your eyes closed. They're supposed to be open. (VB) I'm actually doing better with them closed. Um, is there something to that little green flame I'm seeing guys? Anything you want to tell me about it? [No answer. Planchette flies out from under VB's fingers.] (VB) Okay, than you for flying out from under my hand. And it stopped on that same spot. (L) Okay, they said they were doing an "aura lock?" (VB) Yes. That's why I asked about the green flame.

A: 3 body junctim ground rail motqetuh.

Q: (L) I don't know what they are saying.

A: o s e over k o r e 5 k

Q: (L) It stopped. What did they say? (VB unintelligible remark) (L) We have to start somewhere until it's grooved. It's called "grooving."

A: New groove. [Planchette spirals.]

Q: (L) That's why they're spiraling. And they just want to spiral. [Pause while planchette continues to move in circles.] And it makes your arm tired.

(VB) Maybe that's the point? [Long silence while planchette continues to spiral.] I'm getting in the groove here. (BT) It will wear out your muscle response. (L) Yeah. That may be so because of... (VB) Brother skeptic's desire to make things go a certain way? [Planchette continues to spiral.] (L) Busy, busy, busy. Boy, they are just busy, aren't they? (BT) Pretty energetic spiraling. (L) My arm is about ready to fall off. All right! Maybe ask some questions, even if we stick with some simple ones here in the beginning.

A: Time to urge everyo [spirallying] ne to under (L sighs) (VB) Come on. (L sighs) stand ri ri ri de.

Q: [VB rubbing shoulder] (L to VB) You hurting? (VB) Yeah. (L) That's good. Something's happening. (VB) Well yeah. The thing's flying around the board so fast I can't... (L) No, it's doing other stuff, just trust me. (VB) What did we get? (BT) "Time to urge everyone to understand ride." (L) In other words, that you're supposed to ride, not drive. I think they're having trouble doing things because you like to drive, not ride. (VB) Well, I'm doing my best... (L) I know. (VB) This is so much better than the last time. (L) Okay. Well, I'm just telling you. There's probably unconscious reasons for this. (VB talking seemingly to air) My mistake. Leave me out of it [Irritated]. (L) Well, just stop pressing hard, Just enjoy it. You're supposed to enjoy the ride. (VB) Does your shoulder hurt as much as mine?

[Laughter] (L) No, but it used to. And it probably hurt a whole helluva lot more.

A: Other method other purpose board is good for grooving so enjoy ride!

Q: (L to VB) Well, you need to be grooved. (VB) Well what's the other method, other purpose? (A) It's open to you to ask. (L) Is it advisable to continue to work with the board? In addition to the other method? [Long pause. Spiralling.]

A: Do it here right now.

Q: (L) Do what here right now?

A: Mirror.

Q: (L) Damn it! (VB) I tell you, you may be grooving me... (A) Are we

having fun? (L) "Do it here right now?" Why" Sorry guys, I had to ask.

A: See 4 density.

Q: (L) They aren't gonna let me out of it, are they?

A: Laura now!

Q: (L) Will I see our \$300,000 bux?

A: Open maybe gain insight about funds look

Q: (BT to L) Okay, is that just you, or with the moon full or what? (L to BT) Well, I don't think it makes any difference. We did it before with Ark and VB. [Long pause.] Any other words of wisdom before we set the mirror up? (VB) Uh, actually guys, I've got a couple of questions. Would you kind of help me out here, since I'm the "newbie?" I know she needs to look in the mirror, but u, what can you tell me about all this weird stuff? Like what do I need to know?

A: Laura look

Q: (VB) alright, come on, come on. I'm not through yet! I am the stubborn one guys, I'm sorry. If Laura looks, is there anything we need to know about her looking to help her do it?

A: Hypnosis laura future time new look deed ok not much human toil to funds

Q: (A) What does this mean? (VB Peremptorily) Okay, the "deed ok" is, I was silently asking, "I don't want to hypnotize Laura; I'm afraid of being another Dr. Puharich" So I think the "deed ok" was, they were answering me in the middle, which may have thrown off the "much human," because I was resisting... Oh, no, no, I don't want to do this; you guys really don't want to do this do you? (L) Well, you've got to remember, VB, all the work that was done to prevent me from being able to do it naturally, it has to be overcome, and we don't have a lot of time left. (VB) Okay. I would prefer to do it another way, but I suppose they're not helping me much, though, are they? (L) Well, why don't you ask a question to the mirror? (VB) Well, this is very interesting isn't it? (L) It's a full moon. [Long pause] (VB) Okay guys, I'm getting the feeling that you're telling us.... [tape ends VB restates lost question on next side] Are you telling me the only reason I'm here is to make sure she can actually get deep enough to see through the mirror? If not the only reason, maybe a big part of the reason?

A: [Long silence. No response.]

Q: (VB) Say something guys.

A: Percival.

Q: (VB) Okay, there's five of us at the moment. Is this making a difference?

A: Yes.

Q: (VB) Should we cut back down to three for the mirror?

A: No. T I u e t h u l t o i t

Q: (L) What was that? Try again, guys. (VB) Wait, wait, wait, wait. (L) What was this word? This "tiue" whatever?

A: Ties you to it guide Laura mirror look room is mirage.

Q: (L) What is it? (VB) They don't usually spell that bad. Okay, more clarity please, on "room is mirage." What do you mean by that?

A: People in room perceive mirage

Q: (L) Oh, I get it. The people in the room add energy to the viewing so it

enables it to come through better and clearer, is that what you are saying?

A: Yes.

Q: (VB) Okay, we're going to look in the mirror. We're going to do it right after you finish this next question. But you need to tell us the steps. You need to tell us exactly how you want it done.

A: point out perception is just mirage and only look for what is real

Q: (VB) What the hell is that? (BT reads back) That was a direct response to you asking for steps. (VB) Guys that really doesn't help. (A) Point out that perception, yes? Is just a mirage, right? (VB) But they're saying that the perception of everyone in the room should be a mirage, that we're giving energy to the mirage, so how do we see through it?

A: people help move perception satisfactorily jump start

Q: (VB) Okay. Is there anything else, and if not, we'll go right to the mirror. Anything else we need to know?

A: [No response. Long pause.]

Q: (VB) Absolutely nobody just moved close to me right now. Nobody moved? (A & B) No. (L) Why? (V) Ooooh, nothing. (A) Something touched you? (VB) That's right. So what, I need another pat on the shoulder. (B) It was your right shoulder? (VB) Yeah. [End of tape.]

Mirror Session

VB: As you breathe, stay focused on the mirror. And, at the corners of your eyes, allow yourself to become aware of the room. You can see almost all of the room out of the corners of your eyes. Stay focused on the mirror. Take a deep breath, release, again deep breath, release. As you breathe, allow the perceptions of the room to fade. The room we are sitting in is a mirage. It's empty. There's nothing here but you and the mirror. Focus your eyes deep into the mirror, and let your perceptions of everything in the room, except the mirror, let them fade. As if it was a mirage in the desert, waving, disappearing, until nothing is left but the mirror. You can see the surface of the mirror, you can perceive a boundary or surface to the mirror. Everything else is fading out. As you look into the mirror, it's like looking into a very still piece of water. Look deep into that surface, allowing everything else in the room to fade away. Breathing comfortably, relaxing thoroughly, focusing on the mirror. Allowing the room to fade away until nothing remains but the mirror. I want you to focus on the mirror; feel the room fading. Allow yourself to become completely focused; all of your awareness, all of your energy; focused on the mirror; feeling that boundary, the surface of the mirror. In just a moment I'm going to count from ten to one. With each count you will feel your body getting very light, your body fading away like the rest of the mirage. With each count, as your body fades, feel your awareness going through the boundary, until at the count of one, you will be looking with your eyes open deep into the mirror, past the boundary, and deep within the

mirror, you will see only that which is real. As we count back now from ten to one, feeling your body fading away, until is nothing is left but your focus on the mirror. As you focus on the mirror, look deep into its surface, until at the count of one you will be deep within the mirror, seeing only that which is real. Now, counting back: [countdown]

Deeply focused into the mirror, just allow the energies to come. Focusing on the mirror. Beneath the surface. Just allow the energies to surface. Keeping your eyes open now, stay focused on the mirror, begin to feel or see or sense what is deep within the mirror. Staying focused on the mirror; just feel your body; staying focused on the mirror, just allow the sensations in your body to drift away.

Deep, slow breaths. Focused on the mirror. Allow any bodily sensations just to fade away. Any discomfort, any tension, just allow it to fade away. Staying focused on the mirror. Allowing the energies to emerge. Looking deep within the mirror.

Just describe what you see and what it is.

[Long pause.]

Whatever you see -start - just allow it to emerge.

[Long pause.]

Whatever it is, just describe what you are seeing in the mirror.

Laura

A: Lights.

VB: Good. Just keep looking. All the lights. Just keep describing what you see.

Laura

A: Plasma clouds.

VB: Just stay focused on the mirror. On the clouds. Just tell me what you see. Just describe what you see.

Laura

A: [Mostly inaudible. Seems to be descriptions of amorphous cloud shapes that move and come and go.]

VB: Stay focused on the mirror. Take a deep breath and allow all bodily sensation to fade away. You can talk easily and without effort. The awareness of your body is fading away as you gaze deep within the mirror. Just describe what you see.

Laura

A: Nothing in particular. Just amorphous lights and clouds. Shapes. Geometric figures.

VB: Pick one of these figures and look very closely; just describe what you see.

Laura

A: [Descriptions of shapes and colors, clouds of light, coming and going.]

VB: Keep looking. Can you follow one figure.

Laura

A: Well, it's like amorphous. Moving clouds. Some of them billow slowly, some of them are just flitting by.

VB: As you see one flit past, reach out and slow it down.

Laura

A: Oh, you can't slow them down.

VB: Speed up to their level to look very closely. What do you see?

Laura

A: Nothing but lights and clouds.

VB: Take a deep breath. Again a deep breath. And release. With every exhale, every exhale, you become more and more focused on the depths of the mirror. Breathe in, as you release, allow your awareness to go deeper into the mirror. Deep into the mirror. Good. What do you see?

[Long pause.]

VB: Deeper into the mirror. Nothing but the images in the mirror. Deep into the mirror. Breathing deep into the mirror. This room and your body are the mirage. What you see in the mirror is reality. Open yourself to it. Feel it as real, and describe what you see. On the count of three, you will let go of all awareness except for the images deep within the mirror. [Countdown.] Just describe what you see.

Laura

A: Indefinite shapes and colors and lights. Figures waiting to take form.

VB: Describe what you see.

Laura

A: Geometric light. That's the only way I can describe it.

VB: Just let go and move deep into the mirror. Go deep into the mirror, so that you're in the space of the mirror. You're in the space of the geometrical lights. With your mind's eye you can look around in the space; just tell me what you see.

Laura

A: The problem is, a specific question has to be asked in order for anything to form. [Sound of beating heart on tape.] Vague directions don't seem to go anywhere except into vague amorphous representations.

VB: Okay. You need to ask a question to see something. Relax completely. Stay open and focus deep within the mirror. Ask your question.

Laura

A: I am not the one to ask.

VB: Why not?

Laura

A: It's not appropriate.

VB: Why not? Okay! What are you experiencing right now?

Laura

A: Sensations of constriction.

VB: What is constricting?

Laura

A: Asking for the self, serves only the self. I cannot be the one to ask. It is inward directed, and constricts.

VB: [Loud smacking noise.] Just keep looking. What are you feeling now?

Laura

A: It's better now. Some danger was passed.

VB: Breathe deep. As you release the exhale, sink back into that space. Deep into the space. See the clouds. We would like for Laura to see an image of the C's. Can we see an image of the Cassiopaeans?

Laura

A: In the mind's eye.

VB: You're looking in the mirror. Watch it form. Tell me what you see?

Laura

A: Shapes, light.

VB: Keep looking. Relax into it. Can you show Laura more about this image?

Laura

A: I see an image of a spiral galaxy spinning in space.

VB: Can you show Laura 4th density?

Laura

A: That is inappropriate phrasing. It causes constriction; constriction in my chest.

VB: Why?

Laura

A: Because it is phrased so as to be a question from self to self.

VB: On the board, you said that Laura could see 4th density if we looked in the mirror. What did you mean? Can you show Laura what you meant?

Laura

A: What about 4th density do you wish to see?

VB: Try not to merge with the mirror. What does Laura need to see about 4th density that is so important that we do it now? Show that to her.

Laura

A: That's an inappropriate request.

VB: On the board, you suggested that there was a reason why Laura needed

to look now, and that it involved seeing 4th density.

Laura

A: There are many questions.

VB: Go on.

Laura

A: Why don't you ask them?

VB: [Voice becoming tense and hard.] Laura, I want you make sure that you see or hear C's and that you repeat what they say to you. Don't just answer in your voice. Do you understand?

Laura

A: I understand that it comes through me.

VB: Okay. That's what I'm saying. See it or hear it in the mirror. Okay? See it, hear it, coming from the mirror. Connect through the mirror. And let the being in the mirror speak. Why does Laura need to see 4th density now?

Laura

A: The answers to the questions can be obtained by seeing when the questions are phrased properly.

VB: [Obviously irritated.] Okay now Laura, just look in the mirror, keep your eyes on the mirror, and literally what do you see?

Laura

A: I see shafts of light to the left, billowing lights at the upper right, fluctuations of light in the central depths, flashing lights that are random throughout, amorphous images coming and going.

VB: [Very authoritative.] Okay. Show Laura what she needs to see NOW.

Laura

A: The question must be asked specifically in proper terms.

VB: What, in 4th density, does she need to see now?

Laura

A: Answers to the questions.

VB: How will she see these answers?

Laura

A: When the question is asked.

VB: How will she see these answers?

Laura

A: When the questions are asked, the answers appear. Vague questions receive vague answers.

VB: So there is nothing that you need to communicate, other than what we ask?

Laura

A: Only if you ask, can you receive an answer.

[Long silence.]

VB: Okay, Laura, take a deep, deep breath. Feel where you are, feel your psychic state, feel the openness in the mirror. Now I want you to just leave that behind, and I want you to consciously step out. I want you to look at your connection to the mirror, between the chair and the mirror; and what do you see?

Laura

A: I see a silhouette like shape.

VB: In the mirror?

Laura

A: Yes. It's like a silhouette-like cut-out.

VB: Okay, keep looking at the cut-out.

[End of 45 minute tape. Continuation on reverse begins in mid-sentence. You can [listen to the tape in mp3 format](#). The file is almost 6MB]

VB: The figure is beginning to change. As you watch, you will be able to see more and more. What do you see happening to the figure?

Laura

A: The figure is there, and there are flitting images in the depths. Amorphous.

VB: What do you see in the blackness?

Laura

A: Lights, emerging and receding.

VB: Follow the lights. Follow the lights. Just keep watching the lights. What are they doing? Where are they going?

Laura

A: They come from the center and sparkle out in all directions.

VB: Focus on the center. Allow your awareness to move through that center. Keep looking. Describe what you see when you move through the center.

Laura

A: It's moving, waving.

VB: Now stay in contact with the waving. Feel that waving.

Laura

A: Ooh! Look at that!

VB: What did you see? Describe it.

Laura

A: Living light. Iridescent light. Iridescent shapes. Like shimmering eggs.

VB: Can you see them now?

Laura

A: No. They emerged and receded.

VB: Feel that waving darkness.

Laura

A: Yes. It's purple.

VB: [Voice very sharp.] What's the purpose of doing the mirror work?

Laura

A: To bond with another reality.

VB: What reality?

Laura

A: Fourth density.

VB: And what in 4th density do you need to bond with?

Laura

A: Awareness. When you see, you become more aware. And the more aware you are, the more you are able to operate in that reality, to become more free of restriction and deception.

VB: Can you see the eggs again?

Laura

A: Now I see a shaft of light coming down from the upper left to the lower right, like a light beam.

VB: I want you to imagine that you're moving into that light. See yourself in the mirror moving into that light beam. Does anything change?

Laura

A: Everything's brighter.

VB: How do you feel in the light beam?

Laura

A: Fine. It pulsates.

VB: Will you allow Laura to see - or can Laura see...

Laura

A: If the appropriate question is asked.

VB: Can Laura see what's happening through the mirror?

Laura

A: If the appropriate question is asked.

VB: Can you show Laura where the artifact is?

Laura

A: What artifact?

VB: The artifact that was discussed on the board, in the past.

Laura

A: At the appropriate time.

VB: So that means you could show it but you're not going to show it now?

Laura

A: There are several steps that must precede such.

VB: Can you tell us about those steps?

Laura

A: You have to ask a simple question. It has to be phrased simply and specifically.

VB: [Sharp and impatient.] Anybody ELSE want to give it a try with a question?

Ark: Can you see kabbalah tree? It's real structure? Through all the densities?

Laura

A: Umm! As close a representation as there is, it seems is...

VB: [Interrupting] Can you allow yourself to see it by looking through the mirror...

Laura

A: [Apparently ignoring VB] Now this is very strange.

VB: Describe it.

Laura

A: Aaaah! This is a very fluid place! Whooo!

VB: Describe it. How do you mean "fluid?"

Laura

A: Ahh! Well, light doesn't go in straight beams here. It... it ... it's like ropes or strings. You ask about kabbalah tree and suddenly I see ropes and strings, structures... the object that we draw as the kabbalah tree is very structured and static and has nothing to do with the real thing! Here it is - and it's almost indescribable.

VB: Keep looking. What happens as you just watch? Can you still see the tree?

Laura

A: Yes, it's living light that moves and connects like a vast network with infinite...

VB: [Interrupts] Can you show Laura the time machine?

Laura

A: Would YOU like to see the time machine?

VB: Sure. Can you show Laura the time machine?

Laura

A: That's an inappropriate request.

VB: Why so?

Laura

A: It's not phrased properly.

VB: Can Laura see the time machine?

Laura

A: Would YOU like to see the time machine?

VB: I would like for Laura to see the time machine and describe it to us.

Laura

A: It seems to be an object about the size of a very large breadbox. It emanates a field, or a glowing beam. I'm not sure if you only have to be in contact with it, or stand in the beam, or if you just stand near it. It's clear that one does not get "inside" it, like in the movies. The field it produces is the important thing. The beam is like in the movie where they shine the beams up in the sky and wave them around; it's like that, only it has a shape. It's not long, straight and tubular, it's more cone shaped. So yes, there it is, it's...

VB: [Interrupts] Now I want you to stay focused...

Laura [Ignoring the interruption] ...it has angles to it, metal plates, and the structure itself is like some sort of geometric tubing...

VB: Will Laura be able to remember and draw it?

Laura

A: Actually, in a funny sort of way, it's similar to the shape of the static tree of life on it's side, doubled and inverted like having a mobius twist...

VB: Is this the Ark?

Laura

A: Yeah... it...

VB: Ark. Noah's Ark. The Ark of the covenant...the Ark of Time...

Laura

A: The object of which you speak, goes inside...it's the field...

VB: Now, keep looking, and stay outside the mirror; could you show Laura, so she can describe it for us, where, in time, this machine originates?

Laura

A: Ah! That's odd. The answer comes as 10,000 BC.

VB: Where is it in our immediate future?

Laura

A: Yes.

VB: Can you show Laura where it is in the immediate future?

Laura

A: In the immediate future.

VB: Can you show her where on the planet it is, when it enters our future?

Laura

A: At the appropriate time.

VB: Why is this not the appropriate time?

Laura

A: Because there would be danger.

VB: Stay on your side... 10,000 BC. Where has it been between then and the

immediate future?

Laura

A: It's been found and used numerous times. It was used for very negative purposes, and it was deemed appropriate to retrieve it and...

VB: [Interrupts] Now don't get pulled in the mirror... stay on this side!

Laura

A: [Inaudible remarks]

VB: Can you show Laura so she can describe to us, the catastrophic situation in our future, our near future?

Laura

A: It seems as though it will be a progression. Like the beginning of rain, when the first few big, cold drops fall; and then a pause followed by a few more drops; and then, a downpour.

VB: Describe what you are seeing?

Laura

A: I see rocks - but they aren't very large. They are like the size of your fist. Just a few. And they make something of a stir. An uproar. People will be excited... very upset. It looks like just two - two small rocks. And then nothing else happens for awhile, and then they forget about it. It all dies down. And then, a third, a fourth, a fifth and a sixth - and maybe even a seventh... isolated events, or so it seems. Still small. And then, a big one. All this will go on over a period of months.

VB: Take a deep breath, stay on this side of the mirror... looking through. Keep looking; look through the mirror. Would you show Laura, so that she can describe for us, the situation concerning Percival, Percival Three.

Laura

A: The previously mentioned time machine, placed precisely at a specific location - and it's not exactly clear whether the action - there's a choice at that point in time, you know...

VB: What kind of choice?

Laura

A: A group can leave with the machine, or a group can bond their awareness, and utilize the device to shift the earth out of the path of destruction. It's not

a shift in material terms, it's a shift in time.

VB: So that the comet will hit where the earth isn't anymore?

Laura

A: Right.

VB: How, much of a jump does this require?

Laura

A: Oh! Well, in terms of time, a miss is as good as a mile!

VB: How much of a jump in time is required?

Laura

A: A day.

VB: The space that the earth travels during one revolution on its axis, is enough to avoid a direct hit?

Laura

A: Yes.

VB: What would the effects be of moving the planet and everyone on it back or forward a day?

Laura

A: If you can do it, most people, after the shift, will forget that there was ever a danger.

VB: Is that a good thing?

Laura

A: [Sighs]

VB: Yeah, I know. Trick question. Now take a deep breath. Pull back, come out just a little. Let Laura's consciousness hear me clearly. Is there anything bothering you about this contact? Anything you can consciously feel while maintaining your connection? Anything at all disturbing you.

Laura

A: There's only a disturbance in the questioning. The questioning is constricting and directing consciousness. Questioning needs to be open and it's as though the answer can only come through uncorrupted if the question is

framed in a non-assumption way. For me to act as the intermediary of what is being viewed, for others to ask questions, the questions must not restrict. This restriction is felt physically. There is some constriction - instantly, when the question is phrased so as to shift it from me asking myself - me asking the other me - rather than holding the responsibility for the question yourself. Do you understand?

VB: Well, my next question is why does Laura keep slipping into the mirror? Why is it so hard for her to stay on this side?

Laura

A: Ahhh... There is a formation of a bond of awareness. There is another self in that not-too-distant future time that is me. It's me communicating with me; it's the C's approaching me; and because it's closer from 4th density, it's easier to communicate back and forth if I merge with myself in the future. It's like bringing two soap bubbles close to each other - they just become one. It's not the negative thing you...

VB: It seems to me that we want to avoid that happening.

Laura

A: Not necessarily. Each and every one of us needs to begin merging with the higher self in terms of awareness...[inaudible]

VB: Why am I sensing negativity?

Laura

A: Insecurity.

VB: I'm quite comfortable with my own energy. Is that all that is at work here?

Laura

A: Oooh! [Sees something in mirror, apparently]

VB: What are you seeing?

Laura

A: Well, they are like combination puppies and flowers... [Tape ends. New tape starts. You can [listen to the tape in mp3 format](#). The file is almost 4MB.]

...something that was with you; I can't say that it was in you or around you; something that you still carry with you, it's almost like a very heavy suitcase. It actually looks like you have to force it to close by standing on it and shoving

stuff in the cracks and tying it closed with straps because it is ready to burst open.

VB: Okay, now look deeper in the mirror, through the mirror. Just keep describing what you see.

Laura

A: Ummmm. Now I see amorphous moving lights and clouds.

VB: Keep moving through that waving, purple darkness. In that space, just look around very carefully and tell me what you see.

Laura

A: [Inaudible.]

VB: Will you allow Laura to look around in the space so she can describe it for us.

Laura

A: Well, this is funny, have you ever seen a cartoon with a pencil being? [Laughs] Oh, that's funny. That's what it's like.

VB: The stick figure is like dowsing rods?

Laura

A: No. That's... that's... [Laughter] What a play on words! They are so funny! Core. You know the words "core being?" Well, it's not a joke! [Laughter] Just think of yourself as a light being, in a sense, and in another, as not so amorphous as some people would think. There is some plasticity. You know how in this reality, the solid substance seems to be what it is and we have no control over it? Well, in 4th density, there is amorphous substance all around, and there is the "core being," who can assemble this substance by an act of will. It then becomes more structured in the same way food, in our reality, becomes your body, though here it takes a long period of assimilating and converting. There, it is rather quick. There is the core being - and it's really a core!

VB: Like an apple core?

Laura

A: No, a core - like tubular almost. But you know, most people don't utilize it as such, because they like to play with the materials available. It's more fun. But, it's not necessary, and under different circumstance, they can remove all those things exactly the same way we take off our clothes. [Inaudible] It's

just more valuable.

VB: Now, you are using "you." Is that a general term, or is the stick figure me?

Laura

A: Anybody in 4th density.

VB: Are we in 4th density?

Laura

A: I am.

VB: So that's YOU, you are seeing in 4th density?

Laura

A: Me and others.

VB: So the stick figure is you in 4th density?

Laura

A: It is the visual representation of the core being of any 4th density individual. It is the essence.

VB: Take a deep breath. There are mechanisms at work that I, personally, am uncertain of. Is there anything you can tell me to make this easier?

Laura

A: Can you ask more specific questions? What, specifically are you uncertain about?

VB: I'm uncertain of the nature of the contact. I am uncertain of the nature of the perception. I'm uncertain of why I'm involved the way that I am. I'm uncertain why it's necessary to do this at all.

Laura

A: Okay.

VB: Any response?

Laura

A: Ask the question. I cannot answer if you do not ask.

VB: Why am I having these uncertainties I just listed? What can we do to make this whole process easier?

Laura

A: The uncertainty relates to - it's difficult to answer the way you have asked it "why are you having these uncertainties."

VB: Are the uncertainties part of the process?

Laura

A: How do you perceive the uncertainties?

VB: I perceive the uncertainties... Is the uncertainty an artifact of how I'm having to do this? Does the artifact come from our clumsiness in doing the process?

Laura

A: It is unfamiliar territory; it is an unfamiliar process to you, in particular, because the essential nature of it requires as much openness...

VB: [Interrupts sharply] OKAY! Why am I seeing what Laura is seeing?

Laura

A: That has to do a great deal with why you are part of the process at the moment.

VB: Why am I part of the process?

Laura

A: That has to do with genetic linkages, and choices made at other levels to do certain things at a certain point in time, both at a future point in time...

VB: If I decided NOT to do this, what would be the effect?

Laura

A: Someone else would step up and fill your shoes. The Universe is infinitely capable of taking care of itself.

VB: Is that what is going on here? Is the universe trying to take care of itself?

Laura

A: Oh, yes! That's...

VB: What do you see?!

Laura

A: I'm just seeing that you, me, we ARE the universe. It acts through us.

VB: What should we do - we need to know - in order to get funding for our research?

Laura

A: [Laughter] Well, I have to say that the first thing that pops up is a series of numbers and I'll just tell them - 6,14, 25, 48, 52.

VB: Are these dates?

Laura

A: I don't know.

VB: Well ask 'em, are they dates?

Laura

A: You ask them.

VB: [[Yells](#)] Are they dates?!

Laura

A: No.

VB: What are they?

Laura

A: Numbers to use as you choose.

VB: And what should we do with these numbers?

Laura

A: Whatever you choose.

Ark: I think I know what to do with these numbers.

VB: Is that a question?

Ark: No. [Inaudible]

VB: Well, I don't follow you. Say that again?

Ark: I think they are probably lottery numbers.

VB: Are these lottery numbers?

Laura

A: They could be.

VB: Why won't you be more specific? I'm asking a very specific question?

Laura

A: They could be lottery numbers; they could be used in any number of ways. They could apply to choices that are taken over the next three months. You may encounter someone who has these numbers involved with them in some way; you may find these numbers on a page in a book which will then tell you something you need to know. These things come in so many layers; there is any number of applications; so don't close off other possibilities and say they are just "lottery numbers." They could be, but they could also be so much more.

VB: [Sighs with exasperation] It's suspicious to me that gave 52. Am I just exercising my suspicions?

Laura

A: You can reverse.

VB: We already have a 25.

Laura

A: Then you have two 52's.

VB: Okay. Let's go in a different direction. Take a deep breath. Can you show Laura, so she can describe for us, what we need to do, to get the next step started?

Laura

A: Ask without limits, and everything will fall into place. Do not worry, there are things moving in areas that we don't even know about, that will converge in amazing ways, and it's better not to even know, because then you will anticipate and block it.

VB: [Sharply] Okay! Why was Ari here today? Can you tell me what that is?

Laura

A: He has a very strong interest; he wishes he could be as bold as he used to be; and as free. However, it may not be possible for him to get free of the bonds that restrict him. However, the energy exerted in any direction, even exerted toward an individual who does not respond to it the way you wish, when they leave your presence, may carry that energy with them into the rest of the reality. And it is there available to someone else. Any energy put into a goal, even if you talk to 25 people who are the wrong people, the fact that you are putting energy into a goal openly...

VB: [Interrupts sharply] What was that image you just saw?!

Laura

A: Well, just lights and geometric figures...

VB: Okay, these lights have some sort of function. What's the function?

Laura

A: They are like the substance from images will ultimately coalesce in a very solid and realistic form. These are incipient image formation stuff.

VB: I get the feeling that some of these lights, some of these seed thoughts, whatever, want to come through the mirror into this reality. Is that a correct assumption?

Laura

A: I don't see that at all; no.

VB: What's giving me that impression?

Laura

A: Well, you said it: assumption. You have a lot of assumptions. It's very hard to work with all those assumptions. [Inaudible descriptions of mirror images]

VB: And that's NOT crossing over into our reality?

Laura

A: No. They are just looking. Like friendly puppies; energy forms. They are cute.

VB: Anybody else got a question?

Ark: What was this thing when Vincent felt something touch his arm?

Laura

A: Vincent has some friends who travel with him, and they try to keep him out of trouble. It seems like, in this particular instance, somebody was banging on his shoulder just to let him know he was okay.

VB: And what kind of friends travel with me?

Laura

A: Actually, one of them looks like - he has a suit on, with a watch chain dangling from his waistcoat - but he doesn't have the time, which is funny. Brown suit, shoe boots, average height, he points his finger a lot; glasses. He's fond of you. Can't say that he is an "attachment," but he likes to be around you.

VB: Where's he from?

Laura

A: Actually, what I am seeing is obviously a projection. He is projecting this image, and I almost feel like, in a funny sort of way, he's maybe even you in another life.

VB: Okay, he's not the one who patted me on the shoulder. [Very strong voice effect] Did the C's pat me on the shoulder, both then, and did they burn the hand print on my shoulder back in the past?

Laura

A: [Feeling extreme constriction and unable to resist the command/ assumption, very low and weak voice] Yes. [Immediate sensations of choking.]

VB: Okay. Now, the C's are quite aware of all the different things that are in my luggage. Will you ask them to show you what is in my luggage?

Laura

A: Dirty underwear!! [Laughter. Constriction released suddenly and the answer erupts almost before VB finishes speaking. The instant the question was asked, the large, overstuffed, strapped suitcase mentioned earlier was seen to spring open and hundreds of pairs of dirty underwear flew everywhere. They weren't just normally soiled, but were stained with fecal matter and it was as though, instead of washing them, or admitting that they needed washing, each pair was hidden away and new ones were added until they were soiled and added to the collection. However, all of this visual imagery was not requested, so it was not given in words. For a better understanding of this imagery, go [HERE.](#)]

VB: Keep looking! What else? Come on!

Laura

A: [Strong voice] There is some real funny old fashioned clothes. I swear, this pair of pants - if you ever wore them out in public don't say you know me, they are awful pants - and they have suspenders. [They were huge, baggy, candy striped clown pants.] There's a leather case.

VB: Open the leather case. What do you see?

Laura

A: In the leather case there is a bunch of little bottles; they are bottles of pills; they are blue. There's a shaving kit, a comb; the comb has missing teeth...

VB: Do you see anything else in there?

Laura

A: There's handkerchiefs, an old mirror, and there are clean, white shirts, that have never been taken out of the packages. You have never worn these shirts.

VB: Now, you're doing real good. Now, if the C's would be so kind as to explain to Laura why I carry this luggage...

Laura

A: Why do you carry it? Because you can't let go.

VB: Why can't I let go?

Laura

A: Because you always want to be prepared.

VB: And what am I prepared for?

Laura

A: You're prepared for a trip, that's one thing. And you're afraid that something is going to make you get on the wrong train.

VB: Yep. Can you translate that "wrong train" into more direct terms?

Laura

A: Well, there's a funny thing about that. It's like the real problem is you

think you don't have any money to buy what you need when you get there.

VB: [Sharply] Okay, this funny but we're wasting time. Anybody else got another question?

O***: [Asks question about health issue.] Is there a particular course of study to follow to be of greater service to the process of furthering free will?

Laura

A: [Comments on the health issue.] [Tape ends. Large section missing from the beginning of the next tape.]

VB: If the C's will be so kind as to give Laura a symbol that she can see in her mind's eye, that will allow her to quickly establish this contact...

Laura

A: I've got it.

VB: Do you need to describe it?

Laura

A: No.

VB: See it very clearly. Now, you will break the contact by seeing this image fade. And as it fades, the mirror will come back to just being a mirror. Coming back into your body. Take a deep breath. [Countdown to awaken.]

Sometime later, Terri Burns wanted the other people present at the mirror session to write their impressions of what was happening. These were posted to the discussion group as follows:

Here are the relevant descriptions of the "Mirror Session" with VB written close to the time.

From: "Arkadiusz Jadczyk"
Date sent: Tue, 7 Aug 2001 10:19:57 -0400
Subject: Re: Question for O***, Ark, and B***

On 7 Aug 2001, at 12:13, Terri wrote:

> *We have read Laura and Vincent's account of a certain mirror session*

> *in Florida. O***, Ark, and B***, were't you there also?*

What was

> your take on that situation?

Terri,

Here are my impressions. I will present them not in any order.

- 1) Vincent was very tense, as never before
- 2) He was acting like under some external imperative
- 3) He didn't see himself
- 4) He was forcibly, repeatedly trying to get from Laura "where is the Ark?"
- 5) But he didn't dare to ask "Laura, tell me where is the Ark" He was addressing his question to some "spirit" as "Show Laura where is it!" in a commanding way.
- 6) Of course I knew that this is putting Laura in danger. He didn't realize or didn't care.
- 7) He was unable to ask a simple question. He was trying forcibly to perform a ritual. Nothing was coming. I could see Laura suffering under this pressure.
- 8) I do not do it usually, but this time I had to interrupt his questioning, because I saw it plainly that leads nowhere, that this Laura is physically suffering. I asked a simple straightforward question about the Kabbalah tree, and we got an instant answer. The key was to ask Laura directly, not to command via "Show Laura ...".
- 9) It is significant to observe how the session has ended. Something came from Vincent that struck me like never before. He asked about his "psychic luggage". Laura started to describe what she is seeing. At some point he suddenly interrupted: "Let's stop it and don't waste our time any more." Or something similar. He was angry. "Don't waste our time." Notice, he ASKED for it. But could not bear what was coming. Somehow Laura did not notice how rude he was at that moment. I noticed it, and I was coming back to this again and again for several days. Finally, after few days, I took the tape and played this part to Laura. She

was surprised.

These are the main points that come to my mind.

Best,

ark

From: c***@...

Date sent: Tue, 7 Aug 2001 17:56:31 EDT

Subject: Re: [cass] Re: censorship and other issues

The following is a copy of my response to a Cass member who questioned me privately about the "final" session with Vincent and my impressions about the evening. Perhaps it will lend some illumination, both as to what this was all about and the quiet tone of "off list" communication.....B*** -----

>>Good Morning (xxxx), ...sorry for the delay in my responses - I just regained email access and have been going through the threads to get up to speed. I am responding privately for a reason which I will get into in a minute.

Laura has already heard some/most of this. Let me preface everything by saying my response may be slanted and this stems from some of the previous attacks that have been directed against the group's efforts. I have been involved in ferreting out leaks, moles and thefts by the hundreds over the years, primarily in the business world. A generalized rule in doing this is to bracket your attention.

By bracketing, I mean you look first at the person most likely to have created a breach AND you look first also at the person least likely to have created a breach. If both come up "clean", you move down the line to the second most and least likely, etc. until you zero in on the offender. The process concentrates on access and potential, rather than "personal dislike" and allows for a more objective method of elimination.

With the (xxxx) and (xxxx) disruptions, the nature of attack as we know it, seems to indicate that lesser interruptions are often a smokescreen for something a little more subtle in operation behind the scene. Having launched that "ferret out the problem"

mode, I naturally carried it a step further to the extent that it was obvious that Vincent filled the role of "least likely" magnificently.

I am not picking on Vincent and at the time, it was NOTHING personal. I have even cast myself into the role of fitting the "least likely" side of the balance sheet. I don't mean from a conscious intent to do damage to the effort, but simply someone who is geographically convenient to the day to day efforts of Laura & Ark and I realize that if 4th density wants to launch an attack, most of us could be unwitting vehicles. To this end, I have told Laura that she knows my intent and if something I say or do appears to be at variance, holler at me and make me aware of a possibly being cast in the role of a trojan horse.

Enough background on the situation, let me just add that like Laura, my "wishful thinking" kicked into gear also as far as Vincent is concerned. Obviously the man is well-versed and intelligent and if that is the kick-in-the-pants that Cass needs to really bring home the esoteric bacon, I would be all for it. The day of the session was my first meeting with Vincent in person. I mentioned the above most/least process as eliminating the "subjective" aspects when trying to ferret moles, well - the subjective aspect kicked into high gear the whole time I was there, with only brief moments of "wishful thinking" over-ride.

(xxxx), you have been the recipient of comments by Vincent that I was the dross in the mix and that I was beseiged with attachments which hampered the flow of things. What the heck, I don't know, I am open to the possibility, but at the same time, I am being as introspective as possible because I want to contribute, not detract. So during the afternoon and early evening, there was a visible tension or barrier between the two of us.

Now to the part you specifically inquired about. The session started with boardwork around 9pm as usual. The "groove" on the board was pretty good and there was little or no hesitation. Almost immediately, the C's, almost demanded that the session be stopped and mirror-work be commenced with the enhancement of trance induction by Vincent.

It seemed to be a very out of character insistence coming from the board, but in a burst of "wishful thinking" I thought that perhaps the communication which hit some dead ends with Frank, was going to be more overt. We took a short break and rearranged the room to facilitate the mirror-work and trance. Ark is the only

person other than Laura who had a clear view of the mirror. Vincent would have had some peripheral visibility and then (xxxx) and I were off to the side on an angle. The mirror work portion went evidently very well as far as Laura's participation. The participation by Vincent was just simply "wrong".

Some 3-4 decades ago, I did some hypnosis work. I am self-taught, NOT schooled and probably didn't have a clue about what was really happening at the time. I am not talking about serious involvement, maybe 15-20 inductees and perhaps a hundred or so self-inductions. I was prepared to cast Vincent in the role of resident expert in these matters, (that ole wishful thinking thing again). HE WAS NOT. The induction process was smooth enough, although fairly standard with a resonant voice quality. But I would venture to say that it was Laura who was facilitating the induction on her end much more than being led or guided by Vincent.

As the level deepened and Laura began her visualization(s), Vincent became almost paranoid, jerking her awareness around with poorly disguising attempts at protection. Now that is the role (a protector) of the inducer. He is the lifeline to the person in trance. But Vincent's attempts at protection were not in response to Laura's being in difficulty, they were in response to Vincent's fears from moment to moment...and yes, the protection aspect seemed in retrospect, to be heavily dependant upon a ritualistic foundation.

Then there reached a stage or depth sufficient for Laura to provide some answers and insight, but Vincent could not formulate a question in a manner which would allow a response. Here, we were watching Laura flounder, listening to her reiterate over and over that the question must be asked in an STO manner and that the answer would be forthcoming and Vincent simply could not grasp the concept, much less get it into words within that framework. I was silently screaming at him, even with my "beginners' knowledge of hypnosis to make corrections and adjustments to his procedure. Ark was sitting next to me doing much the same.

I didn't want to jump in and risk degradation of the inductor/inductee relationship, I suspect that Ark was quiet for a long time for much the same reasons. Finally Ark could not let things to on and interjected a presence into the session. Things smoothed out some and he handed "control" back to Vincent.

Vincent still did not grok what had and was happening, but continued in the same manner. The culmination of events was when he asked Laura to "tell" the physical/geographical location and identity of a buried energy source.

As Laura has written afterwards, this was something which put her directly in harm's way of any and all that oppose. The fact that the location is yet unknown (or unrevealed), is her lifeline and protection.

It was not a comfortable session, I can give Vincent the benefit of the doubt and attribute it to his being unable to break out of the ritual of protection and mumbo-jumbo he is schooled and acquainted with. I can extend that benefit of doubt to include the possibility that he was unwittingly being used. I cannot excuse the manner in which he conducted and participated in the session.

This is not a "sour grapes" reply and review of the session. From a wishful thinking standpoint, I wanted Vincent's involvement, even if there was a "friction" between us. I wanted the conference to go ahead as planned and be successful, if for no other reason, than it would have given me a perfect venue to do some digital video of the conference and pro-bono video presentation work to justify my spending several thousand dollars on computers and equipment to do just that. So much for wishful thinking.B***

From: "O*** E***" E***@...
Date sent: Wed, 8 Aug 2001 10:40:50 +0200
Subject: [cass] V and Mirror

Hi Group

OK, I will testify, although little will be added:

The mirror session has been covered and I don't have anything substantial to add. Vincent was tense all along and specially annoyed when his baggage was described, however he was drawn in by some curiosity, apparently, so it was a while before he said: 'This is all funny, but we're wasting time here.'

Now using the mirror was not his idea, actually he was not eager at all, so if the contact was affected by him then at least the use of the mirror which led to the viewing later was not an artifact of his expectations. Or if so, the effect was not the expected one.

My principal misgivings regarding Vincent had to do with the high esteem/import he seemed to place on Crowley's Book of the Law, which is an STS document if there ever was one. He further indicated in conversation that he considered Parson's and Hubbard's Babylon Working as an event of high import in opening presently unfolding futures, which I also found odd. This is not to say that whoever gave the Book of the Law was not as clever as filled with hate but rather to ask if anybody had ever come to anything except harm from association with same.

Now Vincent's magical track record and rituals and views were not exactly held in secret, although precise details were scarce, except for the Millennial Working and other Ophanic business which he discusses in some detail on his site. A work of learning and intellect, to be sure, but what for? Suffice it to say that I considered that the information that was so openly available had been considered.

In hindsight I had some fleeting questions about the contracts and publishing business arrangements, but took it as a matter of course that these would be regular, so I would not insert myself where not requested.

I met Vincent once and he certainly was fascinating to converse with, erudite and clever and quick and with an air of a world traveler who had seen everything. Fine presentation, no question. OK, but we all have talked of past glories and Vincent has even written about these, so what's next?

Regards O***

Now, regarding all of the above, it is clear that the C's kept insisting on the mirror work so that I would be able to "see" Vincent Bridges as he was. But, as I have written elsewhere, I was so persuaded by him, that it took days for the fog in my mind to lift so that I could begin to put ALL the pieces together. And, even then, I didn't want to believe it. So, at the point in time when Ark and I knew that we had to make some decisions and take a course of action that was, effectively, extremely distasteful to us - i.e. a challenge to Vincent to try to come to some understanding, and if that was impossible, to simply part company, we had another session and inquired about the many puzzling aspects we were now beginning to see.

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

July 28, 2001

Ark, Laura

This was our first sitting with just the two of us. We sat for a minute or two. The planchette began to circle slowly:

Q: What is your name?

A: Xyenri

Q: Did you ever have a body of your own?

A: No. Cassiopaea.

Q: Are you having difficulty connecting?

A: Yes.

Q: How long will it be before we have a re-grooved connection?

A: Soon.

Q: [Dog begins barking in the background.] Why is the dog barking?

A: Alley activity.

Q: What should we do about Vincent?

A: Til money comes, no deal.

Q: Well, the trouble is, we need money right now. We need to know what to do. I mean, relying on his promises, which never seem to materialize, we are going daily into debt. Can you give us any pointers in the proper direction?

A: Hosting.

Q: Hosting?! Hosting what?

A: Soon will come an offer.

Q: What kind of an offer will it be?

A: To host.

Q: To host what?

A: TV show.

Q: That's the craziest thing I ever heard in my life! [laughter] To host a TV show? That's the craziest damned thing I ever heard. Now come on guys. We need som serious help financially. We need you to give us a real clue.

A: Money will come soon!

Q: [Laughter] Well let me ask you this: Am I right to be so upset with Vincent and his damned ritual magic stuff?

A: Yes.

Q: Am I right in my thinking that even if he is not conscious of it, he was sent as an agent to extract information from me?

A: Yes.

Q: Are the Cassiopaeans the ones that got in contact with him in his childhood and then when he was older [as he claims]?

A: No.

Q: Is he consciously working as an agent?

A: No.

Q: [Sigh] Well, if money doesn't come soon, what is the next thing we ought to do? I just want to cover all the bases here.

A: But it will. Money will come.

Q: [Laughter] That is the LAST thing I've ever wanted to hear. Well, what can we think of to ask, just to warm up [the connection]? (A) What about this TV show? I mean, should we do something? (L) I don't think I'd get excited about it.

A: Look smart. Ugly doesn't get it. [Laughter. Dog still barking.]

Q: Well, that doesn't make sense. Nice to know you have a sense of humor at our expense.

A: Right on!

Q: Are you sure you're not just an old hippie?

A: No.

Q: Well, we're just trying to warm up, to get the connection going.

A: STOIing will point the way.

Q: Ummm... is Grace going the way it ought to [in order to be helpful to others]?

A: Yes.

Q: Should we publish our books ourselves?

A: Close.

Q: Are we going to have future dealings with Vincent?

A: Looks bad.

Q: Well, that's what I expected. Did the [hypnosis] work that Vincent did with me - was that beneficial?

A: OK

Q: Do I still need more work done?

A: Yes, 5 turns.

Q: (A) By who?

A: Ark.

Q: (A) Are they joking? (L) No. Only you know me well enough to do it. You're the only one who could. That's my thought.

A: Good.

Q: Where did that stuff about the "Percival 3" come from when Vincent was here?

A: Vincent.

Q: Is there really something hidden in the "Lair of Titus?"

A: No.

Q: Is there really going to be a 2010 Space war?

A: No.

Q: Are we really supposed to build some kind of thing to shield the earth in 2010?

A: No.

Q: Are we supposed to build some kind of technology for SOME reason?

A: Yes. Later.

Q: Can you tell us what our mission is?

A: Keep learning.

Q: It's definitely the C's. Only they would say that! We can't know anymore than that?

A: Close.

Q: What is close?

A: Hoot holler!

Q "Hoot and holler?" Like "ride 'em cowboy?" Ride the wave? The Wave is close?

A: Yes.

Q: Why hasn't Frank responded to my emails?

A: Sorry he left. Listened.

Q: (A) Who is sorry? (L) Who did he listen to?

A: M***.

Q: I see. Is my brother mad at me, too?

A: No.

Q: (L to A) I stay in trouble all the time. The only one who doesn't get mad at me is you.

A: Frank!

Q: (L) It's got to be the C's talking because they won't give me the answers I want to hear! Well, what else can I ask to get a non-answer?

A: Yes. 5 million.

Q: 5 million questions I can ask to get a non-answer. I see.

A: Voila! Joy! Now Learn!

Q: (L) In other words, learning is fun?

A: FUN!

Q: It might be fun for you guys; however, there's certain things about this 3 D environment, like when you kick rocks, it hurts; and when you spend more money than you have, you go into debt.

A: Bet it is more fun that way.

Q: Are we supposed to move to France?

A: Yes.

Q: Are you sure?

A: Yes.

Q: When will we move to France?

A: 2003.

Q: [Laughter] (L) Are we supposed to DO something in France?

A: Yes.

Q: What?

A: More work.

Q: Well, SWELL! Should we finish working on this house before we move?

A: Can.

Q: Should we sell our house before we move to France?

A: yes.

Q: So we'll never come back, after we move to France?

A: No.

Q: (A) This is very nice! (L) Will I have to learn to speak French?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Oui. Je tem. (L) Je ne parle. Okay. Se we're going to move to France and do more work?

A: U 5.

Q: "U 5?!" Us and the three kids?

A: 8835 million.

Q: (A) What does that mean? (L) Hmm. Do you have any particular messages tonight? To warm up our connection?

A: Hope and glory is coming close!

Q: Anything else?

A: Point the way to love in realms of light. Trust on it.

Q: (L to A) Well, is there anything you want to ask? This is not a waste of time.

A: Yes.

Q: (L laughs) (A) What's so funny? (L) You're so shy about asking questions. This is how we warm up. Just play. Let's see... can I ask some kind of really nosey questions...

A: Up to you.

Q: Well, I'm just trying to groove the channel here; I'm not trying to get too heavy duty.

A: Listen now to Sir Ark.

Q: Oh, that reminds me. Did Ark get rid of his stomach problem after taking all of these herbal teas?

A: Yes.

Q: Do we really have horizontal hearts like the doctor said?

A: Yes.

Q: Why?

A: Love is more locked in this way.

Q: (A) It's true.

A: Take a break now.

Q: I want to know why so many things were told to us in code when Frank was present?

A: Frank is a Mole.

Q: (A) If Frank was a mole, why did he leave?

A: STS looks at his own time to hook onto zone of sail. Soon to answer itself.

Q: Are we going to get any more hassle from this M** person?

A: Maybe.

Q: What was it that we know that Frank couldn't know?

A: How to build a prototype.

Q: Prototype of what?

A: Demolecularizer.

Q: Demolecularizer? Cool! How long will it be before we have a really good connection. I mean, it's tolerable now, but it's got to get better.

A: Soon. 45 minutes.

Q: Does that mean we should do this for 45 minutes each time? Once a week?

A: Yes.

Q: I think we've done it 45 minutes. Is it time to say good night?

A: Yes.

Q: Good night.

A: Good night.

End of Session

106 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

8/7/2001

Laura, Ark

Q: Hello, hello, hello. Is anyone there?

A: Hello.

Q: You're supposed to watch, just to see what it does. (A) I will.

Do you have a name? Tell us your name.

A: Daohha.

Q: Did you ever have a body of your own?

A: No.

Q: What are you here for?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: Are you the 6th density beings who transmit through Cassiopaea?

A: Yes.

Q: I would like to point out that six days have gone by and no money came and, in fact, our world is a disaster. Well, actually our world is not a disaster. It's a lot cleaner than it was, but we still are confronted with some real issues as to which way to go and what to do next.

A: Money will come.

Q: All right. What was behind ... what forces were behind Vincent's action? Were they simply 4th density manipulation?

A: Close.

Q: Was there any Satanic cult activity behind his activities?

A: No.

Q: Was there any ... was he, in fact, loaded with attachments, as I saw him in the viewing?

A: Yes.

Q: What was the source of these attachments?

A: Rituals.

Q: All right. What is the motivating factor behind his pushing for me to discover where the "grail" is buried? Was it simply his own desire to discover it?

A: Yes.

Q: Was he programmed to ask this question or to seek this?

A: Yes.

Q: What would have been the consequences if he had been able to squeeze the answer out of me?

A: Death to you.

Q: Sh ... was he even remotely aware of that possibility?

A: Yes.

Q: Apparently he wasn't sufficiently aware of it to really believe it, I would think. He thinks it's still a game.

A: Yes.

Q: He doesn't really understand how serious it is, that if you really get close to the secret, you die.

A: Yes. Nor have you.

Q: So that's why you guys don't answer a lot of questions?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, that's a good enough reason, I reckon - to keep us alive. (A to L) Who gave the orders ... (L) Who gave the orders to Vincent? (A) Who is behind ... We know he was programmed. 4th density? (L) Let me ask this, since he was programmed, and that was the information he wanted to obtain, is it in fact true that 4th density STS either doesn't know or cannot access this secret?

A: Yes.

Q: And they are as anxious for it to be discovered ... in fact, they are the MOST anxious?

A: Yes.

Q: Let me ask some questions from a member of our group. He is reading some material that suggests that this planet is a breeding ground for aliens, and the life cycle of the aliens, as in the Reptilians or whatever, may mimic something, such as a preying mantis. It also alludes to the suggestion that the underground of the earth is kind of a dormant stage for the female, and it is the male that is returning or that does return at the end of each epoch, and that the focus of this appears to be the great pyramid, and that if we move to STO - it doesn't say those words but it's the same - much terror can be avoided, as the return of the male dragon will die for love for the female nymph. Okay. Is the earth a breeding round for some kind of aliens as suggested in this passage?

A: No.

Q: Hmm. So this stuff that this guy has made up about this is like right out of his darkest nightmares? I mean the worst possible spin that could be put on this? It's already bad enough. So we really ought to forget this and just get some sleep at night, huh?

A: Yes.

Q: What is the source of this type of material? I mean, what kind of energy is behind it?

A: STS mind control signal.

Q: What is it designed to do?

A: Reach those that are programmed to receive.

Q: Let me ask you this - If some of these STS programming signals that are going out ... I mean, I'm assuming that some of them come from 3rd density. Is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: Do they actually have, like, some place on the planet where these guys read science fiction books and get these really crazy theories and stories that they put together with sort of fiendish glee, and then convert them via computer into the programming code that gets beamed out into people's heads, while they sit there and just - you know - fall down on the floor laughing at what they have just done? I mean, is this possibly something that is going on [meaning in secret mind control experiments]?

A: Yes.

Q: That's sick! (A): Why? Wouldn't you do it if you had the opportunity? (L) If I had the facility and abilities and I was sick like that? IF I was sick like that, sure. I mean, just take a whole HP Lovecraft novel, convert it into the

programming signal and beam it out - and people are saying, "My God, the aliens told me ... it's just like HP Lovecraft said. Oh, my God!" Can you imagine? (A) And it works. (L) Sure does, doesn't it? (A) And we see what this guy RC is telling us about this egrouop, and it is... What he is tellin us, I think is true ... they have these capabilities ... [Referring to mind control signals being utilized in rock music, rock concerts, etc] (L) Yeah. (A) Inducing these states, and it's coming, and there will be massive programming! (L) Yup. (A) And it's coming pretty soon. (L) What are Ophanic intelligences, as Vincent understands them? The ones he calls upon with his 30 calls to the aethyrs?
A: 4D STS.

Q: Hmm. Well. We recently had a major attack from an organization of Jews who were claiming that we were anti-Semitic because we didn't believe their religion, but we did believe they were special, which was kind of a weird twist to that whole thing. Ummm ... is this something that we should just back off on. I mean, you don't normally advise, but you know, I've been having thoughts about just simply pulling the material down off the site completely and just leaving the subject matter alone. This is what I've been thinking, and I would like to know if the future looks brighter with respect to ourselves if I do that.

A: Yes.

Q: I mean, I know it's courageous and all that, but it's not necessary. I mean, what's said is said on the site. (A) I had another idea, which I was checking, and we can put one or two pages out and put it on a different website that we have, which is not linked - not associated with Cassiopaea in any way - and we can just - instead of being on Cassiopaea, these pages will be on a different website. And you can always read the pages by clicking, going there, then come back, and it would give us a kind of legal advantage, so that in case someone decides to attack, it would be not on Cassiopaea pages. (L) Yeah, well, I think that discretion at this point is probably the better part of valor.

A: Good idea.

Q: Well, the thing was, I put it up ... [unfinished remark was "to help because of my deep sympathy for the Jews..."]

A: Jews will be destroyed anyway.

Q: (L) Well, that's NOT friendly! So, it is better to pull it all down and leave them alone, let them fry in their own juices and do their own stupid things, and let them destroy themselves; because there's nothing anybody can do anyway? (A) Right. (L) I mean, there's no point in trying to ... (A) No gain. (L) There's no gain for us, no gain for them, and nothing we can do.

A: Yes.

Q: Well, anyway... That's pretty depressing. (to Ark) Have you got any questions about what you're working on that you were going to ask? I mean, we need to ask questions to groove or something. (A) Okay, we what we will do ... I don't have today questions. I didn't do my homework. We were so busy with these other matters and so on. So, okay, we should continue another night. So we will be coming back. (L) Yeah, I need to work.

A: Yes. Root is strong because of prior grooving.

Q: Okay. And we answered B's question, and I can't think of any particular

thing. And I think I'll just go in and take that page down ... do it tonight. The whole Jewish thing.

A: Yes.

Q: All right then. Thank you very much. And, unless you have something that you know we need to know, or any questions that should have been asked that we haven't asked ... (A) Right. (L) That's important now, please tell us.

A: Hold on to me.

End of Session

92 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

August 10, 2001

Ark, Laura

Q: Hello?

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Viaggmor.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: I would like to ask if we can ask some questions about Vincent Bridges and Jay Weidner.

A: Yes.

Q: What are their intentions toward us?

A: Bad.

Q: Well, is Vincent really connected to these Satanic people?

A: Yes.

Q: Is he connected to them close to the inner circle?

A: No.

Q: Is he really an initiated Sufi?

A: No. Karma is coming.

Q: Do we have anything to be concerned about where they are concerned?

A: No.

Q: Do we need to take any further actions like putting more information on the website, any other things than what we are currently doing or have already done?

A: Yes.

Q: What?

A: Some more web info.

Q: (L) Should I put on the Perseus site what we have discovered about Vincent? A report on his claim to fame?

A: No.

Q: What, in specific, on the web?

A: Files make him sick; move to gag.

Q: (L) In other words, I should put something else that would drive him to go to an attorney? Make him madder?

A: Yes.

Q: Should I post Jay Weidner's letter from this morning?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) What's the point? (L) To make him go to an attorney? I don't know. What's the point - I don't get it? (A) What's the point of making them go to an attorney? (L) Well, an attorney may tell them that they are crossing dangerously close over the lines of being subject to a lawsuit themselves.

A: Yes.

Q: And I could also post Vincent's article or the letter he wrote himself about slander and libel.

A: Yes.

Q: Well, I don't like the idea of doing any of those things. They make me feel yucky. So why are you telling me to do them?

A: How do you think Vincent will feel?

Q: Well, he'll obviously feel more yucky than I will. I'll think about it and see how I feel in the morning. If they would just go away and mind their own business, there would be no issue. I'll see if they send launch any more salvos in the morning. (A) If they decided to organize a conference, it takes their energy to organize and they will leave us alone. (L) They're not organizing anything. Did you ever notice them organizing anything at all so far? They have no idea what they're doing. All they're doing is running a con-job. They're taking people's money. That's all they're doing. (A) Well, for me, it's hard to believe. (L) That's all they're doing. Is all this just a con job to put themselves in a position to take people's money?

A: In part.

Q: Well, I just can't imagine what was going through Jay Weidner's mind when he wrote that E-mail. I mean, that man is like ... I mean, I simply can't conceive of the type of consciousness that could occupy a physical body that could write that type of an E-mail. You know, it passes my understanding.

[Here is the email:

Date sent: Fri, 10 Aug 2001 04:53:29 -0700

From: Jay Weidner

Subject: Channeled Lies

Why do you lie when you say that others have backed out of the conference. This is not true. Not one has backed out except you (thank God for that!!!) You are a liar which somehow doesn't surprise me. You are also lying about the entities no doubt. Thank you for all the great material you are giving me for my article that I am writing about you. Each one of your indiscretions will be noted. I know what you are and I will tell the world who you are working for. All of your bullshit 6th and 7th density beings and you call yourself a Physicist. You couldn't get a job as a janitor. I am telling Vincent to do the right thing and sue your asses into the ground. He needs to let the boys who are running your show know that we will not be trifled with. You should be sued for slander and I am telling Jirka Rysavy to do it as your claims are without merit. You have shown yourselves to be the perfect dupes. And your information is so full of crap it hurts. That's why you don't list your sessions chronologically. You are back dating material as you find out what is right and what isn't. You are a classic intelligence operation and I intend to wipe you out. I am not afraid of you at all. I know that the devil runs as fast as he can whenever he is confronted. It is time to lay to rest all of this alien BS, this channeled crap and all the other lies that the NWO wants us to believe. If you expect anyone to believe that using a Ouija board is not Satanism then you should be attempting to get that fool into your organization. I told Vincent who you were, I said that time would tell.

Jay Weidner]

A: STS love.

Q: Service to Self love. Well, boy, he must be exploding on himself, or imploding or whatever. OK. We found this publisher, where it's like print-on-demand. We'll have total control of the product, and we think this is a pretty good way to go. Should we be focusing on this book deal right now, since we can do it this way, since we've been working on it. Should we continue to push on this or should we just back away and do something else?

A: Do it now!!!!

Q: Are we going to get any decent sales for our books?

A: Yes!!!!

Q: Are we going to be able to survive this flame war and attack from Vincent and Jay Weidner?

A: No.

Q: Why not?

A: They will open the door to fame.

Q: What?! HOW can that be possible? Huh? (A) From slandering us?!

A: No, but have contacts who will be interested.

Q: (A) They have ... who? (L) They have contacts that will be interested.

That's weird. Well, what do you want to ask them? Anything in particular? Is BT an STS agent [as suggested by Terri Burns and Vincent Bridges]?

A: No.

Q: Do we have an STS nasty agent on our list?

A: Yes.

Q: How many?

A: Two.

Q: Have they been there a long time or are they recent?

A: One each.

Q: (A) One what? (L) One each. One has been there a long time and one recent. (A) There are two different agents? (L) Yeah. Is J** R** involved in Satanism [as claimed by Vincent Bridges]?

A: No.

Q: Who killed Jon Benet Ramsey? (Long wait, then laughter) (L) They won't answer that ... thought I'd slip that one in real quick. Well, was J** R** involved with that, as Vincent suggests?

A: Close.

Q: Do you mean he was close to it or involved with it?

A: Close to it.

Q: Was he involved with it in the sense of something that brought it about?

A: No.

Q: (L to A) Any questions you want to ask? Is there anything that we should be asking that we haven't asked? Something around the corner that we don't see that we ought to see? Because we're both so tired - we've been working so hard all day. Consider it asked (long pause).

Q: (L) Oh, is M** an agent?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) I think that it is good to have an agent. Because if you have an agent, you kind of know. (L) And they don't send another one in. (A) Right. Because you see, an agent will know who's an agent. (L) What happened to P****, by the way? God, she went off the deep end! (A) She did it the second time, right? (L) Yeah.

A: Racial obsession!

Q: (A) What? What? (L) Racial obsession. (A) What does that mean? (L) Well, she's obsessed with this Nordic business. (A) Oh. (L) You know, she's blonde and blue-eyed and she's special - she's chosen! (A) Oh. (L) She's the one! (A) OK. And if she's the one, and if she's not appreciated as the one ... (L) She's going to trash anybody who doesn't appreciate her. Yes, that's pretty much what S** was saying. P** has this mission and she's got to figure out what this mission is, and it's to save our buns, I guess. Are we supposed to build some sort of technological device to take us into 4th density?

A: Possibly.

Q: Is it going to be the building of them that will do it, or the devices themselves? I have a feeling it's the building and the knowledge that's going to do it.

A: Yes.

Q: Acquiring the knowledge to be able to do it puts you there. Awareness binds you to the reality. And I was reading Plato's Cave, today. You know, the shadows on the wall and everything. And he really said some interesting things there - a completely analogy of 4th density. All right then ... (A) Well, in fact, when Tony Smith mention Rodin coils - whatever they are - and toroidal structures - they will probaly be important at some point. (L) Yeah .. (L) When, I saw this thing in the mirror, this gadget that shot out this beam or whatever, was that the true image of some kind of a time machine or time-transiting device, or was that something that Vincent was projecting into my mind?

A: Good catch.

Q: Yeah, when I saw that picture on his webpage, I knew he'd been projecting that. He was sitting there focusing on it so I would see it. I told you, I showed it to you, didn't I? That was what I saw, that twisted up figure 8 thing.

[laughter] I couldn't figure it out, what in the world it was. Is there an object buried in France I'm supposed to find?

A: Yes.

Q: Are we going to find it?

A: Yes.

Q: Can you tell us what year we'll be finding it.

A: Two (tape ended and was blank for some time then picked back up with a segment of what sounded like a heartbeat)

Q: What is the object?

A: Holy grail.

Q: What is the holy grail? [Tape noise gets very, very loud here. Planchette was spinning around and drawing figures.]

Q: Huh. I don't know if they were drawing something or just playing. Guess they're not going to answer that one. Do we have any big explosions coming

up in Israel? Do we have any volcanoes going off or any earthquakes or anything of real significance going on on the planet here?

A: The solar activity is slowing down.

Q: So I guess that kind of means no. Are we doing to get hit by a comet or an asteroid? (A) When?

A: Soon!

Q: Yeah, well soon to you guys could be in the next millennium! [laughter]

(A) Soon! "Money will come soon!" (L) Yeah! What exactly do you guys mean by "soon?" (A) Eight days? Six days? They are having problems with time! [Laughter.]

A: Money will come very soon!!

Q: [Laughter.] (A) We know what to do. We are not sure about putting these things on the web. Probably we can put something. (L) Yeah. I think we ought to just drive him over the edge. Let's push him harder, just for the fun of it. [Laughter.] Knowledge protects, so we will put the knowledge out there.

A: Knowledge does protect.

Q: (L) Well, is Vincent doing any of his "workings" to try to harm us? I mean, is he out there with his robes on, and drawing his pentagrams, and chanting, and calling to the Ophanic intelligences to slam lightning and thunder down upon our heads?

A: Close.

Q: Is he getting frustrated that it isn't working?

A: Yes.

Q: Was he deliberately trying to put the love bite on Terri?

A: Yes.

Q: What were his motives?

A: Control. Goodbye.

Q: Yes, we're sleepy

End of Session

99 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

August 20, 2001

Laura, Ark, TB

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: Who are we speaking to?

A: Gillror.

Q: And where are you transmitting through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have TB with us tonight.

A: Hi to T.

Q: (T) Hi.

A: See you have fun!

Q: (L) All right, we have some questions tonight. We actually have questions instead of diddling

around. Can we ask our questions or should we warm up?

A: Good job.

Q: All right, first question is, what is the origin of the Levites?

A: Hittites Moon Worshipers.

Q: Well, before the Hittites became Hittites, what were they?

A: Indo-Europeans.

Q: What was the source of the Indo-Europeans?

A: Aryan sub-race.

Q: Is there any other group the Aryans mixed with to produce the Indo-Europeans?

A: Fourth Density genetic tweak.

Q: Was Abraham a Levite?

A: Yes.

Q: Was Sarah Nefertiti?

A: Yes.

Q: What was the reason for the strange skull shape of Nefertiti and her family?

A: Genetic tweak.

Q: Was this 4th density genetic tweak done by STS or STO?

A: STS

Q: If the Levites were the Hittite Moon worshippers, how come Akhenaton, who hung out with

Nefertiti, instituted Sun worship? That doesn't make sense.

A: Future Ho into.

Q: Future what into?

A: Ho.

Q: HO must stand for something. I don't understand. Was Nefertiti responsible for Akhenaton's

Sun worship?

A: Mostly.

Q: Well why did it turn into Sun worship instead of Moon worship?

A: Future honor of Ra. Go 353535. Deity.

Q: So in other words they were laying a foundation for future layering of other concepts?

A: Yes.

Q: Was the Temple on Crete at Knossos, was it really a necropolis as Wunderlich suggests?

A: 5th density waiting room.

Q: Did they sacrifice humans there?

A: Yes.

Q: Did they sacrifice animals?

A: Yes.

Q: What animals were they sacrificing, and to whom?

A: Apis Bull in part.

Q: What was the other part?

A: Haho 353535

Q: "Ho" must be a name. Is Ho a name of a god?

A: HOH 353535

Q: (T) Is it water? (L) Is it like Hawah? (A) HOH water?

A: Remember Irish pig.

Q: Was this temple the source of the legends of the Temple of Solomon?

A: Yes.

Q: Was Solomon also King Menes of Minos of Crete?

A: No.

Q: Was Solomon a king of Egypt?

A: Yes.

Q: Which king of Egypt was the equivalent of Solomon?

A: Narmer.

Q: Was Daedalus the "architect" who became known as Hiram Abif?

A: Close.

Q: Was the explosion of Thera the cataclysmic story later added to the Exodus?

A: Yes.

Q: Did the Mediterranean Sea part?

A: No.

Q: Did this happen at the same time as when Abraham was fleeing from Akhenaton, hauling off his wife Nefertiti/Sarah?

A: Yes.

Q: What happened to Akhenaton?

A: Drowned in the Nile.

Q: Is the story of David a gloss of the Perseus legend?

A: Yes. More than that though.

Q: Okay, can you tell me what it is more than that?

A: A Tale of 4th Density.

Q: So it's interactive in the sense of groups, not individuals?

A: Yes.

Q: Where is the Ethiopia of the Cassiopeia story? Where it is today?

A: 4th Density.

Q: Okay, what people did it refer to, in a larger group sense, if it was an archetypal expression?

A: Gaul.

Q: Well, that's bizarre. Was King Scorpion of Egypt the "Joseph" of the Bible?

A: Mainly.

Q: Does that mean that Joseph was a composite story?

A: Yes.

Q: Was King Scorpion a son of Sargon the Great?

A: Close.

Q: Was he, as the Joseph story tells, kidnapped and sold into Egypt?

A: No.

Q: Was he sent to Egypt to have a hand in the unification of Egypt and the control

system there?

A: Close.

Q: Were the Midianites and the Ishmaelies the same?

A: Partly.

Q: Were they the Danaans?

A: No.

Q: If Akhenaton pursued Abraham and Sarah at the time of the eruption of Thera, did it happen

that the waters of the Nile withdrew and then slammed back and hit him?

A: In part.

Q: So the disruption upset the Nile. It made it turbulent, or overflow, or dangerous in some sense?

A: Yes.

Q: We read that some Mason traveled to Ethiopia looking for something?

A: Close.

Q: Did they obtain the Book of Enoch from Ethiopia?

A: Close.

Q: Well, if it was close, what will get us closer?

A: Egypt.

Q: Did they make it up that they got it from Ethiopia? To throw people off?

A: Most likely.

Q: How did they know to look there?

A: Given the sign by Howah.

Q: (T) Should we ask who Howah is? (L) They already told us. This "Irish Pig" god. The

Moroccans say the name "Casablanca" comes from one white building where Portuguese sailors

would meet people. Is this true?

A: Partly

Q: Is it important?

A: No.

Q: What is important about "White House?"

A: Future Hit 4th density.

Q: Future what 4th density?

A: Hit.

Q: (A) What was the question? (L) What is important about white house.

A: Go to 4th density through there.

Q: What does white house actually mean? Is it a building, or does it have an esoteric meaning?

A: Genetic structure.

Q: So it's a "house" more in the sense of the Green Language in the Babel book?

A: Yes.

Q: Was Rock Lake also a necropolis?

A: No.

Q: Where did the people come from who built the structures in Rock Lake?

A: Have come from many places.

Q: (T) Is the "M" mound a natural formation?

A: No.

Q: (L) Who made it?

A: F 353535

Q: Is it worthwhile to keep studying these clues?

A: Yes.

Q: What group mined the copper in northern Wisconsin, Minnesota, and Michigan, like in Isle

Royale?

A: Aryans.

Q: What did they want the copper for?

A: Weapons.

Q: Wouldn't iron make better weapons?

A: Not in 4th density.

Q: I'm getting the feeling that there have been bleed-in, bleed-out situations with 4th density on

this planet a lot more often than we suspect.

A: Yes.

Q: Are these situations sometimes manufactured by those who know how?

A: Close.

Q: Do they just happen to know where those window points are?

A: Yes.

Q: Is it significant that Rock Lake is on the same longitude line as Tikal?

A: Yes.

Q: Does it have to do with the windows we just talked about?

A: Close.

Q: What is the significance of the red patchy birthmark on all of our skulls?

A: 4th density connection point.

Q: Was Akhenaton the real son of Amenhotep III?

A: Yes.

Q: T*** wants to know if she's had some sort of programming other than socio-cultural

programming?

A: Yes.

Q: Was she subjected to any sort of ritual satanic abuse?

A: No.

Q: Was the programming done by 3rd density beings or 4th density beings?

A: 4th.

Q: What was the purpose of the programming?

A: To defuse, confuse, misuse energy.

Q: Was she abducted as a child?

A: Yes.

Q: How many times has she been abducted in her life?

A: 13. Given implants at age 5.

Q: (T) Where was I given them?

A: Nasal passage.

Q: Were these physical abductions or soul extraction replication abductions?

A: Both.

Q: How many actual physical abductions?

A: 3.

Q: By whom was she abducted?

A: Grays and Lizards.

Q: Have any of her children been abducted?

A: Yes.

Q: Were these physical or soul extraction duplications?

A: Mostly latter.

Q: (T) Can I ask if there is something I can do to prevent that? (L) We all wish. Let me ask,

has it happened since T** has begun waking up to it as a possibility?

A: No.

Q: Is awareness the chief protection?

A: Yes.

Q: What is the best way to remove or undo programming?

A: Awareness and resistance.

Q: How many times has VB been abducted? [Laughter.]

A: 136.

Q: (T) O my god! (L) I just had to ask that. (A) Every 3rd day. [Laughter.]

(L) Every time he calls on the Ophanic Intelligences. Did we successfully get Ti's attachment shipped off down the road?

A: Yes.

Q: Does she have any more at this time?

A: No.

Q: Okay, was the attachment that gave its name as "Tree of Life" was that deliberately put in by VB?

A: No.

Q: In other words, VB doesn't know what he's doing well enough to do that, but it happens just by hanging out with him? [Laughter.]

A: Yes.

Q: (T) How recently has he been abducted? Yesterday? Last week?

A: Hot popper.

Q: (L) What is a "hot popper?"

A: Recently.

Q: In other words, he's still hot. He's been there so recently he's still popping. [Laughter.] All right. (T) Should we ask if Don is an agent? (L) Is D.O. of our group agent [as VB claims.]

A: Partly.

Q: Meaning he's an agent who doesn't know he is?

A: Yes.

Q: Was the Yellow Emperor of China... he had some talking, walking tripods. Were these things similar to the Ark of the Covenant?

A: No.

Q: What were his tripods?

A: Ground communicators.

Q: What did they communicate with? Each other or something in the sky?

A: Both.

Q: What was in the sky that they communicated with?

A: Mothership.

Q: What was on the Mothership?

A: Lizards.

Q: Charming. (T) You said that many groups built Rock Lake. Who were some of the many groups?

A: Aryans.

Q: In conjunction with who?

A: Lizards.

Q: (L) Is that why the Indians have these glyphs about snakes and serpents and

stuff?

A: Yes.

Q: Very interesting. (T) When D*** was contacting, he thought, extraterrestrials, who was he contacting?

A: STS HQ.

Q: (T) Great. Was D*** a "Star Kid?"

A: What is that?

Q: (T) Part of some elite group of brilliant kids that the US Government took for special training or programming.

A: No.

Q: (T) Well, that was VB's line. (L) Was there a special group of brilliant kids that the US government put through special training?

A: No.

Q: Are there a few odd ones they took?

A: Yes.

Q: Who was talking to Jack Sarfatti on the telephone in the metallic voice?

A: 4th STS.

Q: (T) Did D*** ever experience time travel?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) So when I last met him, was he really younger?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Doesn't mean it's a good thing. (T) No, I don't think it was a good thing. Was D*** at the University of Florida particularly to find me and keep me from doing what I would otherwise have done?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What is D** doing now?

A: Deteriorating.

Q: (L) Is that the general fate of the tools of STS?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) When I was pregnant and lost the baby, was that part of some abduction experience.

[Long pause.] (L) They don't want to answer that. That's a touchy subject for them. Did she have a baby that was taken by the STS aliens?

A: Very likely.

Q: (T) Did you ever ask that about the baby you wrote about losing? (L) Nodding. They said I

don't want to know. (T) Can I ask what the yellow fluid was that was surrounding my mother when she was born, that was so weird?

A: Normal fluids for late delivery, has to do with activation of liver.

Q (T) Does or did my brother have a twin?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why was VB convinced that he and I were some kind of astral twins?

A: Con job. [Laughter.]

Q: Well, I didn't buy it. So there. (A) That was kind of sweet. (T) Remember what we were

going to ask? The bit about him bringing fame? (L) Oh, the host show. (T) No,

the... (L) O

yeah, okay. Previously you said that Vincent and Jay's attacks would bring us fame... (T)

[reading] "They will open the door to fame." (L) I would like to know if there is anything more

specific about that that you can tell us.

A: Help by trying to harm.

Q: (L) What is the general approach that all of us should take to VB? Should we try to explain

anything to him?

A: No.

Q: Will he ever get it?

A: Most likely not.

Q: That's a shame. (A) We don't know. It's "most likely not." (L) Well, I know, but "most likely

not" it would really, really take a big event in his life to... does he WANT to get it?

A: No.

Q: Well. (A) It's not the right question because it assumes there is a "he" and there are 20 of

"he's." He's not an "I." He's a typical example of what Gurdjieff said, there is no Master, there

are several of them, and they want to serve different gods. We ask "he, " but there is not even a

major "he." There is "he" on Thursday and "he" on Wednesday. There is "he" in the night and

"he" in the day. That's it.

A: True.

Q: (T) That's because he's a "hot popper!" (L) Oh, we have a new asteroid, PM-9. Is PM-9

going to hit us on May 10, 2003? (A) Maybe.

A: Very possible.

Q: Is that our "Kaboom, splat?"

A: Maybe.

Q: If it hits in the Pacific, Rainer will be a caldera, tsunamis would roll into Puget Sound, and

goodbye to Hawaii!

A: Yes.

Q: (A) If it will hit, we will have nuclear radiation.

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Before, they gave probabilities, like 1 in how many. (L) What is the probability?

A: High.

Q: Will we move to France before then?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Will I move out of Wisconsin?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, good night unless there is something else you want to say?

A: Progress is being made at all levels, so carry on! Good Night.

August 23, 2001

Ark, Laura, Terri Burns

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have this evening?

A: Jemmona.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: The first question we wanted to ask is: did the guy on our e-group, Daniel P-N, really die or was he "taken over."

A: Yes.

Q: Did he die of completely natural causes?

A: Yes.

Q: His death had nothing to do with the fact that he was researching the 11 house zodiac?

A: Close.

Q: Did it have something to do with his research?

A: Yes.

Q: Was he just not sufficiently aware of his vulnerability?

A: Yes.

Q: Okay, last time we were talking about the "M" mound in Wisconsin. You said that it was not a naturally structure but that it was built for "F 353535." Could you say more about this? Was this used somehow to genetically manipulate the surrounding population?

A: Best so called lie in town.

Q: That doesn't make any sense.

A: Lay. [As in "ley" lines?]

Q: (TB) It looks like a big man laying. Is something laying there? (L) Or was it used for some kind of fertility rites? Is something buried inside it?

A: Force field generator.

Q: (L) Is it a force field generator by virtue of the kinds of rocks that are in there? Is it like rocks under a mound? [To TB] Have they ever x-rayed it to see what's under it? (TB) The whole area is a lead and zinc mining area.

There's a lot of lead deposits around. Maybe they shield it, but it's supposed to be a natural formation, but the C's have said it's not a natural formation.

(L) [chuckling] So maybe it's that everybody around there who "gets laid" is having some force field generator affecting them? Is that correct? Does it do something to the people in the area when they conceive children? Or do you mean ley line?

A: Close.

Q: (TB) There is an incredibly high rate of cancer in the area. Is it related to this high rate of cancer?

A: Yes. Lies are lays.

Q: (A) The cancer could be due to the lead which leaches into the water.

(TB) That's true. (L) Genetically manipulate the surrounding population. Does this force field... well, yeah. Lies are lays. Ley lines, lies are lays... (TB) STS control field. (L) Is that what you are saying?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Was there really a guy named Don Juan Matus who was the teacher of Carlos Castaneda?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Was he a "composite person" as some have suggested?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was he a composite of several people who Carlos actually knew, as in 3rd density humans?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Regarding Michael Topper: how accurate are the writings of Topper?

A: 57 percent.

Q: (L) Was his wife his channel?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Was the corruption level due to the fact that they may have engaged in rituals in order to get their material?

A: Close enough.

Q: (L) Okay, who is this "final incarnation" guy presented on Val Valerian's website? Is it really somebody who is in his final incarnation as is claimed, is it made up, or is it Val himself?

A: Val.

Q: (L) Is Val really in his "final incarnation?"

A: Best not to judge.

Q: (L) Is it a final incarnation of STS or STO?

A: STS.

Q: (L) So that is how a final incarnation of STS might think and the teachings they might present?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) What is a final incarnation? (L) Somebody who is so spiritually advanced that they don't need to incarnate anymore after this life. (A) And what happens after? (L) Well, I don't know. I guess you go to 4th density. (A) Oh. I see. (TB) Okay, George Green has dictated all these "Handbooks for the New Paradigm." He claims that it comes from some entity. Who is that entity?

A: George Green.

Q: (L) Well, these books are all over the place. Who is funding them?

A: Consortium.

Q: (L) Well, that says a lot. Okay, next: is "DOVE" really a programming key word designed to target those susceptible to New Age religious programming?

A: Maybe.

Q: (L) [Reading list of questions asks TB] M*** - our group member - has dialogues with Grays? (TB) Yeah. Yeah. (L) She talks to them herself? Or she is reporting dialogues that somebody else has? (TB) I'm not sure. She presents them as ones that she's had. That is one of the reasons I quit

wanting to correspond with her. She was the one who had those dialogues about petroglyphs. A bunch of Grays. (L) Is M*** talking to Grays?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is she an "agent of the Grays" on our list?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Okay, moving on to the next question: Are Semites a mixture of Aryan genetics and Black genetics as I*** and I have theorized?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Once before you talked about the "mission destiny profile prior encoding" of the Semitic genetic code structure. Of course, you talked about this being done 130,000 years ago, so that's a long time. But, was that original code structure put into the genetic code of the Black peoples...

A: Yes.

Q: ... to then be spread via their mixture with Aryans - as Semites - into other races?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) What is the other part?

A: Genetic tweaking of Semites.

Q: (L) Is there something in the sub-Saharan African genes that makes one tend more toward STO?

A: Not really.

Q: (L) [Reading from list of questions.] If not, why does there seem to be a continuing effort to wipe out these groups? Is this simply karma? [To TB] This was asked once before and the response was that it was partly karmic because, indeed, the Black peoples had a high civilization and were cruel masters of slaves. Same deal with the Jews. They are reincarnated Atlanteans and the holocaust was part of the expunging of their guilt for the former destruction of the global civilization. Okay, are we near to the time of seeing 4th density Nordics among us?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Have any of us here met any?

A: Good possibility.

Q: (L) Okay, TB wants to know about the eyes of this guy she used to know, David. (TB) Yes, what was he doing when he was manipulating me some way with his eyes? Or was that just a con? Was he not doing anything?

A: Giving an impression of great spirituality that was nonexistent.

Q: (L) Does that sound right? (TB) It worked. I guess. I'd never thought about it that way. (L) Okay, now about the Pig God: what is it about pigs that makes them ideal as a symbol for the manifestation of God energy, or even as a vehicle?

A: Genetically manipulated RU 353535.

Q: (L) What does that code relate to?

A: Race underpinning tribal code structure.

Q: (L) Are you suggesting that some codon of human DNA that relates to a "tribal code structure" was spliced into an animal?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Why an animal and not a human being? Is it because the STS energy

is so contractile that a pig is an appropriate receptacle?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) That's bizarre. Moving along. What sort of 4th density weapons was copper used for?

A: Mostly conduction of EM energies.

Q: (L) Now, I have a little problem with my writing. First of all, did the eruption of Thera occur in 1627 BC or thereabouts?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What stimulated the eruption of Thera?

A: Venus.

Q: (L) Well, about 40 years after that there was the comet cluster, in 1588 BC, correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, it seems that Nefertiti disappeared from history in the 12th year of the reign of Akhenaten. He then died in the 17th year of his reign. If Nefertiti was Sarah, where was she during this five year period, if Akhenaten died going after her when Abraham/Moses carried her off?

A: Locked up.

Q: (L) So, Nefertiti is Sarah and Abraham came and rescued her somehow, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And that happened at the time of the passage of the comet cluster, between 1627 BC and 1588 BC - dramatic events which is what enabled that particular drama to take place...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So Abraham retrieved Sarah and Akhenaten went after them and drowned in the river or something?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, from 1627 BC to 1588 BC - that's 39 years - almost exactly 40 years of "wandering in the desert," so to say. So they must have escaped when Thera blew and forty years later, the comets came. What was Abraham and his crew doing during that time?

A: Bedouins.

Q: (L) How many were in this tribe?

A: 623.

Q: (L) So it wasn't multiple thousands of people as the Bible would have us believe. Okay, is Abraham the same individual as is presented as his son, Isaac?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did Sarah, known to the Egyptians as Nefertiti, give birth to a child when she was 90 years old?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was Sarah the mother of Isaac?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why did Abraham want to sacrifice his son?

A: Did not happen.

Q: (L) Who was Hagar the Egyptian?

A: Princess of Egypt.

Q: (L) Was she Sarah's maid?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was she Sarah's daughter?

A: Right nurture to.

Q: (L) What do you mean? I don't understand.

A: Sara's daughter by Akhenaten.

Q: (L) Did Abraham have a child by Hagar also, his wife's daughter by another man?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, that's pretty incestuous. Did Sarah actually get so jealous of her own daughter's child that she demanded that Abraham abandon her?

A: Close.

Q: (L) When did this tribe finally arrive in Israel and settle down. Was this after 40 years living as Bedouins?

A: Pretty much.

Q: (L) Well, I still have to deal with this King David issue. He was like a Robin Hood. Now, in another direction, what's this deal about Abraham talking to God. Is this where the whole monotheism came in?

A: Close.

Q: (L) So, it started out with Abraham and his tribe. Did he have reinforcements of his Levite brothers who came and joined his tribe from Hittite land?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Are there any details of this story that I haven't covered that I ought to?

A: David was a Levite.

Q: (L) Was he of the line of Abraham?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did he come from "Hittite land?"

A: Close.

Q: (L) How many generations before he was born did his family come to the area of Palestine?

A: 5.

Q: (L) Were they relatives of Abraham?

A: Somewhat.

Q: (L) Distantly related. So, what did David do? Came along and gathered the people together?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did they, or did they not, have the Ark of the Covenant? Was this given to this group of people by 4th density?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Who was it originally given to?

A: Abraham.

Q: (L) Who gave it to him?

A: Sara.

Q: (L) Is the story of Rachel stealing the household gods from her father may

have really been the story of Sara stealing the Ark from Akhenaten?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) No wonder Akhenaten was hot to follow them. He wasn't after Sara, he wanted his Ark back.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Who gave the Ark to Akhenaten?

A: STS 4th Density.

Q: (L) I begin to smell a rat! We have read that David's grandmother, Ruth, was a Moabite. That story is a whole other mystery too. Okay, where does the story the Jews tell about being imprisoned, enslaved, crushed, etc come from? What is the source of this tribal memory of being in captivity?

A: Sumerian concept.

Q: (L) Okay, that makes sense. So the Sumerian contribution to the Bible stories mix is the enslavement idea. They had this ancient legend of having been genetically created to be slaves. They were servants to the gods, but not the Pharaoh. Okay, going in another direction: what was the use of the "12 mirrors" that the Chinese emperor Huang Ti supposedly used?

A: Collection of energy.

Q: (L) Were they really mirrors?

A: No.

Q: (L) Okay. They were just perceived as "mirrors" by the people who saw them, or the transmission of the information was corrupted. (A) What energy did they collect?

A: Electromagnetic.

Q: (L) What was this energy used for?

A: Power for his craft and other machines.

Q: (L) Well, where did Huang Ti come from?

A: Orion Lab.

Q: (L) And he had things that were described in the literature as robots or mechanical guys, didn't he? So those were his other machines. What did these machines do?

A: Many things.

Q: (A) I want to know... okay, they were collecting EM energy. Where was this energy coming from. I would also like to collect EM energy. Was this energy from the EM field, was it solar energy, from zero-point energy, or cosmic energy, or what? Where was this energy coming from?

A: Solar moon.

Q: What does that mean?

A: Reflected and therefore modified.

Q: (L) So that suggests the "mirror" concept of Huang Ti. Okay, previously you said that Rock Lake was not a necropolis. What was it?

A: Control center.

Q: (TB) Did Devil's Lake have the same purpose?

A: Close.

Q: (L) [Reading] The Gottschalk Rock Shelter shows the story of Red Horn Giants and the Thunderbird. What is this story depicting? What does the Thunderbird depict?

A: UFO.

Q: (TB) If we were to identify the Unidentified Flying Object, what would it be?

A: STS craft.

Q: (L) [Reading from list of questions.] The Maori origin of kites. Why did the Maori fly kites?

A: To attempt communication with Gods.

Q: (TB) Which is exactly what their myths state. (L) Which gods?

A: STS.

Q: (L) Well, we should have figured that. There's hardly been anybody else running things for the last 300 thousand years or so. Okay, going in another direction: what other names were the Danaans known by?

A: Scythians.

Q: (L) How did the Scythians get to Egypt?

A: VIA Akkad.

Q: (L) Was Sargon a Scythian?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Were the Hittites a genetically altered group of Scythians?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Where do the Scythians come from?

A: China.

Q: (L) How did they get to China?

A: From the Caucasus.

Q: (L) So, they started off from the Caucasus, went to China, and were later driven back West by the Chinese? Is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Northern China or Southern China?

A: North.

Q: (L) What is the difference between Galle and Gaul?

A: Clue.

Q: (L) Do they both refer to France?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does Galle refer to Rhineland?

A: Close.

Q: (L) I discovered today that one of the Maltese islands, the one that is now called Gozo, was once called "Gaul." Is that getting closer?

A: Close.

Q: (L) You aren't going to tell me that. (TB) And you're sure it's not Sri Lanka? (L) Is it Sri Lanka?

A: No.

Q: (A) Why did Einstein and Bergman abandon their 1935 theory without following it up? Because it was wrong?

A: No.

Q: (A) Why did they abandon it?

A: Scared of consequences.

Q: (L) Scared of consequences that they saw in the theory, or scared of consequences that were externally suggested?

A: Both.

Q: (L) So, once they saw the ramifications, they must have talked to somebody...

A: Close.

Q: (A) What is the relation between the fourth density that we know and the fifth dimension of Einstein and Bergman?

A: Identical.

Q: (A) Why don't we know about this fifth dimension?

A: Barriers to concept imposed by 4 D STS.

Q: (L) Are these barriers to the concept part of what I have been approaching in my writing - the imposition of the idea of linear time by the monotheistic philosophy and religious controls - which is resulting in so much attack?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Indeed. It terrifies people "religiously" to even think about it. (A) We know what it means that I am distant from you by 20 inches in space. I know what it means to be distant from the future by 20 minutes in time. What does it mean to be distant from something in the 5th dimension? I can't think of it...

A: Distance is a 3rd density constraint of consciousness energy grid structure.

Q: (L) Are you saying that consciousness energy is extruded into a grid structure? I don't even know how to ask. (A) Einstein, Bergman and Bargmann, were using distance to measure distance in the 5th dimension. They were not using consciousness, they were not using a grid, but they were using distance. And it was supposedly a good theory because they had to abandon it. So, none of them said anything about consciousness, yet they were using distance. So, my question is, is distance an expression of consciousness? Is there a distance from one point to another point expressed as, say, 2 million atoms? Is that a distance? What does consciousness have to do with this? How to model atoms in this 5th dimensional world?

A: As Grid.

Q: (A) Grid of what?

A: Energy.

Q: (A) What is the 5th dimension role in this grid?

A: Rim of Cylinder.

Q: (A) What is rim?

A: Surface of loop.

Q: (A) Loop. Loop in 3 D or loop in 5th?

A: 5.

Q: (L) Sounds wacky to me. (A) I'll have to teach them some algebra.

A: Yes. Grooving takes time.

Q: (TB) Seems pretty groovy to me. (L) Yes, but it's application that counts. Instead of giving us the center dead-on answer, very often it seems to be slightly to the left or the right so that we have to work for the solution.

(TB) What did Einstein think would come out of his 1935 theory?

A: UFT.

Q: (A) I don't understand. If he saw the consequences - it was 1935 - and he thought "okay, it's a good theory and I can see the consequences," then

what is the reason that for the next 20 years he was all the time working on all the wrong theories? What's the purpose of working on what is wrong?

A: Paid.

Q: (A) Well. Money? What did he need money for? (L) To live. (A) He could move to any other university and do whatever he wanted! (L) Not if the Consortium said "no." He could go nowhere and do nothing. (A) Okay.

Why. Maybe he signed a non-disclosure until the end of his life.

A: Yes. And Good night.

End of Session

128 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

September 14, 2001

Ark and Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Vupoori

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: We have a series of questions about this recent event. Was the attack on the World Trade Center undertaken by Moslem Terrorists?

A: No.

Q: Who was behind this attack?

A: Israel.

Q: Is it going to become known that it was Israel? Will they be exposed?

A: Yes.

Q: Is this the event that is going to lead to the destruction of Israel?

A: Yes.

Q: Is the god worshipped in Judaism, Yahwah, really Howah, the Pig God?

A: Yes.

Q: Are there going to be further terrorist attacks in the US next week as others have been predicting?

A: No.

Q: Are there going to be further terrorist attacks of this kind at any time in the near future in the U.S.?

A: No.

Q: Is this the beginning of WW III?

A: No.

Q: Is the US Going to bomb Afghanistan?

A: Possible in future.

Q: Well, you say there aren't going to be any further attacks; can we believe you?

A: Up to you.

Q: (A) You say that Israel will be exposed; in what time perspective?

A: Month [before first hints emerge.]

Q: Expose Israel? How?

A: Yes, open. Perhaps sooner.

Q: (A) What mistake did they make?

A: Infiltrated.

Q: (A) They seem to be so smart with their god behind them, and they did such a big thing, only to make a mistake. (L) I guess we can only wait to see how it turns out. It's a spooky idea. What do countries do when something like that is discovered and they have had a long-term diplomatic relationship? They talk to each other, they pat each other on the back. What do they do? It's like having to get a divorce when everybody thought you had such a happy marriage. And when it's like this? It's like having to get a divorce after

discovering that your partner has murdered your children and buried them in the back yard. (A) Yeah, but it's not so clear, because when you say "Israel," it's not one thing. There are different parties, different factions, they are fighting. We don't know.

A: Gore is pushing buttons on Capitol Hill.

Q: What does Gore have to do with anything? He lost the election. Well...

(A) He had this Lieberman as his running mate. What kind of buttons? Huh.

(L) Is he pushing buttons to expose, or pushing buttons to expose?

A: To suppress.

Q: Well, that's the damndest thing I ever heard. Did the U.S. Government shoot down the fourth plane as some people are suggesting?

A: Yes.

Q: Did the United States government know about this attack at any time in advance of it? Did any of our people in any position to do anything, know?

A: No.

Q: Were they blindsided?

A: No. But not expecting.

Q: (A) So, they knew it was going to happen, but they didn't know when and what exactly? Is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: Is it truly a "failure of intelligence?"

A: Yes. Deliberate.

Q: So, the infiltrator must have learned something, but wasn't in on the whole thing?

A: Close.

Q: (A) What is the most probable scenario. There were infiltrators, they had some knowledge, and they communicated this knowledge to some part of Intelligence, but this part of Intelligence did not press to communicate it to the higher parties?

A: Yes. And it was not known plan.

Q: So the infiltrator did not know the specific plan. So, they overstepped.

Hubris. (A) Which part of Israel government was behind it? (L) Probably some deep level orthodox bunch like Kochav.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) But they killed a lot of Jews. (L) They don't care. Jews killed a lot of Jews in WW II. Hubris.

A: Greed.

Q: (L) Are they going to be able to recover anything from my hard drive?

A: No.

Q: What happened to my hard drive?

A: 4th Density STS.

Q: They're really after that Noah book, aren't they?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, I'm saying stuff in there that's needed to be said for a long time. Are we going to survive until we get it printed?

A: Yes.

Q: How are we going to survive?

A: It will become evident.

Q: Okay, what is causing this prolonged rainstorm. Besides the fact that it is a tropical system, it sure is sitting on top of us for a long time.

A: 4th density battle.

Q: (A) Is there anything that we should take precaution about that is not on our mind like the one that killed our hard drive?

A: Failsafe awareness.

Q: Why are my ankles swelling so much?

A: Sitting at computer.

Q: (A) Fourteen hours a day, non-stop, both of us. (L) I guess if we took one hour a day to do exercise... Anything else that we need to be aware of...

(A) On our website, we have entered a kind of political stream which attracts attention. Going into this is natural and automatic. But there may be other not-so-natural things that may not come to our minds. Anything additional we need to cover? (L) Well, I am assuming that I ought NOT to put on the website that Israel is behind this attack, is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: Was this guy writing these posts on the newsgroups the same as Sollog, the so-called prophet?

A: Yes.

Q: Is he involved with the Israelis?

A: No.

Q: How did he know about this event?

A: Fourth Density STS contact.

Q: Is this another instance of when they can be stunningly accurate when they choose?

A: Yes.

Q: So, this guy was not an insider in the plot?

A: No.

Q: Well, I find that hard to believe.

A: Patience.

Q: Was he being set up to look accurate so people would buy into his rant?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, Sollog did predict that this would happen in 1997. But then, then, the guy on the newsgroup predicted that something was going to happen in seven days... That was bizarre. He didn't say what, but the message was headed with 9/11. If he had known what was going to happen, I think he would have at least hinted. (A) But that would be too dangerous for him.

A: Yes. More like a miss.

Q: How did they get those guys to agree to fly those buildings into those planes and commit suicide?

A: Mind control.

Q: I guess that's it for tonight.

A: Good night.

End of Session

137 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

September 24, 2001

Laura and Ark

Q: (L) Hello

A: Good being back.

Q: (L) And who are we communicating with this evening?

A: Hoskim.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea

Q: (A) Let's ask about this invitation to do the radio show. Is it wise to engage with this particular...

A: Yes. Host a fine show.

Q: (L) It's funny that that guy would call me up to ask me if we wanted to host a show, after the C's had said something - what a month or so ago - about hosting a show. Remember? And we thought it was crazy. Was that when Terri was here, it was before she was here.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You said last time that Israel was behind the attack on the WTC. They are collecting evidence that Osama Bin Laden and company are behind it. Are they manufacturing this evidence?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is the truth going to come out?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you give us a clue about when or how? I know when is not a good question, but how? (A) You already know what they said last time. (L) What? (A) Month or less. (L) Well we know their sense of timing is lousy. (A) Yeah, since our time is not the same as theirs. (L) Exactly. (A) December our time might not be... (L) Maybe December ten years from now. (A) Right. (L) Is the stock market ever going to go back up?

A: Yes

Q: (A) I'm curious about this collapse of this building. Did we ask? (L) I think we asked something but. So many people are saying that the building collapsed because it had explosives planted in it. (A) Or something, because it was not a natural act of just airplane impact. There is more to that. (L) Is there more to the collapse of these buildings than the event which occurred that we saw: The airplane impact, the fire, an explosion, jet fuel and that sort of thing. Is there more to it than that?

A: No

Q: (L) So are we going to have a war here?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Are we going to have more terrorist attacks in the US? They already said no, but that's because we already know it wasn't terrorists doing the WTC thing. Are we going to have more violence in the US that may not be as a result of terrorists but maybe instigated by the "powers that be?"

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Can you designate any of the areas where this violence may occur in the near future?

A: Indianapolis.

Q: (A) What is that? (L) Indianapolis is a city in Indiana. Well that's something that has never been mentioned. What kind of violence?

A: Hit by focusing beam of the HAARP array.

Q: (L) Well that's weird. (A) By mistake? An accident?

A: No.

Q: (L) What will be the outcome of Indianapolis being hit by this focusing beam of the HAARP array?

A: Mind controlled violence.

Q: (L) Can we know what form it will take?

A: Shootings.

Q: (L) Are there going to be any other kinds of violence, such as bombs or airplanes being flown into buildings, or release of anthrax, or small pox, or any other kind of chemical or germ warfare activities. Any of those?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Which ones?

A: Fair chance of germ disbursement.

Q: (L) What kind of germ?

A: Influenza.

Q: (L) Do you mean a deadly form of flu?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) But nothing like anthrax or small pox or any of those really sick ones? Is that it?

A: No. Keep looking and listening.

Q: (L) Well we plan to. What is going to happen with the Middleeastern situation; this Afghanistan or whatever?

A: Herding of population to much finer order of control.

Q: (L) What is the purpose of this control; this increasing control.

A: Preparation for war in Palestine.

Q: (L) But nobody has said anything about having a war in Palestine. They're all talking about having a war in Afghanistan. How does Palestine fit in here?

A: It is the ultimate objective of Israel.

Q: (L) Why would they want to have war in their own country? Well, aside from the fact that they've been having a war in their own country for a long time. I guess they want to bring it to a final conclusion. What is going to be the result of this plan?

A: Destruction of Jews.

Q: (L) Well obviously this is not what THEY are planning, is it?

A: No.

Q: (L) They are planning destruction of Palestinians, right?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) It seems that through out history whenever the jews have plotted and planned to destroy somebody, they are the ones who have ended up being destroyed themselves. Or am I misreading my history here?

A: No.

Q: (A) We've had months of fighting, demanding and rescuing and fixing, and now it's - where are we? It appears as if it will continue. Now the point is it was probable kind of a distraction and it was kind of successful. The question is now, of course, out of many things that I can do concerning the research, what is the thing that I need to concentrate on; what are the missing parts. I need to take a decision now. Can you help?

A: Invitation will arrive soon. When it comes accept graciously. It will lead to an important change for you.

Q: (A) I hope the invitation will come soon. Perhaps six years from now. I'd like to know what I should concentrate on, in the period between now and the invitation that will come soon?

A: Hyperdimensional physics.

Q: (A) Well hyperdimensional physics, means putting away Maxwell, putting away superluminal, putting away electromagnetism, putting away Rodriquez, putting away quaternions. It means, as I read it, going back to...

A: Yes. 1969. Yes, most beneficial.

Q: (A) OK 1969: I was thinking about Kaluza-Klein theories. I was playing with algebras and infinite dimensions.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Alright I was thinking at the time about symmetry between matter and anti-matter.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) And this may also take us to our French friend Jean Petit.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Oh well, very strange. Alright, I'll go to work.

A: Yes. Pronto!

Q: (A) [Laughter] Pronto? Oh! Another thing in 1969, I was introduced to 'pronto.' In 1972 I went to Rome and met with Sergio Doplicher and he was answering the phone 'pronto, pronto!' And at that time, I was also using these algebras to describe electromagnetism and what I called indefinite metric, which was supposed to be my first paper in 1969, but I never published it at that time. 1969 can also mean...

A: Pronto! Dear ones, we want you to see you succeed in your mission.

Q: What is the mission?

A: You will discover it.

Q: (L) Are we going to be unhappy or happy when we discover it?

A: Joy unspeakable!

Q: (L) I dreamed about a baby the other night. What did this baby represent?

A: Your progression, your path of discovery.

Q: (L) Do we have any particular worries at the present moment? I mean like is the FBI going to come knocking at our door and try to inject us with some kind of name and number chip under our skin. Or are they going to try and come and muscle us out of here or do you see any such danger ahead of us? Or am I just being overly-imaginative?

A: No, but keep watch.

Q: (L) Should we buy a gun to have on hand in the house?

A: No.

Q: (L) Settled that. I didn't want one anyway. But you just never know. I mean I don't even like shooting. Yucky So what else do you need to know? Oh, did our creating a little whirlpool in the swimming pool cause the rain. (A) [Chuckling. The mood changes, Ark is laughing right to the end.]

A: No

Q: (L) Oh honey you did that. (A) I didn't! It's their joking. They are having fun. But in a sense. Yes, because you know there is always this mixing of what is cause and what is effect. So in this case we know there was going to be rain. (L) We did not. I didn't expect there to be rain, that's why I wanted to make rain. There was no sign of rain. (A) We in another density, we knew it and we caused it. (L) Well let me ask, does this copper spiral that we have under the pool with the little hangy-out spiral does it produce any affect at all of any interest? (A) [Choking with laughter.]

A: Yes.

Q: (L) You're playing with me. Can you tell me what this effect is?

A: Hydro-energetic transposition

Q: (L) Transposition to what?

A: Physical rehabilitation.

Q: (L) You mean it just collects energy in the water and transfers it to the body if you're in the water?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And it doesn't shoot any energy up in the sky and make rain or storms or any kind of thing like that?

A: No.

Q: (A) [Laughing] So we should swim everyday, each day, even if it rains! (L) Do orgone accumulators make rain?

A: No.

Q: (L) Do orgone accumulators accumulate orgone? [Laughing.]

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What is orgone?

A: Life-force.

Q: (L) What is life-force? (A) What is the closest expression in physical terms?

A: EM substrate.

Q: (A) What is substrate?

A: Base.

Q: (L) How does EM substrate or base... (A) Vacuum point? Vacuum.

A: Close.

Q: (A) Something related to what people call zero point energy?

A: Close.

Q: (A) Something related to 1969?

A: Pronto!

Q: (L) I want to know how to make rain. I think that is a handy thing to know. Is there a way?

A: Sure.

Q: (L) Is there a simple way, like making orgone shooter things?

A: No.

Q: (L) Rats! (A) I know all I need tonight, I go read, think of it. I know what

to do. Well if I have life-force and if I know about the vacuum, and so on, we'll have everything we need to shoot this energy and we'll transform and we will make rain. (L) I am concerned about the economy. Would it be a good idea to jump on the interest decline and refinance?

A: Wait and see events.

Q: (A) Do you remember a year ago? They were saying about our stocks that in December we were going to be... (L) ...be happy (A) Be happy. OK? It's another December coming. (L) Are we going to be happy with our stocks this December?

A: Yes

Q: (L) I'll be surprised. (A) If we invested in anything that's of military value, then we'll be happy to be in a war. See? (L) Trying to see if there's anything else. (A) I want to go to bed then work and then talk tomorrow. (L) Anything else we need to know tonight that we didn't ask? About world affairs, the e-group, the web site, the book, radio show, work, anything?

A: No

Q: (L) Well then, goodnight. Sleep tight, sweet dreams and goodnight.

A: Goodnight.

End of Session

143 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

October 5 2001

Laura and Ark

Q: (L) October 5th. Today's the day we buried my grandmother in 1984. Hello.

A: Hello dear ones. Listen for help.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Hailiea.

Q: (L) Where do you transmit through?

A: (L) Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Are you ready? (A) Yes. (L) [Takes drink] I put a little ice in it to water it down.

A: Slow and easy.

Q: (L) What the whiskey? Take it slow and easy, huh?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) [Takes a sip.] It is very slow and very easy. (A) This is an ordinary question about my state of affairs, about this sleepiness, because once in a while it becomes very strong. There are probably many ingredients for this, yet I would like to know which has the most importance. What about this sleepiness when it's time to do research?

A: "Coil failure."

Q: (A) What coil? Coil failure? Do I have a coil in my brain?

A: Hypothalamus.

[Sitting beneath the cerebral hemispheres are the thalamus and hypothalamus. The thalamus is a relay center between the periphery and the cortex. It receives sensory information from virtually every region of the body, filters all of the information, and then relays the filtered portion to the cerebral cortex. The hypothalamus functions much like the thalamus, but mediates its actions by controlling the release of hormones by the pituitary gland. Its major functions include regulation of body temperature, adjusting heart and respiratory rates, and stimulation and inhibition of eating and drinking.]

Q: What kind of failure?

A: Energy surge causes short circuit.

Q: (A) But this phenomenon sometimes was going on for weeks or months.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Why is it certain activities keep me awake, and certain others make me sleep?

A: Failure has a genetic basis. [Pause] Push against.

Q: (L) What does pushing against this tendency accomplish?

A: Unlocks DNA.

Q: (L) Anything specific that would be beneficial other than just pushing against it?

A: Aging stumps the brain that is unused.

Q: (L) In other words use it or lose it. (A) But I had exactly the same phenomenon like twenty years ago. Is there anything else that will help, other

than pushing against it and forcing it to unlock DNA?

A: Not really you must overcome some things on your own steam.

Q: (L) What will be the benefits once he pushes past this?

A: Faculties jacked up a big step higher.

Q: (L) How long will it last if he struggles with it whenever he needs to sleep? This is my idea but - just struggling against it. That's the only way I can describe it.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I don't think it does any good to walk away from it. If you have to lie down, then struggle while lying down. Take a book with you and battle the sleepiness. If you fall asleep, keep the book handy and the instant you wake up, go back to it. (A) Alright, that confirms what I know. Let's change the subject. Last time we talked, you told us about 1969. Somehow I couldn't find...

A: Hair is key.

Q: (L) Huh? [To A] When did your hair turn white? (A) I have no idea? (L) Did it happen gradually? I think that refers back to the genetic thing. (A) We have this photograph of when I was writing on the blackboard. I still had dark hair. But I had gray hair already when I was in school. So, probably it started turning when I was about 32. I have no idea. (A) Why is hair the key? What kind of key?

A: Gene block activation.

Q: (L) Gene block activation. (A) What does that mean? (L) Is that activated externally or just internally because of the way the genes were set up. Was a gene block activated by something external?

A: Force, yes.

Q: (L) Are there any nutrients or activities that will be beneficial?

A: Spirulina.

Q: (A) Alright, something that is with hair genetics and so on. But that doesn't help with 1969 because I have no idea what kind of key it is. Essentially I was told that I should go back to 1969. I understood that there is a subject I was thinking and working on in 1969, that I have to go back to. I can't find what exactly what subject it was.

A: Go to years before.

Q: (A) In the years before there were certain subjects; one of them was algebras, one of them was indefinite metric and the probabilities. These two subjects were what I was working on at this time. I was also working on these two subjects later on. I was trying to put them together into one subject. When you say 1969 does it mean algebra and indefinite metric?

A: Yes, part of it.

Q: (A) That is only part of it. I have another problem: there is the other part of it which escapes completely my thinking. I cannot think of anything else.

A: Join up to geometry.

Q: (A) Join up means just add to it or what?

A: Partly, but also integrate integers!

Q: (L) What the heck does that mean? (A) Probably it means that integers are important. There is a piece of algebra where you give matrices entries which

are integers. And...

A: And...

Q: (A) I think it could help me. At that time I found something that was interesting that relates to integers. I found somebody writing a paper on Lorentz transformation that was made of integers. That is like, if space-time was kind of a grid or lattice. And...

A: Indeed it is.

Q: (A) That could help! Okay, so that would add integers. So now, next thing looking for 1969 algebra, I got this paper by Noyes and another guy. This paper tries to explain Quantum mechanics in terms of negative probabilities and so on. It is 80 pages which are very hard to understand and puts me to sleep in particular. I read a page and understand...

A: Push!

Q: (A) This paper has very interesting keywords like time loops and negative probabilities, Von Neumann, and the question is whether it is worthwhile to invest in this matter, or perhaps it is just crap like 99 %?

A: Push!

Q: (A) Now going back to 1968: I got several books on probability theory.

A: Jump start by finding paper on windows.

Q: (L) What kind of windows?

A: Mathematical.

Q: (A) The only windows that come to my mind are windows produced in chaotic phenomena when you do a simple algorithm. You take a number and you do something to this number - very simple - and you get another number. And you do this simple thing to another number. You repeat this operation, okay? You get a lot of numbers; you plot these numbers. And you say "Oh! It's chaotic! It's everywhere! Complete nothing. Chaos. No regularity. Except: here, I get a window. Numbers which I generate by my algorithm are chaotic except they never fall into this window! And here is another window. Why do we have these funny windows?" You can run the computer, simple program, and you create these windows. So that was one window. IS it this kind of window or a different window?

A: Close enough to get you there.

Q: (A) Why are windows important?

A: You will see.

Q: (A) Certainly because windows are related to algorithms, chaos, population ratios; that will not put me to sleep. I can play with windows. (L) But you had to push on the other thing. (A) Yes, now you. (L) I just wanted to ask whatever happened to Terri Burns?

A: Her hormones triggered a brain swarm.

Q: (A) What does that mean? "Swarm?" (L) Extremely chaotic activity. Like when you knock over a beehive, all the bees come out after you; it's called "swarming." All systems in chaos. Well, my only concern in recent times is the CD Vincent has taken which he has not returned, and what he plans to do with it, considering that there is much personal information there about many people. Is there anything we ought to be aware of or ought to do in regards to that?

A: He will make you famous.

Q: (L) How about infamous? [laughter] That is his intent!

A: No.

Q: (L) Is Terri Burns going to join up forces with Vincent since that's where her hormones are taking her.

A: No.

Q: (L) What's going to happen with Terri?

A: Hospital is final destination.

Q: (L) Is Terri able to control her thinking if she tried?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does she need to be on medication as she has claimed?

A: Maybe part of the time.

Q: (L) Well, anything else we need to know about? Are her girls ok? I am very concerned about them considering the way she just drops them off and leaves them for such extended periods of time. She left them with someone she was telling me was an alcoholic and might even be prone to abusing them. So, are they okay?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I need to know how to deal with Noah.

A: Money will come soon!!!

Q: (L) Why do you keep saying that? Can we have a clue where this money is coming from? Is it going to come before I finish Noah or after?

A: Before.

Q: (A) That's very good, finish the book! [laughter] After tomorrow. (L) I can't it will require a certain period of time. I could do like K** says: you know, you never finish a book, they just take it away from you and give it to the printer. [Laughter] It does have definite shape in my mind and here it must go and how it must end. It's getting there! I still have to rewrite what I lost with the hard drive crash. That was the big chapter leading to the finish. Not only was I going to destroy standard Egyptological dating, I was going to propose the solution. Such as: who was Abraham really? Who was Moses? When did it all really happen and how? I have some answers to propose. But the false foundation has to be torn apart before even doing that, which is what the chapter was about that was lost. So You [C's] are clever you know exactly how much work I have to do yet!

A: Goodbye.

End of Session.

124 since January 21, 2003

October 09, 2001

Ark and Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us tonight?

A: Leijooa

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

[Segment missing from tape...]

A: Listen to Ark.

Q: (A) Well, you see, I had an idea. What I wanted to say, I wanted to have a confirmation that my idea that it is absolutely necessary to do something to get out of the loop, to see from outside, to change the way, to do something active... (L) I've got to finish the book... (A) You are not finishing the book because you are so involved in things. (L) I'm finishing the book, it's getting very close. (A) Very good, what did we do today? (L) Well, today I didn't work on it... (A) Aaaah! Because going outside and away from your desk once in awhile - once maybe in a week - doing something out of the box - it will help. (L) Okay.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) I want to know what was the source of this awful feeling I had for two nights. I felt so awful I could hardly stand it. I laid awake last night until four o'clock and I could hardly bear it.

A: Health is harmed by stasis.

Q: (L) You're not answering my question. (A) [Laughs.] (L) So what is going to be the result of this bombing of Afghanistan?

A: Hosed lies.

Q: (L) My brother used to use that word about hard drives. I'm not sure what it meant. I guess it means stripped of something. Stripped lies?

A: Yes.

Q: Are we going to have anymore terrorist attacks in the US?

A: More are likely now in Florida.

Q: Should we sell our house and move?

A: Not yet.

Q: You said that we were going to move to France in 2003. Is that going to be in the early months of 2003?

A: Soon the way gets clear.

Q: Is there something out there working behind the scenes on our behalf?

A: Most likely.

Q: Should I take Grace off the site? It's very personal. But there are so many people who being helped by it. But after all of these activities by Vincent Bridges, I wonder if I ought not to just delete it? They take the simplest truth and twist it into such ugliness - like what is inside them... (A) Should I pay

attention and possibly edit these pages?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) K** edited a lot. (A) But she is looking for one thing, and I am looking for another. What else is on your mind that will not let you sleep.

Ask. (L) What was making me upset that I was unable to sleep? Was I being psychically attacked by these crazy people?

A: Yes.

Q: If the group acts against these crazy people, will it erect a shield?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) In a sense, you see, I know what we need to do. We need to keep focused and demonstrate that we are able to reach the goal. The help from higher forces only comes to those that can give a guarantee to success. Help is not going to those who are not able to keep going when the going is hard and give no such guarantee. The higher forces are looking for those who give this guarantee. Only if we are absolutely determined to reach the goal, will the help come. We will make it come with determination. (L) Are there any clues we ought to look for when we encounter other people that we don't know about that would help us to avoid getting involved with people like Vincent? I do not ever want to have to deal with such a rabid person again. Aside from the obvious: check people out, which I should have done in this case.

A: No.

Q: (A) This quantum fractals idea I had. I had this idea and it distracts me a little bit, that I should spend a few days creating a web page and doing the calculations with quantum fractals. It distracts me. And I like it. Can you help me? Is it the right thing to do, or should I reject it?

A: Good idea to do what excites you.

Q: (A) It also excites me to look for other ideas that would excite me. So one thing is that it excites me, but there may be other ideas that excite me, and if I am doing this, these other ideas get out of my focus. So, taking into account the fact that we want to make a major breakthrough, what is the way?

A: Riemann and Pauli.

Q: (L) What?! What's Pauli got to do with it? (A) Well, what Pauli has to do with it is due to two reasons: today I was thinking about Pauli because somebody on the physics research group was talking about Dirac operators on a Riemannian manifold and I was thinking: oh! Pauli wrote a paper on this, so I was even looking into the book by Pauli...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, if nothing else, it's telepathic! [Laughter.] (A) My god! Well, okay, so you said Riemann and Pauli, or I said Riemann and Pauli...

A: Drop off signs lost in space.

Q: That's bizarre. "Lost in Space" used to be a TV show.

A: Operators link Riemann to Pauli.

Q: (L) What's an operator? (A) Dirac operators. Dropping off signs: does it mean going to metric which are degenerates?

A: Generates means local operators not heading in the right direction.

Q: (A) Well, we have a funny feature here because of this communication, because what I meant was a technical term "metric degenerate" not generate,

and the piece here starts with "generates," which possibly has a meaning but is not answering my question. It relates partly to a certain part of the word which I was using with a different meaning. So, I would still like to know about my question about metric which are degenerate, is this equivalent to jumping signs?

A: From signs you get Riemann.

Q: (L) Huh? (A) Yes, when there are signs. You see, plus or minus, we get Riemann. If there are only plusses or only minuses. We call it pseudo-Riemann if there are several plusses and several minuses. And where there are some zeroes which are neither plusses nor minuses, then we call it degenerate. So, it's true that from signs we get Riemann. But the question is: is dropping signs the same as replacing them with zeroes, or is there a difference? Is it the same?

A: Hearing a symphony is not the same as a radio.

Q: (A) Okay. This concept is new to me. Can you help me about this dropping of signs.

A: Riemann radio.

Q: (L) The other option must be the symphony. Dropping the signs?

A: 6 Signs.

Q: (A) Well, long ago we were talking about signs, and we came to the conclusion that in this hexagon there should be four plusses and two minuses. That's what comes to my mind when we think about six signs. But what does it have to do with dropping of signs? I will have to think about this Riemann and Pauli.

A: Route will be made clear.

Q: (A) Alright. (L) Is there a real mind program like MKULTRA or Puharich or whatever?

A: Yes.

Q: Is Terri Burns mind programmed?

A: Partly.

Q: Is there anything else we should know or do or ask that we haven't thought of?

A: Not now. Sweet dreams!

End of Session

125 since January 21, 2003

October 13, 2001

Ark and Laura, BT

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Loriea.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: My first question: People are talking about, and are concerned about, what is to be the proper attitude, or the proper action - if any - or behavior, or response to the current situation in the world: terrorist activity, the increasing controls of the government, that sort of thing. In other words, they are wanting to know if they should take action, or if they should just observe. Or, should they be guided by their individual situations. People are concerned. Can you respond to these concerns?

A: Most people will not be harmed in direct ways.

Q: If most people will not be harmed in direct ways, does this mean that the idea that the United States may become the target for an all out... (A) Before you ask, "most people" is an imprecise term. "Most people" could be just over half. That leaves a lot of room for "people" being harmed. (L) Can you be more precise?

A: Force will not get out of hand yet.

Q: (A) Which I read as a "negligible number of people will be harmed" in global terms. (L) Is it true that only a negligible number of people will be harmed in the upcoming period?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) But, of course, if one is among that "negligible number," it can be up-close and personal. Can you give us - do we dare ask for a number? (A) No, because then we would have to specify the country and work our way through all the details. You see, four thousand is still negligible in global terms. (B) Will the primary harm to people be psychological?

A: Partly but also real strictures.

Q: (L) Do you mean greater control and loss of freedoms? Is this stricture going to be physical, or a stricture on our freedoms, or a combination of both?

A: Both.

Q: (L) Is there going to be a witch hunt in this country for people who the government wishes to identify as being potential terrorists, or anti-American, like the McCarthy era?

A: First there will be controls by laws. Then more force.

Q: (L) Is all of this going to culminate in some plan that is being activated at the present time? Is this all directed to a specific outcome by the powers that be, so to speak?

A: Mostly; but unexpected twists and turns from opposing forces.

Q: (L) And who are these opposing forces? Are there good guys, or is it just

like another "gang," as in global gang wars? Using "gangs" metaphorically here.

A: 4th density STO will manifest help for some 3rd Density groups.

Q: (L) Do any of those 3rd density groups that are going to be helped include us? [Laughter.]

A: Close.

Q: (L) BT wants to subtract himself from the question to see if that narrows it down? In other words, do you mean that help will come to Ark and me in particular, excluding others?

A: Same as a group.

Q: (L) See, same thing! Okay, so there are going to be twists and turns. Can we know any of the highlights of these twists and turns in our global or national situation? It sounds like an interesting show? Is it better that we don't know? If the STO forces are planning something, maybe it's better that we don't know so that it remains a surprise. Is that true?

A: Close. Just know that help is near.

Q: (L) I think that BT and I have a question that we discussed earlier. We want to know if Terri Burns and Vincent Bridges have been in cahoots since as early as September 9th and 10th?

A: He was planning. She fell into plans later.

Q: (L) Were they in communication with each other throughout this past month?

A: Yes.

Q: Were they in communication with each other before Terri came here to visit?

A: Yes.

Q: Did Terri come here with the intent of acting on VB's behalf?

A: Yes.

Q: (B) Was she doing it consciously?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, that's not nice. (A) Well, remember, doing something consciously only means part of the consciousness. Another part was playing games. One part of the consciousness can set a goal, and then turn off. (L) Is Terri one of Andrija Puharich's "whiz kids" who were programmed as "agents" many years ago?

A: A different branch.

Q: (L) What is our best response? What response from us will produce the best STO result in the end?

A: Ignore them.

Q: (L) Well, that is what we thought up to the present. Next question: Is the anthrax that has been contracted by several people around our country a terrorist act against our country by foreign terrorists?

A: No.

Q: Where did the Anthrax come from?

A: U.S. government.

Q: (L) That's not very nice. (A) Well, the "U.S. Government" can mean any of many parts that all fight with each other. (L) Okay, when you say "U.S. Government," is that the government that we consider to be our government,

or is that the secret government - some maverick branch that is operating without the approval of our elected officials?

A: Latter.

Q: (A) Well, that's imprecise. I am sure that at least one elected official is in on it. Certain questions have more or less known answers. What we know is that it comes from some part of the U.S. government. A maverick part. We don't know, and I don't know if we want to know from which part. (L)

Probably not. (A) So, probably when they start to look for tracks of the Anthrax, it will certainly point somewhere abroad - to Afghanistan or somewhere else. (L) Right. That will give the government a reason to go and bomb somebody else. (A) So, is this reasoning correct? (L) Are they going to try to blame it on some foreign element?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, if they are going to try to blame it on some foreign group, can we have any idea of which group?

A: Iraq.

Q: (L) Are we ultimately headed toward bombing Iraq?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Notice however, one complication: groups all over the world, as we are now noticing, have started protests against America. People are going to the streets in Europe to protest. So, in order to avoid this protest, probably America will have to produce some new evidence. Maybe an explosion of anthrax - maybe something completely new. (L) Is that something that is going to happen?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And what might be the next major act of terrorism be that will... (A) It may be somewhere in Europe to convince the European countries. (L) So, whoever is protesting the most is the one that is likely to get hit in some way. (A) But, on the other hand, it may not be easy for America to produce something there, since it is much easier to produce "terrorist" events in America where they have complete control of everything. (L) If they try to do it elsewhere, they are liable to get caught.

A: France may be hit next with nuke.

Q: (L) Well, that's not friendly! (A) Well, that may make sense. There is this connection between the Afghans and Algerians and France. Algeria has already terrorized France in the past, so that may be the set-up. (L) That would certainly get their attention. Is there going to be an outbreak of terrorism on the 31st of this month as has been circulating on the grapevine?

A: Not likely.

Q: This Sollog guy made predictions about a certain series of events a few years ago. He claims that he predicted the plane hitting a big building, followed by the death of the Pope, followed by the death of a sitting American president. If this is true, he did make a "hit" on the "big building," and we certainly have a very aged Pope who is likely to go at any time now. That leaves the question of an American President dying in office. Is there any likelihood of that happening in the next year or two?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Likelihood can be 1 %. (L) Okay, is there a high probability of that?

A: No.

Q: (BT) Well, the thought that went through my mind, in such a scenario, is related to Cheney. Could he be part of the maverick group pulling the strings?

A: Close.

Q: (L) He may not even be conscious of it. I have the idea that most of them aren't. They are just like everyone else: manipulated puppets. (BT) Well, somebody has to be conscious of it, for this faction to be involved. When you were asking the question about Bush, the thought about Cheney just jumped to the fore. (L) Are any of these people in the government, those in the public eye, the decisions makers; are any of them consciously aware that they are furthering the agenda for the STS takeover of the planet? The main players.

A: No.

Q: (L) Bush is just a puppet. He's like Pinnochio. Every time he opens his mouth his nose just gets longer and longer. Pretty soon his nose will be so long he won't be able to walk across the room. (A) In Poland, we had this guy Jaruzelski, who introduced Martial Law. He was a general. Well, my mother was in favor of him because he was military. But I could see through him. (L) Well, it is easy to get upset with Bush until you realize that he is as much a dupe as anyone else. He seems to be going around in a fog. All the jokes that are made about him being so dull are true! How can you get mad at a complete puppet? I've never heard the guy say an intelligent thing that wasn't written down for him, and even then he sometimes manages to screw it up. (A) Yes, it seems so. Because those leaders who have proven NOT to be stupid in the past, have proved to be... (L) ...dead. (A) Or, they proved to be able to kill millions to stay alive. (L) Yup, seems to be so. (A) Yes, they can be stupid in a very intelligent way. (L) Are all of these people going to be exposed, caught, shown for what they are?

A: Ultimately.

Q: (BT) Yeah, and that can be part of the STS program anyway. Expose 'em and replace 'em with something worse. If everybody relies on the government to save us, and then find out that the government is not only not going to save us, but that they are guilty of harming us for manipulation, that is a manipulation of a higher order. (L) Yeah! And then who will the people cry for to be in charge? Aliens? (A) It's a "free" choice. [Laughter.] (L) Well, it's a terrible thing to feel that way about your president who is supposed to be the representative of your country. (A) I'm surprised that some Americans... (L) ...actually believe that he's doing a good job and telling the truth. (A) Yes. (L) I would like to know what is the REAL percentage of Americans who think that Bush is doing a good job. I know they put up the results of polls, but I have observed that polls are often published to sway public opinion, and are not an accurate representation of it. What is the real percentage?

A: 53 %.

Q: (L) Just a little over half. Well, even that figure is depressing. Are we in danger of Anthrax?

A: Most likely not or anything else.

Q: (L) Well, we ordered a micron filter for the air unit just in case! (A) I would like to ask about how this building collapsed and why. There is more and more discussion about it, and theories are flying. (L) Well, let's ask again just to be clear. Were the WTC buildings collapsed by internal sabotage, or simply as a result of being hit by jets?

A: Airplanes.

Q: (L) There was no internal sabotage?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What caused the buildings to collapse?

A: Structural weaknesses.

Q: (L) We watched one film that showed a strange, dark object, shooting down towards the ground. What was that?

A: 4th Density energy surge.

Q: (L) Where was it surging from and to?

A: Dome of destruction energy time lock to ground.

Q: (L) Are you saying that there was a dome of a time lock over this area? Do you mean that they put a "time lock" over this area so that they could "harvest" bodies or energy?

A: Close.

Q: (BT) Was there any other purpose besides harvest?

A: Gathering records, gold, soul extraction, he said.

Q: (L) What does "he said" mean?

A: Journeyman.

Q: (L) Who or what is a "journeyman?"

A: Informant.

Q: (L) So there is a "journeyman" who is the informant from whom you obtained the information regarding the question?

A: 4th Density STO observer.

Q: (L) What did they want the gold for?

A: 4th density uses gold for technology.

Q: (BT) Well, that is in many myths about the "gods" mining gold in antiquity. (L) Were they gathering records in the sense of material objects?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Might these records also have been an extraction of "records" from people as they were dying?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) For what purpose did they intend to use the souls that were extracted?

A: Remolecularization.

Q: What will they use these remolecularized beings for?

A: Insert them back into building to escape and be rescued.

Q: (L) Are you saying that this was an opportunity used as a very traumatic screen event of a mass abduction, so to say?!

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What was done to these people who were abducted? Was there a specific reason for a mass abduction?

A: Turn on the programs.

Q: (TB) So, those who "escaped" are very likely programmed individuals

turned loose in our society. People with programs set to make them run amok at some point?

A: Close.

Q: (A) Well, we still we have one problem: the problem involvement of Israel. We were worrying about what is going to happen in Israel. At present, all the anger is directed at the United States.

A: America may shift blame.

Q: (A) Well, there was a Russian journalist - a woman - whose husband was known to be Mossad, and they were known to be in Afghanistan and doing something there. Little things are emerging. (L) Okay, I wanted to ask a few things about the egroup. My idea has been that one of the main things that the group ought to be dealing with is how to learn to read when programs are activated around them. There are plenty of groups that can discuss politics and conspiracies and so on, but the real work on the self is quite a bit more difficult. I have been thinking that the most important thing we need to do is learn how to free our energy and increase our frequency thereby. Can you give any guidance about how to best go about this other than what we have already learned or what we are already doing? Any further guidance?

A: Help others to read programs in themselves.

Q: (L) Well, we just had one guy, J**, who had a definite program running. It was pointed out to him numerous times that he was manipulating and running some kind of energy sucking game in the group, and he accused Ark of running a "power program." My thought was that this guy was just simply not there to learn anything. Is that assessment correct?

A: Yes.

Q: Why did he join the group?

A: To subvert and confuse.

Q: (A) That suggests that he joined with a certain mission. The question is, who was pulling his strings?

A: 4th density STS.

Q: (A) Is there, at present, any person in the group who is dangerous for the mission of the group and who should be identified and removed?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Can you help us with suggestions as to what to look for to identify such persons and what kind of action to take? Our idea was to look at responses to our call for help and keep only those who responded... (L) Can we tell by those who responded as to whether or not they are in a true "network mode?"

A: Close. Help is STO.

Q: (L) And STO gives all to those who ask. (A) Well, that means that only about 20 people would be left. (L) Well, there are many who aren't there yet... but have potential. Of course, there were many who didn't respond at all. (A) It seems that those who don't respond must not have enough motivation to participate in the process. They have other cares that take precedence. (L) Okay, well, anything we should have asked that we didn't ask, consider it asked.

A: Patience.

Q: Goodnight.

A: Good night.

End of Session

124 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

October 31, 2001

Ark and Laura

Q: (L) Hello

A: Hello! My dears

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Hifaa

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Well B** has some questions so I'm going to take B**'s questions first. B** asks, Is the concept of Orgone energy as rediscovered by Albert Pike the same as the Odic Force as presented by Baron von Reichenbach?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is understanding the Scottish rite helpful in understanding and using this energy?

A: Not really.

Q: Is orgone the energy used to power the pyramid at Giza?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is orgone the energy used to power Stonehenge?

A: No.

Q: (L) Can orgone energy be used to cure disease?

A: Helps.

Q: (L) Is it the same energy used in the silicon wand that you have previously discussed?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is silicon needed to use orgone energy?

A: No.

Q: (L) Can orgone energy be used to activate the part of the DNA that has been burned away or deactivated by light?

A: Not necessary

Q: (L) Okay, is the geometry of the Elder Futhark alphabet helpful in harnessing orgone energy?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is the orgone energy concept helpful in completing Unified Field Theory?

A: Portal necessary for UFT, orgone is universal.

Q: (L) Is orgone energy the same force that was discovered by the Vrill Society to develop propulsion into outer space?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is this Odic Force the same that emanates from crystals as used in Atlantis?

A: No, this has been covered.

Q: (L) Yes I know. Ummm...Did the Egyptians use this force with a metal head band wrapped around the forehead?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is iron necessary to use this energy?

A: No.

Q: (L) Does this force have a positive and negative component to it?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did Einstein acknowledge the concept of orgone energy?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did it help him with his UFT?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did the government use orgone energy in the Philadelphia Experiment?

A: No.

Q: (L) Can orgone energy be used for transportation from one spot on Earth to another?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did the Odic Force originate with the Nephilim?

A: No.

Q: (L) Did the Nephilim intermarry with the Tribe of Benjamin?

A: No.

Q: (L) Since Odic Force is Scandinavian is it involved with Sinclair and Oak Island?

A: Nonsense.

Q: (L) Did the Ark of the Covenant activate the Vril Force?

A: No.

Q: (L) Was it composed of gold and rutilated quartz?

A: No.

Q: (L) He must be reading some strange book to ask these questions. Is the Vril Energy the same as Kundalini?

A: No. Yes it is nonsense.

Q: (L) Ah, B** is off on a tangent. He gets to reading these damn Dan Winter type things and he's just sure that he's found something that's going to work. Alright, enough of that. We've already covered this WTC...Ohhhh! (A) I have a lot of questions about this for shifting. Well go with your question.

(L) That's probably where I was going. I was going off to Novosibirsk. You once made the remark that the secret lies in a mountain pass in Russia and something about a line drawn between Novosibirsk and Uruk. Is there a mountain pass in this area where something important is waiting for us to find it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Now according to these guys who are writing this web page about pole shift, they say it can be predicted where the poles will shift to. Is this in fact the case?

A: No.

Q: (L) Why can't pole shifts be predicted? Can't we know where the new pole will end up?

A: Chaotic function here.

Q: (L) Okay, in a pole shift does the lithosphere of the planet slide on the core? (A) No. We have to be very precise. There are three possible things that would come under the name pole shift. Only one of them may come, or two, or three, okay? And these are the following - the axis of rotation with

respect to stars is changing, straightening out for instance; this is one thing; while all the rest goes with the axis, the lithosphere and the magnetic field. Second, the axis stays where it is, maybe it shifts a little bit; the lithosphere stays where it is - maybe it wobbles - but the magnetic field changes: for instance reverses. Third, axis stays, magnetic field stays, but the lithosphere is moving. So that's three ways a pole shift can happen. And of course there are things that come together. The most dramatic one which is seen from outside is when the axis of rotation changes. The next dramatic one is probably when the lithosphere changes. And the third of unknown consequences is when the magnetic pole changes, okay? So, we want to have an understanding what will be the main change. (L) Well I guess we ought to ask an even more basic question: are we looking at a pole shift happening? That's starting at the beginning. (A) Alright. (L) In the next ten years. Is a pole shift possible in the next ten years?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is a pole shift of the axis...(A) Honey, you ask if the pole shift is possible, of course it's possible. But suppose it's almost zero probability? 'Is it possible' is not the right question. 'Is it going to happen?' That's a question. (L) Okay you ask, carry on. (A) Are we looking at a pole shift during the next ten or so years with a high degree of probability?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) In this concept of pole shift, what would be the main feature of this pole shift, of all those which we were discussing?

A: New axial orientation, and magnetic reversal.

Q: (L) That's fairly dramatic. (A) Alright, now, change of axis or orientation of axis of rotation: can we say we would straighten up, getting almost perpendicular to the ecliptic? Or the other possibility is that it will fall down being almost parallel to the ecliptic. The third is that we'll flip completely by 180 degrees. We know it's highly unpredictable, but can we have a clue from which one is, so to say, dominate?

A: Perpendicularity will be restored.

Q: (A) We know the axis will change dramatically and magnetic reversal will happen. You didn't mention a change or shift of the lithosphere alone. Can we...

A: Lithospheric shift will feature to some extent.

Q: (A) But, that means eventually that the equator will almost not change because...

A: Correct.

Q: (A) So it will just shift a little bit, but its not going to go to Hawaii? (L) Oh rats! That was my theory! Well, it was a good idea. (A) What about changes in the lithosphere: can we predict a little bit of change in geography, coming from motions in lithosphere and changes in water level?

A: Chaotic features predominate but in general it will be safer inland and in mountainous areas since less folding occurs in such locations.

Q: (A) Now, the major, the change of the orientation of the axis, what would be the main trigger, force, or activity, or what kind of event will trigger this change of the axis?

A: Cometary bodies.

Q: (L) Are the planets of the solar system going to kind of shift out of their orbits and run amok? Is that a possibility?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Due to cometary orbits alone?

A: Yes. Twin sun also.

Q: (A) When we speak about these cometary bodies, are we speaking about impacts?

A: Some will hit.

Q: (A) What would be - if any - the role played by electric phenomena?

A: Twin sun grounds current flow through entire system setting the "motor" running.

Q: (L) Does this mean that all of the different bodies of the solar system are like parts of some kind of giant machine, and once this electric current flows through them, depending on their positions relative to one another at the time this current flows, that it has some influence on the way the machine runs?

A: Yes, more or less.

Q: (A) I want to ask about this magnetic pole reversal. It's the current theory or understanding of magnetic field of planets in terms of dynamo mechanism, where there is a liquid metal - iron - which is hot - there are convective currents, and there is self-excitation through magnetic field. That's the present model. They were able to model this magnetic pole reversal using this kind of magneto-hydro-dynamics. Is this model essentially correct?

A: Only partly.

Q: (A) What is the main thing that is important, and that is lacking from this model?

A: Crystalline ammonia core.

Q: (A) Everybody thinks that the core is a crystal iron; that's the present thinking. Say it's an ammonia core: is an ammonia core in all planets with magnetic fields? Is this so?

A: From this perspective, no but from the perspective of organic life, yes.

Q: (A) When we speak about crystalline ammonia, do you mean a new kind of crystalline ammonia that is not yet known on Earth to our scientists?

A: More or less.

Q: (L) I think we need to find out something about this crystalline ammonia.

(A) What would make it go into the very core? (L) I don't know. We don't know enough about it to even know how to frame a question. I know we thought it was crazy when they were talking about Jupiter and the ammonia, and then of course all this ammonia shows up on Jupiter. And I remember them saying something about this at the time, but I don't think we ever followed up on it because I thought it was even to crazy to think about. Maybe we need to find out something about ammonia, crystalline ammonia. (A) Is there a mini black hole in the center of the Earth?

A: No.

Q: (L) I remember when I was a kid - this is a funny thing - we got this kind of chemistry experiment. You put these chemicals together and it grew crystals. I think ammonia was part of it. I think you had to use ammonia to

grow crystals. (A) Okay, now this crystalline ammonia core inside the Earth, can we have idea how big it is, what radius?

A: 300 km.

Q: (L) What is surrounding it, what is the next layer? (A) Normally people would say it's an iron crystal. What is the next layer?

A: Correct.

Q: (A) There is this ammonia - crystalline... (L) Surrounded by iron crystal. Is it crystal iron? (A) Probably at this pressure that is here, it may very well be crystal. (L) Okay, is the iron surrounding the ammonia, is it crystalline?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What's the next layer?

A: Molten iron.

Q: (A) Okay, now we know that some planets have this crystalline ammonia, and some do not. When we consider planets that have this crystal ammonia inside, how did it get there? Was it a kernel first around which the planet was formed, or first the planet was formed and then during some processes the ammonia sank and crystallized inside? I would like to know how it got there?

A: It is the natural formation process for ammonia to accrete iron from supernovae.

Q: (L) I read somewhere - about supernovae - that the only reason we have iron is because it's produced in supernovas. That would mean that our solar system is formed from a supernova, right? In which case what blew up and when? (A) I understand that this crystalline ammonia core - 300 km radius - must have certain magnetic properties which are important. Because it was mentioned that it was lacking in dynamo theory or certain very important properties concerning heat convection. So there are these two main things in dynamo theory - conductivity and electric properties - on the other hand heat convection properties. Why is this ammonia important for the magnetic field because of what properties?

A: Super conducting.

Q: (A) According to what we know it's very hot inside the earth because of the pressure. Now, is this ammonia also hot, as much as iron?

A: Grows alternately cold and hot.

Q: (A) Is it super conducting even if when it is very hot?

A: No.

Q: (A) When it gets cold, how cold does it get?

A: 55 degrees below absolute zero.

Q: (L) What is absolute zero? (A) That is something you can't get below. That's why it's called absolute zero. It's a new thermo-dynamics. (L) How often does it alternate?

A: Close to hour long periods.

Q: (L) So when it gets so cold and becomes super conducting, the act of super-conducting is what heats it up? Is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well once it heats up, how does it then get cold again?

A: It stops conducting.

Q: (L) What is it conducting? When something is super conducting what does

it conduct?

A: Electrons.

Q: (A) The point is, you see, that when something is super conducting it offers no resistance. Which means that the current it flows through it, is not heating it. Well we learned that it gets hot because it's super conductive, right?

Which is somewhat contradictory because when it is super-conducting there's no reason for it to be hot except it can become hot because there is the hot external shell of iron. So that is very likely why it would become hot. Because by the very definition of super conductivity you don't become hot when you conduct, see? Well, if there are big, very big currents, then okay, they can stop super conductivity, then it gets warm.

A: Currents of this nature set the surrounding iron to vibrating which produces heat, not heat produced by the current.

Q: (A) Now, I want to go back to this 55 degree below absolute zero. And here I would like to have a confirmation of this 55 degree below zero.

Because. according to the current knowledge of physics, the absolute zero was set by definition, as the temperature on the scale, according to the science of thermo-dynamics, which is - so to say - nothing moves so you cannot go below this temperature. If you say 55 degrees below zero it means we have to redo physics and redo thermo-dynamics.

A: You have entered a different realm.

Q: (A) What?

A: Lack of movement as measured by physics is based upon 3rd density conventions.

Q: (A) What causes this appearance of new physics in the center of the planet? We do not see this need for new physics around us. But somehow there are specific conditions, apparently, in the center of the planet that cause necessity of entering this new physics.

A: Windows.

Q: (L) Let me ask this, if it was possible to measure a temperature of something that was being subjected to a very intense electro-magnetic field what would it show? (A) Well the question is different, you see, because we asked first about why there is this ammonia crystal inside, okay? The answer was it was a natural process. But now we see there is this window inside. What is the reason that there is this window inside? Now you suggest, honey, that the widow inside is because there are - or because who knows what causes what - but there are very strong electro-magnetic fields. Is the window inside related to the fact that we have to go beyond standard physics? Is it related to the fact that there are very strong electro-magnetic field inside?

A: Reciprocal function.

Q: (L) What is ammonia composed of? (A) Ammonia? NH_3 , one nitrogen and three hydrogen atoms, and it kind of rotates, and that's ammonia. (A) What is nitrogen number? Six? Or seven? Seven is phosphorus, yeah? (L) I don't know, I don't remember, I'm too tired to remember. (A) You're too tired.

Q: (L) Okay, anything else we can think of we ought to ask before we...is there going to be any kind of terrorist attacks tonight or tomorrow?

A: Not likely.

Q: Are there going to be any further terrorist attacks in the United States?

A: Possible but not probable.

Q: (L) What is the next...can you give us clues about the next major significant event in our lives?

A: Light will break in a big way.

Q: (L) Well that's pretty amorphous. What kind of...(A) Lightning strike? (L)

Yeah, are we going to get another lightning strike (laughter)? Alright, well, anything that we should've asked that we didn't ask?

A: Love one another.

Q: (L) Well, that was kind of...okay, I'm too tired. Good night, thank you.

A: Goodbye

End of Session

132 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

November 29, 2001

Ark, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello beloved ones.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Mother Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Well, that was strange. [Laughter.] (L) My first question is: have we been dealing with the Bridges situation optimally?

A: Close.

Q: (L) What could we add to what we are doing, or stop doing, that would optimize the situation for us?

A: He wants your energy for his spells.

Q: (L) So, how do we cut off any energy?

A: First do not respond to his rants.

Q: (A) I have a practical question. You say "do not respond." Should we keep the report pages the way they are, or should we remove them to archives?

A: Keep and update as necessary but no response to him or anything he writes in any forum where a personal link can be established.

Q: (L) So, only address our responses to the public and never establish the dynamic link by addressing him directly.

A: Close.

Q: (L) What would make it more accurate?

A: Personal response forums creates psychic linking.

Q: (L) Does he have an attorney as he claims?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, he claims he is planning to sue us. Is he?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is he planning to escalate his attacks?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Would it be better if we just allowed him to escalate with no response at all?

A: Mostly. If nothing works publishing comes out.

Q: (L) I would just like to know what will be the ultimate outcome of this whole situation because I am just tired of it; I am sick of it; I would just like for this guy to disappear from the face of the earth. I would like to know how to make him go away. Tell me how to make him just shut up and go away. Let him say and do what he wants all his life, but never speak our names again. We just want him to leave us alone. How can we do that?

A: He has his free will.

Q: (L) Well, I just want to know what is going to be the outcome. (A) Honey, you should not ask that. The outcome will depend on what we will do. It depends on us. (L) Look! [Cat suddenly jumps into the middle of the table, dog begins to bark.] (A) Cassiopaeans! He hears Cassiopaeans! (L) Does kitty want out?

A: Food.

Q: [Laughter. Stop to feed cat.] (L) My next question is, of course, what is wrong with Vincent? What is driving him?

A: He is a robotoid.

Q: (L) Who did his programming?

A: 4th density STS.

Q: (L) Doesn't that contradict him having his free will?

A: No. Even robots have minimal consciousness.

Q: (L) So, all his whining and all his "poor pitiful me" stuff is just a program?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) That explains, I guess, why he doesn't seem to learn from anything. Even a dog would have figured it out by now.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Whine on no matter what! (L) That means that there is no hope of anything stopping his vicious, mindless lies and attacks. He will go on and on like a robot, right to his own destruction? (A) Yes, there is a hope of stopping him. (L) Yeah, when his circuits burn out. (A) No, no, no. You have a robot; it is working; robots work on a current. When it is working, it gets energy. If the program no longer works, the energy is stopped, then he must look for some other energy source. So, if nobody feeds him, sooner or later another program will switch on that says "look for new energy source." But looking for a new energy source implies being hungry for the period until you find another. So, its not so easy to switch that program. (L) Is there any trick to divert the intention of the robot?

A: Give it a little time.

Q: (A) I want to ask about this association with S** T** which I am not really supportive of. Should we continue giving S*** information about Vincent?

A: Probably he will help to stop Vincent.

Q: (A) Is there any danger in doing that?

A: Not as you are doing.

Q: (L) Anything else about this situation that we ought to know at the present moment?

A: He is loaded so let him sue!

Q: (L) Well, he says that he is losing his house...

A: Baloney.

Q: Well, you know they can't be on the verge of losing their house if they can afford to file more motions. Anything else about the situation?

A: Just be patient.

Q: As far as I have written it, the first half of Noah is pretty finished. Can you tell me if - as it is written - it presents an accurate set of options or perceptions of the subjects covered.

A: Yes.

Q: Are there any items I need to add that I haven't included? Any subjects?

A: Just finish.

Q: Alright already. Are we heading toward a macrocosmic quantum jump, including a collapse of the wave, and the dissolution of matter, even if only

temporarily as I have proposed in Noah?

A: Close.

Q: What could get me closer to the exact idea?

A: Matter is, in macrocosmic terms, somewhat different than you suppose.

Q: What do you mean by that? Matter in terms of stars and solar systems? It is what?

A: How about "larger."

Q: So, when we think of matter as being atoms and molecules, solar system and cosmic matter is composed of larger units?

A: Yes.

Q: What are the smallest of these larger units?

A: Living things.

Q: (A) Living things extending through densities?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Wait. Are there beings composed of stars like we are composed of atoms?

A: In a certain sense, yes.

Q: (A) So, larger, we added living things as not just built of matter, but as units of matter.

A: Yes.

Q: In other words, when an event occurs, as in a "measurement," or a "change," in terms of macrocosmic quantum changes, it is like a phase transition of a certain collection of matter units in terms of living beings? Living beings as whole units, can "survive," so to say. I have in mind that it's almost like a decision in your life. When you make a decision, it's like a shift in your consciousness. And when you are looking at a macrocosmic quantum transition, it's almost like a decision, in a sense. And on one side of it, you come to that moment, and you make the decision, and on the other side of that moment - which, in a certain sense, the moment of measurement is immeasurable - and on the other side of it, everything is different. Not only is it so, that on the other side of the measurement is everything different, like with an atom, when an event occurs, something is gained or lost, or has moved its position or momentum or something, some significant difference exists in the state of the atom after this moment of measurement. And this significant difference is what I am trying to get at. (A) Probably what you have in mind is something like "transiting to 4th density, what really happens?" (L) Yeah.

A: "Happens" is not quite the proper term, more like "becomes."

Q: (A) Becoming is creating something completely new. "Happen" means that things change, move, regroup. But "become" means...

A: Yes.

Q: Is there anything that we are supposed to do regarding this upcoming transition?

A: Yes.

Q: Can we know what it is?

A: Not yet!

Q: Is there anything we ought to be doing to prepare ourselves that we are

not doing?

A: A little more attention to physical energy levels would be helpful.

Q: Which of course, suggests that physical energy is important and will be needed in some way.

A: Remember to utilize alfalfa with spirulina.

Q: [tape ended, restarted]...B*** from the egroup wrote about an event where her son was in a near fatal accident and she had some kind of experience where she was interacting with a number of beings who were "clicking" or "cliqueing" or whatever. She wanted to know what this was. It happened just before the accident.

A: She was conferencing with alternate selves of herself and others including her son.

Q: Was it because of this impending event? Was it discussions and making of decisions?

A: Yes, it was a possible check-out point for the son but he decided to add other elements to his karmic shopping list so to speak.

Q: Gee. Is Karma like going to the store? "I'll have two lessons of those, and five of that one over there! I need a dozen of these!" What a thought! A "karmic shopping list?" Well, I would ask about the current situation, but then Vincent Bridges will go on another rant claiming that all we do is sit around asking about ways to make money.

A: He is a robot.

Q: So, he says only what he is programmed to say and does only what he is programmed to do?

A: Yes.

Q: What is the purpose of his program? What is it designed to do?

A: Break your will to continue.

Q: Was this always his plan, or did something change when he was here in July? Did we select a different universe at that point? Or did he refuse to move out of the one he was in and merge with ours?

A: It was always the plan to either coopt you for the use of dark forces, or destroy your work and will.

Q: What happened in July? Everything changed then.

A: He was exposed by you/us.

A: She is exaggerating somewhat. Not a reliable source.

Q: (A) Well, throughout this Vincent Bridges business, I have been completely concentrated on doing many things that would strengthen our position.

Essentially taking care of all the correspondence, and so on. It took a lot of time. The question is: what should I do now? (L) Where did you leave off?

(A) Well, I have this Rodriguez business..

A: Get back on track with UFT.

Q: (A) Next year, there are two conferences to which I have been invited. Blanchard is organizing one in Bielefeld, and then there is this conference in Tennessee on Clifford Algebras. Should I be serious about going to these conferences?

A: Certainly you should go!

Q: (L) We would like to have just one piece of good news to cheer us up. All

it has been for a long time is work, work, work and being abused and defamed and dealing with horrible people. Work and abuse, work and abuse. I have gotten to the point a number of times where I have thought: "I don't want to do this anymore." Yes, I know that it is designed to do that to me and I fight it. But it would be so nice to disappear back into a normal life and forget about all these people like Bridges and Burns and Williams. The only thing that makes me able to go on is that I do what I do for the people who are asking.

A: Help is on the way.

Q: Well, if Vincent Bridges was sitting here asking you what you wanted to say to him, what would you say?

A: Get a life you robotoid sloozer.

Q: What is a "sloozer?"

A: Sloozer is a slow loser.

Q: Alright. Let's say good night.

A: Good night.

End of Session

121 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

December19, 2001

Ark, Laura, BT

Q: (L) Hello

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Giollia.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (A) First question, I want to know what is the reason why the server in Amsterdam crashes?

A: Attack through owner.

Q: (A) Through owner?

A: Not consciously.

Q: (A) Is it advisable to choose a different server?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Is it advisable to choose...or, would the choice of the server in Canada be right in perspective?

A: Up to you to decide.

Q: (L) Why don't you list your top choices and ask which of them are better than the others? (A) Yes. At the present we have between a server in Canada and a server in Hong Kong. And I don't know which one is better in terms of future attacks, preventing future attacks.

A: Attacks will come anyway so choose based on instincts regarding overall features.

Q: (A) Convincing, right? (L) So just choose one that seems to be set up to fix things. (A) Okay. (L) That seems to be the primary feature that we need. somebody's who ready, willing, and able to fix it and keep it on line. (A) Okay. (B) Or not prone to shut you down at the first sign of panic. (A) Yeah. (L) Okay, next. (A) What was the reason or the mechanism behind the recent melt down?

A: Cleansing action.

Q: (B) Is that a personal cleansing action for you guys or a cleansing action for the group?

A: Both will benefit.

Q: (L) Now in looking back over the dynamic of the past few months, we realize that we've been subjected to a major group of agents attempting to-- a.) infiltrate b.) take over c.) destroy d.) discredit.

A: First three and last is impromptu plan b.

Q: (L) So they didn't want to destroy because they wanted to use. (A) Uhhuh. (L) Okay is Terri a conscious agent?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is JoJo Doyle?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is Olga AKA Athena AKA Starwind or whatever?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is Vincent?

A: No.

Q: (L) So Terri is the only conscious one. (A) Indeed they are puppets. (L) Hmm, that's pretty interesting. What happened to M**?

A: Abducted and suffering PTSD.

Q: (L) So did we do the right thing by removing him from the group?

A: Absolutely!

Q: (L) That Terri is a conscious agent in all this...well (A) As far as I can see the next person that will be activated and removed is B***. Who is she?

A: Programmed human as are all others. In her case it is more severe and less amenable to change. You have to "get it" to get it.

Q: (L) Until you "get it" you don't get it. (A) They address that to whom?

(L) Human beings in general. (B) In her case it's more severe and less amenable to change. (L) She can't get it. Until she can get the concept...(B) Well the program is keeping her from getting the concept. (A) Is it, am I right when I say that we should close the group? Close it to the public?

A: Yes but with modifications regarding participation as outlined already.

Q: (A) What kind of modifications? (B) Are they referring to the modifications you were discussing earlier this evening as opposed to something they talked about? (L) I think so, right. (A) What modifications?

(B) Pull back on personal involvement at so great a level. Let others handle most of the group work.

A: Yes

Q: (A) That we pull back? (L) Yeah, on personal participation. (A) Oh. Alright now, last time, two days ago, we were doing the I Ching and the I Ching came with something that we should not be anymore kind of forgiving and forgetting the criminals, something like that, which I read that we should not pursue VB anymore and move to other subjects as they appear. (L) In other words don't interact directly with him anymore. (A) No, don't even investigate him and don't put anymore on the site about him that...

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Should we take down from the site what we have about him?

A: Better not set such a precedent.

Q: (A) I don't think we have any question about *?*, this goes by itself and it is kind of an interesting adventure to interact with him and see what happens, right? I don't see any danger except that when*?* comes on the horizon in some way we may have to take decisions what to do and there will be some kind of participation of us needed. It is not urgent so we can skip it, I guess. (L) We want to know if it is an advisable thing for us to obtain a self defense object such as a gun?

A: Not necessary as neither of you could use it anyway.

Q: (B) How about a zapper? (L) Yeah, how about a cattle prod?

A: Maybe. Or pepper spray.

Q: (L) Are we in any kind of physical danger? (A) Always

A: Yes but knowledge protects.

Q: (L) I mean could you shoot somebody? (A) You mean with a gun? No.

(L) I couldn't either, I mean it would be just like what would we do, wave it around? I mean if we had one of those that when you shoot it a little flag comes out and says Bang! (laughter). (A) No in fact you see we are not, it would be so easy to provoke us to use it and then we would not recover. (L) Yeah. It would kill us. (B) It would certainly disrupt things. (L) Understatement. (B) Did D** actually see some sort of rip in the sky as she thought?

A: Lots of those lately, eh?

Q: (L) Is that what they're doing all these chem trails for to put some kind of substance in the sky that has some kind of electromagnetic effect or something that holds the illusion in place?

A: Close.

Q: (L) Does it also have some kind of chemical affect on our brains or on our physiology?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) I don't understand. Okay are there things in these so-called chem trails that somebody's putting up there to, to do what? To...(B) Keep the matrix in place for the illusion? (L) Umhmm. Okay. As it stands in it's almost completed state just how important is Noah?

A: Extremely!!!

Q: (L) Did we go with the right publishing company?

A: Good enough.

Q: (L) How is Grace going to do?

A: Great Gracie! Good night Gracie.

End of Session

123 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

Some background to the January 10, 2002 session.

On Tuesday, January 8, 2002, Vincent Bridges wrote a message to a public message board in which he made many absurd and provably false claims that I won't even repeat since they were simply more of the same lies he has repeatedly told and which have repeatedly been shown as lies with [hard evidence](#).

Following all of these libelous claims, he then announced that if "Laura and Ark had just taken all mention of me down from the site, as I requested repeatedly, I would have been quite willing to let the whole thing drop."

What Vincent Bridges never seemed to understand was the fact that he had NEVER requested that we take all mention of him down from our site. He had threatened, manipulated, and attempted to intimidate us with lies repeatedly. But never, EVER, once did he "ask." What's more, never, ever, did he apologize for his previous lies and manipulations, including the dozens of lies uncovered in our investigation into his background. Indeed, we did refuse to be manipulated, intimidated, and threatened. Since Mr. Bridges case was one of the first full investigations conducted by Perseus Foundation, which states on the [Mission Page](#):

Our most immediate and practical goal is to investigate claims of the many Purveyors of Knowledge & Wisdom and "inside info" who flood the worldwide web. We believe that, just as Perseus cut off the head of Medusa, if there are any Medusas out there in cyberspace, we intend to find them out, cutting off their power to deceive and to disinform. We intend to investigate their attempts toward reality control by irresponsible rumors or the terror tactics of millennial doom.

Not only does truth set us free, lies manipulate our emotions and perpetuate illusions. We'll use every ethical means available to investigate the credentials and claims of the many individuals promoters selling books, tapes, teachings, seminars and other wares. We intend to gather information to reveal the identities and the methods of those who promote rumors and disinformation.

...to have allowed him to intimidate the Foundation into giving in to terror tactics would have effectively destroyed any credibility that we mean business, and that we follow through on what we have set as a goal. In essence, his personal attacks against us, rather than addressing the Foundation that produced the report, researched and put together by a team, amounted to a concerted effort against Freedom of the Press.

Vincent Bridges seems to be unable to comprehend the difference between lies and truth. The Perseus Foundation Report was researched thoroughly, and if he is accusing it of being false, then he is accusing a lot of people of being liars who clearly have no reason to lie. His quadruple-morphed story after the Truth was exposed did nothing to address the fact that his original bio and credentials were ALL LIES.

He has repeatedly accused us of "libel, slander, defamation of character, cyberstalking," etc, in the true manner of the psychopath who always accuses their target of what they themselves are doing. He began to accuse us of "blackmailing" his former co-author, Jay Weidner which follows the psychological profile exactly and we should have known that **he was effectively announcing his next maneuver.**

As the latest attempt to stifle truth, Mr. Bridges then declared, that he was going to "publicly address the Cassiopaeian Cult issue and tell the real, unedited version of the story." He then announced that he was going into the business of distributing our copyrighted work free to anyone who wanted it. This was accompanied by nonsensical lies that only "he" understood how to interpret it, and the further claim that we were deceptively "altering" the text and had been "from the beginning." Well, since he is not in possession of either the original tapes, or the notes, we wondered on what "facts" he based such claims.

There were other "follow up" posts, but I won't bore the reader with the endless prevarications and nonsense. The bottom line was this: Mr. Bridges illegally, published the complete unedited transcripts without any care or concern for any of the private individuals who had attended sessions, many of whom had specifically requested that, at any point in time when the material was published, their names and identities should be removed or disguised.

As we noted on our own page where the transcripts are available, it was the work of removing names and sensitive items that proper respect and regard for other human beings mandated, that held up the publication, along with the necessity of going back and checking the transcribed material with the notes and tapes to ensure its accuracy. It was and is an enormous job. In some cases, we have done global file replacement, which has resulted in areas of file distortion, but in no case is this an intentional obfuscation. Little by little, we have been working to correct the errors in the transcripts, and this takes time.

So, the point was not the distribution of the material, which we give away free here on the site ourselves, the point was concern for the privacy of people who had entrusted their privacy into our care, as well as our legal right to ensure that the transcripts are accurate, or to make sure that appropriate notes or comments are appended when we are not sure.

Knowing that it was futile to appeal to Mr. Bridges to have concern for other people's privacy, we directly addressed the owners of the server via email and FAX.

Apparently in response to our request to the server that the transcripts be removed, Mr. Bridges sent the following email which included a startling message from "[Frank Scott](#)" - a former member of our group:

Date sent: Thu, 10 Jan 2002 13:06:34 -0500
Subject: FW: Permission Granted!
From: Vincent Bridges <abooks@ac.net>

Unless you want the entire sordid saga published, you might think of taking my name down.

Vincent

From: "Frank Scott"
Date: Mon, 7 Jan 2002 04:15:49 EST
To: abooks@ac.net
Subject: Permission Granted!

Hi Vincent:

I will now make the following statement on your behalf:

My name is "[Frank Grant Scott](#)". I give full and complete permission to Vincent Bridges to publish in full or in part the Cassiopaeon transcripts in the way that he chooses and for whatever purposes that he deems appropriate.

I participated in all of the sessions that took place between July, 1994 and November, 2000. My participation in the channeling sessions was to an extent as great as or greater than that of any and all other participants.

Thank You,

"Frank Grant Scott"

Aside from the fact that Frank's claim that his participation in the channeling sessions was "to an extent as great as or greater than that of any and all other participants," is an outright lie, the legal fact is that the transcripts have been [copyrighted by me](#) from the day that I printed out the first copy back in 1994. That is the LEGAL fact.

Any and all [witnesses](#) (of which there are MANY), as well as the [hard evidence](#), shows that Frank's "permission to publish" is as valid as permission from Garfield the Cat. He does not, and NEVER DID, have any copyright "rights." All channeling was done in OUR house, on OUR equipment, recorded by us personally, MY voice; we OWN the tapes, we transcribed nearly every word, we burned the CD that Mr. Bridges obtained from us by fraud.

In short, Mr. Scott's presence at the sessions was the ONLY thing he EVER contributed, and there were a lot of other people present at different times. Being a guest in our house does not constitute owning what we produce there!!!!

Even though Mr. Bridges was clearly attempting to blackmail us, and we knew it, we were only concerned about the innocent people who wished to have their identities and personal information removed. What was more, the remark about the "entire sordid saga" didn't make a lot of sense so we dismissed it.

As it happens, the Universe is on the alert. Later that day, I received an email from [Jay Weidner](#) who remarked that Mr. Bridges "says that he has 'proof' that you attempted to murder someone." It all became chillingly clear. I instantly understood that it was, indeed true, that Frank had written the above letter (which I had initially doubted because I was quite certain that Frank knew enough about the law to not do something that stupid), and why.

Those readers who have read ***Amazing Grace*** will surely recall the chapter where I describe "Frank's" long years of embezzling funds from his former employer which, at the end, caused his father's death, and the part I played in that debacle. For those of you who have not read it, you may wish to have a look at the chapter [That's Hollywood!](#) The chapters subsequent to that explain how I reconciled myself to the event, how I "explained it away," and essentially put full confidence in Frank that he had learned a significant lesson, and that he needed to be trusted in order to be trustworthy. After all, that is what we are taught, isn't it? So, I trusted him. And I confided in him a number of things, including the story of [an event that happened to me](#) when I was 17/18 years old, which Vincent Bridges was now planning to use, according to his friend, Jay Weidner, in an attempt to force us to remove the accurate report about his "career."

When I received the email from the person who remarked that Vincent Bridges "says that he has 'proof' that you attempted to murder someone," along with Mr. Bridges attempt to blackmail us by saying he was going to tell "the entire sordid saga," what I realized was the utter and absolute perfidy of Frank behind it - that he was, effectively, party to yet another criminal act that is almost the same as the embezzling he did from his former employer - because ONLY Frank could have been the one to share this information with Vincent Bridges. What is more, it was clear that Frank was the source of the libelous claims that we have been "altering the texts" of the transcripts from the beginning. We find this to be more than odd, since one of the early things we noted about Frank was the fact that he never seemed to be aware of what the Cassiopaeans said, and would discourse for hours about issues in which everything he said was in complete contradiction to their messages. At one point, I provided him with a printed copy of the text so he could read it, but it became apparent that he was either not reading it, or that he could not comprehend it, because he continued to pronounce "knowingly" on many subjects from a totally opposite viewpoint. It was clear that the channeling from the Cassiopaeans was NOT coming from Frank.

Frank claimed to be "the channel," and the "only" channel, and repeatedly wanted us to convert the channeling from using the board to direct trance channeling with HIM as the only source. On the several occasions we tried it, we found that the "personality" and "feeling" of the contact was so distinctly different - and in fact, repellant - that we realized that this suggestion was the maneuver of the STS forces to take over the work completely. (Here is [a sample](#) of Frank's "direct channeling on his own.")

So, just as it was with his former employer, Frank did as little work as possible, and thought that he was entitled to a whole lot more than he actually earned, and just decided to write himself a weekly check. Well, Frank is trying to write himself another check on somebody else's account.

Considering the evidential fact that he has now chosen a path of deliberate disregard for the legal rights of others, his participation in an attempt to blackmail, extort, and coerce us, any further statements from "Frank Scott" must be considered to be emanating from the same source as [Vincent Bridges](#). Vincent Bridges has demonstrated total disregard for the truth, for the Free Will rights of others, and he has clearly established that he believes that the readers are too lazy to check things for themselves. He has also made it evident that his philosophy is the bigger the lie, and the more often it is repeated, the greater the likelihood that the public will believe it. In short: they have nothing but contempt for other human beings.

It is in the context of the above information that the following session was held.

January 10, 2002

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Fiaage.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: As you know, we have become aware this evening of Frank's extraordinary conversion to the dark side. Is that an accurate way of perceiving it?

A: Close enough.

Q: Quite a few years ago, there were several remarks made on two or three occasions regarding Frank's battle with the Dark Forces, and the issue of whether or not he would be able to resist their domination. Was it always known that he would fail?

A: He is not a failure.

Q: What do you mean?

A: From the perspective of STS he is a success.

Q: Why was it that we were able to channel STO material, with Frank being so borderline regarding this ultimate choice between STS and STO?

A: He was programmed for the specific purpose of "downloading" from you secrets coded into you before birth of your present body. He failed because you were incorruptible. He is now charged with the mission, in concert with Vincent Bridges, of destroying your ability to accomplish your mission.

Q: Well, that means that there is a strong possibility that the material that came through while Frank was a participant was very likely corrupted. Is that why you gave the figure of 72 percent purity of the material regarding those sessions?

A: Yes.

Q: So, are you saying that Frank's presence produced that 30 percent corruption?

A: Yes.

Q: What was the form that most of that corruption took? Can we identify it?

A: Predictions and terror tactics.

Q: What is the advisable course of action to take at this point in time? Shall I stop what I am doing and take time to deal with the issues that have come up as a result of this action by Frank and Vincent?

A: Good idea to deal with it A.S.A.P.

Q: Should we also pursue legal action?

A: Yes, in terms of copyright.

Q: What about the stalking, harassment, defamation, blackmail?

A: It will be handled at the proper time by you, and you will know when to do it.

Q: (A) Why isn't ignoring them completely not the answer?

A: Because they are not affected by being ignored. And your reality is such that lies and liars have prevailed in violating Free Will for millennia. They do

this most effectively by programs that are designed to perpetuate it, such as "Turn the other cheek," and "If you ignore it, it will go away." Give what is asked for by a lie: Truth.

Q: So, it comes back to balance. In the face of a lie, balance is only restored by Truth. Well, now, let me ask this: did Terry contribute positive energy at the board?

A: Most of the time.

Q: Was that the reason that you encouraged Terry and Jan to be present? To counterbalance Frank's negative energy?

A: Yes. Frank would have killed you with his STS draining rather soon otherwise.

Q: Is that why I (and everyone else) always felt so tired after some sessions and he always felt so energized?

A: Yes.

Q: He was literally sucking my energy out of me?

A: Yes.

Q: Is that why I had so many health problems during that period of time?

A: Yes.

Q: Well, yes, the evidence was all there. The problem was, not being able to interpret it. Of course, one believes the lies, and Frank was very good at it. He was a consummate liar. And I already had the evidence of what a capable deceiver he was from observing his interactions with NE and other people, including his embezzlement of funds. But I chose to ignore it because I thought I could help him. I thought that our mutual interest in this project would help him as much as it would help me. And you are saying that the whole thing was set up, with all the synchronicities at the beginning, just for the purpose of getting me involved in this channeling experiment, to make the channeling experiment 72 percent positive, so that I would be encouraged to continue it, so that Frank could, more or less, vacuum out of me, from some level of consciousness, other information, and kill me. Is that what we are getting at here?

A: Pretty much.

Q: That's depressing. Why do all these people hate Ark so much?

A: Because Ark won't allow them to regard you as an object to use for their own nefarious purposes.

Q: In other words, it looks like Frank dropped out just as the time that Vincent moved in. Vincent was the new "agent." He spent his time getting close so that he could come and attempt to extract the same information that Frank had failed to get, only the new plan was to try to use hypnosis. Is that what the plan was?

A: Yes.

Q: Who is pulling the strings behind this whole thing?

A: It is better not to know specifics. But a clue: STS Consortium.

Q: I would really like to have some knowledge that would protect in this situation. I would like to know what actions to take, some inside information, something that would help us. Here we are, these guys keep us just constantly upset. Is this the way it is going to continue to be from here on out?

A: Not to worry, reinforcements are on the way.

Q: I sure wish they would show up now! We could use the cavalry. I mean, here we are, the wagon train is drawn up in a circle, we are surrounded by Outlaws, we are down to our last few silver bullets; you keep telling us that we aren't supposed to worry, that reinforcements are on the way, and so forth, and we just keep hanging in there, working, working, working, and I don't see anything materializing here. I think we ought to just sell the house and retire.

A: Not yet!

Q: (A) I want to ask about my theory about why walking is so important - that when one thinks while walking, one is able to evade mind control signals which are directed or reinforced when one remains static. Is there anything to this?

A: Close.

Q: (L) I want to know what caused my ear infection?

A: Stress.

Q: Should I continue to keep Frank informed in an effort encourage him to see the hole he is about to fall into? I can't help but feel sorry for him.

A: He is going to fall in the hole anyway. So, why prolong the agony?

Q: What hole do you mean?

A: Suicidal thoughts; since he does not have the STO motivation to help others without an agenda, which gives staying power to those of the STO persuasion to survive great troubles.

Q: Well, then it seems to me that he ought to avoid getting into such troubles.

A: He can't.

Q: Why?

A: Drives.

Q: What kind of drives?

A: Programmed in by parental abuse and neglect.

Q: Well, if you could say anything to Frank just now, would you want to?

A: No.

Q: But ought I not to feel grateful to Frank for his participation, helping me groove the channel?

A: That was not his agenda.

Q: (A) We would like to know if it is recommended that we transcribe and publish the "mirror session" with Vincent Bridges, as part of the Truth that needs to be made known?

A: Yes! All Truth is beneficial and promotes balance in a world dominated and run on lies

Q: (L) Yes, but when you start telling the truth in a world dominated and run by lies, the liars go absolutely crazy in trying to destroy you! That is the plain hard fact that we have been facing. It is unbelievable to strip away the lies; layer after layer of lies, the liars themselves, impossible to conceive how they can lie the way they do; I am just utterly astonished by it.

A: Yes. It is part of your mission.

Q: (A) Well, I am wondering if the way I am managing these attacks is the proper STO approach? For example, I have blocked his access to the website. I have removed his entries to the guestbook. I have removed him from the

egroup. I am just simply making his mission of spreading lies difficult. But I am not completely sure if this is an STO approach?

A: It is.

Q: (L) Well, I think he has the perfect right to tell all the lies he wants in the places where lies are wanted and asked for. He does not have the right to trespass on our space and tell lies because we do not ask for lies, we don't want lies, and it violates our Free Will to try to discover truth in our space. He has the Matrioshka list that obviously wants to hear his lies. They make no effort to discern truth in any way, and they certainly got very upset when Ark posted truth on their list, which only gave them a small sample of how it feels to have your free will violated. He can tell all the lies he wants where they are wanted. Any other suggestions?

A: Just persist and be patient.

Q: Is there anything we can do to accelerate the receiving of assistance?

A: It is on the way.

Q: [Laughter.] I know that time does not exist on 6th density. However, all these months dealing with these lunatics seems like six years, or six thousand years. Well, I'm just whining.

A: Either way it will come. "Miles to go before you sleep." Keep on going. Destination will be reached.

Q: (L) Anything else we ought to know that we haven't asked?

A: Not for now. Goodnight.

End of Session

160 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

2-23-02

Ark, Laura, BT, RO, VG, J&MN

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Yes. Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Fiilia.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Yes. Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) They're not use to having so many people. Alright who wants to start off? (group silence) Well then I'll start off! Did you have a question? (B) Is there any correlation to the names ending in "A" or sounding like "A" that has been discussed on the list? (L) Correlation to what? (B) The veracity of the source. (L) Ah!

A: Close, generates frequency.

Q: (B) Is the lack of that an indicator of anything?

A: Can be indicative of fractured energy.

Q: (V) Huh. (B) One of the people on the list had made an indication that the sessions that had seemed most accurate were delivered from a "name" that either end in an "A" or ended in a combination of vowels that had an "A" sound in the English language. At the same time, some of the sessions that seemed a bit off, including a consideration of Frank's involvement didn't have that. (L) Alright, ask your question V. (V) Is the DG that called me Dec.1 in fact my husband/ex-husband that I have not seen for 22 years?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Wow.

A: Check records. Health issue.

Q: (V) He has a health issue?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well why else would he be calling you? (V) Is this a health issue that may have some genetic ramifications for my son?

A: No.

Q: (V) So, he's feeling really crappy about dissin' us for 22 years. I'm not asking, that's just...

A: No.

Q: (V) Why should that surprise me (laughter)! Well, should we...

A: Whiner.

Q: (V) Who's a whiner? I'm a whiner? (L) No. You asked about him. (V) Oh. Health issue...his health issue is whining? I'm still rushing from the fact that it was actually him that called. I'm going to be really honest - and I'm in a room full of strangers here that don't really know me - but my husband left when my son was a few months old and there was no support from that point in time, no financial support whatsoever. I've really wrestled with myself since Dec. 1. I've never called the number back and there was no message. A part of me wants to take him to Civil Court and...

A: Waste of time.

Q: (V) Okay. Is he remarried?

A: No.

Q: (V) He never filed for a divorce?

A: No.

Q: (J) You're still married to him. (V) I never divorced because I figured it was my safety clause--if I was married I couldn't do that again.

A: Fill life with joy at his absence.

Q: (V) Okay. (L) It could've been so much worse. (V) Oh I know, God! Good Lord, it was just a struggle, it wasn't a hammer on the head so...

A: Release and rejoice.

Q: (V) Is he dying?

A: Not yet (burst of laughter in the room).

Q: (J) Can I ask my question? (L) Go ahead. (DN) Are 'The Allies of Humanity' a valuable resource?

A: All is of value if examined with an open mind and proper perspective.

Q: (L) You can get more specific, you know: vague in, vague out. The hardest thing about the process is thinking about the question. (V) Well, just from reading the table of contents of this Allies of Humanity book, it looks like they're trying to define a lot of subject matter, they're trying to define what is God, what is... (DG) Spiritual.

A: Or from their perspective.

Q: (V) Where does the information emanate from?

A: Channeled.

Q: (V) Channeled by who? (JN) Channeled by Marshall Summers. (V) But who is it that is channeling through Marshall Summers? (JN) The Allies of Humanity. (V) You are missing my point. That's a name they give themselves. I want to know: what kind of source are they?

A: 4th density.

Q: (V) STS, STO?

A: STO predominates.

Q: (V) Well that's cool.

A: Keep in mind that the 4th density STO perspective has a tendency to exclude certain factors by virtue of choice of realm frequency. This means that the lesson profile of 4th density STO is to enhance the energy by association in networks that do not include ongoing contact with STS, and so their perspective is on the positive STO experience.

Q: (R) So they can choose realms as frequencies or such where they do not have contact with STS because STS are not of the same frequency. (L) At 4D, those who graduate to STO are working on enhancement of what is already a choice rather than the problem of making the choice. It's there, it's made, it's done. (R) This has to go back to the question that you started with about Allies from 4D because, it's "all is of value if examined with a open mind and proper perspective." From our perspective, any help that we would get from 4D STO includes the fact that we have to keep in mind that they don't have to deal with things that we do. (L) Right. (R) So any help that we get from them, we will have to add the extra context...(L) Of our reality.

A: First awareness of the choice comes. Then making the choice. Then enhancing the energy to graduate. The problem of 3rd density is identifying what to choose, since so much is veiled from you.

Q: (R) This goes right to the discussion we had on the egroup a couple of weeks ago, I think, when we said that there is so much that is possible, but if you don't know about it you won't choose it. How can you choose if you don't know about it? (B) The choice has to be made here before you can glean the benefits of that choice. (L) Right. If you don't know you have a choice you can't make a choice, if everything is...(R) It's like the gold fish in the bad water. (L) Yeah. Yeah, I mean you learn to exist in that environment and you accommodate it and you don't know how to be in any other. Okay, next. (R) Can I do some personal thing? It is about my now ex-girlfriend. I'm a little bit worried about her because she is really afraid of the dark and she doesn't want to talk about it really and I'm just really curious what the cause of it is.

A: When it becomes a sufficiently debilitating issue, she will talk about it.

Q: (JN) Is that a polite way of saying it's none of your business?

A: Perhaps the cause is the concern it engenders.

Q: (V) She's creating her own darkness? She's perpetuating her own...(J) Fear of the unknown. (R) Yes. Oh yes. Absolutely. (V) She's doing it to herself. In other words maybe it wasn't something like she was locked in a dark closet when she was a kid. (R) Actually that's what she says. (V) Oh (laughter)! (R) That's what she said. I just didn't believe her. It just seems so extreme that...(V) Have you met her parents? (R) Sure. (L) Would they do that? (R) No, no her kid brother locked her...(JN) Yeah I was going to say that sounds like something a brother would do. (V) My brother used to do some crappy stuff to me too (giggling). (R) Okay, so he chased her into the bathroom and closed the door and the light switch was on the outside. I was curious if that was really...(V) Yeah but there's more to it than just that. (R) So this seems to say that she perpetuates, she enhances that herself and until it becomes a real problem she'll have it. (L) Well it is a handy thing to have to get sympathy. (J) She's holding onto it for some reason (V) Drama, drama, drama. Very dramatic. It caused you to be dramatic towards her, didn't it? (R) Well, no, it is just, yeah, I always had to...(J) You had to leave the light on. (R) Exactly.

A: Shakespeare said it: Sound and fury signifying nothing.

Q: (L) I think we ought to check the whole quote at some point and see what all he was saying. I'm not a Shakespeare person. (V) From what work is this quote? (L) I just want you all to know I am not a Shakespeare fan so...knock it off (laughter as she speaks this to the board)! (V) Can you tell us what Shakespearean work this is from so it can be further...

A: Tempest.

[It's actually from ***Macbeth***:

Out, out, brief candle!

Life's but a walking shadow, a poor player

That struts and frets his hour upon the stage

And then is heard no more: it is a tale
Told by an idiot, full of sound and fury,
Signifying nothing.

The Tempest contains the following:

We are such stuff
As dreams are made on; and our little life
Is rounded with a sleep.

Which conveys a similar meaning, but in different words. Obviously, the C's are not Shakespeare fans.]

Q: (R) Alright, I think I'm done with this, I'm okay with the answers. (V) I'll ask something unless someone else was ready to go. Twice maybe in the last 3 or 4 years - once at USF and once in my apartment - I was walking along and all of the sudden the environment had totally changed and it was like I was a light person. Can you tell me what that was?

A: 4D bleed through. We mentioned before that you ought to get used to it.

Q: (V) Well, it is not a "getting used to thing." It only happened twice and it was magnificent. I mean it was an experience. I can say now that I am experienced. (laughter) (L) And not Jimmy Hendrix! (V) Is there any way to generate this myself? It was just so spontaneous?

A: STS do that.

Q: (V) Do what? (L) Seek to generate such experiences for the sake of the experience. (R) Bring it on through the matrix, through technology, rituals, drugs, whatever. (JN) What were you smoking at the time (laughter)? (V) Yeah, right. So is there a positive or negative aspect to this?

A: Not unless you are not experienced! [L's laughing hard through the letter calling.]

Q: (L) I felt that coming and it was so funny! (V) While I was in this altered state, did I look the same to other people around me?

A: Yes.

Q: (R) You see it is only a perspective from an individual perspective.

A: Perception is bonded by awareness. Others are bonded to their awareness of you and all else.

Q: (V) Well, while this was happening to me, was this also happening to others in my general area?

A: No. Not likely. You do not yet realize how rare higher awareness is.

Q: (JN) What triggered it?

A: Frequency envelope thinning due to patterning imprint repetition of Violette in her environment.

Q: (V) Alright what's a frequency envelope you brainy types. (R) Actually, frequency envelope, [asking Ark] isn't that what we were doing with the wave generating computer program? (A) Frequency envelope is something like that.

A: Your awareness maintains a frequency emanation in concert with those in

your environment. When there are fluctuations in bonding frequencies both between you and your environment, and the frequency bonding of another, the fluctuations create discontinuities.

Q: (R) Okay, that makes sense. (L) It does? (V) Okay then tell me. (R) Okay. It's like resonance. If the environment has a particular frequency... hmm... (V) We were asking about the frequency envelope and what it is. (R) And it's Violette. And violet is high energy, right? The color spectrum right? [The group reviews the previous C's answer...] (R) Exactly, so it's a quantum jump. GROUP: Yeah. (R) Because you're at one level and unless something strange happens that's where you're at. (L) In other words--you emanate energy, the other person emanates energy, and the energy exchange is between you and the environment, and between you and the person and the environment, and your environment is maintained, and the envelope of energy is maintained around you. But if there is...what? Fluctuations? (R) Ah! "Your awareness maintains a frequency emanation in concert with those in your environment." Hence, if your environment has a frequency that allows for a higher frequency, I mean, it always has the lower, but in some cases it can allow for higher. (L) They're talking about it being fluctuations in the environment. If somebody or something in your environment is... (A) But the question is--which properties of environment that we can describe in terms of... (L) Well they're saying that the fluctuations are in Violette. (R) In concert with the environment. (L) And in concert with people who are in the environment. In other words, something is breaking up and you are no longer frequency bonded to the people in the environment in the same way; there is a fluctuation there. What is it called when you add too much energy to something? It becomes unstable. Your reality construct is unstable. That's what I would say. (R) You have a bigger marble that you can fit in a bigger hole if the hole happens to be there. (L) Right.

A: Rejoice! You are growing out of your shoes.

Q: (L) Your feet don't fit anymore! You need new shoes!

A: Basis: shoes.

Q: (V) Okay. Perspective is a word that has been coming up a lot, so I am going to go ahead and ask about this. We all live in the same world, but yet we view our environment, what is going around us differently. One time a few years ago I was with a psychic counselor, so to speak, a woman named P, and she insisted that in her world the Rainforest was not being degraded...

A: STS tend to make such statements because of denial of the very principle just described.

Q: (V) We were sitting there, and I was whining about how bad humans treat the earth, (this was when I was studying Environmental Science), and she was just insisting that, in her world, the Rainforest was just fine. And you know, I was just sitting there looking at her, and I just couldn't believe what she was saying was the truth. And I thought, "okay, is this woman traveling back and forth between realms or realities or what is the deal?"

A: She was abnegating any response... ability.

Q: (V) Well you know I stopped going and seeing those psychic people awhile ago (laughter).

A: Good plan! Hang out your own shingle and let them come to you!

Q: (V) I don't know about living the life of a psychic. (L) I think it was a joke. (V) Ah yeah, because I'm thinking "no way am I doing that!" (R) But the thing is, when that woman said, "in my world the Rainforest is okay," it means she had already made a judgment that...(V) Yeah, that she was somehow in a better place than I was. (L) Well it was also making a judgment against the wisdom of the universe. It avoids the understanding that if the Rainforests are dying maybe there is a reason for it. (R) Exactly. All there is are lessons. (V) Well you know it was funny because I was taking a Geology course at the time and we were supposed to go on a diving trip down to South Florida, and it got stopped by a hurricane. But before that, this so-called psychic told me she could see me going down there, following her healing recommendations, and all the dead coral would come back to life.

A: When the universe is ready to revive dead coral, you can bet it will revive.

Q: (V) Well I thought that was a pretty tall order for me to be taking care of it all by myself. To get back to the perspective thing, personal perception...

A: Frequency envelopes are realms, however they are "in concert," which implies a degree of scripting at some level. Some members of the orchestra do not play well. Some do not play in tune. Some are out of synch. Others expect the one next to them to play their part.

Q: (R) Which makes even more sense that in 4D STS and STO don't like to mix because if they do they would play completely out of synch. (L) Very bad music. (V) Is it like my frequency envelope is my consciousness, the representation of my consciousness? (R) No frequency envelopes are realms.

(V) Okay, so I'm a realm unto myself? (JN) You are Queen of your realm. (L) But your realm is part of an orchestra which means that it emanates a sound - you are giving off a sound - you are playing your part; and either you play it well or you do not. (R) But even if you are playing it well... (L) Those around you may not be. (R) Exactly. So that's also kind of a reason why 3D is such a low density because there is so much canceling out. I mean if you put a lot of 3D guys that are STS oriented in one place and if you put STO people in another place, physically, then there would not be as much canceling out. So you wouldn't need as much awareness individually to make use of higher frequencies because you could have an orchestra. (V) Because you would be gathered together harmoniously. (L) You can have an orchestra. Okay, quick one: Is anything going to happen in 2003 like an appearance of the planet Nibiru or Planet X or anything of any particular interest?

A: Find out!

Q: (L) They're not going to give us a clue. (R) Can I continue on the previous subject? So in relation to frequency envelopes and bonding of awareness to perception, I was wondering if that related to creating the conduit. The C's have said that you were creating conduit here? (L) Umhmm. (R) Okay, could it be the case that frequency resonance of all who are here together with you is because of the resonance makes it easier, it lowers the amount of energy needed from the environment to make...

A: The orchestra is able to produce greater volume when in concert.

Q: (R) Right. So, is this concept - in this sentence that says "the orchestra is

able to produce greater volume when in concert - is that what is meant by creating a conduit?

A: Close. Frequency envelope has many applications.

Q: (R) Could you outline some of those applications? Is that too vague? (V) It sounds pretty particular to me. (R) Yeah, but it has many applications and such a conduit would have such many applications, one of which I assume we are using now.

A: For but one example: Joshua and the "Walls of Jericho."

Q: (R) Of course. So they used a conduit meaning a resonance of an orchestra of people to bring down the Walls of Jericho.

A: More or less, though it was not Jericho.

Q: (R) Okay, but the principle applies. (V) Since you are using this orchestra metaphor what kind of instrument are each of us?

A: Violette wants to be a flute. RO: French Horn. Laura: Harp. BT: Tuba. JN: Piano. MN: Glockenspiel. Ark: Violin.

Q: (V) Thank-you, that was fun. (R) I have a question. If not the walls of Jericho then the walls of what?

A: Seek Atlantean events for the roots of myths.

Q: (R) Okay, I got you. [Laura sings: Joshua Fought the Battle of Jericho...] (R) Okay, let's ask about the computer program we have been working on. [Ark and RO, a Java expert, had spent the previous week working on creating this program, based on Schrödinger's equation and Ark's Event Enhanced Quantum Theory. The program simulates graphically scattering, interference, and collapse of quantum probability waves.] The graphical artifacts that we are seeing in the program are they actual or are they caused by numerical problems or errors in the program?

A: Numerical serendipity is more like it.

Q: (A): What, what? (L) I think "serendipity" is a pleasant discovery, from a story about the Land of Serendip. (R) Okay so, is it something that we should investigate or should we focus on other things?

A: Absolutely. Remember the Benzene Ring. Idea structure was seen first, then followed explication when application was realized.

Q: (R) If we can see some application of it then it will be such that we can back engineer it and figure out the cause of it. Now we are just looking at it in terms of what is it? What is it doing? What is it? But if we can see some application... (A) Well we see one application, a screen saver (laughter). (R) I think maybe we should find some more interesting application, but it is a good principle to find an application of it because that's what can lead us back to what it is. (A) Yeah, that's true. Well, can you help us with what is the application, give us some direction?

A: Think of the Benzene "Ring."

Q: (R) Is that only used in chemistry? Or is it used in math as well? (L) Do you know the story of the Benzene Ring? (R) No. I only heard about it in chemistry. (M) The story of the Benzene Ring is the guy that came up with and applied to chemistry, dreamed of a snake biting its tail and rolling along, and so he applied that to benzene molecular structure which is double bonds and a single bond sequence. (R) So that seems to mean that we are on the

right track by trying to see if there is something there. (L) Maybe the key is the word ring. (A) No you see, what is mysterious, the fact that things are forming, okay it is discrete structure, numerical errors, roundings, you know all kinds of these artifacts. But, the fact that they look like three dimensional spirals - even if they are created in one dimension - I have no explanation. I don't even have an idea how to explain why would they ever create these spirals? Where are these extra dimensions coming from? I have no idea. (MN) Still, there is no application unless you can solve it.

A: Ring.

Q: (R) Yes, because its a cycle. It's what was said before. It's like a loop. (L) Well let me ask this--you've got it moving back and forth between two barriers right? Can you make the ends connect? (R) Yes. But then nothing happens because then it just moves and moves and moves, it is just the initial shape moving out and coming in another. So nothing happens the only thing... (M) The wave doesn't change. (R) Exactly. So it only happens when it has to react with a barrier. (L) Uh huh. (R) That's the only time it happens because that's what's causing... (B) Could the barrier represent a density? (R) It could, yeah, actually.

A: Double loop.

Q: (R) Double loop, yeah, exactly. (MN) Double helix? (R) Yeah, because it's looping...because if you look at the 3D part of it it's not a spiral, it's a cone.

(A) Right. (R) Because it is spiraling like that, and if you increase the resolution, then it will be a perfect cone which is moving like that at the same time it is moving like that. (demonstrates with hand gestures) And it is moving like that because of balance - because it has to be from an equal amount [of energy] on either side. (V) It builds it from itself? (R) Yeah the thing is like this, if you have a packet of energy going like this and it meets a boundary, either it can fold up like that - just under its own pressure - and then spring back. Or, it can utilize the extra dimensions and coil. Like if you have a string and you just do like that, it won't be at one point. So I think it's the same thing here. But how to find out? We need to have some algorithm for the 3rd dimension for this folding. (A) Umhmm. (V) What if there is indeed something happening there that you're not seeing? Like we were talking about at the beginning of the session here: that you can't know what you can't know because you can't see it because it's veiled? What are the possibilities that there is something else happening there to be discovered or uncovered? (R) And I think that it seems like the only reason it is manifesting is because the wave is hitting an obstacle. So, the 3rd dimension - it was always there as a possibility - but it didn't manifest until the wave hit an obstacle. So the obstacle, in effect, is creating the additional dimension. It was always there but it didn't manifest until an obstacle was put into the wave's path.

A: Consciousness energy directors.

Q: (R) Exactly. Because if the wave is hitting an obstacle, if it just follows mechanics, it's going fold up because that's the law. But, if you have consciousness interacting with the energy, then it can say "hey look it is more efficient if you don't fold up, it is more efficient if you utilize this extra

dimension, because there is then less pressure in the wave if you are using this extra dimension." But you need that consciousness to kind of say: "hey look there is this extra dimension that you can utilize." And it has to say how to utilize it because it has to *choose a direction to start folding into*. (B) If our consciousness defines the parameters of 3rd density, could the barriers on either side of the wave represent the barriers of the outside parameters of 3rd density which causes this continual looping back and forth? And it may be doing something else in a different density that doesn't have those barriers?

A: Frequency resonance envelope.

Q: (R) Exactly, it makes total sense. So frequency resonance envelopes are realms. And our program shows that the only time interesting things happen to a wave is when it hits an obstacle. And it only manifests the extra dimension if someone helps the wave to choose which way to start folding out into the extra dimension. So if densities in effect are frequency resonance envelopes, which exist as obstacles, that waves of energy can resonate within...yeah exactly...that makes kind of sense. (JN) What if the level of consciousness is the barrier? (R) Yeah exactly. Consciousness energy directors, and the more awareness you have the more possibilities you can see to direct the energy. (JN) The less obstruction. (R) Yeah, or you can choose this... (V) You say you believe something because it's the law, but... (R) Yeah, because those are the parameters that you see, but the more awareness you have, the more you see, the more you can find, then you can know dimensions that you can escape into. You have the box, you say it's closed, we can't get out of it. But if you have more awareness, you can say "well there's some other dimension out of the box that we can use." Do I make sense?

A: You are going in the right direction...

Q: (R) Which is of course, kind of humorous since they just talked about consciousness as energy directors and we are going in the right direction. So we are directing the energy in a conscious way towards the right frequency resonance envelope. (L) I'm glad you know what you're talking about. (JN) Now don't anyone lick that envelope and seal it up! (R) Okay, well this makes sense. So the basic concept to recap is that densities are frequency resonance envelopes in the same way that the barriers in our program are barriers. We have modeled densities on a computer program. Densities are envelopes. Frequency Resonance Envelopes. You have energy bouncing back and forth and without conscious directing of that energy it's not going to utilize anything more than the paths that are kind of obvious - the default. But as soon as you start to direct that energy, you can direct it in such a way that it exceeds the envelope. (J) So think outside the envelope. (R) Exactly because you are redefining the envelope. You are finding bigger and bigger slots.

A: Prime numbers show the door.

Q: (R) It's perfect. So in the simulation, the spirals seem to always be prime numbers. We have 3, 5, 7, 11, 19 - I think we have seen at some point. (A) 2 is also prime number (laughter). (V) But not a 13? (R) I think we have seen 13. It depends on what parameters you set. I think we can find pretty much any prime number depending on the values. (A) I don't believe it. (R) He

doesn't believe it. (A) No. It is a hypothesis. (R) Is the number of apparent spirals always a prime number?

A: Ark is not right on the money.

Q: (A) I am. I will show you! (B) Does that mean he's close? (R) You can't be close. Either it's prime numbers or it's not. (A) What did they say that I am not right? Right? (R) Right, exactly. (A) Okay, I will show you guys. (L) How are you going to show them? (A) We will do an experiment and we will show that it's not prime numbers. And the C's will have to recant! [laughter]. But there are many other ways in which prime number can come into this game and probably they are coming into this game and it will be very nice to find this out.

A: Find out, in deed.

Q: (L) Well that's kind of a pun, find out "in deed" - by doing. (R) We are on a very, very interesting path here because we just defined what a density is. It's a frequency resonance envelope. (A) The question is frequency of what?

A: Yes, of those in the orchestra.

Q: (L) So it is by agreement. (A) What is by agreement? (L) To be in the orchestra, frequency resonance envelope. (B) Not only to be, but to play within those parameters. (L) Who gets to pick what gets played?

A: Ah! There's the rub!

Q: (B) That means it's up for grabs. Which is why they're interested in us grounding a certain frequency resonance so STS doesn't.

A: No, you don't get to pick the selection at this level. But you in the future does. The question is: How well do you play, and can you play true if the others don't?

Q: (M) That's the second time they said that. (R) Yeah, okay, so in essence, that means what we are doing now is assembling the orchestra before the concert, and tuning the instruments. (L) Have you ever sat in the concert hall when they were getting ready, warming up? (J) It's chaos. (L) It is. (R) But after awhile it starts getting tuned. But that's what this is all about - the whole Cassiopaeian Communication. Were not playing yet. We're just tuning. (L) Yeah. (JN) So if our level of consciousness creates the barriers of where this wave can go and how it behaves, can we... (R) No, No. No. Excuse me for interrupting. Our level of consciousness doesn't create the barriers, it's only aware of those barriers. It can see, okay, what are the barriers: "oh these are the barriers. I can see, okay. So here's what I get to play." But if your awareness grows, then you get to see an array of barriers. "Okay I want to play with this bigger one. I can play with the smaller ones if I want to, but I have the awareness to see other barriers that are more extensive." (L) I think that the concept that we have a hard time grasping is that - going with the analogy - the musical selection is made, more or less. We at some level - us in the future - have chosen what instrument to play, what part to play. And so, the options that we really have now are: how well we play, how loud we play, how in tune we play with others; can we practice, can we stay in tune, can we do any numbers of these things? And even if we find ourselves sitting next to some jerk who can't carry a tune, and whose instrument is all screwed up, can we still continue to play true? Because even though the rest of the

orchestra, being heard from a distance, may sound quite melodic, because we are sitting next to this guy who can't play, it is possible for us to be distracted - pulled off track - and then to distract the guy on the other side of us, leading to general chaos. (R) It's about focus. (L) Yeah. I'm getting tired. (A) I have still a question, because all the discussion around this computer modeling, whether it can be helpful or should be developed, or can lead to something; and all these spirals and barriers; they are all about, it's a standard, there are no events, there are no detectors yet. My idea was that it is the detectors which make events which make the wave collapse. Until now, in all our simulations, there is no collapse and no jumps. And yet we speak about consciousness, while there is this other concept that it is consciousness that makes the wave collapse. Okay. So I see a contradiction and I don't know how to get out of this contradiction. There is no collapse, and yet there was some encouragement that what we have relates to...

A: The music is on the page long before it is played.

Q: (R) So, when the orchestra starts playing you have the musical notes, the timing instructions. Right. So it's the same music. You can play over and over again. But the difference is how well the orchestra plays and how well it is tuned. Okay, so one implication can be that...

A: The FRE is the notes on the page. It is the selection. The "playing" constitutes "events." Frequency resonant envelope: FRE.

Q: (R) So when you're starting out, you have a small orchestra, you play simple notes. (L) Kinda like 1st density. (R) Exactly. As you get better at playing you get the bigger orchestra, you get more instruments, you have to be more careful about having them in tune because otherwise... (L) And you get more notes. (R) And you get more notes. But the playing constitutes events. It's one thing to have an orchestra, it's another to have it tuned. (L) Alright, let's think about this FRE idea and this application of it and then take it back to Violette's original questions about it. FRE is emanated and maintained in concert with the environment and others... (R) Well, it is also bonded to the perception through awareness, right? (L) Okay. [V reads back from the notes] "Your awareness maintains a frequency emanation in concert with your environment. When there are fluctuations in bonding of another, the fluctuations create discontinuities." (R) So a *discontinuity* would be a quantum jump, for example, yes or no?

A: Yes.

Q: (R) But this requires that you have an orchestra that is well tuned. Because if you don't have it well tuned, it's not resonating so it doesn't matter if the... (V) So the orchestra's not going to make the music in 4th density. (R) Exactly. So you have the concert hall, the audience is there, you have the notes, but the orchestra is not in tune, so you get bad music. If the orchestra is not in tune, which is why it is important to...

A: Sing "Goodnight Ladies," Yes?

Q: (L) Anybody have any wrap up questions? (R) Yeah. I have one completely unrelated. (L) Go ahead. (R) It relates to this girl I was communicating on the net. I was just wondering if she was just doing all of that [crazy manipulating] on her own or if she was just being helped.

A: FRV robot. You will encounter many more in times to come.

Q: (L) FRV Frequency resonance vibration. (R) The question still is: if she was doing it on her own or if she was being controlled. (L) Well, FRV robots are being controlled. They can download an agent into anybody at any time. (V) Let me ask real quick, what was that man at the grocery store on the 12th of February that I knew was watching and following me?

A: The warning!!!

Q: (J) What did he do? (B) Yeah, what happened? (V) Somebody was following me...but why?

A: Remember discontinuities occur when frequencies are no longer in synch.

Q: (R) So as long as you aren't in synch you cannot stay at the fixed position.

(J) You don't go to the grocery store. (R) No. You get out of synch with... what?

A: Who shares your reality?

Q: (V) Are you talking about in my home?

A: Yes!

Q: (V) Wait, wait, wait. Is this like what I was talking to Laura about the movie projector failing and lurching and messing up the sequence and he was like a mess up in the sequence?

A: Let us just say that the slide got stuck.

Q: (L) Alright let's say goodnight. (Everyone says goodnight and thank-you)

A: Goodbye.

End of Session

165 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

February 26, 2002

Ark, Laura, RO

Q: Hello.

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Who do we have with us tonight?

A: Goorpplo.

Q: (L) Where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) How often should we have sessions?

A: Regularly is best. Two times per week if needed.

Q: (L) Why did TB call?

A: To probe if possible.

Q: (L) Jay Weidner has written a letter in which he says in part:

"I was the one who gave Vincent Bridges 'The Stargate Conspiracy'. He thought that you were part of it and he wanted into that group. I realize that now. He told me once that you were 'in' with Sarfati, who is very likely a member of the Stargate.

"These are desperate men who have given their souls over to an entity that they have created with their own lies and deceit. They think that every channel is a direct line to the unholy one. [...]

"They think that you are in communication with a spirit that will give them some kind of advantage in this world. As Set is the ruler of this world they think that you are in communication with him. Now they believe that you have wronged Set in some way and that he is no longer talking to you. They also believe that this guy "Frank" is possibly the real channel. They think that you are distancing yourself from the channel and now they are attempting to destroy you. Frankly they would have succeeded until I came into the picture and confused everything.

"He was trying to get into the satanist club. He turned all of the info on Hendaye into a Satanist working. He thought you had a beeline to the gold of Satan. Do you understand what that means? Do you know why he never reveals the secret of Rennes le Chateau even though he keeps promising to deliver? It isn't the light masters who live in the south of France. It is their exact opposite!!!!!!

"You were leading him, and them, to the place where it is. But the C's never revealed it. I don't know if they really knew and didn't

say (it seems that way) or if they never knew it. When VB told me that you had moved to Marseilles I thought that you were in France searching for the gold. Like Otto Rahn, before you, you were (unknowingly) leading the dark masters towards their ultimate goal."

Is Jay Weidner correct that there is something in the south of France that is very, very evil? Is he correct in this assessment of the situation?

A: Not really. But those guarding the secrets might be termed as such. Also they wish to make others think thus. Machiavelli!

Q: (L) Well it works. Is the place of safety at the end of time to be found in Peru as Jay Weidner thinks?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is the place of safety a physical location on the planet?

A: No.

Q: (L) Is the place of safety a hyperdimensional state of being?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Why does the apparent counterintelligence program seek to convince so many people that Peru is a source of great wisdom, benevolence, spirituality and so forth?

A: Same as usual: diffuse knowledge.

[Background to the next question: Ark and RO had been working for about a week on the Quantum Fractals programming and the Wave Generating program, based on Schrödinger's equation and Ark's Event Enhanced Quantum Theory. The program simulates graphically scattering, interference, and collapse of quantum probability waves. I had just completed chapter 20 of the Adventures Series. The following is from an email written at the time:

We decided to take an afternoon off and take a drive up the coast to a beach where there had been a sighting of the black boomerang type UFOs on the same night I did the hypnosis session with the woman whose husband was a retired physicist who had worked for JPL on the Mars observer and pattern recognition for several voyager projects, and had also worked for years at the underground facility at Catoctin. This was the session viewed on video by Tom French and reported in the Times article. On the same night, the black boomerang UFOs were also seen in my neighborhood by persons unknown to me. (we didn't see it at that time.) So, there we were, up at Bayport, and we stopped at the Bayport Inn for lunch - RO, Ark, me and two of our girls.

We discussed contrails (which we were observing from the outdoor wooden deck where we were seated), as well as the progress of the Adventures series, and plans for same.

As I have been collecting together the "evidence" - or the chronological reminders from emails and such - for the events of the past few years, the one thing that stands out is that a lot of very strange people have been after us for the primary purpose of obtaining "time travel" information. This started not long after we had gotten the C's site up and running. There were emails from "dabbler" types who were just curious, etc, and we didn't think too much about it.

But then, the guy "Greg," who wrote to us, and who began to present a major "case" for why we should work with him on time travel came along. We tracked his visits to an IP in Langley, VA, and just figured he was a minor spook. I wrote replies to his emails, and they became part of the website, on some of the earlier discussion page archives.

Well, no sooner had we dealt with Greg, along came a couple from "South Africa" with a similar story. The whole set-up was designed to push all our sympathy buttons and get us to focus on the time travel issue. As we discussed their issues with them, (I was really sorry for this woman who claimed to have lost her two children in an auto accident), certain glitches in the story popped up and we realized that we were being "toyed" with - that the story was "bait."

Not long after this, Greg had another go at it under a different name, though it was the same IP he was posting from.

Then, along came J** C***, the economist from Ohio State, who came to visit us, and, during the course of two days talks, revealed that his agenda was time travel. He also revealed his connections to Drunvalo... Wright Patterson AFB, gov. economic programs, and so on.

Meanwhile, we had another guy from Europe who was very interested in getting us to start doing seminars and workshops, which we didn't really want to do.

Six days after the economist from Ohio left, Vincent Bridges started cranking up his operation to get control of the material, and most especially to gain control of me.

The funny thing is, I wrote to Vincent Bridges and told him about J** C***'s impending visit and suggested that, since he wanted to attend a session, he might want to come at the same time. Well,

he claimed all kinds of difficulties, and couldn't make it. He never mentioned that he knew J** which later proved to be the case.

Along came Jojo, Terri Burns and Olga. And, guess what? Going back to their earliest emails, it seems that time travel was their primary interest.

So, there we are at the Bayport Inn, trying to figure out what the heck is going on. Why are all these people interested in Time Travel? Why are they focusing their attention on us, one way or another? And why does every interaction with such folks lead to some sort of "situation," usually of great unpleasantness?

And what's the deal with the Navy connection that kept popping up in my life from the time I was born?

In the meantime, I had done some searches on the Planet X stuff and found that there was an early and definite connection to the so-called "Incan branch." There was just a whole host of players and activities too numerous to mention. In the middle of this research, a reader sent me the following:

"In general, the present cultural epoch, the 5thPost-Atlantean, is the era of the manifestation of the Consciousness Soul. In this the English-speaking peoples are, *in a way*, the leaders, since they develop the ConsciousnessSoul instinctively (a paradoxical concept, if you think about it). Also, *in a way*, the Central Europeans, especially the Germans, are leaders, since they develop the*I*, the Ego, which comes to fruition in the Consciousness Soul.

The next epoch, the 6th, will be a time of Spirit Self development, though the Spirit Self will not then become Man's own possession, as is the *I* in the Consciousness Soul today-- that will happen only in the far future, during the next planetary incarnation, the New Jupiter. In the 6th Epoch the Spirit Self will be an inspiration from above, as it were, from the angels. The East-Slavs, especially the Russians should lead in this development, though in a way the culture will be world-wide.

The above is of course only a very rough sketch; if taken too literally, it might cause some misunderstandings.

The excommunicated Russian Anthroposophist Gennady Bondarev considers the 6th Epoch to be more a "German-Slavic" epoch,

since the right development can happen only if the Mid-European cultural tasks of social *I*-development come to fruition and are passed on to the East. [...] It has been the aim, all too successful, of evil occult-political forces in the 20th Century to crush the Germans and the East Slavs, to prevent the right evolution toward the 6th Epoch. If these evil designs succeed, the 6th Epoch will then be centered in South America, but will be maimed and distorted, and the Spirit Self will not descend in the way intended for progressive evolution. Bondarev does not give a citation of Steiner for this last point, but I think Prokofieff does, in his *Spiritual Origins of Eastern Europe...[...]

Prokofieff puts forward the idea that the East Slavs took on, as a sacrifice, the world-karma of materialism in the form of the Boshevik oppression, thus enabling Western and Central Europe to develop to a better degree than would have been otherwise possible. [...] "

This was rather startling since I had already realized that the COINTELPRO activities of the evil secret societies and the occultists, were designed to vector the New Age "spirituality" in the direction of South America and its "spirituality." At the same time that the above was sent to me, a book came to hand that pretty clearly describes the pyramidal, chain of command "blood cult" of the Southern hemisphere as opposed to the symbiotic circle peoples of the northern hemisphere where joy and dance and direct interaction with nature as a Star Being was the path. I realized that there was something very significant here to look at.

So, two days ago, I was talking about this to RO, and showed him the Ica skulls and a comparison between them and some of the skull images of Egypt, most recently the family of Nefertiti... (Akhenaten had normal skull representations prior to his marriage to Nefertiti, so it can be assumed that he was represented in the later art as "deformed" only by choice and in "solidarity" with her and their children). This, I believe, demonstrates an obvious link between them and the Ica skulls, as well as the heads on Easter Island... Nephilim hybrids, I would say. We speculated as to what these beings would look like with flesh on their bones, and a lengthy discussion of Forensic Art followed.

Another thing that we discussed was the apparent fact that all these secret societies are LOOKING FOR SOMETHING - rather desperately, in fact.

So, back to our lunch discussion. Why, if they have time travel capabilities, are they looking for something? Did they "lose" something?

The next thing we discussed was the issue of why they were so desperate that they were willing to physically kidnap me when I was four years old? Sure, all kinds of weird stories of "abductions" are out there, but apparently that was not the option here. And apparently, something was so important that they literally risked exposure by doing this. And why, considering this desperate kidnapping, have they not simply put a period to my existence? After all, if we are exposing the lies and manipulations, it ought to be a simple matter to stage an accident, or whatever.

So, we came to the idea that the STS forces, lost in their wishful thinking, had somehow screwed up and lost the "artifact." Something that is crucial to their plans... something that they are desperately trying to retrieve... and maybe something that they are convinced I can "find" for them, or something along that line... What is more, they know that "meddling" with the past in certain ways can be disastrous for themselves.

And that is where the discussion was left when we departed the restaurant.

As soon as we arrived home, I brought in the mail. There were three small packages. One was spy software from Nielsen that they wanted me to install on my computer, offering to pay me to be a "netratings" participant, etc. No biggie.

The next package was from an archaeology publishing company, offering me a book on Forensic Art, showing images of how the face is built up from the skull... also a book on Forensic DNA, and a book on Bioluminescence... All subjects of our recent discussions both here at the house. That gave me a start since the subject of Forensic Art had been so recent.

The final package was a computer camera - a webcam. No one in this house ordered a computer camera. It was shipped from the main offices of our phone company. No invoice, no explanation - just a camera, software, and instructions for installation.

Well, Ark joked that they must be after us because of our expose on Sitchin and the Planet X deal. I laughed and said "sure!"

So, he did a search on "google groups," putting in only qcam and verizon (phone company - to see if they were having some kind of promotion) and guess what? There was only ONE page returned and it said:

Planet X: PROBES Sent to Peek?

This was a post made by Nancy Lieder of Zetatalk to sci.astro.amateur, where she writes:

Per this 1987 statement by JPL's John Anderson, one function of the Voyager's was to search for Planet X. (<http://www.ex.ac.uk/Mirrors/nineplanets/hypo.html>) In 1987, John Anderson at JPL examined the motions of the spacecraft Pioneer 10 and Pioneer 11, to see if any deflection due to unknown gravity forces could be found. None was found - from this Anderson concluded that a tenth planet most likely exists! JPL had excluded observations of Uranus prior to 1910 in their ephemerides, while Anderson had confidence in the earlier observations as well. Anderson concluded that the tenth planet must have a highly elliptical orbit, carrying it far away to be undetectable now but periodically bringing it close enough to leave its disturbing signature on the paths of the outer planets. He suggests a mass of five Earth masses, an orbital period of about 700-1000 years, and a highly inclined orbit. Its perturbations on the outer planets won't be detected again until 2600. Anderson hoped that the two Voyagers would help to pin down the location of this planet. ...

Of course, with the webcam and verizon bringing us directly around in a full circle to several related items, we cracked up. It was just TOO perfect!

Nevertheless, now with all the connections that have been made by the research of the group, compiled into the Timeline, we begin to see that something really big is going on. I have some ideas that this program to divert attention to South America is the major COINTELPRO intent. It's a HUGE cover-up and diversion. And Vincent Bridges and Jay Weidner are part of it with their little book "A Monument to the End of Time."]

Q: (L) Who sent us that camera?

A: ONI.

Q: (L) Office of Naval Intelligence (laughter). (R) For what purpose?

A: More like a message than anything else.

Q: (L) Like a message? (A) Uh huh. We are watching you guys with our eye!

(L) It is driving me nuts! (R) Should we ask about the Cable TV truck that was hanging around all over when the camera arrived? (L) Did the Warner Cable people hanging around have anything to do with that?

A: Not likely. Just working.

Q: [Laura and Ark have a short discussion concerning the coincidences they have been noticing in their environment] (L) Is our assessment of all the many coincidences gathered around in such a short period of time, that it is a changing of the program or a bridging of the realities, is that a correct assessment?

A: Yes, for the better.

Q: (L) We were making some theories about this object that VB was looking for - the Ark of the Covenant, or the Holy Grail. [See sessions from March and July of 2000.] I believe that we understand that this is an object that is of great usefulness, some kind of lensing device. Is that correct?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Is this something that the STS groups - yeah, we know everybody on earth is STS, but I mean the heavy duty ones - had at one time and then lost, or lost control of as we were speculating earlier?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) How did they lose it?

A: It was not so much "lost" as it was "retrieved" and put away for safe keeping.

Q: (R & L) Who retrieved it?

A: 4th density STO mission.

Q: (L) Who is it that is looking for it? Is it 3rd density STS or 4th density?

A: Both.

Q: (L) If it is a 3rd density device why do 4th density critters want it?

A: It is a trans-density device.

Q: (L) Well if 4th density STS are so technically advanced how come they can't just make another one?

A: This item is tuned by consciousness. It is of such a frequency that STS gifts are not capable of such precision. The range includes multiple possibility vectors. STS operates within a narrow range.

Q: (R) So they can't make it, but they can use it. So they have to find one that is already created. (L) Is that possible? (A) Operated by consciousness?

(L) They said tuned not operated. [discussion of this issue.] First of all we want to ask whether you mean tuned as in "tuned when it was created" or as "tuned as in during use?" (A) There is this scenario that they will wait until the STO guy will find it and tune it, and still only then they will jump on 'em. (L) Right. Do you mean tuned as in the tuning of the creation or the tuning of the operation?

A: Creation.

Q: (A) Okay. Once it is tuned, it is tuned, right? (R) Yeah. And if it was similar

to our computer simulation, then tuning is done by exposing it to similar frequencies. (L) Or maybe assembling it by virtue of frequencies that are produced. But it still needs to be established whether or not they can see it. So we have theorized that the reason they can't find it, the only reason we can see for why they can't find it, is because for some reason it is protected by frequency or something and that they don't know where it is either. Is this correct?

A: Mostly. They have a general idea.

Q: What specifically prevents them from isolating the exact spot and getting it?

A: Occlusion.

Q: (A) What is occlusion? (R) I think that's similar to...

A: Frequency fence.

Q: (R) Which is similar to what we've been talking about. If you don't have the same frequency it's... (L) Or they can set a frequency around it that these guys can't tune to and can't penetrate. (R) It becomes invisible in some sense. (L) But they can still in some way detect a region or something. But it can be like noise or something maybe; so much noise that they can't isolate the signal. Is this the reason these people keep coming after us, because they want us to help them find this thing? Is this the reason?

A: More or less. Though not the only one.

Q: (R) Well I guess another major reason is just to disrupt in general. So more or less yes, but there are other reasons. Well Jay Weidner said that they now think that Frank is going to help them find it, that he is a channel for Set.

(A) We don't know if this is true. What Jay Weidner says about their hopes about Frank. If that were true, they would already have Frank, they would be busy with Frank, and they would be leaving us alone. So, I don't think it is so important. (L) I don't either. It was just bait tossed out by Jay. (R) I was wondering about the possible positive uses of the device?

A: Multiple. In ancient times this object was called the Gift of God. It was used to aid in the manifestation of all things needful for existence.

Q: (A) Manifestation? (R) That sounds like Merkabah. The Matriarch Stone. The Mother Stone. (A) So it can do all kinds of things... (R) Is this the Merkabah?

A: Mother Stone, yes.

Q: (R) So that's it! This is the real meaning of the Merkabah. Pretty neat. And there is only one of these available. This puts a very strange aspect on all this. (L) Where was it created?

A: Kantek.

Q: Was this what was used to help transport the Kantekkians to Earth at the time of the destruction of their planet?

A: Some of them. Others transported by Lizards.

Q: (L) Well that puts a different slant on that. Alright, we notice that when we ask details about it - location, etc - the answers come very slow, details about where it is and all those things. Let's move on. (R) I want to ask again about this woman, HR, if she was on auto-pilot and I just happened to be in her way or if someone actually controlled her? (L) In other words sent her your way?

(R) Yes.

A: H was both real and manufactured. When your frequency was read, the control program was activated. But be warned that there are many others, and sometimes there is a delay before the program is activated. And often the emotions are by then blinders.

Q: (L) One thing I have noticed is that when you first encounter a person, there are always very small things that give you clues that there is a possibility that they can get activated. And if you're watching for those clues and if you see one or two, then you put your guard up. If you see three or four then it's just better to walk away. But that's hard to do. Sometimes they offer so much fascination. And sometimes we're so needy. We're lonely or we need a friend, or we need someone to talk to. We need to share a particular part of our self that is not normally shared because there is nobody to talk to about it. So many people have aspects of themselves that they close off and don't share because they don't have anyone to share it with. So there are all kinds of reasons we are lured into these friendships. And yet there are these little signs of danger we are given in the beginning. And we tend to ignore them because we need or want something. (A) I would say that one of the good things to observe is not so much others as our own reaction. I would look at myself and try to see if I am trying to hide something, to put something under the rug. Am I trying to suppress some part of myself; suppress some part to please, or not so much to please as to not to enrage. (L) Or not to annoy, or not to turn off. (A) And then when we notice these things about ourselves it needs silence, meditate on it, then we know it's a valid sign that is warning us.

Q: (R) What is the relationship between the platonic solids in our quantum fractal simulations and the fractal patterns? It seems to relate back to the discussions you had about the tetrahedrons and the hexagons? (A) Yeah. So that's a funny thing that I was using, tetrahedrons for this quantum simulation, before knowing much about it. So question is: what they are they good for? Maybe they are important or maybe not. (L) Can you experiment and find out? (A) No because we don't know how to experiment, what to do with them. For instance these people - these sacred geometry people or whoever - they think that these solids - 200 cells or 600 cells - are for some reason important. Right. They have no idea for what reason. They think they know, but I have no idea what is the function of this shape.

A: Such polytopes are end products not initiators.

Q: (R) So something else is initiating it and it results in the polytopes. What do the fractal patterns represent?

A: Events.

Q: (R) Are the detectors that we are using in the EEQT Theory actual? Should they be included? (A) I have a theory that the way we are using these detectors is just temporary, and that they really represent some kind of a moving to a different density or dimension which we have not yet modeled.

(R) So they are a temporary simplification. (A) Right.

A: It will unfold!

Q: (A) I have a question because when I was asking about quantum jumps, the answer was, I don't know if I will be able to read because it is in cipher, it's

coded. I cannot decode okay. Reads: "With respect to ummm... (Ark and Rickard are reading from a paper) (R) "With room for alterations, the way to quantum jumps the key to quantum jumps is always in discovering new mathematics." My first question is about this 'room for alterations' which sounds very suspicious - like hinting. 'Room' here is a strange word. I suspect that it has hidden meaning like for instance Hilbert space. It is my guess that the room here has a double meaning correct?

A: Di/bi/double.

Q: (L) Di like dipole, bi like a bipole and double, which is triple meaning. (A) Now this new mathematics was the answer I was given when I was asking about the p-adic numbers, which relates to the prime numbers. So I got a book on p-adic numbers. And I am ready to jump into this new mathematics, but I don't want jump into the wrong thing, okay? So the question is: what is this 'new mathematics?' Can it be related to quantum jumps?

A: In this respect you are going to have to put the puzzle together from many pieces.

Q: (L) So there is no one form of mathematics that's going to cover everything. (R) We have fractals, we have p-adic numbers, primes, rings, and groups. Ah! Should we ask if the Benzene Ring was also related to group and ring algebra, not just algebra, is that a good question? (A) Yeah, we know that algebra is important, we know that algebra is the main math, so that if we ask about algebra the answer would certainly be 'yes,' so it is not specific enough. (R) Okay. Should we ask whether it is ring algebra in combination with prime numbers? (A) Yes, certainly the answer is 'yes' because when we study prime numbers it automatically comes with the rings. There's no way to avoid it. (R) I have only one question left on that and that is whether the detectors are consciousness interface points, is that where consciousness is interfacing with reality?

A: Frequency awareness boundaries.

Q: (L) What are frequency awareness boundaries made of? Whose awareness? (R) But it makes sense. (L) Yeah, but whose awareness is it a boundary of? (R) I guess ours. (A) Who is 'ours'? Whose awareness?

Universal? (R) General, for any awareness I suppose.

A: 7th density nature/divisions.

Q: (A) Okay, so there is this general -what Gurdjieff calls worlds - he had a very good description. (R) Okay so my question would be if consciousness, for example us three in this room, are we interacting with reality through 7th density which uses these frequency awareness boundaries? Right so it's kind of a middle step. I'm not sure how to phrase it.

A: 7th density interacts with divisions through you.

Q: (R) Ah! So it is not us interacting with reality through 7th density it's the other way around. 7th density is interacting with the concept of divisions through us. (A) That is how it works. (L) We're it. (R) We are the interface. (R) Of course, duh! (L) We could've had a V-8Q! (A) When I was looking for the right keywords for my chapter, I came across this Matti Pitkanen. And I started to read. And he had all the things that were in my mind or were mentioned by the C's or that I was asking C's...(L) So did Dan Winter. (A)

Well, Matti is a physicist! (L) So is Dan Winter according to his own claims! (A) Ouch! So Matti had all the right things and he knew math; p-adic numbers I learned from him. Complexification, dimensions, quantum jumps even. Where is he getting all these right keywords? What is his role? Who makes him to resonate to all the right things? I don't understand what such people do, how they come along with all these things.

A: Suffering activates neuro-chemicals which turn on DNA receptors.

Q: (A) I don't want to suffer if so! And to have my receptors... (L) We'll have to invent a special suffering just for that. (A) Okay dear. [laughter (L) Well we must be getting smarter with all the suffering we did back in July through January with this Vincent Bridges business. We must've really gotten smart cause we were really suffering and it culminated in incredible suffering. But I do not want anymore infections. That was not the right kind of suffering. But maybe that was evidence of neuro-chemicals being turned on! When we had our sicknesses in January I was very, very sick first, for about the same exact period of time that Ark was very, very sick. We both had massive infections that were hard to fight. We had to get major antibiotics. The pain was horrible. What was the cause of these infections?

A: Laura, Ark: First opening was stress. Second part was directed wave of negative energy. Third was bacteria activated by this frequency. End result was response from your system which did act beneficially.

Q: (R) What is the cause of the headache above my left ear?

A: Psychic stress.

Q: (R) Thank-you. (L) Psychic stress? (A) Yeah, environment. (R) It is the same thing the doctor said.

End of Session

182 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

March 30, 2002

Ark, Laura, BT, VG

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Pleased to see you.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Kolonia.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea

Q: (L) Alright, do any of us have any questions we were planning on asking? VG has her questions. (V) I'll start with the Reiki symbol that we received once at a previous session. (shows symbol drawn on a piece of paper) This was the way it was drawn out and at the time it was drawn, we were told that it was close enough as though maybe it wasn't exactly as it was supposed to be. I am wondering if this is closer than this? (comparing proposed alternatives) In other words if the spiraling inside of the...

A: Match corners to outside spiral, neither inside nor outside.

Q: (V) Okay, I think I understand now. The other question I have about this symbol that I thought was very curious is in this center part there is an L, is there any significance to that?...well, I'm sure there is significance...

A: Crook shape signifies movement into higher dimension.

Q: (V) Next question: Is repeating the names of the symbols, which I guess is like a mantra which is a no-no here, as effective as repeated use of the symbol? Does it go either way?

A: No. Important part is the geometry.

Q: (V) So the use of the symbol is putting a geometric equation into the person's body...

A: Think of it as soldering in a new circuit.

Q: (V) New circuit as in DNA?

A: More like transducer of higher consciousness. If DNA changes result, it depends on the application.

Q: (V) Alright. Now then, this other Reiki symbol you gave us - An-nu-ki (shows symbol). I was wondering if Laura had drawn it correctly as it had been drawn before since she was doing it from her...

A: Close.

Q: (L) I've got it, let me show you. (V) What could make it closer?

A: Close base.

Q: (V) Ahh! Okay. And what does An-nu-ki mean?

A: Already described. Retention of energy.

Q: (V) The next question - and I asked Laura about this - is it possible, in a meaningful way, to send healing energy, Reiki, directly to the subconscious through the ether tube connector symbol?

A: Yes. This has also been discussed. Application increases circuit imprint.

Q: (L) I think the way the question was asked before - does repeated applications of Reiki heal Karma even, and the answer was 'yes'. I think that

something that heals Karma just about covers everything...since that is very often our major concern in this reality. (V) Laura and I were looking at these Karuna Reiki symbols earlier and discussing them, can you offer some insight as to their validity?

A: Give them a try and research background of originator. You may discover something very interesting.

Q: (V) Well, I have used them, not to a great extent. The one that I have used the most is the Rama symbol which is used to dispel or expel negative energy. Does this symbol do what they claim it does?

A: Do you think that a symbol can control your consciousness, or the consciousness of another?

Q: (V) I guess I've been thinking it's a tool just as this is a tool (holds up symbol displayed earlier). No I don't think a symbol can control consciousness...when it's put that way. But I want to say that I think they can be used as tools also. Not to be right or anything but this my thinking at this time.

A: What quality of an individual would have to be present to *set the effect of a symbol against consciousness*?

Q: (V) I don't understand that. (L) I think they are saying that the presence of a negative energy implies the presence of a negative consciousness. It's either the consciousness of the individual who is experiencing it or it is the consciousness being projected from somebody else. And if one or the other of those is the condition - say for example: if you had negative energy that was being sent to you from someone else, and you wanted to set this symbol against that negative energy, what quality would have to be present in you in order to make that work? (V) A lack of negativity. (L) I don't think so. You already have negativity right? So you're going to use the symbol to make it go away assuming it was sent on you. So what do you have to have to make the symbol work? (V) A conscious effort? (L) Faith. You have to believe in the symbol. And if you believe in the symbol then you are putting the power in something outside of you, you don't believe that you have the ability to stand against the negative consciousness. On the other hand, if the consciousness of negativity is your own, and you believe a symbol can stand against your own negativity, you haven't inquired into where the negativity comes from.

(A) You see a tool is something which you must know exactly how it operates, because otherwise it's not a tool; you are the tool of something else - the originator of the tool who may not have your best interests at heart. So you must exactly know, and have precise knowledge of, the tool if it is to be a tool. So a tool is a projection - an extension - of what is in you.

A: Otherwise you are the tool of the tool

Q: [laughter]. (L) You are the tool of the tool if you don't have real understanding of what it is and what it is supposed to do. (A) Okay, so if it looks like a nice bomb... (L) Push the button. Don't know what the bomb does, but let me push the button anyway and see what happens! (V) Well, okay. (L) I know, ain't it fun? (V) Well it's stuff I want to ask, and then I have to think about it for awhile. I want to ask about the picture with Easter [V*'s cat who at the time the photo in question was made, was passing on of old

age. V** had placed the symbol for Ohm over Easter's head to aid in the transition and directly following the application a Polaroid picture was taken revealing a point of light above V's head]. Was the point of light over my head a fault of the print or of the camera?

A: No. It was the light of consciousness of the companion soul. Given to you as thanks.

Q: [There was further discussion between Laura and Violette with regard to the Karuna Reiki system of healing that led to the following question] (V) From what density do the symbols come from? Are they STS or STO?

A: 3rd money growing density.

Q: (V) So it wasn't even channeled?

A: Most of the symbols can be found in other literature in whole or in part.

Q: (V) I was thinking of a question and I just lost it. Do you know the question I was thinking of? I'm sorry.

A: Do you?

Q: [Laughter] (V) Yeah I do, but it's eluded me for the moment. Dang, alright if it's gone, it's gone. Hmmm, 3rd money growing density...what people will say or do, it just amazes me, blows me away. (L) It gets so bad. The more layers you peel away the worse it gets. it's like you just want to run screaming "I want out of this place." (V) I'm going to be brave here and ask if it's possible to get a symbol this evening that may work on viruses? (L) Viruses? (V) I know ...okay I'm back to the same question of consciousness.

A: Viruses make inroads only when there exists gaps in consciousness. A full field of awareness closes the gaps. Heal the soul by means of increased knowledge which leads to DNA modification which closes gaps...To do it otherwise amounts to self violation of lesson profiles elected by the self.

Q: (A) What about the healers? All these healers they go around the world and they heal. Most of the time, their effects are temporary. Will they heal only those people who come and ask? And usually when they come and ask, they are asking in a specific way for them to be healed. I mean I don't know what is so specific but, the question is, of course, they don't close the consciousness gap. Or do they? How do they heal? I mean, they can kill even viruses some way. How do they do that?

A: If the healing is true, it occurs at multiple levels. It is an interaction of prior choice potential.

Q: (V) So it is going to work because it is time, or it is your destiny. I guess.

(B) If it works, it must mean that the individual has chosen to allow it to work at that particular time, and the healer is more of a facilitator of the personal choice - at a higher level - of an individual.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) A kind of transaction between the two. (L) It's like the switch, it was ready to happen, and the "healing activity" just flipped the switch. It was ready (B) Healing comes from inside. Whether it is psychic or physical, we may rely on other triggers. (L) Yeah we may use all kinds of symbols in our world the way we use words to convey our ideas. We can use interactions between human beings to convey our readiness and willingness to move into a new way of being. (A) The healers maybe don't know what they do, it's just

the right thing, they're there at the moment, they are there, the person is there. (V) As long as they are not doing it from their ego. (L) Right. I think it is as much a matter of "here is a person who needs it" and "there's the person who instinctively knows what to do and how to do it and they do because they can do it." They're the person of the moment - the "man of the hour" - and it is there in front of them. It's like walking down the street and there's a piece of paper: do you walk by it or pick it up? (A) But there may be something more. I'm thinking about this Bulgarian guy D**. He apparently has some psychic abilities and he went into research. So now he was telling me about these bad guys who are using this ability for mind control and such things. But he wrote one thing that was kind of unexpected from him. Maybe he read it from our pages, but probably not. He said that even those people cannot do anything unless the given person is willing to be controlled. (L) But that is true only at a deep level. It's pretty clear that STS can violate the free will of those who are ignorant of their existence and abilities. So D** is just repeating New Age nonsense. That's what the folks doing mind control experiments would like us all to think. Yes, it is true that the person must, of their own free will, choose. A person who has chosen, at a very deep level, to seek truth, to ultimately receive positive energy, will be motivated by negative experiences to increase their knowledge, which then increases their awareness, which then increases their abilities of STO to communicate with and interact with other similar people. People use their free will - at very deep levels - to choose to be duped and manipulated. This is either because STS is their ultimate choice and destination, or it is because they need to learn the lesson about growing their awareness. When they choose to refuse to seek knowledge they have already chosen. When they choose belief over seeking and being open they have already chosen.

A: In all cases freewill is paramount even if it is not apparent at this level.

Q: (L) My son read the last session notes and he wants to ask what kind of instrument he is?

A: Base Viol.

Q: (J) Bass Viola or Violin? (L) Bass Viol. (J) Are you guys being like arbitrary about this? I mean is it just like picking randomly, like random number theory or something? (L) Must be. (J) Okay I'm a bass. I am a bassist I like that. Thank-you guys. (B) Well I've got to have someone to counter rhythm my tuba. (L) What is A**y?

A: French Horn.

Q: (L) What is A**?

A: Piccolo.

Q: (B) Somebody else was a French Horn too. (L) R** was a French horn too. Two French Horns, huh? We have to find somebody whose a Bassoon. (J) I have somebody who's a buffoon. (B) Bassoon, not buffoon. (J) I know somebody who plays all the Bassoons. (L) Alright. I want to know about this incident of a week ago about the dead cat. I went out to water my tree, and when I turned around to come back in the house something caught my eye and there was a dead cat laying there right on the edge of the flower bed right by our bedroom window. It was just stiff so it couldn't have been dead more

than 5 or 6 hours and since it was almost noon it must've just died at daybreak. It was a big cat. Didn't look like anything was wrong with it. He didn't look messed up in any way. He looked like he just walked there and laid down and died. And of course he looked a lot like Miko (the family cat). And then I thought my God we've got to do something quick before A__ comes out here because she would just have a fit. She would be so upset it would just be terrible. So we called the city and they came and got it. It was real upsetting. Where did the dead cat come from?

A: It came to die where the energy could best aid advancement.

Q: (L) So it wasn't some weird person doing it was it? Like somebody trying to send voodoo on us?

A: No.

Q: (L) What did the cat die from?

A: Parasites.

Q: (L) (A) So what about the energy? He came here because what? (V) The energy could best aid advancement. Any more questions about the cat? (L) Well no, that takes care of the cat. (V) It's kind of... (L) Creepy, under the circumstances. What with VB and the gang out there doing the hoodoo dance with their magickal mumbo jumbo. (V) But that the animal recognized this as a place to go and advance is interesting...Pet Semetary [laughter]. (B) That's why I'm hanging out so much, just in case! [even more laughter].

[Break]

Q: (V) This question maybe has been asked in other sessions where I wasn't here, so forgive me if that's the case. What is the difference between creative visualization and imagination?

A: Not much.

Q: (V) Okay. I was going through some of the transcripts and reading, and I found the statement in there that said "consciousness is the half-life of energy" and I thought this was just so interesting. Let me ask this: is that half-life, because with chemistry and chemicals they know exactly what the half-life is of certain, say uranium, that it has so many years until it changes into what ever it changes into...(L) But it is statistical. (V) Statistical. Okay. What is the time span or frame of reference where its energy degenerates, morphs, whatever the word is, into consciousness?

A: You are assuming that physical understanding applies. In this case the better question would be: What is energy?

Q: (L) What is energy? [asking Ark] (A) Don't know. (L) What do you mean, "don't know?" (A) Nobody knows. (L) Oh! I see what they're saying. Energy can't be compared to a physical process such as the half-life of an atomic element or something. (V) Alright, and also maybe this is my assumption as I am relating energy to thought processes.

A: How do you know that "thinking" is energy?

Q: (V) Well, I don't think that I know that it is, I'm just postulating and thinking about it.

A: How about "utilization?"

Q: (V) Okay, what is energy? I know the atom and the nucleus, and I basically understand the physics of energy, but is that what you're talking about?

A: Take an example: Light is an energy expression of gravity. Utilization of gravity "generates" light.

Q: (A) The point is that we can't define concepts. We can show simply how they work in certain, how you say...(B) Framework. (A) Okay: framework, by relating them to other concepts and by pointing out that this is the correct use of this word and this is the incorrect use of this word. And this is not mathematics. In mathematics everything is defined in terms of primitive concepts. Here, we don't know what are the primitive concepts. So we say "now here is light and it's an expression of energy. Now what is so particular about light? You can think about what you learn from physics. From physics you know that light has no mass, it is pure quantum of energy. What it means, we really don't know. We know that when light is absorbed, it has a physical effect, but in the meantime where does it go? It is not mass. It's something that can hit you like energy; but not a piece of a solid something; it is pure energy. And then we know something from the Theory of Relativity, that when light travels a distance from one point to another point in the 4th dimensional Einstein space, the distance measured in this 4th dimension is zero. If you sit on a ray of light you are instantaneously everywhere. Time does not flow for light which travels. That's energy. For a mass, time flows. Mass understands what is time. For light everything is instantaneous. So we learn a little bit of what energy is even if we can't seem to define it, right?

A: And, as you already guess, consciousness "precedes" light as an energy expression. So the question is: How do your quantifications apply?

Q: (A) I have a test question for Cassiopaeans. Which is true of the following two possibilities: a) In certain circumstances energy can create consciousness. b) In certain circumstances consciousness can create energy.

A: B: consciousness can create energy.

Q: (V) And isn't light also information?

A: Light is utilization.

Q: (V) Okay, light is utilization. How is that done? Is this a process? Maybe I would understand it better if it said "the utilization of light."

A: What would you utilize light for?

Q: (V) Well, to raise consciousness. To raise awareness.

A: How would light raise consciousness?

Q: (V) If light is energy, I mean, if light is information...(A) Light is not information. It's not what you learn in physics. You can use light to send information. (V) Why does it have to be about physics? (L) What else can it be about? Physics is concerned with the most fundamental questions of reality. (A) What is light? What do you know about light? What is light for you may be another definition of light. (L) This is what they've said before: They've said that light is produced by utilization of knowledge. That light is an energy expression of gravity. They've also said that light is an expression of the utilization of knowledge. So we come to the idea that knowledge is gravity

in a certain sense. In other words knowledge consists of all things that could or could not be in all contexts, in all realms, in all dimensions, in all universes, that the sum total of everything is like this non-existent, non-dimensional point of everything that could ever exist. It's almost like this zero point from which all potential could erupt given the proper circumstances. We're getting into something where there's not many words to describe it. There's a huge limitation here that if you don't know math, your words can only take you so far because as precise as you can get with your words, you can't get as precise as you can get with numbers. Numbers say things that words cannot, and they say it in a way that communicates directly to some part of the mind that bypasses this word processing organ. Well I don't want to say bypasses, I mean it goes to a place that's higher than a word processing organ, so to speak. Another interesting thing is all the knowledge that we can gather is like gravity, and collecting gravity is like becoming heavier. But then when you utilize it, you share it and there is a burst of light and this is the utilization. In other words utilizing your knowledge is doing something with it. And that goes back to that thing that Gurdjieff said that for those in the higher esoteric circles, at that inner level their understanding is immediately expressed as action. Understanding and action are like two sides of the same coin. And then of course there's other levels where they have understanding but they have no action. We've all seen that in the gurus who sit around and contemplate their navels saying they understand everything but they're not doing anything. They just sit there contemplating their navel. Until one can do and act based on their understanding it is not utilized and they then have not produced light unto the world. A simple example is - We can sit here and collect 700 pages of gravity of information, or knowledge and until we utilize it, until we do something with it, until we share it, it's not light... we've just collected it and it's gravity. But the minute we start writing it, the minute we start processing it through us into our reality in some way, we write web pages or we do some activity or we do as the C's say, "You will do what you will do" and that's entirely a function of your understanding. (V) Of light as utilization. (A) Light when it stops it becomes matter. Maybe it is so that, at another level, when consciousness hits something, it becomes light. (V) What is it hitting? (A) For instance a consciousness is hitting another consciousness. So, there is a reaction. And as a result of this reaction, light is created which carries somehow the information, the knowledge of the interaction. (L) So we end up almost coming around in a circle. (V) So what you're saying then is light is not the first. (A) No we know already that consciousness creates light. We've got this answer, consciousness is more primitive. There are these levels of matter/reality I would say, okay? (V) Okay. I had it backwards in my head. I thought light was more primitive than consciousness. (A) Light is very close to matter, you stop light and you get matter. (L) Matter is nothing but congealed light. Another thing: light is an energy expression of gravity. It's an energy expression. That suggests that gravity is energy unexpressed. And when it expresses it's light. And when it expresses here and then it expresses there we have these units of consciousness which are unexpressed energy prior to light. When gravity is

expressed it is consciousness - perhaps manifesting as some other range of the EM spectrum - and then the next level of the expression is when one consciousness energy and another consciousness energy interacts with each other and then light is produced. Possibly. (A) Another possibility is that consciousness is the organizing principle. Light is something that is already organized. (L) What if consciousness is an unstable gravity wave. (A) We don't know what that is. We don't even know what are gravity waves. (L) The bottom line is, we're probing into realms that have been probed and probed and probed for ages with no definitive results. (A) Oh, we'll find out. (B) The sad thing about it is this whole process is cluttered with so much misdirection and semantics. (L) Yeah, and the battle factor.

[The next question I asked requires some background information. Earlier in the month, Frank had published, via Vincent Bridges, the following declaration:

Notice from "Frank G. Scott":

Clarification of Copyright Notice

Frank G. Scott does hereby assert his right, morally and legally, to be considered as an author of the material, herein referred to as the Cassiopaeian Transcripts: 1994 –2000, consisting of transcripts of channelling sessions conducted jointly and solely by Frank G. Scott and Laura Knight Martin, also known as Laura Knight Jadcyzk.

Ms. Knight Jadcyzk has consistently demonstrated bad faith in the matter of Mr. Scott's copyright to the material - claiming sole copyright to admittedly collaborative material, then using that material for the purpose of individual financial gain, as well as basing a cult around the material - without ever seeking or receiving permission of any kind from Mr. Scott for any of these uses.

Therefore, as of March 1st, 2002, the following copyright notice and stipulation of permission shall be considered the sole legal and valid copyright statement concerning the material referred to herein as the Cassiopaeian Transcripts: 1994 –2000:

The ____ Cassiopaea Logs: 1994 –2000

© _____ and Laura Knight Jadcyzk 1994 –2000

(By granting Ms. Knight Jadcyzk co-author status, Mr. "Scott," in light of Ms. Knight Jadcyzk's previous bad faith attempts to use

the material without permission, makes the following stipulations:

- 1) No commercial use of the material whatsoever.
- 2) The material is to be made freely available in its unedited form, and may be transmitted or used only in that form.
- 3) No permission is granted or implied for any use of excerpts, beyond the length and for the reasons outlined in the fair use provision of the DMCA, or individual sessions by any person, organization or corporation whatsoever.

(Any further use, after March 1st, 2002, of any material copyrighted as noted above without the express written permission of both authors, or that violates the permission stated in the above copyright notice, will be considered an act of copyright infringement, which, if proven, carries penalties of \$20,000 to \$100,00 per infraction.

(Please be advised that this warning is an official notice to cease and desist all copyright infringements and any other use of the material which does not have the express written permission of both authors, or which violates the permission granted in the copyright statement.).

As a result of this completely psychopathically outrageous and illegal attempt to destroy our life's work - the Cassiopaeian work - we were spending some considerable time and money on attorneys. It was pretty clear that the above notice had been composed by someone other than Frank, and it was my guess that it was a collaboration of Vincent Bridges and Teresa Burns - who claimed to teach "copyright law." Our rights were well established legally, but the attorneys let us know that the only way to stop this piracy - a civil matter - was to have a court declare that the law had, indeed, been violated. After that, there were severe penalties, up to and including imprisonment. The problem was, taking such a matter to court meant Federal Court. That was extremely costly. The readers of the Cassiopaea site came through for us, though, and in just a couple of weeks we had sufficient funds to file suit. There was, however, one thing that preyed on my mind: Frank's elderly mother. I knew that Vincent Bridges had put Frank up to this nonsense, and that Frank was following the carrot on the stick just like a dumb ass. But he was doing it on his mother's income. It was her money that was paying for his attorney who responded to our cease and desist demand. It was her money that would be used to fund a defense if and when we filed. And file we were certainly going to do. And I already knew what Frank's larcenous behavior had done to his father when he was manipulated to pay many thousands of dollars back to cover the embezzlement Frank had committed in his previous employment. I didn't want to be responsible for the same type of situation regarding his mother.]

Q: (L) Speaking of battles: I want to know just really what is in Frank's mind, what are his motives? (V) What does he have to gain from all of this?

A: He is a tool of 4d STS. He has chosen.

Q: (V) He has chosen? Okay, if somebody goes to the store and they choose to get rye bread instead of white bread, he chose it like that? Or did he choose it like...

A: He came to this incarnation with a plan remembered as he awoke.

Q: (L) It was already a pre-made choice? (B) The choice was made on a different level and he's just now making that choice manifest? (V) Is this Karmic?

A: Choice. Some love light, and some love darkness.

Q: (L) When did he wake up and have this realization? Was he lying and deceiving all of us, all along from the beginning?

A: He was half awake. But like many he was confused.

Q: (L) Confused in what way?

A: He did not fully understand the symbols of your world.

Q: (L) So at what point did he finally understand that he was different from us and we would never be on the same track?

A: He was awake as early as late 1998 or early 1999.

Q: (V) Did Ark's arrival spur on this awakening?

A: Partly.

Q: (V) I'm also curious, since we're talking about what he is thinking, does he have regrets? Is he regretting what's happened, what's come about?

A: He is only capable of regretting that he did not get what he wanted.

Q: (V) Okay, so he is a tool of 4th density STS...what is the payoff for Frank, what does he think the payoff is?

A: He is lost in the illusion of his own importance. He believes that others agree with his assessment.

Q: (V) You know, that doesn't seem like a real worthwhile payoff to me. I guess that's what separates the wheat from chaff. For self-aggrandizement - getting what you want - to be more important than growing and learning. It seems like a cheap payoff. (A) Is it not so that 90% of the population thinks that way? (V) I know but I don't get it; it's so shallow. (L) I know we don't get it and we can't. (A) What he thinks is probably: "these stupid people they think they grow, they have their illusions they think of Oz, instead of going after something real like money or being famous. They want to learn. They think there is nothing like truth, all is light. The better your light the higher you would go. They don't understand it, they will fail." That is what he thinks: that we are failures. And he thinks "I was also following this path of failures and I almost failed myself. It is good that I disassociated with them." (L) Yeah. Sad to say, that's probably what he is thinking. (V) Its sad, and I don't mean sad like "oh poor Frank," I mean it's pathetic! (L) Yeah because they always think - in a certain sense it's funny - they think they are going to unify the world and go back into this cosmic sleep. They've got to control

everything, absorb everything back into this cosmic sleep... (V) Why do they want to do that? (L) Because they're afraid of creation. Creation is uncertain. Creation is free. Creation is not secure. It implies being open; it implies being fearless. (V) Do they actually think these things between their left and right brain? (L) No they are probably not aware of it. They rationalize it with high sounding ideas and ideals. They call it Christianity or they call it the Ophanic calls to the Watchtowers or whatever. Or they say that they are going to meditate on peace and save the world or something. They mask it with all kinds of illusions and beliefs, and the masks are several levels deep. It's as hard for us, I think, to understand their point of view as it is for them to understand ours. They think we are fools, I'm sure. Well sometimes I'm not sure of that. (V) I'm having a hard time conceiving that they're sitting in their little coven group or whatever the heck it is, and saying, "'Look how stupid they are, look how ignorant they are, they are fools.'" If they are really doing that, then that's projection. They are projecting what is true only about themselves. (L) Right. And they are doing that. You should read some of the public postings that they have made talking about us. It is such filth. Actually, in an interesting way, this is what clued us in to the whole STS mindset. Because, when we tossed VB out of the group because we found out he was lying and manipulating, we actually set up a little test. We gave him a choice. We let him know why we had to make the decision about his conference, and we told him what it was that he was doing was not acceptable to our work. We could not appear at his conference, we could not have him publishing our books, we could not have him as some kind of a guru in our group if he was going to continue with all of this magical stuff - promoting things that were anti-thetical to what the C's were explicating. (V) What kind of ritual magic was he into? (L) Golden Dawn satanic rituals among others. And he had a whole website teaching people how to do them and he wanted to come into our group and teach our group how to do these satanic rituals. I had sent him all the information about what the C's had said about rituals and he kept trying to twist it and interpret it so that it would be okay and he just wasn't getting it. And the thing was, at that particular point in time there was just a whole bunch of weird stuff going on and we just let him know that we can't be associated with this. He had a choice. (V) Putting the C's aside, it goes against everything that you believe in personally. (L) Everything we have worked for out entire lives. He was setting us up to get taken down the tubes. Oh but according to Vincent, the real problem was me. According to him, I just didn't understand the C's, the C's were really teaching me how to do these rituals, only I was incapable of grokking it. (V) Oh BS! (L) But this is what he was saying to me. I didn't really understand how to interpret the C's and if I allowed him to be my teacher then I would understand what the C's were really saying! (V) And if you were stupid, ignorant, and a fool you would've believed him. (L) So you see, we explained it all to the group, which included him. And he had a choice at that moment - how bad did he want to publish our books, how bad did he want to be associated with us, how bad did he want any of those things? Did he want it bad enough to fully align himself with the C's work? No. He was going to have it his way or not at all. (V) A

narcissist. (B) I think there is a huge, huge tendency to overlook the fact that both VB and you, for example so to speak, are necessary in the scheme of creation, that both are equal, it's not a matter of one being right or one being wrong it's a matter of which one do you choose, period. (L) Right. (B) Creation can't be just inhales, there has to be exhales. (L) Right. But he had the choice to be a part of what we were doing - he worked for a long time to do that - and then he just shot himself in the foot as far as we were concerned. The question was, though it was unspoken and had to be an understanding that would come from within him: are you with us or against us? (B) On a different level there may be completely different choices that have to be made, but at this level that seems to be the choice period. (V) Are there other realms where these people such as VB, Frank are making different choices? (L) In other words is there another reality where they're being the good guys, where they're joining in and helping. (V) Right. An alternate reality.

A: Frank and Vincent are the other reality!

Q: (V) Wow! Everything happens all at once, huh? They are the other reality in like the antithesis of Laura's work?

A: More or less, yes.

Q: (L) Is this conflict, so to speak, that we are engaging in with this Frank/Vincent Bridges situation - is this one reality that is also represented in another reality as this conflict between say the Jews and Arabs at the present moment?

A: Very close, it is reflected in many ways at present.

Q: (L) Well I just want you to know our side isn't doing too well. (V) Why do you say that? (L) Well I mean if these conflicts are reflected in many levels and many ways all over the planet just the general overview of the planet at the moment, the so-called good guys aren't really doing too well right now.

(B) Yeah, this reality is their own truth. (V) I see it a different way, I think we are in this situation because we are not of this reality; we have made a different choice. (L) But there are so few of us.

A: Help is on the way.

Q: (V) What no exclamation point! [laughter] Okay so we get a period tonight. And then in one month we get one exclamation point. Next month we get two, three, and then we know it's really close. I'm such a quantifier. [laughing] Wishful thinking huh? (B) If this is the given status of this environment and this density level, this lesson, anybody that breaks free from that is a plus, because there is undoubtedly a counterbalancing thing. (V) Right. Take your kudos where you can get them.

A: And it will balance in the end.

Q: (L) Well that will be nice. (V) Is this balance necessary for our transition to 4th density?

A: Balance is the result.

Q: (V) Balance is the result of transitioning to 4th density, is that what you're saying?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) If 90% is negative and 10% is positive...

A: But all will not transition.

Q: (V) Balance would mean 50-50... (B) No because we're not the only ball game in creation. This is not the sum total of creation. This reality is only one aspect of it. There can be other realities where it's as heavily weighted the other direction. (L) I think another factor is that when people network they share their insights and they share their growth and it becomes more than the sum of its parts. You know when they really open up to their network, that what one learns - if they share it with others - it becomes that other's learning in at least some sort of way. This way, people can learn a lot of things by the experiences of their group if they are connected to that group. So, a group of people who are individually each incapable of making it to 4th density on their own - by virtue of the fact that they have this shared symbiotic group - they kind of go together. On the other hand, the STS alignment, since they don't do anything in terms of groups or sharing, don't have that advantage. It takes more energy for each one to individually advance since, in their chain of command, they are all being constantly drained by sharing and believing lies. So, the advantage seems to be on the side of an STO group even if they seem to be smaller in numbers. The added together energy of a larger group of people who are individually, maybe less ready STO-wise, will graduate anyway, as opposed to the very small group of those who are ready STS-wise. Most of the STS gang will have to just go back and do 3D over again. (A) You must understand that the very concept of balance depends on what exactly has to be balanced. When you have a scale, and you have a lot of wheat or something on one side, and a small piece of gold on the other, they balance each other even if the quantities are completely different. (V) Maybe STO candidates carry a larger...(L) Charge? (V) Yeah. (L) Something like that, because they share very deeply - at the level of their core being. (V) So there could be 90% of STS and at 10% STO candidates as they gain knowledge gain more weight. (L) Could be.

A: Very close. But don't get stuck on numbers in that sense. Help is on the way!

Q: (L) An exclamation! They got a lot closer pretty fast! (V) For what?

A: All of you.

Q: (B) Is it a very generic form of help as opposed to a specific individual form of help?

A: Wait and see!

Q: (L) I do want to ask about BT's health. What does B** need to do or not do to stop this cramping in his legs/

A: Stop being static. Lactic acid granules.

Q: (V) Stand on your head. (B) Oh sure then they'll go to my head and that's the only thing that's functioning properly. [laughing] (L) So when you walk it breaks them loose and it causes you pain. (B) Can I take _____ to help with the lactic acid assimilation.

A: No.

Q: (L) Well unless there is something you need to tell us that we haven't asked we'll say goodnight. It has been a very enlightening little session here.

A: Elev.

Q: (L) Why are they being so coy?...Is that all that there is?

A: Yes. Goodbye.

End of Session

169 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

The background to this short session is the following:

Numerous letters had been exchanged between our attorney and "Frank Scott's" attorney. I could see what must have been the manipulations of Vincent Bridges and Teresa Burns behind Frank's claims and demands which were preposterous. I realized that he did NOT understand the danger he was in and there must be others behind him, egging him on to his own destruction. This appalled me because I still had sympathetic feelings for Frank and I was angry to see him being so shamelessly used. What was worse, I realized that whoever was using him was also using him to take advantage of his mother just as he had taken advantage of his father in his previous embezzling escapade. I knew Frank's mother was in a precarious state regarding her health and that concerned me even if it obviously had not occurred to Frank. He was only interested in keeping things from her so he could continue to manipulate her to pay his lawyer, and it seemed obvious that Vincent Bridges was behind that. At this point, we had almost agreed to a really stupid settlement just to get past the whole thing, but a letter from Frank's attorney to our attorney put a period to that agreement. He wrote:

"I think you would be well advised to take control over your clients lest this opportunity to amicably resolve this matter be lost. [...] My patience and my client's checkbook are exhausted. [...] One final note, you should disabuse your client of the notion that they are receiving nothing under the settlement. Rest assured that they are receiving much more than they would ever get if this case were litigated."

Having consulted several of the best copyright attorneys in the country, courtesy of one of our readers, I knew this was either a huge bluff, or that Frank's attorney was being given extremely distorted information. Having dealt with Vincent Bridges and his penchant for lying and covering lies with more lies, I recognized the pattern. I just simply got angry at the endless games Frank and Vincent were playing with other people's lives, including Frank's mother and ourselves. It was about the filthiest, low class behavior I had ever witnessed in my life, and I just could NOT believe that Frank was a participant. Through the research done to write the Adventures Series, we had already come to the realization that Vincent was a psychopath. This was the explanation that "fit" his behavior, as well as the clues given by the C's. What was distressing was coming to the realization that this was obviously descriptive of Frank as well. But then, I realized that the clues had always been there - that this must be what Frank had always been, and it was only me who had not seen it.

I decided that enough was enough. I sat down and wrote a letter to Frank explaining exactly what he was up against and what was going to happen to

him, to his mother, to his entire future, if he did not wake up. I pointed out that, once it was in court, there would be no further lies. It would be all evidence - and Frank simply didn't have any. I was sickened at the thought that his mother's money would be spent to litigate a case that he was doomed to lose. More than that, I felt it would kill her. I included with this letter the only acceptable agreement we would sign. I sent a copy to his mother. I could not be sure that it would be delivered, because I was aware (from his past behavior and revelations) that it was very likely that he was withholding information from her, even including intercepting her mail. So, that was the situation at the time we had the following session

April 25, 2002

Laura, Ark

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Figliaea.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Do you have any messages for us tonight before we begin questions?

A: Frank is not going to sign the agreement.

Q: (L) What is he going to do?

A: Pout and wait for destruction.

Q: (L) Well, anything else?

A: Give a lie what it asks for: truth.

Q: (L) Well, in this case which particular truth is being asked for?

A: Open.

Q: (L) I see. In other words file suit?

A: Close. Write.

Q: (L) Write about the failed legal negotiations for the web site?

A: Yes and more. Letters.

Q: (A) What letters?

A: To authorities.

Q: (A) What would it accomplish?

A: You may get action.

Q: (A) An action that will prompt Frank to sign an agreement?

A: Action that may get him in trouble with the law.

Q: (A) Why should it be to our advantage to get Frank in trouble with the law, what should we gain? It looks selfish.

A: Publish the facts.

Q: (A) What would it accomplish, so we have fact, so what.

A: Make people aware he is in the wrong even if he refuses to admit it. He is on self destruct mode now. Nothing can be done now.

Q: (A) I get the impression that in a very clever way they are succeeding by

making us not really work on our stuff, all the time to be busy with them and only them. They succeeded 100%.

A: But look how many people are learning from your experiences.

Q: (A) I have a problem seeing how that is relevant to what is coming or how this...

A: Seeing the unseen is being learned by many through practical example.

Q: (A) What about Noah?

A: Work on Noah is almost completed.

Q: (A) But it's not published.

A: It won't take long. You will get help.

Q: (L) Well I am partly of the opinion that a large part of the time we school ourselves because we have a certain idea that this is right or this is wrong or the other thing and sometimes it takes more energy not to do something than to just do it with some reasonable control. Its a lot harder if you're constantly thinking don't do that, don't do that' don't do that, and then finally you just do it, get it out of your system and you don't feel bad, it's over with. Yes?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) What do we want to ask now?

A: Get some sleep!

End of Session

As a result of this session, I took steps to make sure that Frank's mother - the REAL "authority" and "law" in his life - received the essential information. Two days later, the agreement - as we stipulated it - was agreed to and signed and the copyright issue was settled. (According to the agreement, none of its details can be made public.)

143 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

Background to session.

No sooner had we dealt with the copyright issue with Frank (see April 25, 2002 session) than Vincent Bridges changed his tactics. The retraction of his claims to our copyrighted material was signed at the end of April, and we posted his corrective notice on May 1st. On that day, we received the following from Vincent's partner, [Jay Weidner](#):

From: Goldenflower@....
Date sent: Wed, 1 May 2002 16:15:17 EDT
Subject: (no subject)
To: laura@cassiopaea.org

Dear Laura:

While I truly appreciate your cooperation in helping assist me with my many difficulties with Vincent Bridges, I now think that it is time for all of this to end. I would like to do whatever I can to make the situation right for everyone.

I have been in communication with Vincent. He has finally paid me back for the France trip and he has apologized for his mistakes. We have also straightened out the copyright problem and the ownership of Aethyrea Books LLC. We have entered into a legal agreement that I find to be satisfactory to me.

As part of this agreement I have asked him to remove all references to you, Ark or the C's from the paymenow.com site and the vincentbridges.com or any other site of which he has control. Also, again as part of the agreement, I am asking you to please take down my 'open letters' from your web site. As Vincent has satisfied my requirements, the many things said in those letters is no longer true. Because I desire to put this controversy behind me I have agreed to ask for your cooperation in this.

I have enjoyed our many discussions and hope that they will continue. You are a very interesting person with many innovative ideas and I find what you have to say to be fascinating in its scope and dynamics. I very much would like to continue our relationship.

I hope that you receive this letter with the same intention as it is written.

Thanks.

Jay Weidner

Coincidence? Well, we didn't think it was a coincidence. When Frank was no longer a tool to be used by Vincent, he moved to "plan B" - or Plan Weidner, as the case may be. What Jay did not know was that we had received some truly valuable legal information about the law in the state of Florida and had been advised that it would be rather simple to have Bridges arrested since he had traveled to Florida to take position of our Transcript CD, as well as to perform hypnosis on me based on his fraudulent credentials as a "psychotherapist." I was actually quite anxious to get this project going because I very much wanted to get all of Vincent's "teachers" in court, and his credentials on the official court record. There was also the question of whether or not Jay Weidner was complicit in Bridges' illegal activities - or at the very least, aiding and abetting. But I left that open, thinking that it was possible that Jay was just another dupe of Bridges. And so, the following exchange took place in respect of the above sudden "reversal" of Jay Weidner's position.

From: Laura Knight-Jadczyk <laura@cassiopaea.org>
 To: Goldenflower@....
 Subject: Re: (no subject)
 Date sent: Wed, 1 May 2002 18:51:16 -0400

On 1 May 2002, at 16:15, Goldenflower@....wrote:

> > I hope that you receive this letter with the same intention as it is written.

Hi, We will certainly remove your letters from the bridges pages. However, the situation has already taken a serious turn that will not be affected by this.

I am really quite curious as to when this amazing agreement took place (that is, exact date), because it may prove to be important.

You see, we spent half a day with one of the best criminal prosecutors in the state a week or so ago and it seems that VB is on the edge of the cliff of criminal prosecution for fraud and misrepresentation and theft relating to Aethyrea books. We "leaked" part of this information quite recently - for strategic reasons as instructed by the atty - and it may be that his sudden discovery of a way to make things "right" with you has something to do with that.

Because of the fact that we are engaged in legal discussions preparatory to turning state's evidence, your letters are already part of the legal file. I am in a bit of a quandary now as to what to do with your statement that you have made a deal with VB and wish to have the letters removed.

I will, of course, remove them, but you will very likely be subpoenaed and may have to provide a deposition, and the issue of any deal you have made with VB will be questioned. What I am wondering is how this may reflect on you and if VB made such a move in an effort to "hide behind" you or to drag you into it, or to attempt to avoid prosecution thinking that the process will be stopped because I wouldn't want to bring trouble to you?

All interesting questions.

Of course, I am certain that VB did not inform you of any of this prior to his making a deal.

Just a few days ago, he was actively distributing the stolen materials and writing reams of libelous and defamatory material and posting it all over the net on newsgroups, etc.

The fact is: the issue has gone too far to be dropped. Like the old story, what VB has done is like taking a pillowcase full of feathers, throwing them into the wind and then trying to collect all the feathers and put them back into the pillowcase. He can't do it. It's too late.

L

From: Goldenflower@....
Date sent: Thu, 2 May 2002 11:21:31 EDT
Subject: Re: (no subject)
To: laura@cassiopaea.org

No, of course VB didn't tell me what he was doing to you. For that I am sorry and wish there was something I could do.

If I am subpeoned I will tell the truth. I have told VB that I will not lie about anything under any circumstances. If this has gone to far

to stop at least I know that I really tried to stop it. I can only hope for the best for you and do whatever I can to straighten this out. If VB has gone too far then that is his problem.

Thank you for your cooperation. I really appreciate it.

Jay

We didn't even have time to respond to the above before Jay wrote again, obviously at the instigation of Bridges.

From: Goldenflower@....
Date sent: Thu, 2 May 2002 13:16:37 EDT
Subject: (no subject)
To: laura@cassiopaea.org

Laura:

It is with great reluctance that I enter into this fray in a greater way than I have before, but I feel that the situation is getting so out of hand that I must get involved.

I would like to to mediate this situation so that it goes away. I am not sure that I can do this job, but I am the only one who is in a position to try.

It is very important that you and I go back to the real work, that we were both doing before, and leave the VB stuff behind. I'm sorry, but your real work is so much more interesting than the recent work on VB, and that is the main aspect of my quest here - to return you (and me) back to our original work and get away from VB.

Vincent is crazy. Of that I have no doubt. He wants to escalate this fight into new and undreamed of dimensions. I don't even want to tell you what he plans but it is not good at all. I am sure that he relishes the fact that you appear to be obsessed with him.

That is why I have decided to enter the fray, to stop the senseless psychic violence.

Here is what I think should happen: All mention of you, Ark and the C's will be taken off of VB.com and paymenow.com. VB also must agree to drop all legal matters against you guys or any other

companies, foundations that you may represent.

VB hasn't agreed to any of this because I haven't written to him yet. I wanted to talk to you first. I am not sure I can get him to agree to the above. But I am willing to give it a try if you are.

In return you remove all mention of him (and me) from your site.

If you wish to persue legal matters against him, you can still go forward under this agreement. Frankly this situation has escalated to such a high degree that the only place that this can be figured out is in a court and that is the route that I suggest.

It wouldn't be right if I didn't give this a try. I hope you don't make a quick decision based on your anger towards Vincent. While that anger is certainly well-placed, it should not be your sole guide through this situation. Please talk it over with Ark and your friends before you decide.

This is very likely the last chance that any of us will have to turn this around and go back to the very important research that is not being done. I am sure that you can see that this is very likely the entire point of the matter - to stop us from our research!

This is not going to be an easy decision. It requires a lot of strength to stop a fight. In the end it is probably the most important decision you will make.

Let me know.

Jay

From: Laura Knight-Jadczyk <laura@cassiopaea.org>
To: Goldenflower@....
Subject: Re: (no subject)
Date sent: Thu, 2 May 2002 14:07:20 -0400

On 2 May 2002, at 13:16, [Goldenflower@....](#) wrote:

> This is not going to be an easy decision. It requires a lot of strength to > stop a fight. In the end it is probably the most important decision you will > make.

We base our actions on facts, not merely words.

L

From: Goldenflower@....
Date sent: Thu, 2 May 2002 19:21:17 EDT
Subject: Re: (no subject)
To: laura@cassiopaea.org

L:

I will tell VB to take down the offensive sites (VB.com and the other disgusting site.) I hope the idiot listens to me.

When this becomes a fact I will await your decision.

Jay

From: Goldenflower@....
Date sent: Fri, 3 May 2002 21:17:07 EDT
Subject: (no subject)
To: laura@cassiopaea.org

Laura:

It has taken me many hours of fighting with the obnoxious one but I have finally got him to take down the stuff on paymenow and vincentbridges.com. I just checked both sites before I wrote this letter to you.

The only way I could get VB to finally cooperate was to tell him that he was doing it as a favor to me because of what I have done for him in the past. He also wrote me a letter saying that he would take down the sites for three days to see if you will take down everything that I previously mentioned off of your site. The letter also states that he will drop any and all legal matters pertaining to you and any foundations that you represent. Once you take down the stuff I will forward the letter.

I also ask you to do this as a favor to me. For that favor I promise to you that I will monitor VB to the max and if I see him doing one thing wrong I will announce publicly that he went back on his word to me and you.

In the end it is a better thing that we do.

I hope you take this as seriously as I am. That way we can make some progress in this situation and put it behind us.

Jay

We decided that it wouldn't hurt to be conciliatory to some extent. And so, we removed Vincent's name from the Adventures Series. However, since the Foundation had assembled and published the official investigative report of the facts concerning Vincent Bridges, we did not think that it was a good precedent to remove it or change the names except to protect the innocent - unless certain conditions were met. After all, the traffic to the Perseus report was not nearly as high as the traffic to the Adventures Series, and we felt that not compromising our principles, while still making some accommodation for Bridges discomfort, was reasonable. If the report had not been true, it is not very likely that he would have gone to such lengths to try to coerce, blackmail, or otherwise force us to remove it. We also thought that Vincent could take certain steps himself that would satisfy the intent of the report, and if he did so, we would agree to remove it. And so, another proposal was made. We wrote the following to Jay:

From: Laura Knight-Jadczyk <laura@cassiopaea.org>
To: Goldenflower@....
Subject: Re: (no subject)
Date sent: Sat, 4 May 2002 16:43:51 -0400

Here is what we did in response to your "mediation".

1) To show our good faith, and our will to try a nonconfrontational solution, we changed VB's name in the Adventures series to a pseudonym.

We can do the following

2) Remove the "side articles" about VB from the public display

3) Remove from the public display the Foundation report on VB _under the following condition ONLY_:

IF VB will sign and notarize and provide us with the original copy of the following statement that we can permanently post on our website, and, whenever necessary, post links to on any discussion board where he or his "pals" are found to be posting libel or defamatory remarks based on his previous lies and defamation.

THIS STATEMENT is made on this _____ day of _____, 2002 by Vincent M. Bridges of North Carolina:

I, Vincent M. Bridges, do hereby affirm that I have made false claims about my background, my credentials, my experiences, my publishing credits, my publishing company Aethyrea Books, and my education. I apologize for this.

I affirm that when the matters of my false credentials and credits were discovered by the Perseus Foundation, that I began a campaign of libel and defamation against Arkadiusz and Laura Jadczyk and the members of the Cassiopaea discussion group, and the readers of the Cassiopaea website.

I apologize for all my libelous remarks and publications about Ark and Laura Jadczyk. I refute my former claim that Ark and Laura are attempting to turn the Cassiopaeian Material into the basis for a cult.

I apologize for my statements that Ark and Laura and the members of the cassiopaea group were harassing me, stalking me, or violating my privacy.

I apologize for all my false claims, for my personal and technical untruths, including my claims of "expert status" as a "psychotherapist," my personal disparagement of Ark and Laura Jadczyk, and all negative characterizations I have made about them, their work, and the Cassiopaea discussion groups.

I apologize for inducing other people to distribute the Cassiopaeian transcripts without permission. I request that any copies of these transcripts distributed through my actions be destroyed.

I regret that others have been misled by my false claims, and I strongly encourage all others who have repeated my false and hurtful claims, to stop doing so.

I refute my false claims and apologize for all of this, and I request

that others now pass on, post, and report this Statement everywhere that false reports derived from anything I have said have appeared.

I am making this statement because I know it to be the truth. I request that my friends support my efforts to scrupulously honor and defend the good and respected reputations of Ark and Laura Jadczyk, their work, their sincerity and good will, and the honor and sincerity of the members of the Cassiopaea discussion groups and the readers of the Cassiopaea website and material.

By making this statement, Vincent Bridges admits no legal liability.

Signed: VB Notarized.

What we received in return was, basically, the same agreement that Frank's attorney had proposed for HIM! And so I knew who was really behind the terms of that ridiculous document that we had refused to sign.

From: Goldenflower@....
Date sent: Sat, 4 May 2002 18:03:48 EDT
Subject: Re: (no subject)
To: laura@cassiopaea.org

Laura:

I am leaving on a vacation tomorrow morning. I know that this is unfortunate timing but I am tired and I need a break.

I want you to know - that up to this point anyway - I have done what I thought was impossible - I have gotten VB and Stormtrooper to remove the sites. They did this with a great degree of reluctance and are ready to escalate this ugly situation in a second. Doesn't it feel good to have that garbage off the web? I want to keep it that way and I know you do also.

VB will never do all of your request. However I think that I can get him to do some of it.

How about an agreement, written to you and me, that says that he apologizes for his false statements concerning his background and career, his statements concerning the integrity of Ark, Laura and the rest of the Perseus Foundation, that he agrees to never say anything in public about you guys, that he agrees to not

pursue any legal matters against you also. If he breaks this agreement then you can place it up on your site. As I understand from your site you already have an agreement with "Frank" about the copyrights so lets just leave that out as it is a problem that has already been solved.

But to keep hammering away at him in public with this will just get him more crazy. You and I don't need this. Cooler heads must prevail here and - you have to admit - I have cooled the situation down on his end. Now I need you to come a little closer in distance from where you are to end this thing. I am asking you to please help me. I have proven my words with actions - just as you requested - but my time as 'mediator' (why did you put that in quotes?) is coming to an end. This is truly the last chance.

If you will agree to the above then we can get this behind us.

Please consider this carefully and thanks for your patience (Henry Kissinger I am not!)

Jay

[\[Go here to read comments\]](#) from readers about Jay Weidner's "proposal."]

From: Goldenflower@....
Date sent: Sat, 4 May 2002 21:09:17 EDT
Subject: Re: (no subject)
To: laura@cassiopaea.org

Laura:

If VB signs that document that you wrote he can be arrested. It admits libel and slander. You must understand that no matter how insane he is, he is not that insane. While the charges may very well be true you can't expect him to sign a paper that says that.

I am going to take my laptop with me on vacation. I will see what happens on the web if I can somehow. Is it possible to call you? You told me once that your phone number was listed. I tried to find your number today and give you a call but I had no luck. I

would like to solve this in a way that benefits you. I thought I had by getting VB to drop any legal matters with you, but allowing you to do what ever you wanted against him (in court) that this would be the way for you to get the satisfaction that you demand. I think most would say that this agreement is definitely to your advantage. I am still not sure how I got VB to do it - I just know that I cannot keep him and Stormtrooper quiet without you doing your part.

Someone has to be mature and step up to do the right thing. You have proved your point and now VB is stopping his mouth at least for the short while.

You say that I don't care about the other people that VB hurt. I do care about them and most especially you. That is why I am doing this. So please - do this as a favor for me. If it doesn't work out then we are back where we are at the moment. But if it does work out think about how nice it will be. Think - if only someone was brave enough to talk about peace between Israel and the Palestinians - there might actually be peace. But with all this talk of war there is only senseless psychic and physical violence. I can't do anything about that but I can do something about this. That is why I am doing it. So please help me.

We only have until Monday evening and then VB and stormtrooper are back in business.

Jay

Yes, I noted the "I'm going out of town, you need to decide" rider on the above and recognized it for the sales "rush" tactic that it was. We were not going to be rushed. And so, we decided to ask the C's about this matter:

May 4-2002

Laura, Ark, BT

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Alright, the first general question is - Is Vincent Bridges really planning on suing us as he claims and as Jay Weidner has suggested if we don't 'make a deal' and remove our report about him from the site?

A: Not able.

Q: (L) Why not?

A: No money.

Q: (L) What is Jay Weidner's motivation to try to mediate?

A: He is money hungry. Not to keep; to get; thus his reputation is on the line.

Q: (L) So I guess he figures that he's got to save Vincent Bridges to save his book. That's what he's trying to do.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) If VB has no money, he could not pay Weidner, so he could possibly go to jail, right? So Jay Weidner is lying.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So he's none of the things he claims he is, he's not an initiate, he has no tradition, he's just another con-artist like Bridges?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well. So he suggested to us that we better play ball with him because if we don't, Storm Bear and Vincent Bridges are going to escalate things, and he doesn't even want to tell us how, it's so terrible. Aside from the fact that it is more or less coercion, or blackmail, in what way do they plan to escalate?

A: Get violent.

Q: (L) Physically violent?

A: It is possible.

Q: (B) Is that because they have diminished alternatives?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) I would like to recount: back at some point where we were looking for advice, advice was given that our only concern is for our copyright. Okay, so now it's over so what would be the next good and general direction for us to follow, except of course with keeping what we are doing?

A: Keep on path.

Q: (L) Should we take all mention of Vincent Bridges off our site?

A: Goodbye to Vincent Bridges.

Q: (L) What does that mean-- 'Goodbye to VB?' Does that mean take all of him off our site?

A: Just keep on path.

Q: (B) Is that implying that VB as a mode of attack will be replaced?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, keeping on our path means to not take...well, you know...(B) Yeah, to not cave into their demands. (L) Right.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So you're just avoiding to have to give advice? (A) Well, it is not a soft problem because if they are going to get violent we have to do something because we don't like this kind of...

A: They haven't shown much talent so far. What makes you think that will change?

Q: (L) In other words they'll botch it and it'll be good-bye Vincent Bridges - off to jail. (A) What means violent, physical violence? I still can't imagine.

A: Not hard. He may try physical stalking.

Q: (A) What is stalking? (B) Being parked around the corner keeping an eye on the place. (L) Following us around. Of course if he does that then he gets

arrested for just doing it. There's nothing he can do to escalate *except* get physical. (A) Well, physical escalation can also mean violence against our server. (L) He can try hacking. (B) Yeah but they said physical stalking, not cyber-stalking.

A: He is getting blinder by the day.

Q: (L) In other words he is going to do very stupid things and make very stupid mistakes and get himself into deep trouble. Well that is an assumption on my part.

A: Close.

Q: (L) Okay, what issues did you have B**? (B) Let's get the personal one out of the way first--Is there a pending portal of attack through the family of the school friend that my grandson plays with?

A: Keep a close watch on this situation. Bells are ringing.

Q: (B) Okay. Referring back to a session on 7-28-01, a reference was made in answer to a question where Laura said, 'Well okay, were going to move to France and do more work' and the answer was "You 5," question was 'Us and three kids?' and the answer was "8835 million hope and glory is coming close. Point the way to love and realms of light. Trust on it." One of the members did a search on the term U5 and came with the Comet C 1998 U5 Linear. Is this an avenue we should approach closer or investigate closer?

A: It is a code that will reveal itself soon.

Q: (B) Well then they were right. Now, there was a discussion about psychopaths and seemingly being born that way, and a reference was made to mercury content in vaccines and Laura said that there is a distinct possibility that inoculations mentioned may directly affect the brains of infants and turn them into psychopaths. Is that a third area that needs to be pursued in our quest of learning about psychopaths?

A: Such inoculations are designed to make the nervous system more "appropriately tuned" to 4D STS "downloads" and manipulation.

Q: (A) What inoculations? (L) Childhood vaccinations. (B) High mercury content in the 18 vaccinations that a kid gets now in infancy. Laura and I were talking earlier about thought packets and speech analysis. Is trying to analyze the speech pattern of psychopaths vs. non-psychopaths something that would prove fruitful?

A: It can be done. But there are easier ways.

Q: (L) What easier ways?

A: Observation coupled with instinct.

Q: (L) Once you know the program just plug it in. (B) Kind of what were doing? Mention was made in private correspondence about people that finance COINTELPRO operators, disinformation artists, that such financiers generally prefer not to take a risk and insist that legal action that might force this disclosure must never take place. Is there some validity to this in the Vincent Bridges/ Jay Weidner thing?

A: Not in their case. They are truly "alien" agents with no consciousness of being controlled. Thus no human intermediary is needed. 4th density save money this way!!

Q: [Laughter from all] (L) I want to ask about this book I was reading earlier

by T. Illion. He claims that he traveled to Tibet and found this underground city and interacted with these strange people. Was this an actual trip this guy made in a traditional 3rd density sense?

A: It is a disguise for conveying truths of a spiritual nature as well as a depiction of 4th Density realities.

Q: (L) Did he physically travel to Tibet?

A: No.

Q: (B) Sounds like he gained some inner awareness and used a story to convey it. (L) Did he travel anywhere?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Did he travel somewhere else and get this information and then accurately portray it as being centered in Tibet?

A: Yes.

Q: (B) Were his other travels in 3rd density?

A: Yes.

Q: (B) Is it important where he traveled?

A: Yes.

Q: (B) Well you know what the next question is (laughter). What would be his destination? Where did he travel?

A: Siberia.

Q: (B) Does it have anything to do with the spot in Siberia or Russian mountains that has the electromagnetic labs or whatever it was that they were discussing before?

A: Close.

Q: (A) Well still the question is: in the book he said he knew the Tibetan language.

A: He did.

Q: (A) In Siberia they don't use Tibetan language. (L) He didn't have to be using the Tibetan language. (A) What language is he using in Siberia, probably Russian. (L) I don't know. I've never been there. Well they didn't say he didn't know Russian. (A) That's true. (L) Was the place that he really traveled to a place that was positive that was telling about a place that was negative?

A: Yes.

Q: (B) When you answered 'close' to my question about the electromagnetic thing did you mean close physically or close in concept?

A: Both.

Q: (B) Both are linked then, are you saying there is a link between the two?

A: Vague.

Q: (B) I was thinking why Stone [word indecipherable] Does it have anything to do with the grid?

A: Partly.

Q: (L) Why did J** hurt his back?

A: Over his ideal weight; first hit from karmic memory.

Q: (A) I want to come back to this Frank business because when we had this last session we asked about Frank and the answer was that he's not going to sign the agreement but then two days later he signs the agreement. So how

should we understand this miss, so you say?

A: He would have held out had it not been for S**'s letter.

Q: (L) And what was it about S**'s letter that persuaded him?

A: He is not afraid of you because he thinks he can manipulate, but S** was an unknown factor.

Q: (L) I had the feeling, when the remark was made, that it was intended to dissuade us from anticipating, thus blocking a positive outcome.

A: It helped him to sign when you did not expect it.

Q: (A) The problem is, all of these things seem to be designed to block the completion of Noah. We are both busy dealing with all of these attack issues, and Laura has been stopped from work on Noah.

A: Let her write what "comes." Noah will be finished at the proper time. Goodnight.

End of Session

After the session, we checked to see if Vincent had actually done all that Jay had said he was going to do. As it turned out, he hadn't. He had only changed the index. Another lie and sly trick. And so, we wrote to Jay:

From: Laura Knight-Jadczyk <laura@cassiopaea.org>
To: Goldenflower@....
Subject: Re: (no subject)
Date sent: Sun, 5 May 2002 10:26:50 -0400

On 5 May 2002, at 9:46, Goldenflower@.... wrote:

> I am about to leave town. I checked your site and nothing has changed so I > guess it is time for me to give up. >

Hi, You didn't check very well. We did as we said: VB's name has been changed to a pseudonym on the Adventures series and index page.

Also, you didn't check paymenow since all the pages are still there and only the index page is changed.

We proposed a clear and constructive solution. In fact, it will be necessary to add one more apology from Vincent:

"I apologize for false statements regarding the Zaca Lake conference, for harassment of those who signed up and paid money for this conference, and for excessive delays in refunding their monies, and for false and misleading statements about them made in public on the internet and elsewhere."

By making a deal with Vincent Bridges, you have become part of his gang.

L

From: Goldenflower@....
Date sent: Sun, 5 May 2002 11:07:44 EDT
Subject: Re: (no subject)
To: laura@cassiopaea.org

Well, as Churchill once said - 'if you don't give your opponent a way out, you only make the situation worse.' You have decided to not give your opponent a way out and so he stays cornered (not where you want to have a trapped animal).

So I give up the 'mediation'. I wish you had reached a little deeper into your heart and try to remove a little darkness in the world instead of deliberately contributing to it.

I asked you to remove my open letters and instead you leave the headline 'open letter from Jay Weidner' up and then quote the letter. This is bad enough but then you end the entire ordeal by saying that you have taken the letters down. Does that sound like someone who is playing it straight? I have played it straight with you so why not return the favor? There must be another reason.

If you want me to be part of his gang because I tried to make peace then I guess you will never make peace with him or "Frank" because then you 'are in his gang' also. So therefore, using your own logic, there can never be a resolution. What is so oddly jarring about this is that you have been given the green light to sue VB and I have a letter from him saying that he will not pursue any legal action against you? So why is this not good enough? Why don't you want to fight it out where it belongs? Why do you wish to carry on in public when that will just escalate and cannot hope but worsen the situation? You have been given the green light to sue his ass off and you choose, instead, to continue to rant in public. You do this despite the fact that you are not doing any of the work that you are supposed to be doing? It is very strange and I will need to think much over the next few days about it. There must be something else going on that I am not aware of for you to be taking such drastic measures.

So one more time I will, for the record, state the deal as it stands right now.

VB takes down his site and payme now (If that site is still up - it will be down today), you take down VB and my name from your site (That's 100% - no names on your site). In return I will give you a letter signed by VB that says he will not pursue any legal matters against you. But you are still free to pursue legal matters against him. You have until Monday evening and then everything comes back to normal.

If you decide to do this I will not know about it until Friday evening. You will have to wait until then to get the letter from VB. Have a little faith, ask the C"s talk to Ark and your friends.

I am going to listen to the crashing waves of the Pacific Ocean and dream of a world of rational people.

Jay

From: Laura Knight-Jadczyk <laura@cassiopaea.org>
To: Goldenflower@....Subject: (Fwd) Re: (no subject)
Date sent: Sun, 5 May 2002 11:22:54 -0400

On 5 May 2002, at 11:07, Goldenflower@.... wrote:

*> VB takes down his site and payme now (If that site is still up - it
> will be down today), you take down VB and my name from your
site > (That's 100% - no names on your site). In return I will give
you a > letter signed by VB that says he will not pursue any legal
matters > against you. But you are still free to pursue legal
matters against > him. You have until Monday evening and then
everything comes back to > normal.*

As you know VB's words and letters mean nothing. You yourself called him repeatedly a liar. Did you forget that? So what is the value of a letter from a liar? Zero. Naught. We are not insane as your proposal seems to suggest.

That is why only a prior signed and notarized statement will do.

Nothing less. We learned from past experiences.

Moreover, there can be no agreement that we would have to keep secret. Secrecy is the tool of darkness. Any agreement must be in the open - as with "Frank." No secrecy clause whatsoever.

ark and laura

And then, of course, Vincent shot himself in the foot the same way Frank's attorney blew the deal for him. He posted to a public discussion board the following:

Date: Tue, 07 May 2002 20:58:09 -0400
From: Vincent Bridges <vincent@fifthwaymysteryschool.org>
Subject: Cassiopaeian announcements

Greetings M-group,

I apologize before hand for bringing up the odious and continuing sore spot of the Cassiopaeans, but I have two simple announcements and I thought they would be of interest to the list.

A class action law suit for defamation, harassment and invasion of privacy is underway against Laura Knight-Jadczyk, Ark Jadczyk, Andrew C. Rowland and the Board of Directors of the Perseus Foundation. If you feel that you have been harassed, defamed, libeled or have had your privacy invaded by the actions of the above named individuals, please send me a private email at abooks@ac.net and let me know if you would like to be a part of this legal action.

Also, a similar class action suit is underway for plagiarism and copyright infringement. If anyone on this list knows, or knows how to contact, any of the authors plagiarized or extensively excerpted without permission in any of the voluminous material generated and published by Laura Knight Jadczyk or the Perseus Foundation, please ask them to contact me at the above email address.

All replies will be kept strictly confidential.

Thank you,

Vincent Bridges

--- In [matrioshka@y...](#), Vincent Bridges <[vincent@f...](#)> wrote:

As most of you know, all of us on this side of the Cassiopaeian debacle have been trying to end the conflict and quit feeding the demon. Well, that hasn't exactly worked.

I offered to take everything down about L&A and the Cassiopaeians, and for the last few days it has been down. I also offered to drop any pending or future legal action against them, if they would just take their attack pages about off the web. That simply emboldened them to greater efforts, attacking even more innocent people who just want to get away from their slime and get on with their lives, and who never did anything to L&A but leave the cult and tell the truth about their experiences. To L&A of course this is treason of the highest order and must be avenged any way possible. Be warned, all of you still in thrall to Laura's spell, it could be your boss that receives the next email.

In return they proposed that I sign an agreement that they could post prominently on their website as a trophy of their victory over "Dr. Evil," my new nome de plume in C-World. Since we are all aware that Laura has never had an original thought in her life, it should come as no surprise that her statement for me was copied directly from the Dan Winter statement. Plagiarism is so much a part of her life that she can not apparently do without it.

So, rather than re-start the war, I thought we'd have a contest. Count the lies they wanted me to swear to in the following statement, and the person who comes closest to the correct total will win a brand new Disinformation Agent T-Shirt from paymenow.net.

OK, pencils ready? Here we go:

From Laura Knight Jadczyk and Ark Jadczyk:

1) To show our good faith, and our will to try a non-confrontational solution, we changed VB's name in the Adventures series to a pseudonym.

We can do the following

2) Remove the "side articles" about VB from the public display

3) Remove from the public display the Foundation report on VB _under the following condition ONLY_:

IF VB will sign and notarize and provide us with the original copy of the following statement that we can permanently post on our website, and, whenever necessary, post links to on any discussion board where he or his "pals" are found to be posting libel or defamatory remarks based on his previous lies and defamation.

THIS STATEMENT is made on this _____ day of _____, 2002 by Vincent M. Bridges of North Carolina:

I, Vincent M. Bridges, do hereby affirm that I have made false claims about my background, my credentials, my experiences, my publishing credits, my publishing company Aethyrea Books, and my education. I apologize for this.

I affirm that when the matters of my false credentials and credits were discovered by the Perseus Foundation, that I began a campaign of libel and defamation against Arkadiusz and Laura Jadczyk and the members of the Cassiopaea discussion group, and the readers of the Cassiopaea website.

I apologize for all my libelous remarks and publications about Ark and Laura Jadczyk. I refute my former claim that Ark and Laura are attempting to turn the Cassiopaeon Material into the basis for a cult.

I apologize for my statements that Ark and Laura and the members of the cassiopaea group were harassing me, stalking me, or violating my privacy.

I apologize for all my false claims, for my personal and technical untruths, including my claims of "expert status" as a "psychotherapist," my personal disparagement of Ark and Laura Jadczyk, and all negative characterizations I have made about them, their work, and the Cassiopaea discussion groups.

I apologize for inducing other people to distribute the Cassiopaeon transcripts without permission. I request that any copies of these transcripts distributed through my actions be destroyed.

I regret that others have been misled by my false claims, and I strongly encourage all others who have repeated my false and hurtful claims, to stop doing so.

I refute my false claims and apologize for all of this, and I request that others now pass on, post, and report this Statement everywhere that false reports derived from anything I have said have appeared.

I am making this statement because I know it to be the truth. I request that my friends support my efforts to scrupulously honor and defend the good and respected reputations of Ark and Laura Jadczyk, their work, their sincerity and good will, and the honor and sincerity of the members of the Cassiopaea discussion groups and the readers of the Cassiopaea website and material.

By making this statement, Vincent Bridges admits no legal liability.

Signed: VB Notarized.

Naturally, it will be a very cold day in hell when I put my name to something like this.

My final comments outside of court: Bugger off you losers... You and the demon deserve each other.

Vincent

182 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

Background to the Session

At this point in time, we had become aware of the fact that the concerted efforts of Vincent Bridges, Jay Weidner, Storm Bear Williams, Teresa Burns, and others, had certainly created a negative image about the Cassiopaeon experiment in certain small circles of the internet community. Thanks to Jay Weidner, we had a name for this type of activity: COINTELPRO, and our researches on this subject were only just beginning. What was apparent, from the very start, was that the chief "label" that COINTELPRO agents used to vilify and marginalize any group they wished to disrupt or destroy was "cult." (To see how Vincent Bridges develops this idea, in his own words, see: [Vincent Bridges Responds](#))

The line between CULT and religion is a very hotly debated topic, so getting a hard and fast definition to fit is difficult at best. According to the dictionary, a "cult" is: "a system of religious worship or ritual; devoted attachment to, or extravagant admiration for, a person, principle, etc - especially when regarded as a fad; a group of followers; sect." The root of the word "cult" is "kwel," which means "to turn, dwell, care for," and is related to the words "culture" and "cultivate."

By modern definitions, a cult is different from a religion. A religion, according to the dictionary, is: a system of religious belief; a belief in a divine or superhuman power or powers to be obeyed and worshipped; expression of such a belief in conduct and ritual; any specific system of belief, worship, conduct and ritual, often including a code of ethic and a philosophy," etc. The root of the word "religion" is "ligare," which means to "tie up" or "to bind."

It occurred to me that, by the above definitions, I would certainly rather be a "cult" than a "religion" though the fact is, neither of the above definitions even remotely apply to the material from the Cassiopaeans, or the work we do in the Quantum Future School.

But the term "cult" has been gradually deprived of its true meaning, and has come to mean something else altogether in our modern times. In our day, a "cult" is a group that employs manipulative techniques of influence on the minds of followers that are deceptive. What is humorous about the matter is that, based on our research into the history and development of the three major monotheistic religions: Judaism, Christianity and Islam, they are more properly "cults" than anything around in the present day in the sense that nearly their entire structure is based on manipulative techniques of influence on the minds of the followers that are deceptive." After all, what do you call it when people get "saved" because they are afraid of hell-fire and damnation? Especially if the evidence demonstrates that such "hell-fire and damnation" are not likely to exist?

As part of their anti-Cassiopaea publicity campaign, Storm Bear Williams made the rounds of a number of public discussion boards posting messages along the line of the following:

From: Storm Bear (storm@NODAMNSPAMredgrail.org)
Subject: Kook Kult Bible
Newsgroups: alt.slack View
Date: 2002-01-24 09:46:27 PST

Hi all.

This was discussed a month or so ago on here and I thought an update was in order. The Cassiopaeian Cult of New Port Richie, Florida is a doomsday cult that bases all their decisions on Ouiji Board conversations with aliens from Constellation Cassiopeia.

Interestingly enough, the cult is run by an ex-eastern bloc Cold War nuke scientist.

Worrisome, huh?

Anyway, the original Ouiji board transcripts have surfaced and is Available at... [deleted]

A breakdown of the cult is available at... [deleted]

The parody site is at... [deleted]

And the cult website is at... <http://www.cassiopaea.org>

Y'all Rock On!

Stormy

This sort of activity was obviously a "gang affair" because it continued for some months on various newsgroups and public message boards, including the following from an "unknown" poster who goes by the handle "mantismind."

From: [mantismind](#) (nospam@thankyou.com) (click the link to read the original post on newsgroups)
Subject: Jadczyk Cass Cult Based on Another "Golden Plate and Angel Maroni?" You be the Judge.
Newsgroups: alt.culture.usenet
Date: 2002-04-27 02:00:33 PST

Over the last two weeks, I myself have been accused of being

Vincent Bridges or one of the other victims maliciously portrayed on the Perseus Foundation (Persecution) adjunct site to the Cassiopaea.org site run by Ark and Laura Jadczyk which is alleged to be a cult. I am none of the unfortunate victims to have fallen prey to said Perseus Foundation, and if you are smart, you will have nothing to do with them. I am a tiny voice of dissent, as I have stated before. A mere nobody in nowhereland, posting on uselesnet providing unbiased views of cult news as it develops.

I have the following interesting interview with Mr. Vincent Bridges to report. The question is: Did the victims cave under the pressure of threats to bodily harm to themselves, family members and friends from the Cassiopaenistas of Psychossiopea, or is the following message true? You be the judge:

Mr. Bridges, the victim of ten months of ruthless attacks from the Cassiopaeenistas alleges that Laura Jadczyk pushed the ouija planchette around the board to gain sensational answers more likely to stimulate a cult following. Is it true? You be the judge. Report follows:

Cassiopaeen Channeling Faked?

In a surprise move, "Frank Scott", who participated with Laura Knight-Jadczyk from 1994 to 2000 in the production of the Cassiopaeen material, has taken down his unedited version of the disputed transcripts after Ms. Knight-Jadczyk admitted in several statements made to Mr. Scott and various lawyers that she was the "sole author and inspiration" of the Cassiopaeen material. Given the nature of the channeled contact, that of a ouija board (with always two or more hands on the planchette) this assertion by Ms. Knight-Jadczyk can only be taken to mean that she consciously FAKED the answers to the questions!

"For Laura to actually claim that she was the sole author of the words being generated by the planchette leaves us with no other explanation," commented Vincent Bridges, owner of the Anti-Cassiopaeen Cult Awareness website where the unedited transcripts could be found. "This calls into questions the entire corpus of Cassiopaeen material. Since neither "Frank" nor I have any wish to perpetrate such a fraud on the public as Laura has now admitted to committing, the raw unedited transcripts, showing clearly the pattern of deception used by Laura in generating her specious

"channelling" sessions, will be pulled from the web."

The reclusive "Frank Scott" could not be reached for comment.

The website of co-author "Frank Scott" will be removed from the web. If you go quickly to [deleted] and to [deleted], you may download the unedited transcripts for a short time, therefore having material to compare to the Jadczyk's edited transcripts.

The satirical sites based on the Cass.org cult site are: [deleted] and [deleted.]

Vincent Bridges anti-cult awareness site is: [deleted]

If you are really curious and would like to compare the original transcripts to the edited Jadczyk transcripts, post a request to the [Yahoo group: Matrioshka](#). One of the members will be happy to forward the zip file of the unedited transcripts to you personally. The unedited transcripts are also likely to be posted in alt.binaries.e-book periodically in the months to come.....strictly for personal, educational and critical use as provided for under federal statute.

Mantismind
Reporting LIVE from
Mantidpropagation

The "reclusive 'Frank Scott'" is no longer so reclusive, being a member of, and recently regular poster to the above mentioned discussion group. Nevertheless, what we see above is the most bizarre "spin" being put on the actual events of the legal activity that took place as recounted in session [020425](#), and those immediately before and after.

The reader needs to keep in mind that ALL of this activity of Vincent Bridges - as recounted in various places on the website - was quite simply the result of the fact that we uncovered his lies and deceptions, his manipulations and fraud, terminated our association with him both personally and professionally, and ejected him from our discussion group. That was it. Nothing more, nothing less. That is to say, he was ejected because he was discovered to be using manipulative influencing techniques and deception - the hallmark of the modern definition of a "cult." And immediately after he was ejected from the group, Vincent Bridges began to use varying methods of psychological terrorism against us, including threats of lawsuits, libel and defamation, and even implications of direct harm.

As it happens, the term "cult" does not apply at Cassiopaea. What we are conducting is an [Internet School](#), and we have the right to maintain order in the classroom. We have a right to eject those who are not there to learn, and those who are bullies and cheaters. As noted above, we believe in enabling people to think and decide freely and this necessitates **a broad informational base** as a prerequisite for exercising what freedom of mind may be humanly attainable. We further believe in researching, as a group activity, and sharing such information and analysis to those who ask. Anyone who enters this environment and is discovered to be using scare tactics, information that does not check out factually, who lies and misrepresents themselves, or is caught violating the privacy of the group, is EJECTED. That's it. Such an action has nothing to do with any or all of the members following anybody or any belief system. It has strictly to do with interacting with people who are TRUSTWORTHY by DEMONSTRATION, so that when any member reveals personal information within the group, we can be confident that it will not be used against them in some kind of psychological or spiritual terrorism as occurs frequently in "cults."

Rather than having a "religious confessor/leader who is the only one privy to all secrets, we have created a different idea for our group discussions. Yes, indeed, there are those who are the "hosts, guardians of the privacy and decorum," but all the interaction within the group is on an equal footing between members. And the main thing we wish to protect against is **individuals who are deceitful, who have a hidden agendas, or who use manipulative tactics.**

Because the group is closed for a reason, and because he was ejected from this group - when he had an obvious agenda to take it over as his own "cult following" - because he proved untrustworthy in terms of deception and agenda, Vincent Bridges undertook to destroy us and our life work. And his activities were aided and abetted by numerous other individuals as mentioned above. It was clearly a COINTELPRO operation, whether human instigated or managed from other levels, is moot.

We knew we had a problem because the history of such operations does not bode well for the objects of vilification and marginalization. It is all fine and good to say: "Oh, sticks and stones ..." etc, but the FACTS are that such operations work. If you don't think so, just read our [Timeline](#) which includes many references to Mind Control experiments and operations. The whole planet is in the state it is in due to such activities as those undertaken by Vincent Bridges and Co. And it has been going on for a very long time.

So, the question uppermost in our minds at the point in time of this session was: how to counteract such negative activities while still staying on the STO path?

There was the additional concern that the time we needed to devote to this activity was pretty much 24/7 and we needed to discover an STO way to approach the financial issue. Just putting a "help Cassiopaea" paypal donation button on the site was having almost NO results. We were discovering that there was certainly a double standard in operation and, while many, many "new age" organizations standard churches were free to coerce donations or payment via fear or fraudulently promised "benefits" - our own dedication was supposed to be evidenced by being "free" of any financial considerations at all. We were against the wall and knew it.

And finally, there was the issue of just simply making the material available to as many people as possible around the planet without violating the free will of those who choose other paths, other perspectives.

June 22, 2002

Ark, Laura, BT

Q: Hello.

A: Hello!

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Nomihha.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea. [Making many spiraling moves.] Needs grooving.

Q: (A) I guess we ought to have sessions more often.

A: Practice makes perfect. [More spiraling movements between each letter.]

Q: (L) We have been discussing whether or not we ought to engage in any kind of promotional activity to make people more aware of the material, of the network, of the principles we are putting together as a result of the transcripts as well as research and the activity of the group and its moving through the many areas of research. We are in something of a quandary as to whether or not promotion can be considered an STO activity. (A) There is another problem, in fact. We were hesitating about promoting because we knew that as long as we are working on a small scale, we will not attract attention and attack. As long as we function on a small scale, it can be allowed or accommodated in the Matrix. When we go to a larger scale, the Matrix can bring in new forces because anything on a larger scale can be considered by the Matrix as dangerous. So, enlarging the scale, attracting more interested people, at the same time we should be prepared for more attacks. So that was one of the reasons for our keeping a low profile. (L) Well, let's take it step by step. First of all, can promotion be considered an STO activity? Is it an STO approach to what we are doing or trying to do?

[All of the following was delivered very fast and very vigorously.]

A: Absolutely. It is giving the lie what is asked for: Truth.

Q: So, promotional activity can be considered a service to a larger

community. Obviously, promotional activity has to support itself and promotional activity, enlarging the scope of what we are doing, necessitates a much greater commitment of time and energy and skill not only our part, but the skill, time and effort of other people, which means that it must support that also. Nevertheless, the perception seems to be that anything that involves promotion or involvement of any kind of monetary exchange is an STS thing.

A: It should be noted that the STS system can only be penetrated by becoming "wise as serpents and gentle as doves." There is nothing negative about networking. Details of a network include the necessity for those who are involved to invest "energy" in the exchange.

If the individual comes upon the life work of another and expects to benefit and gain by that work, they will naturally wish to have their own position balanced by putting forth a commensurate amount of energy. Otherwise there will be an imbalance of energy. This then leads to an STS pyramid. An example of this principle in reverse is a teacher who demands payment for no real work on their own part.

The fact that both of you have devoted yourselves to this work for not just a short time, but literally your entire lives, and have not asked for the support that this intensive labor earns has, in effect, created an imbalance for those who are benefiting. Many of those who are experiencing blocks in their own lives would find those blockages dissolved by the action of opening the flow of energy in the exchange. In your world, money equals energy!!!

Q: (BT) We need to address the concerns about attack. (L) Yes. The question is: if we approach the matter in a more active way - since we don't want to proselytize, we only want to make people aware, they can look, accept, discard, or do whatever they want; I think the awareness factor is what we are targeting; there are six billion people on this planet and most of them are asleep and don't even know it; so awareness of the existence of a different option for viewing reality is the issue - how much will this increase the level of attack?

A: Knowledge protects. You have been in "attack school" for a long time, most recently having taken a grad level course. The principles learned thusly will stand you in good stead. From the fire comes light!

Q: (A) We were several times told that "help is on the way." What kind of help?

A: When you begin to expand the potential network you will rattle a lot of bushes.

Q: (L) The thing that concerns me is that I am nervous about such ideas. Generally speaking, such approaches generally lead to an organization, which then leads to codification, which then leads to all kinds of problems. You can't keep it personal and simple. Bigger networks, means more people, means

more opportunities for twisting and distortion and problems. There is just so much potential for people becoming involved who do not have the same intent we have, who don't have the intent the group has, and just a whole host of things that come to mind here. When you start getting big, you can't give enough attention to everything. For now, we take care of everything ourselves. We protect the group so that they can gather their awareness; they are making extraordinary progress; and how can you do that on a larger scale?

A: At some point there will be those among your group who will step forward and accept the mantle of teacher. Your role as teachers of teachers is one that may produce the balancing energy needed for the STO harvest to be plentiful indeed. Perhaps you should relax and not be afraid of the child you have borne taking its first step out in the world? There are many teachers in your group. Each of them will awaken to their mission destiny profile as appropriate.

Q: (A) I would like a bit of advice about our upcoming meeting. Should we have a fixed schedule, or try to keep everything spontaneous?

A: How about somewhere in between? The main focus should be on networking according to STO principles.

Q: (L) We have been talking about promotion in terms of things like tee shirts, coffee mugs, mouse pads, bookmarks, etc - just in terms of promotion, not so much for the purpose of making money - just to raise awareness of the website. There have been a number of reactions to such an idea, including seeing it as a "commercialization." I hadn't thought about it that way so much as I was thinking about just making the word "Cassiopea" a sort of household term that would make people curious enough to check it out. Then, of course, the law of percentages would suggest that the more people check it out, the more of those people who resonate would be "found," I guess. So, the objective is not to sell the material, but to promote the material. As the idea developed, the possibility of such sales supporting the material came to the fore and my thought was that if there was something that could be sold to support the material in its Free state, then I'm all for it. What do you have to say about these admittedly tacky ideas about tee shirts, bookmarks, mouse pads, and all of that sort of thing?

A: Notice carefully how the STS domination has been created and maintained. It is not done with the objective of promoting knowledge. As you know, it is done with the intent of hiding truth. What is wrong with pointing the door to greater potential knowledge out for those in Darkness? You can shine the light on the door. The choice of opening it and passing within is up to the seeker.

Q: (BT) I think that the point is intent. What difference does it make if you use tee shirts, book marks, refrigerator magnets or whatever? Those are all

techniques of the reality we live in for drawing the attention of people to whatever product is being offered. The fact is: they work. They familiarize people with words, concepts and phrases. That can certainly be seen as "shining the light on the door." (L) We have recently been working with some material from Boris Mouravieff. We can see many relationships. I would like to ask about some of his political views, his ideas about creating some elite corps to help the world graduate to what he calls the cycle of the Holy Spirit. How accurate are those views of Mouravieff?

A: Mouravieff, like many who have protected and passed on the "tradition" are merely carriers and not interpreters of the capacity of a Master. The True Master understands the nature of the "worlds" in terms of real, Hyperdimensional Interpenetration. Thus Mouravieff and others misunderstand and misinterpret, thinking in 3rd density Hierarchical terms which simply do not apply.

Q: (L) Okay, we are going to have to stop because Ark didn't eat anything all day and he is getting a headache.

A: He is re-grooving. Pushing past cycle blocks. But best to terminate now. Expect bursting through in awareness soon! Good night.

End of Session

170 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

July 13, 2002

Ark, Laura, BT, VG

[Part of this session was lost to recorder malfunction and a few of the questions are reconstructed, though the actual answers from C's are verbatim from the stenographic notes.]

Q: Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Giffaea.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (V) What is the main difference in the transmissions since "Frank" left the group and Ark finally agreed to participate directly in the process?

A: Remember that a conduit is composed of knowledge. Now think about the difference between "Frank" and Arkady. Prepare for the greatest learning burst ever!

Q: In the last session, just at the end, we brought up the work of Boris Mouravieff. As I continue to read through this material, I can see many relationships between that work and so many of the clues and hints scattered throughout the C's transmissions. What seems to be most important is his information about the Centers - three lower and three higher that are not "seated" in the body - and the formation of the magnetic center. Then, he talks about the difference between "A" influences and "B" influences, and the necessity for assimilation of "B" influences in order to fuse the "magnetic center" which then enables the soul - or higher centers - to "seat" in the body. Based on his descriptions, it seems that this is exactly the process that you have been guiding us through, even including all of the recent experiences with Vincent Bridges and Frank and others. As you had said once previously: "From the fire comes light." And we have certainly been challenged to utilize what we are learning in dealing with all of these issues and it has had a profound effect on us mentally, physically, and most especially, psychically and spiritually. We can see that this has been a large part of the "fusing of the magnetic center," as Mouravieff has termed it. Is the information from Mouravieff about these matters fairly accurate?

A: Not just fairly. It has been preserved from the time of the "Fall."

Q: Mouravieff states clearly that this teaching is a "thin thread" of an oral tradition, and that the monks themselves - in various locations - admit that it has not only not been put into writing, but has not even even been "gathered together" in a single place. This is, of course, problematical, but it seems that Mouravieff has made a sincere effort to present the material of the Tradition itself, even if he has spent an inordinate amount of time trying to weave through it some of the occult traditions of Europe that have been so very popular for so long, particularly the synarchic views of Guenon and so forth.

It seems that, in this respect, Mouravieff has interpreted many things in an "A influence" sort of way. And then, there is Mouravieff's presentation of the "worlds." It seems to be very similar to the teaching about "densities," though without the balance of STS and STO.

A: If it is understood in the original context of hyperdimensional realities. Also, there are some distortions and gloss on the subject of the "worlds" and "notes." But even this is only minor.

Q: Mouravieff says that there are two kinds of humans - he calls the "pre-Adamic" and "Adamic," [discussed in book III]. The idea is that pre-Adamic human types basically have no "soul" nor any possibility of growing one. This is a pretty shocking idea, but there have been recent scholarly discussions of this matter based on what seems to be clinical evidence that, indeed, there are human beings who are just "mechanical" and have no "inner" or "higher self" at all. [See: "Division of Consciousness"] Gurdjieff talked about this and so did Castaneda. Are these ideas Mouravieff presents about the two basic TYPES of humans, as far as they go, accurate?

A: Indeed, though again, there is a "Biblical Gloss."

Q: Mouravieff says that the "pre-Adamic" humans do not have the higher centers, nor the possibility of developing them in this cycle - which we assume to be the Grand Cycle you have previously described, the length of which is around 300,000 years. Is this an accurate representation of "pre-Adamic" beings?

A: Yes, they are "organic" portals between levels of density.

Q: Based on what Mouravieff has said, it seems to be so that any efforts to try to raise the consciousness of such individuals is doomed to fail.

A: Pretty much. Most of them are very efficient machines. The ones that you have identified as psychopaths are "failures." The best ones cannot be discerned except by long and careful observation.

Q: (V) Have I, or anyone in this room, ever encountered any, and if so, can you give us an example for reference?

A: If you consider that the population is equally distributed, then you will understand that in an ordinary "souled" person's life, that person will encounter half as many organic portals as souled individuals. BUT, when someone is in the process of "growing" and strengthening the soul, the Control System will seek to insert even more "units" into that person's life. Now, think of all the people you have ever met and particularly those with whom you have been, or are, intimate. Which half of this number would YOU designate as being organic portals? Hard to tell, eh?

Q: (BT) Is this the original meaning of the "pollution of the bloodline" that the Bible talks about?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) This certainly gives a whole new meaning to all the experiences we have had with people like "Frank" and Vincent Bridges and Terri Burns, Olga and the rest of the gang! What this means is that the work of discerning these organic portals from souled human beings is CRUCIAL to the so-called ascension process. Without the basic understanding of transformation of, and conservation of energies, there is no possibility of fusing a magnetic center.

No wonder the Bridges gang and the COINTELPRO types went bananas while I was publishing the Adventures Series! And sheesh! They will go bonkers with this organic portal stuff! (V) In thinking back over my life, it seems to me that my father is certainly one of these organic portals.

A: Now, do not start labeling without due consideration. Remember that very often the individual who displays contradictory behavior may be a souled being in struggle.

Q: (L) I would say that the chief thing they are saying is that the really good ones - you could never tell except by long observation. The one key we discovered from studying psychopaths was that their actions do not match their words. But what if that is a symptom of just being weak and having no will? (A) How can I know if I have a soul?

A: Do you ever hurt for another?

Q: (V) I think they are talking about empathy. These soulless humans simply don't care what happens to another person. If another person is in pain or misery, they don't know how to care.

A: The only pain they experience is "withdrawal" of "food" or comfort, or what they want. They are also masters of twisting perception of others so as to seem to be empathetic. But, in general, such actions are simply to retain control.

Q: (A) What does having a soul or not having a soul have to do with bloodline?

A: Genetics marry with soul if present.

Q: Do "organic portals" go to fifth density when they die?

A: Only temporarily until the "second death."

Q: (V) What is the "origin" of these organic portal human types? In the scheme of creation, where did they come from?

A: They were originally part of the bridge between 2nd density and 3rd density. Review transcripts on the subject of short wave cycles and long wave cycles.

Q: (A) Now, I was reading in the transcripts that sleep is necessary for human beings because it was a period of rest and recharging. You also said that the SOUL rests while the body is sleeping. So, the question is: what source of energy is tapped to recharge both the body and the soul?

A: The question needs to be separated. What happens to a souled individual is different from an organic portal unit.

Q: (L) I guess that means that the life force energy that is embodied in Organic Portals is something like the soul pool that is theorized to exist for flora and fauna. This would, of course, explain the striking and inexplicable similarity of psychopaths, that is so well defined that they only differ from one another in the way that different species of trees are different in the overall class of Tree-ness. So, if they don't have souls, where does the energy come from that recharges Organic Portals?

A: The pool you have described.

Q: Does the recharging of the souled being come from a similar pool, only maybe the "human" pool?

A: No - it recharges from the so-called sexual center which is a higher center of creative energy. During sleep, the emotional center, not being blocked by

the lower intellectual center and the moving center, transduces the energy from the sexual center. It is also the time during which the higher emotional and intellectual centers can rest from the "drain" of the lower centers' interaction with those pesky organic portals so much loved by the lower centers. This respite alone is sufficient to make a difference. But, more than that, the energy of the sexual center is also more available to the other higher centers.

Q: (L) Well, the next logical question was: where does the so-called "sexual center" get ITS energy?

A: The sexual center is in direct contact with 7th density in its "feminine" creative thought of "Thou, I Love." The "outbreath" of "God" in the relief of constriction. Pulsation. Unstable Gravity Waves.

Q: Do the "centers" as described by Mouravieff relate at all to the idea of "chakras?"

A: Quite closely. In an individual of the organic variety, the so-called higher chakras are "produced in effect" by stealing that energy from souled beings. This is what gives them the ability to emulate souled beings. The souled being is, in effect, perceiving a mirror of their own soul when they ascribe "soul qualities" to such beings.

Q: Is this a correspondence that starts at the basal chakra which relates to the sexual center as described by Mouravieff?

A: No. The "sexual center" corresponds to the solar plexus.

Lower moving center - basal chakra

Lower emotional - sexual chakra

Lower intellectual - throat chakra

Higher emotional - heart chakra

Higher intellectual - crown chakra

Q: (L) What about the so-called seventh, or "third eye" chakra?

A: Seer. The union of the heart and intellectual higher centers.

[Laura's note: This would "close the circuit" in the "shepherd's crook" configuration.]

Q: (V) What about the many ideas about 12 chakras, and so forth, that are currently being taught by many new age sources? [Barbara Marciniak, for one.]

A: There are no such. This is a corrupted conceptualization based on the false belief that the activation of the physical endocrine system is the same as the creation and fusion of the magnetic center. The higher centers are only "seated" by being "magnetized." And this more or less "External" condition [location of the higher centers] has been perceived by some individuals and later joined to the perceived "seating" locations, in potential. This has led to "cross conceptualization" based on assumption!

Q: Are the levels of initiation and levels of the staircase as presented by Mouravieff fairly accurate?

A: Yes, but different levels accessed in other so-called lives can relieve the intensity of some levels in "another" life.

Q: (L) So work on the self in different incarnations - assuming one is not an organic portal - can be cumulative? You can pick up where you left off if you screw up?

A: Yes. To some extent. For now, then, good night.

End of Session.

203 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

July 31, 2002

Ark, Laura, JQ, SM, HS, IT, MW,

Q: (L) Hello

A: Hello

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Poronia

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Hello men of Cassiopaea.

Q: (I) Why men?

A: Hello I** of Cassiopaea!!!

Q: [Laughter] (I) Long time.

A: No Cs!

Q: [Laughter]

A: Get it?! Hello M** of ?

Q: (M) Wow! That's a good question for me too, I guess. Wow, that's one I don't know. Well I've never been to Cassiopaea. Hello. (L) Okay, I want to ask a question. I would like to know about Credo Mutwa?

A: He has a valid connection, however there is a lot of static around him.

Q: (S) What does a valid connection mean?

A: His source.

Q: (I) Several of us have recently discussed the idea that the Zulu people are - as their name means in the Zulu language - Light Warriors. Does this idea have any foundation in fact?

A: In a sense, but not precisely in the way thought. Groups of people represent energy portals in cosmic rather than global terms. Light warriors are "connectors" on a cosmic level.

Q: (L) Connectors between what and what?

A: Transducers of energy of transition rather like capacitors!

Q: (L) What's a capacitor? (M) It's an electrical way of collecting and dumping a flowing charge; a way of accumulating charge and releasing it later in a sudden burst of energy. You can send enormously strong pulses from capacitors by putting in small amounts of energy over a long period of time.

They used to be called accumulators. (J) What transition?

A: Transition of your sector of space/time.

Q: (I) So Light Warriors - are they accumulating energies and is it at a particular point that we may need help to transition that they...(S) Provide the energy necessary, is that what you mean?

A: Partly. It will depend on how much awareness you manage to generate to direct the energy.

Q: (I) Zulus, Light Warriors. Is this a genetic function?

A: More or less.

Q: (L) Well. You know they throw you something you don't expect and what do you do? You have all your little preconceived notions and you have it all figured out and you think you're going to get a little confirmation and then

they toss you something that says uh-uh. (S) Well this is a whole new concept...well not really. (I) The Zulus and other Black peoples are more in tune with the Earth... And the C's say it is up to us as to how much awareness we can generate to vector this energy from the Earth... So if we don't generate this awareness they're going to transduce a different kind of energy? A: They can be "food for the moon" or food for the soul.

Q: (I) Well, God they've been food for the Moon for a long time. (L) So has everybody else. (S) It's the same for all of us though, so is there anything special about them or different than anybody else?

A: Absolutely.

Q: (J) So their genetics...it's a function of genetics... (A) I would ask if there is any other say nation or tribe of similar make-up? (S) Yeah, maybe there's a tribe in every section of the world, or something.

A: There is a "spectrum" as Mouravieff suggests, however the Zulu compose a sort of "drone" tone.

Q: (S) So is this something they do deliberately or is it something unconscious?

A: It is a function of the 4th density energies they "represent."

Q: (A) Okay, so it is a drone tone. That is the main tone which is foundational to the harmonics. You build the music on this infrastructure, so to say. (L) There's the drone, there's the bass, there's the melody. (J) They said a spectrum as in Mouravieff, the spectrum of the genetics able to carry light or to act as a light for transition. I'm not really sure on how that...(L) I think they're talking about a soul tone. (I) Is the unique singing that the Zulus do symbolic of that drone tone?

A: Indeed, as is all of reality symbolic of things at other levels and "depths" of being. For the Zulus, the "ancestors" are also the "future selves." Those are specific terms that carry meaning unfamiliar to your cultural context.

Q: (I) Well ancestors are a big part of their culture. (S) Right, so the C's material is a...bridge between cultures I guess. (A) The issue of "agents" has been a subject of recent discussion, especially after all the odd things that occurred during our conference in the past week. What are the clues that we could look to in order to discern "agents?"

[Planchette spirals momentarily]

A: Since you asked...[group laughter] let your imagination be your guide.

Q: (S) Talk about an open ended answer. They've expanded on 'open', so... (L) Is there any kind of activity that involves precognition or time travel awareness?

A: See previous answer.

Q: (I) Our imagination. (L) Why is it that the ones who turn out to do the most damage - as we discussed - never produce any definitive "sensation" one way or another about anything. Why do they always seem to be so "neutral?"

A: By design.

Q: (S) By design is like by design of somebody organizing something but it's by design because these are created, designed individuals?

A: End subject.

Q (A) So we don't want to know more than we know, right? (I) Our

imagination is enough. (S) Let your imagination run wild. (L) Alright, next?... (M) Well, they said: 'M** of ?' Is it that I'm in a position of choice or is it that my reviewing of the sessions is too grumpy, too slow, too dim, or... is it a choice matter or...

A: He who sits on fence gets splinters.

Q: (M) That is so true.

A: And they can be particularly nasty when one jumps off in haste upon realizing that fence sitters are prime targets for snipers.

Q: (I) S** C** and your experiences with him during the conference. The C's zeroed in on you for some reason. (S) Right. (M) Here the conference is astonishing, but I'm alerted that the answers are appropriate for other people too. (everyone speaking at once) well of course it's a position of choice, and there are others who are vulnerable too.

A: Many haven't even approached the fence to obtain a clearer view.

Q: (M) Alright, well, I get a clearer view, but then it's risky. Well that figures. (I) It doesn't necessarily mean it's you. (J) Just want to understand this. When you realize you're a target because you're sitting on the fence without fully deciding one way or another, and then you jump off too quickly, does that mean in a way that you should stay on the fence? (S) It means you don't have the safety of the network when you're on the fence. (J) But if you jump off in haste, when you realize that you are a prime target for snipers...

(S) When you get off you need to know which side you're getting off on. (L) I would say it applies to the idea of getting off the fence deliberately and carefully...rather than sitting there so long somebody finds you and shoots you off. (M) I have been doing this but I didn't think I had a clear view. I find reading the sessions, discussions, things about the German genetics, the predisposition to brutality... I live in Germany and it tears me apart. It's all kinds mixed up. I never thought... it appears that they said that I do have a clear view or the fence sitters do...(L) Well there's a view and there's wishful thinking. (M) I didn't believe I had a clear view, but presuming it's so, as an example, is it possible that STS types can go back into the 1980's and set up fortune tellers and fixed future ideas and stories of marriages and children and sort of hitting weak spots in some sort of seduction...

A: That is SOP for STS.

Q: (M) Okay, so I did spot it. And S** C** was hitting on all those things...

(I) Well you weren't sure because you kept saying S** C** did this and that. You know what he's about just based on all the other things he has said, so why be taken in by his seeming "spot on" predictions or "reading?" (M) Well I had a thought that - well, there's more than I could share with you - the thought was, you see, I thought I had this fixed future, and C** comes along and says: 'you gotta be a templar, you've got to leave your job in November,' and the bells went clanging...(J) Sniping at you, eh? (M) But I've been used in the past as well.

A: You have so many buttons that they play you like a concertina.

Q: (M) Okay, how can that be solved? By hypnotism or spirit release therapy" What to make that less risky so the decision making process is better, improved...

A: Think like a hammer.

Q: (M) Well, alright. I've done it briefly, only briefly in the past, but...

A: No pain no gain.

Q: (M) Good general tips for everybody, it's nice the way they answer that. Why wouldn't I just... choosing seems to be obvious because the approaches of these beings, these attempts, feel obnoxious...(I) That's a button! (L) Concertina Man! [group laughter]. (M) Yeah, all these buttons. Okay so think with a hammer. They didn't say spirit release therapy or anything. (I) You need to find out what the buttons are. (L) And work. There's work. I would say thinking about spirit release and all that stuff is looking for an easy way out. Did you ever stop to think that all these little emotional things that get pushed in you, they're just simply emotional programs and you have to master them? I mean you can't just get hypnotized and toss them out and think there's somebody else that's going to do the work for you. (M) What a great point. Maybe S** C** was seeing something. He keeps saying he's told to say things. Maybe there's a reason. Maybe I had a spirit attachment and somebody could say it was an old Knight Templar [everybody laughing at once]. (L) Can't you just say that the whole line that C** fed you is a crock of sh*t. Just say it: 'there's evil people out there that push my buttons' and let it go at that? That's a crock. It pushes your buttons and makes you start going around in these uhahuhahuh, and it's a crock! Say after me M** 'There is a crock of sh*t out there and they're after me.' [M** repeats and agrees] (I) And they can only get to you if you allow that button to be pushed. (L) Why can't you just say 'There ARE agents of negative forces and they will say anything that is designed to push our buttons. They're all snipers and they push our buttons.' (I) You also have to utilize what you see. (M) Okay there was one thing holding me up and that was - and maybe you've heard this a thousand times because you have more experience - but I look at some of the... [I starts laughing] (L) Just remember I'm going to transcribe every word [ongoing laughter]. (J) The thing about when S** pushes your buttons is that he pushes a button and it works; you do the dance; you sing the song; you know what I mean. You're doing it now, chewing on this nonsense over and over again. So, the answer is: just don't sing the song. Don't do the dance. (I) I have a question. There has been so much laughter in the group during the conference that I just want to know: Were you guys laughing all weekend?

A: Let us just say that there is great joy in these "realms" and that does include "laughter."

Q: (I) I'm not even there yet, but God if it's like anything I felt this week, I can't wait. [everybody laughs] I've never laughed this much in my entire life.

A: M**, you have a very poorly developed emotional center.

Q: (M) Well the obvious thing is, that's not acceptable. It's got to be quite right...(S) Just think in small steps, don't think you're going make a leap into having a developed emotional center all at once. You just gotta take one small step after another. (M) Well what is most suitable: sudden shock treatment or steps or...[laughter] For example, can I ever be a worthwhile acquaintance for people that I've known in England? That's been haunting me.

A: You are seeking love in all the wrong places. How can you know love if you cannot bear truth?

Q: (M) So I've got to think with a hammer and, I can't bear truth...

A: Wishful thinking buffers you from truth.

Q: (M) Well that's what I've got to work at so...(L) So basically you're looking for love, you want love. That's the thing you're really after. But how can you have love if you can't bear truth? Seek ye first truth and you will get love.

(A) Seeking truth means leave your delusions. (M) I found that some truth is really or mainly just joy with amazement and then...(L) But there is some that you can't stand. All truth is not beauty. All truth is not delight. (A) You see the first step, as I understand, of finding truth, is realizing 'I am alone and I am responsible for everything what happens to me.' And when you understand "I am alone, okay, and I am responsible and there are these snipers and they are shooting at me," then you fully realize your situation, you are alone. Only then, you can DO.

A: More than anyone realizes. Remember that groups "transduce" cosmic energy. Think of the energy transmitted into your realm by your gathering.

Q: (I) I never laughed this much ever! Just a little snippet of what STO can possibly be like, and it's much more than we realize. (S) Is there something special about laughter? (I) Does it generate energy?

A: Pure laughter is rarely experienced in your realm. Just wait for 4th density!

Q: (I) Like I said I can't wait. (H) Was the moment I had where I was laughing at myself something close to that?

A: Partly. It was more a releasing of blockage.

Q: (I) Is that in my case, I mean I couldn't stop laughing.

A: With I**, it is different. You are already past a major block.

Q: (A) I want to go back to agents and ask about the guy from room 103, what was his function, if any?

A: Just think of spy vs spy. There is more than one group interested in what you are doing. Collecting data for later use. Now, all of you have value far beyond your own understanding to this point. It would be wise to remember this and be cautious. Go from this point with joy in this knowledge and... defend it. Good bye.

End of Session

194 since January 21, 2003

8-18-02

Ark, Laura, Terry, Jan

[This was the first session attended by T&J since February 3 of 2001 - almost 18 months to the day. So much had happened in that time, so much growth had taken place in ourselves and the group, as a result of dealing with the Bridges and Frank Scott situation, that it seems that the energies no longer "fit." It is interesting to note how the "fractured" energies produce such a variance of contact, and this is important to remember because a similar state existed in the three board sessions held with Vincent Bridges at the table.]

Q: (L) Hello.

A: Hello.

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Xtqf.

Q: (L) Is that a name?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopeia.

Q: (L) That's not the way you usually spell it, why did you spell it differently?

A: 3 intent.

Q: (L) 3 intent? (T) Are you from Cassiopaea?

A: Hello. No.

Q: (T) Who are you?

A: Intent.

Q: (T) Your intent?

A: Help u.

Q: (T) But you're not from Cassiopaea?

A: No.

Q: (T) And your name is Xtqf?

A: P I R

Q: (L) Hmmm strange, never had anything like this except with Vincent at the table. (T) What is P I Rr?

A: Pirpimmoonikknqe.

Q: (L) Is the energy different with Terri sitting at the table?

A: !

Q: (L) Obviously we have to regroup because we have a different set of energies here.

A: O!

Q: (T) Are you spelling in shorthand or phonetics?

A: !

Q: (T) When you point at ! what does that mean besides !, are you using it for a shorthand for something?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) What kind of shorthand?

A: Lost rhhlmos.

Q: (T) Have we lost the connection?

A: To ill.

Q: (J) To ill?

A: Yes.

Q: (J) Who is ill?

A: Temporary.

Q: (T) What's temporary, that the channel's ill?

A: Look! Hello! Look! Hello!

Q: (T) You've said Hello now...is Cassiopaea out here somewhere?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) Are they going to talk with us tonight? Are we going to talk with us tonight? [The planchette goes flying across the board and comes to rest between Ark and Laura, nearly jumping off the table. It is then still.] Q: (T) Have you left? How will you help us? Are you still there? Is anyone there?

A: Other.

Q: (T) What other?

A: TQ.

Q: (L) Nothing. (T) Well this is different. (L) Have you been sick? (T) No.

(L) Well why are they talking about "to ill," and they said t-o and not t-o-o.

A: E I T H 1.

Q: (T) Eith?

A: U fight.

Q: (T) We fight what? (L) U fight. (A) Okay, try now, go together, try...

A: Yes.

Q: (T) No we're not fighting we're just making discussion.

A: Terry.

Q: (T) Yes that's me Terry, I fight?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) I fight? I fight what?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (T) I fight what?

A: P I I G H K M O R

[Planchette just be "bouncing" around the board.]

Q: (L) Alright you trade off, see what happens.[Terry removes his hand from planchette leaving only Ark and Laura.]

Q: (L) Hello, hello, anybody?

A: Give rest to Terry.

Q: (L) What do you mean "Give rest to Terry?"

A: He is detuned due to long absence.

Q: (L) What's this about ill?

A: Ill fitting energy resonance. Terry needs to regroove.

Q: (L) How does Terry regroove? (T) Yes, how do I regroove? (L) How does a person regroove?

A: First by spending time in learning to the same level as others in resonance.

Q: (T) It moves quick now! (L) So in other words, umm...well I don't know.

(A) We are not talking to Cassiopaeans, we are talking to someone unknown.

A: Yes Cassiopaea.

Q: (L) Why was it spelled funny the first time?

A: Lack of resonance.

Q: (T) Well I guess I'm out of resonance. (L) Why is Terry out of resonance?

A: Too long absence and cares of life.

Q: (T) Too much 3rd density?

A: Yes.

Q: (T) It's been a busy summer. (J) There's been a lot happening. (L)

Alright so, tell us what to do about it, do you want to know what to do about it?

A: Interaction is highly desirable. Even if only he is in contact via email.

Q: (T) Email? Do they have email at 6th density?

A: Grooving is long process.

Q: (T) So being away too long is a loss of the groove, frequency?

A: Not loss, failure to keep with pace of rapid advancement of process of network.

Q: (T) Well, that could be. (L) Well you didn't lose anything. (T) I just haven't gained anything. (J) We haven't been keeping up with the story because we've been focused on other things. We've been away mostly for four years since we moved up north. But I think up until maybe the past whatever, he still kept in touch and kept involved in it. But I think with everything that's been happening he hasn't had time. (T) Gotta work to survive.

A: He is holding steady.

Q: (T) Well steady's better than nothing I guess. At least I can be considered steady. (T) Can I try again? (L) Try it, just keep kicking in.

A: Yes keep signalling.

Q: (T) Hello. Hello. (L) We've been doing a lot of thinking about it and it's a noise to signal thing and then of course...(J) It's almost like tuning in a radio station. (L) Yeah.

A: Cow.

Q: (Laughter) (L) Okay, I've got to find out what cow means. (T) Are you calling me a cow? Mooooo (Laughter).

A: Sacred cows.

Q: (T) I'm a sacred cow? I've got cats, there sacred cats. We've got cows down the street. What kind of sacred cows? (L) Sacred cows is a term the group uses that refers to when people hang on to certain ideas that they ought to let go of; hanging onto assumptions and ideas...(J) They're holding you back...(L) Right. In fact did you see our little image --No Sacred Cows, NO BULL? Are you saying Terry has sacred cows?

A: Somewhat.

Q: (T) Well doesn't everybody? (L) Hah! Not anymore. We have learned how to get rid of them, very painfully, I should add! (T) And me I always considered myself a sacred cow buster.

A: Terry needs to get in the groove.

Q: (T) How do I get in the groove?

A: Networking works.

Q: (T) Does that mean I need to post on the message board occasionally? I try to keep up with what you're writing. That in itself is a lot of work.

A: Attention is a bi-directional signal. It works best in an exchange.

Q: (J) So where just reading the posts doesn't keep the energy up as much as participating, is that what you mean? (A) That's kind of like when you learn something and you do not do exercises, it's not the same. Exercises flow from you to answer, only when you answer do you really get some help processing.

If you just read without answering it is different processing. (T) It very well could be. How well does the board work with anybody else? People who never touched the board before? (L) Well, we haven't even been doing that

anymore. It's too iffy. (A) But in the beginning we tried it and had trouble.

(J) How often is there someone other than just the two of you on the board?

(L) Never. We don't anymore; we just don't even do it anymore. (J) So it's

always just the two of you? (L) Yeah, that's the resonance I guess. (J) So

it's as much the fact that the process has grooved to the two of you... (A)

Yes, this is probable. (J)...coupled with the fact that Terry's been away and maybe not as grooved into the energy because of everything that's been going on. (T) Can it be the energy itself has changed? Or that each person brings different energy?

A: Resonance that is pure is a property of co-linearity. It can resonate thereby to a stronger signal of similar purity.

Q: (A) Co-linearity essentially means going in the same direction. (J)

Running along the same lines in similarity. (J) You two are co-linear right now, you have been since you've connected, you've always been co-linear. So that's how it's grooved to your resonance to each other. (L) Yeah. (T) Does that mean we're co-linear, with more twists maybe (to Jan)? (J) Well I think we are. (L) Well the one thing that I think happened or is happening with the group because of the interaction is that everybody is becoming more or less co-linear. It's like increasing, it's like everybody is...their all coming to the same...

I don't even know how to say it. It's not the same because everybody has their own particular perspective, it's like they contribute to it. It's like a whole bunch of different people in a circle looking at something, and they're all describing their particular perspective of it... (T) Like their describing an elephant. (L)...and the whole elephant is growing out of it. (J) In other words it's building upon everyone's concentration and their particular focus.

It's like everyone's bringing their...(L)...And contributing ...(J)...focus to the table and it's all building from that. (L) Yeah, that's the only way I can

describe it because everybody has individual perceptions, but what we're learning is something in the middle that's growing out of everybody's

contribution. And then of course this person over here, by contributing their view, that person over there is able to have access to it, to know it. (J) Well if it's building as you go along, everyone's perception of it changes as it builds because it's changing. And they are looking at it, and as they're seeing it and keep contributing different things as it changes. (L) Yeah, and then the very act of that exchange links them all together. (T) That makes sense. I've

always felt that by having the material out on the net, the more people read it the more they become attuned to it.

A: Terry has much of value to contribute as well as much to gain.

Q: (T) Okay, what are my sacred cows somewhat?

A: Your opinions.

Q: (T) My opinions are sacred cows? Which opinions, I have too many of them. My opinions on what?

A: Many issues that might be opened to greater awareness by the act of networking with many perspectives. It is important to not close any doors.

Q: (T) True, but then my opinions are extremely outrageous and I offend a lot of people with them. (J) Or are you closing doors. (T) Am I closing doors by not expressing my opinions?

A: Doors are closed by not working with the challenges to opinions of equal "strangeness."

Q: (T) But opinions are opinions and offending someone is a totally different thing and I don't have any interest in offending people with my opinions. (L) I don't think that was the point. You only talk to people who don't have strange opinions. (T) Umm, well I talk to people with really strange opinions that make me look almost normal. (J) It says, "Doors are closed by not working with the challenges to opinions of equal strangeness." (A) Normally the point is that when you have a strong opinion and the opinion clashes with someone else's opinion there's a conflict and the question is: you can say I don't care or you can try to resolve the conflict by analyzing and being open to changing your opinion; not necessarily agreeing with someone else's opinion. But by analyzing the two different things you can make a step to see how changing your opinion in a certain completely new direction is possible. You see, this is black, this is white. Okay, what can we make of this? Well, we may find out that there is a whole spectrum of colors that we can discover a rainbow, you see. We then see: "Oh my god, huh, a rainbow!" that we may not have known existed. (J) And then you realize: "When I did not see your white to my black neither of us saw the stuff in between." (L) Well, one of the things we've seen that happens with the group is somebody will have an opinion, I'll have an opinion, anybody can have an opinion, but they'll say we don't really like to talk about opinions too much. You've seen the way that dynamic works. You can say you have an opinion - or "my truth" - and somebody will say 'On what do you base your opinion, explain it.' And usually, in the course of explaining an opinion, they'll say 'Oh, huh, okay let's think about this opinion.' And then everybody will talk about the opinion. And then, in the end, we may still have the same opinion but for a different reason than we had when we started out. Or, we may change it. (A) But I think the main point is probably that people learn that this exchange or this networking is not just the abstraction of difficult discussion, but that it has direct application to their lives. They want to do something like to be free of programming or to see to some internal line, or to see the matrix working on everyone of them; to note, to see, to interpret things that happen to them in terms of the general framework of reality and better understand their own place in it. And then it becomes a practical thing and that's why people learn that being open to what is new, you can notice

things that are useful. [Further discussion]

Q: (T) So are there any particular opinions that you can begin with that can point out that I can work on? (L) Oh Terry you know you're not supposed to ask that, you know better! (laughter)

A: He is trying to fool Mother Cassiopaea. Not today!

Q: (T) Nice try, no cigar (laughter).

A: No short cuts!

Q: (T) Well I have a lot to work with don't I? I have opinions on everything.

(L) Don't we all. (T) Which one...(L) Just start throwing them out there. (T) How do I throw them out there without being offensive? I just try very hard to not be offensive to people...'cause I have no reason...

A: Ask questions!

Q: (A) It's very simple. If I have just opinions and my thing is just to express my opinion to other people, it's a signal that I don't want to learn anything. If I think I know all, where does openness and growth come in? The solution is to just suspend all opinion and just be curious and ask questions and see if you can learn. Just do -- 'I am suspending all opinions. Even if have one, I'm not going to express it.' Because sooner or later, if you ask questions people will start thinking and trying to answer, and then they will start asking: 'Well, tell us what you think.' Right? 'It's suspicious he is just ask question and he is not giving anything from himself' (laughter). And then it becomes a dynamic exchange.

A: Networking works!!!

Q: (T) Actually since we've been doing the antique shows I've been talking to more people than I have in a long time; people I've never met you know; people just all over the place out there. Boy, some of them have opinions that make me feel good!

A: Are they co-linear?

Q: (L) Co-linear. Co-linear means going in the same direction. (T) In other words, do they have the same opinions I have? (A) No. No. Going in the same direction. (L) You don't have to have the same opinions, but you want to go in the same direction. What are their goals? (T) I don't know, for the most part they're just people I talk to passing through on the shows. I'm only talking to them for a few minutes. (J) There's no co-linearity there. (A) They are not even co-linear in interest; except for commercial ones. (T) Well, it doesn't hurt to try and express the STO philosophy to them as they pass by; be nice and friendly; show them that the whole world doesn't hate them. (J) Were not quite up to pulling people off the street yet. (T) Do you have any more to say on this?

A: First you must choose your goals. Then you network with others with similar goals to achieve them. What do you want? Graduation or repeating the grade?

Q: (T) Oh well graduation is always the best. (L) Well you know what Gurdjieff said - 'No one can escape alone. You have to have a group and you have to have a plan, and you have to work.' Nobody can do it alone and you have to do it with the help of somebody's who done it before. It's a very important thing he said about that. He said first you have to understand

you're in prison and then you have to learn about the prison and you have to learn about how to get out, and you can only learn about that from somebody who's already gotten out. And you can't do it alone because it takes a whole team. (T) To get out? (L) Yeah, that's what he said, and it's so true.

Because the minute you start wiggling around in the matrix, it comes down on your head. (T) Well the matrix is programmed to keep us here. And keep us stupid. (L) Yeah. Okay, are we done with you Terry? (T) I think so! But I have a question. What happened to Ark and Laura's computer system this weekend?

A: Mainly it is a psychic signal of impending quantum shift.

Q: (T) Just because the computers went down? Uh, can you expand on that a little bit?

A: Fluidity of reality affects such "hardware" which is sensitive to such flux.

Q: (A) So something is going to shift, reality is fluid, hardware is affected, and all kinds of things happen probably due to the interaction of what is outside us and the hardware. It's hard to find the real prime reason, see. (L) I think what happens sometimes is the reality starts fluxing, and then you become psychically aware of this reality flux, and the psychic energy in your own system then affects those things in your environment that are attuned or sensitive to your psychic energy. In this way, your psychic energy can signal you. I guess, it's like the black cat walking by twice, that would be one way of putting it. (A) I think it's like with this magician, the real magicians like the one you were talking about today, who mix what is called slight of hands with real magic, right? And one helps to other and you can say: Well he isn't showing real magic because it's all tricks. No! Some yes, but some is real magic. But he's mixing them together because, well it works. The real magic doesn't always work. It works once in awhile and you have no full control so you must help with your exercises. It's the same when we interact with our reality. It is fluid when we are in a certain state. And, when it is fluid because of our state, also electrical things are in a certain state. And some of the things that happen are probably because of our interaction. What was the reason? Part of the reason was there somehow something unusual happened, because thousands times you switch and maybe you switched in a different way than always, right? So that's what I think.

A: Chaos is part of the conditions or the creation of a new reality.

Q: (T) There's a lot of reality out there to break down... What is the quantum change that's coming? Quantum shift.

A: This depends on the observer.

Q: (T) Okay that makes sense. Depending how the change affects you will be the way you relate to it, and everybody would relate a little different. Also they nicely side stepped the question. (J) No, there would be no one answer. So, something's coming, that's what the computer's picked up. [A loud crashing sound is heard from the vicinity of the office and weight lifting equipment. All get up to go investigate, but nothing is found.]

Q: (T) Did you just open a quantum door for us?

A: Ha ha! Had you going.

Q: (T) Had you going? (J) Yeah, we left the room didn't we? (T) You did

that?

A: You did.

Q: (T) We did? I did. I did? How did I do that? (A) I have no idea.

A: Psychic flux.

Q: (T) I hope whatever it was, it wasn't the computer. Ark spent too much time today getting them to work again. [A discussion ensued concerning the sound they had heard in a part of the house that was described by Terry as the sound of a door opening and closing very loudly.]

A: Just think of all the potential that is untapped.

Q: (J) Did we all do that, or did Terry?

A: Mostly Terry because of his chaotic inner state at the moment.

Q: (T) Okay, I'm in a chaotic state of some kind. (J) Is it because of the caffeine and sugar?

A: Not really. Terry is seeing a path and is in turmoil at the inner awareness of the choices ahead and the potentials. He gave up many goals in the past and there is a great sensation of loss and desire to resume the path.

Q: (T) Okay, that's pretty heavy. (J) Yeah it is.

A: It was when it fell, too.

Q: [Laughter.] (T) Okay, humor, mirth. When it fell. I like that. That was good. They've never talked about me like this before. I don't know what to ask. What more do you have, go ahead continue. Keep right on explaining things to me and I'll see if I can come up with some questions. I'm just kind of confused right now! (A) Didn't you have something to say, a question you wanted to ask? (L) Umhmm. Yeah, but I forgot what I was going to ask. Everything fell on the floor and whatever. (A) It was something we were talking about earlier. (L) I was going to ask if I needed to be any more concerned or observant with this other situation we were discussing earlier, or not? The BT thing?

A: Awareness is good and the understanding that even those who may be fooling themselves and others can be helped by the pretense in some ways.

Q: (L) Well that helps. In other words, if there is some pretending or attempting to fool, as long as are aware, of it, we can allow it to continue in the case that it might help the person, and the help they are giving is also useful. Because sometimes people pretend and then they realize that by interacting in the environment into which they have pretended their way, they actually like it and they become more real than they're pretending to be. You know what I mean? (T) Oh yeah, absolutely. (L) So maybe that's what's applicable. (T) That could very well be. I know what you're referring to. I have one more question about the computers problem, okay? Should Ark consider reformatting the other server Windows 2000 on it, just in case something's there also?

A: This problem is soon to be solved in an unusual way.

Q: (T) Oh good, okay, then you don't have to do 2000 on there again. (A) Maybe it works now. (T) Only a thought that came to me only because their blowing through \$50 Firewalls and \$50,000 firewalls and online can't tell you who it is, and the phone company can't tell you who it is. They see the activity, but nobody knows what is going on. (A) Yeah. (L) Okay so we don't have a

computer problem that we need to worry about. (T) I have some issues to deal with, but that can be done easily. I have a path to follow. (L&J) I don't know if it can be done easy! (T) Well I'm trying to convince myself, I'm thinking I'd much rather reload Windows 2000! Any last words, any other questions? Any advice, thoughts, ideas, directions? Beside "discover."

A: Seek ye first the desire of the heart and all else falls into place.

Q: (T) I like that, that's a very classy little saying right there. That would make a good T-shirt. Any other questions? (L) The only question I have now is... there comes that damn helicopter! (T) That's spooky, that's not Bayflight is it? (L) They masquerade as all kinds of helicopters - police, Bayflight - see what he does. (T) You know, the SWAT team drops down, 'we want to talk to you about \$5 million of equipment from Washington.' (J) Yes, I have a question. Is there anything that I can do to help Terry?

A: Best to let him lead on this one.

Q: (T) Okay, let me ask one more question, I know everybody's getting tired. With these goals that I gave up was that because I was being an ass or because I really was doing something good for somebody else when I was giving them up?

A: Mostly the former with the qualifier that it was mostly fear of loss.

Q: (T) I'm trying to understand what they're saying and put it into perspectives with my life. Was I being STS or STO at the time when I was giving these things up, it sounds like I was being STS. So I was hurting myself, just doing that.

A: Wanting to help others can often be STS if the reason, at deep levels is fear.

Q: (T) Fear of what?

A: Loss.

Q: (T) Hmm, I'll have to ponder on this awhile. (L) Loss of what? (T) That's a good question, loss of what?

A: Respect, love, others opinions, and a big one: self image.

Q: I think what they're saying is you gave up things that you wanted to do to do other things that you thought were things that you ought to be doing to help other people, and the reason you did it that way was because you thought that if you didn't sacrifice yourself and your own wants and needs and these things that you wanted to follow and pursue, that other people would have a lesser opinion of you, or they wouldn't love you or they wouldn't like you, or they would think that you were just being selfish and mean, or something like that...(J) Because you would lose your own self image. (L)...and the self image was rescuer, savior, fixer, helper. (T) Well that kind of sums it up doesn't it? (L) Hey, we've all been there. Fear of loss. The big one, loss of your self image. (T) Okay I can work with that, that's something to work with. Uh, anything else?

A: Goodbye.

End of Session

188 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

August 24, 2002

Ark, Laura, SF, LM, SB

Q: (L) Hello

A: Hello

Q: (L) Who do we have with us this evening?

A: Koroia

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea! Grooving. Soon we present guests?

Q: (L) We have L**, S**, and you know S**.

A: Charmed.

Q: (L) Well, I know we're grooving or whatever. Are we grooving because there are other energies present?

A: Yes. Colinear frequencies are easier to work with.

Q: (L) Okay, I have a question before we launch off on the main subject of interest to all. We have been considering putting our collected material on the attack on the WTC and the conspiracy of the government together into a book or a small booklet form or something rather than putting it on the web site and subjecting ourselves to hackers and all that kind of stuff. The question is how to do this without stepping on toes here? (A) By doing this, shall we remarkably cross the line?

A: Lines can be crossed if done carefully.

Q: (A) What would be crossing carefully involve in this case?

A: Give attention to phrasing in an ambiguous way.

Q: (L) What constitutes ambiguity in this case?

A: Indirect references.

Q: (L) Well, in the sessions where we discussed this attack your answers were not ambiguous.

A: Yes, but we aren't 3rd density either. We can take the heat. You might get burned. Let us do that part, you just ask "can it be true?"

Q: (L) So in other words we can publish such a little book, but we don't have to declare that it's true. (A) We don't know, we are asking questions, right?

(SB) Yeah that's about as ambiguous as you can possibly go. (A) Uh huh, which is true, we don't know. Alright, so in the sense this is an invitation to both kinds of answers, no it isn't true, yes it is true, right? Okay. Then we are open to reason right? Okay.

A: It would also be a good idea to present both sides of the story. Along with a little "history" of the claimants and participants so the reader may have a foundation on which to judge who is or is not likely to be truthful.

Q: (L) Well, let me think. So if I include a little bit of history about a few related things and then point out: here's what's happening now and this is what's going on, that will do it. (A) Okay, any particular subject that needs to be avoided?

A: Do not yourselves enter upon the "Jewish question." Let our comments stand.

Q: (L) Okay, now, \$64,000 question: what caused the fire and explosion at the Pentagon? Was it a 757?

A: No it was very close to what you have surmised: a drone craft specially modified to give certain "impressions" to witnesses. Even the windows were not "real."

Q: (S) What is a drone craft? (A) It's a guided craft run by a computer. There is not even a seat for a pilot. (L) Alright, the \$64,001 question, what happened to Flight 77?

A: It was landed and now resides, in part, in fourth density.

Q: (L) What do mean "in part," how can it be in part?

A: As we have mentioned before, certain bases have this property due to direct interaction with denizens of that realm.

Q: (L) And they talked about bases that have levels underground. (A) Well, 'in part' can mean mechanical part or the human part. (L) Also, once they talked about bi-density beings that can move back and forth between 3rd and 4th density. So, exactly what do you mean by this 'in part?'

A: Let us just say that the "human" part now resides at 5th density.

Q: (L) Well, the soul is what goes to 5th density. So that means that the bodies are still - well, somewhere. Did they later use parts of these bodies to produce evidence at the crash site of 'remains?'

A: Parts is the correct word. Do you think that any of them could be "allowed" to survive?

Q: (A) I have a technical question because if it landed somewhere, question is, whether the standard military surveying satellites, or whatever it is, know the place, or it disappeared completely before landing from normal satellite, or rather military, observation?

A: It landed in the normal way.

Q: (A) Okay, then that means the military, and perhaps also the White House, knows that it landed and knows that...

A: White House knows little of what transpires in any case.

Q: (A) Right. But there are other spy satellites; some other countries may know that this story with flight 77 crashing at the Pentagon is...

A: At those levels, there is only one "Master."

Q: (L) Those levels? What levels?

A: Levels that can hand down orders to bury or suppress.

Q: (L) So you're saying that even, for example French, Russian, Chinese satellites that might have noticed something, that there is some level of control that can order such information to be buried or suppressed... (A) And the order will be respected? Why?

A: Those who are at that level have been bought and paid for by both giving knowledge of upcoming cataclysmic vents, and promised survival and positions of power after. It is not difficult to realize there is a body of such types in positions of power already. Power is not only attractive to such types, they are the kind most easily corrupted by it.

Q: (SB) So they've been bought and paid for by... (L) Telling them what's going to happen, telling them this is the only way to survive and that they will be helped to survive. And then, telling them that once it's all over with, they can

be in charge. Well, if they were going to kill the people anyway, who were in Flight 77, why didn't they just simply use this Flight 77 to crash into the Pentagon?

A: Because the damage would not have been controllable otherwise.

Q: (A) Yes, this is rather clear. If you let real hijackers and real pilots in there, who may start to fight just before the crash or something, God knows where it might hit. (L) So it was real important for this one to be carefully controlled.

It had to hit a very specific target for a very specific reason. (A) Yeah. All this jet fuel will start burning, uncontrolled fire...(L) Can't have that. (S) Well also there might have been a specific area of the Pentagon that was more expendable; that they were focusing in on one specific spot in that building.

(L) Well that has something to do with what Lu found out because she discovered that most of the people in the Pentagon who were killed were low-level female workers. All bigwigs were somewhere else in the building. (A)

Well, what will be the consequences for publishing this book? If we are supposed to add this stuff, what's the point of publishing it?

A: You asked.

Q: (A) I asked what? (L) We're the one who asked about publishing it, they're not the ones who suggested it. (A) Oh. Is it a worthwhile investment of time publishing such a book?

A: Who is going to put the pieces together reasonably and coherently if you don't? Everyone is seeking truth. What's wrong with putting it out there?

Q: (L) Well sometimes putting the truth out there gets you in deep doo-doo.

A: And some times not putting it out there gives some others hopes of stopping you from doing so. Once it is out, you are safer since at that point any "attacks" only justify and validate.

Q: (SB) Was there any danger in the submarine promotional visit?

A: There is a strong likelihood that there could have been if you attended.

Q: (LA) I was thinking about the Space Camp thing I attended with my son. Did anything happen to the kids there?

A: Such programs are precursors to deeper black projects. Avoid at all costs. Also there are many other such portals in your life.

Q: (S) Oh my god! My son J** went to space camp. (SB to LA) I went to a camp too. Did you go to a camp? (LA) NASA puts on a Space Camp for the kids. I went as a chaperone. (SB) The one I went to was sponsored by the state of Georgia but it was called Exploration Camp and the second year I don't remember anything.

A: Read Dolan and use your imagination to perceive just how such programs can be utilized. Just knowing the capabilities that you suspect with good reason regarding Flight 77, should give you some concept of how the Consortium operates. Imagine a "group" going to Space Camp on board that plane. Handy, eh?

Q: (L) So that's how they select out, maybe program, get them set up, have all kinds of groups ready and set up to be prepared to utilize at any point and time. Next question, or are we all getting depressed? (LA) You can tell huh?

(SB) That's an understatement. (L) Well what seems to be so is that right here and now the planet is really kind of in deep doo-doo. We have a drunk at the

wheel of the planet and nobody seems to be big enough or brave enough to really tell him he's drunk and take the keys away from him. On top of that, we have a lot of people, of course, who choose to think that drunks drive better when they're drunk. I mean there are people who subscribe to that idea and there are others who really want to get out. I know the C's have always said sit back and enjoy the show. I guess it's going to be pretty dramatic. Is there a positive aspect to any of this?

A: We have mentioned transducing of energies by groups. We have mentioned "help" to certain groups. You speak regularly about "butterflies and hurricanes." If you are patient and persistent, it will pay off in a way you cannot even conceive of at this point.

Q: (A) It is clear, the positive aspect is if we can do something... (L) We just keep patiently doing what we see in front of us to do. We are just a butterfly.

(A) We cannot even predict and imagine how it can change. (S) Is there anyone globally, in mainstream media, reporting the news who understands at any level close to what we are beginning to see what is happening?

A: No. Unfortunately. We suggest you need to become a "host" of your own show!

Q: (S) Wouldn't that be a humdinger? (L) We don't have the audience and it isn't very likely we could get away with it. We've got the website, that's our voice, and that's it. It's the liars who get the major audience. That's because the money is behind them. They not only don't get attacked, they get promoted. Alright then, everybody's depressed now, so I guess we better say goodnight. Anything before we say goodnight?

A: Just remember the little engine that could. Goodbye.

End of Session

196 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeian, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

Sept. 14, 2002

Ark, Laura, BT, TC, CC, AM, JM, VG

Q: (L) Hello

A: Hello!

Q: (L) And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Ohellieae

Q: (L) And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea

Q: (L) Alright, we have our first question that I want to get out of the way before we go into any other things and it's a question for a member of our group D** whose son committed suicide last year (2001) just a few days before the 9-11 thing when everything and everybody was "going off" all over the country...

A: He was subjected to mind programming due to his fathers work in military.

Q: (L) Was his father aware of this?

A: He was also subject.

Q: (L) In what way was he a subject?

A: He was utilized mainly to deal with the son so as to make him available.

Q: (L) Anything else about this?

A: He must not feel responsible. Many such cases exist outside of the military. His son was selected due to bloodline. The reason for failure was due to strength of resistance.

Q: (L) So, in other words, they couldn't control the son, is that what you're saying?

A: More or less.

Q: (L) So he wasn't stimulated to commit suicide to hurt D?

A: No

Q: (L) Was he programmed to do something that was in conflict with something inside him?

A: Mainly. His FRV was not conducive to such controls.

Q: (J) Was his act of suicide kind of like a final form of defense against the mind control, like he knew it on a subconscious level; or was it that they had him commit suicide because they realized they had failed and they just said "kill yourself;" or did he do it as a way of resistance?

A: It was more resistance.

Q: (L) Okay. I think that answers the question. Now I want to ask about this crop circle supposedly that was created here on or around Aug. 15, 2002 and I guess the first thing I'd like to ask is "whodunnit"?

A: It was produced via 4th density technology.

Q: (V) STS or STO 4th density technology?

A: STS.

Q: (L) Okay. You said via 4th density technology. However you did not say via 4th density beings...

A: Correct. There has been much advancement in 3D realm tech due to 4D

interaction.

Q: (V) Between whom and 3rd density?

A: Consortium.

Q: (L) Well, I noticed that last year, on or about the same date, the crop circle appeared with the woman's face - the Chilbolton Crop glyph - and the so called signal thing. Was that also the production of 4th density?

A: No.

Q: (L) I noticed also that Aug. 15 is, in fact, an ancient feast day of the Mother Goddess and therefore the appearance of the face last year was somewhat appropriate. In fact, I had a dream to go with that one. This new one, produced on almost - if not exactly - the same date, seems almost like it is a response to the face image last year. The message deciphered from this new crop circle is - and Ark has checked it and confirmed the deciphering - "Beware the bearers of false gifts and their broken promises. Much pain but still time - and then an unknown word - there is good out there. We OPpose deception. Conduit closing. (bell sound)." What is the meaning of this message?

A: The first thing that was intended was to demonize the crop circle phenomenon. The second thing was to give those who are susceptible the impression that their favorite gray aliens might be "good guys." The third thing intended was to send a message of doubt directly to this room.

Q: (J) 'The conduit is closing.' Since the C's have talked about creating a conduit from the beginning, they are trying to convince us that the conduit is closing. What was the garbled word, was it "believe"?

A: It was believe. However the glitch was due to the application of the technology. This provides the clue to the STS source.

Q: (J) Okay so their amateur fumbling caused the glitch. (A) The human element is probably the glitch in the software. There was a noise...

A: Wishful thinking will get ya every time.

Q: (L) So they were wishfully thinking that they had everything perfect and they didn't. (A) Still I want to know if physical characteristics of this circle were matched with the physical characteristics of what would be considered an authentic crop circle?

A: They can get close. But again, there are differences. These can be detected if one is aware and looking.

Q: (J) Is there any criteria you can give us to measure against, is there anything in particular to look for? Or would it pop out as something strange that doesn't make sense in a crop circle if you examine it? Or is there actual...

A: One thing to look for would be growth disruptions to the area. Real circles do not disrupt the creative principle.

Q: (J) Now would this lack of disruption of the creative principle apply to crop circles created by STS, STO, or both?

A: STO.

Q: (J) So STO doesn't disrupt the life cycle but, if it were STS then it would change it. That would make sense. Well, there again the reported effects of contact with STS: the coldness, the burning, the whole negativity of it. That would logically disrupt the life cycle. As for the way that they do this: you say

that it was directed from 4th density. Do they actually come in and have any kind of physical apparatus in the vicinity to do this?

A: It was not done from 4D.

Q: (J) I'm not talking about the one that we're talking about this time, I'm talking about when STO creates a crop circle do they have a physical...

A: Real crop circles represent thoughts from 6th density unified thought realm.

Q: (J) Okay. So that's why they don't disrupt the growth; because they're using thought forms as opposed to STS technology, either the 3D or 4D or what not. Have any crop circles been made by 4th density STS directly?

A: Very few and quite ineptly up to this point.

Q: (V) Can you tell us an example of another one, if there is only a few?

A: One comes up as a series of "symbols" similar to occult cipher. Check the data.

Q: (L) I think I've seen that one. I noticed it because it was so different from all the purported authentic ones. This suggests, of course, that Rosemary Ellen Guiley, the woman who writes for Fate Magazine, and who claims that crop circles are produced by secret government technology, may have an 'inside line' to the Consortium. I thought so. So start looking at crop circles.

(A) Well you remember there was a crop circle that they said it was Greek or something...(L) Anything else on this crop circle? Alright we're done with the crop circle. Ask your question so we can get it out of the way before we start on portals.

Q: (V) About a year and half ago, I noticed a couple of times a very small point on my underarm that was like cornflower blue. I mentioned it to a few people, and two other people in particular said they had similar marks themselves. I've been curious ever since as to how they got there why they got there. Because when it happened I felt like I had been abducted. Of course, knowing how I feel about abduction, I was basically ashamed that if it was abduction that I was still open, that I was still allowing myself to be abducted and messed with.

A: More projecting?

Q: (C) What do they mean by projecting?

A: Some project...some reflect...

Q: (V) Okay, what was the cornflower blue dot on my arm?

A: It was an energy surge "burn." EM in nature.

Q: (V) Did this emanate from a source within me or from without me?

A: Both.

Q: (V) Dare I ask, STS, STO?

A: Realm curtain EM burst.

Q: (V) It's like 4th density bleed through?

A: You got it.

Q: (V) You used the word 'burn.' It looked like where a shot had been given, comment please?

A: Ask Laura about that. She had one.

Q: (V) You had a cornflower blue spot on your arm? (L) No, it was on my belly, but...(V) What did you think about it when you saw it? (L) Well, it freaked me out because it had tiny hole in the middle of it. (V) Mine started

out real pretty cornflower blue and then developed into bruise colors. (L) Well, mine came with a dream. I dreamed that something shot up out of me into the atmosphere one night. The next day, in the bath, I noticed that I had this spot and this hole in it right where this thing had shot up out of me in the dream. Well, in the dream, it was almost like a little rocket that shot up out of me and when it shot up to the roof of the house it opened like an umbrella and floated down. (V to T) Now I remember you talking about orgone being a blue color, did you not? (T) Yes. (V) Is there any relationship to orgone?

A: No. Blue color is physiological response the same way a blister is physical response to heat.

Q: (V) Okay, if that is the physical aspect of it, what is the say metaphysical aspect of it?

A: EM energy surge.

Q: (V) When this happened to you did you ask them about it? (L) Yeah, but I don't remember what they said, I'll have to look it up. I think it was something like an energy surge; something like a defensive gesture. (V) Is what Laura is saying is true, is this EM energy surge a defense mechanism?

A: Most often.

Q: (V) Defense mechanism against what?

A: Intrusion.

Q: (V) Well it's cool we got that going on. Did it work?

A: Did it?

Q: (V) That's what I'm asking you guys...oh well, I'm still here.

A: Okay, it worked.

Q: (C) So every time one of those spots appears it's a sign that intrusion had been trying to happen and it was successfully warded off?

A: Depends on the "spot" and the individual. But, generally, yes if the same coloration.

Q: (V) I was curious if the same type of thing happens with different colors.

(L) Well they said the blue coloration was a physiological response to the EM thing the way the blister would be to heat. I would imagine that there might be physiological responses to other kinds of things, just like burns can be different from scrapes, from cuts, from scratches. (V) Okay, well, since we have spot in quotation marks what is the difference between a spot being on the belly and a spot being on the underarm?

A: It simply denotes the nature of the defense in symbolic terms. Yours was personal, thus the arm. Laura's was for the children, thus the ovary.

Q: (L) Yeah. I was aware that my children were being threatened and this thing shot up out of me, up through the roof, and it opened up into an umbrella and floated down on the house like a symbolic protection - like a gigantic bell jar shield - for the kids. I thought it was so cool because, gee, that's pretty handy thing to have, you know; you've got these rocket launchers in your body (laughter)!

Q: (L) I have a question. I had a thought the other night after I read Dolan's book. He was talking about this government technology for mind control and so forth, and how the government or the military was trying to cover up the alien presence and interactions, what they were really up to and what they

were really doing, and I came to this idea after reading all of these cases. What is evident is that there were apparently abductions and landings and contact stories from very early on in the so-called UFO phenomenon. What I thought about was the fact that Budd Hopkins and Whitley Strieber promoted in their books - mostly Whitley - the image of the gray alien as the standard American abductor. After the publication of these books, all American abductions seemed to follow the pattern of the gray alien abduction. However, it is primarily an American phenomenon. Most other places in the world don't have little gray aliens with bug eyes. So, what I want to know is this: is the gray alien abduction scenario: a.) A screen memory b.) a creation of the American military mass mind programming project in order to acclimate people to certain conditions, circumstances and interactions, or c.) something else or d) are they really just gray aliens abducting everybody?

A: You have stumbled upon an interesting question indeed. As we have noted previously, physical abductions are rare. Not only that, some abductions do not end with return of the victim. Now, what do you suppose you would do to cover up this fact? You might "create" a lot of abductions that end with return and "no harm done."

Q: (L) That wasn't one of my answer selections! Does this mean that the abductions reported by the people that Budd Hopkins worked with, followed by Whitley Strieber, were staged?

A: Close enough for horseshoes.

Q: (L) Okay, what would get us closer.

A: How about several varieties of experiences including government experiments? Did you ever notice how some cases exhibit extreme trauma and some do not? Same general story, but one is related with deeper sensation of reality, and another is not. Why do you think so many "abductees" are able to accommodate the experience, while some result in ruined lives?

Q: (L) So you are saying that some of them are not really being abducted. They're just having something projected into their mind. So how long has this been going on?

A: Over 30 years.

Q: (L) That would be back to the 70's. And so where did Whitley come up with his gray aliens...and how does this relate to grays as cyber-genetic probes?

A: There really are "grays." But not nearly as ubiquitous the gov would like you to think.

Q: (L) So with Whitley telling everybody how it happens and what they look like, along with contouring of the blanket EM mind control field or whatever, with the beaming out of a mind-programming waves - whatever it is - they're able to make a whole hell of a lot of people - everybody who is susceptible - think they are in contact with gray aliens. What is it that makes some people susceptible and not others?

A: Most generally that they are not organic portals.

Q: (L) So that leads to our other question, do organic portals ever get abducted?

A: No need.

Q: (L) So they're using this, in a sense, as a weeding mechanism?

A: More or less.

Q: (L) So those people who declare firmly, that there is absolutely, never have, never could be, any evidence of abduction, could be OP's?

A: Generally speaking, yes.

Q: (V) Well, a souled person who has their faculties about them with knowledge is not going to get abducted either? (L) I don't think that's necessarily a logical conclusion. (V) Not necessarily? Well, I thought they told us that once your knowledge level increases you will no longer be abducted.

(L) I don't think that this was the actual conclusion. Yes, it is true that if your knowledge increases then you have an idea what's going on. And most especially, if your mind is strong enough not to be susceptible to these mind control waves, you can certainly put an end to that nonsense. But, that doesn't mean that you would not be physically abducted if those 4th density dudes or the government decided to do it because that has nothing to do with battling mind control waves. I mean if they really want to get to you they'll send somebody into your life who is an OP and they'll come to you thorough that person. (J) But, they said "generally." They didn't say "all the time." So an OP could be programmed to exist as a an abduction portal, masquerading as an abductee.] (C) Could I just ask one question? Last fall I believed I was abducted, and I actually have one memory of it, of a gray, you know, while I was laying on a table. I also had physical signs on my body of an abduction. I'm curious as I'm hearing this: was I being abducted by grays that really exist or was that like the government mind control making me think that I was? (A)

What kind of physical... (C) I had pain in my uterus area, I had pink eye, missing time, I felt like I got run over by a train. I had all these physical symptoms of something really bad happening and then one memory of being on a table with this gray standing in front of me. (L) Do you suffer from Post Traumatic Stress? (C) Not that I know of. (V) No panic attacks? (C) No anxiety or panic attacks. (V) I think if somebody is getting hauled out consistently for most of their life they're going to be pretty jumpy about everything. (L) Loud noises. (C) Oh yeah, like every loud noise, everything freaks me out, makes me jump, it's like abnormal reaction to loud noises and... (V) Do you remember what was being done to you while you were on the table? (C) Well, I slipped into the memory when I least expected it. You know, once I realized what was happening, that I am looking at a gray, I just kind of freaked out and got really scared and I snapped myself out of it. So I had no idea what was being done. But I know that I felt completely under control, like calm, like I wasn't scared on the table - like he was making me not be scared; like he was controlling me. But in seeing that, being numb, I got scared and pulled out of it. I'm just wondering if that actually happened, if I really was abducted by real grays, or mind control was going on.

A: How about real abductions, but not necessarily by "grays." They are very popular screens.

Q: (V) Okay, if not grays then who?

A: Ask her brother!

Q: (C) Okay, well he's claiming that he's being abducted by the government

agents. So if that's who he thinks is abducting him, does that mean that's who's abducting me? (L) Either that or he's saying that it's happening to him, while the one who is really being abducted is you, and he's saying it because he is part of the screen. Projecting, reflecting. Talk about diversion. (C) What are they saying? (AM) Maybe he's being used to divert attention. To access you...one way or another. (A) So I understand it's probably some kind secret government activity that she is involved in, right? (L) Seems to be so. (J) Is there a criteria for what they project? Is there a certain reason why they pick certain screens? Some people have experiences with reptoids and others have experiences with mantid beings and other different types of aliens. Is there a particular reason why they choose such a screen? Is it to play on a person's emotions or a person's perspective, or is it simply the way the person's mind deals with...

A: Reptoids and mantids are not screens.

Q: (J) So those are real beings who are doing that?

A: Yes.

Q: (V) Real 4th density STS. (L) But this matter about these grays: I mean, I had the thought and shot up out of bed. I got up out of bed in the middle of the night because I started thinking about it, and thinking about it. I had read Dolan and I had read about these programs and then I read this thing about them being able to just send out the whole mind programming thing into a "shaped neutral cavity created between the ozone layer and the earth. I started to think "why is that nearly everybody in America gets abducted by grays?" And why is it that everybody else - all of the rest of the world - experiences different kinds of creatures? What is it and why is it there so much of it going on here as opposed to what's going on in the rest of the world? And I remember asking the C's about it once and they said because America is the capital of STS, but that did not in any way confirm that all of these abductions were actually taking place. However, putting the fact that there is this almost unbelievable number of gray alien abductions in the US together with the US being the capital of STS, together with the little leaks about their mind control research, well, I just asked "what is really going on here? Well, when we look at the phenomenon chronicled by Dolan, what we see is that the government IS, most definitely and crucially, interested in UFOs and aliens. We also see the truly Machiavellian way they have sought to not only cover it up, but to actually pretend that it does NOT even exist! They have pushed this "there is nothing to it" idea to such an extreme, that people afraid of talking about it for fear of being thought nuts. Well, what if that is on purpose? That way, if anybody has a REAL abduction, and there is REAL evidence, or something really awful happens, they can easily attribute it to lunacy. BUT, what if they ARE really concerned about some awful things going on? What if they really need to conceal things? It's not enough to just deny it or pretend things are all in people's minds, because obviously that is not true. So, what would Machiavelli do? Well, first of all, he would build up a straw man to knock down. He would create aliens that are complete and total distractions from what is real. So, as it happens, at about the time we now know that this mind control research was at a stage where it would be

possible, suddenly, one day, Whitley Strieber gets a best seller writing about things we now know the government has obviously killed people to cover up. That can't be proved, but it is strongly circumstantial. So the next logical question is this: if - as we now know - the secret government is really working on concealing this problem from society, do we -for a minute - think that Whitley would be able to publish a book that reveals the truth? And that it would be a best seller? Not one book either, but several on this subject, with the picture right on the cover. Well, I read about people who said when they saw this picture that they felt sick, or they had this or that kind of experience. And everybody and his brother was suddenly seeing grays. And all of a sudden as soon as - I mean there were a few cases of this exact type prior to Strieber's book - after Strieber's book became a best seller the abduction phenomenon went right through the roof. So all of this clicked together in my head in the middle of the night. As a result of this, there was another very interesting thing. If you look at that Roswell video, and you ask yourself the question: was it a hoax, and if I was going to do a hoax, how would I do it? After all, a hoax is supposed to be 'convincing,' right? If it was a hoax, the hoaxers would have made that alien look like your standard gray. But the alien did not look like your standard gray. Not only that, he had six fingers on each hand and each foot. He had almost like the body of a child. He looked like an enlarged fetus. So if that had been a hoaxed video or if they were going to plant this video to confirm anything about the "popular alien reality," if they faked that alien, they would've made it look like a gray because that was what everybody was expecting to see. And in fact, one of the reasons many so-called researchers - including Mike Lindemann - rejected this video, dismissing it as a hoax, was because it didn't show a gray alien! I mean people aren't even able to think! They rejected it because it didn't look like the gray alien. Well, that's one of the most compelling reasons that it is very likely real; the fact that it didn't look like a gray. And of course everybody is so convinced that they must look like these little four fingered bugged-eyed half insect creatures that Whitley Strieber has promoted so that when the real thing is right there in front of them, they reject it because it doesn't look like Whitley's grays. (J) It may have been almost like a test to see how well the project was going because what is the reason for releasing the autopsy video, except to make sure that everyone's conditioned toward the contemporary gray which seems to change with time. (L) Okay, so where were we, ah yes, Whitley's ubiquitous grays. There really are some grays, but they may not look like Whitley's gray...are there grays that look exactly like Whitley's grays, real ones?

A: He missed the mark.

Q: (V) What I saw in that abduction that I remembered were not like exactly like Whitley's grays. What were those little guys?

A: The real thing.

Q: (V) Okay, are they based on the moon?

A: Most are based on Earth.

Q: (L) Okay. On to organic portals. You said before that OP's were originally intended as a bridge between second and third densities and that they were

later used by 4 D STS as a control mechanism. Is Mouravieff right about the potential for OP's to advance being dependent upon souled beings advancement to STO at the end of this cycle?

A: Not exactly. A soul imprint can grow independent of the cycle. However, it is more likely for a soul to "grow" when interacting with 4th Density STO. STS tends to drain energy for its own use.

Q: (L) The question came up about the remark as to the numbers of OPs and you said something about encountering half as many OP's as souled humans. It was pointed out that, in mathematical terms, that would work out to encountering or interacting with more souled humans than OPs. So, you said the population was evenly distributed, when you say the population was evenly distributed does that mean that there are half organic portals and half souled humans, more or less?

A: Yes

Q: (L) So when you say encountering 'half as many,' what does that mean?

A: It means that "souls" run in families for the most part. Thus a souled, and we mean "potentially fully souled", individual is likely to encounter and interact more with other souled humans. However, when awakening, they may encounter even more OP's.

Q: (L) So they tend to run in families, or there can be aberrations. Or a family that's mostly OP's could have an occasional souled human, which they don't know what to do with. And, in the same way, a family of mostly souled people could have an occasional OP, or a line of them that pops up in the family every now and then. But for the most part, people with souls marry people with souls unless there is some danger of them awakening in which case there's special situation where they insert OP's into their lives. But I would say that in a general sense what they're saying, and y'all can correct me if I'm wrong here, is that, what, water seeks its own level, so to speak?

A: More or less.

Q: (L) So in other words, the people who noticed that remark were right, and the way I took it was wrong. But it still means that the overall population is split about equally between the two "races." Okay, another question, are there other types of soulless beings more than those reanimated or remolecularized dead dudes and OP's? Is there such things as holographic projection beings running around on the planet at this point and time?

A: In a sense, you are all "holographic" projections. But to answer the question, it is rare.

Q: (L) So, there are holographic projection type beings or there can be, but there's not too many of them. Alright, on to the next question. Are there any particular clues that we could have about identifying OP's?

A: Is it necessary to have more clues? Remember some things are to be learned.

Q: (C) I think they're saying to start paying attention, making mental notes and figuring it out for yourself. (J) Didn't they say that generally OP's don't get abducted? (L) Well, we've certainly been given a lot of clues over the years, we just weren't ready and didn't know what they were talking about. (C) I think it's probably better, from what they're saying, if we just all figure it out

from experience. You learn more by just watching than if they handed it to you. (L) Another question we had was, in areas where 3rd and 4th density are merged or merging, is it easier for Men in Black to project themselves into such a reality.

A: Of course.

Q: (J) They once said something about bi-density beings. They were like hybrids between 4th density beings and a 3rd density being. Or could such an individual be a genetically enhanced human?

A: Humans were once "bi-density." And some may be again in the natural way. Those of 4D STS "manufacture" are similar. Just think of them as a type of OP with souped up engines.

Q: (L) My next question is: I've been being a bit mouthy on the website lately. I just can't seem to keep my mouth shut when I see so many lies and so much fraud, and the potential for so many people being hurt. I know that things are going to be the way they are being, and that we will 'do what we will do,' but it just isn't in me to keep silent when I see what I see. What are the chances that any of my activities are going to even be helpful?

A: While it may not appear to make a difference, sometimes actions accelerate growth.

Q: (C) Do they mean personal growth or everyone's collective growth? (B) In the form of intensified lessons? (L) Yeah (laughter).

A: Personal growth. And it can lead to lessons, but also to a star for passing the test.

Q: (L) Okay, next. (A) Well, let's first try to ask about this Polish guy Pajak who, in the 80's, had a plan for what he calls magno-craft, a propulsion system for UFO's. Later, he improved it, and acquired a supporter. But there are some strange phenomena around him recently, especially after he was contacted by a woman who is a former Miss Italy. She received some kind of communication for plans to build telepathic pyramids...

A: Co-opted so as not to get any closer.

Q: (A) Can his machine propulsion - his magno-craft - be made to work?

A: Not as published.

Q: (A) Okay. Now: Prime numbers. Back to some math and some prime numbers in the sessions that we had long ago. The idea at that time was to relate or to make a graph of prime numbers by using a pyramid. I tried to do it without much success. But just last week I found by chance that there's a guy in Germany who did it without knowing about C's. He produced just such a graph. Here it is [Ark shows image.] He did it. It is a graph of whole numbers and he assembled it in a pyramid and you see how prime numbers arrange according to certain lines. There is a certain order which can be found. So my question is whether what he did really is what I was supposed to do because I was trying to assemble prime numbers in a three dimensional pyramid, which doesn't fit your description or to make a graph because three dimensional thing is not really a graph. The question is: is this pyramid which I got from this guy what I was supposed to do?

A: Close but not there yet.

Q: (A) Can I have a hint what is lacking? A different ordering of numbers

would be better?

A: Most likely. You will just "stumble" on the method.

Q: (A) Another question related to prime numbers: you said in prime numbers you will find resonance and I was kind of surprised about that...

A: There is your clue.

Q: (A) It was supposed to be related to sound. But I have a problem with sound because sound frequency depends on the medium in which sound propagates. The medium can be air, can be stone, can be anything; the frequency spectrum will depend on the medium. Now we are talking about pyramids and sound related to pyramids. Was this...

A: Yes...Pyramid, Pyrenees, Pyr...

Q: (V) There must be something about the Pyr. How does Pyr relate to prime numbers? (A) Where is pyramid, where are they coming from, where's the name coming from, what's this? Pyro, fire, no? (L) Yeah, fire.

A: Frequency of light...

Q: (A) Sonoluminescence. But again there is this term frequency. I have areal problem with you guys using the term frequency because frequency is number of oscillations per unit of time. But what is the unit of time? A second, a minute, an hour, a year?

A: Can we say "nano?"

Q: (A) It doesn't make sense because what's nano? It doesn't explain in which unit frequency is supposed to be measured. There is no such thing as frequency if we don't say which unit of time. So nano suggests it should be some nano measure of frequency, or natural frequency. But I don't know any particular frequency that, so to say, can serve as a unit of time.

A: How long is a grand cycle? Think in those subunits.

Q: (L) Well a grand cycle is what, 309,000 years? So how does that relate?

(A) Essentially it defines a unit of time. So if I say frequency is equal to 1, it means one grand cycle, if I say frequency equals 10, it means 10 oscillations per grand cycle, and so on, okay. Okay, it's a kind of an answer. If anything, it makes sense. I can do something with it. Okay, at some point when we were talking about these prime numbers, you mentioned a name and the name was Zuber. I asked what does it mean and you answered 'research.' Well I was researching, of course. I was just looking about, using google. I was looking for Zuber and prime numbers and something like this. And, surprise, surprise! There were essentially, very few references, and all of them were to Matti Pitkanen. So he has a lot of papers about prime numbers and theory of everything based on prime numbers...(L) How did Zuber get in there? (A) Zuber is one of these references because one of the references is a famous book, which I even have, by a physicist named Zuber, about quantum field theory! So my question: , is the Zuber of the book on quantum field theory and conformal theories and so on, the right Zuber?

A: What do you think?

Q: (A) I think chances are 50%. And chances are that he's not the same.

A: 80 percent!

Q: (A) 80%, that doesn't help much! I have this paper by Matti Pitkanen here, maybe you will reevaluate this. The paper is called Quantum Criticality and 1

over F nosxe. and here's Zuber. Let me read it, hmm... [reading] conformal invariance, yeah, it must be the same. Okay, 90 percent! [laughter].

A: 100!

Q: (T) I don't know if this has been addressed before, but what are some possible causes of intermittent ear ringing? (C) I have some theories about it but I want to know if my theories are correct.

A: Monitoring as well as picking up programming signals and also some background "universe" noise.

Q: (C) The reason we ask is because I've noticed a pattern. I even keep a log about it now because it's so weird. I personally get ear ringing when it seems like I'm talking to somebody out loud or to myself about a theory about something that has to do with matrix stuff. (L) So you're being monitored? (C) Right. So any time it seems like I'm having a breakthrough thought - you know drones, the matrix, the programs, holographic inserts - all of the sudden I'll get like an ear ringing. Sometimes the left, sometimes the right, but I'm trying to find out what the pattern is. So I'm keeping track of it. (T) What process is responsible for creating the actual ringing noise?

A: Partly "interpretation" by neural processes that, at some level, recognize the potential and issue symptomatic warning.

Q: (C to T) Remember the one with R**, I said it was a warning one. It was the loudest ear ring I've ever had. It burned my ear. (L) So, in other words, seems that the C's are suggesting that your spiritual perception, psychic perception, is picking stuff up, transferring it in a subliminal way to your mind, and then your neural processes are trying to translate it and give you a warning. Is that what you were thinking? (C) I think so. I was wondering constantly about the idea, the concept of fake humans, holographic inserts, drones, organic portals, what ever you want to call it, and just what happened was weeee (a sound like ear ringing) and just really loud in my right ear. (L) So in a sense it's like your early warning system. (C) Ummhmm. (V) You know I don't even have to be talking to somebody, I can just be thinking about something and it'll just zheeee [a sound like ear ringing]. (L) I wonder if OP's have ringing in their ears?

A: Ask one.

Q: [Laughter] (A) First of all there is also ear ringing which comes from physiological causes. (L) Yeah, tinnitus. So of course they could have physiological ringing in the ear. (C) It happens only when I'm thinking specifically about these kinds of matters. (T) Does the frequency of sound have any significance? (C) Yeah, 'cause sometimes they're waahs, they're soft. Tthere's different tones you know. Sometimes it's in the right ear, sometimes the left ear.

A: Observe and you may learn your own internal "code."

Q: (C) That's what I thought, it's like a code. (A) I think it's like when people can use, what is it, a finger code under hypnosis or with biofeedback training. You can somehow train, bypass conscious interference that way. (L) Yeah, that's what it is, it's bypassing your conscious damping. We all tend to just think our way out of things. (A) But the interesting question is can one somehow disturb this monitoring? Is it something physical that can...

A: Sure, the issue is to cover the many frequencies and shifts. White noise makers deal with some but not all!

Q: (A) I was wondering if a shot of whiskey beat it. Like, you know, when I had this experiences in Göttingen and the advice was...(L) A shot of whiskey! So you want your shot of whiskey now? [laughter] (A) Sure, to prevent being monitored!

A: In some cases a shift in chemistry also means a shift in susceptibility, but not a cessation of the activity.

Q: (L) So it ain't gonna stop it, though you might reduce - temporarily - your susceptibility. (V) Well, a slug of whiskey? Wouldn't that be just a little too easy? (A) You know we are in a non-linear world so to become even a little less susceptible can mean a lot. (V) Right. (B) Is that justification? [laughter] (L) We've got some Southern Comfort. Next? (V) Just so I can get it out of the way because I've been wondering for months and months: I would like to get some information about the symbol that came to me one day in meditation, the ankh with the infinity sign vibrating in and out of the bulb. Where did the symbol come from?

A: Your consciousness.

Q: (V) Okay, well it was very interesting how it came because it came flipping up my arm like a person does back flips, all the way up my left arm, and landed right in front of my third eye...and that just seems bizarre to me...

A: You like to send yourself dramatic messages.

Q: (V) Okay, as I read the symbol I read it to mean infinite life, is that correct?

A: Close enough.

Q: (L) Next? (V) Did we ask if 4th density drains energy from OP's?

A: We have indicated that 4D STS drains through OP's.

Q: (A) I want really to know what kind of mechanism is behind this 911 number coming up in the NY lottery. (V) Yeah, me too, and it wasn't only that it was something with the...

A: Warning. It ain't over!!!

Q: (A) Who was warning?

A: Mass consciousness signals to self about clear and present danger.

Q: (A) Makes sense. (C) That we created it our own selves? (L) No, that mass consciousness is sending itself a signal about a clear and present danger... clear and present danger of what?

A: Wait and see.

Q: Might it have something to do with Iraq?

A: No cheating.

Q: (V) Okay. I'm a little curious, and I don't know if it's been asked before or not, what is China's role in regards to Iraq, is there any...

A: Big question mark, eh?

Q: (V) Well, it just keeps popping into my mind, and popping into my mind, China, China, China, China. They're so quiet at this time right now, I don't hear them saying anything...

A: Indeed...

Q: (V) Are they supplying the Iraqis with the chemical and biological weapons?

A: And...

Q: (V) Nuclear weapons?

A: ?

Q: (V) You can't, you can't say that?

A: Nope.

Q: (A) In fact there is an answer. The answer is yes. I mean if you were China - or Russia for that matter - and you had nuclear weapons and you needed a LOT of money, what would you do? (L) And there is somebody who needs what you have, and there is all that oil and all that money, are you kidding? Saddam wouldn't be being as cocky as he is if he didn't have a really big boom-boom lined up. And it's aimed at us, I can guarantee. (V) Now does our government and their so called intelligence know that this is happening?

(A) Of course! (V) Are they in cahoots with them? (L) Sure. (A) On a certain level everybody's selling everything. (L) At those levels they are because their objective is to decimate the Earth's population. (V) Is China the only one feeding Iraq weapons? (L) Why should they be? The US is feeding them weapons. I mean it's so dirty it's inconceivable. They're all in bed together.

(V) Is Laura right, the world leaders, the 10 % that want to get rid of...

A: That is the plan.

Q: (A) But you must remember, if one country is selling weapons to the other country, that doesn't mean it's weapons are going to work. Selling is one thing, using is different thing. Once in a while they will fail. (V) What a mucky game, huh? (L) Oh it's awful.

A: On that pleasant thought, goodbye.

End of Session

283 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea.org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

September 21, 2002

Ark, Laura

Q: Hello.

A: Hello! So place your hand in mine.

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Calonia.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: (A) Is it an objective fact that I think much more clearly outside than inside, as I was noticing over the past weeks?

A: Yes. It is due to long wave cluster pattern in the house.

Q: (A) Is this due to some external source?

A: Yes.

Q: (A) What is the location of the source?

A: Hidden source. Think in terms of military generators placed at specific locations for general "control."

Q: (L) So everybody is being bombarded by it so nobody can think.

Everybody's asleep. (A) Why does it affect me more than Laura?

A: It doesn't. Just different symptoms.

Q: (A) Still, I would like to understand why being outside, why walking...

A: Geometrical structures cause "clustering."

Q: (A) Can we a) shield, b) have some antidote that would somehow weaken...

A: The best antidote is to move.

Q: (A) Yes, this is the best antidote. But, in order to move we have to do certain things - it would be nice if we could do these certain things in better mind capacity - therefore, what is the next best antidote that can be applied here, before we move?

A: Wave generator with broad-spectrum capability so as to cancel.

Q: (A) What waves: acoustic or electromagnetic?

A: EM.

Q: (A) Are such wave generators commercially available?

A: Probably not. Why not build one?

Q: (A) Okay, we can build a wave generator. What power is needed? If we build an EM wave generator, it will just create EM noise, right?

A: Yes.

Q: (L) So, we'll be poisoning ourselves twice! (A) Right!

A: Unless detector that is adjustable is added and tuned to precise canceling frequency.

Q: (L) I think it would be cheaper to move. (A) A broad band wave generator, like a damaged florescent tube produces all kinds of EM noise. But if you tune the frequency. (L) Well, you have to have a detector AND a tuner. Cheaper to move.

A: Better, too!

Q: (A) There must be some way to make the body less vulnerable to these

things.

A: Silk clothing and headgear.

Q: (A) I know! Aluminum pyramids! [Laughter.]

A: With silk lining.

Q: (L) What about these metallicized reflector curtains I have to keep the heat out, do they help? And don't forget that your office has that cathedral ceiling - a pyramid. They said something about the geometrical structure.

A: Yes.

Q: (A) Okay, if we change the geometric structure somehow, it would help, right? (L) We could hang something from the ceiling that moves - a ceiling fan? It would produce noise, EM, moves the air... (A) That may help. But then, if we had the ozone generator, a fan would move ions around. Ions, while they are moving, are an electric current. They would produce noise. So that may help. (L) So we need to build the ozone generator.

A: All helpful. But still the best option is sell and move.

Q: (L) You have NEVER told us that it was a good idea to sell and move. Every other time I have ever asked, the answer has been negative. Why, all of a sudden, is selling the house and moving a good idea?

A: Things are moving rapidly now.

Q: (L) Is something significant going to happen on September 22 as has been suggested by Vincent Bridges?

A: Not likely.

Q: What's going to happen if people engage in his silly ceremony of "raising the djed," as he calls it?

A: Nothing.

Q: (L) Is this bombing of Iraq that George Bush wants - is there any way to stop this gang from going to war?

A: No.

Q: (L) Are all of my efforts in that respect wasted?

A: No.

Q: (L) Well, if my efforts to stop the bombing are not wasted, and yet the bombing is going to continue, what's the point?

A: Efforts will result in different return.

Q: (L) Shouldn't we get some more work done on the house before we try to sell it?

A: If you can do it in a hurry.

Q: (L) If we move, does that just mean move from this house to another nearby, or out of the country?

A: France.

Q: (L) I thought you said France was going to get hit by a nuke?

A: Still possible but less probable.

Q: (L) Is the United States going to be hit by nukes?

A: No doubt.

Q: (L) What should I do about my oldest daughter and my mother?

A: Help them to see.

Q: (L) And if they don't see?

A: Nothing you can do.

Q: (L) I am curious about this object that was seen in orbit around the Earth by an amateur astronomer. As soon as he announced it, it suddenly was explained away as an old rocket booster that was orbiting the Sun, and it has now been recaptured and is in orbit around earth. Yeah, right. Since 1969 it's been orbiting the Sun. Is this an old, cast off rocket booster?

A: No.

Q: (L) What is it?

A: High level scanner of sectors.

Q: (L) Like a radar? A satellite?

A: Similar, but more advanced.

Q: (L) Who does it belong to?

A: High level consortium.

Q: (L) Human or alien?

A: Both.

Q: (L) What was this thing seen off of Hollywood recently which was claimed to be an ICBM being launched?

A: Nonsense. Flight of density transiting craft.

Q: (L) So, I understand that the war that was formerly scheduled for January or February, as of today, was bumped up to November. It's crazy. We were going to bomb Saddam in January or February because he wouldn't let the inspectors in. So, now he let the inspectors in and they decided they want to bomb him even earlier. Explain to me! I feel like we are in a world gone mad!

A: You are.

Q: (L) What is the most important thing we ought to be doing right now?

A: Concentrate on getting the ducks in a row to move.

Q: (L) What is the objective of George Bush and the Gang? [Wearily.]

A: Life will not be as difficult as you think.

Q: (L) Well, all I can say is I don't know how we can do such a thing. We just are not in a position to do it. I know you had to make such a decision, and you did what you did all on your own. And I had decisions I had to make. And here, this is a decision that just goes against what I want to do. I mean, I want to do it, but being faced with it - thinking about it - doing it is just like climbing a mountain. We simply do not have the money to just jump up and move right now! (A) There is one solution: step by step.

A: Yes.

Q: (L) Well, that's enough on my plate for tonight.

A: Money will come very soon. Good night. End of Session

End of Session

247 since January 21, 2003

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.

September 28, 2002

Ark, Laura, AM, BT

Q: Hello.

A: Hello!

Q: And who do we have with us this evening?

A: Ropponiea.

Q: And where do you transmit through?

A: Cassiopaea.

Q: [Laura asks for door to be opened as she suddenly feels great heat.]

A: Life is religion.

Q: (L) What does that mean?

A: Life experiences reflect how one interacts with God. Those who are asleep are those of little faith in terms of their interaction with the creation. Some people think that the world exists for them to overcome or ignore or shut out. For those individuals, the worlds will cease. They will become exactly what they give to life. They will become merely a dream in the "past." People who pay strict attention to objective reality right and left, become the reality of the "Future."

Q: (L) In this recent incident with JN, I have a few questions. Apparently, she was "hearing" things differently than I was, and I was reading things that she wrote with a certain perspective that does not seem to have accurately represented what she meant. She had said "you don't pay attention to the confusion, you just do what you came here to do." I understood this in a completely different context. From her perspective, "paying no attention to the confusion all around and doing what you came here to do" essentially amounted to discovering the ways and means to "ascend" by overcoming and ignoring and shutting out the world. To me, "pay no attention to the confusion" means to pay close attention to what is going on, but not to be confused by it, to see the reality in the midst of the confusion. (AM) Any new knowledge a person comes in contact with can cause confusion until you come to terms with the reality of it. (L) The important thing seems to be to not dwell on the "confusion" aspect, but to concentrate on learning the knowledge that is buried in the confusion. Trying to understand what it is you need to learn. JN's idea was that if it causes confusion, you are supposed to shut it ALL out, pay no attention to any of it, and just concentrate on feeling peaceful. That's the same thing Whitley Strieber was saying: "The only freedom you will have is inside yourself." I guess, because those are the things I have been mulling over, this may be what is the stimulus for the C's opening remarks. Is that in response to the concerns in my mind?

A: More or less.

Q: (L) The other thing I was thinking about is the teaching that you are supposed to withdraw into some kind of monastic life in order to grow spiritually. What I have observed is that the world is exactly what is needed to learn the lessons of existence. Anybody who thinks that, in order to be

spiritual, they have to go off to a monastery, or meditate, or follow this or that so-called "spiritual practice," are turning away the greatest interaction with God and creation imaginable. They are throwing away a great gift. By living in the world, and striving to see the spirit in things, one can accomplish so much more than if they go off to a monastery where there are no distractions, no real tests of balance or seeing. It's more religious, I think, to be in the world and be able to see and experience "spirit" than most people realize. The real world is where we fit. It is where we are born. And if we try to escape this lesson, we just come back over and over again. (A) Maybe that IS their world? Maybe escaping to a monastery or ignoring or shutting out the world IS what is right for them. (AJ) But, the question is, whether we learn to understand the world around us. Some people don't care about understanding the world. They are effectively saying: "it's holier to not care about the world, it's your business - we just want to ignore it." (L) And they become the memory of the past - primal matter - they recycle. The very fact that we ARE in this realm means that this is where we fit. And it seems that the only way to move to the next level is to grow. And that means to take full cognizance of the medium of growth, to learn about the realm, learn how to be spiritual in the realm where you are. Grow where you are planted, but always toward the light.

A: Home is where the heart is.

Q: (AM) Is it vital to my physical existence to move to another country in the near future?

A: It is not "vital" to be in the body at all. But for those with missions in this realm, it is quite useful to preserve the physical vehicle. Thus, if one accepts the mantle of responsibility to humanity, it is not a selfish thing to seek preservation until the mission is accomplished. In the present situation, that will be enhanced outside of the USA.

Q: (AJ) I am reading one of the books by the Polish engineer Pajak, written in 1990, where he describes a UFO propulsion system. He claims that he has discovered a "periodic principle" where inventions come like the periodic table, and he says it is now time to discover this UFO propulsion system. So much that he says seems to "fit." He gives many good ideas, but generally for the wrong reasons. Are his main ideas sound? Is it true that UFOs are using the machinery that he describes?

A: His primary block is his lack of knowledge of hyperdimensional physics.

Q: (AJ) That is true. But to build such a thing, we need to use 3D technology because that is what we have. We cannot use 4D technology because we don't have access to 4D tools, so what can we do?

A: You will.

Q: (AJ) Question is whether Pajak's 3D technology that he describes corresponds to what it really is?

A: Generally speaking, more or less. But so much is lacking that, as designed, the prototypes will do nothing.

Q: (AJ) Has his idea been taken from him and successfully implemented by others - say, military?

A: No need. Only objective there is to prevent his further discoveries.

Q: (AJ) His ideas are quite original, so I wonder where he is getting them?

A: Not so original, just logical. Only reason others don't "get" such ideas is because they cannot think logically due to hypnosis.

Q: (AJ) Well, I also have problems with logical thinking due to hypnosis!

A: Less than before.

Q: (AJ) Well, that means that I am still under hypnosis and clearly I am under more hypnosis than this Mr. Pajak is because I have not been able to get as far as he has...

A: You aren't an engineer.

Q: (L) That reminds me! I wonder why it is we have such a preponderance of engineer types and computer types in the School? (AJ) Computer types, it's clear: they are the only guys who have the time! [Laughter] (L) I think that the C's really appeal to engineering types for some reason. (AJ) I want to ask about these Polish crop circles that have appeared in the same place several years in a row. Last time, the people were already waiting there, equipped with cameras and all sorts of things, and were able to film a formation, to film strange lights in the night, the compass needle moving, and so on. The guy wrote to me and said that they have seen a real UFO making crop circles. (L) Did they film any solid objects? (AJ) Just lights. Of course, it was over three years so there is no guarantee that they were made by the same method for three years. The question is: who made these circles?

A: Just because their conscious minds rationalize a "psychic" impulse of awareness at another level does not mean they are right.

Q: (L) Are you saying that there is a psychic impulse, or awareness at another level, of something going on, and this cues them into the fact that something is going to appear, and they have come up with a rational explanation for it that may or may not be correct. In other words, because they had awareness, because they showed up and saw lights in the sky, does not mean that these lights are necessarily UFOs as they are commonly understood, is that it?

A: Yes.

Q: (AJ) I don't understand. There are these circles. Something is making them. What is it?

A: Thoughts.

Q: (BT) The observers, or others?

A: 6th Density.

Q: (AJ) Are UFOs also made by thoughts?

A: Everything is.

Q: (AJ) But some thoughts we call material, like this cup, which is material. And then there is technology to build this cup. Question is, is there technology behind producing these crop circles?

A: Not in the sense you are thinking.

Q: (L) I think that the problem is the assumption that seeing lights while the circles were being made meant that they were being made by UFOs, that these lights were, themselves, UFOs. That is the rationalization. (AJ) Seeing a flying boomerang - is it not the same thing as seeing a light in the sky? (L) No. A boomerang is a solid object even if it is a hyperdimensional one. It still has solidity. There are many instances of seeing lights that do unusual things that are not the result of solid objects as we understand them. Or so I think. (AJ)

Okay. Last week I was looking again at the deal of Joel Scherk, a French scientist. In September of 1979, he wrote a paper on anti-gravity and he had written other papers about time before that. Then, in 1980, he died. Nobody was there to give him insulin when he had a diabetic condition. Question is: was his death somehow 'sponsored'?

A: Indeed, as are many such. Keep in mind that the chemistry of the body can be manipulated by waves at a distance!

Q: (AJ) He was an expert on supersymmetry. Is supersymmetry a valid idea?

A: It is a partially correct approach to certain "states."

Q: (AJ) Change of subject. I want to build an ozone generator. That is, I had an idea that it may be a good idea. Who knows, it may be a very bad idea because we may die due to ozone. It kills germs, it might kill us. [laughter] We ordered a transformer and it will be our first experiment with high voltage. So, question about ozone: Can we play with ozone? Is it a good idea?

A: Allow it to run while out of the room, limit long term direct exposure.

Q: (L) Will an ozone generator prevent UFOs from hanging around?

A: If it did, it would also prevent you from "being around"

Q: (L) What about some of these UFO detectors this guy Pajak has talked about?

A: Most of that is nonsense. UFOs can easily overcome any such devices.

Q: (L) In reading the Pajak story, there is a part of it written by a former Miss Italy who claims that she had information from some sort of "contact" - maybe extraterrestrials or something - about how to build a "telepathic communication pyramid." Is it something that would do what was claimed about it?

A: To some extent, thought not in the way desired. It provides a medium of reception of "earth bound" discarnates. In other words, it is about as useful as trying to "remote view" 4th density from a 3rd density state of being.

Q: (L) I would like to know if there is going to be any further manipulations of the population in terms of terrorist attacks and such things might further the negative agenda that is presently underway?

A: No doubt! You are looking at men who are so desperate that they have nothing to lose at this point.

Q: (L) Yes, sad but true. Any bunch of people who are so desperate to do something that they would crash two jet airliners into the tallest buildings in the world to and fake a crash on the Pentagon, and murder all those people - because it is nothing else but murder - are pretty desperate. They've got to be crazy. It's like Vincent Bridges. He couldn't even see his craziness. It just escalated until he shot himself in the foot. We saw the "man behind the curtain" and there were no more doubts in our minds that we had done the right thing to disassociate from him. I guess, from that perspective, it's a good thing.

A: In a sense, since it will fail.

Q: (L) Yeah, but in the meantime a whole lot of awful stuff is likely to come down. (BT) Is France still vulnerable to an attack?

A: Less likely since you have exposed it.

Q: (L) Yes. That was my intention. After all, they can't be doing things that we

predict... it would be "too synchronistic." (AJ) What about TS? Should we try to intervene and help?

A: Let him ask.

Q: (L) Okay, I guess that's it for tonight...

A: Open eyes of souls. It will come soon! Goodnight.

End of Session

368 since January 21, 2003

Copyright © 1997-2003 Cassiopaea org. All rights reserved. "Cassiopaea, Cassiopaeon, Cassiopaeans," is a registered trademark of cassiopaea.org.

Letters addressed to Cassiopaea, Ark or Laura, become the property of Cassiopaea.org

Republication and re-dissemination of the contents of this screen or any portion of this website in any manner is expressly prohibited without prior cassiopaea.org written consent.